

Thomas More Studies

Volume 10.2

2015

A Concordance of Major Terms in Thomas More's *Dialogue Concerning Heresies*

Alphabetical Index

A.....2	I..... 543	Q.....905
B.....56	J..... 566	R..... 932
C.....122	K..... 575	S..... 975
D.....244	L..... 589	T.....1143
E..... 303	M..... 652	U..... 1227
F.....336	N..... 758	V.....1240
G.....424	O.....778	W.....1249
H.....477	P.....798	Y.....1337
		Z.....1341

Term Frequency Index for this Selective Concordance.....1342

For the Complete Online Concordance and Complete Term Frequency Index

Visit http://thomasmorestudies.org/Heresies_Concordance/framconc.htm

Page and line numbers refer to volume 6, *A Dialogue Concerning Heresies*, eds. Thomas M.C. Lawler, Germain Marc'Hadour and Michard C. Marius (Yale UP, 1981).

This concordance was compiled by Katherine Stearns using a licensed copy of Concordance, version 3.3.
Concordance Copyright © 1999-2009 R.J.C. Watt. All rights reserved.

The Concordance

(Excluded: articles, auxiliary verbs, conjunctions, prepositions, pronouns)

<u>Context</u>	<u>Word</u>	<u>Context</u>	<u>Volume, Page/Line</u>
honorable and rich, sore	abashed	to see such chances	6, 93/ 34
and his friends, sore	abashed	and astonished, rebuked him	6, 234/ 1
roof in making Barking	Abbey	, should this be so	6, 81/ 3
myself saw at the	Abbey	of Barking beside London	6, 222/ 5
was hidden when the	abbey	was burned by infidels	6, 222/ 31
there is a fair	abbey	where Saint Walery was	6, 227/ 32
first rebelled against an	abbot	, and after against a	6, 369/ 17
better as Cain did	Abel	; and for to be	6, 140/ 14
send unto the king	Abgarus	the image of his	6, 39/ 1
any good man to	abhor	them, and to be	6, 17/ 13
other, whereas now men	abhor	this cruelty in the	6, 31/ 25
And our feeling should	abhor	our sight because we	6, 129/ 23
good folk, though they	abhor	the sin, yet love	6, 283/ 28
Christian men did much	abhor	to hear, and which	6, 330/ 20
cause any good man	abhor	them, and to be	6, 348/ 21
his heart, should not	abhor	to hear it. For	6, 402/ 31
good Christian man would	abhor	to read it. And	6, 425/ 14
they as the church	abhor	and condemn his deadly	6, 426/ 14
good Christian folk suspect,	abhor	, and pursue in the	6, 427/ 3
of God rejected and	abhorred	, yet that sacred sacrifice	6, 299/ 16
to think on) not	abhorred	in despite to defile	6, 370/ 19
would have pitied or	abhorred	-- our Lord sent	6, 372/ 14
that Christ so far	abhorred	all such violence that	6, 406/ 13
refused all good laws,	abhorred	all good governance, rebelled	6, 427/ 35
the abominable beasts (which	abhorreth	me to think on	6, 370/ 18
now their uncorrupted conscience	abhorreth	. And therefore let all	6, 426/ 34
might hold and be	abidden	by, and were as	6, 101/ 23
God that they can	abide	it to be content	6, 18/ 19
in all-thing stand and	abide	by the faith and	6, 32/ 31
same night -- yet	abide	, let me not lie	6, 79/ 14
we be bound to	abide	all sorrow and shameful	6, 106/ 10
should whole and entire	abide	and remain therein?" "Marry	6, 107/ 27
make ready for dinner. "	Abide	, "quoth I, "let us	6, 130/ 22
hearers said, "Who can	abide	this hard word?" and	6, 145/ 27
world to persevere and	abide	in his church, shall	6, 147/ 4
should be sent to	abide	with them forever, which	6, 178/ 8
the fire except ye	abide	in me." By these	6, 194/ 14
the body and boldly	abide	thereby that it is	6, 217/ 16
Was not this --	Abide	! by God, I had	6, 228/ 32
such superstitions. She could	abide	the remnant well enough	6, 229/ 9

and all, rather than	abide	in pain." "Nay," quoth	6, 234/ 6
quoth your friend. "What	abide	, we be now gone	6, 260/ 5
doth but well to	abide	by the truth." "Very	6, 276/ 16
I see that pride	abide	still in his heart	6, 279/ 17
the New Testament cannot	abide	the name of the	6, 289/ 7
in conclusion, never durst	abide	the trial of twelve	6, 325/ 4
yet his brother did	abide	by them, and avowed	6, 328/ 37
honest ears could scant	abide	the hearing. "In the	6, 353/ 19
faith," quoth your friend. "	Abide	ye," quoth I, "and	6, 353/ 26
neither. "For Luther cannot	abide	the common anthem of	6, 359/ 34
own, and offered to	abide	by them. Which he	6, 362/ 32
that he could neither	abide	the honor of our	6, 367/ 31
God that they can	abide	it to be content	6, 374/ 9
marry a nun and	abide	thereby, and be taken	6, 376/ 6
plainly, could haply not	abide	to hear them. Of	6, 378/ 31
fervent that he would	abide	to be burned for	6, 385/ 19
would he have them	abide	by their tackling like	6, 414/ 26
contrary. For they did	abide	by the right faith	6, 421/ 5
And so far forth	abide	they thereby, that divers	6, 421/ 7
not haply well have	abided	it. And therefore, as	6, 145/ 22
had some that hath	abided	by their faith and	6, 201/ 25
avowed them and stiffly	abided	by them. Lo, thus	6, 256/ 19
companions. "Who could have	abided	to look any man	6, 375/ 11
martyrs that so have	abided	by the faith to	6, 421/ 33
any true, this reason	abideth	still, that since miracles	6, 240/ 13
and his faith, and	abiding	in the body of	6, 107/ 24
I spoken to you	abiding	here with you. But	6, 177/ 35
be for this purpose	abiding	in the church forever	6, 178/ 32
and whoso by faith	abiding	in the stock doth	6, 194/ 18
him to such an	abjuration	as they did; and	6, 15/ 1
the matter of his	abjuration	. The Eighth Chapter The	6, 15/ 21
witnesses shall after such	abjuration	depose that they have	6, 31/ 13
he began at the	abjuration	of the man he	6, 35/ 30
matter of the man's	abjuration	, where it is reported	6, 36/ 5
sir, concerning the man's	abjuration	that we spoke of	6, 255/ 17
submit himself to his	abjuration	. For then said his	6, 268/ 11
also myself, since his	abjuration	, present (as it happed	6, 268/ 25
heard without any other	abjuration	, there was secretly his	6, 270/ 4
him to such an	abjuration	as they did, and	6, 270/ 34
himself to make his	abjuration	. And finally were they	6, 271/ 16
devise a form of	abjuration	whereof I never saw	6, 271/ 17
hereafter." "What manner of	abjuration	was that?" quoth he	6, 271/ 20
Marry," quoth I, "his	abjuration	was such that he	6, 271/ 21
confess in their own	abjuration	that they have held	6, 271/ 23

admitted him to his	abjuration	without confessing of the	6, 276/ 27
far as toucheth his	abjuration	. And now if I	6, 277/ 3
a favorable fashion of	abjuration	, and so strange that	6, 279/ 11
the matter of his	abjuration	. "In good faith," quoth	6, 280/ 26
be beaten cruelly with	abjurations	and open shame, with	6, 31/ 11
forced to forswear and	abjure	certain heresies, and openly	6, 28/ 5
error, and offered to	abjure	it and to submit	6, 125/ 15
they think if they	abjure	they shall after be	6, 125/ 37
perjure themselves, and after	abjure	their opinion, so that	6, 208/ 32
of did no more	abjure	any heresy than he	6, 256/ 14
naught, and offered to	abjure	them. But as for	6, 269/ 4
time, than make him	abjure	and bear a faggot	6, 271/ 2
fault and ready to	abjure	all heresies, and penitently	6, 271/ 8
that he would not	abjure	of long time. And	6, 271/ 12
to compel him to	abjure	. But yet they showed	6, 276/ 26
in conclusion they did,	abjure	him otherwise. And therefore	6, 276/ 33
ready be they to	abjure	and forsake it, as	6, 422/ 12
but he would once	abjure	, though he never intended	6, 422/ 14
a certain person late	abjured	of heresy for preaching	6, 5/ 11
scrupulosity that the person	abjured	did, as it is	6, 14/ 10
showeth that the person	abjured	for his own worldly	6, 15/ 4
man that thus was	abjured	to forswear himself in	6, 15/ 17
a certain person late	abjured	of heresy for preaching	6, 35/ 14
scrupulosity that the person	abjured	did, as it is	6, 255/ 9
matters that he was	abjured	for. I have myself	6, 256/ 11
was pretended to have	abjured	them had not so	6, 256/ 18
speak of, which was	abjured	, used among some of	6, 257/ 1
the man that was	abjured	of whom we specially	6, 270/ 22
such that he therein	abjured	and forswore all heresies	6, 271/ 21
showeth that the person	abjured	for his own worldly	6, 279/ 20
man that thus was	abjured	to forswear himself in	6, 280/ 22
first fault, he is	abjured	, forsweareth all heresies, doth	6, 410/ 15
men should not be	able	to prove that such	6, 28/ 28
to be the better	able	to do by mine	6, 32/ 29
said every man was	able	enough to do with	6, 34/ 15
further than he is	able	to defend. For I	6, 40/ 38
that ever they were	able	to lay thereon. If	6, 65/ 3
two pieces of iron	able	to be joined, and	6, 67/ 5
which ye be not	able	to do. And therefore	6, 75/ 17
and were as well	able	to be proved true	6, 101/ 24
than ever they were	able	to bear and fulfill	6, 105/ 7
yet should not be	able	to resist it. And	6, 116/ 8
but ye be not	able	to bear it yet	6, 145/ 24
be that we were	able	to understand the scriptures	6, 171/ 19

but ye be not	able	to bear them now	6, 178/ 22
shall they not be	able	to destroy the church	6, 204/ 5
and shall dry up,	able	to serve for nothing	6, 207/ 13
they were now less	able	to do good to	6, 212/ 23
For whether they be	able	there to do it	6, 212/ 25
to search than be	able	to find anything in	6, 213/ 28
these matters that were	able	to make us perceive	6, 213/ 28
for a thing nothing	able	to hurt our principal	6, 219/ 28
not very strong nor	able	and sufficient to strain	6, 238/ 35
that he thought himself	able	therewith to content and	6, 246/ 9
many good books written	able	to give good light	6, 261/ 35
as it be not	able	to be proved by	6, 281/ 17
Christian Man, a book	able	to make a Christian	6, 291/ 27
and honest living well	able	to match and (saving	6, 295/ 21
would say further) far	able	to overmatch number for	6, 295/ 23
boldly offereth himself for	able	. And where the dignity	6, 301/ 20
hear, they be not	able	to perceive. This thing	6, 333/ 25
ye say we were	able	enough to do. Which	6, 335/ 13
were not as yet	able	to bear them, and	6, 340/ 1
a man be not	able	to do his duty	6, 353/ 11
man nor angel is	able	to dispense with the	6, 366/ 8
as he list, be	able	to prove the moon	6, 366/ 26
faith that he were	able	thereby to remove hills	6, 384/ 17
or other -- were	able	to stand them in	6, 385/ 4
of man, were not	able	to save one man	6, 391/ 15
the help thereof, be	able	to do one good	6, 395/ 35
God's grace thereto, is	able	to keep and observe	6, 396/ 1
that God were not	able	by the aid and	6, 396/ 4
general influence of grace,	able	and sufficient to do	6, 396/ 9
price as none is	able	to buy them and	6, 397/ 33
that they may be	able	to turn the world	6, 405/ 15
surely though God be	able	against all persecution to	6, 407/ 20
disturbance should not be	able	to prosper. And believing	6, 408/ 26
willing nor the devil	able	to show any for	6, 432/ 19
that no man were	able	to confute Luther or	6, 433/ 12
sight thereof shall be	able	to put right wise	6, 435/ 1
faith that he professed	abode	still in our Lady	6, 108/ 20
merit -- we should	abolish	and put away because	6, 236/ 28
God's service were once	abolished	and put away, we	6, 58/ 35
some ceremonies were forthwith	abolished	, some not by and	6, 146/ 6
Luther's heresies to be	abominable	, and some part also	6, 17/ 10
saith such odious and	abominable	heresies as the people	6, 29/ 34
which were blasphemy and	abominable	to think -- were	6, 147/ 9
more heinous, odious, and	abominable	that the crime is	6, 261/ 22

so many and so	abominable	, and the proofs wherewith	6, 347/ 8
heresies to be so	abominable	, and some part also	6, 348/ 19
write you all the	abominable	heresies of this new	6, 360/ 18
these matters be too	abominable	to be reasoned. And	6, 360/ 26
as plainly declareth his	abominable	books." The Seventh Chapter	6, 367/ 33
cast out, and the	abominable	beasts (which abhorreth me	6, 370/ 17
Too piteous and too	abominable	were it to rehearse	6, 371/ 12
their doctrine by their	abominable	dealing, as I have	6, 374/ 2
was there before this	abominable	sect never any sect	6, 374/ 21
reputed and punished as	abominable	wicked wretches -- is	6, 375/ 35
to Luther, the most	abominable	heresy that ever was	6, 402/ 25
or other of his	abominable	heresies reproved. Luther himself	6, 425/ 19
and finally, that most	abominable	is of all, of	6, 428/ 1
church, is sacrilege and	abomination	. % "And though much of	6, 353/ 32
ever have had in	abomination	the breach of any	6, 426/ 5
also can tell what	abominations	they may do to	6, 422/ 31
man for his part	abound	and be plenteous in	6, 50/ 16
caelorum" (Except your justice	abound	and exceed the justice	6, 103/ 19
Matthew, "Because iniquity shall	abound	, the charity of many	6, 109/ 16
Faith justifieth). And "Credidit	Abraam	Deo, et reputatum est	6, 390/ 24
est ei ad iusticiam" (	Abraam	believed God, and it	6, 390/ 25
came of faith, as	Abraam	was justified by faith	6, 391/ 4
his holy scripture. As	Abraham	answered the rich man	6, 114/ 11
unlike the words of	Abraham	whereunto ye resemble them	6, 114/ 31
of his Gospels, as	Abraham	said they have Moses	6, 115/ 2
made the children of	Abraham	. "The Twenty-Fourth Chapter The	6, 132/ 27
to Noe, Lot, and	Abraham	, and divers other, whereof	6, 140/ 33
him in writing? Did	Abraham	never believe more but	6, 253/ 4
men, set all wretchedness	abroach	, no man at liberty	6, 428/ 10
other heretic's, to go	abroad	and be read among	6, 17/ 6
vouchsafed to spread himself	abroad	into many temples, and	6, 57/ 23
because he spoke it	abroad	and could not prove	6, 69/ 20
mischief as she walketh	abroad	about her pilgrimages. I	6, 100/ 9
in straitly for straying	abroad	in riot. And wrought	6, 141/ 26
of all the world	abroad	. All which notwithstanding, both	6, 142/ 35
so was it spread	abroad	in the world that	6, 143/ 32
when he sent it	abroad	to be spread forth	6, 164/ 35
by himself and spread	abroad	by his apostles, hath	6, 193/ 13
faith divulged and spread	abroad	openly, not always whispered	6, 202/ 32
to say his service	abroad	, and always would be	6, 257/ 21
that ye would blow	abroad	any fault of unlawful	6, 277/ 12
suffered to be spread	abroad	in English. But if	6, 344/ 18
other heretic's, to go	abroad	and be read among	6, 345/ 4
accompany them in walking	abroad	to show them the	6, 370/ 24

heretic if he went	abroad	, would with the spreading	6, 411/ 13
as all other sects	abroad	about the world, shall	6, 435/ 16
be hid. "Non potest	abscondi	civitas supra montem posita	6, 202/ 30
hearing of confession, and	absolution	thereupon to be given	6, 289/ 21
of repentance, he is	absolved	and received again." The	6, 410/ 30
stand fast) be quite	absorbed	and supped up, he	6, 389/ 20
a gentle holiness to	abstain	for devotion from resisting	6, 412/ 15
sermon unto the Jews,	abstained	from the declaration of	6, 145/ 1
to be gotten with	abstinence	and prayer and cleanness	6, 127/ 13
cannot speak. All which	absurdities	and unreasonable follies appeareth	6, 96/ 24
it should seem an	absurdity	to bid us believe	6, 164/ 27
so much inconvenience and	absurdity	following thereupon, that it	6, 203/ 28
when he said: "Nisi	abundaverit	iusticia vestra plusquam scribarum	6, 103/ 17
his books, but further	abuse	the hatred of his	6, 30/ 12
come they that most	abuse	themselves, such I mean	6, 100/ 1
man to the most	abuse	of that thing that	6, 127/ 5
a good wit may	abuse	his labor bestowed upon	6, 127/ 7
wise as he may	abuse	a right wise and	6, 156/ 15
grow sometimes in the	abuse	thereof, not amend the	6, 235/ 33
consider how commonly men	abuse	it, we may think	6, 236/ 11
because some folk do	abuse	it. Now touching the	6, 236/ 29
For else if the	abuse	of a good thing	6, 332/ 14
make provision against such	abuse	, and let a good	6, 338/ 6
rude and rash brains	abuse	it. For it might	6, 341/ 9
their blind presumption to	abuse	the occasion of their	6, 344/ 8
signification, and these Lutherans	abuse	the word of a	6, 387/ 37
articles -- but also	abuse	the word "faith" altogether	6, 388/ 12
and so much people	abused	so far, that they	6, 88/ 11
have been so far	abused	. For both might they	6, 88/ 23
miracles whereby certain freres	abused	the people, for which	6, 88/ 34
a great people that	abused	a good thing. And	6, 237/ 3
men be so far	abused	to report it so	6, 316/ 20
people quite and clean	abused	, unto the contrary of	6, 335/ 37
proved after to have	abused	it, then the use	6, 341/ 26
after they had beastly	abused	them, wives in the	6, 371/ 14
many good simple people,	abused	all these open and	6, 379/ 9
that harlot, whom he	abuseth	in continual incest and	6, 165/ 18
get thereby suffer such	abusion	to continue. For first	6, 53/ 19
said I, "there was	abusion	in the one side	6, 88/ 16
by their own willful	abusion	, no more than our	6, 340/ 22
some freres (against whose	abusions	he preached) partly for	6, 28/ 7
he wrote against the	abusions	of pardons and spoke	6, 29/ 25
as Saint Paul saith, "	Accedentem	ad deum oportet credere	6, 111/ 3
as the Apostle saith, "	Accedentem	ad deum oportet credere	6, 194/ 27

church should take and	accept	for saints such evil	6, 244/ 30
as it will not	accept	in a matter of	6, 262/ 36
false opinion, if God	accept	well all the works	6, 400/ 24
temples, and, in more	acceptable	wise, to be worshipped	6, 57/ 23
is very pleasant and	acceptable	unto him, which miracles	6, 112/ 35
the right belief and	acceptable	service to God or	6, 121/ 7
of service and worship	acceptable	and pleasant unto God	6, 229/ 15
needs be good and	acceptable	to God. And so	6, 239/ 21
and is to God	acceptable	and to us as	6, 299/ 22
by generation, but by	acceptation	, whereas the Creed saith	6, 135/ 27
and price after the	acceptation	of God and as	6, 398/ 9
and reverence, and their	acceptation	with God incessantly testified	6, 434/ 28
courtesy he said so,	accepted	them for good) yet	6, 27/ 21
high goodness reputed and	accepted	as done unto himself	6, 48/ 36
that the person is	accepted	and reputed for an	6, 220/ 32
therewith, that God hath	accepted	them for saints, and	6, 238/ 8
they be none otherwise	accepted	. " "Why," quoth he, "wherefore	6, 302/ 14
good that they were	accepted	the more and rewarded	6, 401/ 16
other would reject it,	accepted	and chose the one	6, 402/ 3
naught or not well	accepted	, because God list not	6, 402/ 17
their deeds be not	accepted	of God because he	6, 403/ 15
because his high goodness	accepteth	it so -- in	6, 59/ 31
the priest be, well	accepteth	the oblation of Christ's	6, 300/ 2
trust in him, he	accepteth	and alloweth all the	6, 398/ 15
good enough. For God	accepteth	and taketh them well	6, 398/ 30
chosen people. For he	accepteth	not folk for their	6, 401/ 20
matter against him. But	accepting	his denial with a	6, 268/ 18
sick himself of an	access	, cured another with his	6, 216/ 10
courtesy and kindness, to	accompany	them in walking abroad	6, 370/ 24
of one mind and	accord	). And therefore, albeit that	6, 253/ 33
ye may right well	account	them as miracles, for	6, 70/ 26
every idle word give	account	at the Day of	6, 106/ 1
bad as himself would	account	it. Which was the	6, 259/ 30
to themselves but have	accounted	their vices for devotion	6, 126/ 6
although ye had ever	accounted	the man in your	6, 260/ 11
God, and it was	accounted	in him for justice	6, 390/ 26
good works in satisfaction	accounteth	for naught -- what	6, 352/ 13
my mind by mouth,	accounting	that after our communication	6, 21/ 14
thither, then was he	accursed	, and his books damned	6, 29/ 31
qui confidit in homine" (	Accursed	is he that putteth	6, 38/ 18
heresies nor actually being	accursed	and cast out, they	6, 194/ 33
reckless and negligent. For	accursed	is he, as holy	6, 259/ 11
he be of God	accursed	that negligently doth his	6, 259/ 20
much is he more	accursed	that casteth his work	6, 259/ 21

qui neglegit famam suam" (	Accursed	is that man that	6, 281/ 13
he had preached already,	accursed	should he be and	6, 384/ 5
of God. And therefore,	accursed	is he that through	6, 419/ 19
hatred under the false	accusation	of cruelty, do no	6, 428/ 27
such matters, his old	accusations	of like matters, the	6, 270/ 25
men, as where ye	accuse	the clergy in their	6, 295/ 1
the party that is	accused	. The Fifth Chapter The	6, 14/ 31
when they should be	accused	and brought in judgment	6, 116/ 2
And if we be	accused	, let us say we	6, 257/ 2
the party that is	accused	, which is well likely	6, 260/ 19
the party that is	accused	. "Howbeit, though this serve	6, 264/ 16
for him that is	accused	, and especially in heresy	6, 266/ 13
things which he was	accused	of. And surely had	6, 267/ 10
also been before that	accused	unto the greatest prelate	6, 268/ 16
before that he was	accused	. Was it now possible	6, 272/ 8
that he had been	accused	in other places before	6, 272/ 25
yet they that so	accused	him might happen to	6, 272/ 28
I, "of them that	accused	him to other prelates	6, 273/ 14
the party that is	accused	, swearing alone against them	6, 276/ 13
I, "when one is	accused	and convicted of heresy	6, 277/ 30
if a man were	accused	of a fault that	6, 281/ 1
Hunne had never been	accused	of heresy if he	6, 319/ 29
should never have been	accused	of heresy." "How say	6, 324/ 12
Hunne had not been	accused	of heresy he would	6, 324/ 16
mistrusted themselves, both the	accuser	, which may speak of	6, 260/ 18
in meditation so well	accustomed	, but that he findeth	6, 56/ 22
been allowed, appropate, and	accustomed	for good, Christian, and	6, 62/ 21
within few years past	accustomed	to ride without difficulty	6, 412/ 33
them, and peradventure one	ace	above them. Whereby when	6, 167/ 32
with you for one	ace	better. And were it	6, 170/ 19
it is now. "Lo,	Acham	, that had committed sacrilege	6, 283/ 6
I ween if they	ached	well ye would yourself	6, 233/ 28
and that ye also	acknowledge	this matter to be	6, 121/ 5
so let him reverently	acknowledge	his ignorance, lean and	6, 127/ 33
And yet all they	acknowledge	that they cannot have	6, 192/ 20
mind we consider and	acknowledge	him for God, and	6, 230/ 32
worthy in judgment to	acknowledge	his fault and be	6, 266/ 10
satisfied, that he meekly	acknowledged	his error, and offered	6, 125/ 14
his other heresies, he	acknowledged	them in conclusion to	6, 269/ 3
And there recognized and	acknowledged	, as well the said	6, 362/ 30
his amendment with the	acknowledging	of his fault. For	6, 269/ 36
returned to the church,	acknowledging	his fault and ready	6, 271/ 7
and forswore all heresies,	acknowledging	himself lawfully convicted. But	6, 271/ 22
is confession and humble	acknowledging	of the fault, can	6, 278/ 7

shall minister us occasion,	acknowledging	our own ignorance where	6, 336/ 9
near as to be	acknown	that she could tell	6, 180/ 26
he would not be	acknown	of his order, because	6, 300/ 32
forswearing than to be	acknown	of his evil demeanor	6, 379/ 20
demanded him what manner	acquaintance	was between him and	6, 33/ 22
sure but that the	acquaintance	and daily beholding taketh	6, 80/ 2
some of his old	acquaintance	. And upon occasion rising	6, 247/ 13
of them of little	acquaintance	or none the one	6, 272/ 21
that his own secret	acquaintance	confessed that he made	6, 272/ 30
ye have been better	acquainted	with them, and such	6, 69/ 7
then may the judges	acquit	and assoil the defendant	6, 265/ 25
twelve men for his	acquittal	but was fain by	6, 325/ 5
the fault to be	acquitted	, than the faultless to	6, 265/ 27
their own. But so	acquitted	they themselves, that they	6, 369/ 27
forth as concerneth any	act	done here. But as	6, 27/ 16
him, whereas one foul	act	of lechery hath shown	6, 401/ 10
made of his own	acts	at the city of	6, 17/ 27
one, as the very	acts	of the court concerning	6, 27/ 9
representeth him and his	acts	, far more plain and	6, 40/ 4
Luke written of the	acts	of Christ's holy apostles	6, 59/ 21
Resurrection, and his holy	acts	, that if pride and	6, 142/ 1
Of whose words or	acts	he will believe nothing	6, 149/ 18
end of referring their	acts	to God, were many	6, 177/ 18
was written in the	Acts	of the Apostles, "Erat	6, 191/ 17
as appeareth in the	Acts	of the Apostles. And	6, 212/ 20
Saint Luke in the	Acts	of the Apostles. Who	6, 259/ 15
some to read the	Acts	of the Apostles whom	6, 343/ 28
made of his own	acts	at the city of	6, 363/ 8
his demeanor and his	acts	at the city called	6, 363/ 13
of God's church before	actual	excommunication, and fallen off	6, 194/ 31
professing their heresies nor	actually	being accursed and cast	6, 194/ 33
better for our father	Adam	and us all that	6, 140/ 2
and begin it at	Adam	. For from the first	6, 193/ 9
a true faith between	Adam	and Noe of such	6, 252/ 12
any faith had from	Adam	thitherto? Was there also	6, 253/ 2
as our first father	Adam	, and show us that	6, 332/ 31
cannot see but that	Adam	believed the words of	6, 394/ 14
from our former father	Adam	to the last day	6, 435/ 19
days? Or who since	Adam's	time among the chosen	6, 375/ 15
When ye see the	adamant	stone draw iron to	6, 129/ 31
them himself? Let us	add	now thereunto the words	6, 177/ 23
if they would peradventure	add	thereto that he said	6, 266/ 5
the order, partly peradventure	add	or diminish in some	6, 398/ 20
learned, with one thing	added	wherewith ye be wont	6, 25/ 30

contrary. For which he	added	, "But as they do	6, 104/ 32
And therefore our Lord	added	thereto: "And thou being	6, 108/ 22
wrote it out and	added	also many things more	6, 273/ 9
of his own, he	added	some things of himself	6, 315/ 12
that Luther and his	adherents	hold this heresy, that	6, 289/ 14
Israel speravit in Domino,	adiutor	eorum et protector eorum	6, 96/ 30
must be none error	adjoined	thereto, and therefore as	6, 118/ 22
and nature will nowise	admit	. And yet they shall	6, 70/ 17
would in the beginning	admit	neither nother. "But now	6, 136/ 2
that can be devised,	admit	and receive a person	6, 261/ 8
lawful, in that they	admitted	him to such an	6, 15/ 1
such simple witness are	admitted	in heresy because the	6, 261/ 13
lawful, in that they	admitted	him to such an	6, 270/ 34
of, in that they	admitted	him to his abjuration	6, 276/ 27
impenitent person to be	admitted	; I will not say	6, 279/ 7
there should none be	admitted	unto the priesthood until	6, 302/ 10
that whosoever should be	admitted	to priesthood, should be	6, 304/ 23
that none should be	admitted	to priesthood but only	6, 304/ 31
such as be not	admitted	thereunto nor men meet	6, 334/ 25
after long study are	admitted	to read and expound	6, 337/ 6
why that the law	admitteth	more slight witness in	6, 14/ 21
why that the law	admitteth	more slight witness in	6, 260/ 2
way to answer you	admitting	your case. But ever	6, 274/ 5
one bishop from the	admitting	thereof without the assent	6, 331/ 34
were by God once	admonished	thereof, then did reason	6, 139/ 16
bind us to more	ado	than the Jews were	6, 105/ 1
shall agree. But much	ado	methinketh it is to	6, 163/ 15
by without any more	ado	, and no priest again	6, 289/ 18
written, "Dominum Deum tuum	adorabis	et illi soli servies	6, 358/ 24
by this Latin word, "	adorare	." By which word he	6, 357/ 14
thereby the same word "	adorare	," yet is it there	6, 357/ 19
showed how we may	adorare	, that is to wit	6, 357/ 20
law say, "quod possumus	adorare	," and Saint Gregory saith	6, 357/ 23
saith, "quod non licet	adorare	," be not they twain	6, 357/ 24
both took that word "	adorare	" in one sense. But	6, 357/ 27
the veneration, honor, and	adoration	that creatures doth only	6, 97/ 33
and live in open	adultery	, without payment or penance	6, 350/ 10
he fell first in	adultery	and eft in manslaughter	6, 394/ 18
Christ. And whether the	adultery	and manslaughter was by	6, 398/ 34
lawfully do theft or	adultery	, nor lawfully be a	6, 400/ 28
the devil to the	advancement	of misbelief and idolatry	6, 62/ 9
the lucre and temporal	advantage	that themselves receive of	6, 53/ 4
only take no temporal	advantage	thereof, but also bestow	6, 54/ 18
agreed to take none	advantage	thereof. " "On that bargain	6, 120/ 29

he saith, a great	advantage	for him to oppose	6, 250/ 2
not with your most	advantage	." "Why so?" quoth he	6, 251/ 29
and other, yet this	advantage	take we by the	6, 299/ 11
not without his great	advantage	therefor. So happed it	6, 361/ 6
the pardon, with the	advantage	thereof, was taken from	6, 361/ 8
some things reciteth with	advantage	for his part, rehearsing	6, 363/ 27
but taken out at	adventure	, dwelling all in one	6, 83/ 20
Blood, what man would	adventure	to make any mixture	6, 148/ 25
lots and then, at	adventure	, draw the one and	6, 158/ 13
choice, and so at	adventure	boldly take the one	6, 158/ 17
the one part at	adventure	by lot, as did	6, 158/ 22
take up one at	adventure	, though ye had made	6, 158/ 32
in such case to	adventure	it upon your prayer	6, 158/ 33
the one part at	adventure	by lot, but ye	6, 159/ 31
the one part at	adventure	and cleave thereto, as	6, 175/ 35
if they happen to	adventure	somewhat and be spied	6, 208/ 30
it of a sudden	adventure	, but of a deliberate	6, 271/ 32
his father, that of	adventure	lay and slept uncovered	6, 297/ 33
somewhat must needs be	adventured	. And some folk will	6, 339/ 9
thing meetly to be	adventured	to set all on	6, 341/ 5
one part at all	adventures	and think that thou	6, 159/ 19
with miracles, that their	adversaries	though they were angry	6, 116/ 7
the pleasure of his	adversary	; but ye have said	6, 101/ 16
a man against his	adversary	to use always the	6, 248/ 34
be his and his	adversary	stand in surety. But	6, 248/ 35
contrary, not to his	adversary	only, but also to	6, 362/ 13
declaration and excuse to	advertise	you all that shall	6, 24/ 13
whether he were yet	advertised	of. Which if it	6, 229/ 1
more than one, whose	advice	and counsel for their	6, 22/ 32
and severally said their	advice	, I found, as it	6, 23/ 33
changed by their good	advice	and counsel, so let	6, 24/ 10
he needeth not our	advice	to inform him what	6, 81/ 18
avoiding whereof, my poor	advice	were in the study	6, 127/ 9
judgment, we might ask	advice	further of learned men	6, 274/ 31
fathers which gave their	advice	to the making of	6, 311/ 12
and commit with good	advice	and instruction the whole	6, 344/ 2
that I never would	advise	any man else in	6, 122/ 24
do you not then	advise	us to put them	6, 236/ 8
and said I would	advise	me further thereon. But	6, 249/ 28
be attentively read and	advised	than hoverly heard and	6, 21/ 29
but such as twain	advised	me specially to let	6, 24/ 11
amendment, as sad men	advised	the king, but, by	6, 43/ 2
is good to be	advised	of. For though Christ	6, 107/ 28
yet ye would be	advised	ere ye believed him	6, 168/ 27

true I am never	advised	to be canonized while	6, 216/ 23
and for that cause	advised	his disciples that if	6, 414/ 19
at your best leisure	advisedly	from mine own pen	6, 26/ 27
he considereth after more	advisedly	, he would be very	6, 40/ 37
no, then he looked	advisedly	upon his eyes again	6, 86/ 28
had overlooked, read, and	advisedly	considered that book." The	6, 330/ 28
for images, the book	adviseth	men either clean let	6, 44/ 24
further than the Apostle	adviseth	himself. For they do	6, 428/ 29
we have for our	advocate	before the Father; but	6, 52/ 9
our only protector and	advocate	before his Father, and	6, 97/ 5
any other creature our	advocate	, or pray to them	6, 97/ 7
it were a corrupted	advocate	that would by collusion	6, 101/ 15
that blessed virgin our	advocate	. "Item, he saith that	6, 359/ 36
them as mediators and	advocates	for us, we take	6, 97/ 15
In exitu Israel de	Aegypto	, " and "Soli deo honor	6, 38/ 16
In exitu Israel de	Aegypto	, " it is with great	6, 44/ 36
In exitu Israel de	Aegypto	, " where he first by	6, 96/ 21
own, and fare as	Aesop	saith in a fable	6, 296/ 1
had almost played as	Aesop	telleth of the dog	6, 369/ 20
would so order mine	affairs	that we would have	6, 35/ 1
you. For either mine	affection	blindeth me, or ye	6, 25/ 27
your special favor and	affection	toward me so greatly	6, 26/ 29
and uttered the good	affection	of the soul by	6, 44/ 3
yet, I think, the	affection	is to be commended	6, 61/ 11
or our own blind	affection	toward other creatures, or	6, 73/ 14
or our own proud	affection	and dotage toward ourselves	6, 73/ 16
fashion and as fervent	affection	to the images of	6, 99/ 11
her love and her	affection	to the stock that	6, 99/ 23
man hath so great	affection	to the scripture alone	6, 126/ 9
anything else -- which	affection	whoso happeth to have	6, 126/ 29
perceive that the great	affection	and reverence that ye	6, 155/ 20
kin -- which fleshly	affection	being without grace or	6, 212/ 5
ignorance, with their devout	affection	, may without harm to	6, 245/ 4
request, or some other	affection	incline him to disorder	6, 262/ 20
read them what fervent	affection	he bore unto them	6, 270/ 12
name of holy virtuous	affection	into the bare name	6, 288/ 34
wretched appetite and sinful	affection	yet is much worse	6, 297/ 29
Highness such a fervent	affection	to right and justice	6, 325/ 31
thereof, which manner of	affection	we see not seldom	6, 327/ 5
soberly of any good	affection	, but presumptuously and irreverently	6, 335/ 28
viand, that after the	affection	and state of sundry	6, 343/ 15
of great zeal and	affection	, he laboreth to destroy	6, 347/ 11
and also such fervent	affection	to the faith that	6, 383/ 32
salvation of mankind, which	affection	our Savior had before	6, 414/ 7

himself, of a private	affection	to himself, but of	6, 415/ 14
withdraw their favor and	affection	from such as are	6, 418/ 4
such is this cursed	affection	of pride, and so	6, 423/ 19
in his church. This	affection	of pride hath not	6, 423/ 30
but whereto their fond	affection	inclineth, that thing they	6, 433/ 8
saints themselves, cast our	affections	to the images self	6, 52/ 26
when men have their	affections	, instead of God, bound	6, 100/ 21
part in dispicions. Which	affections	, their inward secret favor	6, 122/ 31
them in their blind	affections	. "They take for good	6, 123/ 28
to scripture alone. Whose	affections	of pride and sloth	6, 126/ 5
framing of his own	affections	, and using great moderation	6, 126/ 33
to follow their foul	affections	, as things after their	6, 377/ 15
that if their blind	affections	look not thereto the	6, 413/ 34
fixed upon their blind	affections	, a man may with	6, 433/ 5
of his flock and	affinity	in Almaine, yet thought	6, 378/ 15
truth whatsoever ye shall	affirm	unto my friend, whom	6, 25/ 22
many false shrews to	affirm	it, so many simple	6, 89/ 30
For both places plainly	affirm	that it lieth there	6, 217/ 13
And he that will	affirm	the contrary and say	6, 358/ 28
of worship, he must	affirm	also that all manner	6, 358/ 30
not in these words	affirm	nor intend thereby that	6, 384/ 6
in their holy writing	affirm	fully the contrary. And	6, 387/ 15
hath not faith, they	affirm	therein more than they	6, 387/ 18
for that if the	affirmative	be proved (especially in	6, 265/ 34
men should against the	affirmative	proved, lean to the	6, 267/ 2
his wife as himself	affirmed	fastly no, then he	6, 86/ 27
it was so fully	affirmed	that she at last	6, 92/ 18
thought that the scripture	affirmed	it. And as damnable	6, 170/ 35
him. And those twain	affirmed	and offered to depose	6, 267/ 8
defend that he had	affirmed	, then fell he from	6, 361/ 24
that he had before	affirmed	. And then began to	6, 361/ 26
evident scripture, as he	affirmed	, yet was there no	6, 365/ 13
you, and therein nothing	affirmed	neither against the determination	6, 368/ 19
in telling its tale	affirmeth	its tale and teacheth	6, 134/ 12
believed that the scripture	affirmeth	the contrary. For then	6, 171/ 1
writeth. Luther also sometimes	affirmeth	purgatory, sometimes doubteth, and	6, 425/ 8
at the philosophers for	affirming	of that point, which	6, 66/ 19
diminish his credence with	affirming	all the first and	6, 68/ 14
each one of them	affirming	upon their oath a	6, 83/ 4
power of the pope,	affirming	that his power upon	6, 361/ 18
constraint of God's ordinance,	affirming	that we do no	6, 377/ 3
very plain toward the	affirming	of such opinions, yet	6, 378/ 11
it sooner, and may	afford	his plasters better cheap	6, 214/ 17
out of Hyppona in	Affrike	, unto Saint Stephen's Church	6, 55/ 16

the answer to the	aforesaid	objections, and first by	6, 8/ 4
the answer to the	aforesaid	objections and first by	6, 101/ 6
contrary of any point	aforesaid	, be as far as	6, 246/ 4
was himself so sore	afraid	for all his faith	6, 394/ 12
published, to bring proofs	afresh	upon the principal matter	6, 265/ 5
then examine other witness	afresh	upon the principal point	6, 265/ 30
church, the heretics of	Africa	called the Donatists, fell	6, 409/ 5
forth to judgment, and	afterward	to martyrdom. "I would	6, 39/ 25
surely as it appeared	afterward	, it was of likelihood	6, 79/ 16
happeth to wax worse	afterward	. But he meaneth that	6, 195/ 7
serve God; and that	afterward	he left him and	6, 291/ 33
which when I would	afterwards	reprove and show the	6, 22/ 25
of twelve years of	age	, in marvelous manner vexed	6, 93/ 7
ye were at this	age	now to choose, you	6, 105/ 21
went it forth from	age	to age, continued in	6, 148/ 30
forth from age to	age	, continued in the church	6, 148/ 30
of old in every	age	and every time. And	6, 188/ 27
provided that in every	age	there were some good	6, 244/ 20
he rather signify their	age	than their office. And	6, 286/ 20
but also in every	age	. For whensoever a man	6, 381/ 24
must if he have	age	and discretion thereto." Then	6, 382/ 8
by sundry times and	ages	more things and more	6, 146/ 32
agreed, and by many	ages	consented, is the very	6, 166/ 26
continued longer by many	ages	persevering, the contrary opinions	6, 171/ 32
diverse regions and sundry	ages	, we thereby well perceive	6, 245/ 23
and subdued many divers	ages	before -- so doth	6, 315/ 10
out of doubt long	ago	; for God hath proved	6, 60/ 27
not yet fifty years	ago	since the first man	6, 66/ 28
have choked you long	ago	with the manifold miracles	6, 76/ 35
How long is it	ago	?" quoth he. "By my	6, 79/ 27
call a thousand year	ago	or fourteen hundred year	6, 90/ 8
or fourteen hundred year	ago	nowadays. For I am	6, 90/ 9
sure that so long	ago	, and yet longer too	6, 90/ 10
quite gone many years	ago	. And thus may ye	6, 191/ 34
or five hundred year	ago	, the image was hidden	6, 222/ 31
whole world hath long	ago	forgotten. And the name	6, 223/ 6
London not many years	ago	, in the days of	6, 317/ 23
more than a month	ago	." "Now, forsooth," quoth your	6, 321/ 28
though the church did	agree	therein and command it	6, 11/ 9
good Christian man will	agree	for heresies. And therefore	6, 37/ 20
for my part well	agree	them for heresies; but	6, 37/ 23
other side, if they	agree	that the name of	6, 39/ 30
no good man would	agree	that it were well	6, 52/ 1
that I would well	agree	that no temple of	6, 57/ 31

miracles, which I will	agree	to be a strong	6, 61/ 32
In that yourself will	agree	with me, that when	6, 71/ 7
in which yourself will	agree	that I am not	6, 71/ 11
done, as yourself doth	agree	that they twain, that	6, 71/ 15
such as yourself will	agree	to be done against	6, 71/ 19
I think yourself will	agree	that they tell me	6, 72/ 9
how many yourself would	agree	. For I now put	6, 82/ 31
If ye will not	agree	that ye be sure	6, 89/ 21
reason with those that	agree	themselves for Christian men	6, 102/ 29
that we must needs	agree	together in most things	6, 102/ 30
things. For we must	agree	in reason where faith	6, 102/ 31
over that we shall	agree	upon the whole corpus	6, 102/ 32
Ye do," quoth I, "	agree	that such things as	6, 103/ 8
we left. Since ye	agree	that Christ spoke his	6, 107/ 8
he, "I can well	agree	that all such things	6, 109/ 7
but he will well	agree	. And since his church	6, 111/ 1
he, "these words well	agree	withal. For God is	6, 114/ 9
hath, let us first	agree	by which of these	6, 118/ 31
together that can never	agree	together, but be ready	6, 128/ 28
thereby, and make it	agree	thereto. This were indeed	6, 129/ 9
whether we would all	agree	to be winged. "But	6, 138/ 29
Ghost, they consent and	agree	together in one --	6, 146/ 24
Catholic Church neither to	agree	to the making of	6, 147/ 5
For he will not	agree	it for evident be	6, 149/ 3
which, as holy doctors	agree	, were taught the apostles	6, 149/ 33
understood, well stand and	agree	together, yet can I	6, 154/ 29
his manhood, ye must	agree	with him. But for	6, 156/ 8
godhead, he will not	agree	with you but put	6, 156/ 9
at last we shall	agree	. But much ado methinketh	6, 163/ 15
beseecheth Christian people to	agree	together all in one	6, 163/ 36
which I will well	agree	, then will I say	6, 167/ 29
will in no wise	agree	with the text, but	6, 169/ 7
will not, I think,	agree	to call it other	6, 169/ 26
though the scripture did	agree	therein and command it	6, 179/ 10
as they may always	agree	therewithal. " "Be it," quoth	6, 184/ 27
men. Will ye now	agree	that there be therein	6, 208/ 17
bidding them only to	agree	all upon one thing	6, 224/ 8
consent exhorteth them to	agree	all in one, meaning	6, 224/ 10
intending well, do all	agree	upon any one thing	6, 224/ 13
it all consent and	agree	together upon any damnable	6, 224/ 16
his whole church to	agree	and consent together in	6, 239/ 3
I, "that ye still	agree	that God will not	6, 239/ 12
his whole church to	agree	in any damnable error	6, 239/ 13
is only, as ye	agree	, the true part?" "There	6, 242/ 17

wherein they consent and	agree	can be false or	6, 245/ 16
him, he could never	agree	that the faith of	6, 248/ 25
thing will I well	agree	for good reason in	6, 261/ 16
he, "I will not	agree	with you therein. For	6, 303/ 4
Now if Tyndale will	agree	, as he needs must	6, 307/ 5
thereof as least will	agree	with their capacities. For	6, 333/ 19
can in no wise	agree	with you that it	6, 337/ 3
days, they consequently did	agree	that to have the	6, 340/ 31
quoth I, "we shall	agree	well enough." And therewith	6, 358/ 10
so that he should	agree	upon some persons, virtuous	6, 362/ 35
would in no wise	agree	to make any men	6, 363/ 4
except such as would	agree	to forsake their vows	6, 370/ 11
thing consonant and well	agreeable	therewith do command us	6, 106/ 32
miracles (that we were	agreed	should stand for examples	6, 73/ 26
miracles which we were	agreed	should stand for examples	6, 78/ 21
point, since it is	agreed	already between us that	6, 101/ 27
we first be both	agreed	, without which we were	6, 102/ 13
and the Old Testament	agreed	upon, wherein we should	6, 102/ 25
also, as we were	agreed	a little while before	6, 118/ 21
one thing that is	agreed	between us now." "What	6, 120/ 18
I, "that I have	agreed	as well as you	6, 120/ 21
he, "and I am	agreed	to take none advantage	6, 120/ 28
were upon everything all	agreed	, the world were well	6, 138/ 27
but he would have	agreed	you the first part	6, 155/ 34
doctrine wherein they have	agreed	, and by many ages	6, 166/ 26
how they may be	agreed	together, as though all	6, 169/ 5
understood, since ye be	agreed	with nature and diligence	6, 170/ 10
therein we be all	agreed	, and speak of the	6, 171/ 17
not that yourself hath	agreed	already that these words	6, 172/ 36
right well that I	agreed	it. But I remember	6, 173/ 5
sundry ways proved and	agreed	between us that this	6, 175/ 4
when all this were	agreed	, he might say, that	6, 189/ 15
church, since it is	agreed	between us and granted	6, 206/ 17
being first confessed and	agreed	between us for a	6, 219/ 27
last with much work	agreed	between us?" "In good	6, 248/ 16
I trow we be	agreed	both that all were	6, 277/ 17
when the clergy therein	agreed	that the English Bibles	6, 340/ 30
the same. Whereupon he	agreed	to come to dispicions	6, 363/ 3
a price appointed and	agreed	, worth many whole sheep	6, 397/ 28
the world were all	agreed	to take all violence	6, 407/ 25
and for his part	agreeing	that the church of	6, 11/ 25
and for his part	agreeing	that the church of	6, 187/ 4
made by consent and	agreement	of men, to betoken	6, 46/ 28
schisms among them. Which	agreement	and consent can never	6, 164/ 2

the consent and common	agreement	of the old holy	6, 169/ 30
also that notwithstanding mine	agreement	ye were content that	6, 173/ 6
otherwise besides, wherein mine	agreement	should not bind me	6, 173/ 8
side the consent and	agreement	and common Catholic faith	6, 187/ 24
upon them only for	agreement	, bidding them only to	6, 224/ 7
maketh no mention of	agreement	upon the best and	6, 224/ 8
the whole consent and	agreement	of all Christian people	6, 346/ 30
never suffer, as yourself	agreeth	, the church of Christ	6, 210/ 2
whole world in effect	agreeth	that in all such	6, 266/ 16
quoth I, "since yourself	agreeth	that he had no	6, 277/ 1
and they have none." "	Ah	, well then," quoth I	6, 131/ 18
wilt thou?" quoth Caius. "	Ah	, wily boy, there thou	6, 250/ 15
went not far enough." "	Ah	, " quoth he, "their words	6, 267/ 29
favor found in them." "	Ah	, well said," quoth he	6, 277/ 13
rehearsed in the book." "	Ah	, that may well be	6, 285/ 34
father and the mother, "	Ah	, fie, fie for shame	6, 371/ 34
or invent by God's	aid	of his own study	6, 127/ 26
God assisted with his	aid	and grace where he	6, 140/ 25
that the grace and	aid	of God and his	6, 220/ 36
praying for his gracious	aid	and help -- he	6, 254/ 29
natural powers without the	aid	and help of special	6, 395/ 28
not able by the	aid	and help of his	6, 396/ 4
that witness the manifest	aid	and help of God	6, 413/ 23
your friend, "what evil	ailed	him to find out	6, 365/ 30
earth hangeth in the	air	, and men walk foot	6, 66/ 14
build up in the	air	a church all so	6, 196/ 26
seen multiplied in the	air	from the thing to	6, 213/ 24
eye, or of the	air	struck with the breath	6, 213/ 25
very birds of the	air	, by whom he setteth	6, 233/ 16
he could again, "Ogni	aiuto	e bono" (All is	6, 234/ 4
martyr of England, Saint	Alban	, to bear about and	6, 39/ 17
Who showed also Saint	Alban	himself in a vision	6, 39/ 18
dwelled, to seek Saint	Alban	, and that he had	6, 86/ 7
his wife to Saint	Alban's	, and there was walking	6, 86/ 3
he came that Saint	Alban's	body should be at	6, 86/ 10
lieth here at Saint	Alban's	, saving some relics of	6, 86/ 12
blind man, at Saint	Alban's	shrine had his sight	6, 86/ 15
English plainly signify the	aldermen	of the cities, and	6, 286/ 22
the mayor and the	aldermen	of the city, condemned	6, 327/ 22
a pot of good	ale	. And yet is he	6, 227/ 11
offering of bread and	ale	to Saint Germin, I	6, 234/ 24
we of Hymeneus and	Alexander	, of whom he writeth	6, 429/ 19
he, betaken Hymeneus and	Alexander	to the devil, to	6, 429/ 22
Corinthians also, "Hymineum et	Alexandrum	tradidi Satanae, ut discant	6, 429/ 20

the devil, her mind	alienated	and raving with despising	6, 93/ 9
before, "Non habebis deos	alienos	" (Thou shalt have no	6, 45/ 23
would believe us all	alike	. But what would you	6, 67/ 31
both firmly and both	alike	." "What if neither other	6, 154/ 12
their holy souls be	alive	, they would we did	6, 212/ 10
but that they be	alive	if God be their	6, 212/ 11
them that be yet	alive	. But one that is	6, 216/ 29
there were few saved	alive	, yet proveth not that	6, 252/ 21
them the third part	alive	. For this purpose I	6, 372/ 16
even as she goeth	alive	. But Saint James meant	6, 386/ 30
doctors. And thirdly, above	all-thing	, the articles of the	6, 9/ 13
hath commanded us in	all-thing	necessary to salvation to	6, 10/ 23
free will; and ascribe	all-thing	to destiny. The Eleventh	6, 18/ 25
did and would in	all-thing	stand and abide by	6, 32/ 31
as were to express	all-thing	in imagery. And now	6, 47/ 2
the scripture, doth contain	all-thing	that we be bound	6, 119/ 32
doctors. And thirdly, above	all-thing	, the articles of the	6, 122/ 14
other men. And in	all-thing	to flee the desire	6, 126/ 34
of living -- before	all-thing	were it necessary to	6, 127/ 13
corpus of holy scripture,	all-thing	that he would Christian	6, 155/ 9
he shall teach you	all-thing	, and he shall put	6, 178/ 3
mind and remembrance of	all-thing	that I shall have	6, 178/ 4
Ghost shall teach them	all-thing	. For as Saint Paul	6, 178/ 16
is not, except that	all-thing	that ever shall be	6, 197/ 16
say, and yet not	all-thing	to be blamed that	6, 232/ 31
of them thought, not	all-thing	so bad as they	6, 247/ 21
one and he in	all-thing	save one. And to	6, 248/ 19
harm. "But yet of	all-thing	especially, the law should	6, 262/ 14
good man, that deemed	all-thing	to the best." "So	6, 287/ 11
service, and finally, against	all-thing	in effect that good	6, 303/ 23
he, "I said not	all-thing	so; but marry, this	6, 324/ 15
quoth I, "knoweth of	all-thing	the truth. But what	6, 327/ 19
and barbarous. But of	all-thing	especially they say that	6, 333/ 3
finally, so far stretcheth	all-thing	against good manner and	6, 347/ 12
suffer God to do	all-thing	in us, good and	6, 353/ 3
free will and ascribe	all-thing	to destiny. "Surely, as	6, 376/ 20
lest Luther meant not	all-thing	so evil as his	6, 378/ 13
point at last, that	all-thing	hangeth only upon destiny	6, 400/ 4
did, at their word,	all-to	break in pieces the	6, 241/ 3
ways they could to	allect	the people by preaching	6, 407/ 10
one for the liberal	allegations	of the messenger for	6, 23/ 12
holy scripture which heretics	allege	against images, or any	6, 8/ 31
texts as these heretics	allege	against the worshipping of	6, 38/ 11
the reason that you	allege	," quothe I, "where ye	6, 56/ 31

said that I might	allege	you this miracle, and	6, 94/ 13
so sore manner to	allege	, lest I might haply	6, 94/ 26
holy scripture which heretics	allege	against images, or any	6, 116/ 23
or any other can	allege	and bring forth for	6, 121/ 10
and most clearly can	allege	the scripture for their	6, 162/ 29
ye say they none	allege	or pretend for the	6, 172/ 4
the authority that ye	allege	of Saint Augustine, I	6, 219/ 32
the words that ye	allege	can be none otherwise	6, 385/ 23
every misordered wretch might	allege	that his mischievous deed	6, 404/ 18
to the purpose to	allege	that by that example	6, 414/ 10
of heretics could yet	allege	for any doctor of	6, 434/ 30
on the other side,	alleged	much cunning, virtue, and	6, 36/ 10
have heard it often	alleged	in like wise for	6, 219/ 33
the texts that ye	alleged	unto me for the	6, 251/ 27
heard in this point	alleged	for the church, that	6, 261/ 12
those texts which ye	alleged	, be far from this	6, 282/ 26
texts and all other	alleged	for that purpose signify	6, 391/ 10
the texts which he	alleged	nothing made for his	6, 400/ 16
as for that he	alleged	of Saint Paul, that	6, 400/ 16
children. "Now where he	alleged	the words of Saint	6, 400/ 31
-- as they thus	alleged	, divers men, divers causes	6, 413/ 4
their own words, there	alleged	, doth open and plain	6, 431/ 11
Eighth Chapter The messenger	allegeth	that God may nothing	6, 6/ 18
Twentieth Chapter The messenger	allegeth	that the perpetual being	6, 8/ 17
Eighth Chapter The messenger	allegeth	that God may nothing	6, 74/ 2
Twentieth Chapter The messenger	allegeth	that the perpetual being	6, 113/ 4
of Christ, which Luther	allegeth	also for the same	6, 203/ 14
the scripture, which he	allegeth	to be very plain	6, 304/ 15
very church of Christ,	alleging	that they peradventure whom	6, 11/ 28
a cold and bare	alleging	, but such words new	6, 116/ 5
very church of Christ,	alleging	that they peradventure whom	6, 187/ 7
that it is it,	alleging	old writings and miracles	6, 217/ 16
the good man withal,	alleging	for the defense of	6, 293/ 28
that I would nothing	allow	nor defend that the	6, 23/ 30
in point of judgment	allow	for good and Catholic	6, 33/ 12
I suffer too and	allow	right well in some	6, 133/ 21
better, I would well	allow	it. If he changed	6, 287/ 29
is naught, except themselves	allow	that way for good	6, 378/ 24
as he list to	allow	them. But he said	6, 398/ 10
been used, taught, and	allowed	, and the contrary commonly	6, 38/ 8
saints and images been	allowed	, approbate, and accustomed for	6, 62/ 20
men of old hath	allowed	and used this way	6, 210/ 11
remnant that were present	allowed	it much, and I	6, 249/ 27
himself liked it and	allowed	it. And therefore wrote	6, 273/ 8

made, and it well	allowed	through Christendom long time	6, 313/ 9
might the work be	allowed	and approved by the	6, 341/ 13
many folk meetly well	allowed	in preaching, and thereby	6, 379/ 8
Christ by Peter was	allowed	and well approved by	6, 398/ 33
was by God well	allowed	in David. "Whereunto he	6, 398/ 34
suffered, nor their sect	allowed	in judgment, they devise	6, 405/ 13
have in other places	allowed	. And since that time	6, 409/ 17
him, he accepteth and	alloweth	all the deeds. And	6, 398/ 15
wonder that either any	Almain	could like the one	6, 432/ 33
as they both in	Almain	. And in good faith	6, 433/ 17
city of Worms in	Almaine	, doth so madly oversee	6, 17/ 27
sect have done in	Almaine	, Lombardy, and Rome. The	6, 18/ 10
and his followers in	Almaine	believe, yet he cannot	6, 18/ 28
a great city of	Almaine	, bring to knowledge the	6, 88/ 33
as it saith, in	Almaine	; a foolish, railing book	6, 291/ 9
hear say that in	Almaine	they find great ease	6, 309/ 22
country. And as for	Almaine	, such part thereof as	6, 309/ 30
city of Worms in	Almaine	, doth so madly oversee	6, 363/ 9
city called Worms in	Almaine	. Which book whoso readeth	6, 363/ 14
sect have done in	Almaine	, Lombardy, and Rome. "It	6, 368/ 5
was this doctrine in	Almaine	of the common uplandish	6, 369/ 6
in that part of	Almaine	to a right miserable	6, 369/ 29
divers other parts of	Almaine	and Swicherland this ungracious	6, 369/ 31
himself a gentleman in	Almaine	or Spain would feign	6, 371/ 20
and his followers in	Almaine	believe, yet he cannot	6, 377/ 33
flock and affinity in	Almaine	, yet thought your friend	6, 378/ 15
a good town in	Almaine	, which when he had	6, 404/ 29
Lutherans have done in	Almaine	. For avoiding whereof, that	6, 409/ 8
only in Italy and	Almaine	, but also in Spain	6, 409/ 22
he, "let Wales and	Almaygne	go, yet priests had	6, 309/ 34
also that he is	almighty	and may do what	6, 73/ 21
and that he is	almighty	. And therefore, when ye	6, 73/ 30
sovereign goodness that his	almighty	majesty could have made	6, 74/ 33
what he will, being	almighty	, and in doing of	6, 75/ 18
low as to God	Almighty	, and kiss some their	6, 230/ 22
goodness and majesty of	Almighty	God in heaven, that	6, 402/ 29
the benign nature of	Almighty	God. For whereas our	6, 403/ 2
to the blame of	Almighty	God. But since what	6, 405/ 10
Christian princes by his	almighty	hand. But on the	6, 413/ 25
he sat in God	Almighty's	bosom up on high	6, 40/ 31
that Doctor Mayo, sometime	almoner	to King Henry the	6, 156/ 36
divers of the king's	almoners	, to whom the goods	6, 319/ 20
many of the king's	almoners	that he knew by	6, 321/ 32
of the king's	almoners	, and have seen and	6, 322/ 14

been officer under two	almoners	, and therefore I have	6, 323/ 8
dispraise of philosophy and	almost	all the seven liberal	6, 9/ 4
man marvelous favor, and	almost	more than lawful, in	6, 14/ 34
was divulged and spread	almost	through the world in	6, 32/ 22
a syllogism and reasoning,	almost	as formal as is	6, 65/ 21
done in twenty shops	almost	in one street." "Marry	6, 69/ 13
Christian and heathen, and	almost	every town at sundry	6, 76/ 14
that he might seem	almost	mad that hearing the	6, 93/ 2
than the Jews were	almost	with Moses's law. And	6, 105/ 2
matter. Never was there	almost	so sore a word	6, 105/ 33
dispraise of philosophy and	almost	all the seven liberal	6, 122/ 5
all seven (save grammar)	almost	to serve for naught	6, 122/ 21
thereto. For it is	almost	a common thing among	6, 138/ 20
ever any word thereof	almost	was written in the	6, 143/ 35
word?" and therewith went	almost	all their way; so	6, 145/ 27
as many diverse minds	almost	as there be men	6, 191/ 23
only as many sects	almost	as men, but also	6, 192/ 13
by God, I had	almost	forgotten one thing, that	6, 228/ 32
law through the world	almost	prohibit him so to	6, 263/ 27
but honest men and	almost	of all sorts of	6, 264/ 22
divers countries spread about	almost	all the heresies that	6, 268/ 28
man marvelous favor, and	almost	more than lawful, in	6, 270/ 33
his evil preaching, men	almost	all such as could	6, 272/ 19
in heaven than upon	almost	a hundred good folk	6, 283/ 22
but evil opinion and	almost	a despair of his	6, 284/ 21
so continually inculcateth that	almost	in the whole book	6, 287/ 33
net, so were it	almost	as little labor and	6, 293/ 7
mind, that they reckon	almost	God much bounden to	6, 301/ 24
wife, which no man	almost	lacketh now, to the	6, 301/ 34
law, with the thing	almost	received in general custom	6, 311/ 13
times sunderly talked with	almost	all such except the	6, 318/ 25
hear in every place	almost	, where I find any	6, 332/ 25
such common letters as	almost	every man could read	6, 338/ 13
or penance or anything	almost	once said unto them	6, 350/ 10
it were as good	almost	to have no confession	6, 351/ 32
been true, yet would	almost	a very natural fool	6, 364/ 36
matters above rehearsed, but	almost	in all the remnant	6, 365/ 11
spirituality, till they had	almost	played as Aesop telleth	6, 369/ 20
cooled that it were	almost	quenched among Christian people	6, 374/ 13
apostle Paul), and after,	almost	continually, divers heresies sprang	6, 406/ 30
manner equivalent, Luther teaching	almost	nothing but heresies, nor	6, 417/ 31
none heresies found anywhere	almost	that the Lutherans have	6, 417/ 32
if any benefit or	alms	done to one of	6, 48/ 35
were better spent in	alms	upon poor folk; and	6, 49/ 25

may be given in	alms	when men will, which	6, 51/ 2
it had been great	alms	the prior and she	6, 87/ 30
to be given in	alms	. This man, as I	6, 319/ 23
these good works --	alms	, fasting or any such	6, 381/ 27
spent in preaching, great	alms	spent on poor people	6, 385/ 7
all his goods in	alms	, and had also all	6, 385/ 18
munda sunt vobis" (Give	alms	, and all is clean	6, 392/ 1
of them that doth	alms	, "A good measure shaken	6, 392/ 35
them that have done	alms	in meat, drink, cloth	6, 393/ 3
giving their good in	alms	, with other virtuous exercise	6, 421/ 16
honor, fasting, prayer, and	alms	had in price, God	6, 433/ 24
any manner virtue --	almsdeed	, faith, or other --	6, 385/ 3
given them -- cunning,	almsdeed	, faith, and all --	6, 385/ 13
in faith as in	almsdeed	, which the Apostle putteth	6, 385/ 33
for the preeminence of	almsdeed	as ye that are	6, 392/ 3
or any other virtue,	almsdeed	alone sufficeth for salvation	6, 392/ 6
should so say of	almsdeed	, we should say wrong	6, 392/ 7
free and liberal in	almsdeeds	, and a very goodly	6, 28/ 15
than Christ can himself	alone	, that can do all	6, 52/ 5
knowledge of the father	alone	therefore among our wives'	6, 63/ 32
twain every one is	alone	more credible than they	6, 64/ 19
that point believe yourself	alone	, as well as them	6, 67/ 30
left them twain there	alone	. And the same night	6, 79/ 14
as though it came	alone	, so that all the	6, 87/ 20
than to the circumcision	alone	. Nor to as much	6, 105/ 23
Christ in that word	alone	where he saith that	6, 105/ 35
and meant toward Peter	alone	. "That will be," quoth	6, 107/ 36
do, he letteth them	alone	therewith, without any other	6, 113/ 29
studious of the text	alone	, without great force of	6, 122/ 20
love of holy scripture	alone	. But in little while	6, 123/ 2
given them to scripture	alone	. Whose affections of pride	6, 126/ 5
affection to the scripture	alone	that he, for the	6, 126/ 9
heresies, and let scripture	alone	?" "Nay," quoth I, "that	6, 126/ 12
I think not thus	alone	. For ye shall find	6, 126/ 19
heavy body should move	alone	any other motion than	6, 130/ 1
Christian child of ours	alone	for a while. And	6, 134/ 1
that I believe God	alone	far better than them	6, 154/ 8
methinketh, to believe God	alone	speaking in his holy	6, 167/ 22
let the first point	alone	because therein we be	6, 171/ 16
But let it then	alone	for the while and	6, 173/ 9
not to the apostles	alone	, but if he said	6, 177/ 30
he said to them	alone	these words also, "I	6, 177/ 30
But let our Creed	alone	a while and go	6, 179/ 33
with this one point	alone	plainly turneth up and	6, 184/ 15

wisdom and their learning	alone	. But as for their	6, 260/ 29
And then letting Wilkin	alone	with Simkin disputing their	6, 276/ 7
that is accused, swearing	alone	against them all." "Yet	6, 276/ 14
we shall let him	alone	till God send him	6, 284/ 23
salvation standeth in faith	alone	, and toward our salvation	6, 288/ 30
let his wise argument	alone	, since it sufficeth us	6, 309/ 10
not but for scripture	alone	, and that is plain	6, 367/ 22
still and let God	alone	? "What harm shall they	6, 373/ 22
believe Luther that God	alone	without their will worketh	6, 373/ 24
with this blasphemous heresy	alone	, lay more villainous rebuke	6, 377/ 7
hold that only faith	alone	is sufficient, without good	6, 380/ 1
saith plain that faith	alone	, without any good works	6, 380/ 34
that faith is sufficient	alone	if one happen after	6, 380/ 36
speak it, that faith	alone	is enough for them	6, 381/ 18
but only that faith	alone	had been enough for	6, 381/ 19
thought also that faith	alone	doth justify a man	6, 381/ 22
before by his faith	alone	without the works, and	6, 381/ 32
then did not faith	alone	justify the man, but	6, 382/ 11
he said that faith	alone	justifieth a man, when	6, 382/ 22
to say as faith	alone	cannot justify. "To this	6, 382/ 24
sufficient, and that faith	alone	doth justify, because that	6, 382/ 27
he that saith fire	alone	is enough to burn	6, 383/ 6
hopeth that by faith	alone	he shall be saved	6, 383/ 12
that ye preach faith	alone	to be sufficient because	6, 383/ 15
as well that charity	alone	is sufficient, which were	6, 383/ 17
available. And surely faith	alone	, without charity, may be	6, 386/ 5
faith unto the promises	alone	from all other articles	6, 388/ 10
no more that faith	alone	is sufficient, but they	6, 388/ 32
must say that hope	alone	is sufficient. And yet	6, 388/ 33
that it is sufficient	alone	without good works, and	6, 389/ 7
to say that faith	alone	sufficeth without good works	6, 389/ 12
any other virtue, almsdeed	alone	sufficeth for salvation, how	6, 392/ 6
do prove that faith	alone	doth not suffice without	6, 392/ 21
that faith is sufficient	alone	without good works should	6, 394/ 24
doctrine, that faith is	alone	sufficient to save them	6, 394/ 27
that faith was enough	alone	, because it brought of	6, 395/ 10
righteousness of a man	alone	wrought of himself and	6, 395/ 27
in preaching that faith	alone	was sufficient for our	6, 399/ 33
all their deeds himself	alone	, and they do nothing	6, 402/ 19
say not by themselves	alone	without God. But his	6, 404/ 12
may not do it	alone	, what madness were it	6, 415/ 27
quoth I, "Tyndale's word	alone	ascribing all the miracles	6, 431/ 33
than were mad Collins	alone	, if he were not	6, 433/ 16
said. And there all	aloud	, when he had rehearsed	6, 69/ 27

to her cried out	aloud	, "Holy maiden Elizabeth, help	6, 87/ 23
shall be preached out	aloud	upon the ridge of	6, 90/ 36
revocation, and said out	aloud	that he might well	6, 125/ 21
the ornaments of the	altar	and the priest's apparel	6, 49/ 35
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, he had showed them	6, 148/ 9
monk standing at the	altar	that hallowed certain threads	6, 228/ 19
Holy Sacrament of the	Altar	. And thereupon was the	6, 327/ 27
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, saying plainly that all	6, 349/ 16
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, yet saith he thereof	6, 353/ 35
the Sacrament of the	Altar	joined with the Body	6, 354/ 1
the Sacrament of the	Altar	is not the very	6, 354/ 5
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	is ordained of God	6, 354/ 24
the chalice from the	altar	at Mass, slain priests	6, 372/ 11
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, the sacred Body of	6, 433/ 35
privy members at the	altar's	end. Not every man	6, 228/ 16
with false glosses, and	altered	from the truth of	6, 29/ 6
simple, and unlearned men (	although	they fell into errors	6, 31/ 8
studious of scripture, and	although	I now have a	6, 34/ 25
now for this matter,	although	the whole spirituality --	6, 36/ 14
place wrought a miracle,	although	he nothing do it	6, 61/ 6
proof and authority therefor,	although	there were none other	6, 62/ 28
you that God --	although	it cannot otherwise be	6, 74/ 27
well and sufficiently proved,	although	there were none other	6, 77/ 14
by God not forbidden,	although	they be hard and	6, 107/ 1
understood those books. And	although	there might haply be	6, 144/ 22
matter? Would ye not,	although	he should have told	6, 161/ 4
is the very tree,	although	each of them were	6, 207/ 2
And this were true	although	ye had warning that	6, 219/ 11
I say, no reason,	although	they were a great	6, 237/ 2
of Christ himself; and	although	some were so mad	6, 237/ 10
he was judged faulty,	although	ye had ever accounted	6, 260/ 11
nor the other neither,	although	he had been as	6, 267/ 23
if he had wrong,	although	there had been used	6, 270/ 29
he wrote first that	although	it could not be	6, 365/ 12
taught and firmly stood	although	nothing had been written	6, 419/ 25
suspicious if they think	altogether	lies that so many	6, 63/ 23
it must be therein	altogether	learned, were it then	6, 117/ 13
and utterly deny Christ	altogether	, it cannot be undermined	6, 196/ 18
us first consider whereunto	altogether	weigheth. For it stretcheth	6, 218/ 8
many doth, read it	altogether	and believe thereof never	6, 254/ 12
abuse the word "faith"	altogether	, turning it slyly from	6, 388/ 13
suffered in their passion	altogether	sin? All the deeds	6, 396/ 20
judgment, be they sin	altogether	? Saint Paul reckoned it	6, 396/ 22
far, and was much	amazed	and looked as though	6, 322/ 4

a mean man, an	ambassador	to a great king	6, 46/ 3
honor redound, to the	ambassador	or to the king	6, 46/ 5
were now doubtful and	ambiguous	whether the church of	6, 345/ 30
virtuous man, far from	ambition	and desire of worldly	6, 28/ 13
side, since that the	ambition	of Christian rulers, desiring	6, 413/ 27
because he nameth Saint	Ambrose	, I ween there will	6, 41/ 14
himself resorted and Saint	Ambrose	was bishop, to be	6, 41/ 18
long time ere Saint	Ambrose	was born, or the	6, 41/ 32
Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	Ambrose	, and all the old	6, 367/ 18
Eusebie, Saint Basile, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Gregory Nazianzenus, Saint	6, 406/ 33
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Gregory, Saint Cyprian	6, 420/ 14
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Chrysostom, Saint Gregory	6, 431/ 35
Cyprian, Saint Jerome, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Augustine, Saint Basil	6, 434/ 8
that he made against	Ambrosius	Catherina; that is, to	6, 203/ 15
his holy word also.	Amen	. "Now who was there	6, 364/ 10
as though they could	amend	the works of God	6, 138/ 21
mind no man can	amend	it. "But now would	6, 154/ 33
where men would not	amend	their living." "Was it	6, 165/ 5
a man would not	amend	any damnable fault?" "Yes	6, 165/ 6
nun, were commanded to	amend	his lewd living and	6, 165/ 17
ne'er which way to	amend	, as he that knoweth	6, 173/ 33
after, turn, repent and	amend	, and so be saved	6, 197/ 5
he which would not	amend	by his fault, showed	6, 202/ 15
the abuse thereof, not	amend	the misuse but utterly	6, 235/ 33
men rather monished to	amend	their manners, and use	6, 236/ 14
would ween it would	amend	much part of this	6, 303/ 11
should much the better	amend	if we were so	6, 314/ 1
and also of reason	amend	it where it were	6, 340/ 36
apt to purge and	amend	the reader, though some	6, 347/ 32
sinner doth repent and	amend	in his mind with	6, 381/ 25
after warning, will not	amend	but waxeth worse, eschew	6, 428/ 30
of those factions to	amend	, and us the grace	6, 435/ 23
my cause, to have	amended	mine own upon the	6, 22/ 26
shall be thereby nothing	amended	; for if we will	6, 95/ 29
of their disobedience have	amended	the matter with a	6, 124/ 16
by some good men	amended	, and then the book	6, 293/ 2
were more than half	amended	. Now where ye say	6, 295/ 29
be by good examination	amended	, except they be such	6, 316/ 7
get a promise of	amendment	, as sad men advised	6, 43/ 2
a perpetual occasion of	amendment	. For if the faith	6, 110/ 16
occasion of repentance and	amendment	, which must needs lack	6, 174/ 4
to take occasion of	amendment	by some vein of	6, 194/ 3
of him, but his	amendment	with the acknowledging of	6, 269/ 36
good hope of his	amendment	all the while that	6, 279/ 16

their infamy after their	amendment	, then was Saint Peter	6, 283/ 14
humble confession and meek	amendment	winneth him so much	6, 283/ 25
a despair of his	amendment	in all that ever	6, 284/ 21
is the means of	amendment	. And therefore, while the	6, 294/ 23
from all purpose of	amendment	that his prayers were	6, 299/ 15
-- what manner of	amendment	shall this man come	6, 352/ 14
he turned to none	amendment	. Now God from the	6, 401/ 34
and devise about the	amendment	of Sandwich Haven. At	6, 412/ 27
or come to good	amendment	. I told you myself	6, 416/ 28
them. And yet what	amendment	made his gentle and	6, 416/ 32
find nothing of their	amendment	. And this bodily punishment	6, 429/ 29
the head. For at	Amias	is Saint John's head	6, 221/ 21
were it not much	amiss	in such wise to	6, 22/ 4
these miracles, not much	amiss	nor very far from	6, 64/ 29
quoth I, "cometh never	amiss	to me." "The poor	6, 69/ 18
anything in this matter	amiss	?" "I cannot well tell	6, 113/ 9
that like I not	amiss	, so that ye do	6, 133/ 19
I see nothing much	amiss	therein; where ye have	6, 234/ 25
would not be much	amiss	. For so should they	6, 302/ 34
would not be much	amiss	to preserve the man's	6, 417/ 22
words will weigh and	amount	. Ye deny not," quoth	6, 239/ 23
He taught also Saint	Amphibalus	, the master and teacher	6, 39/ 15
few words of Saint	Amphibalus	, at the sight of	6, 39/ 21
touched, for the more	ample	satisfaction of such as	6, 248/ 7
Saint Peter did unto	Ananias	and Sapphira for a	6, 429/ 5
bark against the old	ancient	customs of Christ's church	6, 49/ 17
one that was an	ancient	heretic had been examined	6, 268/ 26
old heresies of those	ancient	heretics -- whom and	6, 315/ 8
intolerable torments. And old,	ancient	, honorable men, those fierce	6, 370/ 38
the images of the	angel	cherubim in the secret	6, 38/ 32
we read that the	angel	moved the water, and	6, 60/ 31
why he sent the	angel	rather thither, and there	6, 61/ 3
indeed, yet since the	angel	of darkness may transform	6, 62/ 5
transfigure himself into an	angel	of light, how shall	6, 62/ 6
virginity. For when the	angel	had said unto her	6, 150/ 9
the purpose. For the	angel	said not, "Lo, thou	6, 150/ 22
For else when the	angel	did the message, she	6, 151/ 3
he boldly forbade an	angel	of heaven to be	6, 224/ 5
would not give an	angel	of heaven audience to	6, 346/ 8
hearing not to an	angel	of heaven, but to	6, 346/ 12
that neither man nor	angel	is able to dispense	6, 366/ 8
Galatians, that if any	angel	would come down from	6, 384/ 3
so be, that any	angel	so should do indeed	6, 384/ 7
was impossible that any	angel	of heaven should come	6, 384/ 8

he meant that an	angel	may come down from	6, 384/ 21
man. For though none	angel	could come down and	6, 385/ 22
though he were an	angel	of heaven." And therefore	6, 419/ 35
and drink, only by	angel's	food. And divers times	6, 87/ 15
excellent creature, as to	angels	or saints; the third	6, 97/ 32
yet are they and	angels	also definitively so placed	6, 212/ 34
so much that blessed	angels	and holy souls, being	6, 213/ 32
of some other, as	angels	, devils, or men, and	6, 336/ 20
there not so. For	angels	of heaven never can	6, 384/ 30
whole world and with	angels	too, and had all	6, 385/ 16
all men and not	angels	, some of them may	6, 410/ 9
he swore in great	anger	all the oaths he	6, 91/ 30
heresies, the displeasure and	anger	whereof setteth them on	6, 211/ 10
threads in a great	anger	and went his way	6, 228/ 31
set to another. For	anger	whereof he fell into	6, 361/ 9
wrote the first of	anger	and malice toward the	6, 366/ 11
would be yet right	angry	with him that would	6, 47/ 26
forswear, to forbear each	angry	word than not to	6, 105/ 30
adversaries though they were	angry	thereat, yet should not	6, 116/ 8
enough, and be not	angry	therewith nor strive against	6, 130/ 7
merrily, and is not	angry	that the juggler will	6, 130/ 31
to be sad and	angry	both, and like a	6, 140/ 3
will, I ween, be	angry	with me that I	6, 185/ 34
twelve. And yet more	angry	would wax with me	6, 185/ 35
earth, he will be	angry	if we do them	6, 215/ 13
dough-baked, then is he	angry	. "Marry, no marvel," quoth	6, 258/ 23
what if he wax	angry	that his proper invention	6, 275/ 32
will they then be	angry	with them that punish	6, 404/ 23
zeal, or percase an	angry	and a cruel heart	6, 410/ 10
Apostles, "Erat multitudo credentium,	anima	una et cor unum	6, 191/ 18
God's Holy Spirit that	animateth	his church and giveth	6, 224/ 15
Finis. Cum privilegio regali,	anno	Domini MDXXXI, mense Maii	6, 435/ 34
exhorting them thereto, and	announcing	the authority thereof all	6, 361/ 5
general council damned and	annulled	. But this no more	6, 355/ 10
hath always signified an	anointed	parson, and with holy	6, 290/ 4
is my gown?" Then	anon	the beggar told him	6, 86/ 32
I, "we shall see	anon	whether the cart draw	6, 133/ 12
did all the sin	anon	spring up for the	6, 140/ 6
proved thee an ass	anon	." "Marry, Master," quoth the	6, 250/ 17
all his whole confession	anon	, but for the evil	6, 282/ 6
hang, I can tell	anon	whether he hanged himself	6, 322/ 16
man can look into	another's	breast, as it is	6, 22/ 2
ye whisper one in	another's	ear shall be preached	6, 90/ 36
one to take away	another's	horse, how may they	6, 415/ 24

on pilgrimages, with the	answer	of the author unto	6, 5/ 18
The author defereth the	answer	to the aforesaid objections	6, 8/ 4
faith. And thereupon the	answer	of the author to	6, 9/ 19
they might. And the	answer	of the author proving	6, 10/ 33
objection the author doth	answer	and confute. The Seventh	6, 12/ 30
The author entereth the	answer	to the objections that	6, 13/ 4
Whereunto the author maketh	answer	. The Tenth Chapter The	6, 13/ 11
for the while his	answer	to the objection made	6, 16/ 4
whose writings they made	answer	to, being sometimes of	6, 23/ 25
esteem my mind and	answer	in those matters, that	6, 26/ 30
would be glad to	answer	with the truth, albeit	6, 27/ 33
whom ye would fain	answer	and satisfy with reason	6, 32/ 28
to do by mine	answer	, and neither the mind	6, 32/ 30
for the truth such	answer	as he should bring	6, 33/ 18
ere I made any	answer	to his words, I	6, 33/ 21
make him an unadvised	answer	, but with good words	6, 34/ 34
more fully and effectually	answer	it, leaving no part	6, 35/ 6
man maketh a proper	answer	for the ark. But	6, 42/ 16
with a proud rigorous	answer	put in fear of	6, 43/ 5
God. And therefore that	answer	answereth not well the	6, 43/ 14
hath that book one	answer	that assoileth all the	6, 43/ 16
on pilgrimages, with the	answer	of the author unto	6, 51/ 23
he might the better	answer	them with that he	6, 51/ 31
could make him no	answer	, no more than Saint	6, 60/ 13
I can make you	answer	thereunto." "Nay, sir," said	6, 62/ 30
friend, "if I should	answer	them thus, and by	6, 64/ 7
find to make them	answer	with. For, first, they	6, 95/ 27
in, yet now this	answer	toucheth the point but	6, 99/ 3
The author defereth the	answer	to the aforesaid objections	6, 101/ 6
with your objections and	answer	them forthwith, while they	6, 102/ 10
he, "what I might	answer	thereto. But yet methink	6, 113/ 10
need to care for	answer	, it should even then	6, 116/ 3
God for idolatry. For	answer	whereof, when I laid	6, 120/ 33
faith. And thereupon the	answer	of the author to	6, 128/ 12
or twain for the	answer	of such blame as	6, 138/ 19
Or else had her	answer	nothing been to the	6, 150/ 22
needs be that her	answer	meant that she never	6, 150/ 28
not what I should	answer	it withal. And yet	6, 154/ 2
himself content with this	answer	; but he would have	6, 155/ 33
ye shall have an	answer	for his, in such	6, 156/ 15
pinch, and I shall	answer	you as I have	6, 156/ 34
answered." And since that	answer	served him well there	6, 157/ 13
each to impugn and	answer	other that ye stood	6, 157/ 22
unto for your final	answer	and solution of all	6, 162/ 5

they might. And the	answer	of the author proving	6, 167/ 3
since touch nor make	answer	thereto; albeit that the	6, 184/ 14
Luther greatest cause to	answer	this point earnestly, and	6, 184/ 18
objection the author doth	answer	and confute. When I	6, 207/ 22
The author entereth the	answer	to the objections that	6, 210/ 29
Whereunto the author maketh	answer	. "How can I," quoth	6, 217/ 4
I warrant you make	answer	that neither of both	6, 232/ 16
is one evident easy	answer	, that they nothing touch	6, 235/ 24
For men may peradventure	answer	you that there is	6, 238/ 15
and shape you such	answer	as my poor wit	6, 248/ 13
if I would again	answer	him another while, he	6, 249/ 4
he, "I pray you	answer	me this a little	6, 249/ 8
I argue and ye	answer	, I have driven you	6, 249/ 23
on one that will	answer	him handsomely as he	6, 250/ 4
telleth you, though your	answer	which ye made therein	6, 251/ 1
yet was not that	answer	of his, as I	6, 251/ 14
the church. And what	answer	would ye then have	6, 251/ 18
quoth I, "your next	answer	were to say, as	6, 251/ 31
he, "what could I	answer	else, but clearly grant	6, 252/ 4
there did ye not	answer	him well. For we	6, 254/ 21
wherein. Whereunto he made	answer	not that he had	6, 272/ 3
well which way to	answer	you admitting your case	6, 274/ 5
court to make true	answer	to such things as	6, 281/ 24
bound to make him	answer	, forasmuch as no such	6, 281/ 28
matter make you any	answer	to die therefor, not	6, 282/ 4
I not make any	answer	in this for the	6, 282/ 12
other"; and with this	answer	or such other must	6, 282/ 13
or to make him	answer	therein. But on the	6, 282/ 19
for the while his	answer	to the objection made	6, 293/ 18
will with few words	answer	you. But as for	6, 294/ 35
Thereunto the author maketh	answer	. % "But I would ween	6, 303/ 9
said ye would make	answer	for the law whereby	6, 314/ 12
cometh to his own	answer	, then he writeth in	6, 364/ 3
father most mildly made	answer	." And finally he finisheth	6, 364/ 6
should give a plain	answer	whether I would revoke	6, 364/ 27
may never void that	answer	by reason. But then	6, 405/ 2
I to your friend, "	answer	the points which ye	6, 406/ 9
faintly, and then doth	answer	them so slenderly, and	6, 432/ 27
opinion by the author	answered	and confuted. The Fourth	6, 5/ 21
he should be somewhat	answered	and satisfied by me	6, 34/ 33
is not only well	answered	, but also turned again	6, 40/ 11
very well and clearly	answered	." "In what wise?" quoth	6, 42/ 4
opinion by the author	answered	and confuted. At this	6, 51/ 27
be priest; whereunto he	answered	, "Nay verily; for methinketh	6, 53/ 6

the other. Whereunto I	answered	that why God would	6, 60/ 12
of God himself?" % I	answered	him that the force	6, 62/ 13
this is right merrily	answered	. And to say the	6, 64/ 27
of truth?" Your friend	answered	that reason and nature	6, 65/ 12
reason, as ye have	answered	me, that presupposed the	6, 98/ 33
holy scripture. As Abraham	answered	the rich man in	6, 114/ 11
thus have ye suddenly	answered	yourself, to all those	6, 121/ 14
not well the Gospel,	answered	that he thought so	6, 124/ 28
you that I am?"	answered	and said: "Thou art	6, 143/ 19
his name Jesus," she	answered	him, "How may this	6, 150/ 11
King Henry the Seventh,	answered	once the king at	6, 157/ 1
that was very well	answered	. " And since that answer	6, 157/ 12
then are ye full	answered	. For then have ye	6, 162/ 3
quoth I, "also fully	answered	in this: that where	6, 184/ 29
ye be further fully	answered	in the principal point	6, 185/ 13
once soon and shortly	answered	, for it is not	6, 230/ 10
in the devil, he	answered	him, "Credere en le	6, 234/ 11
I can see sufficiently	answered	, except that ye have	6, 246/ 5
so fully felt himself	answered	and contented therein, that	6, 246/ 8
ye argued and I	answered	, that the church was	6, 249/ 19
on one that had	answered	him as frowardly as	6, 250/ 6
frowardly as the boy	answered	one Caius, a poet	6, 250/ 7
ye were concluded, yet	answered	ye not well thereto	6, 251/ 2
ye so should have	answered	him as I have	6, 251/ 15
quoth I, "ye had	answered	him truly, but yet	6, 251/ 28
I, "not if ye	answered	thereto well." "Why," quoth	6, 252/ 3
now if ye had	answered	him thus, I believe	6, 254/ 38
yet were your errand	answered	as far as toucheth	6, 277/ 2
I, "that is soon	answered	. Lay the charge to	6, 314/ 15
yet when they were	answered	, always lost more than	6, 319/ 36
to the question he	answered	and said that he	6, 322/ 5
without any sticking, he	answered	, "Nay, not twenty." Thereat	6, 323/ 18
those well and substantially	answered	again for him. Howbeit	6, 325/ 9
believe, were all well	answered	, and the mind fully	6, 330/ 26
he was by writing	answered	by the master of	6, 361/ 15
was in such wise	answered	by good and cunning	6, 361/ 23
incredible humanity and bounty,	answered	in this wise benignly	6, 364/ 5
that I had not	answered	to the purpose, and	6, 364/ 23
Then unto this I	answered	in this wise, "Since	6, 364/ 29
pride. "Then was it	answered	him that he and	6, 380/ 6
for our salvation." Then	answered	he that therein they	6, 380/ 35
thereto." Then was it	answered	him that then was	6, 382/ 9
justify. "To this he	answered	that he had said	6, 382/ 26
was well and properly	answered	. But yet methinketh he	6, 383/ 35

To this the man	answered	that some right well	6, 387/ 5
promises. "Then was it	answered	him that those right	6, 387/ 12
But then was it	answered	that neither they nor	6, 389/ 3
To this it was	answered	that if this opinion	6, 389/ 35
good works. "Whereunto he	answered	that many texts of	6, 390/ 21
To this was it	answered	that those texts and	6, 391/ 10
at naught. "To this	answered	he that albeit these	6, 392/ 20
works. "Whereunto he was	answered	that though it so	6, 392/ 26
leaves. "Then was it	answered	him that he was	6, 393/ 20
hell? Whereunto it was	answered	, whoso believed after your	6, 393/ 27
faith. "To this was	answered	him, "Lo, now by	6, 395/ 4
of justice). "Thereunto he	answered	that Saint Paul would	6, 396/ 28
God. Whereunto it was	answered	that this was little	6, 396/ 31
may be then well	answered	with their own words	6, 404/ 27
not blame him; they	answered	him, after his own	6, 404/ 32
These objections be soon	answered	. For neither doth the	6, 406/ 20
will soon bring the	answerer	to a perilous point	6, 250/ 3
saved. Whereunto the author	answereth	and declareth that it	6, 12/ 12
pilgrimages. And first he	answereth	in this chapter the	6, 13/ 6
Eleventh Chapter The author	answereth	all the objections proponed	6, 13/ 18
Which objection the author	answereth	and dissolveth. The Second	6, 14/ 7
him. Whereunto the author	answereth	that he is bound	6, 15/ 15
Masses. Whereunto the author	answereth	. The Thirteenth Chapter The	6, 16/ 11
wives. Whereunto the author	answereth	. The Fourteenth Chapter The	6, 16/ 14
Fourteenth Chapter The author	answereth	the doubt moved before	6, 16/ 16
together. Whereunto the author	answereth	. The Sixteenth Chapter The	6, 16/ 30
And therefore that answer	answereth	not well the matter	6, 43/ 15
text in scripture that	answereth	it, and seemeth to	6, 135/ 21
saved. Whereunto the author	answereth	and declareth that it	6, 195/ 31
pilgrimages. And first he	answereth	in this chapter the	6, 210/ 32
Eleventh Chapter The author	answereth	all the objections proponed	6, 229/ 32
Which objection the author	answereth	and dissolveth. About fortnight	6, 247/ 8
him. Whereunto the author	answereth	that he is bound	6, 280/ 19
in that he nothing	answereth	to those words of	6, 292/ 21
Masses. Whereunto the author	answereth	. "And be a priest	6, 299/ 8
him toward. Tyndale nothing	answereth	in his book to	6, 304/ 11
Fourteenth Chapter The author	answereth	the doubt moved before	6, 314/ 6
together; whereunto the author	answereth	. "I suppose," quoth he	6, 317/ 2
by which he not	answereth	, but raileth against that	6, 362/ 2
I, "our Savior himself	answereth	where he saith in	6, 421/ 19
his most erudite book	answereth	unto Luther, the prelates	6, 430/ 4
letter of the author	answering	the same. The declaration	6, 5/ 4
which, in their books	answering	to the objections of	6, 23/ 23
letter of the author	answering	the same. The declaration	6, 24/ 20

grace made in Latin,	answering	to the letter of	6, 344/ 24
cannot abide the common	anthem	of our Lady and	6, 359/ 34
concerning the coming of	Antichrist	and the day, manner	6, 146/ 15
head of all heretics,	Antichrist	, (of whom these folk	6, 434/ 33
the truth, seeing false	Antichrist	proving his preaching by	6, 435/ 2
that ever shall spring,	Antichrist	and all, and in	6, 435/ 12
and destroy his idol	Antichrist	, with the Spirit of	6, 435/ 14
peradventure for some great	antiquity	or the great virtue	6, 47/ 8
Saint Paul and Saint	Antony	and a few such	6, 58/ 30
appointed. Then what an	anxiety	and solicitude is there	6, 105/ 31
no wise live in	anxiety	and trouble of mind	6, 233/ 14
am loath to hurt	anybody	." And thereupon he told	6, 270/ 21
do no such thing	anymore	upon pain of a	6, 270/ 5
to let stand against	anyone	that any doubt moved	6, 24/ 11
why I should mistrust	anyone	that seemeth honest and	6, 82/ 28
found or heard of	anyone	in all my life	6, 201/ 31
everyone as is in	anyone	. And peradventure as for	6, 278/ 21
on this side, without	anyone	won in their stead	6, 408/ 17
never yet found I	anyone	but he would once	6, 422/ 13
and no part thereof	anywhere	else, but that it	6, 117/ 13
if their opinions had	anywhere	continually endured, there would	6, 191/ 32
as honest as be	anywhere	. And if any be	6, 294/ 7
and as honest as	anywhere	else; so dare I	6, 295/ 18
little good here or	anywhere	else where folk be	6, 381/ 12
nor none heresies found	anywhere	almost that the Lutherans	6, 417/ 32
would mumble it up	apace	or else say none	6, 258/ 17
and thereon they feed	apace	. So where we see	6, 296/ 25
solace that they laughed	apace	. And one merry merchant	6, 297/ 17
therefor." "I am well	apaid	," quoth I, "thereof, for	6, 84/ 25
all superfluous recapitulation set	apart	, as briefly as I	6, 35/ 28
his disciples many things	apart	, because the people should	6, 332/ 35
time taught his apostles	apart	. Whereof, I would not	6, 340/ 19
pleasure, and his very	apes	, whom he maketh to	6, 423/ 13
John saith in the	Apocalypse	, is so shut with	6, 34/ 20
to meddle with the	Apocalypse	. Many were there, I	6, 343/ 29
well appeareth by the	Apocalypse	of Saint John the	6, 406/ 29
no fault in his	apostasy	?" "No more," quoth I	6, 292/ 8
think ye know, another	apostate	, by whose counsel Tyndale	6, 292/ 1
fond frere, to an	apostate	, to an open incestuous	6, 346/ 13
shrewd sort of our	apostates	are assembled (part run	6, 22/ 18
left only to these	apostates	and brothels to live	6, 370/ 13
religions, and all now	apostates	and wedded, live in	6, 378/ 22
against heretics than the	Apostle	counselleth and the old	6, 20/ 5
In which, as the	apostle	Paul saith, let every	6, 50/ 14

the words of the	Apostle	, "Oportet magis oboedire Deo	6, 124/ 20
was there, nor none	apostle	, that by writing ever	6, 144/ 26
any member thereof, saint,	apostle	, evangelist, or other. And	6, 172/ 30
the words of the	apostle	and holy evangelist Saint	6, 193/ 26
church. For as the	Apostle	saith, "Accedentem ad deum	6, 194/ 27
as when he was	apostle	. And as verily a	6, 197/ 19
find? Now when the	apostle	writeth unto the Corinthians	6, 202/ 19
And therefore when the	Apostle	wrote unto the Corinthians	6, 205/ 11
fastly confirmed the holy	apostle	Saint Paul, which in	6, 223/ 31
walked about as an	apostle	of the devil from	6, 268/ 35
been married; therefore the	Apostle	having in the choice	6, 304/ 20
since, as the holy	apostle	Saint Paul in divers	6, 334/ 17
joined therewith, as the	Apostle	saith, "Fides que per	6, 383/ 24
your building fall. The	apostle	Paul in many places	6, 383/ 28
a chosen servant and	apostle	, yet if he were	6, 385/ 15
plainly prove that the	Apostle	showeth that faith may	6, 385/ 28
in almsdeed, which the	Apostle	putteth in the same	6, 385/ 34
of good works, the	Apostle	to show the contrary	6, 386/ 1
that man, the holy	apostle	James saith to them	6, 386/ 9
seemeth that the holy	Apostle	was himself so sore	6, 394/ 12
the epistles of the	apostle	Paul), and after, almost	6, 406/ 30
against heretics than the	Apostle	counselleth and the old	6, 428/ 24
no further than the	Apostle	adviseth himself. For they	6, 428/ 29
that Saint Paul, as	apostle	and spiritual governor in	6, 429/ 24
time, and the blessed	Apostle	counselleth them to do	6, 430/ 11
man, with which the	apostles	held themselves content. And	6, 34/ 1
receiveth one of his	apostles	or disciples receiveth himself	6, 49/ 1
that he promiseth his	apostles	that at the dreadful	6, 49/ 9
the time of Christ's	apostles	and by them left	6, 56/ 7
doubteth but that Christ's	apostles	were holy temples of	6, 59/ 9
acts of Christ's holy	apostles	. So that no doubt	6, 59/ 21
the miracles of the	apostles	written by Saint Luke	6, 89/ 23
by God for his	apostles	or holy martyrs in	6, 89/ 25
Peter and other his	apostles	and disciples, were not	6, 103/ 11
spoke specially to his	apostles	themselves, that they should	6, 103/ 27
that word to his	apostles	specially, rather than to	6, 103/ 32
refresh you." And his	apostles	said that the bare	6, 105/ 4
well spoken to his	apostles	as to you, and	6, 106/ 14
words not to his	apostles	only for their own	6, 107/ 9
remnant, that signifieth his	apostles	and disciples, be one	6, 108/ 18
also said unto his	apostles	that when they should	6, 116/ 1
though these men were	apostles	now specially sent by	6, 124/ 22
men as the very	apostles	were indeed sent and	6, 124/ 24
win some, therefore these	apostles	would sow some cockle	6, 124/ 36

brief remembrance by the	apostles	, not setting out in	6, 136/ 33
Saint Paul and the	apostles	to say unto their	6, 142/ 31
the ears of his	apostles	and disciples into their	6, 143/ 14
the prince of the	apostles	, without hearing, by secret	6, 143/ 27
that the evangelists and	apostles	both of many great	6, 144/ 31
what marvel though the	apostles	thus did in their	6, 145/ 16
scripture were by the	apostles	-- to whom our	6, 146/ 11
after of his blessed	apostles	, which read and declared	6, 147/ 24
but that by the	apostles	was the church more	6, 148/ 12
God and his holy	apostles	which taught it in	6, 148/ 29
agree, were taught the	apostles	by Christ, and the	6, 149/ 34
the church by the	apostles	, and so come down	6, 149/ 34
to say, the holy	apostles	, being taught by their	6, 151/ 29
clerks. And as the	apostles	at that time taught	6, 152/ 1
from Christ and his	apostles	unto our days, but	6, 152/ 6
of Christ to his	apostles	, were they not his	6, 155/ 6
lot, as did the	apostles	in the choosing of	6, 158/ 23
his church of his	apostles	and his disciples, and	6, 164/ 36
and not to the	apostles	alone, but if he	6, 177/ 30
to dwell with the	apostles	forever, for they dwelled	6, 178/ 10
the Acts of the	Apostles	, "Erat multitudo credentium, anima	6, 191/ 17
spread abroad by his	apostles	, hath and doth and	6, 193/ 14
himself said to his	apostles	, "Now be you clean	6, 205/ 17
the Acts of the	Apostles	. And since imbecility and	6, 212/ 20
dead son? Were the	apostles	equal to Christ because	6, 214/ 35
Baal. And the holy	apostles	and disciples of Christ	6, 241/ 2
the Acts of the	Apostles	. Who, falling in sleep	6, 259/ 15
in sleep while the	apostles	and the disciples were	6, 259/ 16
Christendom, where the other	apostles	planted the faith, hath	6, 304/ 35
the hands of other	apostles	when they took yet	6, 305/ 4
Savior himself, and his	apostles	after him, had ever	6, 337/ 2
bear them, and the	apostles	in like wise did	6, 340/ 1
because Christ and his	apostles	used such provision in	6, 340/ 7
and office of his	apostles	. Which there will (I	6, 340/ 14
the time taught his	apostles	apart. Whereof, I would	6, 340/ 19
the Acts of the	Apostles	whom he would not	6, 343/ 28
himself, by all his	apostles	, by all his holy	6, 376/ 1
learned than Christ's blessed	apostles	Saint Paul or Saint	6, 387/ 14
and the pain the	apostles	took in preaching all	6, 396/ 18
Christ and his holy	apostles	exhort every man to	6, 414/ 29
would hate all Christ's	apostles	for the falsehood of	6, 418/ 7
Christ, preached by his	apostles	, of this wrote his	6, 419/ 22
they brought to the	apostles	all together. For though	6, 429/ 8
example of Christ's blessed	apostles	. And surely when our	6, 429/ 34

the time of his	apostles	till now; and seeth	6, 434/ 11
heaven, that from the	apostles'	time hitherto this manner	6, 38/ 7
shall be from the	apostles'	days continued till the	6, 177/ 6
many one since the	apostles'	time, though those be	6, 238/ 29
leave, ever since the	apostles'	days, all the true	6, 244/ 26
and ever since his	apostles'	days have taught false	6, 244/ 32
holy doctors from the	apostles'	time to our days	6, 434/ 3
whereof his naughtiness cannot	appair	: that he be never	6, 299/ 14
if the salt once	appal	, the world must needs	6, 298/ 7
Temple, and the priest's	apparel	by the commandment of	6, 40/ 7
altar and the priest's	apparel	-- what was himself	6, 50/ 1
open things and well	apparent	. For I speak but	6, 124/ 9
all these open and	apparent	good things to the	6, 379/ 10
Holiness to appear, he	appealed	to the next general	6, 361/ 30
not it that he	appealed	unto, for it was	6, 361/ 33
Luther, which had before	appealed	to the next general	6, 362/ 8
whereby it may well	appear	that he was greatly	6, 14/ 27
chapter of this book	appear	, that we shall here	6, 21/ 12
this thing should evidently	appear	to the people, if	6, 29/ 8
as it would peradventure	appear	if his books were	6, 30/ 2
it might more clearly	appear	what he meaneth. By	6, 30/ 7
in this point better	appear	, than by his own	6, 41/ 36
by these words well	appear	what images were in	6, 45/ 11
gathered together, it would	appear	a poor portion in	6, 50/ 34
men's demeanor thereby should	appear	that the pilgrims put	6, 55/ 3
and nature seem and	appear	impossible, where they be	6, 70/ 6
Doth it not plainly	appear	that either they trust	6, 99/ 27
If it may either	appear	to us that they	6, 101/ 30
it, then should it	appear	that he had intended	6, 109/ 4
good ground and cause,	appear	well to be done	6, 113/ 2
excellent, nor make it	appear	and seem that in	6, 123/ 10
truth but if it	appear	proved and evident in	6, 149/ 13
I, "in case it	appear	unto you, as I	6, 161/ 32
he, "if this may	appear	. But where shall it	6, 162/ 17
But where shall it	appear	that God commandeth us	6, 162/ 18
To whom doth that	appear	," quoth I, "so plainly	6, 169/ 10
the church shall well	appear	also by another means	6, 192/ 30
that it might well	appear	where his faithful flock	6, 220/ 13
it may thereby well	appear	that the miracles also	6, 230/ 8
their books plainly doth	appear	, we may well and	6, 245/ 19
shall in some part	appear	. And finally the law	6, 261/ 31
whereby it may well	appear	that he was greatly	6, 264/ 12
For if the matter	appear	upon his side thereby	6, 265/ 24
after Tyndale's interpretation, cannot	appear	to forbid the having	6, 306/ 14

such folk doth well	appear	that seek in the	6, 308/ 3
as it might well	appear	that he said truth	6, 329/ 2
words. Which will not	appear	, they think, by a	6, 345/ 15
doth it not plainly	appear	that this fond fellow	6, 352/ 17
the Pope's Holiness to	appear	, he appealed to the	6, 361/ 30
yet might it well	appear	by scripture that all	6, 394/ 32
that evil teacheth and	appear	holy, which are both	6, 424/ 7
now though it well	appear	(as methinketh it doth	6, 430/ 8
doth open and plain	appear	. And that as well	6, 431/ 11
deed that hath some	appearance	of evil because the	6, 124/ 2
honest and spiritual in	appearance	that men thought themselves	6, 374/ 32
their living, the good	appearance	whereof is the thing	6, 422/ 26
but surely as it	appeared	afterward, it was of	6, 79/ 16
shame, as it hath	appeared	in some, doth utter	6, 90/ 34
yet" -- which once	appeared	what time that upon	6, 145/ 24
true, and though it	appeared	to mine own reason	6, 160/ 35
lain unknown. Whereby well	appeared	that God would have	6, 225/ 28
published and read, he	appeared	obstinate, standing still in	6, 268/ 10
the truth, whereby it	appeared	that he never had	6, 323/ 27
craft of railing. "He	appeared	also at Worms before	6, 362/ 29
true, yet it well	appeared	that this is not	6, 390/ 1
he said, it plainly	appeared	that all our salvation	6, 391/ 3
And there it clearly	appeared	that he and his	6, 399/ 11
mercy showed where simpleness	appeared	and not high heart	6, 416/ 25
approving the same, as	appeareth	well in their writings	6, 13/ 24
gods -- for that	appeareth	in the psalm self	6, 45/ 7
of them heard as	appeareth	by the Gospel? But	6, 59/ 14
in truth, as well	appeareth	in the book of	6, 59/ 20
God in which there	appeareth	no special cause of	6, 82/ 29
the old time, as	appeareth	in the fourteenth chapter	6, 89/ 3
absurdities and unreasonable follies	appeareth	as well in the	6, 96/ 24
I have said before,	appeareth	well in this, that	6, 99/ 16
but light." Whereby it	appeareth	that he meant to	6, 105/ 12
then where the deed	appeareth	good there to judge	6, 124/ 4
heaven." And thus it	appeareth	that the faith came	6, 143/ 25
pagan hands, when it	appeareth	upon the epistles of	6, 145/ 18
tell me." And thus	appeareth	it evidently that she	6, 151/ 1
verily," quoth he. "Then	appeareth	it," quoth I, "that	6, 165/ 24
manners. Which thing well	appeareth	also by that our	6, 165/ 27
living. And thus it	appeareth	that not only Christ	6, 165/ 30
text, but that it	appeareth	plainly that the text	6, 169/ 8
so plainly, when it	appeareth	one to you and	6, 169/ 10
by their books plainly	appeareth	, all of one faith	6, 172/ 18
other, that thereby well	appeareth	that the church is	6, 172/ 19

world's end, and it	appeareth	plain that he meant	6, 177/ 25
not in scripture." "That	appeareth	well," quoth he. "Then	6, 185/ 4
people houseled, as well	appeareth	, not only by the	6, 190/ 21
paynims. And partly well	appeareth	by an epistle of	6, 190/ 22
coming out. And it	appeareth	by the Gospel, in	6, 193/ 22
grew up together. It	appeareth	also by the words	6, 193/ 26
at length, though it	appeareth	that whoso keep the	6, 194/ 17
do the more; yet	appeareth	it also that all	6, 194/ 21
them. And so it	appeareth	, as ye said before	6, 195/ 12
sinner. And therefore it	appeareth	well that there can	6, 198/ 15
said our Lord, as	appeareth	in the nineteenth chapter	6, 198/ 29
And thus here it	appeareth	if it were thus	6, 201/ 12
so. And in this	appeareth	that there is no	6, 201/ 22
against your opinions, as	appeareth	by the histories and	6, 201/ 29
text, voided again. It	appeareth	also that it is	6, 204/ 17
faults, yet since it	appeareth	well that though the	6, 208/ 6
true. And thus it	appeareth	as meseemeth, that good	6, 209/ 17
here they could, as	appeareth	in the Acts of	6, 212/ 20
their graves. Whereby it	appeareth	that he would not	6, 217/ 26
it plainly and evidently	appeareth	by the matter that	6, 220/ 8
in great reverence, as	appeareth	as well by the	6, 225/ 2
horse indeed. And then	appeareth	it well, whatsoever her	6, 232/ 2
approving the same, as	appeareth	well in their writings	6, 237/ 18
fame thereof, as well	appeareth	by the miracles done	6, 243/ 3
their sin. For there	appeareth	no further upon the	6, 252/ 24
of their souls (as	appeareth	by the good and	6, 252/ 34
negligently. The peril thereof	appeareth	by Uticus, the young	6, 259/ 14
duty bound, it well	appeareth	he had therein no	6, 276/ 36
impenitent?" "Nay," quoth he. "	Appeareth	not he still impenitent	6, 278/ 4
quoth I, "that still	appeareth	perjured, and still standing	6, 278/ 4
them, and also there	appeareth	(the circumstances well considered	6, 286/ 6
priests chosen old, as	appeareth	by Saint Paul writing	6, 286/ 11
Forsooth," quoth I, "it	appeareth	not in the book	6, 291/ 20
folly of this construction	appeareth	in the words spoken	6, 307/ 30
of the matter best	appeareth	by the proof, besides	6, 311/ 9
course, as it well	appeareth	in the beginning of	6, 312/ 16
have it so, that	appeareth	well, in that they	6, 332/ 24
present audience. Whereunto it	appeareth	that our Savior himself	6, 337/ 1
them that be learned,	appeareth	. Now as touching the	6, 337/ 33
know. As it well	appeareth	by all such things	6, 340/ 17
by the bishops, it	appeareth	well thereby that their	6, 340/ 34
it by many things	appeareth	) minded and intended to	6, 354/ 7
it so? For it	appeareth	by the law, as	6, 357/ 33
believe the gloss, which	appeareth	plainly that he meant	6, 358/ 5

the epistle self it	appeareth	evidently that Saint Gregory	6, 358/ 18
things in the epistle	appeareth	plain, as in that	6, 358/ 21
own books and epistles	appeareth	. And finally, if his	6, 359/ 13
be true, it well	appeareth	to all the world	6, 363/ 12
as for his constancy,	appeareth	," quoth I, "by that	6, 365/ 8
head. But it well	appeareth	that he wrote the	6, 366/ 11
work them. Whereby, it	appeareth	well that the man	6, 381/ 31
the thing that, as	appeareth	by Tyndale in his	6, 388/ 17
far forth that it	appeareth	by the words of	6, 393/ 8
I say, it well	appeareth	that be a man's	6, 393/ 13
faith. Whereby it well	appeareth	that ye Lutherans have	6, 393/ 31
is pulled off, then	appeareth	there all the malicious	6, 399/ 30
heresies began (as well	appeareth	by the Apocalypse of	6, 406/ 29
as by their books	appeareth	, the selfsame faith that	6, 421/ 6
So that it well	appeareth	to have been the	6, 423/ 28
hitherto, as it well	appeareth	by the good and	6, 427/ 8
his own hand, yet	appeareth	it well that God	6, 429/ 10
Saint Paul, as it	appeareth	, upon heretics, so that	6, 429/ 30
quoth your friend, "it	appeareth	well that the clergy	6, 430/ 25
great sudden help well	appearing	to pass the power	6, 83/ 5
of their grace well	appearing	thereby. And that our	6, 172/ 1
near wrong, the favor	appearing	to be showed, if	6, 277/ 6
to penance any person	appearing	and proving himself still	6, 278/ 2
that with so plain	appearing	perjury standeth in denial	6, 279/ 4
every man as shall	appertain	to his part." "Whereby	6, 103/ 13
yet of an importunate	appetite	fall for his little	6, 110/ 9
great virtue their ardent	appetite	to preach, wherein they	6, 123/ 30
to have that fervent	appetite	unto scripture, that he	6, 126/ 28
one, nor sensual rebellious	appetite	to warn them of	6, 139/ 14
in derision. Which wretched	appetite	and sinful affection yet	6, 297/ 28
our mother Eve, inordinate	appetite	of knowledge is a	6, 333/ 21
And inordinate is the	appetite	when men unlearned, though	6, 333/ 22
evil, and such cruel	appetite	as never tyrant and	6, 403/ 1
brute beast by the	appetite	of his sensual motion	6, 404/ 4
to resist their sinful	appetites	. And if they shall	6, 377/ 18
frowardness of their malicious	appetites	. And this would happen	6, 394/ 6
ways of his sensual	appetites	, he shall be damned	6, 400/ 23
revenging of their inordinate	appetites	, hath withdrawn his help	6, 413/ 31
to have eaten the	apple	for fellowship to please	6, 140/ 4
as is the little	apple	of mine eye. And	6, 213/ 19
either truly to be	applied	where his will were	6, 221/ 5
look to prescribe and	appoint	at our pleasure where	6, 82/ 10
his wisdom and discretion	appoint	everybody their part, as	6, 343/ 22
doth by his discretion	appoint	which of his children	6, 344/ 11

and purpose that they	appoint	upon, and the cause	6, 423/ 1
-- for so I	appointed	him -- taking him	6, 35/ 20
than a few days	appointed	. Then what an anxiety	6, 105/ 31
soul; and good spirits,	appointed	by God, gave their	6, 140/ 24
time), were to them	appointed	specially by God for	6, 141/ 4
disclosed till the times	appointed	by God's high providence	6, 146/ 18
after that Christ had	appointed	him for chief. "But	6, 205/ 24
time, in which we	appointed	to peruse the remnant	6, 246/ 11
as kill themselves be	appointed	by the law, and	6, 319/ 22
us that be not	appointed	nor instructed thereto. And	6, 333/ 26
say to the preachers	appointed	thereto, as the people	6, 334/ 7
and to the preachers	appointed	thereunto, which may show	6, 336/ 31
hath in the diocese	appointed	for the chief physician	6, 343/ 20
men, by a price	appointed	and agreed, worth many	6, 397/ 28
ask help of Saint	Appolin	, and of God too	6, 233/ 30
to pray to Saint	Appoline	for the help of	6, 232/ 32
he would have had	Appolonius	Thianeus in miracles match	6, 241/ 28
killed with stones. Saint	Appolyne	we make a tooth-drawer	6, 227/ 3
that when the frere	apposed	him in confession whether	6, 234/ 9
ere we presume to	approach	, it becometh us and	6, 215/ 18
and images been allowed,	approbate	, and accustomed for good	6, 62/ 21
which is the word	appropriated	to his godhead. And	6, 115/ 5
some one bishop, to	approve	it, this can I	6, 331/ 31
that the bishop should	approve	it if he found	6, 340/ 35
general council of Christendom,	approved	by the faith and	6, 210/ 13
and by the church	approved	, was ever yet hitherto	6, 224/ 24
doctrine of our church	approved	by miracles, never hath	6, 242/ 34
that thought he forthwith	approved	by God. And so	6, 257/ 35
by a provincial council,	approved	. And this is a	6, 315/ 35
be either not yet	approved	for good or such	6, 331/ 7
since, it must be	approved	before the printing. And	6, 331/ 26
read till it were	approved	by the bishops, it	6, 340/ 33
work be allowed and	approved	by the ordinaries, and	6, 341/ 14
was allowed and well	approved	by Christ. And whether	6, 398/ 33
doctors of the church	approving	the same, as appeareth	6, 13/ 24
doctors of the church	approving	the same, as appeareth	6, 237/ 18
of its own nature	apt	to purge and amend	6, 347/ 31
meddle with, meet and	apt	to corrupt and infect	6, 348/ 6
to rest in his	arbitrament	, and not look to	6, 82/ 9
shortly sitting in an	arbor	began to go forth	6, 187/ 13
sitting down in an	arbor	, he began to enter	6, 345/ 9
For as Christ saith, "	Arbor	mala non potest bonum	6, 381/ 28
the doctors and the	arch	heretics themselves well declare	6, 374/ 3
Pomerane and all the	arch	heretics of that sect	6, 390/ 2

understand that the great	arch-heretic	Wycliff, whereas the whole	6, 314/ 23
they see the principal	arch-heretics	and first authors of	6, 435/ 5
the audience of the	archbishop	of Canterbury. And then	6, 318/ 7
a great virtue their	ardent	appetite to preach, wherein	6, 123/ 30
everlasting bliss, therefore he	aretteth	no blame of their	6, 399/ 5
and the Catholic part	argue	together, perceive whether part	6, 159/ 7
And now when I	argue	and ye answer, I	6, 249/ 23
the while that ye	argued	and I answered, that	6, 249/ 19
hath such craft in	arguing	that he will soon	6, 250/ 3
formal as is the	argument	by which ye prove	6, 65/ 21
himself surer in his	argument	than he thinketh you	6, 65/ 28
Nay," quoth I, "that	argument	will not serve you	6, 89/ 12
by the way of	argument	and reasoning. And also	6, 95/ 1
logician outright. Howbeit, that	argument	men may turn on	6, 96/ 5
sinneth not. For this	argument	he maketh: Christ saith	6, 203/ 20
And by this worshipful	argument	it is a world	6, 203/ 24
they be sinners, which	argument	hath so many follies	6, 203/ 27
place for any earnest	argument	. For first, if men	6, 203/ 31
thus is Luther's wise	argument	, which he groundeth upon	6, 204/ 16
is a very frantic	argument	. For where he saith	6, 204/ 17
of the church: this	argument	proveth that there is	6, 204/ 21
quoth I, "by your	argument	it seemeth that they	6, 242/ 11
at a school in	argument	than at a court	6, 274/ 7
other countries, making an	argument	that our clergy is	6, 295/ 13
For this is his	argument	: "Few men can live	6, 309/ 5
the form of this	argument	, Tyndale would rail and	6, 309/ 6
shall let his wise	argument	alone, since it sufficeth	6, 309/ 10
written, nor reasons nor	arguments	there made to the	6, 26/ 32
whereof the reasons and	arguments	in matters of our	6, 153/ 17
how soon Luther's special	arguments	were overthrown with truth	6, 204/ 7
touch your texts or	arguments	to the contrary. For	6, 210/ 15
own making he layeth	arguments	for it, such as	6, 432/ 25
that ye heard the	Arian's	and the Catholic part	6, 159/ 6
and heresy of the	Arians	. And against those other	6, 137/ 5
matter were against the	Arians	, or else would you	6, 160/ 28
told you that the	Arians	were heretics in that	6, 161/ 7
life of Christ. The	Arians	, the Pelagians, the Manichees	6, 374/ 28
clear point that the	Arians'	opinion were the truth	6, 160/ 5
to understand some part	aright	, and some other part	6, 117/ 14
he understandeth it not	aright	. And so let him	6, 127/ 32
whether the church believe	aright	or not. For either	6, 152/ 35
his church, do judge	aright	or err. As for	6, 169/ 22
all such as believe	aright	and live well wheresoever	6, 198/ 9
methought great peril might	arise	, if some of that	6, 22/ 20

no strife nor business	arise	upon their preaching. Which	6, 124/ 30
there would great peril	arise	, and that seditious people	6, 332/ 7
occasion of schisms did	arise	among them, that he	6, 385/ 10
fight against the Turk,	arise	up in great plumps	6, 412/ 10
marvel whereof that doubt	ariseth	, but if they think	6, 211/ 21
yet is it, as	Aristotle	saith, well done indeed	6, 262/ 3
to serve for singers,	arithmetic	meet for merchants, geometry	6, 33/ 28
needs be therefore that	Arius	and all other heretics	6, 147/ 21
the thing that made	Arius	, Pelagius, Faustus, Manichaeus, Donatus	6, 153/ 3
in the days of	Arius	the heretic, he would	6, 155/ 32
should tell you that	Arius	and his company were	6, 159/ 35
yet ye would against	Arius	and all his, and	6, 160/ 6
the people, as did	Arius	, Faustus, Pelagius, and divers	6, 423/ 23
I had been in	Arius's	days in the point	6, 157/ 14
cost done upon the	ark	, and the Temple, and	6, 40/ 6
scripture, as in the	ark	of the testament and	6, 41/ 37
for first when the	ark	was made, there were	6, 42/ 6
proper answer for the	ark	. But I would fain	6, 42/ 16
make it in the	ark	, he would by the	6, 42/ 22
keep it in the	ark	. And as for the	6, 42/ 24
also to choose the	ark	that was carried with	6, 57/ 15
his people, at which	ark	, especially by miracle, he	6, 57/ 16
his special assistance, the	ark	being translated from place	6, 57/ 17
legs of wax or	arms	or such other parts	6, 228/ 11
Christendom with a great	army	and labor to destroy	6, 411/ 25
if one that were	arraigned	for a felony done	6, 267/ 35
of the deed and	arraigned	upon the indictment in	6, 326/ 16
of knives, swords, spurs,	arras	, and painted clothes; and	6, 51/ 6
diverse places, some with	arrows	and some with rusty	6, 85/ 29
he was martyred with	arrows	. Some serve for the	6, 227/ 7
bare as a bird's	arse	. But I think verily	6, 325/ 1
answered and said: "Thou	art	Christ, the Son of	6, 143/ 20
the living God, which	art	come into this world	6, 143/ 20
again unto him, "Thou	art	blessed, Simon the son	6, 143/ 23
said not, "Lo, thou	art	conceived," which if he	6, 150/ 23
thee over, for thou	art	too froward a boy	6, 250/ 26
err in any necessary	article	of Christ's faith. And	6, 8/ 6
scripture concerning any necessary	article	of faith, he that	6, 10/ 16
interpretations in any necessary	article	where they seem to	6, 10/ 31
cannot in any necessary	article	of the faith fall	6, 11/ 26
inveigheth against this detestable	article	of this ungracious sect	6, 18/ 23
country that any such	article	of his preaching was	6, 37/ 10
let him name what	article	. And either ye shall	6, 37/ 12
err in any necessary	article	of Christ's faith. And	6, 101/ 8

this day, as the	article	, which no good Christian	6, 115/ 34
err in any such	article	as God upon pain	6, 121/ 29
touching, as is any	article	of the faith. Nor	6, 130/ 3
the psalm by the	article	of the faith which	6, 135/ 34
it should make an	article	of misbelief and of	6, 147/ 14
to God? This reverend	article	of our Lady's perpetual	6, 151/ 16
scripture concerning any necessary	article	of the faith, he	6, 153/ 28
interpretations in any necessary	article	where they seem to	6, 167/ 1
question of any necessary	article	of our faith, or	6, 169/ 34
we believed a wrong	article	because they or we	6, 170/ 34
point rather than the	article	touching the equality in	6, 171/ 4
to make a doubtful	article	of our faith and	6, 175/ 29
belief of every necessary	article	, and of the right	6, 178/ 27
in any such substantial	article	as God will have	6, 179/ 18
understood, standeth against any	article	that the church believeth	6, 182/ 32
right understood, against any	article	that the church believeth	6, 184/ 12
cannot in any necessary	article	of the faith fall	6, 187/ 5
and so substantial an	article	, so highly touching the	6, 189/ 1
inveigheth against this detestable	article	of this ungracious sect	6, 376/ 18
must then change their	article	and say no more	6, 388/ 31
thirdly, above all-thing, the	articles	of the Catholic faith	6, 9/ 13
scripture to bring the	articles	of our faith with	6, 9/ 25
condemn for heresy such	articles	as wiser and better	6, 33/ 11
to have preached such	articles	as he was detected	6, 36/ 36
in that some such	articles	as he preached, were	6, 37/ 2
your ear. For the	articles	wherewith he was charged	6, 37/ 16
I do in other	articles	of the faith, lean	6, 95/ 25
and belief of the	articles	of our faith. I	6, 109/ 23
I mean of such	articles	as we be of	6, 109/ 24
thirdly, above all-thing, the	articles	of the Catholic faith	6, 122/ 15
all such points and	articles	as the church believeth	6, 127/ 15
it can in the	articles	of the faith. But	6, 129/ 27
scripture to bring the	articles	of our faith with	6, 132/ 31
ere he learned the	articles	of his belief in	6, 133/ 23
thereby learn all the	articles	of the faith?" "I	6, 134/ 7
out therein all the	articles	of our faith?" "I	6, 134/ 27
knowledge before of these	articles	of our faith, that	6, 136/ 10
rule of interpretation the	articles	of our faith." The	6, 137/ 23
the truth of such	articles	of the faith as	6, 147/ 27
church as well the	articles	of faith, as the	6, 151/ 30
and sacraments and the	articles	of our faith from	6, 152/ 4
quoth he, "be none	articles	in any man's creed	6, 241/ 15
ween further that such	articles	of our faith as	6, 290/ 32
of any of those	articles	wherein every good Christian	6, 336/ 12

to dispicions upon the	articles	, so that he should	6, 362/ 35
wickedly erred in substantial	articles	of the faith, yet	6, 374/ 30
devils have in the	articles	of our faith. In	6, 387/ 21
likelihood in any other	articles	of our faith, whereof	6, 387/ 25
alone from all other	articles	of the faith, of	6, 388/ 10
and many such other	articles	-- but also abuse	6, 388/ 12
of Christ, and the	articles	thereof not new begun	6, 419/ 15
been written. And the	articles	of this faith had	6, 419/ 25
philosophy, and other liberal	arts	corroborate and quickened, and	6, 132/ 8
be so unable to	ascend	up so high on	6, 334/ 6
deeds, good or bad,	ascend	or descend by the	6, 404/ 8
in Exodus, by Moses	ascending	up upon the hill	6, 333/ 30
should, by your friend,	ascertain	you. And surely, sir	6, 26/ 34
the church so well	ascertained	of God's pleasure therein	6, 148/ 26
doctors, whereby we be	ascertained	that the faith that	6, 188/ 25
man's free will; and	ascribe	all-thing to destiny. The	6, 18/ 25
of these Lutherans, which	ascribe	our salvation and damnation	6, 19/ 8
is wrought, there to	ascribe	it to God, the	6, 96/ 10
man's free will and	ascribe	all-thing to destiny. "Surely	6, 376/ 20
of these Lutherans, which	ascribe	our salvation and damnation	6, 402/ 8
tyrant and tormentor had,	ascribe	they to the benign	6, 403/ 2
those blessed saints do	ascribe	unto the work of	6, 432/ 5
to say but to	ascribe	God's works to the	6, 432/ 16
of those Jews that	ascribed	Christ's miracles to the	6, 432/ 10
all whom, when Tyndale	ascribeth	them all to the	6, 432/ 7
meekness and to none	ascribing	of any part the	6, 86/ 23
liberty of man's will,	ascribing	all our deeds to	6, 428/ 3
I, "Tyndale's word alone	ascribing	all the miracles to	6, 431/ 33
them, and to be	ashamed	also to seem so	6, 17/ 13
shall be sorry and	ashamed	in themselves of that	6, 48/ 15
faith I am half	ashamed	to put you, saving	6, 274/ 9
them, and to be	ashamed	also to seem so	6, 348/ 22
not in himself be	ashamed	of himself to think	6, 364/ 14
natural fool have been	ashamed	of himself to write	6, 364/ 36
past and are not	ashamed	to deny purgatory, which	6, 365/ 18
of the poor publican	ashamed	of his sins and	6, 380/ 14
the beasts be not	ashamed	to say, when they	6, 404/ 9
doth, he is not	ashamed	to say that the	6, 425/ 15
say. And of the	ashes	of one heretic springeth	6, 31/ 27
were burned up to	ashes	. For the religious people	6, 370/ 9
to set worldly business	aside	, especially in such need	6, 25/ 14
with her mouth drawn	aside	, and her eyes laid	6, 93/ 24
Gospel, though we set	aside	the counsels. It is	6, 105/ 28
set all other learning	aside	, partly for sloth refusing	6, 122/ 28

and I drew ourselves	aside	into the garden. And	6, 345/ 8
they had set violence	aside	, good Christian people had	6, 407/ 13
untrue saying and keeping	aside	a portion of their	6, 429/ 7
their fantasies like to	ask	me of such matters	6, 23/ 2
They might as well	ask	what good did that	6, 49/ 21
be so bold to	ask	him. But that he	6, 60/ 14
whereof I must further	ask	you after. For I	6, 78/ 8
it them. If we	ask	help and health of	6, 97/ 16
the scripture, I would	ask	you therefore this question	6, 155/ 23
promiseth that if we	ask	we shall have --	6, 158/ 19
Good Lord, I will	ask	no man but thyself	6, 159/ 17
therefore must I yet	ask	you again whether the	6, 172/ 31
tibi gentes hereditatem tuam" (	Ask	of me and I	6, 173/ 15
would I," quoth I, "	ask	you one thing: wherefore	6, 183/ 7
he; "If men should	ask	you and me where	6, 189/ 23
be or how to	ask	for them, or if	6, 200/ 32
wise that we shall	ask	help of his holy	6, 214/ 24
Walsingham. Which if ye	ask	any of them whom	6, 231/ 28
Nor if ye would	ask	her whether it were	6, 232/ 14
also that we should	ask	it of him, without	6, 233/ 20
not too simple to	ask	help of Saint Appolin	6, 233/ 30
petitions, though they that	ask	them were, as I	6, 236/ 29
yet so many that	ask	evil petitions of saints	6, 236/ 31
as there be that	ask	the same of God	6, 236/ 31
For whatsoever they will	ask	of any good saint	6, 236/ 32
good saint they will	ask	of God also. And	6, 236/ 33
our judgment, we might	ask	advice further of learned	6, 274/ 31
never so, he would	ask	us how can we	6, 275/ 16
none, for I never	ask	after them." "Then," quoth	6, 278/ 27
oath given, he would	ask	me certain questions of	6, 281/ 26
great thing could we	ask	him of right, because	6, 397/ 11
therein and unlawful petitions	asked	of them, and harm	6, 13/ 15
wisdom and learning I	asked	in that behalf, and	6, 22/ 33
With this your friend	asked	me what reason were	6, 60/ 8
some other. Then he	asked	me whereby was I	6, 60/ 20
upon his eyes, and	asked	him whether he could	6, 86/ 25
of my folk and	asked	whether they should make	6, 130/ 21
he. "What if ye	asked	him," quoth I, "whether	6, 160/ 10
then if they be	asked	further question thereof, they	6, 221/ 24
therein and unlawful petitions	asked	of them, and harm	6, 226/ 5
-- he went and	asked	his wife counsel. But	6, 229/ 8
For first when he	asked	you whether the cause	6, 250/ 32
with you, and have	asked	you whereby ye know	6, 251/ 17
But he would have	asked	how ye know that	6, 251/ 22

Then would he have	asked	me further," quoth your	6, 251/ 34
So would he have	asked	you," quoth I, "and	6, 251/ 37
things as should be	asked	of me, and after	6, 281/ 25
But when he was	asked	how he knew it	6, 319/ 13
thither. Then my lord	asked	that man, "How say	6, 320/ 22
there. Then was he	asked	whether he had said	6, 320/ 30
Then was that man	asked	, "Sir know you one	6, 321/ 1
the lords laughed and	asked	, "What is she?" "Forsooth	6, 321/ 24
And then was he	asked	whereby he knew it	6, 322/ 1
ten. Then was he	asked	whether he had seen	6, 323/ 17
ten. Then was he	asked	whether he had seen	6, 323/ 21
But when he was	asked	when, whom, and in	6, 323/ 25
midnight. And when he	asked	him the names of	6, 328/ 16
remember no more, then	asked	we of them that	6, 328/ 21
the way, when we	asked	him what man was	6, 328/ 25
help of his grace,	asked	thereunto; and in his	6, 336/ 5
Luther and he be	asked	often, and always make	6, 350/ 21
And then was it	asked	him whether a man	6, 382/ 6
Then was it further	asked	him, if their meaning	6, 390/ 15
so bad. "It was	asked	him then whether that	6, 398/ 32
we shall have --	asking	, as Saint James saith	6, 158/ 20
sparing of the child,	asking	first a hundred ducats	6, 371/ 29
were not present, or	asleep	, or not well understood	6, 265/ 13
whereby while each hath	aspired	to the enhancing of	6, 413/ 29
any horse or any	ass	that wotteth that?" "None	6, 131/ 10
of, but if Balaam's	ass	anything understood thereof. For	6, 131/ 13
like a good reasonable	ass	. "If no brute beast	6, 131/ 14
prove the boy an	ass	. Which when the boy	6, 250/ 11
two ears is an	ass	. "Nay marry, Master, will	6, 250/ 13
have proved thee an	ass	anon." "Marry, Master," quoth	6, 250/ 17
grant me that every	ass	hath two ears." "Nay	6, 250/ 21
quoth he, "for some	ass	may hap to have	6, 250/ 24
by which the devil	assaulted	his patience, and all	6, 401/ 2
your purpose, I will	assay	to show, and trust	6, 102/ 5
oversee themselves in the	assay	: "It maketh no matter	6, 113/ 14
leave his religion, and	assay	now to serve God	6, 291/ 33
have not seen it	assayed	. "Well," quoth I, "since	6, 133/ 24
were prayed unto, and	assayed	it also, and yet	6, 215/ 4
we newly see it	assayed	. And as for that	6, 311/ 2
besides their private prayers,	assemble	solemnly and resort in	6, 57/ 36
of our apostates are	assembled	(part run out of	6, 22/ 19
general council were after	assembled	, he might jest and	6, 361/ 32
for it was not	assembled	in the Holy Ghost	6, 361/ 34
into Wales, yet they	assembled	themselves together in a	6, 409/ 30

divers men of worship	assembled	old folk of the	6, 412/ 25
a council of Lutherans	assembling	themselves in Saxony could	6, 355/ 21
vouchsafe to incline mine	assent	unto that side that	6, 157/ 29
yet dare I not	assent	that it were the	6, 158/ 5
to themselves, inclineth their	assent	unto the true side	6, 172/ 8
grace had inclined your	assent	to the surer side	6, 176/ 1
our heart into the	assent	of that we read	6, 254/ 31
before, willingly with the	assent	of their wives, forbore	6, 311/ 8
Which ere I would	assent	to change, I would	6, 313/ 10
admitting thereof without the	assent	of the remnant. And	6, 331/ 34
violence taken away by	assent	on both the sides	6, 408/ 4
I daily see, I	assented	. Then said he further	6, 67/ 8
her. And then she	assented	and said, "Lo, here	6, 150/ 34
if the world were	assented	thereunto and could hold	6, 408/ 20
and unto them the	assertion	of our own, especially	6, 102/ 20
that report it could	assign	it. For if any	6, 36/ 34
I, "in like wise	assign	some companies that be	6, 189/ 25
not stick much to	assign	you a place and	6, 192/ 3
So that if ye	assign	it in Boheme, ye	6, 192/ 18
it needeth not to	assign	any place where the	6, 196/ 2
to his office and	assign	him a craft such	6, 226/ 30
the worst that ye	assign	in our matter is	6, 237/ 4
yet cause by reason	assigned	that men may perceive	6, 130/ 4
their false gods, but	assigneth	them to have been	6, 76/ 25
fault as the bishop	assigneth	him. And is, in	6, 410/ 17
he doth vouchsafe to	assist	and comfort us with	6, 182/ 23
the perpetual being and	assistance	of Christ with his	6, 8/ 17
that place some special	assistance	of his favor and	6, 47/ 10
times declared his special	assistance	, the ark being translated	6, 57/ 17
to show more his	assistance	, and to be more	6, 60/ 18
demonstration of his special	assistance	. And when he showeth	6, 61/ 14
in the Gospel continual	assistance	to her sweetest Son	6, 108/ 12
the perpetual being and	assistance	of Christ with his	6, 113/ 5
there is another present	assistance	and special cure of	6, 119/ 23
preserve it with the	assistance	of his gracious presence	6, 177/ 12
the whole Trinity. Whose	assistance	being to the church	6, 179/ 4
soon forgotten the perpetual	assistance	of the Trinity in	6, 182/ 13
the remembrance of the	assistance	of God with the	6, 182/ 18
the much more special	assistance	of God with his	6, 182/ 21
a perceiving that the	assistance	of God in his	6, 182/ 28
suffered, for the special	assistance	of God and instruction	6, 185/ 20
God, since his special	assistance	so informeth and instructeth	6, 188/ 37
and giving his special	assistance	unto the end of	6, 220/ 18
And that is the	assistance	of God and the	6, 223/ 21

thereto. For though the	assistance	of God and his	6, 239/ 2
majesty giveth his special	assistance	. And surely of all	6, 243/ 13
a breath of his	assistance	-- though the goodness	6, 347/ 36
without God. But his	assistance	is always at hand	6, 404/ 13
of gods, present and	assistant	in the idols and	6, 52/ 14
world's end present and	assistant	-- not only spoken	6, 116/ 10
in which Christ is	assistant	, and his Holy Spirit	6, 147/ 18
by which his grace,	assistant	with good men that	6, 172/ 6
Holy Spirit to be	assistant	with his whole church	6, 343/ 5
not, as it is,	assistant	and working with his	6, 350/ 36
help also; and God	assisted	with his aid and	6, 140/ 25
doubting nothing but God	assisted	my choice, if I	6, 158/ 18
of God had not	assisted	his holy sacrament, as	6, 425/ 7
and his Holy Spirit	assisting	his church hath governed	6, 221/ 1
the judges acquit and	assoil	the defendant. And better	6, 265/ 26
to hear confession and	assoil	and do all that	6, 349/ 22
decided, and the doubt	assoiled	, and that part sufficiently	6, 60/ 24
book one answer that	assoileth	all the whole matter	6, 43/ 17
such need. For I	assure	you, some folk here	6, 25/ 15
go further." "Now I	assure	you," quoth I, "if	6, 210/ 23
thus said, yet I	assure	you, to my mind	6, 257/ 4
full proof. For I	assure	you the bishop was	6, 327/ 29
they have. For I	assure	you, I have heard	6, 342/ 22
in this point, I	assure	you faithfully, there is	6, 398/ 21
friends, sore abashed and	astonished	, rebuked him for calling	6, 234/ 1
and I was therewith	astonished	and said I would	6, 249/ 27
merchants, geometry for masons,	astronomy	good for no man	6, 33/ 29
if it be by	astronomy	, which cunning who can	6, 66/ 11
and consider each part	asunder	, then may we better	6, 77/ 31
heaven and earth stand	asunder	. For first would I	6, 196/ 32
they were so dispersed	asunder	that they were to	6, 200/ 16
unknown, single sort, severed	asunder	and scattered about in	6, 203/ 6
countries, and very far	asunder	, called upon at once	6, 213/ 1
them two a mile	asunder	, and both twain as	6, 213/ 17
men's ears, standing far	asunder	, hath like difficulty to	6, 213/ 21
sundry places far distant	asunder	, marvel we so much	6, 213/ 31
in two places far	asunder	, or else the monks	6, 217/ 12
yours be not far	asunder	. For since all witness	6, 267/ 13
the Temple is broken	asunder	that divided among the	6, 343/ 3
albeit that we cannot	attain	to the knowledge of	6, 5/ 26
albeit that we cannot	attain	to the knowledge of	6, 60/ 5
no man's else, can	attain	so near to nature's	6, 71/ 1
reason can no more	attain	to that cause than	6, 129/ 26
else if we cannot	attain	the right understanding, yet	6, 162/ 8

profit that ourselves might	attain	by a Mass, than	6, 300/ 6
that cannot very well	attain	to perceive them, begin	6, 334/ 29
can never by themselves	attain	, as in the psalms	6, 336/ 16
for unlearned men to	attain	unto, it were more	6, 336/ 29
men can very well	attain	. And in like wise	6, 343/ 35
he tarry therefor) give	attendance	unto you, days and	6, 25/ 10
be glad to give	attendance	thereon, and do for	6, 100/ 23
as handmaids to give	attendance	upon divinity. And in	6, 126/ 18
the Gospel of Matthew, "	Attendite	a falsis prophetis, qui	6, 421/ 20
rather need to be	attentively	read and advised than	6, 21/ 29
in commandment to his	attorney	to confess their pleas	6, 326/ 21
that he perceived the	audience	that stood about him	6, 125/ 26
could not make your	audience	to discern the truth	6, 156/ 18
him which in open	audience	at the first word	6, 256/ 27
a mortuary in the	audience	of the archbishop of	6, 318/ 7
always for the present	audience	. Whereunto it appeareth that	6, 337/ 1
and capacities of his	audience	, yet letteth that nothing	6, 339/ 27
but that the whole	audience	may without harm have	6, 339/ 28
give them all good	audience	that could and would	6, 346/ 2
an angel of heaven	audience	to the contrary, what	6, 346/ 8
hearts to give him	audience	in some such heresies	6, 368/ 8
to dissemble, because their	audience	is not yet brought	6, 427/ 27
set forth, (if the	audience	were indifferent) there were	6, 433/ 14
whom himself commanded: "Ipsum	audite	"; "Hear him," said the	6, 163/ 2
did, keep all that	aught	is for himself, and	6, 41/ 12
images, if ye set	aught	by the name of	6, 47/ 12
but if they give	aught	, they ransack the bottom	6, 51/ 15
Marry," quoth he, "for	aught	I wot, I have	6, 76/ 3
that she forthwith, for	aught	her father could do	6, 94/ 3
in his life learn	aught	else, how old think	6, 133/ 22
Surely," quoth he, "for	aught	that I could bend	6, 248/ 24
that all that ever	aught	said or deposed against	6, 273/ 36
quoth I, "and for	aught	I see yet, I	6, 276/ 6
brought from thence, for	aught	that he can tell	6, 278/ 17
by my troth, for	aught	that I can see	6, 294/ 5
Surely," quoth I, "for	aught	I see suddenly, that	6, 302/ 33
thereto as faultless for	aught	that any man could	6, 317/ 25
that every man that	aught	had said therein was	6, 320/ 11
mine own mind, for	aught	that ever I heard	6, 325/ 15
might in effect, for	aught	that I can see	6, 337/ 15
And whether he got	aught	or got naught by	6, 371/ 23
if the faith shall	aught	avail them. For if	6, 392/ 14
am I that Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Basil	6, 38/ 22
surely, sir, holy Saint	Augustine	, in an epistle of	6, 55/ 7

no more than Saint	Augustine	saith that he could	6, 60/ 13
Cassian, Saint Gregory, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, and many	6, 81/ 20
holy Saint Gregory, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Eusebius	6, 90/ 16
so doth holy Saint	Augustine	expound it. But since	6, 103/ 31
find Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Basil, and many	6, 126/ 20
him then, as Saint	Augustine	saith, make himself very	6, 127/ 29
therefore saith holy Saint	Augustine	, "I should not believe	6, 181/ 11
of God's punishment. Saint	Augustine	, as is written by	6, 216/ 9
as I remember, Saint	Augustine	saith, that he that	6, 216/ 32
much as saith Saint	Augustine	. For he letteth not	6, 218/ 5
Yes," quoth he, "Saint	Augustine	, as I told you	6, 219/ 19
ye allege of Saint	Augustine	, I have heard it	6, 219/ 32
that so take Saint	Augustine	be foul deceived. I	6, 219/ 34
to say that Saint	Augustine	did never write such	6, 219/ 35
as Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Basil, Saint Chrysostom	6, 238/ 3
as ye say Saint	Augustine	saith. And now when	6, 249/ 22
of Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Ambrose, and all	6, 367/ 18
I care not for	Augustine	, I care not for	6, 367/ 20
Saint Jerome and Saint	Augustine	? Who durst have done	6, 375/ 13
of Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Eusebie, Saint Basile	6, 406/ 33
the time of Saint	Augustine	, the great doctor of	6, 409/ 4
that holy man Saint	Augustine	, which long had with	6, 409/ 9
cunning than had Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose	6, 420/ 13
pride is, as Saint	Augustine	saith, the very mother	6, 423/ 4
holy Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, and such other, as	6, 425/ 16
more therein than Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, and other	6, 428/ 27
of Saint Cyprian, Saint	Augustine	, and some other holy	6, 431/ 2
writing of holy Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose	6, 431/ 35
Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Basil, Saint Chrysostom	6, 434/ 8
Saint Jerome's and Saint	Augustine's	days? What speak we	6, 375/ 12
the letter of the	author	answering the same. The	6, 5/ 4
in what order the	author	intendeth to treat of	6, 5/ 8
therein greatly wronged, the	author	briefly declareth his mind	6, 5/ 13
the answer of the	author	unto the same. And	6, 5/ 18
that opinion by the	author	answered and confuted. The	6, 5/ 21
The Fourth Chapter The	author	declareth in the comprobation	6, 5/ 24
doth so, yet the	author	proveth by great authority	6, 5/ 27
done; therefore, first, the	author	showeth what unreasonableness would	6, 6/ 9
The Seventh Chapter The	author	showeth that neither nature	6, 6/ 14
nature. Of which the	author	declareth the contrary; and	6, 6/ 19
The Ninth Chapter The	author	showeth that albeit man	6, 6/ 23
The Tenth Chapter The	author	proveth that many things	6, 6/ 28
The Eleventh Chapter The	author	showeth that a miracle	6, 6/ 33
The Twelfth Chapter The	author	somewhat noteth the froward	6, 7/ 2

The Thirteenth Chapter The	author	showeth the untoward mind	6, 7/ 6
feigned; and by the	author	showed how the goodness	6, 7/ 12
The Fifteenth Chapter The	author	showeth that if of	6, 7/ 18
The Sixteenth Chapter The	author	showeth that whoso would	6, 7/ 23
The Eighteenth Chapter The	author	defereth the answer to	6, 8/ 4
The Nineteenth Chapter The	author	proveth that if the	6, 8/ 11
holy scripture; whereof the	author	declareth the contrary. The	6, 8/ 20
The Twenty-First Chapter The	author	showeth that if it	6, 8/ 22
seven liberal sciences, the	author	therefore incidently showeth what	6, 9/ 5
old interpreters. Wherefore the	author	showeth that in the	6, 9/ 9
the counsel of the	author	in that he would	6, 9/ 16
the answer of the	author	to those objections, especially	6, 9/ 19
maketh objections against the	author	in that he counseled	6, 9/ 24
scripture by. And the	author	confirmeth his counsel given	6, 9/ 27
The Twenty-Fifth Chapter The	author	, taking occasion upon certain	6, 9/ 31
the old interpreters the	author	showeth to be the	6, 10/ 6
word of God; the	author	showeth that the faith	6, 10/ 12
The Twenty-Seventh Chapter The	author	proveth that God hath	6, 10/ 23
the answer of the	author	proving the authority of	6, 10/ 33
The Twenty-Ninth Chapter The	author	proveth by scripture that	6, 11/ 4
and command it, the	author	showeth that saving for	6, 11/ 9
the true scripture, the	author	proveth, by the reason	6, 11/ 16
scripture. And finally, the	author	in this chapter doth	6, 11/ 19
we not. Whereof the	author	showeth the contrary, declaring	6, 11/ 29
The Second Chapter The	author	showeth that no sect	6, 12/ 4
be saved. Whereunto the	author	answereth and declareth that	6, 12/ 12
against images. Whereof the	author	proveth the contrary. The	6, 12/ 19
The Fifth Chapter The	author	showeth and concludeth that	6, 12/ 21
contrary. Which objection the	author	doth answer and confute	6, 12/ 30
The Seventh Chapter The	author	somewhat doth corroborate the	6, 12/ 33
The Eighth Chapter The	author	entereth the answer to	6, 13/ 4
in canonizing. Whereunto the	author	maketh answer. The Tenth	6, 13/ 10
The Eleventh Chapter The	author	answereth all the objections	6, 13/ 18
The Twelfth Chapter The	author	confirmeth the truth of	6, 13/ 22
or not. Whereupon the	author	proveth that of any	6, 13/ 28
university, showeth unto the	author	an objection which he	6, 14/ 4
scripture. Which objection the	author	answereth and dissolveth. The	6, 14/ 7
The Third Chapter The	author	showeth that men ought	6, 14/ 18
The Fourth Chapter The	author	showeth upon what ground	6, 14/ 25
The Fifth Chapter The	author	proveth that the spiritual	6, 14/ 33
The Sixth Chapter The	author	showeth that the person	6, 15/ 4
against him. Whereunto the	author	answereth that he is	6, 15/ 15
The Eighth Chapter The	author	showeth why the New	6, 15/ 23
The Ninth Chapter The	author	showeth another great token	6, 15/ 27

The Tenth Chapter The	author	showeth that the translation	6, 15/ 30
the clergy. Whereunto the	author	somewhat showeth his mind	6, 16/ 3
The Twelfth Chapter The	author	toucheth one special prerogative	6, 16/ 6
more Masses. Whereunto the	author	answereth. The Thirteenth Chapter	6, 16/ 11
have wives. Whereunto the	author	answereth. The Fourteenth Chapter	6, 16/ 14
The Fourteenth Chapter The	author	answereth the doubt moved	6, 16/ 16
him together. Whereunto the	author	answereth. The Sixteenth Chapter	6, 16/ 30
in English. And the	author	showeth his mind that	6, 16/ 34
The First Chapter The	author	showeth wherefore it were	6, 17/ 5
The Second Chapter The	author	showeth many of Luther's	6, 17/ 10
for an example, the	author	rehearseth divers whereof some	6, 17/ 14
The Third Chapter The	author	showeth by what occasion	6, 17/ 18
The Fourth Chapter The	author	showeth how that Luther	6, 17/ 26
The Fifth Chapter The	author	showeth the perpetual inconstancy	6, 17/ 31
The Sixth Chapter The	author	showeth how that Luther	6, 18/ 2
The Seventh Chapter The	author	showeth what things caused	6, 18/ 8
be naught. And the	author	showeth that in the	6, 18/ 14
The Ninth Chapter The	author	showeth that it is	6, 18/ 17
The Tenth Chapter The	author	inveigheth against this detestable	6, 18/ 23
upon destiny. Whereupon the	author	showeth the contrary; and	6, 18/ 31
bishop and examined, the	author	being present, where the	6, 19/ 3
The Twelfth Chapter The	author	inveigheth against the most	6, 19/ 7
The Thirteenth Chapter The	author	showeth his opinion concerning	6, 19/ 11
The Fourteenth Chapter The	author	somewhat showeth that the	6, 19/ 16
The Seventeenth Chapter The	author	showeth that some which	6, 19/ 28
The Eighteenth Chapter The	author	showeth that in the	6, 20/ 2
the letter of the	author	answering the same. The	6, 24/ 20
The Letter of the	Author	Sent with the Book	6, 26/ 8
declared what order the	author	intendeth to treat of	6, 35/ 11
therein greatly wronged, the	author	briefly declareth his mind	6, 35/ 16
the answer of the	author	unto the same. And	6, 51/ 23
that opinion by the	author	answered and confuted. At	6, 51/ 27
The Fourth Chapter The	author	declareth in the comprobation	6, 60/ 2
doth so, yet the	author	proveth by great authority	6, 60/ 6
done; therefore, first, the	author	showeth what unreasonableness would	6, 63/ 7
The Seventh Chapter The	author	showeth that neither nature	6, 70/ 31
nature. Of which the	author	declareth the contrary, and	6, 74/ 3
The Ninth Chapter The	author	showeth that albeit men	6, 75/ 26
The Tenth Chapter The	author	proveth that many things	6, 77/ 2
The Eleventh Chapter The	author	showeth that a miracle	6, 81/ 9
The Twelfth Chapter The	author	somewhat noteth the froward	6, 82/ 14
The Thirteenth Chapter The	author	showeth the untoward mind	6, 84/ 9
feigned, and by the	author	showed how the goodness	6, 85/ 16
The Fifteenth Chapter The	author	showeth that if of	6, 91/ 2

The Sixteenth Chapter The	author	showeth that whoso would	6, 92/ 23
The Eighteenth Chapter The	author	defereth the answer to	6, 101/ 6
The Nineteenth Chapter The	author	proveth that if the	6, 110/ 25
holy scripture; whereof the	author	declareth the contrary. "How	6, 113/ 7
The Twenty-First Chapter The	author	showeth that if it	6, 116/ 13
seven liberal sciences, the	author	therefore incidently showeth what	6, 122/ 6
old interpreters. Wherefore the	author	showeth that in the	6, 122/ 10
the counsel of the	author	in that he would	6, 128/ 9
the answer of the	author	to those objections, especially	6, 128/ 12
maketh objections against the	author	in that he counseled	6, 132/ 29
scripture by. And the	author	confirmeth his counsel given	6, 132/ 32
The Twenty-Fifth Chapter The	author	, taking occasion upon certain	6, 137/ 25
the old interpreters the	author	showeth to be the	6, 138/ 1
word of God, the	author	showeth that the faith	6, 153/ 23
The Twenty-Seventh Chapter The	author	proveth that God hath	6, 162/ 13
the answer of the	author	proving the authority of	6, 167/ 3
The Twenty-Ninth Chapter The	author	proveth by scripture that	6, 176/ 9
and command it, the	author	showeth that, saving for	6, 179/ 11
the true scripture, the	author	proveth, by the reason	6, 182/ 38
scripture. And finally, the	author	in this chapter doth	6, 183/ 3
we not. Whereof the	author	showeth the contrary, declaring	6, 187/ 9
The Second Chapter The	author	showeth that no sect	6, 192/ 26
be saved. Whereunto the	author	answereth and declareth that	6, 195/ 31
against images. Whereof the	author	proveth the contrary. "Well	6, 198/ 7
The Fifth Chapter The	author	showeth and concludeth that	6, 206/ 12
contrary. Which objection the	author	doth answer and confute	6, 207/ 22
The Seventh Chapter The	author	somewhat doth corroborate the	6, 209/ 20
The Eighth Chapter The	author	entereth the answer to	6, 210/ 29
in canonizing. Whereunto the	author	maketh answer. "How can	6, 217/ 3
The Eleventh Chapter The	author	answereth all the objections	6, 229/ 32
The Twelfth Chapter The	author	confirmeth the truth of	6, 237/ 16
or not. Whereupon the	author	proveth that of any	6, 237/ 22
university, showeth unto the	author	an objection which he	6, 247/ 4
scripture. Which objection the	author	answereth and dissolveth. About	6, 247/ 8
The Third Chapter The	author	showeth that men ought	6, 259/ 34
The Fourth Chapter The	author	showeth upon what ground	6, 264/ 10
The Fifth Chapter The	author	proveth that the spiritual	6, 270/ 32
The Sixth Chapter The	author	showeth that the person	6, 279/ 20
against him. Whereunto the	author	answereth that he is	6, 280/ 19
The Eighth Chapter The	author	showeth why the New	6, 284/ 25
The Ninth Chapter The	author	showeth another great token	6, 291/ 2
The Tenth Chapter The	author	showeth that the translation	6, 292/ 34
the clergy. Whereunto the	author	somewhat showeth his mind	6, 293/ 17
The Twelfth Chapter The	author	toucheth one special prerogative	6, 299/ 2

more Masses. Whereunto the	author	answereth. "And be a	6, 299/ 8
have wives. Thereunto the	author	maketh answer. % "But I	6, 303/ 9
would see a better	author	thereof than such a	6, 313/ 10
The Fourteenth Chapter The	author	answereth the doubt moved	6, 314/ 6
him together; whereunto the	author	answereth. "I suppose," quoth	6, 317/ 2
in English. And the	author	showeth his mind that	6, 330/ 33
the sentence of his	author	(which is hard always	6, 337/ 27
The First Chapter The	author	showeth wherefore it were	6, 345/ 3
The Second Chapter The	author	showeth many of Luther's	6, 348/ 18
for an example, the	author	rehearseth divers, whereof some	6, 348/ 23
is as verily the	author	and cause of the	6, 353/ 6
The Third Chapter The	author	showeth by what occasion	6, 360/ 30
The Fourth Chapter The	author	showeth how that Luther	6, 363/ 7
The Fifth Chapter The	author	showeth the perpetual inconstancy	6, 365/ 5
The Sixth Chapter The	author	showed how that Luther	6, 366/ 15
The Seventh Chapter The	author	showeth what things caused	6, 368/ 2
be naught. And the	author	showeth that in the	6, 372/ 24
The Ninth Chapter The	author	showeth that it is	6, 374/ 7
The Tenth Chapter The	author	inveigheth against this detestable	6, 376/ 18
upon destiny. Whereupon the	author	showeth the contrary, and	6, 378/ 1
bishop and examined, the	author	being present, where the	6, 378/ 6
The Twelfth Chapter The	author	inveigheth against the most	6, 402/ 7
The Thirteenth Chapter The	author	showeth his opinion concerning	6, 405/ 33
The Fourteenth Chapter The	author	somewhat showeth that the	6, 410/ 33
The Seventeenth Chapter The	author	showeth that some which	6, 422/ 21
see them follow their	author	in lewd living --	6, 426/ 30
The Eighteenth Chapter The	author	showeth that in the	6, 428/ 21
ordinaries, and by their	authorities	so put unto print	6, 341/ 14
author proveth by great	authority	that God by miracle	6, 5/ 28
nolite facere," concerning the	authority	of the church. The	6, 8/ 9
the author proving the	authority	of the old interpreters	6, 10/ 34
interpreters and the infallible	authority	of the church in	6, 10/ 35
that saving for the	authority	of the church, men	6, 11/ 10
in disputing unto your	authority	but if he be	6, 26/ 2
the maintenance of their	authority	. And the fear lest	6, 29/ 7
they leaned to the	authority	of such men as	6, 31/ 10
author proveth by great	authority	that God by miracle	6, 60/ 6
were sufficient proof and	authority	therefor, although there were	6, 62/ 28
nolite facere," concerning the	authority	of the church. "Surely	6, 101/ 12
to any reason or	authority	of any man quick	6, 123/ 19
be made had any	authority	to forbid them. And	6, 124/ 19
but also by plain	authority	of holy scripture proved	6, 125/ 13
ordinance needeth none other	authority	but himself, but is	6, 147/ 34
have nothing in like	authority	." The Twenty-Sixth Chapter The	6, 153/ 18

that ye take all	authority	and credence from every	6, 155/ 22
the author proving the	authority	of the old interpreters	6, 167/ 3
interpreters and the infallible	authority	of the church in	6, 167/ 4
that, saving for the	authority	of the church, men	6, 179/ 11
God, were of more	authority	against them than the	6, 187/ 22
and of as great	authority	, and that no student	6, 188/ 19
as be made by	authority	derived and conveyed from	6, 192/ 22
by good and substantial	authority	, comprobate and corroborate by	6, 209/ 30
First, as for the	authority	that ye allege of	6, 219/ 32
only by reasons and	authority	by which I have	6, 237/ 33
scripture but for the	authority	of the church, as	6, 249/ 22
not but for the	authority	of the scripture." And	6, 249/ 25
scripture we prove the	authority	of the church by	6, 253/ 35
maintain and uphold his	authority	against a better time	6, 256/ 33
same matters upon the	authority	of his sermon, and	6, 270/ 27
law giveth the judge	authority	to give the party	6, 282/ 22
may be taken for	authority	against the perceiving that	6, 305/ 28
scripture; and with what	authority	they confirm this noble	6, 308/ 12
while partners in the	authority	of the making and	6, 311/ 30
language, of his own	authority	, by way of book	6, 315/ 30
law be changed by	authority	, it rather ought to	6, 334/ 32
convenient with reverence and	authority	, the sermon so tempered	6, 336/ 33
learning besides. To whose	authority	some other folk have	6, 338/ 33
the bishop hath none	authority	to punish any such	6, 350/ 12
Saxony could make none	authority	against the true faith	6, 355/ 21
thereto, and announcing the	authority	thereof all that he	6, 361/ 5
council, utterly denieth the	authority	of all general councils	6, 362/ 9
natural reason, to the	authority	of the old holy	6, 366/ 28
the intent that their	authority	should not, by the	6, 367/ 26
bear the rule and	authority	of popes, princes, and	6, 368/ 33
governors, which rule and	authority	he calleth but only	6, 369/ 1
lean to the only	authority	of Frere Tuck and	6, 376/ 16
as well by the	authority	of Saint Paul as	6, 393/ 21
not lack both reason,	authority	, and example of holy	6, 411/ 9
right way by the	authority	of such as they	6, 418/ 21
people have them in	authority	, they devise new sects	6, 423/ 34
him, he rejected the	authority	of them all. But	6, 425/ 21
cause nor without great	authority	and evident example of	6, 429/ 33
whose writing ye would	authorize	by their sanctifying." "Then	6, 238/ 30
the names of their	authors	written upon them?" "Know	6, 180/ 9
principal arch-heretics and first	authors	of the sect neither	6, 435/ 6
the faith shall aught	avail	them. For if both	6, 392/ 14
no good deed can	avail	us. He that thus	6, 403/ 28
other far the more	available	. The Twelfth Chapter The	6, 298/ 33

and to us as	available	for the thing itself	6, 299/ 22
of faith be not	available	. And surely faith alone	6, 386/ 5
also that the Mass	availeth	no men quick nor	6, 354/ 14
device, in the vain	avaunting	of his own false	6, 364/ 34
none other way to	avoid	the perplexity, but even	6, 159/ 1
sure that we shall	avoid	and eschew all such	6, 162/ 10
truth, but only to	avoid	all discord and division	6, 224/ 9
should in his living	avoid	not only sin, but	6, 282/ 28
either. And so is	avoided	the peril of idolatry	6, 230/ 34
he, "many harms be	avoided	, and much good would	6, 310/ 33
beginning be right easily	avoided	, by punishment of those	6, 416/ 6
gave counsel that for	avoiding	of vainglory a man	6, 58/ 24
of good works and	avoiding	of evils, is, hath	6, 111/ 8
scripture. "For the sure	avoiding	whereof, my poor advice	6, 127/ 9
faith or living or	avoiding	of all damnable error	6, 165/ 33
would never, for the	avoiding	of their harm, take	6, 332/ 12
of Christian people for	avoiding	of schisms. But yet	6, 361/ 20
them to charity, in	avoiding	the rancor which by	6, 385/ 10
good, or of the	avoiding	of a greater sin	6, 401/ 6
done in Almaine. For	avoiding	whereof, that holy man	6, 409/ 8
his best proved friends,	avow	it in his face	6, 257/ 27
shameless that would still	avow	themselves for Christian folk	6, 374/ 22
indeed, but had well	avowed	them and stiffly abided	6, 256/ 19
abide by them, and	avowed	them in his face	6, 328/ 37
lie in a continual	await	upon every preacher to	6, 127/ 2
butterfly, I would never	award	him one wing." "Surely	6, 275/ 29
that no man was	aware	of, nor would have	6, 199/ 3
if ye were not	aware	thereof, your gift could	6, 300/ 12
then were we not	aware	in what wise we	6, 329/ 19
have we walked wrong	awhile	, if ye prove that	6, 72/ 16
When we had laughed	awhile	at our merry tales	6, 234/ 18
letted and sat still	awhile	in sin, and therefore	6, 401/ 13
to believe in God,	aye	."") And so would I	6, 234/ 14
and worshipped the idol	Baal	so far forth that	6, 198/ 27
bended their knee before	Baal	." So that where the	6, 198/ 31
bowed their knees before	Baal	, were secret and unknown	6, 199/ 21
was the worshipping of	Baal	." "If that were so	6, 199/ 37
from the worship of	Baal	, in all the regions	6, 200/ 2
boweth his knees to	Baal	(if the images be	6, 200/ 12
if the images be	Baal	) as his neighbors do	6, 200/ 12
the false prophets of	Baal	. And the holy apostles	6, 241/ 2
for good company to	babble	thitherward and drink drunk	6, 100/ 4
logic he reckoned but	babbling	, music to serve for	6, 33/ 27
of their questions and	babbling	of their dispicions, building	6, 33/ 31

so put into the	babe's	mouth. But methink though	6, 333/ 7
them call us young	babes	and they will, yet	6, 333/ 12
entitled The Captivity of	Babylon	, in which he laboreth	6, 362/ 6
of the captivity of	Babylon	, he writeth that neither	6, 366/ 7
young children's heads of	Babylon	against the stone; that	6, 427/ 2
indefensible errors, to go	back	and forsake all the	6, 18/ 3
if he be borne	back	with reason. Thus may	6, 26/ 2
I, "let us go	back	again where we left	6, 107/ 8
you leave to go	back	and call again what	6, 113/ 18
he, "we be come	back	here with going forward	6, 120/ 14
world cannot pluck them	back	. But with sowing sedition	6, 123/ 23
should hear him go	back	with his word, which	6, 125/ 19
yet when I look	back	again upon holy scripture	6, 154/ 3
and would never go	back	with God's word to	6, 201/ 26
a new tabernacle, the	back	of the image being	6, 222/ 7
swingeth it at his	back	, which himself never listeth	6, 296/ 4
faults cast at our	back	, and cast the bag	6, 313/ 34
indefensible errors, to go	back	and forsake all the	6, 366/ 16
upon other poor men's	backs	importunable burdens, to the	6, 104/ 3
them on other men's	backs	, to the bearing whereof	6, 104/ 28
put harness on their	backs	for the repression of	6, 409/ 32
children, reverently covered, going	backward	to him because they	6, 297/ 35
Christ, good men and	bad	together. The Sixth Chapter	6, 12/ 23
of good men and	bad	together of whom no	6, 12/ 26
be idolatry, and the	bad	sort they that believe	6, 12/ 29
of Tyndale was too	bad	to be mended. The	6, 15/ 30
be he never so	bad	, in that his naughtiness	6, 16/ 7
in them among the	bad	. The Second Chapter The	6, 17/ 8
I should take for	bad	: yet, since no man	6, 22/ 1
be naught, since the	bad	may suddenly be mended	6, 203/ 11
Christian men, good and	bad	together, while the church	6, 205/ 6
while good fishes and	bad	. And this field of	6, 205/ 8
purified, and all the	bad	cast out, and the	6, 205/ 9
Christ, good men and	bad	together. "And finally --	6, 206/ 14
of good men and	bad	together, of whom no	6, 207/ 17
be idolatry, and the	bad	sort they that believe	6, 207/ 21
Christian people good and	bad	, not separating themselves for	6, 208/ 4
church the good and	bad	both doth use it	6, 210/ 9
it truly and the	bad	falsely; and that all	6, 210/ 10
for the misuse of	bad	folk. The Twelfth Chapter	6, 237/ 14
thought, not all-thing so	bad	as they were made	6, 247/ 21
reckon everything good or	bad	as himself would account	6, 259/ 30
careth not much how	bad	they be, not though	6, 261/ 2
the world is so	bad	, that there be many	6, 261/ 25

that it were so	bad	as ye say, that	6, 261/ 27
of Tyndale was too	bad	to be mended. But	6, 292/ 35
temporal everywhere all be	bad	enough, God make us	6, 295/ 15
thought no man so	bad	as himself. For that	6, 296/ 7
that neither good nor	bad	passeth unreprieved. If they	6, 296/ 12
good and who is	bad	, nor have the leisure	6, 298/ 21
be he never so	bad	, in that his naughtiness	6, 299/ 3
in that, being so	bad	, he durst presume to	6, 299/ 26
of his goodness, how	bad	soever the priest be	6, 300/ 2
And many be there	bad	also; and some the	6, 313/ 18
translation old or new,	bad	or good." "Forsooth," quoth	6, 317/ 8
in them among the	bad	. When we had after	6, 345/ 6
the profit for the	bad	. And also reason, men	6, 345/ 25
the faults of the	bad	, nor the bad themselves	6, 346/ 35
the bad, nor the	bad	themselves be not so	6, 346/ 35
we do, good and	bad	, we do nothing at	6, 353/ 2
in us, good and	bad	, as wax is wrought	6, 353/ 4
sect also be some	bad	. And therefore the malice	6, 372/ 32
feel neither good nor	bad	after this life till	6, 377/ 20
man, good works and	bad	. Howbeit, such as he	6, 398/ 26
be they never so	bad	. "It was asked him	6, 398/ 31
men's deeds, good or	bad	, made no difference before	6, 400/ 6
be it never so	bad	, and in the other	6, 400/ 8
our deeds, good or	bad	, ascend or descend by	6, 404/ 8
it good, be it	bad	, is, as they say	6, 405/ 20
lord saw that, he	bade	him walk faitour, and	6, 87/ 2
for all that he	bade	the people do what	6, 104/ 30
it. As when he	bade	Saint Peter come upon	6, 107/ 33
water to him, he	bade	not the remnant come	6, 107/ 34
quoth I, "if he	bade	you believe them both	6, 154/ 25
sent you to and	bade	you believe?" "Nay, verily	6, 160/ 25
church as his Father	bade	us hear him." "That	6, 163/ 31
tell him that himself	bade	so? And therefore methink	6, 168/ 4
works?" "Yes," quoth he. "	Bade	not Christ," quoth I	6, 200/ 21
mortal enemies, wearing his	badge	, and seeming to you	6, 218/ 30
hand into a blind	bag	full of snakes and	6, 158/ 30
you of, and the	bag	with other folks faults	6, 313/ 33
back, and cast the	bag	that beareth our own	6, 313/ 34
she. "And if I	bake	it all to hard	6, 258/ 24
her gossip, "ye should	bake	it in a mean	6, 258/ 26
wot of, but if	Balaam's	ass anything understood thereof	6, 131/ 13
well walked after the	ballad	, "The further I go	6, 185/ 30
in taking away the	band	of those very ceremonial	6, 105/ 9
their faults they would	banish	the books that were	6, 347/ 2

minister the sacrament of	baptism	? Let it be showed	6, 149/ 30
the time of his	baptism	. And therefore the man	6, 163/ 4
sacraments among themselves, as	baptism	, confirmation, matrimony, holy order	6, 190/ 18
buried before the man's	baptism	. And now these two	6, 305/ 11
the seven sacraments, except	baptism	, penance, and the Sacrament	6, 349/ 15
handleth the sacrament of	baptism	not much better. For	6, 352/ 22
better. For he magnifieth	baptism	but to the suppression	6, 352/ 23
our salvation with our	baptism	, without good works. He	6, 352/ 28
he have faith and	baptism	to die ere he	6, 380/ 37
and fruit of our	baptism	, was not given to	6, 391/ 21
meant, that after the	baptism	the faith only shall	6, 391/ 25
in them which after	baptism	have time and reason	6, 392/ 12
faith and renay their	baptism	. "In which peril, since	6, 414/ 17
Holy Saint John the	Baptist	not only baptized and	6, 44/ 12
by Saint John the	Baptist	that there was no	6, 211/ 28
Saint John's head the	Baptist	as men call it	6, 221/ 22
head of Saint John	Baptist	also? Yes, of surety	6, 225/ 27
both Saint John the	Baptist	and our blessed Lady	6, 396/ 3
saith, "Qui crediderit et	baptizatus	fuerit, salvus erit" (He	6, 390/ 36
of such as be	baptized	, and bear the name	6, 37/ 36
the Baptist not only	baptized	and preached, but also	6, 44/ 13
that believeth and is	baptized	shall be saved). Where	6, 391/ 1
good witness to the	bar	that would depose and	6, 267/ 36
a tongue vulgar and	barbarous	. But of all-thing especially	6, 333/ 3
our tongue is called	barbarous	, is but a fantasy	6, 337/ 21
as several as a	barber's	chair, and never take	6, 308/ 1
peevish that the very	bare	rehearsal is enough, without	6, 17/ 11
apostles said that the	bare	law of Moses, besides	6, 105/ 5
but a cold and	bare	alleging, but such words	6, 116/ 5
writing or by his	bare	word. For the words	6, 148/ 6
and then kissing his	bare	scalp, make a man	6, 217/ 7
charity sometimes by the	bare	name of love, I	6, 288/ 2
virtuous affection into the	bare	name of love, common	6, 288/ 34
no commandment but a	bare	permission for one. And	6, 307/ 28
coot, and sometimes as	bare	as a bird's arse	6, 325/ 1
peevish, that the very	bare	rehearsal is enough, without	6, 348/ 19
is it now a	bare	gloss for you to	6, 381/ 18
to saints is very	bare	. "It must needs," quoth	6, 432/ 14
needs," quoth I, "be	bare	, except he well void	6, 432/ 15
other side nakedly and	barely	and some part pared	6, 363/ 28
advantage thereof." "On that	bargain	be it," quoth I	6, 120/ 30
the surety of their	bargains	have writing or good	6, 263/ 32
of these heretics that	bark	against the old ancient	6, 49/ 17
world that ever would	bark	against the church therein	6, 90/ 25

their heresy wherein they	bark	against the saints selves	6, 232/ 25
dog, that would but	bark	in sight and seem	6, 399/ 18
have of old ever	barked	against Christ's Catholic Church	6, 38/ 21
heretics be not only	barkers	against the faith that	6, 152/ 13
his own voice. He	barketh	against the sacraments much	6, 424/ 31
the roof in making	Barking	Abbey, should this be	6, 81/ 3
at the Abbey of	Barking	beside London, to my	6, 222/ 5
hanging in an old	barn	. And when all his	6, 323/ 29
and closed in the	barrel	, so marvel we and	6, 71/ 5
they would call it	barren	of words, there is	6, 337/ 23
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Basil	, Saint Gregory, with so	6, 38/ 22
Jerome, Saint Eusebius, Saint	Basil	, Saint Chrysostom, and many	6, 90/ 17
Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	Basil	, and many of the	6, 126/ 20
Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	Basil	, Saint Chrysostom, Saint Gregory	6, 238/ 3
Ambrose, Saint Augustine, Saint	Basil	, Saint Chrysostom, Saint Gregory	6, 434/ 9
Augustine, Saint Eusebie, Saint	Basile	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory	6, 406/ 33
she beareth always a	basket	full." "Nay," quoth I	6, 233/ 4
were not contented with	battle	made against infidels the	6, 412/ 22
hath place in all	battle	of defense, so hath	6, 415/ 16
most especially in the	battle	by which we defend	6, 415/ 17
hath help of a	bawd	to bring her to	6, 100/ 9
bring him to a	bay	therein, that he should	6, 136/ 25
brought him to the	bay	, that he wist not	6, 248/ 31
grow by such blind	bayards	as will, when they	6, 337/ 34
examined. But specially at	Baynard's	Castle one day was	6, 318/ 27
lords from Greenwich to	Baynard's	Castle for the trying	6, 320/ 9
his church, finding one	beam	cut a great deal	6, 71/ 25
be made, either of	beams	sent out from our	6, 213/ 23
man would not well	bear	, and have not also	6, 23/ 26
hold their peace and	bear	themselves full coldly that	6, 37/ 27
as be baptized, and	bear	the name of Christian	6, 38/ 1
England, Saint Alban, to	bear	about and worship the	6, 39/ 17
that is everywhere; nor	bear	us half the love	6, 52/ 7
such poor parishes as	bear	no great rule in	6, 54/ 6
foolish as those heretics	bear	them in hand, that	6, 56/ 11
pray you defend and	bear	out their part, with	6, 62/ 35
than all they that	bear	witness against them." "Why	6, 72/ 2
wit, that they both	bear	witness that those three	6, 72/ 12
reason and nature yet	bear	record against them that	6, 74/ 21
that they seemed to	bear	over the butt and	6, 94/ 25
far too feeble to	bear	over the butt, that	6, 95/ 2
that any reason would	bear	the importunate mistrust of	6, 95/ 18
you, it would fain	bear	over the butt and	6, 101/ 22
they were able to	bear	and fulfill. And therefore	6, 105/ 7

the scriptures, for they	bear	witness of me). Therefore	6, 114/ 19
well bridled, than to	bear	much rule in the	6, 133/ 6
be not able to	bear	it yet" -- which	6, 145/ 24
and reverence that ye	bear	to the scripture of	6, 155/ 20
be not able to	bear	them now. But when	6, 178/ 22
but by that they	bear	the names of their	6, 180/ 8
all the regions that	bear	the name of Christendom	6, 200/ 2
the more good mind	bear	they to men here	6, 211/ 31
of another flock and	bear	not the name of	6, 243/ 30
flock, and presume to	bear	and profess his name	6, 243/ 36
much. For ye may	bear	him his own again	6, 249/ 34
be ready enough to	bear	false witness. And yet	6, 261/ 26
with them that may	bear	witness against them. The	6, 264/ 8
all excuses that might	bear	any color of any	6, 270/ 20
make him abjure and	bear	a faggot?" "Yes," quoth	6, 271/ 2
some man had liefer	bear	twain cold in his	6, 271/ 3
neck, than have one	bear	him hot on a	6, 271/ 4
reverent mind that men	bear	to charity, and therefore	6, 288/ 33
he is meet to	bear	a rule, as though	6, 306/ 9
so madly as men	bear	him in hand." "Well	6, 315/ 18
as yet able to	bear	them, and the apostles	6, 340/ 1
that all good men	bear	them, diminish his credence	6, 367/ 27
done to suffer and	bear	the rule and authority	6, 368/ 33
blind favor that we	bear	toward ourselves. And therefore	6, 380/ 27
speak of some that	bear	two faces in one	6, 399/ 19
there will no reason	bear	it that, when the	6, 411/ 12
a Lutheran or to	bear	any favor to his	6, 424/ 17
to the point to	bear	that which they surely	6, 427/ 28
without wit or grace,	bear	us in hand that	6, 434/ 5
people being at a	bear-baiting	, the church fell suddenly	6, 258/ 7
should be at the	bear-baiting	." Howbeit the hurt was	6, 258/ 10
special secret friend, this	bearer	, to break with you	6, 24/ 32
God by many miracles	beareth	witness) besides their learning	6, 38/ 28
or for displeasure done,	beareth	to some other malice	6, 48/ 3
And every branch that	beareth	in me no fruit	6, 194/ 10
And every branch that	beareth	fruit, he purgeth it	6, 194/ 11
this field of Christ	beareth	for the while good	6, 205/ 8
them incurable, that body	beareth	them yet about, sick	6, 205/ 31
some flowers because she	beareth	always a basket full	6, 233/ 4
virtuous love that men	beareth	to God and to	6, 289/ 1
cast the bag that	beareth	our own faults, cast	6, 313/ 34
the grace that it	beareth	in the former tongue	6, 337/ 29
importunable burdens, to the	bearing	whereof themselves will not	6, 104/ 4
parable of the Samaritan,	bearing	the wounded man into	6, 104/ 19

men's backs, to the	bearing	whereof they would not	6, 104/ 28
of that congregation that,	bearing	his name and having	6, 193/ 12
ass." "If no brute	beast	can wit that," quoth	6, 131/ 15
and that man and	beast	should be both saved	6, 136/ 6
out of a brute	beast	by the appetite of	6, 404/ 4
into worse than a	beast	, and the goodness of	6, 428/ 13
he, and much other	beastliness	he saith in such	6, 353/ 17
and found out that	beastly	filth. And to say	6, 88/ 19
also sensuality, what was	beastly	and pleasant; which sensuality	6, 139/ 26
whom after they had	beastly	abused them, wives in	6, 371/ 14
following of such a	beastly	sect. For albeit that	6, 374/ 15
content to leave that	beastly	pleasure and come to	6, 408/ 9
suffer to resist their	beastly	voluptuousness, but break their	6, 412/ 8
worst and the most	beastly	be these Lutherans, as	6, 427/ 20
set upon sin and	beastly	concupiscence, and so clean	6, 435/ 8
this? What for the	beasts	that himself commanded to	6, 50/ 2
the kinds of brute	beasts	. Now, then, if his	6, 118/ 17
man may, and other	beasts	may not?" "Marry," quoth	6, 131/ 16
save both man and	beasts	), ween that beasts had	6, 136/ 5
and beasts), ween that	beasts	had immortal souls as	6, 136/ 6
save both men and	beasts	, "is meant by some	6, 136/ 14
the dead skins of	beasts	. And I nothing doubt	6, 144/ 2
out, and the abominable	beasts	(which abhorreth me to	6, 370/ 18
part, but like very	beasts	did also violate the	6, 370/ 31
Blessed Sacrament, wherein these	beasts	were more hot and	6, 373/ 9
-- and thus the	beasts	be not ashamed to	6, 404/ 9
scripture, but only these	beasts	that teach us vice	6, 434/ 6
be immortal, and not	beasts'	also; and that the	6, 136/ 11
violated, they not only	beat	the man to death	6, 375/ 22
instead of teaching, be	beaten	cruelly with abjurations and	6, 31/ 11
time before laid with	beaten	gold, happened to crack	6, 222/ 8
thirst, cold, and heat,	beating	, scourging, imprisonment, painful and	6, 106/ 16
force and violence, robbing,	beating	, tormenting and killing such	6, 409/ 6
the world. The marvelous	beauty	and constant course whereof	6, 73/ 6
may serve to their	beauty	, of whom the names	6, 223/ 5
foul spot, for any	beauty	that it hath in	6, 395/ 31
part. Wherefore, since it	became	not me to be	6, 24/ 3
resistance thereof it then	became	to be the spiritual	6, 139/ 29
hill, that it shall	become	us to say to	6, 334/ 7
more busy than will	become	them. They that touch	6, 337/ 35
laws? And where were	become	all good order among	6, 404/ 17
young fresh fellows first	become	heretics, that they may	6, 416/ 22
but as it best	becometh	a layman to do	6, 37/ 33
presume to approach, it	becometh	us and well behoveth	6, 215/ 18

at night brought to	bed	with honest women. And	6, 79/ 11
went the bridegroom to	bed	, and everybody went their	6, 79/ 12
have pulled him to	bed	, and he fled away	6, 157/ 4
wedding chamber to the	bed	of eternal rest, then	6, 206/ 3
but find her in	bed	with a poor frere	6, 287/ 15
think dying in his	bed	or on the gallows	6, 403/ 31
my good lady, your	bedfellow	, and all yours, as	6, 27/ 27
than any man in	Bedlam	. And therefore can it	6, 245/ 12
lasheth out scripture in	Bedlam	as fast as they	6, 433/ 17
by the power of	Beelzebub	, prince of devils." "Surely	6, 432/ 11
doubt much whether the	bees	in their hives use	6, 259/ 5
works all this business	began	) wrote indeed so evil	6, 29/ 22
such ways as himself	began	it, keep it and	6, 32/ 19
wise being departed, I	began	to gather in mind	6, 35/ 3
first begin where he	began	at the abjuration of	6, 35/ 29
But now, as I	began	to say, since all	6, 47/ 10
But verily as I	began	a little to touch	6, 95/ 21
to go when I	began	and have left that	6, 107/ 4
your friend and I	began	to laugh. "Well," quoth	6, 130/ 23
worse than another, so	began	to conceive a setting	6, 140/ 10
the jewel that he	began	to bring forth and	6, 145/ 13
contrary? "But as I	began	to say, the holy	6, 151/ 29
to end where we	began	, whoso will not unto	6, 153/ 12
they continue?" Here he	began	a little to stagger	6, 173/ 28
of holy scripture." "I	began	, " quoth I, "to prove	6, 176/ 19
sitting in an arbor	began	to go forth in	6, 187/ 13
as uncertain as we	began	. "Sir," quoth he, "that	6, 187/ 15
as late as they	began	, yet be there not	6, 192/ 12
open for him, he	began	to pray for them	6, 211/ 32
never the better, he	began	at last to call	6, 233/ 34
fearful and scrupulous; and	began	at the first to	6, 257/ 16
lives. And as he	began	again the old heresies	6, 315/ 8
their coming Where they	began	with the first point	6, 320/ 13
four. And there he	began	to study again. Then	6, 323/ 23
and discovered that he	began	to fall in fear	6, 327/ 3
in an arbor, he	began	to enter forth into	6, 345/ 9
me after." "First he	began	, " quoth I, "with pardons	6, 349/ 12
how this lewd frere	began	to fall in the	6, 361/ 2
fury, that forthwith he	began	to write against all	6, 361/ 10
new and strange, he	began	first by way of	6, 361/ 12
before affirmed. And then	began	to write that the	6, 361/ 26
of holy scripture, then	began	he to sing another	6, 367/ 4
at the last it	began	to burst out and	6, 369/ 14
great boldness, and so	began	to grow strong, that	6, 369/ 24

every sort of heretics,	began	of such as though	6, 374/ 29
been, since the world	began	, among Christian and heathen	6, 375/ 31
sect since the world	began	, we should see now	6, 376/ 5
wise be cloaked, then	began	he somewhat plainly to	6, 379/ 23
sermons, as though ye	began	true preaching of the	6, 380/ 30
many sects and heresies	began	(as well appeareth by	6, 406/ 29
handled till that they	began	to be violent themselves	6, 409/ 2
Christendom since that guise	began	, they fare as did	6, 412/ 23
which time as they	began	first to ensearch by	6, 412/ 28
I have, when it	began	to wax worse." "And	6, 413/ 8
cannot. But as I	began	to say, this Tyndale	6, 426/ 17
saw that one business	begetteth	and bringeth forth another	6, 21/ 3
father tell of a	beggar	that in King Henry's	6, 86/ 2
gown?" Then anon the	beggar	told him. "What color	6, 86/ 33
falsehood of that blyson	beggar	, so did that noble	6, 88/ 18
they well mistrust a	beggar's	word whom they had	6, 88/ 24
buying of some lame	beggars	three or four pair	6, 85/ 27
the priests, sometimes by	beggars	in feigning of false	6, 99/ 35
walking about the town	begging	a five or six	6, 86/ 4
matter no pretext of	begging	, no suspicion of feigning	6, 93/ 31
many of them a	begging	?" "Marry," quoth I, "for	6, 302/ 15
the priest goeth a	begging	for all his grant	6, 302/ 20
rebuked by the priest's	begging	and lewd living, which	6, 302/ 22
as it is said,	begin	with. The weariness whereof	6, 14/ 10
opinion, thinking, as they	begin	to do already, that	6, 31/ 4
them all. And first	begin	where he began at	6, 35/ 29
it. And surely to	begin	with all that I	6, 95/ 9
they say, "ye may	begin	again and mend it	6, 113/ 14
man either happen to	begin	so late, that he	6, 126/ 26
a Christian man's child	begin	therein very young and	6, 133/ 17
one or some few	begin	the change, and then	6, 164/ 9
Christ far above, and	begin	it at Adam. For	6, 193/ 9
And first will we	begin	at the saints themselves	6, 211/ 6
as it is said,	begin	with. The weariness whereof	6, 255/ 10
faith," quoth he, "I	begin	in this matter to	6, 280/ 27
so doth Luther again	begin	to set up his	6, 315/ 10
a fig. For they	begin	as far as our	6, 332/ 30
attain to perceive them,	begin	to mislike, dispraise, and	6, 334/ 29
violence. For intending to	begin	at the feeblest, there	6, 369/ 15
looking on. And then	begin	to common of a	6, 371/ 28
meet to be the	beginner	of a sect whom	6, 376/ 7
living also of the	beginners	of the same, is	6, 373/ 16
messenger had in the	beginning	showed himself desirous and	6, 9/ 2
Christ's church from the	beginning	hitherto, understood those texts	6, 38/ 24

Solomon's death in the	beginning	of his son's reign	6, 42/ 37
I said in the	beginning	, I reckon so sure	6, 62/ 15
And this in the	beginning	I told you," quoth	6, 62/ 25
course perfect in the	beginning	. And therefore doth, as	6, 74/ 20
say, in order of	beginning	but not in time	6, 75/ 8
there ever from the	beginning	of the world in	6, 76/ 13
he had any other	beginning	. And methinketh that this	6, 79/ 31
touched it in the	beginning	and made in manner	6, 94/ 22
to touch in the	beginning	, whether these miracles be	6, 95/ 21
of shooting in the	beginning	, this gear how near	6, 101/ 21
scripture, for that had	beginning	. And at those words	6, 115/ 13
messenger had in the	beginning	showed himself desirous and	6, 122/ 2
hath not in the	beginning	been perceived to themselves	6, 126/ 6
ye would in the	beginning	admit neither nother. "But	6, 136/ 2
Creed, made in the	beginning	as a brief remembrance	6, 136/ 32
was it in the	beginning	to give them knowledge	6, 139/ 12
for that in the	beginning	they could not haply	6, 145/ 21
church was in the	beginning	taught by the mouth	6, 147/ 23
we else have the	beginning	of the water put	6, 148/ 19
by God in the	beginning	, without any mention made	6, 148/ 31
good men from the	beginning	, that like as our	6, 166/ 9
a while in the	beginning	and then lose it	6, 173/ 27
me out in the	beginning	. Howbeit this reason hath	6, 176/ 20
to other in the	beginning	or else it was	6, 180/ 32
well known in the	beginning	when he wrote it	6, 180/ 33
thing hath in the	beginning	been known for false	6, 181/ 3
quoth he, "in the	beginning	, and a good while	6, 189/ 27
That was in the	beginning	," quoth I, "while the	6, 189/ 31
paynims did in the	beginning	. And therefore they do	6, 190/ 3
church did in the	beginning	. But and if ye	6, 190/ 4
fashion derived from the	beginning	. For this am I	6, 200/ 8
nothing else but the	beginning	of his hell, even	6, 216/ 6
but continually from the	beginning	hitherto. And since it	6, 245/ 25
he had in the	beginning	purposed. The end of	6, 246/ 12
he confessed from the	beginning	that the matters were	6, 256/ 24
told you in the	beginning	, go about to reprove	6, 257/ 11
and was in the	beginning	reckoned to be made	6, 291/ 21
told you in the	beginning	, since we talk but	6, 295/ 7
well appeareth in the	beginning	of Saint Luke's Gospel	6, 312/ 17
and that at their	beginning	. "Item, he teacheth that	6, 354/ 21
rehearse you. In the	beginning	the man had the	6, 366/ 22
put forth in the	beginning	no more but the	6, 368/ 17
such wise, before the	beginning	of the world, that	6, 377/ 30
purpose, which in the	beginning	, if they showed themselves	6, 378/ 30

he said in the	beginning	that they meant nothing	6, 380/ 2
hath chosen from the	beginning	and predestinate to glory	6, 398/ 29
he hath from the	beginning	chosen them to everlasting	6, 399/ 4
Now God from the	beginning	, before the world was	6, 401/ 34
that God from the	beginning	hath chosen them, and	6, 402/ 12
list not in the	beginning	to choose them; and	6, 402/ 18
of Christ, in the	beginning	of the church, many	6, 406/ 28
he did in the	beginning	, for all the persecution	6, 407/ 21
as came in the	beginning	to Christendom out of	6, 408/ 10
and overwhelmed in the	beginning	. For by any covenant	6, 408/ 32
all that, in the	beginning	never were they by	6, 408/ 36
rising of a small	beginning	to a high and	6, 409/ 20
ye said in the	beginning	, that since the time	6, 411/ 31
it was in the	beginning	increased, so be continued	6, 412/ 1
which may in the	beginning	be right easily avoided	6, 416/ 6
to mean in the	beginning	of our matter, instead	6, 416/ 10
ye said in the	beginning	) before his going over	6, 424/ 11
this Tyndale in the	beginning	bore forth a fair	6, 426/ 18
he should in the	beginning	have said all that	6, 426/ 23
he should in the	beginning	have married a nun	6, 426/ 25
and pursue in the	beginning	, all such evil doctrine	6, 427/ 4
did not in the	beginning	meet with their malice	6, 428/ 19
punishment repressed in the	beginning	, and the sparkle well	6, 430/ 22
continued therein from the	beginning	thereof, and the holy	6, 434/ 27
first by the Father	begotten	, and after, the Holy	6, 75/ 7
were not God's only	begotten	Son, but his Son	6, 135/ 12
he is God's only	begotten	Son, that signifieth him	6, 135/ 28
a means that may	beguile	them, for they stand	6, 217/ 32
might, as ye say,	beguile	them, which is the	6, 223/ 18
besides, which never can	beguile	them. And that is	6, 223/ 20
then had helped to	beguile	them himself, which were	6, 244/ 36
without charity will but	beguile	them. "After such reasoning	6, 388/ 34
then if he would	beguile	thee, and say that	6, 420/ 18
after. But surely ye	beguiled	me now in that	6, 129/ 17
and clearly deceived and	beguiled	, and that especially by	6, 200/ 28
of the one be	beguiled	. For both places plainly	6, 217/ 13
I, "if we were	beguiled	in some, I see	6, 218/ 26
church be most easily	beguiled	in the receiving of	6, 223/ 22
Tyndale, by the one	begun	in Saxony, and by	6, 3/ 12
and little more than	begun	. For when I considered	6, 21/ 19
this miracle and that,	begun	by some silly woman	6, 77/ 17
and not things newly	begun	nowadays, except ye call	6, 90/ 8
in their hearts, hath	begun	to put out his	6, 123/ 4
and that God had	begun	his church in that	6, 144/ 28

church until this day,	begun	by God in the	6, 148/ 31
right faith and being	begun	to be gathered by	6, 193/ 13
church; and this hath	begun	at Christ and hath	6, 206/ 24
in many men's mouths	begun	by mistaking, and believed	6, 219/ 36
where this change is	begun	with an infinite heap	6, 311/ 11
sect of heretics hath	begun	of such unlearned folk	6, 338/ 29
But as Tyndale hath	begun	here in England with	6, 368/ 10
upon this sect once	begun	, the whole flocks of	6, 373/ 3
the heretics had never	begun	with violence, though they	6, 407/ 9
articles thereof not new	begun	, but now continued many	6, 419/ 15
and saith it was	begun	by the devil. Which	6, 425/ 1
counsel given in that	behalf	, declaring that without that	6, 9/ 27
I asked in that	behalf	, and which have at	6, 22/ 33
with me in your	behalf	(and that for the	6, 26/ 13
me both on your	behalf	and on his own	6, 32/ 26
had purposed on your	behalf	in short words many	6, 35/ 25
counsel given in that	behalf	, declaring that without that	6, 132/ 33
more how he may	behave	him than what he	6, 25/ 34
we consider how we	behave	us to them, though	6, 97/ 21
therewith of such virtuous	behavior	as they seem to	6, 418/ 25
nature, reason, and God's	behest	bindeth, first the prince	6, 415/ 1
they should keep his	behests	the better, he gave	6, 141/ 23
a terrible sight to	behold	. "And after many marvelous	6, 93/ 25
hath a pleasure to	behold	the thing that passeth	6, 129/ 33
might not endure to	behold	. "And what marvel though	6, 145/ 15
the things that we	behold	, or the figure of	6, 213/ 23
them, or whether they	behold	it in him, as	6, 214/ 5
me a marvel to	behold	the manner of it	6, 222/ 16
all true. And to	behold	they found it fonder	6, 228/ 9
was Saint Peter little	beholden	to Saint Matthew and	6, 283/ 14
though he were much	beholden	unto us in that	6, 397/ 12
intuetur cor" (Only God	beholdeth	the heart). And therefore	6, 124/ 7
and compassion upon the	beholding	of the holy crucifix	6, 56/ 24
the acquaintance and daily	beholding	taketh away the wondering	6, 80/ 2
of his godhead, presently	beholding	that Peter would repent	6, 402/ 1
with only delight of	beholding	what pleasure the people	6, 424/ 2
becometh us and well	behoveth	us to make friends	6, 215/ 18
eaten by the idol	Bel	. And when the prophet	6, 240/ 34
was not bound to	belie	himself with them and	6, 273/ 32
perceive yourself that men	belie	him not." "I pray	6, 349/ 8
the other side to	belie	the bishops and the	6, 350/ 14
because he listeth to	belie	both the bishops and	6, 350/ 29
shall not let to	belie	thee, saying and swearing	6, 420/ 23
himself that all they	belied	him, he was not	6, 273/ 32

when he hath so	belied	them, then forthwith, as	6, 350/ 15
any of these points	belied	, I shall find the	6, 360/ 22
point of the common	belief	of Christ's Catholic Church	6, 8/ 32
by the faith and	belief	of Christ's Catholic Church	6, 32/ 32
any part of our	belief	, but the dealing of	6, 32/ 33
the common faith, and	belief	of Christ's church. And	6, 37/ 34
the common faith, and	belief	of the whole church	6, 38/ 2
ground, for a special	belief	that they have in	6, 55/ 24
be too light in	belief	, and be by such	6, 66/ 35
such examples brought into	belief	too far. As a	6, 67/ 1
in being overhard of	belief	of things that by	6, 70/ 5
plainly persuaded and in	belief	that there was none	6, 72/ 23
fallen from knowledge or	belief	of God into idolatry	6, 72/ 24
circumspect and wary in	belief	of any miracles that	6, 78/ 26
so far from the	belief	of any miracles at	6, 95/ 14
faith, lean fast unto	belief	for any reason that	6, 95/ 26
wit, of knowledge and	belief	of the articles of	6, 109/ 23
though the knowledge and	belief	bring many men to	6, 110/ 1
it erreth not in	belief	. " "That is truth," quoth	6, 111/ 12
err in our necessary	belief	?" "Whereby mean you that	6, 111/ 19
err in his necessary	belief	, by which he is	6, 111/ 25
far lacketh his right	belief	that believeth too much	6, 111/ 32
err, but that the	belief	of the church is	6, 112/ 16
right faith and right	belief	by the help of	6, 112/ 26
always keep the right	belief	in his church. But	6, 113/ 21
upon their faith and	belief	. For therein they may	6, 113/ 30
his right faith and	belief	in his church?" "Marry	6, 114/ 8
point of that common	belief	of Christ's Catholic Church	6, 116/ 24
either be the right	belief	and acceptable service to	6, 121/ 6
the church's faith and	belief	, let him then, as	6, 127/ 29
the articles of his	belief	in the Bible?" "I	6, 133/ 23
life anything of our	belief	, or of other god	6, 134/ 3
fall in any false	belief	in any such substantial	6, 147/ 20
part to determine your	belief	. And what would ye	6, 156/ 32
hath the truth and	belief	all one way till	6, 164/ 9
a perfect persuasion and	belief	so received through Christendom	6, 164/ 18
his judge upon his	belief	, to show him whether	6, 165/ 11
as well concerning his	belief	as his living?" "Yes	6, 165/ 22
to the obedience of	belief	of certain things, whereof	6, 166/ 13
points only, to the	belief	whereof God will have	6, 170/ 31
For if the contrary	belief	were true, then were	6, 171/ 6
do, than if our	belief	were wrong in the	6, 171/ 12
not contrary to their	belief	. And here might I	6, 172/ 11
also believe them, which	belief	ye grant is called	6, 174/ 30

have the knowledge and	belief	of such things as	6, 174/ 32
both information and right	belief	of every necessary article	6, 178/ 27
church had a wrong	belief	and a damnable. Which	6, 188/ 9
be all of one	belief	, and have all one	6, 191/ 16
whoso professeth a false	belief	, let him be sure	6, 194/ 30
of infidelity and false	belief	. And this ground find	6, 196/ 16
days in a wrong	belief	and false heresy, and	6, 197/ 5
synagogue of the right	belief	was then unknown, that	6, 199/ 17
else a faith and	belief	different?" "What if they	6, 199/ 28
church the faith and	belief	shall be that all	6, 199/ 36
that had the right	belief	and were the right	6, 200/ 15
necromancy, or had any	belief	in the devil, he	6, 234/ 11
good therein, and our	belief	therein right, not only	6, 237/ 33
them, that kind of	belief	can be none error	6, 239/ 19
and of the right	belief	. For if it were	6, 244/ 13
the rites, usages, and	belief	of Christ's church, not	6, 245/ 24
bind us to the	belief	thereof as the words	6, 248/ 26
he heard the true	belief	, against the wrong and	6, 253/ 14
thereof, the credulity and	belief	whereby we believe as	6, 254/ 15
leadeth us into the	belief	thereof by the selfsame	6, 254/ 25
leadeth us into the	belief	of his holy scripture	6, 254/ 26
virtuous and of right	belief	, yet since he cannot	6, 260/ 12
that heresies be false	belief	and factious ways full	6, 266/ 22
but only lack of	belief	. For he saith that	6, 352/ 34
prejudice to the right	belief	of the Catholic Church	6, 355/ 15
interruption of the right	belief	and godly custom of	6, 355/ 24
up in the right	belief	, could find in their	6, 368/ 7
people, bringing them in	belief	that, having faith, they	6, 368/ 25
manner knowledge of Christian	belief	, may well and surely	6, 376/ 28
and contrary to right	belief	, yet the effect of	6, 379/ 29
never so sure a	belief	in God's promises, yet	6, 382/ 15
and boldness of their	belief	, think their faith without	6, 386/ 13
have peradventure not a	belief	but a certain and	6, 387/ 22
whereof they have only	belief	and persuasion without the	6, 387/ 25
whereas faith signifieth the	belief	and firm credence given	6, 388/ 3
turning it slyly from	belief	into trust, confidence, and	6, 388/ 13
that faith betokeneth not	belief	, but hope and trust	6, 388/ 19
save only lack of	belief	. For all other sins	6, 389/ 19
all other sins (if	belief	and faith stand fast	6, 389/ 20
but only lack of	belief	, he showeth manifestly that	6, 390/ 8
well that faith or	belief	is not contrary to	6, 393/ 22
infidelity and lack of	belief	, so that with other	6, 393/ 23
but only lack of	belief	, and that no good	6, 393/ 29
out of the right	belief	of the faith, weening	6, 418/ 29

we leave the right	belief	for the trust that	6, 419/ 12
man earthly. For our	belief	is taught us by	6, 419/ 13
thereby teacheth a wrong	belief	. And as Saint Paul	6, 419/ 33
Christians and know the	belief	already. "And we may	6, 420/ 4
and died in the	belief	that thou believe already	6, 420/ 16
be very hard to	believe	a man in a	6, 7/ 3
a shrewd tale to	believe	a woman, on her	6, 7/ 4
own souls will neither	believe	other folk that tell	6, 7/ 8
men be moved to	believe	and think that those	6, 7/ 32
seemed he should not	believe	the church if he	6, 10/ 9
all such doubts to	believe	his church. The Twenty-Seventh	6, 10/ 21
have us bound to	believe	. The Twenty-Eighth Chapter The	6, 10/ 26
this, that we should	believe	the church in anything	6, 10/ 29
say the contrary, or	believe	the old doctors' interpretations	6, 10/ 30
it were hard to	believe	anything certainly save holy	6, 11/ 8
what scripture they should	believe	. And here it is	6, 11/ 11
church be they that	believe	the worship of images	6, 12/ 28
bad sort they that	believe	the contrary. Which objection	6, 12/ 30
his followers in Almaine	believe	, yet he cannot think	6, 18/ 28
mad and unhappy to	believe	that all hangeth upon	6, 18/ 30
neither do nor can	believe	the contrary but that	6, 26/ 18
which part ye might	believe	. For it was there	6, 28/ 1
force and violence to	believe	upon his faith, nor	6, 32/ 4
verily I can scant	believe	that any Christian people	6, 41/ 19
therein. "And surely, I	believe	this devotion so planted	6, 54/ 20
elsewhere. Those that so	believe	, they be such as	6, 58/ 19
are not bound to	believe	them, they seem either	6, 63/ 17
speed if they would	believe	nothing but that were	6, 63/ 26
own father if he	believe	no man, or because	6, 63/ 29
us see, if we	believe	nothing but that we	6, 63/ 33
of reason bound to	believe	such miracles as were	6, 64/ 8
as else we should	believe	nothing but that we	6, 64/ 10
reason that I should	believe	honest men in all	6, 64/ 15
against all reason to	believe	men, be they never	6, 64/ 17
not very sure to	believe	that every man lieth	6, 64/ 33
to show him so,	believe	therefore that all the	6, 65/ 7
your purpose if ye	believe	no witness against the	6, 65/ 31
necessity there is to	believe	other men in things	6, 66/ 7
learn that nothing will	believe	that seemeth to himself	6, 66/ 12
never saw it done,	believe	no man that tell	6, 66/ 24
merely to make me	believe	for a truth a	6, 67/ 3
would have me to	believe	that he had seen	6, 67/ 12
he merrily, "I would	believe	it at leisure when	6, 67/ 22
am sent hither to	believe	you, I would in	6, 67/ 29

would in that point	believe	yourself alone, as well	6, 67/ 30
ye mean ye would	believe	us all alike. But	6, 67/ 31
he, "then would I	believe	them less." "What if	6, 67/ 33
so, ye would not	believe	them." "No," quoth he	6, 68/ 17
not in this point	believe	a whole town, ye	6, 68/ 25
in good faith but	believe	in that you should	6, 68/ 34
of whom ye will	believe	any one better than	6, 69/ 5
in good faith, I	believe	and am sure that	6, 69/ 33
bound by reason to	believe	them that would tell	6, 69/ 35
onward, that if ye	believe	no man in such	6, 70/ 9
that ye ought to	believe	no man in many	6, 70/ 10
ye may with reason	believe	that all men lie	6, 70/ 20
me, that when I	believe	that reason and nature	6, 71/ 7
may well with reason	believe	them twain against all	6, 71/ 14
were I bound to	believe	them?" "Whether ye were	6, 71/ 32
will," quoth he, "not	believe	them because that nature	6, 72/ 1
will in no wise	believe	them that tell you	6, 73/ 31
ye refuse not to	believe	such things as cannot	6, 73/ 32
shall in no wise	believe	them that tell me	6, 74/ 8
all this bound to	believe	any. For I spoke	6, 75/ 31
I said, as well	believe	that miracles be done	6, 76/ 19
are a thousand that	believe	there hath been miracles	6, 76/ 20
methinketh, I need not	believe	a common fame of	6, 77/ 16
if I shall not	believe	them till I find	6, 77/ 25
ye should of reason	believe	it. Thirdly, ye think	6, 78/ 2
that ye would not	believe	it for me, but	6, 78/ 27
incredible to you to	believe	that they drew in	6, 81/ 4
ye shall, except ye	believe	them not, learn and	6, 81/ 21
ye peradventure would not	believe	their writings, go to	6, 81/ 27
say we will not	believe	them. The Twelfth Chapter	6, 82/ 12
be very hard to	believe	a man in a	6, 82/ 15
a shrewd tale to	believe	a woman on her	6, 82/ 16
have good cause to	believe	so strange a thing	6, 82/ 20
hard for us to	believe	either that God is	6, 82/ 23
nature, would ye not	believe	that among them all	6, 83/ 6
that ye will nothing	believe	without good, sufficient and	6, 83/ 16
faith, would ye not	believe	that among so many	6, 83/ 23
by the Mary mass	believe	they said true all	6, 83/ 25
mind more ready to	believe	two simple women that	6, 84/ 5
own souls will neither	believe	other folk that tell	6, 84/ 11
have God's blessing to	believe	that I see not	6, 84/ 24
if ye had liefer	believe	than take the pain	6, 84/ 25
again, and said, "I	believe	you very well, for	6, 86/ 28
man bindeth you to	believe	that everything is true	6, 89/ 13

so much foolish folk	believe	it, that a man	6, 89/ 31
will ye never after	believe	that any woman in	6, 91/ 15
Jew, first could not	believe	it; but said, "What	6, 92/ 17
men be moved to	believe	and think that those	6, 94/ 10
in doubt whether they	believe	that there were any	6, 95/ 15
delusion -- albeit I	believe	and ever will as	6, 95/ 23
not we as well	believe	that the devil doth	6, 96/ 3
should we not rather	believe	that God doth them	6, 96/ 8
reason is it to	believe	the comments and glosses	6, 96/ 33
divers countries, if we	believe	the lies of the	6, 98/ 17
of necessity bound to	believe	. For albeit that the	6, 109/ 24
live well as to	believe	well. For the people	6, 109/ 31
know what they should	believe	, and to believe it	6, 109/ 34
should believe, and to	believe	it also when they	6, 109/ 35
to God must needs	believe	) -- no man will	6, 111/ 5
we be bound to	believe	. " "What else?" quoth he	6, 111/ 15
he is bound to	believe	in the Trinity. And	6, 111/ 26
bound," quoth he, "to	believe	in any more, but	6, 111/ 29
also bound not to	believe	in any more." "Very	6, 111/ 30
quoth I, "if we	believe	that it were lawful	6, 111/ 36
both what they should	believe	, and what they should	6, 113/ 28
we be bound to	believe	, and to do, and	6, 119/ 32
heaven will that we	believe	. And thereupon necessarily followeth	6, 121/ 30
me the same, I	believe	them only because the	6, 128/ 22
tell me another, then	believe	I them not at	6, 128/ 23
should, except I should	believe	men better than God	6, 128/ 24
he would we should	believe	and do or leave	6, 129/ 1
true but if she	believe	her eye better than	6, 129/ 29
I say, reason can	believe	that thing well enough	6, 130/ 6
I, "that ye should	believe	the scripture?" "Marry," quoth	6, 131/ 2
I, "that ye should	believe	God?" "Whereby?" quoth he	6, 131/ 7
perceive what he should	believe	. And so must reason	6, 131/ 19
thing must he needs	believe	, or else he can	6, 134/ 19
ye that he shall	believe	as that text shall	6, 135/ 19
we be bound to	believe	-- albeit that he	6, 136/ 35
upon loss of heaven,	believe	, which neither our child	6, 137/ 18
have them bound to	believe	. And then doubt I	6, 146/ 9
believed, to determine or	believe	the contrary. For then	6, 147/ 7
scripture bring up and	believe	that Christ were one	6, 147/ 16
is not bound to	believe	anything but if it	6, 148/ 37
bid him, nor nothing	believe	that his master would	6, 149/ 16
or acts he will	believe	nothing except he find	6, 149/ 18
some that all Christendom	believe	, and believe themselves bound	6, 151/ 26
all Christendom believe, and	believe	themselves bound to believe	6, 151/ 26

believe themselves bound to	believe	, whereof the scripture giveth	6, 151/ 26
therein whether the church	believe	aright or not. For	6, 152/ 35
have us bound to	believe	. And therefore, to end	6, 153/ 11
seemed he should not	believe	the church, if he	6, 153/ 21
all such doubts to	believe	his church. "Truly, sir	6, 153/ 33
in mine heart to	believe	all the men in	6, 154/ 5
is reason that I	believe	God alone far better	6, 154/ 7
of them would ye	believe	best?" "Neither other," quoth	6, 154/ 10
he, "but I would	believe	them both firmly and	6, 154/ 11
which would ye then	believe	?" "Yet could I not	6, 154/ 21
if he bade you	believe	them both?" "Marry," quoth	6, 154/ 25
both. For though I	believe	that they be both	6, 154/ 27
yet can I not	believe	them both in that	6, 154/ 30
would Christian people should	believe	, and all that he	6, 155/ 10
of these will you	believe	?" "Marry," quoth he, "both	6, 155/ 27
peradventure persuade them to	believe	the truth, because the	6, 156/ 19
quoth he, "I would	believe	well myself the truth	6, 156/ 23
let them that would	believe	the false part go	6, 156/ 24
and would I should	believe	to be true. And	6, 157/ 30
then would I boldly	believe	the one which God	6, 157/ 30
tell thee, that thing	believe	thou." Would ye say	6, 159/ 17
scripture wrong, ye would	believe	him?" "Yea, verily," quoth	6, 160/ 1
God had bidden you	believe	." "What else?" quoth he	6, 160/ 8
which would ye now	believe	, that way that as	6, 160/ 23
to and bade you	believe	?" "Nay, verily," quoth he	6, 160/ 25
quoth he, "I would	believe	him." "Well said," quoth	6, 160/ 26
whether would ye only	believe	him that the truth	6, 160/ 27
or else would you	believe	him further, in that	6, 160/ 29
I would," quoth he, "	believe	him therein also. For	6, 160/ 31
you that ye should	believe	that man concerning the	6, 161/ 2
I," quoth he, "nevertheless	believe	to be true the	6, 161/ 13
and in all thing	believe	him, will it make	6, 161/ 26
commandment that we shall	believe	his church, then are	6, 162/ 2
have us bound to	believe	. "That is truth," quoth	6, 162/ 16
all such things to	believe	the church? For first	6, 162/ 18
by God commanded to	believe	the church; and all	6, 162/ 21
to command us to	believe	the church? Which were	6, 162/ 23
to bid us all	believe	us all, or each	6, 162/ 24
each of us to	believe	other. And then if	6, 162/ 24
the one part more	believe	the other than be	6, 162/ 25
biddeth me hear and	believe	is our Savior Christ	6, 163/ 5
Whose words, if we	believe	before the words of	6, 163/ 7
our Savior Christ and	believe	him, is it enough	6, 163/ 17
to hear him and	believe	him, or be we	6, 163/ 17

quoth I, "bid us	believe	and obey his church	6, 163/ 25
the church biddeth us	believe	, than the thing that	6, 163/ 30
Savior himself biddeth us	believe	, if he bid us	6, 163/ 31
bid each of us	believe	other." "It seemeth not	6, 163/ 33
diverse parties which shall	believe	which?" "Ye take that	6, 164/ 6
but if I will	believe	the church, I must	6, 164/ 12
the church, I must	believe	them that still believe	6, 164/ 12
believe them that still	believe	that way which all	6, 164/ 12
a damnable error to	believe	the contrary, then if	6, 164/ 20
doubt which part to	believe	, if I will believe	6, 164/ 23
believe, if I will	believe	the church." "That is	6, 164/ 23
God hath bidden me	believe	the church." "Ye somewhat	6, 164/ 25
absurdity to bid us	believe	the church. Forasmuch as	6, 164/ 27
else but each to	believe	other, and then in	6, 164/ 29
wit which part should	believe	which. Whereof since I	6, 164/ 31
Christ commandeth us to	believe	his church. For as	6, 164/ 34
he not bound to	believe	the church and obey	6, 165/ 21
Christ commanded to hear,	believe	, and obey the church	6, 165/ 25
commanded by God to	believe	and obey, but also	6, 165/ 31
commanded to hear and	believe	and obey. And therefore	6, 165/ 32
all these things here,	believe	and obey the church	6, 166/ 3
bound, not only to	believe	against our own reason	6, 166/ 15
this, that we should	believe	the church in anything	6, 166/ 32
say the contrary, or	believe	the old doctors' interpretations	6, 166/ 34
well that we should	believe	the church as Christ	6, 167/ 8
the contrary, shall I	believe	the church above Christ	6, 167/ 19
ought I, methinketh, to	believe	God alone speaking in	6, 167/ 21
naught that we shall	believe	them before himself, and	6, 168/ 3
there he biddeth me	believe	them. But where God	6, 168/ 6
should in no wise	believe	them." "Well," quoth I	6, 168/ 8
ye say, ye will	believe	the church, but not	6, 168/ 9
ye said that ye	believe	the church in somewhat	6, 168/ 12
in very deed ye	believe	the church in right	6, 168/ 12
For wherein will ye	believe	it if ye believe	6, 168/ 13
believe it if ye	believe	it not in the	6, 168/ 13
touching the text ye	believe	the scripture self and	6, 168/ 14
yet though ye would	believe	one that would tell	6, 168/ 25
him would ye not	believe	at all that would	6, 168/ 29
you that we should	believe	the church if it	6, 169/ 6
no more bound to	believe	them all, that the	6, 169/ 14
quoth I, "ye would	believe	the church in something	6, 169/ 17
not only ye would	believe	it in nothing, but	6, 169/ 18
have men bound to	believe	, they did understand the	6, 170/ 24
in such case to	believe	wrong. And wrong should	6, 170/ 32

should they or we	believe	if they or we	6, 170/ 33
God bindeth us to	believe	?" "Nay," quoth he. "What	6, 174/ 15
God bindeth us to	believe	, nor the knowledge of	6, 174/ 28
tell them but also	believe	them, which belief ye	6, 174/ 30
have it bound to	believe	." "That is truth," quoth	6, 174/ 33
we be bound to	believe	, after ye have read	6, 175/ 30
ye will not now	believe	him if he tell	6, 176/ 26
thought he should never	believe	his Creed after, if	6, 176/ 30
it were hard to	believe	anything certainly save holy	6, 179/ 9
what scripture they should	believe	. And here is it	6, 179/ 12
have us bound to	believe	. "But yet, forasmuch as	6, 179/ 18
of you, whether ye	believe	that Christ was born	6, 179/ 20
else?" quoth he. "Why	believe	you that?" quoth I	6, 179/ 23
with us that we	believe	it because the whole	6, 180/ 37
Augustine, "I should not	believe	the Gospel, but if	6, 181/ 11
Then ye that would	believe	the church in nothing	6, 181/ 29
that ye could not	believe	the scripture, but if	6, 181/ 32
of God, then I	believe	it better than I	6, 181/ 35
it better than I	believe	all the church. I	6, 181/ 36
know him, I will	believe	him much better than	6, 182/ 2
church biddeth you not	believe	the contrary of that	6, 182/ 4
as ye would better	believe	the scripture than the	6, 182/ 6
have great occasion to	believe	false errors written in	6, 183/ 25
said ye should not	believe	the church telling a	6, 184/ 30
were damnable, ye must	believe	, and may be sure	6, 184/ 34
himself, if ye shall	believe	the church in such	6, 185/ 7
was thought reasonable to	believe	the scripture, being God's	6, 188/ 15
church peradventure doth not	believe	as ye say it	6, 189/ 16
for the church to	believe	wrong." "If he and	6, 189/ 20
that believeth as we	believe	, was there before them	6, 195/ 19
they deny not to	believe	against them the points	6, 195/ 25
the points which we	believe	and they reprove." The	6, 195/ 26
is all such as	believe	aright and live well	6, 198/ 9
and haply those that	believe	against images and whom	6, 199/ 8
church be they that	believe	the worship of images	6, 207/ 20
bad sort they that	believe	the contrary. Which objection	6, 207/ 21
undeceived, be those that	believe	the worship of images	6, 208/ 10
side, that those which	believe	the contrary be that	6, 208/ 12
that these people that	believe	images to be worshipped	6, 210/ 8
deadly body; nor cannot	believe	they hear us though	6, 213/ 35
we will not else	believe	the matter? As wise	6, 214/ 8
he that would not	believe	he can see, because	6, 214/ 9
give her leave to	believe	what she list. And	6, 232/ 20
cannot think ye would	believe	in the devil as	6, 234/ 7

a credere in dio." ("	Believe	in the devil?" quoth	6, 234/ 13
have work enough to	believe	in God, aye.") And	6, 234/ 14
so much work to	believe	in God himself that	6, 234/ 16
crucifix thereon, and they	believe	not that the cross	6, 237/ 7
believed thereof as we	believe	. And since we see	6, 238/ 5
is best that we	believe	. For if any sect	6, 238/ 6
have most cause to	believe	of all miracles those	6, 240/ 1
wife so fond to	believe	him. But I pray	6, 241/ 30
doctrine they might boldly	believe	and whose living they	6, 244/ 23
a little. When you	believe	the church, wherefore do	6, 249/ 9
church, wherefore do you	believe	the church? Do you	6, 249/ 9
church? Do you not	believe	it because it saith	6, 249/ 10
church and biddeth me	believe	his church." "Lo," quoth	6, 249/ 16
the cause why we	believe	the church be not	6, 250/ 32
he, "wherefore should I	believe	the church or any	6, 251/ 4
true tale, ye will	believe	him because he telleth	6, 251/ 8
an unknown truth, ye	believe	not him because the	6, 251/ 9
is truth, but ye	believe	the thing to be	6, 251/ 10
be truth because ye	believe	the man to be	6, 251/ 11
be true. And so	believe	you the church, not	6, 251/ 11
telleth you; but ye	believe	the truth of the	6, 251/ 12
know that ye should	believe	the church. And what	6, 251/ 18
have said that I	believe	the church because that	6, 251/ 20
truth is, that ye	believe	that the church in	6, 251/ 31
cannot err, because ye	believe	that God hath taught	6, 251/ 32
what thing maketh me	believe	that God hath taught	6, 251/ 35
grant him that I	believe	that thing for none	6, 252/ 5
writing? Did Abraham never	believe	more but those things	6, 253/ 5
did any man then	believe	the church -- that	6, 253/ 11
thing made them to	believe	that God had taught	6, 253/ 18
scripture that made them	believe	that, as ye would	6, 253/ 20
can tell us that	believe	but the scripture. I	6, 253/ 20
them that nothing will	believe	but scripture we prove	6, 253/ 34
they be bound to	believe	the church in things	6, 253/ 37
as fully as they	believe	the scripture's self, or	6, 254/ 1
self maketh us not	believe	the scripture, but the	6, 254/ 6
that maketh us to	believe	the word of God	6, 254/ 10
read it altogether and	believe	thereof never a whit	6, 254/ 12
and belief whereby we	believe	as well the church	6, 254/ 16
oppose you that we	believe	the church by none	6, 254/ 20
besides the scripture, do	believe	the church because that	6, 254/ 22
-- teach us to	believe	his church; and also	6, 254/ 24
but endeavor ourselves to	believe	, and captive and subdue	6, 254/ 28
the scripture, and to	believe	that God hath taught	6, 254/ 36

answered him thus, I	believe	surely that ye had	6, 254/ 38
man be light to	believe	such things hereafter as	6, 255/ 27
to make the man	believe	that the opinions were	6, 256/ 17
should we be to	believe	it, and the more	6, 261/ 23
circumstance withstood it) to	believe	the four complainants in	6, 263/ 21
given, if they should	believe	the second as well	6, 265/ 23
could not myself but	believe	some twain better than	6, 267/ 16
might we not well	believe	the same in our	6, 276/ 22
they could not but	believe	true, they must needs	6, 277/ 27
they must needs therewith	believe	him all that while	6, 277/ 27
man so mad to	believe	him, he loseth (if	6, 280/ 10
would make the people	believe	that we should believe	6, 290/ 29
believe that we should	believe	nothing but plain scripture	6, 290/ 29
Christian man that would	believe	it, leave off all	6, 291/ 27
world so mad to	believe	, that a priest must	6, 304/ 28
Saint Paul's words and	believe	Tyndale that it is	6, 305/ 18
be more glad to	believe	and tell forth a	6, 316/ 22
well done. But I	believe	ye mistake it. Howbeit	6, 317/ 10
was there king, I	believe	, that ever wore the	6, 326/ 1
And since I verily	believe	that if he had	6, 326/ 10
hear, ye shall peradventure	believe	it yet the better	6, 327/ 33
thereof. Which, as I	believe	, were all well answered	6, 330/ 26
the points they must	believe	-- look well thereupon	6, 334/ 3
it is heresy to	believe	that there is not	6, 353/ 37
wist which we should	believe	. " "Yes, yes," quoth I	6, 356/ 26
it so? For I	believe	not much the gloss	6, 357/ 16
decrees, and will not	believe	the gloss, which appeareth	6, 358/ 4
be content therein to	believe	Saint Gregory himself if	6, 358/ 7
care to forbear, that	believe	Luther that God alone	6, 373/ 23
bound the better to	believe	their doctrine as Christian	6, 374/ 33
his followers in Almaine	believe	, yet he cannot think	6, 377/ 33
mad and unhappy to	believe	that all hangeth upon	6, 377/ 35
works, as Lutherans do	believe	indeed, he hath an	6, 383/ 13
that the devils do	believe	and tremble for the	6, 386/ 11
for the devil doth	believe	such things as we	6, 387/ 4
such things as we	believe	. To this the man	6, 387/ 4
the things that we	believe	, and so he hath	6, 387/ 17
Saint James saith "they	believe	," and saith not "they	6, 387/ 19
have us bound to	believe	, and whereas of truth	6, 388/ 6
Saint James saith, do	believe	such things and have	6, 388/ 7
promises -- as to	believe	that there is a	6, 388/ 11
them and devils which	believe	as surely as they	6, 388/ 23
they would make us	believe	that our faith were	6, 388/ 24
for heaven if he	believe	it not. But on	6, 388/ 28

devil doth, though he	believe	it and know it	6, 388/ 29
need no more but	believe	, and then howsoever they	6, 389/ 17
to sin, since Lutherans	believe	that no sin could	6, 393/ 28
a faith. For ye	believe	God only in his	6, 393/ 32
in his threats ye	believe	him not at all	6, 393/ 33
would now seem to	believe	, truth is it that	6, 393/ 34
giveth us grace to	believe	, and in that it	6, 396/ 34
of right, because we	believe	him? As though he	6, 397/ 11
need that we should	believe	him. Truth is it	6, 397/ 19
faithful chosen people that	believe	and trust in him	6, 398/ 14
be at liberty to	believe	what they list and	6, 403/ 34
man were constrained to	believe	but as he could	6, 407/ 27
them as ready to	believe	a purser, a glover	6, 419/ 8
they would be to	believe	the wisest and the	6, 419/ 10
Christ is taught to	believe	by God. "This faith	6, 419/ 21
not excusable if we	believe	any man to the	6, 420/ 1
the belief that thou	believe	already, whereof he teacheth	6, 420/ 17
selfsame faith that we	believe	. And so far forth	6, 421/ 6
against so many such,	believe	any false heretic and	6, 422/ 1
have believed as we	believe	, we have seen and	6, 422/ 4
the church will not	believe	holy Saint Jerome, Saint	6, 425/ 16
better, and over that	believe	your own eyes and	6, 430/ 30
to and that they	believe	, or at the leastwise	6, 433/ 9
walk and say they	believe	it. For in good	6, 433/ 9
faith, that they so	believe	indeed, their matters be	6, 433/ 10
so mad that I	believe	it not. And yet	6, 433/ 11
were so mad to	believe	these mad masters, of	6, 435/ 4
divers pilgrimages, and commonly	believed	for very true, we	6, 7/ 19
Catholic faith received and	believed	through the church of	6, 9/ 14
truths necessary to be	believed	. And that the New	6, 10/ 1
as well to be	believed	. And that the faith	6, 10/ 13
holily, and therefore be	believed	and had in estimation	6, 19/ 29
such men as they	believed	to be virtuous and	6, 31/ 10
thereby. Which, if they	believed	it to be (such	6, 54/ 11
be black, but he	believed	so against reason and	6, 65/ 13
being more to be	believed	than all they, telleth	6, 70/ 21
records more to be	believed	than all they that	6, 72/ 2
it is as well	believed	universally that miracles and	6, 76/ 16
be, as anything is	believed	that men look upon	6, 76/ 17
loft, where it was	believed	she lived without any	6, 87/ 15
divers pilgrimages, and commonly	believed	for very true, we	6, 91/ 4
that she at last	believed	it: "And was she	6, 92/ 19
that error that they	believed	vice to be virtue	6, 110/ 17
quoth I, "if it	believed	not all the truths	6, 111/ 14

he. "What and we	believed	, " quoth I, "all that	6, 111/ 17
I, "if that one	believed	in all the three	6, 111/ 21
faith necessary to be	believed	, which is given and	6, 112/ 10
Catholic faith received and	believed	through the church of	6, 122/ 15
put case that he	believed	that all the book	6, 134/ 9
truths necessary to be	believed	. And that the New	6, 137/ 30
to child, heard and	believed	among them. And what	6, 140/ 30
that God would were	believed	, to determine or believe	6, 147/ 7
but is to be	believed	and obeyed, be it	6, 147/ 35
things also to be	believed	, whereof we have in	6, 148/ 2
nothing is to be	believed	for a sure truth	6, 149/ 12
by Christ, perpetually hath	believed	since the time of	6, 151/ 18
as well to be	believed	. And that the faith	6, 153/ 25
Marry, I would have	believed	the best," quoth he	6, 157/ 19
then would ye have	believed	him yet in the	6, 161/ 3
false, ye would have	believed	him?" "What else?" quoth	6, 161/ 9
in things to be	believed	above nature, and in	6, 161/ 34
to be known and	believed	, which may be perceived	6, 161/ 35
the other than be	believed	of the other, since	6, 162/ 26
part seemeth to be	believed	which best and most	6, 162/ 28
is only to be	believed	and his only Son	6, 163/ 1
which all the whole	believed	before. "Or else, if	6, 164/ 13
be advised ere ye	believed	him that would tell	6, 168/ 27
if they or we	believed	a wrong article because	6, 170/ 33
much more, if we	believed	a thing whereof we	6, 171/ 1
a thing whereof we	believed	that the scripture affirmeth	6, 171/ 1
the contrary. For then	believed	we that the scripture	6, 171/ 2
fingers' ends and yet	believed	them not to be	6, 174/ 18
he, "for if ye	believed	them to be false	6, 174/ 20
necessity to be both	believed	and done that are	6, 175/ 6
written, ye would have	believed	your Creed." "So think	6, 179/ 29
he was known and	believed	by his living, and	6, 180/ 34
hath left to be	believed	. And many a thing	6, 181/ 2
after happed to be	believed	. But the Gospels and	6, 181/ 4
for thing to be	believed	of necessity. And this	6, 184/ 13
that Luther would have	believed	. And therefore, of all	6, 184/ 17
would have known and	believed	. Ye proved the matter	6, 187/ 29
for a man that	believed	the worship of images	6, 189/ 11
were the Sadducees that	believed	not the resurrection nor	6, 193/ 6
such martyrs therein, that	believed	as we do against	6, 201/ 28
it hard to be	believed	that saints hear us	6, 213/ 3
begun by mistaking, and	believed	without examination. For surely	6, 219/ 37
of heaven to be	believed	if any would come	6, 224/ 5
we do therein, and	believed	thereof as we believe	6, 238/ 5

we see what they	believed	, we need not to	6, 238/ 6
For if any sect	believed	better than other, we	6, 238/ 7
they that so well	believed	and lived therewith, that	6, 238/ 8
side, of such as	believed	otherwise, as were these	6, 238/ 10
that it would be	believed	and hard to try	6, 241/ 24
as much to be	believed	as the scripture; and	6, 249/ 20
we should not have	believed	the scripture but for	6, 249/ 21
is not to be	believed	, nor that yourself believeth	6, 249/ 25
never any folk that	believed	in God and had	6, 252/ 11
there were many that	believed	the truth and had	6, 252/ 23
this, but because they	believed	that God hath taught	6, 253/ 16
yet should we have	believed	the church if never	6, 254/ 3
faithful folk did that	believed	well before the scripture	6, 254/ 5
if he will be	believed	, go tell the tale	6, 256/ 3
him be as well	believed	as one that will	6, 256/ 4
may be heard and	believed	in deposing the contrary	6, 266/ 29
judge, I would have	believed	those twain above other	6, 267/ 10
oath that all they	believed	him." "It might happen	6, 271/ 27
now right boldly have	believed	that he lied. And	6, 276/ 22
men firmly to be	believed	. And then he wrote	6, 365/ 15
church of Christ hath	believed	this fifteen hundred year	6, 365/ 19
and not to be	believed	, he did not in	6, 384/ 6
man were to be	believed	. And in like wise	6, 384/ 15
ei ad iusticiam" (Abraam	believed	God, and it was	6, 390/ 26
he that if men	believed	surely, he thought they	6, 393/ 24
said he, if he	believed	verily and surely that	6, 393/ 25
it was answered, whoso	believed	after your Lutheran faith	6, 393/ 27
all. Howbeit, if one	believed	indeed surely, as ye	6, 393/ 33
see but that Adam	believed	the words of God	6, 394/ 15
ye knew and thought,	believed	that faith could not	6, 395/ 8
this opinion, that they	believed	that only God worketh	6, 398/ 25
of mind that they	believed	after Luther, that no	6, 403/ 23
and holy doctors, which	believed	all their days, and	6, 420/ 16
that those holy doctors	believed	not as thou doest	6, 420/ 19
is not to be	believed	like those holy fathers	6, 421/ 3
books showeth to have	believed	as we believe, we	6, 422/ 4
holily, and therefore be	believed	and had in estimation	6, 422/ 22
semblance as though they	believed	that no man were	6, 433/ 12
the wrong: he that	believeth	his reason and nature	6, 65/ 9
quoth he, "presumeth and	believeth	that I am christened	6, 76/ 6
done, against one that	believeth	that ye were ever	6, 76/ 21
Trinity. And that fellow	believeth	in a quarternity." "That	6, 111/ 26
his right belief that	believeth	too much, as he	6, 111/ 32
much, as he that	believeth	too little; and he	6, 111/ 32

little; and he that	believeth	something that he should	6, 111/ 33
not as he that	believeth	not something that he	6, 111/ 33
church in that it	believeth	saints to be prayed	6, 112/ 13
the worship that it	believeth	to be well given	6, 120/ 8
thing which the church	believeth	that they may lawfully	6, 121/ 33
anything which the church	believeth	that they may lawfully	6, 121/ 35
articles as the church	believeth	. Which things once firmly	6, 127/ 15
man, I doubt not,	believeth	that our blessed Lady	6, 150/ 1
all, and the church	believeth	that to be true	6, 174/ 35
article that the church	believeth	as parcel of their	6, 182/ 32
article that the church	believeth	for thing to be	6, 184/ 13
church, since the church	believeth	so. Which, as ye	6, 185/ 18
is the people that	believeth	as he believeth, that	6, 189/ 18
that believeth as he	believeth	, that is, to wit	6, 189/ 18
be wrong, and that	believeth	them whom ye take	6, 189/ 19
call the church, that	believeth	as we believe, was	6, 195/ 19
therefore, since the church	believeth	that we should worship	6, 239/ 18
believed, nor that yourself	believeth	it not but for	6, 249/ 25
quoth I, "he that	believeth	Luther that his soul	6, 365/ 28
labor to do that	believeth	Luther that he hath	6, 373/ 19
live in sin, that	believeth	Luther that he shall	6, 373/ 26
salvus erit" (He that	believeth	and is baptized shall	6, 391/ 1
our Savior, "He that	believeth	shall be saved," where	6, 391/ 28
not that he that	believeth	shall be saved without	6, 391/ 29
whole church saith and	believeth	the contrary, what reason	6, 392/ 28
us. He that thus	believeth	, what careth he what	6, 403/ 28
put in any man,	believeth	the contrary of any	6, 419/ 20
that all the church	believeth	. Now would I give	6, 420/ 9
faith that the church	believeth	yet, and all this	6, 434/ 22
idolatry, then the church	believing	it to be lawful	6, 8/ 12
of good and well	believing	folk here and there	6, 12/ 16
of heretics) the true	believing	men and very Christian	6, 32/ 2
wittingly, well knowing and	believing	the good, yet to	6, 110/ 4
the sick man that,	believing	his physician, and having	6, 110/ 6
idolatry then the church,	believing	it to be lawful	6, 110/ 26
The multitude of faithful	believing	men were all of	6, 191/ 19
among faithful and well	believing	people, yet be they	6, 195/ 11
of good and well	believing	folk here and there	6, 198/ 4
good folk and right	believing	which were not deceived	6, 200/ 30
the good men well	believing	and undeceived, be those	6, 208/ 10
lack of true knowledge,	believing	untrue men, canonize for	6, 218/ 2
to consent in the	believing	all in one point	6, 223/ 25
were far from all	believing	in the devil; ye	6, 234/ 15
of faithful and right	believing	people?" "That wot I	6, 252/ 9

there were many right	believing	people in the meantime	6, 252/ 18
of good and right	believing	folk, of whose mouth	6, 253/ 13
able to prosper. And	believing	that it were, we	6, 408/ 27
priests of the idol	Bell	in the old time	6, 89/ 2
shall ye have the	bells	rung for a miracle	6, 85/ 24
heretics themselves, making our	belly	or beneath our belly	6, 73/ 13
belly or beneath our	belly	, or our goods, or	6, 73/ 13
person, how much more	belongeth	it to princes and	6, 415/ 21
questions of matters nothing	belonging	to him, I were	6, 281/ 27
our intercessors his especial	beloved	friends. And where Saint	6, 215/ 22
all for God's well	beloved	servants. For if ye	6, 218/ 22
indictment in the King's	Bench	, pleaded that they were	6, 326/ 16
the square, he may	bend	the square to the	6, 129/ 12
aught that I could	bend	upon him, he could	6, 248/ 24
thousand that have not	bended	their knee before Baal	6, 198/ 31
over that, the exorcisms,	benedictions	and holy strange gestures	6, 56/ 4
were twain, and both	beneficed	men, both very cunning	6, 267/ 6
And surely if any	benefit	or alms done to	6, 48/ 35
nature, but some special	benefit	above nature. And he	6, 75/ 16
other folk from the	benefit	thereof; but rather to	6, 338/ 5
a prince of more	benign	nature, nor of more	6, 325/ 26
these words, "The most	benign	father most mildly made	6, 364/ 6
mind of this most	benign	father which, under the	6, 364/ 30
ascribe they to the	benign	nature of Almighty God	6, 403/ 2
realm, and in what	benign	, fatherly manner and liberal	6, 416/ 31
them, dismissed him very	benignly	; and of his liberal	6, 268/ 21
answered in this wise	benignly	." And sometimes with these	6, 364/ 5
as he did in	Berna	, a great city of	6, 88/ 32
should come out of	Berwyke	, where he said he	6, 86/ 7
some white sapphire or	beryl	so well counterfeit, and	6, 92/ 9
quoth he, "but I	beseech	you let me hear	6, 78/ 34
et eadem sententia." (I	beseech	you my brethren, by	6, 223/ 35
come, and so I	beseech	him to do. For	6, 279/ 15
understandeth so little, I	beseech	you consider like words	6, 306/ 22
seven year after." "I	beseech	you," quoth he, "let	6, 320/ 4
a pardon. But I	beseech	you for my mind's	6, 325/ 6
For he marvelous effectually	beseecheth	Christian people to agree	6, 163/ 35
whose whole study is	beset	thereupon; and to the	6, 336/ 31
now is his not	besprent	with a few spots	6, 347/ 19
interrupted, often spotted, and	besprent	with sin. And therefore	6, 395/ 23
done to deem the	best	, so were it not	6, 22/ 3
more often at your	best	leisure advisedly from mine	6, 26/ 26
by experience that the	best	and surest interpretation was	6, 34/ 8
matters, but as it	best	becometh a layman to	6, 37/ 32

his churches with the	best	and most precious of	6, 41/ 9
him again with the	best	, and not do as	6, 41/ 11
those which be the	best	temples of God in	6, 59/ 3
though she can tell	best	, yet if it be	6, 63/ 31
and may help us	best	and will help us	6, 97/ 6
saith one, "I love	best	our Lady of Walsingham	6, 99/ 21
men ween it were	best	, considering that these voyages	6, 100/ 18
yet shall both the	best	be sinners, and also	6, 109/ 26
divinity reckon I the	best	part to be contained	6, 126/ 22
his own nature the	best	. And therefore great labor	6, 127/ 6
there, were it not	best	then that for that	6, 133/ 26
contrary -- were that	best	? Or else were it	6, 136/ 9
the highest and the	best	learning that any man	6, 152/ 15
them would ye believe	best	?" "Neither other," quoth he	6, 154/ 10
would have believed the	best	, " quoth he. "The best	6, 157/ 19
best," quoth he. "The	best	?" quoth I. "That were	6, 157/ 20
quoth I. "That were	best	indeed if ye wist	6, 157/ 20
discern whether side said	best	." "By God," quoth he	6, 157/ 24
well then were it	best	, " quoth he, "and so	6, 157/ 25
not this been the	best	way?" "If it were	6, 157/ 32
not," quoth I, "the	best	, it might peradventure serve	6, 157/ 33
another next unto the	best	. And your way is	6, 158/ 4
that it were the	best	till I understand it	6, 158/ 6
to be believed which	best	and most clearly can	6, 162/ 28
without warrantise of the	best	); but we speak of	6, 169/ 37
so good, yet the	best	was worse than the	6, 211/ 26
as well as the	best	, and loveth you better	6, 214/ 16
enemies that seemed his	best	friends, but which they	6, 219/ 3
of agreement upon the	best	and upon the truth	6, 224/ 9
that he were the	best	man that we could	6, 230/ 18
to doubt what is	best	that we believe. For	6, 238/ 6
be sure of the	best	were they that so	6, 238/ 7
and one of his	best	proved friends, avow it	6, 257/ 27
superstitious. And therefore the	best	way were in my	6, 258/ 30
especially, the law should	best	content us for that	6, 262/ 14
can it at the	best	be no better taken	6, 266/ 7
take all to the	best	for him that is	6, 266/ 12
quoth I, "what were	best	, God wotteth; for I	6, 266/ 15
sufferance of some his	best	friends and whom he	6, 271/ 14
therefore they took the	best	way both for him	6, 276/ 34
deemed all-thing to the	best	." "So say I too	6, 287/ 11
having of divers together,	best	were it, after Tyndale	6, 306/ 15
growing of the matter	best	appeareth by the proof	6, 311/ 9
and found this the	best	way before the law	6, 311/ 16

say, that it were	best	that they thought themselves	6, 313/ 20
like. And commonly, the	best	laws shall worst like	6, 334/ 35
the wisest and the	best	learned and he that	6, 335/ 14
greatest and of the	best	of their own minds	6, 344/ 27
they say, to the	best	writers that ever wrote	6, 345/ 18
he saith it were	best	that men should never	6, 354/ 19
by God than the	best	minds be in good	6, 377/ 16
rule that were always	best	were hard to give	6, 417/ 19
the wisest and the	best	learned doctor in a	6, 419/ 10
take all to the	best	. But yet ye see	6, 424/ 16
and openly professing a	bestial	manner of living, clean	6, 374/ 27
no poor men to	bestow	that riches upon, for	6, 42/ 7
advantage thereof, but also	bestow	of their own therein	6, 54/ 19
whatsoever the host would	bestow	upon him more, he	6, 104/ 23
livings fall void to	bestow	them in, and no	6, 302/ 31
would be glad to	bestow	about a thing that	6, 341/ 35
things be but well	bestowed	, considering that the matters	6, 25/ 11
as he saith, better	bestowed	upon poor folk. And	6, 40/ 22
the cost and riches	bestowed	about the Temple of	6, 42/ 1
as for the riches	bestowed	upon the Temple of	6, 42/ 25
gold unto that he	bestowed	upon the Temple of	6, 43/ 14
remembrance, for that she	bestowed	that precious ointment upon	6, 49/ 15
so much gold now	bestowed	about the garnishing of	6, 50/ 24
gold that is now	bestowed	about the pieces of	6, 50/ 26
they had not been	bestowed	about the garnishing of	6, 50/ 28
lost but that is	bestowed	about Christ's cross. "Take	6, 50/ 30
the gold that is	bestowed	upon cups -- what	6, 50/ 35
may abuse his labor	bestowed	upon the study of	6, 127/ 8
same worship to be	bestowed	upon them whom he	6, 221/ 9
hath by many years	bestowed	his whole mind, is	6, 335/ 15
them plain gods and	betake	to them the power	6, 97/ 17
might unto some layman	betake	and commit with good	6, 344/ 2
I have, quoth he,	betaken	Hymeneus and Alexander to	6, 429/ 21
judge. For if ye	bethink	you well, I ween	6, 105/ 21
own books, I shall	bethink	me after." "First he	6, 349/ 11
all my labor done,	bethinking	myself a little while	6, 21/ 17
agreement of men, to	betoken	and signify such thing	6, 46/ 28
men ween that faith	betokeneth	not belief, but hope	6, 388/ 19
at the furthest, nothing	betokening	but elder. So that	6, 290/ 8
will of Judas in	betraying	of Christ, as of	6, 353/ 7
the sides, perceive the	better	and truer part, hath	6, 10/ 18
come, it were much	better	for him openly and	6, 15/ 6
doubt whether it were	better	to have fewer priests	6, 16/ 9
have fewer priests and	better	, with fewer Masses, or	6, 16/ 9

also have occasion the	better	to beware of his	6, 22/ 11
not presume but if	better	learned than myself should	6, 23/ 8
myself shall be the	better	and some other never	6, 24/ 30
others say that can	better	judge it than I	6, 25/ 29
friend, but also (which	better	is than suddenly once	6, 26/ 25
trusted to be the	better	able to do by	6, 32/ 29
articles as wiser and	better	learned would in point	6, 33/ 11
good wits, being far	better	learned, using in study	6, 38/ 25
were, as he saith,	better	bestowed upon poor folk	6, 40/ 22
cannot in this point	better	appear, than by his	6, 41/ 36
made and well written	better	expresseth the matter than	6, 47/ 4
image well workmanly wrought	better	express the thing than	6, 47/ 6
And say it were	better	spent in alms upon	6, 49/ 24
what was himself the	better	for all this? What	6, 50/ 1
but if they be	better	Jews than Christian men	6, 50/ 5
that the money were	better	spent among poor folk	6, 50/ 7
that he might the	better	answer them with that	6, 51/ 31
reckon ourselves to be	better	heard with our Lord	6, 52/ 18
but if they were	better	. And therefore when God	6, 53/ 8
find whom I could	better	trust than yourself, whom	6, 68/ 33
will believe any one	better	than twain of me	6, 69/ 5
and ye have been	better	acquainted with them, and	6, 69/ 7
be broken to the	better	. For if it might	6, 74/ 19
not possible to be	better	; and the goodness of	6, 74/ 24
would, and make a	better	by and by, and	6, 75/ 13
some things to the	better	. Howbeit God in working	6, 75/ 14
he doth for the	better	, neither reason nor nature	6, 75/ 19
asunder, then may we	better	examine them, and better	6, 77/ 32
better examine them, and	better	see whereof they serve	6, 77/ 32
well ye will do	better	whatsoever ye say. Nor	6, 92/ 7
may do them much	better	than the devil, and	6, 96/ 7
which may do them	better	. And much more reason	6, 96/ 9
kinds of worship be	better	than other, the images	6, 98/ 1
gear be much the	better	borne if it were	6, 98/ 24
fresh, saving that meseemeth	better	for the while to	6, 102/ 11
their justice should be	better	than the justice of	6, 103/ 25
the people themselves will	better	keep the faith than	6, 109/ 32
to guide them to	better	. And therefore while we	6, 110/ 19
to mend and be	better	, may always have light	6, 113/ 33
that text to be	better	perceived when it shall	6, 128/ 1
I should believe men	better	than God. And as	6, 128/ 25
enemy that is your	better	and hurteth you not	6, 129/ 21
she believe her eye	better	than her wit. "When	6, 129/ 29
May a man then	better	trust his eyes," quoth	6, 130/ 12

he, "what may he	better	trust than his eyes	6, 130/ 13
I, "let us have	better	meat first." And therewith	6, 130/ 22
Or else were it	better	that besides his Creed	6, 136/ 9
out the true. And	better	were it then that	6, 138/ 7
that it had been	better	to have kept it	6, 138/ 12
could have made it	better	, yet, if they might	6, 138/ 24
As it had been	better	for our father Adam	6, 140/ 2
in these things in	better	condition or worse than	6, 140/ 10
that it envied the	better	as Cain did Abel	6, 140/ 13
keep his behests the	better	, he gave them a	6, 141/ 23
thereof they far the	better	understood those books. And	6, 144/ 21
Saint Paul were then	better	understood among the common	6, 151/ 34
the sides perceive the	better	and truer part, hath	6, 153/ 30
believe God alone far	better	than them all." "In	6, 154/ 8
till I understand it	better	. And therefore I pray	6, 158/ 6
neither can perceive the	better	opinion, what should I	6, 158/ 15
whether part were the	better	. And therefore of those	6, 159/ 8
ye had by scripture	better	proved the other part	6, 160/ 22
For else were he	better	unheard." % "Well said," quoth	6, 163/ 19
in holy scripture see	better	than the old holy	6, 169/ 27
you for one ace	better	. And were it not	6, 170/ 19
might percase understand it	better	by quater tre deuce	6, 170/ 20
they mend and do	better	another time. But if	6, 173/ 32
then I believe it	better	than I believe all	6, 181/ 35
will believe him much	better	than him by whom	6, 182/ 2
places as ye would	better	believe the scripture than	6, 182/ 6
quoth he, "it were	better	ye dine first. My	6, 185/ 33
God to grow the	better	and to do the	6, 194/ 20
preach and teach us	better	? For it is no	6, 201/ 16
would find out a	better	, he leaveth in conclusion	6, 204/ 30
God can do it	better	and will do it	6, 211/ 20
in heaven was his	better	. We see that the	6, 211/ 30
best, and loveth you	better	and can do it	6, 214/ 17
may afford his plasters	better	cheap, and give you	6, 214/ 17
live." "Ye do the	better	," quoth I, "nor seven	6, 216/ 24
felt himself never the	better	, he began at last	6, 233/ 34
or clerk fare the	better	therefor, or once drink	6, 234/ 28
therefor against one the	better	? Be not all the	6, 236/ 17
if any sect believed	better	than other, we be	6, 238/ 7
his authority against a	better	time. And surely this	6, 256/ 33
assoil the defendant. And	better	were it the fault	6, 265/ 26
the best be no	better	taken than that he	6, 266/ 7
but believe some twain	better	than some twenty. And	6, 267/ 16
as good as the	better	of them both, saying	6, 267/ 24

mare may be the	better	horse or not, or	6, 274/ 28
for Simkin, except he	better	impugned the proof, if	6, 275/ 28
come, it were much	better	for him openly and	6, 279/ 23
is," quoth he, "peradventure	better	thus. For then should	6, 279/ 27
bonum quam divitie multe" (	Better	is a good name	6, 281/ 12
a great deal the	better	. And if all such	6, 283/ 3
when it was much	better	than it is now	6, 283/ 5
man wax naught, the	better	he was the more	6, 283/ 18
worse he was the	better	is for him and	6, 283/ 20
till God send him	better	mind. The Eighth Chapter	6, 284/ 23
known word into the	better	, I would well allow	6, 287/ 28
God make us all	better	. But yet for that	6, 295/ 15
once take unto priesthood	better	laymen and fewer (for	6, 295/ 28
more bound to be	better	. But else, the things	6, 295/ 31
us light to do	better	, if we listed as	6, 297/ 1
well to learn the	better	as to follow the	6, 297/ 2
for us were it	better	to look less to	6, 297/ 23
surely, I think, many	better	. "I fear me," quoth	6, 298/ 17
trust in God the	better	part is the greater	6, 298/ 23
the world fareth the	better	, and is in their	6, 298/ 25
clergy very far the	better	, and his prayer to	6, 298/ 32
doubt, whether it were	better	to have fewer priests	6, 299/ 6
have fewer priests and	better	, with fewer Masses; or	6, 299/ 6
were offered by a	better	man, though percase his	6, 299/ 23
taken only of the	better	, and the worse refused	6, 299/ 29
naught, then seemeth it	better	for us to make	6, 299/ 31
but if they were	better	chosen." "Doubtless," quoth I	6, 301/ 8
For without virtue, the	better	they be learned the	6, 301/ 11
could not well devise	better	provisions than are by	6, 301/ 29
the remnant much the	better	. For it is by	6, 302/ 7
wife, govern a household	better	than many that have	6, 306/ 11
in his time little	better	than grass widows be	6, 307/ 37
old when they were	better	than they be now	6, 309/ 35
Greece, where they be	better	than they be here	6, 309/ 36
when the priests were	better	, surely -- as I	6, 311/ 3
I said, have the	better	respect taken to the	6, 312/ 33
the church therein be	better	than the contrary, good	6, 313/ 7
I would see a	better	author thereof than such	6, 313/ 10
and Tyndale, and a	better	example than the seditious	6, 313/ 11
be bound to be	better	; and yet be we	6, 313/ 15
whether part is the	better	or the worse, will	6, 313/ 19
we should much the	better	amend if we were	6, 314/ 1
that knoweth it much	better	. For I have not	6, 318/ 22
the proof is the	better	by so much." "I	6, 327/ 31

believe it yet the	better	. "That would I gladly	6, 327/ 33
whom we find far	better	. Which maketh them to	6, 332/ 5
may therefore be the	better	suffered that no part	6, 343/ 7
as wiser men can	better	devise. Howbeit, upon that	6, 344/ 21
their own surety the	better	choose and hold the	6, 345/ 29
and walk in some	better	. But now on the	6, 346/ 5
of baptism not much	better	. For he magnifieth baptism	6, 352/ 23
that he should see	better	through a pair of	6, 362/ 18
thought themselves bound the	better	to believe their doctrine	6, 374/ 32
construe them to some	better	sense. "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 378/ 18
fashion and frame them	better	to their purpose, which	6, 378/ 30
they mean here no	better	than Luther doth himself	6, 378/ 33
and is never the	better	therefor. And then was	6, 382/ 5
man is never the	better	for his good works	6, 382/ 18
that take themselves for	better	learned than Christ's blessed	6, 387/ 14
wrote it, knew much	better	than Luther and Tyndale	6, 387/ 20
such reasoning, and much	better	than I do or	6, 389/ 22
teach them a new,	better	way, and more true	6, 399/ 24
more and rewarded the	better	for their evil deeds	6, 401/ 16
peradventure like Luther the	better	for them; or if	6, 417/ 15
long to seem far	better	learned than they be	6, 423/ 33
his words with a	better	sense, and said and	6, 424/ 15
grace of God, much	better	understood than all the	6, 427/ 16
perceive it much the	better	, and over that believe	6, 430/ 30
word of his, without	better	proof is of little	6, 431/ 31
much like as at	Beverley	late, when much of	6, 258/ 6
occasion the better to	beware	of his messenger, which	6, 22/ 11
and earnestly blessing her: "	Beware	in the virtue of	6, 229/ 11
life. I pray you	beware	of such witchcraft." Is	6, 229/ 14
not the wit to	beware	that himself bewrayed not	6, 364/ 33
autem sunt lupi rapaces" (	Beware	of the false prophets	6, 421/ 22
suddenly the fond fellow	bewrayed	himself unaware. For in	6, 364/ 20
to beware that himself	bewrayed	not his own so	6, 364/ 33
constitution provincial that no	Bible	in English should be	6, 15/ 34
hath not forbidden the	Bible	to be made and	6, 16/ 19
indeed suffer none English	Bible	in no man's hand	6, 16/ 24
he had an English	Bible	; and so burned the	6, 16/ 29
and so burned the	Bible	and him together. Whereunto	6, 16/ 29
convenient to have the	Bible	in English. And therewith	6, 17/ 1
any text in the	Bible	, and which all the	6, 121/ 16
his belief in the	Bible	?" "I cannot readily tell	6, 133/ 23
suddenly have that whole	Bible	turned into his own	6, 134/ 5
prophet Eliseus, as the	Bible	mentioneth, raised a dead	6, 225/ 9
constitution provincial that no	Bible	in English should be	6, 293/ 14

hath not forbidden the	Bible	to be made and	6, 314/ 10
Wycliff, whereas the whole	Bible	was long before his	6, 314/ 24
own translation of the	Bible	, but also with certain	6, 314/ 32
indeed suffer none English	Bible	in no man's hand	6, 316/ 28
he had an English	Bible	, and so burned the	6, 317/ 1
and so burned the	Bible	and him together; whereunto	6, 317/ 1
they burn the English	Bible	without respect, be the	6, 317/ 7
to burn up the	Bible	wherein they found no	6, 317/ 20
could find as any	Bible	is in Latin. And	6, 317/ 26
of a good English	Bible	. And upon heresy so	6, 318/ 9
as for his English	Bible	, though Hunne were himself	6, 329/ 32
there lay his English	Bible	open and some other	6, 330/ 10
the prologue of that	Bible	such words touching the	6, 330/ 18
convenient to have the	Bible	in English. And therewith	6, 330/ 34
clergy should keep the	Bible	out of laymen's hands	6, 331/ 2
naught that the English	Bible	is in so few	6, 331/ 14
hot to put any	Bible	in print at his	6, 331/ 22
this matter that the	Bible	should be in our	6, 332/ 22
the forbidding of the	Bible	to be read in	6, 337/ 10
convenient to have the	Bible	translated into the English	6, 337/ 13
when they read the	Bible	in English be more	6, 337/ 35
that to have the	Bible	in English was none	6, 340/ 32
sit down upon his	Bible	of the Old Testament	6, 342/ 24
sit down on our	Bible	with the Old Testament	6, 342/ 28
though all their whole	Bible	was written in their	6, 342/ 33
other parts of the	Bible	, as well in the	6, 343/ 36
and instruction the whole	Bible	to read, yet might	6, 344/ 3
wise, to take the	Bible	away from such folk	6, 344/ 7
but that the whole	Bible	might, for my mind	6, 344/ 18
and can show you	Bibles	fair and old written	6, 317/ 11
burned up as fair	Bibles	in English as any	6, 317/ 24
because they found English	Bibles	in his house. Wherein	6, 317/ 30
agreed that the English	Bibles	should remain which were	6, 340/ 30
we would not haply	bid	once good morrow. "And	6, 48/ 33
ye such things they	bid	you do, but do	6, 104/ 7
what their prelates would	bid	them, though the burden	6, 104/ 30
things did he therefore	bid	to be done and	6, 148/ 1
that his master would	bid	him, nor nothing believe	6, 149/ 16
all one, whether God	bid	you do a thing	6, 161/ 21
in effect but to	bid	us all believe us	6, 162/ 24
if Christ," quoth I, "	bid	us believe and obey	6, 163/ 25
us believe, if he	bid	us hear his church	6, 163/ 31
as I said, to	bid	each of us believe	6, 163/ 33
seem an absurdity to	bid	us believe the church	6, 164/ 27

them be naught, therefore	bid	them be walking all	6, 219/ 6
to this, he was	bid	walk like himself. And	6, 323/ 30
whom he would then	bid	walk workers of wickedness	6, 393/ 11
have in these matters	bidden	him be bold, without	6, 25/ 32
have, I say, therefore	bidden	him more to mind	6, 25/ 35
word whom God had	bidden	you believe." "What else	6, 160/ 7
yet that God hath	bidden	me believe the church	6, 164/ 25
virtues? Who hath not	bidden	them do well? And	6, 380/ 16
they should see the	bidders	do clean the contrary	6, 104/ 32
wot that the scripture	biddeth	it not. And every	6, 148/ 21
this man that God	biddeth	you go to, and	6, 161/ 25
to, and whom he	biddeth	me hear and believe	6, 163/ 5
what so the church	biddeth	us believe, than the	6, 163/ 29
that our Savior himself	biddeth	us believe, if he	6, 163/ 30
God doth, there he	biddeth	me believe them. But	6, 168/ 6
I. "But the church	biddeth	you not believe the	6, 182/ 4
teacheth his church and	biddeth	me believe his church	6, 249/ 16
that because our Lord	biddeth	us when we will	6, 257/ 19
they should, as God	biddeth	them in the Gospel	6, 380/ 20
counsel of Saint Peter,	bidding	us be ready to	6, 23/ 4
that I take the	bidding	by scripture for the	6, 161/ 23
it were a strange	bidding	, as I said, to	6, 163/ 33
them only for agreement,	bidding	them only to agree	6, 224/ 7
and the forbidding of	bigamy	by the wedding of	6, 305/ 1
everywhere in Christendom the	bigamy	of two wives, each	6, 305/ 8
not both of a	bigness	, but the one larger	6, 228/ 18
they be such as	bind	God to a place	6, 58/ 19
church, forbidding them to	bind	and lay upon other	6, 104/ 3
laws of the church	bind	us to more ado	6, 105/ 1
their vows could not	bind	them, were he not	6, 165/ 20
mine agreement should not	bind	me." "Lo," quoth I	6, 173/ 8
mean as God will	bind	them to know or	6, 178/ 14
be as sure and	bind	us to the belief	6, 248/ 26
whoso would so precisely	bind	him to his book	6, 261/ 36
not well done to	bind	them with a law	6, 309/ 19
make a law to	bind	a man to chastity	6, 310/ 27
which God would never	bind	any man." "The church	6, 310/ 28
made it because they	bind	men, as ye reckon	6, 311/ 18
would say that they	bind	men to chastity against	6, 313/ 2
that no vow could	bind	any man, but that	6, 366/ 9
take the child and	bind	it to a broach	6, 371/ 27
neither doth this counsel	bind	a man that he	6, 414/ 32
For though no man	bindeth	you to believe that	6, 89/ 13
not. For our Lord	bindeth	no man to an	6, 117/ 22

such things as God	bindeth	us to believe?" "Nay	6, 174/ 15
those things that God	bindeth	us to believe, nor	6, 174/ 27
And finally the law	bindeth	not the judge so	6, 261/ 32
The church," quoth I, "	bindeth	no man to chastity	6, 310/ 30
say that the church	bindeth	men to chastity against	6, 312/ 36
reason, and God's behest	bindeth	, first the prince to	6, 415/ 1
Hebrew; and after, he	bindeth	every man to the	6, 415/ 4
of his ignorance, and	binding	him to the obedience	6, 166/ 13
late at London a	bird	that covered all Paul's	6, 68/ 7
he saw not that	bird	, but he heard much	6, 68/ 9
as bare as a	bird's	arse. But I think	6, 325/ 1
meat for the very	birds	of the air, by	6, 233/ 16
as well after the	birth	of Christ as before	6, 115/ 36
as well after the	birth	of Christ as before	6, 150/ 2
should, after the blessed	birth	, be less minded to	6, 150/ 4
perpetual virginity before the	birth	of her blessed child	6, 151/ 6
our Lady after the	birth	of Christ had other	6, 151/ 23
the Jews before the	birth	of Christ. And such	6, 193/ 5
and in his lowly	birth	, his godly life, and	6, 336/ 6
any time since Christ's	birth	until our wretched days	6, 375/ 14
heretic, detected to the	bishop	and examined, the author	6, 19/ 3
and Saint Ambrose was	bishop	, to be served in	6, 41/ 18
I suppose, that any	bishop	in England hath the	6, 54/ 8
that many a holy	bishop	, and therewith excellently well	6, 54/ 30
another be that a	bishop	, in the building of	6, 71/ 24
of his or any	bishop	or prelate. And by	6, 108/ 28
them to light. The	bishop	of London came then	6, 222/ 12
it. And thus the	bishop	is blinded by the	6, 302/ 19
uxoris virum" (That a	bishop	must be a man	6, 303/ 27
more but that the	bishop	must be the husband	6, 305/ 22
the choice of the	bishop	there should be considered	6, 306/ 4
to Timotheus that a	bishop	must be the husband	6, 306/ 23
texts together of the	bishop	and the widow, and	6, 306/ 28
one words for the	bishop	, that Saint Paul should	6, 306/ 31
he said that a	bishop	must be a good	6, 307/ 10
should mean that a	bishop	should have one wife	6, 307/ 18
so speak of the	bishop	as though he had	6, 307/ 24
he had said, "A	bishop	must be a good	6, 307/ 25
and seen by the	bishop	of the diocese, and	6, 317/ 12
the days of the	bishop	that last died, they	6, 317/ 23
in Paul's when the	bishop	, in the presence of	6, 327/ 21
I assure you the	bishop	was a very wise	6, 327/ 29
the leastwise some one	bishop	, to approve it, this	6, 331/ 30
and withdraw any one	bishop	from the admitting thereof	6, 331/ 34

intent was that the	bishop	should approve it if	6, 340/ 35
profit, nor for the	bishop	to give them all	6, 341/ 33
say, there is no	bishop	but he would be	6, 341/ 35
have it of the	bishop	free." "It might so	6, 342/ 3
I say, though the	bishop	might unto some layman	6, 344/ 1
And thus may the	bishop	order the scripture in	6, 344/ 9
saith plainly that the	bishop	hath none authority to	6, 350/ 12
writeth unto a certain	bishop	that had broken down	6, 356/ 9
For he commendeth the	bishop	there because he would	6, 357/ 10
the matter, neither the	bishop	of Massyle, that broke	6, 359/ 27
and after against a	bishop	, wherewith the temporal lords	6, 369/ 18
heretic detected to the	bishop	and examined, the author	6, 378/ 6
his fault as the	bishop	assigneth him. And is	6, 410/ 16
but as methinketh, the	bishop	doth as much as	6, 411/ 1
is sufficient that the	bishop	neither doth it or	6, 411/ 11
infect other folk, the	bishop	should have such pity	6, 411/ 14
sued him before the	bishop's	official for defamation, where	6, 69/ 21
had hanged in the	bishop's	prison before, making as	6, 317/ 28
man hanging in the	bishop's	prison ere he was	6, 318/ 2
like before, that the	bishop's	chancellor should kill in	6, 327/ 10
come whole unto the	bishop's	hand. Which he may	6, 341/ 15
delivered them, at the	bishop's	hand, and had liefer	6, 342/ 2
to pay at the	bishop's	pleasure. Now dare I	6, 350/ 5
nor when ye were	bishopped	neither." "Marry," quoth he	6, 76/ 2
that some good holy	bishops	have relieved poor people	6, 41/ 4
we see that the	bishops	and prelates themselves visit	6, 54/ 15
good priests and good	bishops	have used them themselves	6, 54/ 29
to all that the	bishops	he said it, and	6, 104/ 1
like wise obey the	bishops	and prelates, commanding only	6, 104/ 15
for the priests and	bishops	only. As when he	6, 107/ 12
holy order, priests and	bishops	among them, fastings, vigils	6, 190/ 19
your priests and your	bishops	? For such must they	6, 201/ 32
him unto two other	bishops	, too?" "Well," quoth he	6, 272/ 27
But now if the	bishops	would once take unto	6, 295/ 27
verily were all the	bishops	of my mind (as	6, 300/ 25
by necromancy. And the	bishops	that were there would	6, 319/ 16
were approved by the	bishops	, it appeareth well thereby	6, 340/ 34
go and show the	bishops	the confessions of such	6, 350/ 1
parishes; and that the	bishops	thereupon do cite them	6, 350/ 2
no fault in the	bishops	. For he saith plainly	6, 350/ 12
side to belie the	bishops	and the curates too	6, 350/ 14
to belie both the	bishops	and the curates, feigning	6, 350/ 29
the time of his	bitter	Passion hitherto. Which, as	6, 39/ 5
the remembrance of his	bitter	Passion, as doth a	6, 47/ 16

also of his most	bitter	Passion. "Now as touching	6, 47/ 31
doubt, then after your	bitter	prayers made to God	6, 175/ 34
many manner medicines, some	bitter	, some sweet, some easy	6, 206/ 9
their covenants in their	bitter	prayers as surely as	6, 235/ 22
godly life, and his	bitter	Passion exercise ourselves in	6, 336/ 7
of us for the	bitter	pains taken in his	6, 391/ 17
praying, we pray as	bitterly	to them as to	6, 98/ 6
as the pain and	bitterness	of death. And therefore	6, 283/ 10
he seeth innumerable people	black	, he might ween that	6, 65/ 5
all men should be	black	, but he believed so	6, 65/ 13
heat maketh his country	black	. And that of like	6, 65/ 17
saw never other but	black	people, where ye see	6, 65/ 29
all his countrymen be	black	, so peradventure those whose	6, 65/ 36
part to be both	black	and white at once	6, 70/ 15
I see myself is	black	." "Of late," quoth I	6, 169/ 16
for your white and	black	, never shall it be	6, 169/ 23
shall see the thing	black	that all other shall	6, 169/ 23
ye take it for	black	, your eyes be sore	6, 169/ 25
the cause of his	blackness	, but if it be	6, 66/ 10
so translated indeed, but	blame	laid and fault found	6, 28/ 31
the answer of such	blame	as ye lay thereto	6, 138/ 19
in the Gospel to	blame	and reprove the Pharisees	6, 217/ 24
friends, whether would he	blame	you for the good	6, 218/ 32
that ye seem to	blame	. For as to pray	6, 232/ 31
and us. Now they	blame	us, and we blame	6, 296/ 9
blame us, and we	blame	them, and both blameworthy	6, 296/ 9
there can no man	blame	the provision, but if	6, 311/ 31
when he heareth folk	blame	wives, and say that	6, 313/ 23
might impute a wrong	blame	, they say, to the	6, 345/ 18
all the weight and	blame	of our sin to	6, 377/ 1
to the charge and	blame	of God all the	6, 377/ 12
then could they not	blame	the church as they	6, 380/ 7
found out, and thereby	blame	the church for misteaching	6, 381/ 3
then why should they	blame	the church, that saith	6, 381/ 9
therefore he aretteth no	blame	of their deeds unto	6, 399/ 5
not to impute the	blame	thereof unto them, because	6, 401/ 18
worth and imputeth no	blame	unto them; and that	6, 402/ 14
us the wite and	blame	of his own faults	6, 403/ 6
therefore they might not	blame	him; they answered him	6, 404/ 32
devil's too, to the	blame	of Almighty God. But	6, 405/ 10
then for heresy, without	blame	of irregularity put or	6, 411/ 7
person is less in	blame	and more easily cured	6, 418/ 32
to God's honor, and	blamed	his foolish wife, which	6, 44/ 10
not all-thing to be	blamed	that ye seem to	6, 232/ 31

Wherewith whoso findeth fault,	blamed	not only the clergy	6, 311/ 28
himself, for which he	blamed	Saint Peter; but that	6, 406/ 16
this matter to be	blamed	as many men reckon	6, 430/ 26
God's favor. For God	blameth	nor hateth no man	6, 197/ 29
Nor our Savior Christ	blameth	not the Jews in	6, 225/ 11
Gregory, albeit that he	blameth	him for breaking them	6, 356/ 10
your sect scorneth and	blameth	the church because the	6, 383/ 8
found with things nothing	blameworthy	, only to deface and	6, 28/ 32
blame them, and both	blameworthy	; and either part more	6, 296/ 10
Satanae, ut discant non	blasphemare	" (I have, quoth he	6, 429/ 21
together, so might ye	blaspheme	and have in derision	6, 55/ 33
his miracles, and else	blaspheme	them and say we	6, 82/ 11
and therewithal so enemisiously	blaspheme	and oppugn the church	6, 374/ 24
church preacheth, and not	blaspheme	the church in your	6, 380/ 29
lechery, despited all saints,	blasphemed	our blessed Lady, cast	6, 427/ 33
the world, so highly	blaspheming	the goodness and majesty	6, 402/ 28
pulling down Christ's cross,	blaspheming	his blessed saints, destroying	6, 433/ 30
with foolish facetiae and	blasphemous	mockery demand whether God	6, 49/ 19
church, he with other	blasphemous	heretics burned up openly	6, 367/ 9
would esteem, but with	blasphemous	words letted not to	6, 367/ 19
wretched heretics, with this	blasphemous	heresy alone, lay more	6, 377/ 6
commandments of God. Which	blasphemous	words seem to signify	6, 396/ 2
did unto much more	blasphemous	heretics than I ween	6, 429/ 31
raving with despising and	blasphemy	of God and hatred	6, 93/ 9
and -- which were	blasphemy	and abominable to think	6, 147/ 9
do, and more than	blasphemy	for any man to	6, 245/ 1
with foolish words and	blasphemy	to handle holy scripture	6, 335/ 30
them to leave their	blasphemy	). In which words we	6, 429/ 23
of Christ into the	blasphemy	of that they were	6, 429/ 25
men's mouths with a	blast	of wind. "Unto this	6, 398/ 7
grievously glittered in his	bleared	eyes, but only about	6, 51/ 11
bright luster whereof their	bleared	eyes might not endure	6, 145/ 14
And though the brightness	bleared	mine eye at that	6, 255/ 5
ye should have somewhat	blenched	him therewith, yet he	6, 251/ 16
forth in robbing, they	bless	them and pray God	6, 236/ 35
the image of his	blessed	body hanging on his	6, 38/ 35
image also of his	blessed	visage, as a token	6, 39/ 4
the miracle of his	blessed	holy hand expressed and	6, 39/ 6
lovely visage of our	blessed	Lady his mother. He	6, 39/ 14
the sight of that	blessed	image which our Lord	6, 39/ 22
be content that the	blessed	name of Jesus be	6, 39/ 27
Passion, as doth a	blessed	image of the crucifix	6, 47/ 17
only of his most	blessed	person, but also of	6, 47/ 30
or ministration of the	blessed	sacraments, all which holy	6, 56/ 5

glorious majesty to his	blessed	heavenly company, which he	6, 57/ 8
the image of our	blessed	Lady, was there in	6, 93/ 21
doubt of, that our	blessed	Lady was a perpetual	6, 115/ 35
the old cunning and	blessed	fathers' interpretations, or else	6, 123/ 16
heavenly mysteries by his	blessed	mouth through the ears	6, 143/ 13
unto him, "Thou art	blessed	, Simon the son of	6, 143/ 23
And after of his	blessed	apostles, which read and	6, 147/ 24
not, believeth that our	blessed	Lady was a perpetual	6, 150/ 1
she should, after the	blessed	birth, be less minded	6, 150/ 3
the birth of her	blessed	child -- which came	6, 151/ 6
made man in her	blessed	womb. Or what man	6, 151/ 13
holy faith, and his	blessed	sacraments, and his holy	6, 206/ 27
being so full of	blessed	charity in heaven, will	6, 212/ 7
we so much that	blessed	angels and holy souls	6, 213/ 31
upon him or his	blessed	mother, or some other	6, 231/ 13
Sem and Japhet, the	blessed	children, reverently covered, going	6, 297/ 34
the nonce of his	blessed	zeal and princely desire	6, 318/ 34
truth, and of his	blessed	disposition not willing that	6, 326/ 19
such words touching the	Blessed	Sacrament as good Christian	6, 330/ 19
you." And surely the	blessed	holy doctor Saint Jerome	6, 334/ 9
tongue, and against the	blessed	evangelists that wrote the	6, 337/ 17
Majesty is of his	blessed	zeal so minded to	6, 344/ 25
living of so many	blessed	confessors, by the purity	6, 346/ 27
damnable heresies touching the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	6, 353/ 35
he saith that the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	6, 354/ 24
he handleth all the	blessed	sacraments. "But now hath	6, 354/ 27
saint, or to our	blessed	Lady either. And every	6, 359/ 5
we therein call that	blessed	virgin our advocate. "Item	6, 359/ 35
the honor of our	blessed	Lady, nor the holy	6, 367/ 32
holy cross, nor Christ's	blessed	Body, as plainly declareth	6, 367/ 33
relics, cast out the	Blessed	Sacrament, pulled the chalice	6, 372/ 10
despites done to the	Blessed	Sacrament, wherein these beasts	6, 373/ 8
better learned than Christ's	blessed	apostles Saint Paul or	6, 387/ 14
and Passion of our	blessed	Savior, men are no	6, 391/ 13
pains taken in his	blessed	Passion for us. Nor	6, 391/ 18
the Baptist and our	blessed	Lady also were sinners	6, 396/ 3
doctors, and so many	blessed	martyrs that so have	6, 421/ 32
well proved by their	blessed	end, in which our	6, 422/ 5
all saints, blasphemed our	blessed	Lady, cast down Christ's	6, 427/ 33
cross, thrown out the	Blessed	Sacrament, refused all good	6, 427/ 34
evident example of Christ's	blessed	apostles. And surely when	6, 429/ 34
their time, and the	blessed	Apostle counselleth them to	6, 430/ 11
which miracles all those	blessed	saints do ascribe unto	6, 432/ 5
glorious martyrs, so many	blessed	confessors, so many godly	6, 433/ 22

Christ's cross, blaspheming his	blessed	saints, destroying all devotion	6, 433/ 30
Mass, villainously demeaning the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	6, 433/ 35
miracles testifieth that man's	blessedness	and the favor in	6, 220/ 24
I liefer have God's	blessing	to believe that I	6, 84/ 23
the brows, and earnestly	blessing	her: "Beware in the	6, 229/ 11
the other. But we	blind	people, instead of God	6, 52/ 24
goods, or our own	blind	affection toward other creatures	6, 73/ 14
If a man born	blind	had suddenly his sight	6, 80/ 8
that he was born	blind	and never saw in	6, 86/ 5
town full, suddenly this	blind	man, at Saint Alban's	6, 86/ 15
most trust have and	blind	faith in these blind	6, 100/ 2
blind faith in these	blind	images. But the most	6, 100/ 2
spectacles should stand a	blind	frere." "That is very	6, 117/ 2
it is but a	blind	mate." "Let me know	6, 120/ 27
he, "this is a	blind	mate indeed." "Surely," quoth	6, 121/ 22
deceiveth them in their	blind	affections. "They take for	6, 123/ 28
be yet haply so	blind	that we see not	6, 133/ 13
your hand into a	blind	bag full of snakes	6, 158/ 30
the tale to a	blind	man; and may percase	6, 256/ 3
such hearers as be	blind	in the matter and	6, 256/ 7
ye have the more	blind	the more bold, the	6, 335/ 23
may grow by such	blind	bayards as will, when	6, 337/ 34
be proved by their	blind	presumption to abuse the	6, 344/ 8
for the while to	blind	the people and keep	6, 378/ 28
own deeds, for the	blind	favor that we bear	6, 380/ 27
now would these heretics	blind	us with their equivocation	6, 388/ 9
proceed, that if their	blind	affections look not thereto	6, 413/ 34
thus can write to	blind	, unlearned people with, when	6, 425/ 23
once fixed upon their	blind	affections, a man may	6, 433/ 5
hearts by these images	blinded	and set upon the	6, 99/ 32
of himself; but he	blinded	their willfully winking eyes	6, 145/ 12
thus the bishop is	blinded	by the sight of	6, 302/ 19
pleasantly heard that it	blinded	them in the looking	6, 369/ 7
For either mine affection	blindeth	me, or ye shall	6, 25/ 28
the thing that most	blindeth	us, as much surety	6, 422/ 27
reason, which rather giveth	blindness	than any light. For	6, 33/ 33
disorder in such a	blindness	, that albeit some were	6, 141/ 11
it in a marvelous	blindness	, if we can neither	6, 376/ 24
folk only predestinate to	bliss	, yet may it peradventure	6, 12/ 15
folk only predestinate to	bliss	, yet may it peradventure	6, 198/ 3
chosen them to everlasting	bliss	, therefore he aretteth no	6, 399/ 4
heaven, in joy and	bliss	incogitable, one everlasting day	6, 435/ 20
partners of the heavenly	bliss	, which the blood of	6, 435/ 27
contrary and removed that	block	out of the way	6, 164/ 32

of God, bound to	blocks	and stones. And now	6, 100/ 21
day suffer the precious	Blood	of our Lord to	6, 41/ 21
woman's body first into	blood	, and after into shape	6, 79/ 22
for neither flesh nor	blood	hath revealed and showed	6, 143/ 24
turned into his precious	Blood	, what man would adventure	6, 148/ 24
let all our horses	blood	with a knife, because	6, 227/ 2
miracles, by so much	blood	of holy martyrs, by	6, 346/ 26
with the Body and	Blood	of our Lord. "Item	6, 354/ 1
the very Body nor	Blood	of our Lord at	6, 354/ 5
imbruing their hands in	blood	, and that in such	6, 372/ 13
heavenly bliss, which the	blood	of God's own Son	6, 435/ 27
ye think the juggler	blow	his galls through the	6, 130/ 15
them that ye would	blow	abroad any fault of	6, 277/ 11
of a strange herald,	bloweth	out himself his own	6, 364/ 31
other withering branches be	blown	away by the devil	6, 355/ 20
the falsehood of that	blyson	beggar, so did that	6, 88/ 18
the bread from the	board	of the children and	6, 142/ 26
maketh he and great	boast	if he bring it	6, 127/ 6
world to see what	boast	the mad man maketh	6, 203/ 25
thing of them to	boast	of him. For he	6, 256/ 23
out himself his own	boast	. Then may ye see	6, 364/ 32
of his own false	boast	and praise, that though	6, 364/ 35
premunire, whereof he much	boasted	, as they said, among	6, 326/ 32
and the proud Pharisee	boasting	of his virtues? Who	6, 380/ 15
for conservation of their	bodies	, and engender for propagation	6, 139/ 18
again that have two	bodies	, to lend one to	6, 217/ 10
same saint had two	bodies	indeed. And then were	6, 217/ 19
not have the dead	bodies	worshipped and set in	6, 217/ 27
say plainly that many	bodies	be worshipped for saints	6, 218/ 5
the Evangelist, though their	bodies	be not found. And	6, 221/ 13
and prophets, and their	bodies	and relics in reverence	6, 224/ 27
as for the dead	bodies	of the holy prophets	6, 225/ 16
only, but also their	bodies	, and in a manner	6, 225/ 29
as in our own	bodies	, a right good leech	6, 233/ 8
we should with our	bodies	labor therefor, having our	6, 233/ 18
to run their naked	bodies	in deep upon the	6, 371/ 11
temporal punishment of their	bodies	anything sharply handled till	6, 409/ 1
goods lost, and their	bodies	destroyed by common sedition	6, 416/ 4
taking pain in their	bodies	. "To this matter," quoth	6, 421/ 18
torment and punish their	bodies	, which every man may	6, 429/ 27
that for fear of	bodily	harm with wrong --	6, 29/ 28
ostentation of outward observance,	bodily	service, gay and costly	6, 43/ 28
do now, mocking that	bodily	service. Holy Saint John	6, 44/ 12
other outward observances and	bodily	ceremonies, as the Image	6, 44/ 22

yoke standeth not in	bodily	ease, nor the lightness	6, 106/ 17
the slackness of any	bodily	pain -- except we	6, 106/ 19
also present among us	bodily	in the Holy Sacrament	6, 115/ 30
downward, or that any	bodily	thing should draw another	6, 130/ 2
place, for lack of	bodily	dimension and measuring, yet	6, 212/ 33
no certain gesture nor	bodily	observance. Not and we	6, 230/ 16
the lowly manner of	bodily	observance were the thing	6, 230/ 19
yet is not that	bodily	worship latria but if	6, 230/ 31
and fear them with	bodily	punishment. Which manner of	6, 409/ 15
both of worldly substance,	bodily	hurt, and perdition of	6, 415/ 19
their amendment. And this	bodily	punishment did Saint Paul	6, 429/ 29
giving all his holy	body	to the patient sufferance	6, 32/ 10
image of his blessed	body	hanging on his holy	6, 38/ 35
honor wrought with the	body	. These men be come	6, 44/ 4
boil out by the	body	, and to do him	6, 49/ 32
retain, yet the whole	body	might without any notable	6, 54/ 2
souls, and neither in	body	nor goods take any	6, 54/ 14
turned in the woman's	body	first into blood, and	6, 79/ 21
soul again into the	body	, keeping yet still his	6, 80/ 19
came that Saint Alban's	body	should be at Cologne	6, 86/ 10
some one whole saint's	body	lieth in divers countries	6, 98/ 16
places is the one	body	worshipped where the one	6, 98/ 18
is false and one	body	mistaken for another, an	6, 98/ 18
and abiding in the	body	of the same, not	6, 107/ 24
reason that a heavy	body	should move alone any	6, 130/ 1
running; and the whole	body	the more wieldy and	6, 132/ 5
all this by our	body	only, and nothing intend	6, 137/ 14
and bring up the	body	, that it were not	6, 139/ 30
and windows of the	body	, by feeling, tasting, smelling	6, 140/ 20
holy flesh of his	Body	, the hearers said, "Who	6, 145/ 26
and cleanness of the	body	and soul, and from	6, 151/ 9
presence of his precious	Body	in the Holy Sacrament	6, 182/ 24
it only with their	body	for fear and thought	6, 190/ 34
any member of that	body	, till it be cut	6, 193/ 34
God, that upholdeth the	body	of his church, being	6, 194/ 2
spreadeth throughout that holy	body	. But those that by	6, 194/ 4
fall off from that	body	, or for fear of	6, 194/ 6
cast out of the	body	, they plainly dry up	6, 194/ 7
and fallen off the	body	of the vineyard. And	6, 194/ 32
a burden in the	body	than verily any member	6, 195/ 1
in this his mystical	body	of his church, carrieth	6, 205/ 25
cast off from the	body	, but if they be	6, 205/ 27
show them incurable, that	body	beareth them yet about	6, 205/ 31
through this whole mystical	body	of Christ's church might	6, 205/ 33

off, and the whole	body	of Christ's holy church	6, 206/ 4
he taketh for his	body	mystical; and that every	6, 207/ 9
vine of Christ's mystical	body	-- seem they never	6, 207/ 12
corroborate by the whole	body	of Christendom -- led	6, 209/ 31
well in soul as	body	. For if their holy	6, 211/ 22
ear in this gross	body	see and hear things	6, 213/ 30
self exceedeth our deadly	body	; nor cannot believe they	6, 213/ 35
ever they had any	body	at all or not	6, 217/ 9
said before, some one	body	lieth whole in two	6, 217/ 12
shrine they show a	body	, which they say is	6, 217/ 15
they say is the	body	and boldly abide thereby	6, 217/ 15
and entering of the	body	-- as it plainly	6, 220/ 7
translated or not, his	body	found or not --	6, 220/ 33
eternal shame. For the	body	shrined or not, maketh	6, 221/ 11
of some the whole	body	showed at two sundry	6, 221/ 19
be laid the whole	body	, and the pilgrims at	6, 221/ 28
place peradventure lay the	body	, and by some occasion	6, 221/ 30
by some occasion the	body	translated thence of old	6, 221/ 31
again many a glorious	body	, that they shall not	6, 223/ 4
ye one whole entire	body	of one mind and	6, 224/ 2
deathbed to carry his	body	to the burial out	6, 225/ 4
mentioneth, raised a dead	body	to life. And think	6, 225/ 9
he raised a dead	body	by the touch of	6, 225/ 18
his. Was not the	body	of Saint Stephen found	6, 225/ 25
to have with our	body	the most humble and	6, 230/ 29
hangeth thereon is the	body	of Christ himself; and	6, 237/ 9
priest for the sacred	Body	of our Lord himself	6, 239/ 9
and like well willing	body	to the giving of	6, 254/ 34
of a man in	body	and goods, with a	6, 261/ 7
oblation of Christ's Holy	Body	offered up by his	6, 299/ 18
oblation of Christ's Holy	Body	for other folk, yet	6, 300/ 3
that part of their	body	wherewith they might do	6, 312/ 6
burned up the dead	body	of the man himself	6, 317/ 27
the burning of his	body	had they no color	6, 317/ 29
of God, and the	body	of a good man	6, 318/ 12
his books and his	body	were burned. And by	6, 319/ 6
judgment given that his	body	should be burned, and	6, 327/ 27
thus hanged and his	body	burned for a heretic	6, 328/ 3
s Tower, and his	body	burned for a heretic	6, 328/ 29
head of this mystical	body	, his church militant here	6, 336/ 22
parts of his own	body	, otherwhile in the person	6, 336/ 25
particular part of his	body	mystical) and these things	6, 336/ 26
there is many a	body	sore soul-sick that taketh	6, 343/ 13
sore infecteth a whole	body	. Nor the truth is	6, 347/ 24

man may consecrate the	Body	of Christ." "This is	6, 353/ 24
child may consecrate the	Body	of our Lord." "Surely	6, 353/ 27
Altar joined with the	Body	and Blood of our	6, 354/ 1
is not the very	Body	nor Blood of our	6, 354/ 5
still persevere as one	body	with our Savior Christ	6, 355/ 18
faith, from which faithful	body	these other withering branches	6, 355/ 19
cross, nor Christ's blessed	Body	, as plainly declareth his	6, 367/ 33
well nor ill in	body	nor soul till the	6, 373/ 27
Christ, and the Holy	Body	of Christ, so shamefully	6, 374/ 26
a shadow that the	body	maketh of necessity while	6, 382/ 4
he would give his	body	to the fire for	6, 383/ 32
men should punish his	body	, suffer him to kill	6, 411/ 15
him from harm of	body	and soul as much	6, 415/ 10
forever to save his	body	for a while. For	6, 422/ 16
the punishment of his	body	, that the spirit might	6, 429/ 17
the Altar, the sacred	Body	of our Savior Christ	6, 433/ 35
they will show you	Boheme	, and now in Saxony	6, 192/ 6
where to hold them.	Boheme	is also in the	6, 192/ 15
ye assign it in	Boheme	, ye must tell in	6, 192/ 18
can no sect in	Boheme	be the right church	6, 195/ 18
folk of Saxony and	Boheme	which yourself grant to	6, 200/ 3
being after borne into	Boheme	, and there taught by	6, 315/ 5
thereunto, and that the	Bohemians	were damnable heretics for	6, 361/ 21
man. And that the	Bohemians	, whom he had in	6, 361/ 27
of the heart's devotion	boil	out by the body	6, 49/ 31
these ungracious heresies, a	boisterous	company of that unhappy	6, 369/ 16
any man to be	bold	in the reprovng of	6, 14/ 20
I dare be somewhat	bold	to common in familiar	6, 23/ 1
thanks therefor, I am	bold	at this time to	6, 24/ 32
business I would be	bold	on your goodness to	6, 25/ 6
matters bidden him be	bold	, without any straining of	6, 25/ 32
ye see I am	bold	on your goodness to	6, 26/ 3
to wit, plain and	bold	without gloze or flattering	6, 30/ 15
this dare I be	bold	to say, that his	6, 40/ 38
I dare make me	bold	to warrant that they	6, 41/ 34
dare not be so	bold	to ask him. But	6, 60/ 14
dare not now be	bold	to tell you that	6, 68/ 26
he was after divers	bold	and open defense thereof	6, 125/ 9
dare not be so	bold	to say that they	6, 138/ 23
world have been so	bold	to put anything else	6, 148/ 23
deceived. I durst be	bold	to say that Saint	6, 219/ 35
yet may I be	bold	with you to tell	6, 257/ 13
any man to be	bold	in the reprovng of	6, 259/ 36
false preacher may be	bold	to say what him	6, 266/ 30

yet, I durst be	bold	to swear with you	6, 276/ 6
majesty disreverenced by the	bold	presumption of such an	6, 300/ 7
there four monks be	bold	to be priests. Then	6, 300/ 28
if I shall be	bold	to say what I	6, 310/ 26
might be the more	bold	to trust well, were	6, 311/ 1
methinketh I may be	bold	to say that he	6, 318/ 17
make myself much more	bold	of his innocence now	6, 326/ 13
and reproveth all such	bold	, busy meddlers in the	6, 333/ 28
in his days so	bold	in the meddling, disputing	6, 334/ 11
should never be so	bold	to keep dispicions upon	6, 335/ 9
common people might be	bold	to cham it, as	6, 335/ 22
more blind the more	bold	, the more ignorant the	6, 335/ 24
homely, and be too	bold	and busy therewith. And	6, 343/ 10
And thus am I	bold	, without prejudice of other	6, 344/ 14
Now dare I be	bold	to say, and I	6, 350/ 5
a lewd frere so	bold	and so shameless to	6, 376/ 5
such a man is	bold	of his faith, the	6, 387/ 3
be either the more	bold	in sin or the	6, 393/ 36
And I dare be	bold	to warrant that thou	6, 420/ 21
so much am I	bolder	for that in such	6, 26/ 5
ye make me the	bolder	to tell you. And	6, 78/ 31
little power well and	boldly	command. And thus our	6, 27/ 25
for that he preached	boldly	against the pomp and	6, 28/ 8
they may the more	boldly	rebuke and rail against	6, 49/ 28
Among which I durst	boldly	tell you for one	6, 93/ 3
matter with a heresy,	boldly	and stubbornly defending that	6, 124/ 16
And then would I	boldly	believe the one which	6, 157/ 30
and so at adventure	boldly	take the one and	6, 158/ 17
As if one would	boldly	break his vow for	6, 170/ 4
is the body and	boldly	abide thereby that it	6, 217/ 15
have said, yet we	boldly	may and well we	6, 220/ 35
far forth that he	boldly	forbade an angel of	6, 224/ 5
you, I dare as	boldly	make you sure of	6, 227/ 30
whose doctrine they might	boldly	believe and whose living	6, 244/ 23
durst right now right	boldly	have believed that he	6, 276/ 21
so much the more	boldly	between us twain, for	6, 277/ 10
case a man may	boldly	deny the matter upon	6, 281/ 15
a witness, he might	boldly	swear he knew nothing	6, 281/ 32
else; so dare I	boldly	say that the spirituality	6, 295/ 18
runneth every rascal and	boldly	offereth himself for able	6, 301/ 20
while. And I dare	boldly	say, both they and	6, 314/ 1
example of one law	boldly	broken and set at	6, 334/ 33
meet for every man	boldly	to meddle with the	6, 335/ 4
he needs be that	boldly	will upon the first	6, 335/ 16

I, "that dare I	boldly	say. And yet I	6, 350/ 33
where no man letteth	boldly	to tell such his	6, 351/ 8
them. Which he might	boldly	do, being by that	6, 362/ 33
that every man may	boldly	break them of his	6, 366/ 10
otherwise. For he said	boldly	of himself, "Bonum certamen	6, 396/ 23
they trust openly and	boldly	to play the ravenous	6, 399/ 14
contrary. And so say	boldly	to him. But then	6, 420/ 18
they should upon the	boldness	of nature and reason	6, 65/ 2
malapert fellows that upon	boldness	of familiarity with himself	6, 215/ 20
and overmuch hope and	boldness	of God's further favor	6, 252/ 31
damnation, that would upon	boldness	of any doctor's opinion	6, 284/ 2
thanks, but his malapert	boldness	might peradventure be punished	6, 300/ 13
opinions of God and	boldness	in sin and wretchedness	6, 347/ 14
Lutherans took so great	boldness	, and so began to	6, 369/ 23
give they wretches great	boldness	to follow their foul	6, 377/ 15
by the hope and	boldness	of their belief, think	6, 386/ 12
needs perceive his shameless	boldness	therein, letteth not yet	6, 426/ 10
the church layeth a	bond	of chastity in any	6, 311/ 23
to man, as the	bondman	to the lord; the	6, 97/ 30
children of Israel for	bondmen	and slaves, yet it	6, 42/ 33
maketh all for the	bonds	by which the laws	6, 105/ 1
to some old rotten	bone	that was haply sometime	6, 98/ 14
as Chaucer saith, a	bone	of some holy Jew's	6, 98/ 14
it likely somewhere a	bone	worshipped for a relic	6, 217/ 21
that was peradventure a	bone	, as Chaucer saith, of	6, 217/ 22
tree from flesh and	bone	. And when they prefer	6, 231/ 4
were none or a	bone	for a relic that	6, 239/ 16
men ween, unto pigs'	bones	also, sometimes. For what	6, 98/ 12
all burdenous flesh and	bones	, may, in doing the	6, 213/ 33
up of a man's	bones	, and setting his carcass	6, 217/ 6
undoubted saint, be the	bones	translated or not, his	6, 220/ 33
but as for pigs'	bones	for holy relics, or	6, 223/ 9
they should carry his	bones	with them. The dead	6, 225/ 8
with them. The dead	bones	of the prophet Eliseus	6, 225/ 8
you then that those	bones	were not there honored	6, 225/ 10
touch of the dead	bones	of the prophet Eliseus	6, 225/ 18
and exhort the Count	Boniface	and other to repress	6, 409/ 14
again, "Ogni aiuto e	bono	" (All is good that	6, 234/ 4
saith, "Curam habe de	bono	nominae" (Take heed of	6, 281/ 10
Et melior est nomen	bonum	quam divitie multe" (Better	6, 281/ 11
Arbor mala non potest	bonum	fructum facere" (An evil	6, 381/ 29
said boldly of himself, "	Bonum	certamen certavi, cursum consummavi	6, 396/ 24
iustis omnia cooperantur in	bonum	" (To a just man	6, 400/ 33
Table of the First	Book	The First Chapter The	6, 5/ 1

noble and most famous	book	objecteth against Luther, that	6, 11/ 17
therewith endeth the first	book	. The Second Book The	6, 11/ 21
first book. The Second	Book	The First Chapter The	6, 11/ 22
therewith finisheth the second	book	. The Third Book The	6, 13/ 35
second book. The Third	Book	The First Chapter The	6, 14/ 1
proved in the first	book	-- that is, to	6, 14/ 5
therewith endeth the third	book	. The Fourth Book The	6, 17/ 2
third book. The Fourth	Book	The First Chapter The	6, 17/ 3
that Luther, in the	book	that himself made of	6, 17/ 26
Finis tabule. The First	Book	It is an old	6, 21/ 1
first chapter of this	book	appear, that we shall	6, 21/ 12
put in print my	book	, framed after their fantasies	6, 22/ 24
publishing and putting my	book	in print myself: whereby	6, 22/ 29
to read over the	book	ere I did put	6, 22/ 34
and put forth any	book	(wherein were treated any	6, 23/ 6
nothing stand in this	book	but such as twain	6, 24/ 10
Author Sent with the	Book	Right Worshipful Sir, after	6, 26/ 8
among themselves that the	book	was not only faultless	6, 28/ 26
constitution provincial prohibited any	book	of scripture to be	6, 29/ 13
be opened but that	book	which, as Saint John	6, 34/ 19
there is a proper	book	and a very contemplative	6, 40/ 8
well learned; in which	book	that reason of yours	6, 40/ 10
Surely," quoth I, "that	book	have I seen, whereof	6, 40/ 28
that is in the	book	of the images of	6, 42/ 3
friend, "yet hath that	book	one answer that assoileth	6, 43/ 16
things at naught." "The	book	," quoth I, "saith not	6, 43/ 34
I called, as the	book	doth, shadows of the	6, 44/ 23
as for images, the	book	adviseth men either clean	6, 44/ 24
now likewise as a	book	well made and well	6, 47/ 3
matter than doth a	book	made by a rude	6, 47/ 4
well appeareth in the	book	of Saint Luke written	6, 59/ 21
Christ left never a	book	behind him of his	6, 114/ 32
believed that all the	book	were lies." "Marry," quoth	6, 134/ 9
may he by the	book	itself learn the contrary	6, 134/ 11
the contrary. For the	book	in telling its tale	6, 134/ 12
might there be another	book	made also with less	6, 134/ 15
him then that this	book	, telling so incredible wonders	6, 134/ 17
be learned without the	book	that must be learned	6, 134/ 22
or else the whole	book	will do us little	6, 134/ 23
mind that all the	book	were true, think you	6, 134/ 26
was written in the	book	. And so was it	6, 143/ 35
quoth he, "in the	book	." "Ye read," quoth I	6, 180/ 5
quoth I, "such a	book	. But how know you	6, 180/ 6
he should repute a	book	of stories to be	6, 180/ 14

the matter of the	book	is true?" "Marry," quoth	6, 180/ 21
the matter of that	book	is true?" "I think	6, 180/ 28
for holy scripture any	book	that is not. And	6, 181/ 10
noble and most famous	book	objecteth against Luther, that	6, 183/ 1
therewith endeth the first	book	. "Yet would I," quoth	6, 183/ 6
them to take a	book	of holy scripture that	6, 183/ 9
he, "of some false	book	, reputed of holy scripture	6, 183/ 11
take a false devised	book	for holy scripture and	6, 183/ 14
For in a false	book	mistaken for scripture, though	6, 183/ 23
church to mistake a	book	of scripture for peril	6, 183/ 33
the mistaking of the	book	-- it must needs	6, 184/ 3
to take a false	book	for scripture. And with	6, 184/ 5
End of the First	Book	The Second Book The	6, 186/ 6
First Book The Second	Book	The First Chapter The	6, 187/ 1
nineteenth chapter the third	book	of the Kings, "I	6, 198/ 30
rather swear on a	book	that they never said	6, 201/ 21
same intent in his	book	that he made against	6, 203/ 14
one doth in a	book	the thing that he	6, 214/ 6
writeth in the first	book	De civitate Dei, and	6, 220/ 2
repeateth again in his	book	of that cure and	6, 220/ 2
therewith finisheth the second	book	. "And we be very	6, 237/ 31
Philostratus to make a	book	full of lies, whereby	6, 241/ 28
end of the second	book	. The Third Book The	6, 246/ 14
second book. The Third	Book	The First Chapter The	6, 247/ 1
proved in the first	book	-- that is to	6, 247/ 6
bind him to his	book	that he should nothing	6, 262/ 1
and swear upon a	book	that himself saw when	6, 275/ 34
the burning of that	book	if he knew the	6, 285/ 3
you all the whole	book	, wherein there were found	6, 285/ 20
and rehearsed in the	book	. "Ah, that may well	6, 285/ 33
would ye that the	book	should go forth and	6, 287/ 23
almost in the whole	book	his lewd change he	6, 287/ 33
saith plainly in his	book	of obedience that priesthood	6, 289/ 32
we look in the	book	. Which things we shall	6, 290/ 24
since that time, another	book	made in English and	6, 291/ 8
Almaine; a foolish, railing	book	against the clergy, and	6, 291/ 9
holy sacraments. In this	book	, the maker raileth upon	6, 291/ 11
quoth your friend, "the	book	is a shrewd gloss	6, 291/ 16
who made that second	book	?" "Forsooth," quoth I, "it	6, 291/ 19
appeareth not in the	book	. For the book is	6, 291/ 20
the book. For the	book	is put forth nameless	6, 291/ 20
his own name another	book	entitled Mammona, which book	6, 291/ 23
book entitled Mammona, which	book	is very "mammona iniquitatis	6, 291/ 24
a Christian Man, a	book	able to make a	6, 291/ 27

preface of his first	book	called Mammona, he saith	6, 291/ 29
Jerome made the other	book	that we talk of	6, 291/ 30
Frere Jerome made the	book	; wherein Tyndale saith he	6, 292/ 2
he promiseth in that	book	. "Why," quoth your friend	6, 292/ 4
the frere and his	book	?" "Yea, in good faith	6, 292/ 6
in that the frere's	book	saith that the New	6, 292/ 10
of somewhat that his	book	promiseth?" "That is all	6, 292/ 15
words of the frere's	book	, wherein he saith that	6, 292/ 21
showed your friend a	book	with the places ready	6, 292/ 27
places ready noted, which	book	I had by license	6, 292/ 28
verily confessed that the	book	in such wise translated	6, 292/ 31
amended, and then the	book	printed again if nothing	6, 293/ 2
spread through the whole	book	, that likewise as it	6, 293/ 5
to translate the whole	book	all new, as to	6, 293/ 7
they burn up the	book	, and sometimes the good	6, 293/ 27
doth in his frantic	book	of obedience (wherein he	6, 303/ 18
good is); in that	book	, I say, Tyndale holdeth	6, 303/ 23
nothing answereth in his	book	to that point, but	6, 304/ 11
authority, by way of	book	, libel, or treatise; nor	6, 315/ 30
or secretly any such	book	, libel, or treatise read	6, 315/ 31
heretic, yet might the	book	be good enough. And	6, 329/ 33
there why a good	book	should be burned with	6, 330/ 1
occasion to think that	book	was written after Wycliff's	6, 330/ 21
And yet whether the	book	be burned or secretly	6, 330/ 22
and advisedly considered that	book	. "The Sixteenth Chapter The	6, 330/ 29
therewith endeth the third	book	. "Sir," quoth your friend	6, 330/ 35
made or evil translated	book	-- which though it	6, 331/ 19
may be that the	book	be, after the decease	6, 341/ 21
the price of the	book	?" "Forsooth," quoth I, "that	6, 341/ 29
mean price for a	book	of so great profit	6, 341/ 32
and then cast the	book	at his heels, or	6, 342/ 14
End of the Third	Book	The Fourth Book The	6, 344/ 36
Third Book The Fourth	Book	The First Chapter The	6, 345/ 1
And Tyndale in his	book	of obedience, or rather	6, 349/ 36
find in the noble	book	that the King's Highness	6, 351/ 6
he set forth a	book	of the decrees, and	6, 356/ 5
and looked on that	book	while he read it	6, 356/ 14
law following in that	book	?" "Nay, verily," quoth he	6, 356/ 16
ye find in the	book	. For indeed the book	6, 357/ 13
book. For indeed the	book	saith no more but	6, 357/ 13
devoutly to kiss a	book	in which Christ's life	6, 359/ 19
and made also another	book	against the power of	6, 361/ 17
after this, in the	book	by which he not	6, 362/ 2
but raileth against that	book	wherein our sovereign lord	6, 362/ 3

most venomous and pestilent	book	of Luther entitled The	6, 362/ 6
Christ's church; in that	book	, I say, Luther, which	6, 362/ 8
well the said pestilent	book	written against the sacraments	6, 362/ 31
that Luther in the	book	that himself made of	6, 363/ 7
the world in the	book	that he made himself	6, 363/ 13
Worms in Almaine. Which	book	whoso readeth, shall have	6, 363/ 14
hide in all the	book	besides. For ye shall	6, 363/ 18
albeit he made the	book	himself, yet he made	6, 363/ 19
on. Now in this	book	, besides that he leaveth	6, 363/ 25
finisheth and endeth his	book	as it were with	6, 364/ 7
For whereas all the	book	besides was so devised	6, 364/ 18
vows. For in his	book	of the captivity of	6, 366/ 7
matter of his holy	book	of disobedience. Now was	6, 369/ 6
by Tyndale in his	book	of obedience, these Lutherans	6, 388/ 17
forth first his wicked	book	of Mammona, and after	6, 424/ 23
and after his malicious	book	of obedience. In which	6, 424/ 24
thereupon in his frantic	book	of obedience that any	6, 425/ 13
in his most erudite	book	answereth unto Luther, the	6, 430/ 4
into his chamber a	book	of decrees, and certain	6, 431/ 1
himself. And in Tyndale's	book	of obedience he said	6, 431/ 18
have read over that	book	of his before. Howbeit	6, 431/ 23
done to suffer Luther's	books	, or any other heretic's	6, 17/ 6
Tyndale in his English	books	, worse yet in some	6, 17/ 15
men which, in their	books	answering to the objections	6, 23/ 23
out of godly men's	books	and holy saints' works	6, 23/ 28
him as well the	books	of the one, as	6, 27/ 9
shall so see the	books	himself that, were he	6, 27/ 14
he accursed, and his	books	damned and under great	6, 29/ 31
peradventure appear if his	books	were suffered to be	6, 30/ 2
and forbidding of his	books	, but further abuse the	6, 30/ 12
of Christendom, but by	books	also and remembrances left	6, 38/ 5
images be but laymen's	books	, and therefore that religious	6, 40/ 16
images be but laymen's	books	, they cannot yet say	6, 46/ 11
that they be good	books	, both for laymen and	6, 46/ 12
ye read in the	books	of Cassian, Saint Gregory	6, 81/ 19
reported in the godly	books	of holy Saint Gregory	6, 90/ 15
of Christ's church, whose	books	were not unwritten this	6, 90/ 18
the end. And whole	books	would it hold, both	6, 102/ 19
that they had their	books	. And so Christ forasmuch	6, 114/ 14
prophets. And in their	books	he was spoken of	6, 114/ 34
the writers of the	books	that the Jews had	6, 115/ 3
that we have the	books	in some part corrupted	6, 115/ 24
but to leave the	books	behind them, and go	6, 115/ 29
without reason, till the	books	were showed him again	6, 125/ 24

words written in the	books	of his evangelists, but	6, 143/ 5
not have comprehended. "These	books	are tempered by the	6, 144/ 13
the better understood those	books	. And although there might	6, 144/ 21
be, as by their	books	plainly appeareth, all of	6, 172/ 18
I," quoth he, "other	books	but by that they	6, 180/ 8
thereby?" quoth I. "Many	books	be there that have	6, 180/ 10
and are not the	books	of them that they	6, 180/ 11
man, yet were the	books	neither less elegant nor	6, 180/ 16
the old heretics the	books	also be gone and	6, 191/ 28
endured, there would their	books	have been continually reserved	6, 191/ 33
they had the right	books	of scripture among false	6, 201/ 10
by many of their	books	; whereas of your secret	6, 201/ 30
faith, saving that the	books	and writings of holy	6, 211/ 9
we read in their	books	, did as we do	6, 238/ 4
part, as by their	books	plainly doth appear, we	6, 245/ 19
further perceive that their	books	be written in diverse	6, 245/ 22
the forbidding of Luther's	books	to be read, which	6, 247/ 20
church to know which	books	be the very scripture	6, 253/ 22
there be many good	books	written able to give	6, 261/ 35
for being of many	books	of Luther, Lambert, and	6, 269/ 18
had bought of those	books	very many, which he	6, 269/ 20
besides that all the	books	in effect which he	6, 270/ 8
For Tyndale -- whose	books	be nothing else in	6, 303/ 15
And by other ill	books	which he made in	6, 315/ 4
in Paul's, whereupon his	books	and his body were	6, 319/ 6
And yet make those	books	not a little to	6, 330/ 7
and some other English	books	of his, that every	6, 330/ 10
vulgar tongue, and those	books	thereof wherein their laws	6, 342/ 33
done to suffer Luther's	books	, or any other heretic's	6, 345/ 4
but thought that his	books	were by the clergy	6, 345/ 12
will not have his	books	read because that in	6, 345/ 19
yet, they say, his	books	had been kept in	6, 345/ 22
necessity, in his railing	books	to call by as	6, 346/ 18
and suppression of his	books	. For the good men	6, 346/ 34
they would banish the	books	that were good in	6, 347/ 2
else could not the	books	of many old holy	6, 347/ 3
very cause why his	books	be not suffered to	6, 347/ 6
the reading of his	books	hath done in Saxony	6, 348/ 8
use to read his	books	, ye shall scantly find	6, 348/ 11
Tyndale in his English	books	, worse yet in some	6, 348/ 24
shall see his own	books	, and then perceive yourself	6, 349/ 7
them in his own	books	, I shall bethink me	6, 349/ 10
a shelf among my	books	the register of Saint	6, 358/ 11
as well by many	books	and epistles of his	6, 359/ 7

as in his own	books	and epistles appeareth. And	6, 359/ 12
that images be the	books	of lay people, wherein	6, 359/ 16
it in his own	books	. And there shall ye	6, 360/ 23
he professed in his	books	that he would for	6, 366/ 27
plainly declareth his abominable	books	." The Seventh Chapter The	6, 367/ 33
since by two other	books	openly showed himself to	6, 368/ 15
misconstrue their words, their	books	be open, and the	6, 373/ 33
one in the Lutherans'	books	deeply learned, and of	6, 379/ 1
great number of the	books	of Luther and Wycliff	6, 379/ 13
many one sort divers	books	, to be delivered as	6, 379/ 15
the church by the	books	of Saint Jerome, Saint	6, 406/ 32
is, as by their	books	appeareth, the selfsame faith	6, 421/ 6
our faith, whom their	books	showeth to have believed	6, 422/ 3
but also all their	books	clean gone and vanished	6, 423/ 27
of obedience. In which	books	he showeth himself so	6, 424/ 24
find through all Luther's	books	or take of him	6, 424/ 28
spat out in these	books	, but hath also in	6, 424/ 29
the good and godly	books	of all our forefathers	6, 427/ 8
your hands here more	books	than ye will read	6, 430/ 32
the virtuous and erudite	books	of all the old	6, 434/ 3
was made for such	books'	burning. So that it	6, 423/ 28
heaven, declaring, by the	boot	and profit which he	6, 220/ 25
what fervent affection he	bore	unto them; he had	6, 270/ 12
also, and men that	bore	him no displeasure for	6, 272/ 18
devoutly in a procession	bore	a candle before the	6, 297/ 14
with a wench, and	bore	it light all the	6, 297/ 15
for envy that he	bore	toward them when he	6, 354/ 9
and hatred that he	bore	to priesthood, by the	6, 366/ 1
the cheese that he	bore	in his mouth. For	6, 369/ 22
of his endless pity,	bore	the pain of them	6, 403/ 4
Tyndale in the beginning	bore	forth a fair face	6, 426/ 18
ere Saint Ambrose was	born	, or the eldest of	6, 41/ 32
wist whether ye were	born	or not. "Nor the	6, 76/ 22
him. If a man	born	blind had suddenly his	6, 80/ 8
saying that he was	born	blind and never saw	6, 86/ 5
that our Lord was	born	of a virgin, how	6, 130/ 35
if ye had been	born	in the days of	6, 155/ 32
believe that Christ was	born	of a virgin." "What	6, 179/ 21
you that Christ was	born	of a virgin?" "The	6, 180/ 1
church ere he was	born	as he is now	6, 197/ 20
Christ, which was both	born	a virgin, and lived	6, 312/ 22
himself never have been	born	, nor brought his faith	6, 332/ 16
devout man therefore, even	born	to teach and preserve	6, 364/ 9
who was there ever	born	so suspicious that ever	6, 364/ 11

foolish heretics, as were	born	within one hundred year	6, 365/ 16
for any sinister favor	borne	toward the wrong side	6, 22/ 9
but if he be	borne	back with reason. Thus	6, 26/ 2
was of many things	borne	wrong in hand, and	6, 28/ 3
evil as he is	borne	in hand. And many	6, 29/ 23
as the people be	borne	in hand to induce	6, 29/ 34
if he may be	borne	in hand that he	6, 30/ 4
be much the better	borne	if it were true	6, 98/ 24
and good Christian devotion	borne	to the love of	6, 123/ 1
is on his day	borne	in procession about all	6, 227/ 24
that he was wrong	borne	in hand that he	6, 255/ 20
for his tender favor	borne	to the university, did	6, 268/ 17
in Latin, being after	borne	into Boheme, and there	6, 315/ 5
zeal and princely desire	borne	to the searching of	6, 318/ 34
had with great patience	borne	and suffered their malice	6, 409/ 9
written, and God hath	borne	witness by many great	6, 422/ 29
caused I to be	borne	into his chamber a	6, 431/ 1
sat in God Almighty's	bosom	up on high in	6, 40/ 31
they give into your	bosom	?" Doth not our Lord	6, 392/ 36
aught, they ransack the	bottom	among all the gold	6, 51/ 15
foot, and ships sail	bottom	against bottom -- a	6, 66/ 15
ships sail bottom against	bottom	-- a thing so	6, 66/ 15
galls through the goblet's	bottom	, or cut your girdle	6, 130/ 16
thought burned out the	bottom	of his purse, in	6, 228/ 1
as deep into the	bottom	of a doubtful matter	6, 326/ 9
likewise as how many	boughs	soever fall from the	6, 206/ 30
confessed, that he had	bought	of those books very	6, 269/ 20
effect which he had	bought	of this Lutheran sect	6, 270/ 8
persons, but also had	bought	great number of the	6, 379/ 13
God's own Son hath	bought	us unto. And this	6, 435/ 28
God will have us	bound	to believe. The Twenty-Eighth	6, 10/ 25
answereth that he is	bound	upon peril of perjury	6, 15/ 15
and that princes be	bound	thereto. The Fifteenth Chapter	6, 19/ 19
Chapter That princes be	bound	to punish heretics; and	6, 19/ 21
so much the more	bound	to do, for that	6, 26/ 28
place and that place,	bound	to this post and	6, 52/ 16
or his saints had	bound	themselves to stand at	6, 55/ 2
yet was he not	bound	, as ye resemble it	6, 57/ 13
For God is not	bound	to the place, nor	6, 59/ 28
place, nor our confidence	bound	to the place, but	6, 59/ 29
we reckon our Lord	bound	to the place or	6, 59/ 32
saw them are not	bound	to believe them, they	6, 63/ 17
they were of reason	bound	to believe such miracles	6, 64/ 8
I never the more	bound	by reason to believe	6, 69/ 34

three miracles, were I	bound	to believe them?" "Whether	6, 71/ 32
them?" "Whether ye were	bound	, " quoth I, "or no	6, 71/ 33
not for all this	bound	to believe any. For	6, 75/ 31
affections, instead of God,	bound	to blocks and stones	6, 100/ 21
great fardels and fast	bound	them on other men's	6, 104/ 28
you would rather be	bound	to many of the	6, 105/ 22
this, that we be	bound	to abide all sorrow	6, 106/ 10
we be of necessity	bound	to believe. For albeit	6, 109/ 24
truths that we be	bound	to believe." "What else	6, 111/ 15
by which he is	bound	to believe in the	6, 111/ 26
be not only not	bound	, " quoth he, "to believe	6, 111/ 29
any more, but also	bound	not to believe in	6, 111/ 30
all-thing that we be	bound	to believe, and to	6, 119/ 32
they were by God	bound	to preach. And that	6, 124/ 18
and might and was	bound	to preach -- any	6, 125/ 8
all that we be	bound	to believe -- albeit	6, 136/ 35
albeit they were thereto	bound	by the precept, yet	6, 139/ 10
they and their posterity	bound	thereto at all hours	6, 139/ 11
God would have them	bound	to believe. And then	6, 146/ 9
a man is not	bound	to believe anything but	6, 148/ 37
believe, and believe themselves	bound	to believe, whereof the	6, 151/ 26
God would have us	bound	to believe. And therefore	6, 153/ 11
God will have us	bound	to believe. "That is	6, 162/ 16
we besides that also	bound	to obey him?" "To	6, 163/ 18
But whether are we	bound	to hear him and	6, 163/ 21
church, be we not	bound	so to do?" "Yes	6, 163/ 26
them, were he not	bound	to believe the church	6, 165/ 21
And therefore are we	bound	, not only to believe	6, 166/ 15
I were no more	bound	to believe them all	6, 169/ 14
that no man were	bound	to keep any. Such	6, 170/ 5
God would have men	bound	to believe, they did	6, 170/ 24
God will have us	bound	." "I grant," quoth he	6, 170/ 31
God will have it	bound	to believe." "That is	6, 174/ 33
question what we be	bound	to believe, after ye	6, 175/ 30
God will have us	bound	to believe. "But yet	6, 179/ 18
hugger-mugger. And therefore he	bound	his preachers to stand	6, 202/ 34
where I am not	bound	to say, "If thou	6, 216/ 19
grant that they be	bound	to believe the church	6, 253/ 37
that he reckoned himself	bound	so straitly to keep	6, 257/ 18
say, as they be	bound	to do? But in	6, 259/ 22
the church neither is	bound	nor ought to receive	6, 271/ 10
him, he was not	bound	to belie himself with	6, 273/ 32
they were of duty	bound	, it well appeareth he	6, 276/ 36
answereth that he is	bound	upon peril of perjury	6, 280/ 20

and is not always	bound	precisely to the words	6, 281/ 22
not by mine oath	bound	to make him answer	6, 281/ 27
there is he plainly	bound	upon pain of eternal	6, 282/ 23
because they be more	bound	to be better. But	6, 295/ 31
many priests made and	bound	to chastity as could	6, 309/ 2
and some of them	bound	to perpetual chastity with	6, 312/ 5
we as they be	bound	to be better; and	6, 313/ 15
his wife, he is	bound	secretly without slander to	6, 353/ 12
is or can be	bound	by any law made	6, 354/ 30
men, nor is not	bound	to observe or keep	6, 354/ 30
man or woman is	bound	to keep and observe	6, 360/ 10
all Christian men were	bound	to stand and obey	6, 361/ 21
they be no more	bound	thereto than they be	6, 369/ 4
thereto than they be	bound	to suffer wrong. And	6, 369/ 4
naked with his hands	bound	behind him, and a	6, 371/ 3
that men thought themselves	bound	the better to believe	6, 374/ 32
he will have us	bound	to believe, and whereas	6, 388/ 6
men are no longer	bound	to the observance of	6, 391/ 13
that no man is	bound	to obey any, but	6, 403/ 33
and that princes be	bound	thereto. "Marry," quoth your	6, 410/ 37
all Christian men are	bound	to the counsels of	6, 411/ 26
Moses to know himself	bound	to kill the Egyptians	6, 415/ 3
And if they be	bound	to the defense, and	6, 415/ 27
Chapter That princes be	bound	to punish heretics, and	6, 415/ 30
as the princes be	bound	that they shall not	6, 415/ 32
be they as deeply	bound	that they shall not	6, 415/ 33
of that they were	bound	to worship, did cause	6, 429/ 26
against infidels be deeply	bound	to do, much more	6, 431/ 14
the more are we	bounden	to his goodness in	6, 81/ 24
reckon almost God much	bounden	to them that they	6, 301/ 24
and of his liberal	bounty	gave him also money	6, 268/ 21
his incredible humanity and	bounty	, answered in this wise	6, 364/ 5
with the duke of	Bourbon	, not only robbing and	6, 370/ 29
the butt by a	bow	. And therefore I require	6, 95/ 5
Israel that had not	bowed	their knees before Baal	6, 199/ 21
open war within the	bowels	of their own land	6, 416/ 5
his neighbors and there	boweth	his knees to Baal	6, 200/ 11
delivered of a fair	boy	, and forsooth it was	6, 79/ 24
good little godson, the	boy	, pardie, that we christened	6, 134/ 36
as frowardly as the	boy	answered one Caius, a	6, 250/ 6
pleasure playing with the	boy	, being a young sophister	6, 250/ 10
he would prove the	boy	an ass. Which when	6, 250/ 11
ass. Which when the	boy	denied, "Well," quoth Caius	6, 250/ 11
I not," quoth the	boy	. "No, wilt thou?" quoth	6, 250/ 14

quoth Caius. "Ah, wily	boy	, there thou went beyond	6, 250/ 15
Marry, Master," quothe the	boy	, "ye might well, and	6, 250/ 18
not, Master," quothe the	boy	. "Why so, boy?" quothe	6, 250/ 22
the boy. "Why so,	boy	?" quothe he "Marry, Master	6, 250/ 23
art too froward a	boy	for me." And so	6, 250/ 26
dog's turd in a	boy's	mouth." Now happened it	6, 130/ 19
Help, holy cross of	Bradman	! Help, our dear Lady	6, 99/ 26
the discretion of his	brain	, he should sometimes do	6, 262/ 1
find many a shrewd	brain	among us that can	6, 333/ 8
nor rude and rash	brains	abuse it. For it	6, 341/ 8
the branches. And every	branch	that beareth in me	6, 194/ 10
it away. And every	branch	that beareth fruit, he	6, 194/ 11
fruit. And as the	branch	can do no good	6, 194/ 13
mystical; and that every	branch	severed from that tree	6, 207/ 9
which all those withered	branches	be fallen. The Third	6, 12/ 6
vine, and waxing withered	branches	, be kept but for	6, 146/ 28
which all those withered	branches	be fallen. "That none	6, 192/ 29
and ye be the	branches	. And every branch that	6, 194/ 10
know that all these	branches	of heretics fallen from	6, 207/ 11
body these other withering	branches	be blown away by	6, 355/ 19
in his country a	brass	penny whereof four make	6, 51/ 17
great piece of silver,	brass	, latten, or iron drawn	6, 81/ 6
he reckoned it no	breach	of the Sabbath Day	6, 233/ 24
them. Whereof followeth the	breach	of the laws and	6, 334/ 30
yet fall into the	breach	of God's commandment by	6, 394/ 9
had in abomination the	breach	of any vow of	6, 426/ 5
good to take the	bread	from the board of	6, 142/ 26
be partakers of that	bread	, but also soon after	6, 142/ 28
Touching the offering of	bread	and ale to Saint	6, 234/ 24
pleased. For if his	bread	, quothe she, be dough-baked	6, 258/ 22
be content with his	bread	burnt to coals, nor	6, 258/ 33
he hath much dough-baked	bread	among. For the matins	6, 258/ 36
I trow, take the	bread	which he well wist	6, 293/ 10
there is not very	bread	and very wine in	6, 353/ 37
a pound weight of	bread	-- so hath it	6, 397/ 29
friend, this bearer, to	break	with you somewhat further	6, 25/ 1
have commanded then to	break	it again and give	6, 42/ 23
And therefore God might	break	up the whole world	6, 75/ 12
words of God must	break	the strife. He is	6, 163/ 1
them, "Wherefore do you	break	and transgress the commandment	6, 163/ 13
if one would boldly	break	his vow for that	6, 170/ 4
common custom. Will ye	break	that evil custom, or	6, 235/ 36
at their word, all-to	break	in pieces the false	6, 241/ 3
and at their word	break	our images, as Christ's	6, 241/ 12

intent that fewer should	break	it, therefore would I	6, 312/ 32
have a lust to	break	his mind unto --	6, 352/ 16
every man may boldly	break	them of his own	6, 366/ 10
suffered his folk to	break	their chastity promised once	6, 375/ 4
with which they might	break	it than to stand	6, 375/ 18
in the jeopardy to	break	it. And in Rome	6, 375/ 19
their beastly voluptuousness, but	break	their vows and take	6, 412/ 8
Christian people knock and	break	, as holy scripture counselleth	6, 427/ 1
as would after that	break	their promise and vow	6, 429/ 12
or any suffered to	break	their vowed chastity in	6, 434/ 13
condemn all Christendom as	breakers	of the law of	6, 308/ 14
highly esteemed that the	breakers	thereof have always been	6, 375/ 32
him but that he	breaketh	out of the gates	6, 204/ 14
after supper as before	breakfast	, and in his common	6, 354/ 17
the continuance or the	breaking	of this manner and	6, 54/ 10
he blameth him for	breaking	them, yet for all	6, 356/ 10
quoth I, "by the	breaking	of his own, when	6, 360/ 15
can look into another's	breast	, as it is therefore	6, 22/ 2
some for a sore	breast	. Saint Germaine only for	6, 227/ 8
that hangeth at his	breast	he putteth other folks'	6, 296/ 2
before us at our	breast	. It would be a	6, 313/ 35
counsel in their own	breast	." "Marry," quoth he, "that	6, 349/ 33
inspire them into the	breasts	of his Christian people	6, 146/ 23
the points toward the	breasts	of these poor naked	6, 371/ 6
air struck with the	breath	of the speaker and	6, 213/ 25
and giveth therewith a	breath	of his assistance --	6, 347/ 36
man, than of the	breeding	, bringing forth, and growing	6, 80/ 14
confirm and strengthen thy	brethren	." In which by these	6, 108/ 23
care of his five	brethren	, were it likely that	6, 212/ 7
nothing care for their	brethren	in Christ whom they	6, 212/ 8
I beseech you my	brethren	, by the name of	6, 223/ 36
Joseph also required his	brethren	, that when they should	6, 225/ 6
after that went the	bridegroom	to bed, and everybody	6, 79/ 12
as manner is in	brides	, ye wot well --	6, 79/ 11
way, they take the	bridle	in the teeth and	6, 123/ 22
to run on the	bridle	, or be cup-shot, or	6, 131/ 23
so to rule and	bridle	sensuality, that it were	6, 139/ 32
rather to be well	bridled	, than to bear much	6, 133/ 6
the beginning as a	brief	remembrance by the apostles	6, 136/ 32
some one bull or	brief	might be feigned, and	6, 278/ 19
for God, in the	brief	time of this short	6, 397/ 5
greatly wronged, the author	briefly	declareth his mind concerning	6, 5/ 13
in this chapter doth	briefly	recapitulate certain of the	6, 11/ 19
images; and recapitulating somewhat	briefly	what hath been proved	6, 13/ 1

have above rehearsed, I	briefly	committed it to writing	6, 35/ 8
greatly wronged, the author	briefly	declareth his mind concerning	6, 35/ 17
recapitulation set apart, as	briefly	as I conveniently could	6, 35/ 28
in this chapter doth	briefly	recapitulate certain of the	6, 183/ 4
images, and recapitulating somewhat	briefly	what hath been proved	6, 209/ 22
and that all the	briefs	and bulls were feigned	6, 278/ 16
bulls," quoth I, "and	briefs	have ye seen that	6, 278/ 24
bulls very few, and	briefs	never none, for I	6, 278/ 26
and show them, the	bright	luster whereof their bleared	6, 145/ 14
had them always like	bright	, lively stars, whose doctrine	6, 244/ 22
too. And though the	brightness	bleared mine eye at	6, 255/ 5
student of scripture to	bring	the articles of our	6, 9/ 25
goodness of God to	bring	him out of all	6, 10/ 19
judgment, they labor to	bring	him first into the	6, 30/ 24
Lutherans, they may peradventure	bring	themselves in suspicion of	6, 31/ 2
answer as he should	bring	you from me, wherein	6, 33/ 18
a rich man's nurse	bring	home her own child	6, 64/ 2
shall, if you will,	bring	you where ye shall	6, 69/ 10
sir indeed, and ye	bring	me those witness, they	6, 69/ 31
it less marvel to	bring	the soul again into	6, 80/ 19
Christ's crown bud and	bring	forth flowers in the	6, 84/ 20
true. "Some priest, to	bring	up a pilgrimage in	6, 85/ 21
special cure and providence	bring	ever shortly such falsehood	6, 88/ 31
great city of Almaine,	bring	to knowledge the false	6, 88/ 33
you spare not to	bring	forth all that ever	6, 95/ 6
Savior and mediator to	bring	our nature again to	6, 97/ 4
of a bawd to	bring	her to mischief as	6, 100/ 9
the knowledge and belief	bring	many men to the	6, 110/ 1
his own miracles to	bring	his whole church into	6, 112/ 29
other can allege and	bring	forth for that purpose	6, 121/ 10
great boast if he	bring	it about that a	6, 127/ 7
scripture, but that we	bring	with us to scripture	6, 128/ 19
so shall he yet	bring	them together at the	6, 129/ 13
student of scripture to	bring	the articles of our	6, 132/ 30
that we should needs	bring	the faith with us	6, 133/ 7
hath taught his church)	bring	him to a bay	6, 136/ 25
so to preserve and	bring	up the body, that	6, 139/ 30
that he began to	bring	forth and show them	6, 145/ 13
misconstruction of the scripture	bring	up and believe that	6, 147/ 16
in thy womb and	bring	forth a child, and	6, 150/ 10
goodness of God to	bring	him out of all	6, 153/ 32
for your surety to	bring	you out of such	6, 159/ 22
that thereupon he would	bring	in all the texts	6, 160/ 13
of you both could	bring	forth, till ye both	6, 160/ 17

such mistaking as might	bring	us into any damnable	6, 162/ 11
I think if ye	bring	it forth it will	6, 169/ 1
to this point ye	bring	it in the end	6, 175/ 25
our faith and to	bring	in question what we	6, 175/ 29
matters. And now ye	bring	it to the point	6, 176/ 15
credence but if he	bring	witness with him?" "The	6, 179/ 26
it to make it	bring	the more fruit. And	6, 194/ 12
By which he would	bring	the very church of	6, 199/ 11
in his heart to	bring	it in place for	6, 203/ 30
end must they needs	bring	it all, that will	6, 204/ 32
have, never let to	bring	it forth. For I	6, 210/ 18
would not fail to	bring	it in. But in	6, 210/ 24
but if the mothers	bring	with them a white	6, 227/ 10
that the foolish women	bring	oats thither, nor it	6, 235/ 5
But God would either	bring	the falsehood to light	6, 241/ 26
while, he might peradventure	bring	me to the same	6, 249/ 5
that he will soon	bring	the answerer to a	6, 250/ 3
for very weariness thereof,	bring	him into a contempt	6, 259/ 27
the ready way to	bring	him to these heresies	6, 259/ 31
once to knowledge would	bring	them to a shameful	6, 263/ 5
cause, lest they should	bring	that form of judgment	6, 263/ 28
of their oversight, to	bring	in place that form	6, 263/ 35
that he offered to	bring	twice as many, and	6, 264/ 25
those witnesses published, to	bring	proofs afresh upon the	6, 265/ 5
in good faith ye	bring	me therewith so to	6, 274/ 4
heresy, whereby he might	bring	himself in business; whereas	6, 327/ 12
him) he might easily	bring	him to shame, and	6, 327/ 14
such text as might	bring	us in a doubt	6, 336/ 11
forced to labor to	bring	men in that heresy	6, 367/ 27
the town, and then	bring	them to no place	6, 370/ 25
An evil tree cannot	bring	forth good fruit), and	6, 381/ 29
that it shall needs	bring	forth good works, and	6, 386/ 22
fail nor cease to	bring	forth the fruit of	6, 393/ 18
surely that sin should	bring	him to hell? Whereunto	6, 393/ 26
fellows intend thereby to	bring	the people to this	6, 400/ 3
as Muhammad did before,	bring	up opinions pleasant to	6, 407/ 12
compass the isle and	bring	the vessels round about	6, 412/ 36
but as he saith,	bring	him to the reckoning	6, 420/ 19
some learned men to	bring	forth new fantasies, but	6, 423/ 31
they surely trust to	bring	about, and to frame	6, 427/ 28
zeal and simpleness, undoubtedly	bring	into this realm, if	6, 428/ 17
whom they labor to	bring	in hatred under the	6, 428/ 26
the goodness of God	bringeth	shortly the truth of	6, 7/ 13
one business begetteth and	bringeth	forth another. Which proverb	6, 21/ 3

the goodness of God	bringeth	shortly the truth of	6, 85/ 17
And so God always	bringeth	such false miracles to	6, 88/ 35
man, sir," quoth he,	bringeth	forth one which had	6, 320/ 29
man by the faith	bringeth	forth, as the tree	6, 381/ 36
forth, as the tree	bringeth	forth his leaves and	6, 382/ 1
the thing that specially	bringeth	forth good works much	6, 383/ 22
than faith, for faith	bringeth	them forth by charity	6, 383/ 23
works, as the tree	bringeth	forth his leaves. "Then	6, 393/ 18
say so because it	bringeth	always good works with	6, 394/ 25
good works that it	bringeth	forth. And now ye	6, 395/ 12
think that faith always	bringeth	forth good works? Moreover	6, 395/ 15
than of the breeding,	bringing	forth, and growing of	6, 80/ 14
some strange novelties, and	bringing	up of some newfangled	6, 125/ 5
triumph standeth in the	bringing	of a man to	6, 127/ 4
world, and not of	bringing	both to heaven?" "All	6, 136/ 15
men's too, by the	bringing	men into mad ways	6, 335/ 19
see that law. In	bringing	forth whereof he made	6, 356/ 2
commended unto the people,	bringing	them in belief that	6, 368/ 25
bind it to a	broach	and lay it to	6, 371/ 27
such things as he	broke	of, and communed with	6, 26/ 13
bishop of Massyle, that	broke	the images that they	6, 359/ 28
God, and yet he	broke	his commandment. And I	6, 394/ 15
it could never be	broken	to the better. For	6, 74/ 18
suasion of the devil	broken	the third commandment in	6, 139/ 22
which is all truth,	broken	his promise, and --	6, 147/ 8
clearly disarmed him and	broken	his gay sword in	6, 254/ 39
Tyndale would have all	broken	, were all well observed	6, 302/ 5
of one law boldly	broken	and set at naught	6, 334/ 33
of the Temple is	broken	asunder that divided among	6, 343/ 2
certain bishop that had	broken	down the images in	6, 356/ 9
pulled down and either	broken	or burned, but also	6, 370/ 16
would be a goodly	brooch	for us to look	6, 313/ 36
to these apostates and	brothels	to live there in	6, 370/ 13
cost now, as their	brother	Judas did then. And	6, 49/ 23
he said that his	brother	, being a clerk of	6, 328/ 10
king's commandment, that man's	brother	in examination; which did	6, 328/ 35
heresies. But yet his	brother	did abide by them	6, 328/ 37
things against his own	brother	, his own father, and	6, 329/ 3
scholar also of his	brother	in those heresies; which	6, 329/ 10
should have the other	brother	. Whom as soon as	6, 329/ 11
own punishment by his	brother's	damnation growing of his	6, 212/ 3
other labored to be	brought	into England. Newly overseen	6, 3/ 16
of such liberty as	brought	him to the contempt	6, 14/ 11
other things, not then	brought	in judgment, whereby it	6, 14/ 26

clergy, therefore he was	brought	in hatred and first	6, 29/ 27
image was taken and	brought	forth to judgment, and	6, 39/ 24
he saw him, be	brought	in a right full	6, 46/ 34
collection have you that	brought	you first to perceive	6, 65/ 23
be by such examples	brought	into belief too far	6, 67/ 1
could never be, first	brought	in what a force	6, 67/ 4
iron, till it was	brought	in thickness not half	6, 67/ 15
ween I might have	brought	you a great many	6, 68/ 28
was there by God	brought	forth nothing but only	6, 75/ 4
in time produced and	brought	forth. And in this	6, 75/ 9
-- was at night	brought	to bed with honest	6, 79/ 11
as ye see men	brought	forth by nature, ye	6, 80/ 18
days where the prior	brought	privily a strange wench	6, 87/ 11
miracles, his goodness shortly	brought	them both to knowledge	6, 88/ 30
I. "For since God	brought	to light the false	6, 89/ 1
study, and finally being	brought	and laid before the	6, 93/ 21
men such as ye	brought	forth right now, wherewith	6, 96/ 34
should be accused and	brought	in judgment, they should	6, 116/ 2
if she be well	brought	up and well guided	6, 131/ 29
had, and with reason	brought	, as I said before	6, 132/ 20
the faith which he	brought	with him, and by	6, 135/ 35
of the prophet, first	brought	by our Savior to	6, 142/ 20
that chance had not	brought	them to light. The	6, 222/ 12
done, nor so much	brought	at once, that the	6, 235/ 6
that diverse ways I	brought	him to the bay	6, 248/ 31
see whereto ye be	brought	now. Ye would in	6, 249/ 17
of such liberty as	brought	him to the contempt	6, 255/ 11
other things not then	brought	in judgment, whereby it	6, 264/ 12
Salisbury on Shrove Tuesday,	brought	in good witness to	6, 267/ 36
of his. And therewith	brought	in those letters and	6, 268/ 14
very many, which he	brought	forth at last, where	6, 269/ 20
were supposed to be	brought	from thence, for aught	6, 278/ 17
not worthy to be	brought	in question. But I	6, 290/ 25
whether he have well	brought	up his children and	6, 303/ 29
killed Hunne. Have ye	brought	him hither?" "Sir," quoth	6, 320/ 19
was never, I trow,	brought	in this world a	6, 325/ 25
and thereupon was he	brought	unto the court. Where	6, 328/ 6
the goodness of God	brought	such hid mischief more	6, 328/ 33
have been born, nor	brought	his faith into the	6, 332/ 16
heretics have of old	brought	up, and the church	6, 335/ 20
decease of the party,	brought	again and reverently restored	6, 341/ 21
without great profit, be	brought	into our tongue, and	6, 344/ 16
of new to be	brought	again in question by	6, 364/ 26
the people, being before	brought	up in the right	6, 368/ 7

and little pursued and	brought	to pass. And one	6, 368/ 22
money, when men had	brought	out all that ever	6, 370/ 34
the street. And some	brought	out naked with his	6, 371/ 2
sore pressed upon, then	brought	he forth another gloss	6, 389/ 23
the faith of Christ	brought	into the world by	6, 391/ 12
enough alone, because it	brought	of necessity good works	6, 395/ 10
after many shifts he	brought	it plainly to this	6, 398/ 23
devil's subtle suggestion have	brought	him, whereas one foul	6, 401/ 9
and instead of pride	brought	him into penance and	6, 401/ 11
all our works were	brought	forth of us without	6, 404/ 3
be, by this opinion,	brought	forth as the leaves	6, 404/ 5
a man and was	brought	before the judges, he	6, 404/ 30
us very near, and	brought	it in within a	6, 411/ 34
fair words and rewards	brought	home again, I fear	6, 416/ 12
Lutherans should be customably	brought	in men's ears as	6, 418/ 1
if God had not	brought	it up himself. Nor	6, 425/ 4
and little, he hath	brought	them to be content	6, 426/ 27
audience is not yet	brought	to the point to	6, 427/ 27
semblance as though they	brought	to the apostles all	6, 429/ 8
candle, she knit the	brows	, and earnestly blessing her	6, 229/ 11
all the kinds of	brute	beasts. Now, then, if	6, 118/ 17
reasonable ass." "If no	brute	beast can wit that	6, 131/ 15
indeed, out of a	brute	beast by the appetite	6, 404/ 4
to use always the	buckler	hand. For so must	6, 248/ 34
fall on a good	buckler	and not on a	6, 255/ 3
was in Christ's crown	bud	and bring forth flowers	6, 84/ 20
confessed faith he would	build	his church and of	6, 108/ 6
we were likely to	build	up many errors, if	6, 128/ 17
And though it somewhat	build	further thereon, yet is	6, 176/ 22
know what nor where,	build	up in the air	6, 196/ 25
a ground thereupon to	build	the destruction of that	6, 350/ 17
babbling of their dispicions,	building	all upon reason, which	6, 33/ 32
a bishop, in the	building	of his church, finding	6, 71/ 25
false, and all your	building	fall. The apostle Paul	6, 383/ 28
yet but it was	built	by our church to	6, 195/ 21
then will your new	built	church nothing help your	6, 199/ 31
hid. And it is	built	upon so high a	6, 202/ 28
scholars of Luther, have	built	further upon this ungracious	6, 354/ 3
till that steeple was	built	. And by the Mary	6, 413/ 15
lie and some one	bull	or brief might be	6, 278/ 18
all the briefs and	bulls	were feigned that ever	6, 278/ 16
neither." "And how many	bulls	," quoth I, "and briefs	6, 278/ 24
our Lady," quoth he, "	bulls	very few, and briefs	6, 278/ 26
bid them, though the	burden	were heavy, and let	6, 104/ 31

and easy, and my	burden	but light." Whereby it	6, 105/ 11
take off the heavy	burden	and lay on a	6, 105/ 14
easy yoke and light	burden	were not as well	6, 106/ 13
the lightness of his	burden	standeth not in the	6, 106/ 18
yoke easy and our	burden	light, not any delivering	6, 106/ 25
were not a light	burden	, but all the burden	6, 106/ 29
burden, but all the	burden	discharged, contrary to the	6, 106/ 29
hand is rather a	burden	in the body than	6, 194/ 35
substances uncharged of all	burdenous	flesh and bones, may	6, 213/ 33
poor men's backs importunable	burdens	, to the bearing whereof	6, 104/ 4
his body to the	burial	out of that country	6, 225/ 4
earth whose souls be	buried	in hell." "Ye have	6, 218/ 6
had been married and	buried	before the man's baptism	6, 305/ 10
in the marketplace and	buried	the woman quick, but	6, 375/ 23
hand, but use to	burn	them where they find	6, 16/ 24
them, and sometimes to	burn	the man too. And	6, 16/ 25
some just cause to	burn	it. And that for	6, 28/ 34
law made yet to	burn	them, so that it	6, 191/ 29
ye punish them and	burn	them." "Nay," quoth I	6, 201/ 19
he would it should	burn	and give light. And	6, 203/ 3
wax candle which should	burn	up in the chapel	6, 229/ 5
ye do," quoth she. "	Burn	up, quotha? Marry, God	6, 229/ 12
therefor. And thereupon they	burn	up the book, and	6, 293/ 27
hand; but use to	burn	them where they find	6, 316/ 29
them, and sometimes to	burn	the man too. And	6, 316/ 29
convicted of heresy, they	burn	the English Bible without	6, 317/ 7
be so mad to	burn	up the Bible wherein	6, 317/ 20
the fire must needs	burn	and give heat. And	6, 382/ 29
fire is enough to	burn	a tree," though he	6, 382/ 31
heat and light and	burn	all combustible things that	6, 383/ 3
alone is enough to	burn	, would not say nay	6, 383/ 6
the fire could not	burn	but if it had	6, 383/ 7
do them wrong to	burn	them for their heresies	6, 404/ 25
of Tyndale's translation was	burned	. And showeth for a	6, 15/ 24
English Bible; and so	burned	the Bible and him	6, 16/ 29
other cause was also	burned	at Paul's Cross the	6, 28/ 20
was devised to be	burned	because men should not	6, 28/ 27
translated by Tyndale was	burned	, but also that the	6, 29/ 11
he had once been	burned	up before -- he	6, 29/ 30
of summer than be	burned	in the midst of	6, 84/ 32
and she had been	burned	together at one stake	6, 87/ 31
which they were openly	burned	. And so God always	6, 88/ 35
they will not be	burned	for us, for they	6, 201/ 20
when the abbey was	burned	by infidels, and those	6, 222/ 31

money, which him thought	burned	out the bottom of	6, 228/ 1
well worthy to be	burned	or not, ye shall	6, 291/ 7
New Testament to be	burned	, saying that they burned	6, 291/ 13
burned, saying that they	burned	it because that it	6, 291/ 13
well worthy to be	burned	, and the maker with	6, 291/ 18
Testament of Tyndale was	burned	because it destroyed the	6, 292/ 11
New Testament that was	burned	did destroy the Mass	6, 292/ 22
English Bible, and so	burned	the Bible and him	6, 317/ 1
with those that be	burned	or convicted of heresy	6, 317/ 6
cause none to be	burned	, as far as ever	6, 317/ 16
that last died, they	burned	up as fair Bibles	6, 317/ 24
yet besides this they	burned	up the dead body	6, 317/ 26
say for himself, they	burned	up the holy scripture	6, 318/ 11
and his body were	burned	. And by all these	6, 319/ 6
have had that man	burned	too for witchcraft. And	6, 319/ 16
his body should be	burned	, and so was it	6, 327/ 28
hanged and his body	burned	for a heretic, there	6, 328/ 3
Tower, and his body	burned	for a heretic." And	6, 328/ 29
good book should be	burned	with an evil man	6, 330/ 1
whether the book be	burned	or secretly kept I	6, 330/ 23
to be forbidden and	burned	, yet some be sold	6, 331/ 20
with other blasphemous heretics	burned	up openly at Wittenburg	6, 367/ 9
monasteries destroyed, the places	burned	up, the religious people	6, 370/ 6
than if they were	burned	up to ashes. For	6, 370/ 9
and either broken or	burned	, but also the Holy	6, 370/ 16
would abide to be	burned	for it, yet if	6, 385/ 19
taken in Wales and	burned	in London; the king	6, 409/ 34
he shall soon be	burned	. " "I will not here	6, 411/ 4
not the people have	burned	him? And yet now	6, 426/ 26
in his cheeks speedily	burneth	up and wasteth the	6, 283/ 32
his opinion concerning the	burning	of heretics and that	6, 19/ 11
shame, with peril of	burning	also if a few	6, 31/ 12
touch the condemnation and	burning	of the New Testament	6, 35/ 31
more hot, save for	burning	of their lips." "Now	6, 37/ 28
lessons leaveth her candle	burning	still when all the	6, 108/ 17
she heard once of	burning	up the candle, she	6, 229/ 10
write of, and the	burning	of the New Testament	6, 247/ 19
And finally, touching the	burning	of heretics, there were	6, 247/ 22
your mind concerning the	burning	of the New Testament	6, 284/ 29
much marvel of the	burning	. " "It is," quoth I	6, 284/ 31
or complain of the	burning	of that book if	6, 285/ 3
himself. And of the	burning	of his body had	6, 317/ 29
his opinion concerning the	burning	of heretics, and that	6, 405/ 34
made for such books'	burning	. So that it well	6, 423/ 28

content with his bread	burnt	to coals, nor dough-baked	6, 258/ 33
of Tyndale's translation was	burnt	. And showeth for a	6, 284/ 26
he writeth that they	burst	out in virulent and	6, 364/ 2
last it began to	burst	out and fall to	6, 369/ 14
speaketh only of costly	burying	and making of sumptuous	6, 220/ 5
hide it under a	bushel	; for so would no	6, 203/ 1
which sensuality labored so	busily	to cause man to	6, 139/ 27
said saw that one	business	begetteth and bringeth forth	6, 21/ 3
occasion, first of one	business	, after to take the	6, 21/ 5
should never need further	business	therein. But after that	6, 21/ 15
little while thereon, my	business	that I took for	6, 21/ 18
say, to this third	business	of publishing and putting	6, 22/ 28
not for your other	business	I would be bold	6, 25/ 6
worthy to set worldly	business	aside, especially in such	6, 25/ 14
you to labor and	business	and send one to	6, 26/ 4
whose works all this	business	began) wrote indeed so	6, 29/ 22
leisure for other present	business	, required him to return	6, 34/ 36
nor no strife nor	business	arise upon their preaching	6, 124/ 30
to be the spiritual	business	and occupation of man	6, 139/ 29
would be but a	business	for you." "But why	6, 216/ 25
already satisfied, whereby our	business	therein may be the	6, 248/ 4
factionous ways full of	business	. And such as give	6, 266/ 23
might bring himself in	business	; whereas if he hated	6, 327/ 12
of rest without further	business	, then the wretched tyrants	6, 370/ 36
then make much earnest	business	for to have some	6, 371/ 22
only idle without that	business	of good works, but	6, 386/ 6
made us two much	business	before your going to	6, 431/ 21
receiving, but for the	busy	chamming thereof and for	6, 333/ 18
their language, will be	busy	to ensearch and dispute	6, 333/ 23
reproveth all such bold,	busy	meddlers in the scripture	6, 333/ 28
we would be so	busy	in chamming of the	6, 335/ 12
more ignorant the more	busy	, the less wit the	6, 335/ 24
men unlearned to be	busy	with the chamming of	6, 337/ 4
in English be more	busy	than will become them	6, 337/ 35
be too bold and	busy	therewith. And also, though	6, 343/ 10
more hot and more	busy	than would the great	6, 373/ 9
part, and from some	busybody	the meddling with any	6, 344/ 4
to bear over the	butt	and all. Which reasons	6, 94/ 25
to bear over the	butt	, that few of them	6, 95/ 3
too wide of the	butt	by a bow. And	6, 95/ 5
fain bear over the	butt	and all. For if	6, 101/ 23
prove it false, the	butt	we shot at were	6, 101/ 24
wager were but a	butterfly	, I would never award	6, 275/ 29
of his besides to	buy	many of the same	6, 269/ 25

none is able to	buy	them and pay for	6, 397/ 33
candles. And the parson	buying	of some lame beggars	6, 85/ 26
For even such another	buzzing	they make." "Surely," quoth	6, 259/ 6
living (for in other	by-matters	may there be taken	6, 169/ 35
so many hundred years	bygone	and continued by the	6, 305/ 13
right way in a	bypath	to hellward with wicked	6, 244/ 33
said, "Septies in die	cadit	iustus, et resurget" (Seven	6, 395/ 24
non intrabit in regnum	caelorum	" (Except your justice abound	6, 103/ 19
gentium daemonia, dominus autem	caelos	fecit" (For all the	6, 45/ 9
and not do as	Cain	did, keep all that	6, 41/ 12
envied the better as	Cain	did Abel; and for	6, 140/ 13
not God say to	Cain	, "If thou do well	6, 392/ 33
the boy answered one	Caius	, a poet at Cambridge	6, 250/ 7
nothing at all. For	Caius	for his pleasure playing	6, 250/ 9
boy denied, "Well," quoth	Caius	, "thou wilt grant me	6, 250/ 11
No, wilt thou?" quoth	Caius	. "Ah, wily boy, there	6, 250/ 15
fool do." "Well," quoth	Caius	, "I will go now	6, 250/ 20
off both." "Nay," quoth	Caius	, "I give thee over	6, 250/ 26
they peradventure whom we	call	heretics will say that	6, 11/ 28
could not without labor	call	it orderly to mind	6, 21/ 26
charge; what needeth to	call	him a Lutheran? Though	6, 30/ 17
were wisdom not to	call	them Lutherans, but rather	6, 30/ 34
And therefore when we	call	them heresies, it were	6, 37/ 25
holy, spiritual heretics now	call	lip labor in mockage	6, 44/ 16
the images which ye	call	one of the shadows	6, 44/ 20
be (such as ye	call	it) superstitious and wicked	6, 54/ 12
pray to him and	call	upon him in temple	6, 59/ 24
order and course men	call	nature, and that hath	6, 74/ 13
which name we commonly	call	the wonders wrought by	6, 76/ 28
people's praise, which would	call	him a good and	6, 86/ 24
begun nowadays, except ye	call	a thousand year ago	6, 90/ 8
them, miracles shall they	call	them, and for miracles	6, 95/ 34
that fashion that they	call	latria, but we do	6, 98/ 3
more than I can	call	to mind. But surely	6, 100/ 33
therefore Christ came to	call	us into a law	6, 105/ 8
pain. What ease also	call	you this, that we	6, 106/ 10
to go back and	call	again what ye will	6, 113/ 18
if he would yet	call	us all to counsel	6, 138/ 26
except they repent and	call	for grace that may	6, 146/ 29
plain. And he will	call	evident for him that	6, 149/ 4
him, then will he	call	it no scripture, as	6, 149/ 6
child, and thou shalt	call	his name Jesus," she	6, 150/ 11
other heavenly doctrine to	call	and exhort the world	6, 151/ 7
them, shall we then	call	it humility so to	6, 167/ 34

I think, agree to	call	it other than it	6, 169/ 26
quoth I, "can ye	call	them his people any	6, 173/ 29
said unto them, "I	call	you friends, for all	6, 177/ 27
they peradventure whom we	call	heretics will say that	6, 187/ 8
peradventure that ye, which	call	yourself the church, do	6, 189/ 36
church, do use to	call	heretics, which now do	6, 189/ 37
another well enough and	call	themselves and their fellows	6, 189/ 38
because that ye, that	call	yourself the church and	6, 190/ 2
these men whom you	call	the church, come to	6, 191/ 4
the church whom we	call	heretics, but ye must	6, 191/ 14
the church which we	call	the church, that believeth	6, 195/ 18
and whom we now	call	heretics." "This is," quoth	6, 199/ 9
Christian people whom we	call	the church under obedience	6, 204/ 20
the Baptist as men	call	it in talking, even	6, 221/ 23
instead of Saint Wilgefort	call	her Saint Uncumber, because	6, 227/ 18
heaven. She will also	call	an image an image	6, 231/ 32
manner of speech to	call	the image of our	6, 232/ 4
Lady's image, howsoever she	call	it. And if ye	6, 232/ 7
began at last to	call	as fast for help	6, 233/ 34
would I," quoth he, "	call	on the devil and	6, 234/ 5
it not, as ye	call	it, the people. For	6, 237/ 11
mean those whom ye	call	the old doctors of	6, 238/ 22
any sect whom we	call	heretics, that sect had	6, 242/ 23
here that we know	call	heresies; then were it	6, 244/ 18
name, except they will	call	it Tyndale's testament or	6, 285/ 5
mockage, when one will	call	another "my lord" in	6, 286/ 17
men, if he would	call	the priests Englishly, then	6, 286/ 19
rather than he would	call	a priest by the	6, 286/ 23
he in his translation	call	them still by the	6, 289/ 27
ours too, whereof ye	call	them the cause; in	6, 295/ 4
part which we commonly	call	the secular clergy, is	6, 295/ 20
they be familiar, we	call	them light. If they	6, 296/ 13
they be solitary, we	call	them fantastic. If they	6, 296/ 14
they be sad, we	call	them solemn. If they	6, 296/ 14
they be merry, we	call	them mad. If they	6, 296/ 15
they be companionable we	call	them vicious. If they	6, 296/ 16
they be holy we	call	them hypocrites. If they	6, 296/ 16
keep few servants we	call	them niggards. If they	6, 296/ 17
they keep many we	call	them pompous. If a	6, 296/ 18
such as he could	call	to mind. And when	6, 328/ 20
an evil man." "Ye	call	me well home," quoth	6, 330/ 3
into ours. Which they	call	a tongue vulgar and	6, 333/ 2
they. For let them	call	us young babes and	6, 333/ 12
And if they would	call	it barren of words	6, 337/ 23

myself too sore to	call	him by such odious	6, 346/ 16
his railing books to	call	by as evil them	6, 346/ 18
do between us twain	call	him but as himself	6, 346/ 19
that the devil should	call	him God's Son, though	6, 347/ 27
keep, as they would	call	it, a general council	6, 355/ 14
Regina, because we therein	call	that blessed virgin our	6, 359/ 35
to suffer us that	call	ourselves Christian folk to	6, 376/ 12
For how could they	call	that thing faith only	6, 389/ 4
force. And this they	call	the liberty of the	6, 405/ 17
we should forbear to	call	them Lutherans, since it	6, 417/ 26
an old usage to	call	heretics after the name	6, 417/ 27
now all one to	call	him a Lutheran or	6, 417/ 30
a Lutheran or to	call	him a heretic, those	6, 417/ 30
Master William Hichins, otherwise	called	Master Tyndale, who was	6, 28/ 21
lied not when he	called	Christ God's Son. And	6, 30/ 20
Mary," quoth he, "I	called	gay ornaments of the	6, 44/ 21
them, such things I	called	, as the book doth	6, 44/ 23
My house shall be	called	a house of prayer	6, 59/ 26
dead men as commonly	called	again by miracle as	6, 80/ 17
see such a miracle,	called	the poor man unto	6, 86/ 20
not to suffer them	called	by that name, the	6, 95/ 28
we will have only	called	by the name of	6, 95/ 30
once as they be	called	upon. And if they	6, 97/ 9
we ween that Christ	called	us, yet be not	6, 105/ 25
and yet what ease	called	he them to? Called	6, 106/ 14
called he them to?	Called	he not them to	6, 106/ 14
other good men be	called	God's children and gods	6, 135/ 25
same faith. "This is	called	the law of Christ's	6, 143/ 4
perplexed case, after help	called	for of God, take	6, 158/ 21
this people," quoth I, "	called	the church?" "Yes," quoth	6, 174/ 8
belief ye grant is	called	faith, of this it	6, 174/ 31
thing from which he	called	his church out of	6, 177/ 15
devil, as he is	called	of God by the	6, 204/ 10
and very far asunder,	called	upon at once." "Ye	6, 213/ 1
common speech of people	called	the head. For at	6, 221/ 21
note much that he	called	upon them only for	6, 224/ 7
when he had long	called	upon God and our	6, 233/ 33
thereof. For he was	called	a good man and	6, 257/ 10
a man's confession were	called	before a judge and	6, 281/ 31
Greek tongue priests were	called	"presbyteroi," as we might	6, 286/ 10
been in England always	called	and known by the	6, 286/ 30
right now. If he	called	charity sometimes by the	6, 288/ 2
of his first book	called	Mammona, he saith that	6, 291/ 29
world besides, whereof he	called	the clergy only the	6, 298/ 11

they were chosen and	called	thereunto. Now runneth every	6, 301/ 19
I have heard him	called	a very honest person	6, 318/ 13
quoth I, "he was	called	in next. And then	6, 322/ 1
was an Irish fellow	called	Crookshanke, whom he had	6, 323/ 28
the years and terms	called	Hunne's case. Which when	6, 326/ 34
that our tongue is	called	barbarous, is but a	6, 337/ 21
that kind of worship	called	"latria," we neither do	6, 357/ 4
understood that divine worship	called	"latria." "Whereby know we	6, 357/ 15
divine honor and service	called	"latria," as is to	6, 358/ 27
only of divine worship	called	"latria," which is done	6, 359/ 1
in his writings before	called	damnable heretics, were good	6, 361/ 28
acts at the city	called	Worms in Almaine. Which	6, 363/ 14
vestal virgin (for so	called	they their nuns) were	6, 375/ 21
is among learned men	called	hyperbole, for the more	6, 384/ 10
should by punishment be	called	again to grace, and	6, 401/ 24
not receive it. God	called	on David by the	6, 401/ 29
the heretics of Africa	called	the Donatists, fell to	6, 409/ 5
in him, that he	called	him therefore Satan, yet	6, 414/ 9
not yet have them	called	Lutherans, lest the people	6, 417/ 14
natural reason, which he	calleth	enemy to faith. And	6, 9/ 18
his own word and	calleth	that the word of	6, 18/ 6
faith is our justification,	calleth	upon our soul and	6, 43/ 31
the Image of Love	calleth	them, such things I	6, 44/ 23
that law that he	calleth	us unto, "My yoke	6, 105/ 10
natural reason, which he	calleth	enemy to faith. And	6, 128/ 11
God by the Prophet	calleth	all good men?" "That	6, 135/ 13
the matter. Which whoso	calleth	the New Testament, calleth	6, 285/ 4
calleth the New Testament,	calleth	it by a wrong	6, 285/ 4
Christ's church, he never	calleth	them "priests" but always	6, 286/ 2
seniors"; the "church" he	calleth	always the "congregation"; and	6, 286/ 3
congregation"; and "charity" he	calleth	always "love." Now do	6, 286/ 4
what. "Now, where he	calleth	the church always the	6, 286/ 26
right faith, which he	calleth	only his own new	6, 289/ 6
of the emperor, he	calleth	him never but simply	6, 363/ 30
his own word, and	calleth	that the word of	6, 366/ 19
rule and authority he	calleth	but only tyranny, yet	6, 369/ 1
the faith that he	calleth	dead for lack of	6, 386/ 26
dead faith as he	calleth	dead because it is	6, 386/ 33
scripture, by which God	calleth	men from sin and	6, 403/ 22
when our Savior himself	calleth	such heretics wolves cloaked	6, 429/ 36
be naught. Lest by	calling	good and cunning men	6, 31/ 1
treble difference in worshipping,	calling	the one "dulia," the	6, 97/ 28
no good learning, with	calling	of God for wisdom	6, 152/ 25
him a name also,	calling	him Dismas, I ween	6, 229/ 23

astonished, rebuked him for	calling	on the devil, which	6, 234/ 1
those many companies each	calling	himself the church, it	6, 243/ 10
more fervent in the	calling	for it than them	6, 332/ 5
set utterly at naught,	calling	it men's devices. And	6, 367/ 16
that way, that some	calling	himself a gentleman in	6, 371/ 19
equivocation of the word,	calling	faith the thing that	6, 387/ 35
recourse unto God, for	calling	help of his grace	6, 396/ 12
of God and his	calling	on never more offered	6, 401/ 27
do what he will,	calling	it not his will	6, 428/ 11
a common harlot at	Calyce	many a fair day	6, 88/ 5
the lewd mind of	Cam	which fell into the	6, 297/ 30
in Kent than at	Cambridge	, at the north door	6, 52/ 18
Caius, a poet at	Cambridge	, then had he by	6, 250/ 7
Jews were there that	came	to Jerusalem to see	6, 61/ 17
of Inde that never	came	out of his country	6, 65/ 4
as men have heard,	came	to London that ever	6, 66/ 29
him over when he	came	to that." "Well," said	6, 67/ 20
I dwelled before I	came	to Chelsea, a man	6, 79/ 2
it, at last they	came	together and were married	6, 79/ 7
put case that there	came	ten, diverse honest men	6, 83/ 1
Henry's days the Sixth,	came	with his wife to	6, 86/ 3
some say since he	came	that Saint Alban's body	6, 86/ 10
mouth, as though it	came	alone, so that all	6, 87/ 19
at one stake. What	came	of the prior?" Quoth	6, 87/ 31
hand, till the truth	came	to light, and the	6, 88/ 14
he caught him and	came	again, he swore in	6, 91/ 30
he would when he	came	again recompense him therefor	6, 104/ 24
fulfill. And therefore Christ	came	to call us into	6, 105/ 8
the morrow when he	came	forth in the open	6, 125/ 16
even with this word	came	one of my folk	6, 130/ 20
everlasting pain, till he	came	to other texts that	6, 136/ 8
of all virtue, then	came	our Savior Christ to	6, 142/ 12
appeareth that the faith	came	into Saint Peter's heart	6, 143/ 26
once. But because some	came	from the Jews, and	6, 146/ 1
the Jews, and some	came	of the gentiles, therefore	6, 146/ 2
blessed child -- which	came	among his other heavenly	6, 151/ 6
traditions to other that	came	after. By reason whereof	6, 152/ 3
reason whereof, not only	came	the rites and sacraments	6, 152/ 4
for always the heretics	came	out of it." "That	6, 193/ 20
but that wheresoever there	came	together two or three	6, 202/ 10
than the stock he	came	first of; right so	6, 207/ 3
soever they grow --	came	out of this church	6, 207/ 5
stock that all they	came	out of. And since	6, 207/ 7
master. As where they	came	to Christ and said	6, 215/ 9

thereby. For if there	came	a great many of	6, 218/ 27
great cheer, if there	came	among them unaware to	6, 218/ 29
The bishop of London	came	then thither to see	6, 222/ 13
indeed. But when they	came	into the chapel they	6, 228/ 8
in the chapel, there	came	a good, sad woman	6, 228/ 34
fortnight after, your friend	came	again in a morning	6, 247/ 10
at learning ere he	came	at you. And there	6, 247/ 12
ever have said they	came	from Rome, and that	6, 278/ 15
can tell that never	came	there himself. For some	6, 278/ 17
have ye seen that	came	thence?" "By our Lady	6, 278/ 24
but for that they	came	first to mind. For	6, 290/ 15
of the Frere Observants	came	to him where he	6, 291/ 31
before the lords, and	came	even there to the	6, 319/ 12
your friend, "this process	came	to a wise purpose	6, 321/ 29
you, to what point	came	the second matter of	6, 321/ 31
At the last they	came	to five, and from	6, 323/ 22
to study again. Then	came	they to three, and	6, 323/ 24
was a mad fellow.	Came	the third tale to	6, 323/ 34
friend, "these three things	came	merrily to pass, and	6, 324/ 31
Tournai; and when I	came	thence again, then heard	6, 328/ 27
a scholar of his,	came	to me to labor	6, 329/ 14
what manner the man	came	forth therewith." "But yet	6, 329/ 31
till now that Tyndale	came	, which yet in this	6, 350/ 25
But undoubtedly, if confession	came	once to women's ears	6, 351/ 20
any scripture till he	came	. Now was he by	6, 367/ 24
which opinions, when he	came	to the opinion by	6, 379/ 36
that all our salvation	came	of faith, as Abraam	6, 391/ 4
visage as though they	came	straight from heaven to	6, 399/ 23
faith of Christ, as	came	in the beginning to	6, 408/ 10
have little forced what	came	of the common corps	6, 413/ 30
done by them, they	came	in short space after	6, 416/ 35
they cannot see without	candle	. They might as well	6, 49/ 21
Tenebrae lessons leaveth her	candle	burning still when all	6, 108/ 17
did not light that	candle	to put it and	6, 202/ 36
make it a wax	candle	which should burn up	6, 229/ 4
of burning up the	candle	, she knit the brows	6, 229/ 11
a procession bore a	candle	before the cross for	6, 297/ 14
an image or a	candle	by the man's hand	6, 353/ 4
the setting up of	candles	and with foolish facetiae	6, 49/ 18
coming thither with their	candles	. And the parson buying	6, 85/ 26
and setting up of	candles	, we cense them also	6, 98/ 7
set some saint seven	candles	against God one. So	6, 98/ 7
we do, set up	candles	as we do, pray	6, 191/ 9
further yet, that the	Canon	of the Mass is	6, 353/ 29

the Mass with its	Canon	after the form that	6, 353/ 31
the finding of the	canon's	horses." "Nay," quoth he	6, 235/ 7
the church in the	canonization	useth a means that	6, 217/ 31
be deceived in the	canonization	? And that they may	6, 218/ 1
used, being by the	canonization	declared unto the people	6, 220/ 29
people or peradventure without	canonization	growing thereof by the	6, 220/ 30
knowledge, believing untrue men,	canonize	for saints such folk	6, 218/ 2
never advised to be	canonized	while I live." "Ye	6, 216/ 23
But why be they	canonized	then?" quoth he. "Those	6, 216/ 26
I, "that be not	canonized	, ye may for the	6, 216/ 27
But one that is	canonized	ye may pray to	6, 216/ 29
certain, but of the	canonized	ye may reckon you	6, 216/ 34
that ye find not	canonized	though ye seek up	6, 217/ 29
they be shrined and	canonized	too, yet since the	6, 217/ 31
putteth great doubt in	canonizing	. Whereunto the author maketh	6, 13/ 10
quoth he, "whereof serveth	canonizing	them? If this be	6, 216/ 22
putteth great doubt in	canonizing	. Whereunto the author maketh	6, 217/ 3
fathers, the laws and	canons	of Christ's church, and	6, 366/ 29
of the archbishop of	Canterbury	. And then they proved	6, 318/ 8
letter, putteth off his	cap	and kisseth it, doth	6, 46/ 7
will agree with their	capacities	. For undoubtedly, as ye	6, 333/ 20
unto the qualities and	capacities	of his audience, yet	6, 339/ 27
in many places the	capacity	and perceiving of man	6, 335/ 7
his name in great	capital	letters and solemn titles	6, 363/ 32
And that all the	captains	of that sort, some	6, 378/ 20
it humility so to	captive	and subdue our understanding	6, 167/ 34
ourselves to believe, and	captive	and subdue our understanding	6, 254/ 28
spoil, and rob, and	captive	them all? And if	6, 415/ 26
of Luther entitled The	Captivity	of Babylon, in which	6, 362/ 6
his book of the	captivity	of Babylon, he writeth	6, 366/ 7
bones, and setting his	carcass	in a gay shrine	6, 217/ 6
will needs have any,	care	not how simple it	6, 44/ 26
so curious greatly to	care	. But this I see	6, 97/ 35
should not need to	care	for answer, it should	6, 116/ 2
text of scripture, without	care	of the comments, and	6, 136/ 30
had a cure and	care	of his five brethren	6, 212/ 6
in heaven, will nothing	care	for their brethren in	6, 212/ 8
of that cure and	care	that men should have	6, 220/ 3
they have no great	care	of truth, nor be	6, 266/ 25
that we should not	care	much for any full	6, 352/ 5
not to write, "I	care	not for Augustine, I	6, 367/ 20
not for Augustine, I	care	not for a hundred	6, 367/ 20
a hundred Cyprians, I	care	not for a thousand	6, 367/ 21
a thousand Jeromes, I	care	not but for scripture	6, 367/ 21

What harm shall they	care	to forbear, that believe	6, 373/ 23
themselves? "What shall he	care	how long he live	6, 373/ 26
open, incestuous lechery without	care	or shame, because he	6, 375/ 9
they say, they little	care	indeed of hell or	6, 405/ 11
striving against vice, all	care	of heaven, all fear	6, 428/ 6
he neither wist nor	cared	what. "Now, where he	6, 286/ 25
him unnatural if he	cared	not for the company	6, 310/ 16
in cause of heresy	careth	not much how bad	6, 261/ 2
is that man that	careth	not what men say	6, 281/ 14
that thus believeth, what	careth	he what he doth	6, 403/ 28
and showed that he	careth	as little, suffering, while	6, 413/ 32
and his wife, priest	Carlastadius	and his wife, Dan	6, 434/ 16
were but gross and	carnal	, and were all as	6, 43/ 18
and setteth all those	carnal	things at naught." "The	6, 43/ 32
from the desire of	carnal	generation to a ghostly	6, 151/ 9
sin, but also of	carnal	love and fleshly favor	6, 212/ 4
their wives, forbore the	carnal	use of them. And	6, 311/ 8
to God than the	carnal	use of matrimony, or	6, 311/ 33
them which most magnified	carnal	generation. And then how	6, 312/ 20
one in Essex, a	carpenter	that used to make	6, 328/ 3
copies, and one also	carried	over the sea. Where	6, 22/ 17
the ark that was	carried	with his people, at	6, 57/ 15
a paternoster-while conveyed and	carried	a mile off from	6, 80/ 24
than a man's weight	carried	more than a mile	6, 80/ 26
therewithal, to see him	carried	out with folly so	6, 363/ 16
which as two wings	carried	them up to heaven	6, 427/ 12
body of his church,	carrieth	his members some sick	6, 205/ 25
fable, that every man	carrieth	a double wallet on	6, 296/ 1
the ravens and the	carrion	crows, that never meddle	6, 296/ 23
than a cart can	carry	away." "The laws of	6, 105/ 16
a right rule to	carry	with you to the	6, 184/ 24
in his deathbed to	carry	his body to the	6, 225/ 4
of Egypt, they should	carry	his bones with them	6, 225/ 7
worldly worship in the	carrying	forth and entering of	6, 220/ 7
laws more than a	cart	can carry away." "The	6, 105/ 15
would go make the	cart	to draw the horse	6, 133/ 11
see anon whether the	cart	draw the horse or	6, 133/ 12
or the horse the	cart	. Or whether we be	6, 133/ 13
well which is the	cart	, which is the horse	6, 133/ 14
that sort, some late	Carthusians	, some Observants, some of	6, 378/ 21
tibi sculptile" (Thou shalt	carve	thee none image), and	6, 38/ 15
tibi sculptile" (Thou shalt	carve	thee nor grave thee	6, 44/ 35
a figure of him	carved	or painted, which representeth	6, 40/ 3
layeth sore against these	carved	and painted images, giving	6, 40/ 13

images painted, graven, or	carved	, may be so well	6, 46/ 30
his image painted or	carved	that representeth his holy	6, 47/ 13
post, cut out and	carved	in images. For when	6, 52/ 17
coney from a coney	carved	and painted, Christian people	6, 56/ 12
that any painter or	carver	can devise. "And verily	6, 44/ 29
therein, albeit in such	case	his witnesses had wronged	6, 36/ 25
any man in such	case	. "And first, as for	6, 36/ 32
miracles. And in such	case	, though I can perceive	6, 64/ 21
For I now put	case	that there came ten	6, 83/ 1
then," quoth I, "another	case	, that ten young women	6, 83/ 18
That were a strange	case	." "Not very strange," quoth	6, 85/ 11
miracles too. In which	case	either must ye say	6, 98/ 21
quoth I. "I put	case	that he believed that	6, 134/ 9
inestimable treasure as the	case	standeth. And yet we	6, 138/ 32
But now I put	case	that God would tell	6, 154/ 9
maketh you in the	case	that ye take all	6, 155/ 22
it were. But the	case	is put that the	6, 157/ 21
I in such perplexed	case	, after help called for	6, 158/ 21
ye were in the	case	that I have heard	6, 158/ 28
ought not in such	case	to adventure it upon	6, 158/ 33
he. "But in our	case	there is necessity. For	6, 158/ 35
But now consider your	case	again. And when it	6, 159/ 5
the other. I put	case	then, that God would	6, 159/ 13
would I." "I put	case	," quoth I, "that ye	6, 160/ 4
Then," quoth I, "in	case	it appear unto you	6, 161/ 32
were it in such	case	to believe wrong. And	6, 170/ 32
them both in one	case	, and so they be	6, 172/ 24
say that in that	case	it is still, and	6, 189/ 35
also in the same	case	. One faith in the	6, 192/ 15
church, being ever in	case	to take occasion of	6, 194/ 2
all were in the	case	and men knew not	6, 198/ 28
But I put the	case	now that ye had	6, 219/ 1
for? For in such	case	be you here; ye	6, 219/ 16
we ought in this	case	to trust that the	6, 220/ 36
God wot in what	case	, if the merits of	6, 259/ 19
not this a wondrous	case	, that whereas in a	6, 261/ 4
stand far in another	case	. For this man was	6, 264/ 18
said the contrary: this	case	were possible; but surely	6, 265/ 19
proved (especially in this	case	of heresy being by	6, 265/ 34
the heresies. In which	case	, he well were worthy	6, 266/ 9
they need in like	case	to be paid again	6, 266/ 27
in so plain a	case	never would, were I	6, 271/ 18
be so, then put	case	it was so. Did	6, 273/ 29
conclusion hangeth upon the	case	which ye put, that	6, 273/ 36

all the meinie. Which	case	ye would needs have	6, 274/ 1
possible. And then that	case	once granted, ye deduce	6, 274/ 2
answer you admitting your	case	. But ever my mind	6, 274/ 5
giveth me that your	case	, though it be possible	6, 274/ 6
me put you another	case	, which in good faith	6, 274/ 8
yet shall not my	case	in my mind be	6, 274/ 10
not for our wise	case	; but now if Wilkin	6, 274/ 21
make it a chequer-chamber	case	. Or saving the premunire	6, 274/ 34
here? For I put	case	, saith he, that these	6, 275/ 5
by and by put	case	that it were so	6, 275/ 21
we grant him his	case	once for the possibility	6, 275/ 22
the same in our	case	too?" "Yes," quoth he	6, 276/ 23
the matter in such	case	that his judges could	6, 278/ 31
say, standing in such	case	, since he that with	6, 279/ 4
say that in this	case	a man may boldly	6, 281/ 15
we were all in	case	with our own faults	6, 313/ 22
and terms called Hunne's	case	. Which when he perceived	6, 326/ 34
then, now a wondrous	case	to see, since that	6, 375/ 29
putteth in the same	case	. And therefore where that	6, 385/ 34
diverse cases. For in	case	the Turks, Saracens, and	6, 407/ 35
shall not in such	case	fail of his help	6, 414/ 27
by malice. In which	case	both nature, reason, and	6, 414/ 36
to give in such	case	. Sometimes there may peradventure	6, 417/ 20
clergy might in this	case	right sore procure against	6, 430/ 9
men in two diverse	cases	. For in case the	6, 407/ 35
in the books of	Cassian	, Saint Gregory, Saint Augustine	6, 81/ 19
any gods of metal	cast	in a mold). And	6, 45/ 27
villainously to handle and	cast	dirt in despite upon	6, 47/ 28
gold that is quite	cast	away about the gilting	6, 51/ 5
his holy saints themselves,	cast	our affections to the	6, 52/ 25
folk, the one to	cast	the mind to the	6, 79/ 5
their pleasure if they	cast	a fantasy to any	6, 106/ 4
and not to be	cast	away, but worthy to	6, 126/ 17
save scripture only clean	cast	away; which things, if	6, 132/ 18
of the children and	cast	it to dogs." But	6, 142/ 27
remnant be by curse	cast	out of the body	6, 194/ 6
or cut off and	cast	out for infidelity. For	6, 194/ 24
actually being accursed and	cast	out, they be in	6, 194/ 33
and never can be	cast	out being a stark	6, 197/ 9
wretchedness, and so finally	cast	himself away, shall in	6, 197/ 27
and all the bad	cast	out, and the only	6, 205/ 10
for every sin clean	cast	off from the body	6, 205/ 27
as it seemed to	cast	in a plain and	6, 222/ 24
he cometh by, to	cast	rose water and all	6, 227/ 25

save the monk, that	cast	up his rings and	6, 228/ 30
we need shall be	cast	unto us and would	6, 233/ 14
penned, and will not	cast	away their oats for	6, 235/ 23
that evil custom, or	cast	away Good Friday? There	6, 235/ 37
not Christmas to be	cast	away among Christian men	6, 236/ 13
to light or soon	cast	it out of credence	6, 241/ 27
that the devil did	cast	him therein for none	6, 259/ 26
man see the devil	cast	clean out of his	6, 279/ 32
him that he would	cast	off his habit, and	6, 291/ 32
heresies and evil doctrine	cast	out of Christ's church	6, 295/ 10
that come after him	cast	an eye into it	6, 296/ 6
with other folks faults	cast	at our back, and	6, 313/ 34
at our back, and	cast	the bag that beareth	6, 313/ 34
beareth our own faults,	cast	it once before us	6, 313/ 35
he list, and then	cast	the book at his	6, 342/ 14
that they not only	cast	off prayer and fasting	6, 348/ 12
pieces thereof, he would	cast	it in such a	6, 360/ 6
vanity and vainglory had	cast	him clean beside his	6, 364/ 17
up, all their relics	cast	out, all their honor	6, 367/ 30
also the Holy Sacrament	cast	out, and the abominable	6, 370/ 17
pulled them off and	cast	them in the street	6, 371/ 1
spoiled the holy relics,	cast	out the Blessed Sacrament	6, 372/ 10
way whereby he might	cast	in our face the	6, 376/ 10
way that he before	cast	himself behind. But it	6, 401/ 14
their fault so soon	cast	clean away as some	6, 401/ 25
be sure, than to	cast	them away with these	6, 421/ 11
they may be suffered,	cast	off their visors of	6, 426/ 21
blasphemed our blessed Lady,	cast	down Christ's cross, thrown	6, 427/ 34
saying that he did	cast	out devils by the	6, 432/ 11
he more accursed that	casteth	his work away and	6, 259/ 21
But specially at Baynard's	Castle	one day was it	6, 318/ 27
from Greenwich to Baynard's	Castle	for the trying out	6, 320/ 9
was always that the	cat	winked when her eye	6, 331/ 13
scabbed itch of vainglory	catch	they in their preaching	6, 126/ 1
upon every preacher to	catch	him into pride if	6, 127/ 3
lambs as they may	catch	them straggling from the	6, 399/ 16
fleeth through many mouths	catcheth	many new feathers; which	6, 324/ 35
the claws where it	catcheth	, that hard it is	6, 423/ 20
Good Friday? There be	cathedral	churches into which the	6, 235/ 37
Christ specially touched, "Super	cathedram	Moysi sederunt, etc., Quae	6, 8/ 7
Christ specially touched, "Super	cathedram	Moysi sederunt, etc. Que	6, 101/ 10
he made against Ambrosius	Catherina	; that is, to wit	6, 203/ 15
common belief of Christ's	Catholic	Church, can nothing serve	6, 8/ 32
the articles of the	Catholic	faith received and believed	6, 9/ 14

and belief of Christ's	Catholic	Church. But as for	6, 32/ 32
to be good and	Catholic	which be heresies indeed	6, 33/ 3
allow for good and	Catholic	, and of the other	6, 33/ 12
ever barked against Christ's	Catholic	Church, very sure am	6, 38/ 21
common belief of Christ's	Catholic	Church, can nothing serve	6, 116/ 24
the articles of the	Catholic	faith received and believed	6, 122/ 15
any point of the	Catholic	faith of Christ's church	6, 127/ 20
shall never suffer his	Catholic	Church neither to agree	6, 147/ 4
common faith of the	Catholic	Church, preferring their own	6, 153/ 8
glosses before the right	Catholic	faith of all Christ's	6, 153/ 9
the points of the	Catholic	faith as a rule	6, 153/ 13
the Arian's and the	Catholic	part argue together, perceive	6, 159/ 7
they taken always for	Catholic	, the contrary part for	6, 171/ 34
and agreement and common	Catholic	faith of the church	6, 187/ 24
examine, and judge the	Catholic	faith of Christ's church	6, 188/ 20
scripture, but by the	Catholic	faith of Christ's church	6, 188/ 21
heresies, profess the right	Catholic	faith. "Now is it	6, 244/ 9
that the opinions were	catholic	which were laid to	6, 255/ 19
utterly denieth the very	Catholic	Church in earth and	6, 289/ 3
knew for good and	Catholic	folk that used it	6, 317/ 14
translated by some good,	Catholic	, and well learned man	6, 341/ 11
right belief of the	Catholic	Church, which is always	6, 355/ 16
still in all the	Catholic	Church of Christ and	6, 355/ 25
their opinions good and	Catholic	. Then when he was	6, 361/ 29
heretics themselves against good	Catholic	folk had not driven	6, 406/ 25
princes should suffer the	Catholic	Christian people to be	6, 407/ 23
England, as a good	Catholic	realm, it hath been	6, 409/ 23
any point of this	Catholic	faith which God hath	6, 419/ 31
and teaching of Christ's	Catholic	Church, which God and	6, 427/ 5
Christ continued in his	Catholic	Church so many hundred	6, 433/ 21
very faith of Christ's	Catholic	Church, so walk with	6, 435/ 25
him. But when he	caught	him and came again	6, 91/ 30
rushes lay, namely in	Causa	XXII, Questione quinta, and	6, 431/ 7
the knowledge of the	cause	why God doth so	6, 5/ 27
yet were that no	cause	to mistrust the remnant	6, 7/ 21
his church. And a	cause	why God will have	6, 10/ 25
he showeth also the	cause	why that the law	6, 14/ 21
upon what ground and	cause	the man was convicted	6, 14/ 25
further dispicion thereupon, to	cause	any good man to	6, 17/ 12
sect self is the	cause	of the malice that	6, 18/ 15
none harm. For this	cause	methought, that for the	6, 22/ 6
the color of my	cause	, to have amended mine	6, 22/ 26
to show a reasonable	cause	to every man of	6, 23/ 5
worse, which shall have	cause	and have already to	6, 24/ 31

that for none other	cause	was also burned at	6, 28/ 19
to have some just	cause	to burn it. And	6, 28/ 34
is thought) the very	cause	not only for which	6, 29/ 10
of the twain, either	cause	the people (that have	6, 30/ 30
fathers, in that they	cause	, for any error or	6, 31/ 19
man against them any	cause	to complain. And over	6, 36/ 18
some such great, urgent	cause	chancing upon some occasion	6, 41/ 7
he layeth for the	cause	of the prohibition. "Quoniam	6, 45/ 7
for some other special	cause	, as peradventure for some	6, 47/ 8
marvel is it what	cause	of malice these heretics	6, 47/ 33
than the other, nor	cause	why she should favor	6, 52/ 24
no lucre give them	cause	to favor this way	6, 53/ 31
saith that though the	cause	be to us unknown	6, 55/ 10
there, by some means,	cause	the truth to be	6, 55/ 18
he should give me	cause	to fear that he	6, 56/ 27
the knowledge of the	cause	why God doth so	6, 60/ 5
reviving, -- whatsoever the	cause	be, yet, I think	6, 61/ 11
be wrong hath greatest	cause	to lie. Let the	6, 63/ 31
wherein I see no	cause	why they should lie	6, 64/ 16
he should perceive the	cause	of his blackness, but	6, 66/ 10
credible witness having no	cause	to lie, there is	6, 70/ 7
what natural order and	cause	it could be done	6, 70/ 27
-- which is the	cause	of his moving --	6, 71/ 4
depose it, having no	cause	to feign it, nor	6, 71/ 36
by God otherwise. The	cause	whereof I must further	6, 78/ 7
tell what is the	cause	? None other sure but	6, 80/ 1
to and fro, no	cause	perceived that driveth him	6, 80/ 7
peacock's tail. And very	cause	can I see none	6, 80/ 12
to do, reckon this	cause	very slight for God	6, 81/ 13
reason to have good	cause	to believe so strange	6, 82/ 19
there appeareth no special	cause	of lying; yet, if	6, 82/ 30
credible in his own	cause	. And so never a	6, 83/ 13
the truth there was	cause	enough in both these	6, 88/ 20
yet were that no	cause	to mistrust the remnant	6, 91/ 5
so far from all	cause	of suspicion, and thereto	6, 92/ 31
except we see some	cause	that cannot suffer that	6, 96/ 13
show you some such	cause	. It is," quoth he	6, 96/ 16
It is," quoth he, "	cause	enough in that we	6, 96/ 16
they should for that	cause	be obeyed. And therein	6, 104/ 12
pain and hurt. "Another	cause	is," quoth I, "the	6, 110/ 10
upon good ground and	cause	, appear well to be	6, 113/ 2
scripture for none other	cause	but for that it	6, 129/ 3
warned, and none other	cause	why the scripture should	6, 129/ 6
more attain to that	cause	than it can in	6, 129/ 27

hath to perceive the	cause	, she shall judge it	6, 129/ 28
never was there yet	cause	by reason assigned that	6, 130/ 4
may, what is the	cause	why that man may	6, 131/ 16
labored so busily to	cause	man to set by	6, 139/ 27
foreshow his coming, his	cause	, his living, his dying	6, 141/ 33
outward word. "For which	cause	, when he had, upon	6, 143/ 18
their teeth. For which	cause	Saint Peter in his	6, 144/ 37
-- not without great	cause	, but without any measure	6, 155/ 21
Verily," quoth he, "great	cause	should I have had	6, 159/ 27
his church. And a	cause	why God will have	6, 162/ 15
them, which is the	cause	wherefore the church should	6, 174/ 23
not lacked the right	cause	and end of referring	6, 177/ 17
things had Luther greatest	cause	to answer this point	6, 184/ 18
ye grant, and see	cause	why ye should grant	6, 185/ 19
without reason or good	cause	why." The Fourth Chapter	6, 197/ 34
I now see the	cause	of their malice, yet	6, 211/ 14
cannot yet see the	cause	, nor in no wise	6, 213/ 15
I," quoth he, "no	cause	or need why we	6, 214/ 11
we find any such	cause	of doubt in any	6, 219/ 29
any, or have good	cause	to reckon ourselves sure	6, 219/ 30
which is haply the	cause	of all their cumbrance	6, 235/ 17
is, ye have most	cause	to believe of all	6, 240/ 1
asked you whether the	cause	why we believe the	6, 250/ 32
therein was not the	cause	of your redargution, nor	6, 251/ 1
thing for none other	cause	but only because the	6, 252/ 5
so had they no	cause	to be proud of	6, 256/ 26
he showeth also the	cause	why that the law	6, 260/ 1
their judgment order the	cause	of another man; whereas	6, 260/ 17
twain; and yet, in	cause	of heresy careth not	6, 261/ 2
furthest out of all	cause	of suspicion. For whereas	6, 262/ 15
peradventure themselves; for which	cause	the makers of the	6, 262/ 24
crime were all the	cause	; but therein ye go	6, 262/ 32
wide. For the chief	cause	why that in heinous	6, 262/ 33
in the matter, by	cause	that those which go	6, 263/ 3
proceed in a civil	cause	, lest they should bring	6, 263/ 28
were in a civil	cause	clean without necessity, since	6, 263/ 31
that may be the	cause	of other men's wrongful	6, 264/ 1
is there always such	cause	of corruption especially toward	6, 264/ 3
upon what ground and	cause	the man was convicted	6, 264/ 10
color of any good	cause	: "Well," quoth he, "I	6, 270/ 20
should in some other	cause	either be forsworn, or	6, 282/ 9
men might have reasonable	cause	falsely to defame him	6, 282/ 29
which name what good	cause	or color could he	6, 286/ 31
sprang. "But now the	cause	why he changed the	6, 288/ 26

Now as touching the	cause	why he changed the	6, 289/ 13
worth. And for this	cause	, in all his translation	6, 290/ 2
places which I shall	cause	you to see when	6, 290/ 13
much only for this	cause	, that ye may perceive	6, 290/ 26
For it showed a	cause	for which it was	6, 291/ 17
your friend, "much more	cause	as methinketh to fear	6, 292/ 19
wherein there is good	cause	) but over that do	6, 293/ 24
ye call them the	cause	; in this point will	6, 295/ 4
than in ourselves, the	cause	is I suppose, for	6, 295/ 34
surely we have little	cause	to laugh at their	6, 297/ 36
law. But whatsoever the	cause	be, by my troth	6, 313/ 14
sect, then for that	cause	-- and forasmuch as	6, 315/ 23
away. But they do	cause	none to be burned	6, 317/ 16
rehearsal made of the	cause	of their coming, the	6, 320/ 15
can I see no	cause	why the clergy should	6, 331/ 1
a good thing should	cause	the taking away thereof	6, 332/ 14
my mind a sufficient	cause	to exclude the translation	6, 338/ 4
Nor it is no	cause	to keep the corps	6, 340/ 5
they say, the very	cause	of that condemnation. For	6, 345/ 21
have it seem, the	cause	of his condemnation and	6, 346/ 33
rebuked. But the very	cause	why his books be	6, 347/ 6
further dispicion thereupon, to	cause	any good man abhor	6, 348/ 21
by his confession, or	cause	given of complaint through	6, 351/ 17
verily the author and	cause	of the evil will	6, 353/ 6
sect self is the	cause	of the malice that	6, 372/ 25
else ye had no	cause	in this matter to	6, 383/ 10
said that for this	cause	they say that only	6, 389/ 34
no part of the	cause	. And yet especially these	6, 390/ 33
works should be the	cause	of our salvation, then	6, 391/ 5
evil, yet God for	cause	of his eternal choice	6, 402/ 13
heresy maketh God the	cause	of all evil, and	6, 402/ 32
thereof, have been the	cause	that princes and people	6, 406/ 6
priest might for any	cause	, and if for any	6, 411/ 6
himself, and for that	cause	advised his disciples that	6, 414/ 19
double damned, as the	cause	both of his own	6, 418/ 33
appoint upon, and the	cause	for which they be	6, 423/ 1
that pride is one	cause	wherefore they take the	6, 423/ 3
as foolishly, without ground,	cause	, or color laid wherefore	6, 425/ 11
fear of hell, all	cause	of prayer, all desire	6, 428/ 7
bound to worship, did	cause	the devil to torment	6, 429/ 26
do it without good	cause	nor without great authority	6, 429/ 33
and not without great	cause	." "Well," quoth I, "and	6, 430/ 28
author showeth what things	caused	the people to fall	6, 18/ 8
scripture, if he have	caused	it to be written	6, 138/ 4

that God hath not	caused	it to be written	6, 138/ 11
towardness of some paynims	caused	them to be partakers	6, 142/ 28
infidelity of the Jews	caused	Saint Paul and the	6, 142/ 30
eyes and suffered and	caused	them to see the	6, 172/ 2
upon all them that	caused	Tyndale's translation of the	6, 291/ 12
one that he had	caused	to come thither. Then	6, 320/ 21
the decrees. And then	caused	I him to read	6, 358/ 14
with the other, I	caused	him to see that	6, 358/ 16
author showeth what things	caused	the people to fall	6, 368/ 2
matter is touched." So	caused	I to be borne	6, 431/ 1
done, but ye mistrust,	causeless	, the credence and faith	6, 73/ 33
nature, suffer another man	causeless	to kill him, nor	6, 414/ 34
true. But he layeth	causes	and reasons whereby he	6, 7/ 31
witness in heinous criminal	causes	than in slighter matters	6, 14/ 22
The messenger rehearseth some	causes	, which he hath heard	6, 16/ 32
a farthing; such goodly	causes	find they that pretend	6, 51/ 18
to saints for slight	causes	, as for the loss	6, 77/ 33
true. But he layeth	causes	and reasons whereby he	6, 94/ 9
quoth he. "For two	causes	, " quoth I. "One, the	6, 109/ 30
specially by God for	causes	well known to himself	6, 141/ 4
witness in heinous criminal	causes	than in slighter matters	6, 260/ 3
by the people in	causes	criminal can be but	6, 262/ 25
that in heinous criminal	causes	, as theft, murder, treason	6, 262/ 34
whereas in heinous criminal	causes	, neither is there always	6, 264/ 3
I say, for these	causes	at a council held	6, 315/ 27
justice in other men's	causes	, and such a tender	6, 325/ 31
The messenger rehearseth some	causes	which he hath heard	6, 330/ 31
alleged, divers men, divers	causes	. There starts up one	6, 413/ 4
say that only faith	causeth	our salvation. "To this	6, 389/ 34
riches of the one	causing	the poverty of the	6, 43/ 10
damnation without covering or	cautel	to show and disclose	6, 282/ 24
his fault by any	cautel	, after a lawful oath	6, 284/ 3
this, that the clergy	cease	not hereby nor hold	6, 30/ 10
and if ye would	cease	your persecution once, and	6, 190/ 5
nor in no wise	cease	to wonder by what	6, 213/ 15
shall not fail nor	cease	to bring forth the	6, 393/ 18
sects the grace to	cease	, and the favorers of	6, 435/ 22
smelling, sight and hearing,	ceased	never to send in	6, 140/ 21
nor the devil never	ceased	for his part diligently	6, 140/ 22
figures and prophecies, God	ceased	not in such wise	6, 141/ 32
Lord, or else they	ceased	to be his people	6, 174/ 7
But when the persecution	ceased	once, it was soon	6, 189/ 32
that stood for nothing,	ceased	not to put them	6, 370/ 37
she had before her	celestial	conception of her Maker	6, 151/ 12

up of candles, we	cense	them also and set	6, 98/ 7
to God. If in	censing	and setting up of	6, 98/ 6
band of those very	ceremonial	laws. And therefore, saith	6, 105/ 9
courtesy -- whereof the	ceremonies	in disputation marreth much	6, 25/ 33
rabble of such unsavory	ceremonies	, all which are now	6, 43/ 29
outward observances and bodily	ceremonies	, as the Image of	6, 44/ 22
the devout rites and	ceremonies	of the church, both	6, 56/ 1
of Moses, besides the	ceremonies	that were set too	6, 105/ 6
of the laws and	ceremonies	more, to keep them	6, 141/ 24
in the rites and	ceremonies	, either of the church	6, 146/ 4
Moses's law: whereof some	ceremonies	were forthwith abolished, some	6, 146/ 5
the mystical gestures and	ceremonies	used in the Mass	6, 148/ 17
as vain and unfruitful	ceremonies	, teaching them also that	6, 368/ 28
under the name of	ceremonies	. And if any do	6, 378/ 27
men's heads that a	certain	person late abjured of	6, 5/ 10
author, taking occasion upon	certain	words of the messenger	6, 9/ 31
chapter doth briefly recapitulate	certain	of the principal points	6, 11/ 20
ChapterThe messenger recapitulating	certain	things before proved and	6, 11/ 24
showeth for a sample	certain	words evil, and of	6, 15/ 24
that he discloseth unaware	certain	follies of himself which	6, 17/ 28
destiny, he rehearseth a	certain	dispicion had with a	6, 19/ 2
friend of his with	certain	credence to be declared	6, 21/ 8
as being indeed very	certain	and out of doubt	6, 21/ 10
memories. The other was	certain	tales and merry words	6, 23/ 16
will serve) to touch	certain	doubts, moved since, of	6, 25/ 4
to forswear and abjure	certain	heresies, and openly put	6, 28/ 5
men's heads, that a	certain	person late abjured of	6, 35/ 14
to speak with me (	certain	except of whom I	6, 35/ 22
go forth in a	certain	order and course, which	6, 74/ 12
the false miracles whereby	certain	freres abused the people	6, 88/ 34
pain before, that some	certain	meat or drink shall	6, 110/ 8
to saints, ye laid	certain	texts of scripture to	6, 120/ 32
faith maketh it as	certain	. "First, that Christ's church	6, 121/ 27
author, taking occasion upon	certain	words of the messenger	6, 137/ 25
put in remembrance again	certain	conclusions of the law	6, 141/ 20
if it were a	certain	known company of men	6, 161/ 29
obedience of belief of	certain	things, whereof his own	6, 166/ 13
chapter doth briefly recapitulate	certain	of the principal points	6, 183/ 4
ChapterThe messenger recapitulating	certain	things before proved and	6, 187/ 3
men laid against them	certain	texts of holy scripture	6, 187/ 20
well and be seldom	certain	, but of the canonized	6, 216/ 34
among other were there	certain	small kerchiefs which were	6, 222/ 21
the altar that hallowed	certain	threads of Venice gold	6, 228/ 20
in the chapel and	certain	prayers should there be	6, 229/ 5

it latria, and no	certain	gesture nor bodily observance	6, 230/ 16
opinion, or rather a	certain	persuasion on the one	6, 267/ 15
relapse, and so with	certain	secret penance dismissed. But	6, 270/ 6
Simkin, that in a	certain	way named between them	6, 274/ 12
he would ask me	certain	questions of matters nothing	6, 281/ 26
showeth for a sample	certain	words evil and of	6, 284/ 26
in Wittenburg, and set	certain	glosses in the margin	6, 288/ 13
him. For this is	certain	, that ever and everywhere	6, 305/ 6
their mammets but after	certain	time of corporal cleanness	6, 312/ 4
Bible, but also with	certain	prologues and glosses which	6, 314/ 32
times present myself at	certain	examinations thereof, but have	6, 318/ 23
present said unto a	certain	servant of his own	6, 320/ 16
yet were there again	certain	parts thereof which the	6, 342/ 36
Gregory writeth unto a	certain	bishop that had broken	6, 356/ 8
that he discloseth unaware	certain	follies of himself, which	6, 363/ 10
their throats. And very	certain	is it that not	6, 371/ 17
destiny, he rehearseth a	certain	dispcion had with a	6, 378/ 5
a belief but a	certain	and sure knowledge, as	6, 387/ 23
pain of forfeiture of	certain	money. But as I	6, 407/ 8
the Lord Cobham maintained	certain	heresies, and that, by	6, 409/ 27
Surely," quoth I, "a	certain	rule that were always	6, 417/ 19
Christian people, as things	certain	, sure, and stable, and	6, 419/ 17
all the pain. "Very	certain	is it that pride	6, 423/ 3
book of decrees, and	certain	works of Saint Cyprian	6, 431/ 2
for very true, we	certainly	knew some falsely feigned	6, 7/ 20
hard to believe anything	certainly	save holy scripture, though	6, 11/ 8
for very true, we	certainly	knew some falsely feigned	6, 91/ 4
man may say, but	certainly	I suppose as much	6, 101/ 17
hard to believe anything	certainly	save holy scripture though	6, 179/ 9
boldly of himself, "Bonum	certamen	certavi, cursum consummavi, et	6, 396/ 24
of himself, "Bonum certamen	certavi	, cursum consummavi, et nunc	6, 396/ 24
they sat upon the	chair	of Moses, and he	6, 104/ 11
several as a barber's	chair	, and never take but	6, 308/ 1
should cleave to the	chalice	and sink in and	6, 41/ 22
the paten of the	chalice	out of the prior's	6, 87/ 19
the wine into the	chalice	. For well we wot	6, 148/ 20
Blessed Sacrament, pulled the	chalice	from the altar at	6, 372/ 11
time they had treen	chalices	and golden priests, and	6, 40/ 26
now have we golden	chalices	and treen priests." "Surely	6, 40/ 27
to be served in	chalices	of tree. Nor verily	6, 41/ 19
proper comparison between treen	chalices	and golden priests of	6, 41/ 25
old and now golden	chalices	and treen priests. But	6, 41/ 25
not truth, that the	chalices	were made of treen	6, 41/ 27
old time many more	chalices	made of gold than	6, 41/ 28

to say Mass in	chalices	of tree. And methinketh	6, 41/ 35
were as common as	chalk	or clay. And whereof	6, 301/ 5
us that can perceive	chalk	from cheese well enough	6, 333/ 9
for that in such	challenges	I know you for	6, 26/ 5
they shall see us	cham	it ourselves as well	6, 333/ 11
might be bold to	cham	it, as ye say	6, 335/ 22
secretly pray in his	chamber	. This counsel forbade not	6, 58/ 26
into the pleasant wedding	chamber	to the bed of	6, 206/ 3
pray enter into our	chamber	and shut the door	6, 257/ 20
sure to have his	chamber	door shut unto him	6, 257/ 22
their readings in a	chamber	at midnight. And when	6, 328/ 15
law, and in his	chamber	were we, which said	6, 355/ 29
be borne into his	chamber	a book of decrees	6, 431/ 1
by themselves in their	chambers	, but also resorted to	6, 59/ 18
meat, it must be	chammed	before by the nurse	6, 333/ 6
but to have it	chammed	unto them. For that	6, 337/ 5
but for the busy	chamming	thereof and for much	6, 333/ 18
be so busy in	chamming	of the scripture ourselves	6, 335/ 12
be busy with the	chamming	of holy scripture, but	6, 337/ 4
their tackling like mighty	champions	, wherein they shall not	6, 414/ 26
made nor governed by	chance	. But when they had	6, 73/ 7
if God by that	chance	had not brought them	6, 222/ 12
that God gave that	chance	that opened it. And	6, 222/ 35
in them the contrary	chance	. The Twelfth Chapter The	6, 402/ 5
lord the king and	chancellor	of his duchy of	6, 3/ 3
said Sir Thomas More,	Chancellor	of England. 1530. %The	6, 3/ 18
Hunne, showing that the	chancellor	of London murdered him	6, 16/ 26
Letter of Credence Master	Chancellor	, as heartily as I	6, 24/ 25
Hunne, showing that the	chancellor	of London murdered him	6, 316/ 31
clearly proved that the	chancellor	and his keepers had	6, 318/ 4
even there to the	chancellor	and said, "My lords	6, 319/ 12
that loved well the	chancellor	, and was a laborer	6, 319/ 27
evidence given against the	chancellor	, for he was at	6, 325/ 3
been found for the	chancellor	in this world could	6, 326/ 5
matter, as well the	chancellor	as the other, being	6, 326/ 15
matter laid to the	chancellor	was untrue. "And as	6, 326/ 23
and peril of the	chancellor	; this is, I say	6, 327/ 8
before, that the bishop's	chancellor	should kill in the	6, 327/ 10
abashed to see such	chances	in their children, the	6, 93/ 34
such great, urgent cause	chancing	upon some occasion, that	6, 41/ 7
this realm) should maliciously	change	my words to the	6, 22/ 23
be very fain to	change	; but this dare I	6, 40/ 37
so few maketh no	change	of the matter against	6, 73/ 1
God will make no	change	to the worse." "Surely	6, 74/ 25

by, and not only	change	in the natural course	6, 75/ 13
that ye should now	change	that word. For I	6, 78/ 13
all to counsel, and	change	nothing till we were	6, 138/ 27
church variety, mutation, and	change	; so am I very	6, 147/ 1
take upon them to	change	it without special ordinance	6, 149/ 27
thought not lawful to	change	. For else when the	6, 151/ 3
any commandment of the	change	in the New Testament	6, 155/ 16
will it make any	change	in the matter whether	6, 161/ 26
man or woman?" "No	change	at all," quoth he	6, 161/ 28
some few begin the	change	, and then though all	6, 164/ 10
also the masters themselves	change	their minds and their	6, 192/ 14
this church shall whole	change	her place and have	6, 205/ 35
uncumbered if their husbands	change	their cumbrous conditions. Or	6, 235/ 16
Or if themselves peradventure	change	their cumbrous tongues, which	6, 235/ 17
were it a wondrous	change	, that whereas God among	6, 244/ 19
were not worth to	change	a law therefor. But	6, 265/ 21
the world would so	change	that the time would	6, 270/ 17
mischievous mind in the	change	. For first, as for	6, 286/ 7
was there in the	change	of this word "charity	6, 286/ 35
how like you the	change	of these words?" "Surely	6, 287/ 17
whole book his lewd	change	he never changeth, in	6, 287/ 33
in Saxony, where this	change	is begun with an	6, 311/ 11
I would assent to	change	, I would see a	6, 313/ 10
would be a sore	change	. For it would be	6, 351/ 21
rehearsed of his continual	change	in his heresies from	6, 365/ 9
men, with the marvelous	change	from all face and	6, 370/ 3
gloss, they must then	change	their article and say	6, 388/ 31
there is no manner	change	or variance from his	6, 398/ 22
full fair handled, little	change	themselves or come to	6, 416/ 28
to whom his perfect	change	may percase more than	6, 417/ 23
that as men be	changeable	, he that is predestinate	6, 197/ 25
and of evil purpose	changed	. The Ninth Chapter The	6, 15/ 25
things put out or	changed	by their good advice	6, 24/ 9
were that he were	changed	in the cradle, and	6, 64/ 2
and countenance so grisly	changed	, with her mouth drawn	6, 93/ 24
that it may be	changed	, yet will there, I	6, 149/ 25
see the Sabbath Day	changed	into Sunday without any	6, 155/ 14
that women hath therefore	changed	her name, and instead	6, 227/ 17
and of evil purpose	changed	. "But now I pray	6, 284/ 27
Luther's counsel, corrupted and	changed	it from the good	6, 285/ 7
For surely if he	changed	the common known word	6, 287/ 28
allow it. If he	changed	it into as good	6, 287/ 29
the cause why he	changed	the name of charity	6, 288/ 26
the cause why he	changed	the name of "priest	6, 289/ 13

unto God, he hath	changed	into the name of	6, 290/ 6
till a law be	changed	by authority, it rather	6, 334/ 31
heresy himself, till he	changed	his mind for envy	6, 354/ 9
the pope, and then	changed	to the second of	6, 366/ 12
received, and the world	changed	thereby, they should find	6, 405/ 23
should then make marvelous	changes	in the world. In	6, 235/ 34
his translation so many	changes	as needs must be	6, 293/ 8
But now when he	changeth	the known usual names	6, 287/ 31
lewd change he never	changeth	, in this manner could	6, 287/ 34
charity, and therefore he	changeth	that name of holy	6, 288/ 33
these be. For he	changeth	commonly the name "grace	6, 290/ 17
A contrite heart" he	changeth	into "a troubled heart	6, 290/ 21
naught after, when he	changeth	so often and writeth	6, 362/ 12
Thanet out of the	channel	, in which the sea	6, 412/ 36
that standeth in the	chapel	of Walsingham or Ipswich	6, 99/ 24
wood is there a	chapel	in which that saint	6, 227/ 33
they came into the	chapel	they found it all	6, 228/ 9
so was in that	chapel	all their offerings that	6, 228/ 12
were kneeling in the	chapel	, there came a good	6, 228/ 34
burn up in the	chapel	and certain prayers should	6, 229/ 5
paymaster, nor none other	chapman	to sell our ware	6, 397/ 36
First Book The First	Chapter	The letter of credence	6, 5/ 2
work dependeth. The Second	Chapter	Here summarily is declared	6, 5/ 7
perilous opinions. The Third	Chapter	The objections of the	6, 5/ 15
and confuted. The Fourth	Chapter	The author declareth in	6, 5/ 23
is so. The Fifth	Chapter	Because pilgrimages be among	6, 6/ 1
at all. The Sixth	Chapter	Because the messenger thinketh	6, 6/ 6
to gainsay. The Seventh	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 6/ 13
easily done. The Eighth	Chapter	The messenger allegeth that	6, 6/ 17
against nature. The Ninth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 6/ 22
and wrought. The Tenth	Chapter	The author proveth that	6, 6/ 27
most incredible. The Eleventh	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 6/ 32
slight occasion. The Twelfth	Chapter	The author somewhat noteth	6, 7/ 1
her word. The Thirteenth	Chapter	The author showeth the	6, 7/ 5
prove them. The Fourteenth	Chapter	The messenger maketh objection	6, 7/ 10
be true. The Fifteenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 7/ 17
the remnant. The Sixteenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 7/ 22
Wentworth, Knight. The Seventeenth	Chapter	The messenger layeth forth	6, 7/ 28
of God. The Eighteenth	Chapter	The author defereth the	6, 8/ 3
faith. And in this	chapter	be those words of	6, 8/ 6
the church. The Nineteenth	Chapter	The author proveth that	6, 8/ 10
is proved in the	chapter	before. The Twentieth Chapter	6, 8/ 15
chapter before. The Twentieth	Chapter	The messenger allegeth that	6, 8/ 16
the contrary. The Twenty-First	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 8/ 21

their purpose. The Twenty-Second	Chapter	Because the messenger had	6, 9/ 1
of Christ. The Twenty-Third	Chapter	The messenger objected against	6, 9/ 15
be concurrent. The Twenty-Fourth	Chapter	The messenger maketh objections	6, 9/ 23
holy scripture. The Twenty-Fifth	Chapter	The author, taking occasion	6, 9/ 30
holy scripture. The Twenty-Sixth	Chapter	The messenger saying that	6, 10/ 8
his church. The Twenty-Seventh	Chapter	The author proveth that	6, 10/ 22
to believe. The Twenty-Eighth	Chapter	The messenger eftsoons objected	6, 10/ 27
natural reason. The Twenty-Ninth	Chapter	The author proveth by	6, 11/ 3
our salvation. The Thirtieth	Chapter	Whereas the messenger had	6, 11/ 6
any counterfeit. The Thirty-First	Chapter	In that the church	6, 11/ 14
the author in this	chapter	doth briefly recapitulate certain	6, 11/ 19
Second Book The First	Chapter	The messenger recapitulating certain	6, 11/ 23
the church. The Second	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 12/ 3
be fallen. The Third	Chapter	The messenger moveth that	6, 12/ 8
be so. The Fourth	Chapter	The messenger moveth that	6, 12/ 13
the contrary. The Fifth	Chapter	The author showeth and	6, 12/ 20
bad together. The Sixth	Chapter	The messenger moveth that	6, 12/ 24
and confute. The Seventh	Chapter	The author somewhat doth	6, 12/ 32
his part . The Eighth	Chapter	The author entereth the	6, 13/ 3
he answereth in this	chapter	the objections made against	6, 13/ 7
to saints. The Ninth	Chapter	The messenger yet again	6, 13/ 8
maketh answer. The Tenth	Chapter	The messenger objecteth many	6, 13/ 12
growing thereupon. The Eleventh	Chapter	The author answereth all	6, 13/ 17
messenger in the tenth	chapter	. And some of them	6, 13/ 19
parts before. The Twelfth	Chapter	The author confirmeth the	6, 13/ 21
saints. And in this	chapter	also proveth that the	6, 13/ 31
Third Book The First	Chapter	The messenger having, in	6, 14/ 2
and dissolveth. The Second	Chapter	Incidently somewhat is there	6, 14/ 8
church. And in this	chapter	is somewhat touched the	6, 14/ 13
divine service. The Third	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 14/ 17
or contracts. The Fourth	Chapter	The author showeth upon	6, 14/ 24
is accused. The Fifth	Chapter	The author proveth that	6, 14/ 32
secular hands. The Sixth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 15/ 3
of God. The Seventh	Chapter	The messenger moveth a	6, 15/ 10
his abjuration. The Eighth	Chapter	The author showeth why	6, 15/ 22
purpose changed. The Ninth	Chapter	The author showeth another	6, 15/ 26
evil purpose. The Tenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 15/ 29
be mended. The Eleventh	Chapter	The messenger findeth fault	6, 15/ 32
suffered. And in this	chapter	incidently the messenger much	6, 16/ 1
the constitution. The Twelfth	Chapter	The author toucheth one	6, 16/ 5
author answereth. The Thirteenth	Chapter	The messenger moveth that	6, 16/ 12
author answereth. The Fourteenth	Chapter	The author answereth the	6, 16/ 15
before in the eleventh	chapter	concerning the constitution provincial	6, 16/ 16
in English. The Fifteenth	Chapter	The messenger moveth against	6, 16/ 21

author answereth. The Sixteenth	Chapter	The messenger rehearseth some	6, 16/ 31
Fourth Book The First	Chapter	The author showeth wherefore	6, 17/ 4
the bad. The Second	Chapter	The author showeth many	6, 17/ 9
is himself. The Third	Chapter	The author showeth by	6, 17/ 17
only himself. % The Fourth	Chapter	The author showeth how	6, 17/ 25
see it. The Fifth	Chapter	The author showeth the	6, 17/ 30
against himself. The Sixth	Chapter	The author showeth how	6, 18/ 1
of God. The Seventh	Chapter	The author showeth what	6, 18/ 7
and Rome. The Eighth	Chapter	The messenger saith that	6, 18/ 11
fall to. The Ninth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 18/ 16
our days. % The Tenth	Chapter	The author inveigheth against	6, 18/ 22
to destiny. The Eleventh	Chapter	The messenger saith that	6, 18/ 26
but well. The Twelfth	Chapter	The author inveigheth against	6, 19/ 6
to destiny. The Thirteenth	Chapter	The author showeth his	6, 19/ 10
the temporality. The Fourteenth	Chapter	The author somewhat showeth	6, 19/ 15
bound thereto. The Fifteenth	Chapter	That princes be bound	6, 19/ 20
of them. The Sixteenth	Chapter	Of simple unlearned folk	6, 19/ 23
them errors. The Seventeenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 19/ 27
their time. The Eighteenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 20/ 1
forth in the first	chapter	of this book appear	6, 21/ 12
the making. The First	Chapter	The letter of credence	6, 24/ 18
to writing. The Second	Chapter	Here summarily is declared	6, 35/ 10
cloaked heresies." The Third	Chapter	The objections of the	6, 51/ 20
have it." The Fourth	Chapter	The author declareth in	6, 60/ 1
of John, the fifth	chapter	, where we read that	6, 60/ 30
work any." The Fifth	Chapter	Because pilgrimages be, among	6, 61/ 26
your purpose. The Sixth	Chapter	Because the messenger thinketh	6, 63/ 4
or iron." The Seventh	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 70/ 30
be done." The Eighth	Chapter	The messenger allegeth that	6, 74/ 1
do it?" The Ninth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 75/ 25
showed there." The Tenth	Chapter	The author proveth that	6, 77/ 1
man's hand? The Eleventh	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 81/ 8
believe them. The Twelfth	Chapter	The author somewhat noteth	6, 82/ 13
do good. The Thirteenth	Chapter	The author showeth the	6, 84/ 8
right well. The Fourteenth	Chapter	The messenger maketh objection	6, 85/ 14
appeareth in the fourteenth	chapter	of the prophet Daniel	6, 89/ 3
house roof." The Fifteenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 91/ 1
nor miracles. The Sixteenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 92/ 22
ever since. The Seventeenth	Chapter	The messenger layeth forth	6, 94/ 6
devil's wonders." The Eighteenth	Chapter	The author defereth the	6, 101/ 5
faith. And in this	chapter	be those words of	6, 101/ 9
saith in the twenty-fourth	chapter	of Matthew, "Because iniquity	6, 109/ 16
at all." The Nineteenth	Chapter	The author proveth that	6, 110/ 24
is proved in the	chapter	before. "Surely, sir" quoth	6, 110/ 30

ghostly enemy. The Twentieth	Chapter	The messenger allegeth that	6, 113/ 3
in writing. The Twenty-First	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 116/ 12
lawfully do. The Twenty-Second	Chapter	Because the messenger had	6, 122/ 1
to peril." The Twenty-Third	Chapter	The messenger objecteth against	6, 128/ 7
of Abraham." The Twenty-Fourth	Chapter	The messenger maketh objections	6, 132/ 28
our faith." The Twenty-Fifth	Chapter	The author, taking occasion	6, 137/ 24
like authority." The Twenty-Sixth	Chapter	The messenger saying that	6, 153/ 19
damnable error." The Twenty-Seventh	Chapter	The author proveth that	6, 162/ 12
one mind." The Twenty-Eighth	Chapter	The messenger eftsoons objected	6, 166/ 30
man else." The Twenty-Ninth	Chapter	The author proveth by	6, 176/ 8
and heresies? The Thirtieth	Chapter	Whereas the messenger had	6, 179/ 7
in remembrance." The Thirty-First	Chapter	In that the church	6, 182/ 36
the author in this	chapter	doth briefly recapitulate certain	6, 183/ 4
Second Book The First	Chapter	The messenger recapitulating certain	6, 187/ 2
our church. The Second	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 192/ 25
they reprove." The Third	Chapter	The messenger moveth that	6, 195/ 27
cause why." The Fourth	Chapter	The messenger moveth that	6, 198/ 1
appeareth in the nineteenth	chapter	the third book of	6, 198/ 30
cure her. The Fifth	Chapter	The author showeth and	6, 206/ 11
the fire." The Sixth	Chapter	The messenger moveth that	6, 207/ 15
with you. The Seventh	Chapter	The author somewhat doth	6, 209/ 19
that side. The Eighth	Chapter	The author entereth the	6, 210/ 28
he answereth in this	chapter	the objections made against	6, 210/ 32
you sure." The Ninth	Chapter	The messenger yet again	6, 217/ 1
do them?" The Tenth	Chapter	The messenger objecteth many	6, 226/ 1
virtue reproveth?" The Eleventh	Chapter	The author answereth all	6, 229/ 31
messenger in the tenth	chapter	. And some of them	6, 229/ 33
bad folk. The Twelfth	Chapter	The author confirmeth the	6, 237/ 15
saints. And in this	chapter	also proveth that the	6, 237/ 25
Third Book The First	Chapter	The messenger, having in	6, 247/ 2
meet again. The Second	Chapter	Incidentally somewhat is there	6, 255/ 7
church. And in this	chapter	is somewhat touched the	6, 255/ 13
now fallen." The Third	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 259/ 33
against them. The Fourth	Chapter	The author showeth upon	6, 264/ 9
there was." The Fifth	Chapter	The author proveth that	6, 270/ 31
his fault." The Sixth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 279/ 19
preacheth for." The Seventh	Chapter	The messenger moveth a	6, 280/ 14
better mind. The Eighth	Chapter	The author showeth why	6, 284/ 24
right way. The Ninth	Chapter	The author showeth another	6, 291/ 1
be read. The Tenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 292/ 33
so clean." The Eleventh	Chapter	The messenger findeth fault	6, 293/ 12
suffered. And in this	chapter	incidentally, the messenger much	6, 293/ 15
more available. The Twelfth	Chapter	The author toucheth one	6, 299/ 1
we them. The Thirteenth	Chapter	The messenger moveth that	6, 303/ 7

so may. The Fourteenth	Chapter	The author answereth the	6, 314/ 5
before in the eleventh	chapter	, concerning the constitution provincial	6, 314/ 7
or no." The Fifteenth	Chapter	The messenger moveth against	6, 316/ 25
that book." The Sixteenth	Chapter	The messenger rehearseth some	6, 330/ 30
Fourth Book The First	Chapter	The author showeth wherefore	6, 345/ 2
soon guess. The Second	Chapter	The author showeth many	6, 348/ 17
of heresies." The Third	Chapter	The author showeth by	6, 360/ 29
judgment earthly. The Fourth	Chapter	The author showeth how	6, 363/ 6
a shame." The Fifth	Chapter	The author showeth the	6, 365/ 4
to marry. The Sixth	Chapter	The author showed how	6, 366/ 14
abominable books." The Seventh	Chapter	The author showeth what	6, 368/ 1
the fruit." The Eighth	Chapter	The messenger saith that	6, 372/ 21
they live. The Ninth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 374/ 6
Maid Marian? The Tenth	Chapter	The author inveigheth against	6, 376/ 17
never sin." The Eleventh	Chapter	The messenger saith that	6, 377/ 31
contrary chance. The Twelfth	Chapter	The author inveigheth against	6, 402/ 6
peace again? The Thirteenth	Chapter	The author showeth his	6, 405/ 32
received again." The Fourteenth	Chapter	The author somewhat showeth	6, 410/ 32
help them. The Fifteenth	Chapter	That princes be bound	6, 415/ 29
own suit." The Sixteenth	Chapter	Of simple unlearned folk	6, 418/ 10
in stead. The Seventeenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 422/ 20
their malice. The Eighteenth	Chapter	The author showeth that	6, 428/ 20
fourteenth, fifteenth, and sixteenth	chapters	of Saint John again	6, 177/ 19
by reason of foolish	characters	and figures about it	6, 55/ 25
were laid to the	charge	not only of that	6, 27/ 6
his fault to his	charge	; what needeth to call	6, 30/ 16
lack special matter to	charge	one with by judgment	6, 30/ 24
heretics lay to the	charge	of good people, in	6, 73/ 11
were laid to his	charge	(for therein have ye	6, 255/ 19
matters laid unto his	charge	. Which if they had	6, 268/ 23
it laid unto his	charge	that he had perilously	6, 272/ 2
therewith somewhat seem to	charge	them that they had	6, 277/ 5
faults were too few,	charge	them with ours too	6, 295/ 4
lay unreasonableness to their	charge	that made it because	6, 311/ 18
soon answered. Lay the	charge	to them that made	6, 314/ 15
be laid to the	charge	and peril of the	6, 327/ 8
print at his own	charge	, whereof the loss should	6, 331/ 23
Latin, as to their	charge	that would well and	6, 337/ 20
secret sins to their	charge	, and either put them	6, 350/ 4
ribalds lay to the	charge	and blame of God	6, 377/ 12
hath given every man	charge	of his neighbor) to	6, 415/ 9
the man was not	charged	withal, or else shall	6, 37/ 13
articles wherewith he was	charged	were that we should	6, 37/ 17
Lord would have them	charged	) known, as I say	6, 144/ 20

worship, chaste, humble, and	charitable	, free and liberal in	6, 28/ 14
toward him the most	charitable	mercy that ever I	6, 36/ 31
good, reasonable, piteous, and	charitable	, and nothing desiring the	6, 410/ 14
all good order of	charity	, and that they do	6, 31/ 17
image of love and	charity	. And very sore he	6, 40/ 20
in faith, hope and	charity	of heart, not in	6, 43/ 26
than he doth by	charity	. But as for charity	6, 109/ 14
charity. But as for	charity	and good works with	6, 109/ 14
iniquity shall abound, the	charity	of many men shall	6, 109/ 17
of less love and	charity	to men that need	6, 211/ 24
hath less love and	charity	, being there, than he	6, 211/ 35
so full of blessed	charity	in heaven, will nothing	6, 212/ 8
of right order of	charity	. "I am," quoth I	6, 247/ 24
the church." The third, "	charity	." For priests, wheresoever he	6, 286/ 1
always the "congregation"; and "	charity	" he calleth always "love	6, 286/ 4
change of this word "	charity	" into "love." For though	6, 286/ 35
into "love." For though	charity	be always love, yet	6, 287/ 1
wot well, love always	charity	." "The more pity, by	6, 287/ 2
highly thanking God that	charity	was not yet gone	6, 287/ 8
now. If he called	charity	sometimes by the bare	6, 288/ 2
thereat. But now, whereas	charity	signifieth in English men's	6, 288/ 4
changed the name of	charity	and of the church	6, 288/ 26
that men bear to	charity	, and therefore he changeth	6, 288/ 33
he did it for	charity	. And forasmuch as we	6, 329/ 15
shall serve him, have	charity	therewith and a purpose	6, 382/ 7
the man, but the	charity	with the purpose of	6, 382/ 12
grant that faith without	charity	and purpose of good	6, 382/ 23
not without hope and	charity	and other virtuous works	6, 382/ 35
always good hope and	charity	with it, and cannot	6, 383/ 1
but if it have	charity	and good works. For	6, 383/ 9
that faith hath always	charity	joined therewith, if this	6, 383/ 16
not as well that	charity	alone is sufficient, which	6, 383/ 17
that faith hath ever	charity	therewith and that it	6, 383/ 20
cannot be but that	charity	, which is indeed the	6, 383/ 21
bringeth them forth by	charity	when it is joined	6, 383/ 23
operatur" (Faith worketh by	charity	) -- where ye say	6, 383/ 26
be but that this	charity	is always joined unto	6, 383/ 26
yet if he lacked	charity	, all his faith sufficed	6, 383/ 33
hills, except he had	charity	therewith it would not	6, 384/ 17
that men have to	charity	, and not that it	6, 384/ 19
faith could be without	charity	, no more than he	6, 384/ 20
it cannot fail of	charity	. And of truth, meseemeth	6, 384/ 24
may be severed from	charity	. And in the one	6, 384/ 31
them in stead without	charity	. And this did he	6, 385/ 4

to their salvation if	charity	lacked. Against which error	6, 385/ 8
wise exhort them to	charity	, in avoiding the rancor	6, 385/ 9
them precisely that without	charity	they lost clearly the	6, 385/ 11
yet if he lacked	charity	, all this would not	6, 385/ 20
faith may be without	charity	, and that both so	6, 385/ 29
yet, for fault of	charity	, not sufficient to salvation	6, 385/ 32
be not wrought with	charity	, commendeth only the faith	6, 386/ 3
faith that worketh by	charity	, signifying that all other	6, 386/ 4
surely faith alone, without	charity	, may be besides this	6, 386/ 5
now. For hope without	charity	will but beguile them	6, 388/ 34
faith that is without	charity	and good works, but	6, 389/ 1
quick and worketh by	charity	, and that such faith	6, 389/ 2
that is joined with	charity	and good works? Or	6, 389/ 5
that faith which by	charity	worketh good works, when	6, 389/ 6
should mean that without	charity	and good works, no	6, 389/ 11
needs have with it	charity	and good works, or	6, 389/ 26
lodging, because of their	charity	used in those deeds	6, 393/ 4
without good works and	charity	, whom he would then	6, 393/ 11
All the deeds of	charity	that Christ shall (as	6, 396/ 20
but of a Christian	charity	for the safeguard and	6, 415/ 15
Church, so walk with	charity	in the way of	6, 435/ 25
but simply and singly	Charles	, he never speaketh of	6, 363/ 31
desire of worldly worship,	chaste	, humble, and charitable, free	6, 28/ 14
few men can live	chaste	-- which is plain	6, 308/ 34
as could not live	chaste	, yet could he not	6, 309/ 2
be suffered to live	chaste	, but that every priest	6, 309/ 4
Few men can live	chaste	; ergo every priest must	6, 309/ 5
own minds, some live	chaste	and some will not	6, 311/ 26
will promise to live	chaste	. Which promise every man	6, 313/ 4
cleanness of so many	chaste	widows and undefouled virgins	6, 346/ 28
if a priest live	chaste	, he is like to	6, 360/ 17
purpose and promise of	chastity	, vowed and dedicated unto	6, 150/ 5
a special respect to	chastity	, and willing to go	6, 304/ 21
indeed. He saith that	chastity	is an exceeding seldom	6, 308/ 22
would deny him, though	chastity	be a great gift	6, 308/ 25
made and bound to	chastity	as could not live	6, 309/ 2
Christ in commending perpetual	chastity	did commend a thing	6, 309/ 13
bind a man to	chastity	maugre his teeth, to	6, 310/ 28
bindeth no man to	chastity	." "That is truth," quoth	6, 310/ 30
against their will to	chastity	, somewhat were it that	6, 311/ 19
layeth a bond of	chastity	in any man's neck	6, 311/ 23
be content to profess	chastity	. Wherewith whoso findeth fault	6, 311/ 28
that the cleanness of	chastity	is no more pleasant	6, 311/ 33
them bound to perpetual	chastity	with the loss of	6, 312/ 6

Luke's Gospel. So that	chastity	was thought both to	6, 312/ 18
church bindeth men to	chastity	against their will, because	6, 312/ 36
if he first professed	chastity	, is as far against	6, 313/ 1
they bind men to	chastity	against their will, because	6, 313/ 2
or widowhood, or other	chastity	of marriage; but that	6, 360/ 12
he railleth against all	chastity	, and saith that if	6, 360/ 16
forsake their vows of	chastity	and be wedded, and	6, 370/ 11
dedicated to cleanness and	chastity	left only to these	6, 370/ 12
folk to break their	chastity	promised once and solemnly	6, 375/ 5
pagans, idolaters, kept their	chastity	vowed once to their	6, 375/ 17
see, since that the	chastity	promised once to God	6, 375/ 30
fifteen hundred years passed,	chastity	hath been more highly	6, 376/ 3
All they teach also	chastity	, and preach high preeminence	6, 426/ 3
of any vow of	chastity	; whereas Tyndale, against them	6, 426/ 5
to break their vowed	chastity	in all their time	6, 434/ 13
was haply sometime, as	Chaucer	saith, a bone of	6, 98/ 14
peradventure a bone, as	Chaucer	saith, of some holy	6, 217/ 22
own a gentleman good	cheap	. And this were no	6, 64/ 4
afford his plasters better	cheap	, and give you more	6, 214/ 18
ye have half a	check	in this point, yet	6, 120/ 17
laid out upon her	cheeks	, that it was a	6, 93/ 25
glowing heat in his	cheeks	speedily burneth up and	6, 283/ 32
sometimes and make great	cheer	to some men for	6, 48/ 32
made them all great	cheer	, if there came among	6, 218/ 29
you for the good	cheer	ye made his enemies	6, 218/ 32
you for the good	cheer	ye made his friends	6, 218/ 33
had of me their	cheer	but for they seemed	6, 218/ 36
do, make them all	cheer	and honorably treat them	6, 219/ 4
make any of them	cheer	, because ye thought that	6, 219/ 14
can perceive chalk from	cheese	well enough and if	6, 333/ 9
moon made of green	cheese	, he professed in his	6, 366/ 27
the shadow of the	cheese	in the water, let	6, 369/ 21
fall and lost the	cheese	that he bore in	6, 369/ 22
before I came to	Chelsea	, a man and a	6, 79/ 2
matter, make it a	chequer-chamber	case. Or saving the	6, 274/ 34
for thanks if I	cherished	his enemies for his	6, 219/ 9
images of the angel	cherubim	in the secret place	6, 38/ 32
Temple the images of	cherubim	. But it was prohibited	6, 45/ 3
up in a close	chest	, and that no man	6, 175/ 11
the Empire in a	chiding	manner said that I	6, 364/ 22
him the first and	chief	head and ruler thereof	6, 108/ 7
written. For of the	chief	part which is the	6, 115/ 14
had appointed him for	chief	. "But our Lord, in	6, 205/ 24
as reason is, be	chief	and have no match	6, 214/ 28

quoth he. "Marry, the	chief	of all," quoth I	6, 230/ 14
far wide. For the	chief	cause why that in	6, 262/ 33
you as for the	chief	, but for that they	6, 290/ 15
diocese appointed for the	chief	physician to discern between	6, 343/ 20
commanded that we should	chiefly	seek for heaven and	6, 233/ 11
living. But now the	chieftains	of these execrable heresies	6, 375/ 1
bring home her own	child	for her master's and	6, 64/ 3
bath of her own	child	no ear-mark." % "Sir," quoth	6, 64/ 5
there were a dead	child	restored again to life	6, 71/ 23
and growing of a	child	unto the state of	6, 80/ 14
when I was a	child	the good Scottish frere	6, 100/ 10
have a Christian man's	child	begin therein very young	6, 133/ 17
because every Christian man's	child	by the law should	6, 133/ 29
I, "let this Christian	child	of ours alone for	6, 134/ 1
it need that this	child	knew no more of	6, 135/ 2
be fain, not our	child	only but also a	6, 136/ 26
church. "Now if our	child	should read on the	6, 136/ 29
believe, which neither our	child	with his only Creed	6, 137/ 19
son; and so from	child	to child, heard and	6, 140/ 29
so from child to	child	, heard and believed among	6, 140/ 30
the remnant wherein every	child	may see his proud	6, 149/ 11
and bring forth a	child	, and thou shalt call	6, 150/ 10
conceive and have a	child	, it must needs be	6, 150/ 28
birth of her blessed	child	-- which came among	6, 151/ 6
than marvel that a	child	of one week's study	6, 203/ 29
pray for the sick	child	. And I would ween	6, 234/ 29
every man, woman, and	child	may do as well	6, 289/ 22
But now that every	child	may see the wisdom	6, 306/ 19
ye should lose your	child	for them, ye shall	6, 320/ 7
old knave is no	child	." "Surely," quoth I, "such	6, 333/ 13
that every woman and	child	may consecrate the Body	6, 353/ 27
not to take the	child	and bind it to	6, 371/ 27
the sparing of the	child	, asking first a hundred	6, 371/ 29
would they let the	child	roast to death. And	6, 371/ 32
though they pitied the	child	, they would say to	6, 371/ 33
to see your own	child	roasted before your face	6, 371/ 36
not so mad nor	childish	as they make themselves	6, 48/ 20
upon, for while the	children	of Israel were in	6, 42/ 7
own people of the	children	of Israel for bondmen	6, 42/ 33
upon divers of his	children	, and especially one of	6, 93/ 6
such chances in their	children	, the witnesses great number	6, 93/ 34
profit of God's chosen	children	of Israel, the church	6, 132/ 26
stony paynims made the	children	of Abraham." The Twenty-Fourth	6, 132/ 27
ye all and the	children	of the high God	6, 135/ 10

good men be the	children	of God, our Savior	6, 135/ 11
men be called God's	children	and gods, yet as	6, 135/ 25
not God's very natural	children	by generation, but by	6, 135/ 27
common people of the	children	of Israel by custom	6, 141/ 13
the board of the	children	and cast it to	6, 142/ 27
of Christ had other	children	by Joseph. How can	6, 151/ 23
them orphans as fatherless	children	, but will come again	6, 177/ 22
of God with the	children	of Israel, walking with	6, 182/ 18
God said when the	children	of Israel were fallen	6, 198/ 26
holy patriarch, commanded his	children	in his deathbed to	6, 225/ 3
Saint Germaine only for	children	. And yet will he	6, 227/ 9
it is given to	children	or poor folk to	6, 234/ 28
and Japhet, the blessed	children	, reverently covered, going backward	6, 297/ 34
well brought up his	children	and well governed his	6, 303/ 30
the father of ten	children	is the father of	6, 305/ 25
as compatible as the	children	be, as it is	6, 305/ 26
his wife and his	children	were unmeet for a	6, 306/ 6
hath a wife and	children	and by the governance	6, 306/ 8
at once, and many	children	by each of them	6, 306/ 17
than one, and forty	children	than four. But now	6, 306/ 19
appoint which of his	children	may for his sadness	6, 344/ 11
their husbands, slew the	children	in the sight of	6, 370/ 32
works, not only in	children	but also in every	6, 381/ 23
and his special chosen	children	. "Now where he alleged	6, 400/ 30
used to christen their	children	of purpose, that by	6, 416/ 17
scripture counselleth, the young	children's	heads of Babylon against	6, 427/ 2
be deceived in the	choice	of the very scripture	6, 11/ 12
cannot err in the	choice	of the true scripture	6, 11/ 15
grace to guide my	choice	, and so at adventure	6, 158/ 17
but God assisted my	choice	, if I have a	6, 158/ 18
well lawful in the	choice	of such two things	6, 158/ 26
man is at the	choice	of his wife, that	6, 158/ 29
reckon it a perilous	choice	to take up one	6, 158/ 31
and guide in the	choice	, go take you the	6, 175/ 35
be deceived in the	choice	of the very scripture	6, 179/ 14
cannot err in the	choice	of the true scripture	6, 182/ 37
and that by that	choice	to that office, he	6, 289/ 17
diligence used in the	choice	, not of their learning	6, 301/ 9
for me, touching the	choice	of priests, I could	6, 301/ 29
Apostle having in the	choice	of priests a special	6, 304/ 21
at that time little	choice	to make priests of	6, 306/ 3
therefore that in the	choice	of the bishop there	6, 306/ 4
Saint Paul in the	choice	of the widow, wherein	6, 307/ 31
have made the contrary	choice	, if he had foreseen	6, 402/ 4

and because of that	choice	all their deeds be	6, 402/ 12
cause of his eternal	choice	taketh them well in	6, 402/ 14
poor priests in every	choir	be as well incensed	6, 230/ 25
matter," quoth I, "have	choked	you long ago with	6, 76/ 35
course and scouring is	choked	up with sand --	6, 413/ 3
liked him also to	choose	the ark that was	6, 57/ 15
yet I could not	choose	but think it were	6, 80/ 30
this age now to	choose	, you would rather be	6, 105/ 21
by scripture we may	choose	therefore whether we will	6, 148/ 34
we be likely to	choose	well enough whether soever	6, 158/ 27
I not," said he, "	choose	twelve of you and	6, 205/ 21
then they both should	choose	us for judges, and	6, 274/ 16
scant hold. But yet	choose	they for me. For	6, 277/ 8
they used commonly to	choose	well elderly men to	6, 286/ 8
again whensoever the people	choose	another in his place	6, 289/ 18
say thus: "Take and	choose	in but such a	6, 307/ 32
own surety the better	choose	and hold the right	6, 345/ 29
years, and I might	choose	. But now, if I	6, 349/ 28
liked him not to	choose	them as he did	6, 377/ 28
because he would not	choose	them; and that all	6, 402/ 16
in the beginning to	choose	them; and that he	6, 402/ 18
the apostles in the	choosing	of a new to	6, 158/ 23
respect taken to the	choosing	. And since it is	6, 312/ 34
then wax copious and	chop	logic with her masters	6, 131/ 25
whom I took and	chose	for my judges --	6, 24/ 4
fool that ye can	chose	, and she will tell	6, 231/ 31
false gods, and rather	chose	to cut off the	6, 375/ 18
they say that he	chose	in such wise, before	6, 377/ 29
reject it, accepted and	chose	the one and not	6, 402/ 3
ye would rather have	chosen	to have heard my	6, 26/ 21
to go with his	chosen	people through the desert	6, 57/ 11
unto God that his	chosen	people pray to him	6, 59/ 23
the profit of God's	chosen	children of Israel, the	6, 132/ 25
rejected the remnant and	chosen	out these four for	6, 181/ 16
the good men and	chosen	people of God that	6, 196/ 4
priest till he be	chosen	by the congregation. And	6, 202/ 4
never would among his	chosen	people give the glory	6, 220/ 9
sorts only were God's	chosen	people. And yet had	6, 224/ 36
tender cure upon his	chosen	church, by which it	6, 243/ 25
which are elect and	chosen	for indifferent and which	6, 260/ 15
neither were all priests	chosen	old, as appeareth by	6, 286/ 11
else but a man	chosen	among the people to	6, 289/ 16
be nothing but officers	chosen	to preach, and that	6, 289/ 34
if they were better	chosen	." "Doubtless," quoth I, "there	6, 301/ 8

even when they were	chosen	and called thereunto. Now	6, 301/ 19
widow should be specially	chosen	and taken in to	6, 306/ 25
grace of his little	chosen	flock, to come into	6, 340/ 23
Adam's time among the	chosen	people of God? What	6, 375/ 15
speak we of the	chosen	people of God? The	6, 375/ 16
as he did his	chosen	people. Whom they say	6, 377/ 29
though he were a	chosen	servant and apostle, yet	6, 385/ 14
that of his faithful	chosen	people that believe and	6, 398/ 14
in those he hath	chosen	from the beginning and	6, 398/ 29
that because they were	chosen	and predestinate, therefore those	6, 399/ 1
hath from the beginning	chosen	them to everlasting bliss	6, 399/ 4
but that in his	chosen	people nothing misliketh him	6, 400/ 7
sons and his special	chosen	children. "Now where he	6, 400/ 30
the sins of his	chosen	people, nor forbearth not	6, 401/ 18
because they be his	chosen	people. For he accepteth	6, 401/ 19
from the beginning hath	chosen	them, and because of	6, 402/ 12
them which be not	chosen	, their deeds be not	6, 403/ 15
because he hath not	chosen	their persons, whereof shall	6, 403/ 16
every man is either	chosen	or unchosen. And that	6, 403/ 25
we be of the	chosen	sort, none evil deed	6, 403/ 26
that the church of	Christ	cannot err in any	6, 8/ 5
be those words of	Christ	specially touched, "Super cathedram	6, 8/ 7
in the church whereof	Christ	hath promised the contrary	6, 8/ 14
being and assistance of	Christ	with his church, to	6, 8/ 18
is, to wit, that	Christ	continued with his church	6, 8/ 23
through the church of	Christ	. The Twenty-Third Chapter The	6, 9/ 14
the New Law of	Christ	is the law so	6, 10/ 2
instructeth the church of	Christ	in every truth necessarily	6, 11/ 5
that the church of	Christ	cannot in any necessary	6, 11/ 25
the very church of	Christ	, alleging that they peradventure	6, 11/ 27
the very church of	Christ	, good men and bad	6, 12/ 23
not when he called	Christ	God's Son. And therefore	6, 30/ 20
so down. For whereas	Christ	made infidels the persecutors	6, 31/ 30
and very Christian martyrs. "	Christ	also, they say, would	6, 32/ 3
of good Christian people.	Christ	also taught his holy	6, 39/ 11
person of our Savior	Christ	, fain would I wit	6, 39/ 35
ornaments in churches of	Christ	were not only pure	6, 41/ 1
his and our Savior	Christ	in the Church of	6, 41/ 17
shall well perceive that	Christ	was served with silver	6, 41/ 30
of the law of	Christ	; and therefore the worshipping	6, 43/ 19
prayed and wore hair.	Christ	our Savior himself not	6, 44/ 14
us in mind of	Christ	, and our Lady, and	6, 44/ 27
Make none image of	Christ	, nor of our Lady	6, 45/ 14
himself. Whereof our Savior	Christ	well declareth the contrary	6, 49/ 7

judgment of the world. "	Christ	also promised that Saint	6, 49/ 13
to the cross of	Christ	? Because, as he saith	6, 50/ 23
about the cross of	Christ	. For that gold, if	6, 51/ 12
among them all than	Christ	can himself alone, that	6, 52/ 5
at all -- as	Christ	that is everywhere; nor	6, 52/ 7
Nor the flock of	Christ	is not so foolish	6, 56/ 10
that the temple of	Christ	is, as Saint Paul	6, 57/ 25
see the miracle that	Christ	had wrought upon Lazarus	6, 61/ 18
old time, nor now,	Christ	among Christian people suffereth	6, 90/ 32
naughty that they put	Christ	to death, yet ye	6, 92/ 14
And when that only	Christ	is our Savior and	6, 97/ 4
to them, we do	Christ	and God great injury	6, 97/ 14
us, we take from	Christ	his office and give	6, 97/ 15
and our Lady's, letting	Christ	and our Lady go	6, 99/ 28
were verily the one	Christ	, the other our Lady	6, 99/ 30
that the church of	Christ	cannot err in any	6, 101/ 8
be those words of	Christ	specially touched, "Super cathedram	6, 101/ 9
the Gospel spoken by	Christ	unto Saint Peter and	6, 103/ 10
And I wot well	Christ	said, "Come to me	6, 105/ 2
and fulfill. And therefore	Christ	came to call us	6, 105/ 8
away." "The laws of	Christ	, " quoth I, "be made	6, 105/ 17
as we ween that	Christ	called us, yet be	6, 105/ 25
is to us by	Christ	in that word alone	6, 105/ 34
Since ye agree that	Christ	spoke his words not	6, 107/ 9
I require you, when	Christ	said to Saint Peter	6, 107/ 18
advised of. For though	Christ	for the more part	6, 107/ 28
the right faith that	Christ	was God's Son, our	6, 108/ 3
things was spoken by	Christ	to make them sure	6, 109/ 8
that the flock of	Christ	shall never lack good	6, 109/ 25
and the church of	Christ	fallen in that error	6, 110/ 17
in the church, whereof	Christ	hath promised the contrary	6, 110/ 29
delude the church of	Christ	therewith, since the thing	6, 112/ 19
being and assistance of	Christ	with his church to	6, 113/ 5
their books. And so	Christ	forasmuch as the scripture	6, 114/ 14
be those words of	Christ	, "I am with you	6, 114/ 30
ye resemble them. For	Christ	left never a book	6, 114/ 32
that the Jews had.	Christ	also said, "I am	6, 115/ 3
and go their way?	Christ	is also present among	6, 115/ 30
after the birth of	Christ	as before. "Our Savior	6, 115/ 36
help and inspiration is	Christ	with his church, and	6, 116/ 9
is to wit, that	Christ	continued with his church	6, 116/ 14
would first wit whether	Christ	have a church in	6, 117/ 29
could those words of	Christ	be true, "Lo, I	6, 118/ 4
ways the church of	Christ	hath always and never	6, 118/ 26

through the church of	Christ	. "And for because we	6, 122/ 16
the whole church of	Christ	to the contrary. And	6, 123/ 20
of the Gospel because	Christ	said, "Non veni pacem	6, 124/ 32
worshipful understanding, that because	Christ	would make a division	6, 124/ 35
the Christian people whereby	Christ	might lose some of	6, 124/ 37
Israel, the church of	Christ	, which he hath of	6, 132/ 26
of God, our Savior	Christ	were not God's only	6, 135/ 12
yet as plain as	Christ	speaketh of hell in	6, 136/ 18
took the words of	Christ	in a wrong sense	6, 136/ 22
the New Law of	Christ	is the law so	6, 137/ 30
not without revelation of	Christ	once to come. Which	6, 140/ 28
a warning also of	Christ	, that God would once	6, 141/ 29
then came our Savior	Christ	to redeem us with	6, 142/ 12
face, "The Gospel of	Christ	was ordained by God	6, 142/ 32
same people turned unto	Christ	since; and in conclusion	6, 143/ 1
and said: "Thou art	Christ	, the Son of the	6, 143/ 20
it. And therefore, as	Christ	said to his disciples	6, 145/ 22
into the church of	Christ	and observed still. But	6, 146/ 7
into his church, and	Christ	himself, that hath promised	6, 147/ 3
contrary. For then had	Christ	, which is all truth	6, 147/ 7
up and believe that	Christ	were one God, and	6, 147/ 16
the church (in which	Christ	is assistant, and his	6, 147/ 18
by the mouth of	Christ	himself. And after of	6, 147/ 24
as Luther playeth with	Christ	. Of whose words or	6, 149/ 18
condemn the church of	Christ	for that they sanctify	6, 149/ 20
taught the apostles by	Christ	, and the church by	6, 149/ 34
after the birth of	Christ	as before. For it	6, 150/ 2
virginity, the church of	Christ	, being taught the truth	6, 151/ 17
taught the truth by	Christ	, perpetually hath believed since	6, 151/ 17
since the time of	Christ	. And yet is there	6, 151/ 18
after the birth of	Christ	had other children by	6, 151/ 23
by their great master,	Christ	, did teach unto the	6, 151/ 30
hand to hand, from	Christ	and his apostles unto	6, 152/ 5
hath been ever since	Christ	died. "And therefore is	6, 152/ 14
either doubteth he whether	Christ	teach his church true	6, 152/ 36
true, or else whether	Christ	teacheth it at all	6, 152/ 37
then he doubteth whether	Christ	in his words did	6, 152/ 37
And the words of	Christ	to his apostles, were	6, 155/ 6
with another word of	Christ	in which he prayed	6, 156/ 4
for the inequality of	Christ	, by reason of his	6, 156/ 7
plainly to say that	Christ	was not equal with	6, 159/ 10
believe is our Savior	Christ	only, and not any	6, 163/ 6
is, hear our Savior	Christ	and believe him, is	6, 163/ 17
to do." "Then if	Christ	," quoth I, "bid us	6, 163/ 25

the other point, that	Christ	commandeth us to believe	6, 164/ 33
that we be by	Christ	commanded to hear, believe	6, 165/ 25
appeareth that not only	Christ	is the man that	6, 165/ 30
whom ye be by	Christ	commanded to hear and	6, 165/ 32
say, the person whom	Christ	sendeth you to for	6, 166/ 4
to the church of	Christ	, concerning the sense and	6, 166/ 20
maketh the church of	Christ	all of one mind	6, 166/ 29
believe the church as	Christ	as long as they	6, 167/ 9
as they say as	Christ	saith, for so methinketh	6, 167/ 9
of their own, whereof	Christ	never spoke word nor	6, 167/ 11
me a thing whereof	Christ	or holy scripture saith	6, 167/ 19
believe the church above	Christ	? Were that a good	6, 167/ 20
godhead of our Savior	Christ	with his Father? For	6, 171/ 5
the holy manhood of	Christ	. "That is," quoth he	6, 171/ 14
that these words of	Christ	spoken unto Peter, "I	6, 172/ 37
me this. Did not	Christ	intend to gather a	6, 173/ 10
saith plain scripture of	Christ	in sundry places. As	6, 173/ 13
of heaven saith unto	Christ	in the psalm, "Postula	6, 173/ 14
instructeth the church of	Christ	in every truth necessarily	6, 176/ 10
the old lessons of	Christ	. And he said also	6, 178/ 6
promised by our Savior	Christ	that he should only	6, 178/ 19
the church forever, and	Christ	himself hath also said	6, 178/ 32
whether ye believe that	Christ	was born of a	6, 179/ 20
Gospel telleth you that	Christ	was born of a	6, 180/ 1
and the prayer of	Christ	to keep the faith	6, 182/ 14
think you, will not	Christ	suffer his church to	6, 183/ 8
that the church of	Christ	cannot in any necessary	6, 187/ 4
the very church of	Christ	, alleging that they peradventure	6, 187/ 7
after, the church of	Christ	in every place hid	6, 189/ 28
themselves the church of	Christ	. "The church of Christ	6, 190/ 13
Christ. "The church of	Christ	wheresoever it was in	6, 190/ 14
church or congregation of	Christ	. Now these people that	6, 190/ 24
be the church of	Christ	. "They preach," quoth he	6, 190/ 26
be the church of	Christ	. For the church of	6, 190/ 30
For the church of	Christ	ever fled and forbore	6, 190/ 30
men. "The church of	Christ	also is a thing	6, 191/ 25
pope, which is under	Christ	vicar and the head	6, 192/ 23
church and congregation of	Christ	was before all the	6, 192/ 32
before the church of	Christ	?" "Marry," quoth he, "there	6, 193/ 2
before the church of	Christ	. For there might be	6, 193/ 4
before the birth of	Christ	. And such I suppose	6, 193/ 5
fetch the church of	Christ	far above, and begin	6, 193/ 9
since the church of	Christ	is a people of	6, 193/ 31
that the church of	Christ	is before all the	6, 195/ 13

of the church of	Christ	. "That is very true	6, 195/ 15
the very church of	Christ	. And be in this	6, 196/ 7
openly and utterly deny	Christ	altogether, it cannot be	6, 196/ 18
of the church of	Christ	militant here in earth	6, 196/ 30
the very church of	Christ	is all such as	6, 198/ 8
who be his. And	Christ	saith that against his	6, 198/ 12
the very church of	Christ	is not, nor many	6, 199/ 5
the very church of	Christ	out of knowledge, and	6, 199/ 11
quoth I, "then had	Christ	not kept him seven	6, 200/ 1
all the church of	Christ	should be clean among	6, 200/ 5
quoth he. "Bade not	Christ	, " quoth I, "sacraments also	6, 200/ 21
secret unknown church of	Christ	that, having such opinions	6, 201/ 23
be the church of	Christ	. Now such can your	6, 201/ 33
But the church of	Christ	is a church well	6, 202/ 26
-- I mean upon	Christ	himself -- that it	6, 202/ 30
it to say that	Christ	, which would have his	6, 203/ 4
opinion the words of	Christ	, which Luther allegeth also	6, 203/ 14
this argument he maketh:	Christ	saith that the gates	6, 203/ 20
against the church of	Christ	the gates of hell	6, 204/ 18
For this net of	Christ	hath for the while	6, 205/ 7
And this field of	Christ	beareth for the while	6, 205/ 8
out of God's favor.	Christ	himself said to his	6, 205/ 17
the church after that	Christ	had appointed him for	6, 205/ 23
spouse, this church of	Christ	, enter into the pleasant	6, 206/ 2
the very church of	Christ	, good men and bad	6, 206/ 14
name and faith of	Christ	? By this church know	6, 206/ 23
this hath begun at	Christ	and hath had him	6, 206/ 24
only the church of	Christ	is the vine that	6, 207/ 8
is the vine that	Christ	spoke of in the	6, 207/ 8
then the church of	Christ	is all naught. For	6, 208/ 25
agreeth, the church of	Christ	to continue so whole	6, 210/ 3
the very church of	Christ	; and that of his	6, 210/ 8
for their brethren in	Christ	whom they see here	6, 212/ 8
the apostles equal to	Christ	because that they were	6, 214/ 35
where they came to	Christ	and said, "Dimitte illam	6, 215/ 9
whom the church of	Christ	hath in honor and	6, 219/ 31
of our Lord Jesus	Christ	, that you say all	6, 223/ 36
if the church of	Christ	, intending well, do all	6, 224/ 12
in the church of	Christ	nor synagogue of the	6, 224/ 35
relics? "Nor our Savior	Christ	blameth not the Jews	6, 225/ 11
them, intending to kill	Christ	as their forefathers did	6, 225/ 15
the right side of	Christ	to speed them well	6, 229/ 21
upon the ground unto	Christ	, having therewith a mind	6, 230/ 17
for the coming of	Christ	? I trow they be	6, 236/ 19

wise man wish that	Christ	had not come here	6, 236/ 20
or the rood for	Christ	himself, which, as I	6, 237/ 5
is the body of	Christ	himself; and although some	6, 237/ 10
Yes," quoth he. "When	Christ	, " quoth I, "sent his	6, 239/ 33
apostles and disciples of	Christ	did, at their word	6, 241/ 2
in miracles match unto	Christ	? And when he had	6, 241/ 29
more very churches of	Christ	than one?" "No more	6, 241/ 33
in the church of	Christ	, which is only, as	6, 242/ 17
except there were of	Christ	two churches of two	6, 242/ 26
very true church of	Christ	, to which his Holy	6, 243/ 12
not the name of	Christ	nor look for him	6, 243/ 30
his special church of	Christ	, not only do nothing	6, 244/ 24
be the church of	Christ	, but that our church	6, 245/ 36
observe the words of	Christ	after the very letter	6, 257/ 19
a poor spirit in	Christ	, that for any oath	6, 269/ 37
of that thief that	Christ	promised paradise, hanging on	6, 283/ 12
and wholesome doctrine of	Christ	to the devilish heresies	6, 285/ 7
that the church of	Christ	is but an unknown	6, 289/ 4
to Englishmen either that	Christ	in the Gospel had	6, 289/ 9
men have it. And	Christ	saith that all men	6, 308/ 29
needs follow, either that	Christ	in commending perpetual chastity	6, 309/ 12
to the priests of	Christ	, which was both born	6, 312/ 21
errors the church of	Christ	had condemned and subdued	6, 315/ 9
touching his faith toward	Christ	, methinketh I may be	6, 318/ 17
would use it well,	Christ	should himself never have	6, 332/ 15
sometimes of our Savior	Christ	(not always of one	6, 336/ 20
wit. For albeit that	Christ	did speak to the	6, 339/ 34
confirmed in faith, because	Christ	and his apostles used	6, 340/ 7
all the expositions which	Christ	made himself upon his	6, 340/ 10
whether the church of	Christ	were in the right	6, 346/ 1
man's mouth. For as	Christ	was not content that	6, 347/ 26
Judas in betraying of	Christ	, as of the good	6, 353/ 7
the good will of	Christ	in suffering of his	6, 353/ 7
consecrate the Body of	Christ	. " "This is a shameful	6, 353/ 24
body with our Savior	Christ	in their former, fast	6, 355/ 18
the Catholic Church of	Christ	and ever since hath	6, 355/ 26
read the life of	Christ	. And then if it	6, 359/ 18
the holy cross that	Christ	died on, saying that	6, 360/ 5
the whole church of	Christ	hath believed this fifteen	6, 365/ 19
so near cousins to	Christ	that they be in	6, 368/ 29
dead, but also of	Christ	himself. For there shall	6, 370/ 5
of other places where	Christ	is worshipped resorteth to	6, 370/ 22
doctrine and living of	Christ	. But as for the	6, 373/ 15
oppugn the church of	Christ	, the sacraments of Christ	6, 374/ 24

Christ, the sacraments of	Christ	, the saints of Christ	6, 374/ 25
Christ, the saints of	Christ	, the cross of Christ	6, 374/ 25
Christ, the cross of	Christ	, the mother of Christ	6, 374/ 25
Christ, the mother of	Christ	, and the Holy Body	6, 374/ 26
the Holy Body of	Christ	, so shamefully living and	6, 374/ 26
doctrine and life of	Christ	. The Arians, the Pelagians	6, 374/ 28
Christian people, which by	Christ	himself, by all his	6, 376/ 1
faith and religion of	Christ	, let not to set	6, 376/ 14
to the faith of	Christ	. And not only to	6, 376/ 31
manhood of our Savior	Christ	, but also against the	6, 376/ 32
and in faith of	Christ	than they should do	6, 381/ 5
good already. For as	Christ	saith, "Arbor mala non	6, 381/ 28
the works, then did	Christ	die for us for	6, 390/ 31
words of our Savior	Christ	, he said, much moved	6, 390/ 34
shall be saved). Where	Christ	requireth nothing but only	6, 391/ 1
as Saint Paul saith,	Christ	died for naught. For	6, 391/ 6
after the faith of	Christ	brought into the world	6, 391/ 12
without faith; and that	Christ	freely redeemed us. For	6, 391/ 16
commandments without faith, since	Christ	saith, "If thou wilt	6, 391/ 33
have well?" Saith not	Christ	of them that doth	6, 392/ 34
deeds of charity that	Christ	shall (as himself saith	6, 396/ 20
that the forsaking of	Christ	by Peter was allowed	6, 398/ 32
and well approved by	Christ	. And whether the adultery	6, 398/ 33
them that be in	Christ	Jesus, was meant of	6, 400/ 18
them that be in	Christ	Jesus, it followeth forthwith	6, 400/ 20
man so planted in	Christ	Jesus, but and if	6, 400/ 22
all his faith in	Christ	. For else it should	6, 400/ 23
yet punished his offence.	Christ	looked on Peter after	6, 401/ 31
For whereas our Savior	Christ	took upon himself all	6, 403/ 3
to death; and that	Christ	so far abhorred all	6, 406/ 13
in the defense of	Christ	himself, for which he	6, 406/ 15
upon the death of	Christ	, in the beginning of	6, 406/ 28
suffer the faith of	Christ	to be peaceably preached	6, 408/ 1
that the faith of	Christ	should much more increase	6, 408/ 5
to the faith of	Christ	, as came in the	6, 408/ 10
a plain enemy to	Christ	, as he that were	6, 408/ 15
were content to suffer	Christ	lose his worship in	6, 408/ 16
to be won to	Christ	on that side, than	6, 408/ 29
them we lose from	Christ	. And by all them	6, 408/ 34
we cannot win to	Christ	one the more, though	6, 408/ 35
of the counsels of	Christ	, would that no man	6, 411/ 18
to the counsels of	Christ	, by which they say	6, 411/ 26
a goodly church of	Christ	. "And now where they	6, 412/ 20
them all. "And albeit	Christ	forbade Saint Peter, being	6, 414/ 3

in peril of renaying	Christ	by impatience of some	6, 414/ 22
Now albeit so that	Christ	and his holy apostles	6, 414/ 28
in the church of	Christ	, and the articles thereof	6, 419/ 14
that the church of	Christ	is taught to believe	6, 419/ 21
faith was taught by	Christ	, preached by his apostles	6, 419/ 22
of Christ's faith, forsaketh	Christ	. And then saith our	6, 421/ 1
from the faith of	Christ	into the blasphemy of	6, 429/ 25
everlastingly the flock that	Christ	hath committed unto their	6, 430/ 6
the right faith of	Christ	continued in his Catholic	6, 433/ 20
Body of our Savior	Christ	; and seeth the one	6, 433/ 35
from the death of	Christ	and the time of	6, 434/ 10
of them all, whom	Christ	shall at the last	6, 435/ 13
any necessary article of	Christ's	faith. And in this	6, 8/ 6
the common belief of	Christ's	Catholic Church, can nothing	6, 8/ 32
things used commonly in	Christ's	church. And in this	6, 14/ 13
hands all knowledge of	Christ's	Gospel and of God's	6, 29/ 2
Christian man to read	Christ's	Gospel. "And surely sir	6, 29/ 16
men think that secretly	Christ's	order yet standeth still	6, 31/ 33
faith and belief of	Christ's	Catholic Church. But as	6, 32/ 32
against the faith of	Christ's	church, let him name	6, 37/ 12
faith, and belief of	Christ's	church. And thereby do	6, 37/ 34
old ever barked against	Christ's	Catholic Church, very sure	6, 38/ 21
as hath been in	Christ's	church from the beginning	6, 38/ 23
done to one of	Christ's	poor folk for his	6, 48/ 35
old ancient customs of	Christ's	church, mocking the setting	6, 49/ 18
did that ointment to	Christ's	head. But the heretics	6, 49/ 22
at the manner of	Christ's	church than they do	6, 50/ 4
that is bestowed about	Christ's	cross. "Take all the	6, 50/ 30
all the pieces of	Christ's	cross through Christendom (albeit	6, 50/ 31
all the pieces of	Christ's	cross, if it were	6, 51/ 4
from the time of	Christ's	apostles and by them	6, 56/ 7
hath a remembering of	Christ's	Passion in his mind	6, 56/ 19
that he hath of	Christ's	Passion neither the one	6, 56/ 27
so hath been from	Christ's	days hither. I trow	6, 59/ 8
man doubteth but that	Christ's	apostles were holy temples	6, 59/ 9
of the acts of	Christ's	holy apostles. So that	6, 59/ 21
before, the faith of	Christ's	church, by the common	6, 62/ 18
Nor the doctors of	Christ's	church did never mistrust	6, 76/ 23
their writings, go to	Christ's	Gospel and look on	6, 81/ 28
thorns that was in	Christ's	crown bud and bring	6, 84/ 20
old holy doctor of	Christ's	church, whose books were	6, 90/ 18
in the images in	Christ's	stead and our Lady's	6, 99/ 28
any necessary article of	Christ's	faith. And in this	6, 101/ 8
for their successors in	Christ's	flock, and by them	6, 103/ 12

of the laws of	Christ's	church than to the	6, 105/ 22
that these words of	Christ's	promise made unto his	6, 108/ 29
were thus, whereof should	Christ's	promise serve, "Ego vobiscum	6, 114/ 3
that common belief of	Christ's	Catholic Church, can nothing	6, 116/ 24
when ye said that	Christ's	being with his church	6, 119/ 26
as certain. "First, that	Christ's	church cannot err in	6, 121/ 28
the common faith of	Christ's	whole church. And because	6, 123/ 13
the Catholic faith of	Christ's	church. And therefore if	6, 127/ 20
despoil the Egyptians, when	Christ's	learned men take out	6, 132/ 23
to the faith of	Christ's	church. "Now if our	6, 136/ 28
called the law of	Christ's	faith, the law of	6, 143/ 4
when he had, upon	Christ's	question demanding "Of whom	6, 143/ 18
by his confession and	Christ's	holy mouth. And by	6, 143/ 29
people the points of	Christ's	faith (with which points	6, 144/ 19
from the declaration of	Christ's	godhead and equality with	6, 145/ 2
no word thereof in	Christ's	Gospel written, but rather	6, 151/ 19
was the faith of	Christ's	church in every time	6, 152/ 11
of the faith of	Christ's	church, cometh to the	6, 152/ 34
Catholic faith of all	Christ's	church, which can never	6, 153/ 9
old holy doctors and	Christ's	whole church. "But first	6, 169/ 28
church the remembrance of	Christ's	words and to lead	6, 182/ 16
had in honor in	Christ's	church, since the church	6, 185/ 18
the Catholic faith of	Christ's	church by the scripture	6, 188/ 21
the Catholic faith of	Christ's	church should examine and	6, 188/ 22
a plain renaying of	Christ's	faith to do any	6, 190/ 32
But I speak of	Christ's	church now as of	6, 193/ 11
all them can be	Christ's	church, but Christ's church	6, 195/ 22
be Christ's church, but	Christ's	church must needs be	6, 195/ 22
verily a member of	Christ's	church ere he was	6, 197/ 20
good men out of	Christ's	church and naughty men	6, 197/ 32
Saracens, having heard of	Christ's	name, did long to	6, 200/ 25
whole mystical body of	Christ's	church might get yet	6, 205/ 33
the whole body of	Christ's	holy church remain pure	6, 206/ 5
of question which is	Christ's	very church, since it	6, 206/ 16
-- the vine of	Christ's	mystical body -- seem	6, 207/ 11
point fail here in	Christ's	church. For if it	6, 223/ 28
reproved, either here in	Christ's	church or among the	6, 224/ 24
in their synagogue before	Christ's	days; and yet saints	6, 224/ 25
by the cross at	Christ's	Passion, she will I	6, 232/ 15
teeth pulled out for	Christ's	sake. Nor there is	6, 232/ 34
Christianly. Go me to	Christ's	own coming and giving	6, 236/ 15
saints and doctors of	Christ's	church, as Saint Jerome	6, 238/ 2
for the doctors of	Christ's	church, since miracles were	6, 240/ 3
spoke of Moses and	Christ's	disciples putteth me now	6, 240/ 19

break our images, as	Christ's	doctors did the paynims'	6, 241/ 13
God only done in	Christ's	church. And if there	6, 242/ 22
and departed out of	Christ's	church, and each of	6, 243/ 16
usages, and belief of	Christ's	church, not only now	6, 245/ 24
things used commonly in	Christ's	church. And in this	6, 255/ 12
folk many day in	Christ's	church, when it was	6, 283/ 5
of the priests of	Christ's	church, he never calleth	6, 286/ 2
of the priests of	Christ's	church, there doth he	6, 289/ 28
by their constitution pull	Christ's	Gospel out of Christian	6, 294/ 15
doctrine cast out of	Christ's	church and through all	6, 295/ 10
and sweet oblation of	Christ's	Holy Body offered up	6, 299/ 18
accepteth the oblation of	Christ's	Holy Body for other	6, 300/ 2
against the sacraments of	Christ's	church, against all virtuous	6, 303/ 21
that ever were in	Christ's	church say that the	6, 304/ 15
the continual custom of	Christ's	church, so many hundred	6, 305/ 13
seeing that consent of	Christ's	church so full and	6, 308/ 7
than to take into	Christ's	temple to serve about	6, 312/ 26
after the cleanness of	Christ's	holy counsel." "Truth, if	6, 312/ 28
the right order of	Christ's	church when the one	6, 334/ 22
indeed it is) that	Christ's	church hath the true	6, 346/ 6
as have been in	Christ's	church in so many	6, 350/ 23
hath been used in	Christ's	church, is sacrilege and	6, 353/ 32
a book in which	Christ's	life and his death	6, 359/ 19
the images by which	Christ's	life and his Passion	6, 359/ 22
no saint unblasphemed, nor	Christ's	own mother neither. "For	6, 359/ 32
the holy sacraments of	Christ's	church; in that book	6, 362/ 7
laws and canons of	Christ's	church, and to the	6, 366/ 29
the whole faith of	Christ's	church continued by so	6, 367/ 15
the holy cross, nor	Christ's	blessed Body, as plainly	6, 367/ 32
shame any time since	Christ's	birth until our wretched	6, 375/ 14
all the doctors of	Christ's	church, and lean to	6, 376/ 15
the true faith of	Christ's	church. Howbeit, when he	6, 379/ 30
for better learned than	Christ's	blessed apostles Saint Paul	6, 387/ 14
sure knowledge, as of	Christ's	descension into hell and	6, 387/ 23
and putting out of	Christ's	flock, saving that they	6, 407/ 6
on that part, and	Christ's	faith not there suffered	6, 408/ 12
favor and suffrages of	Christ's	church. But and if	6, 410/ 19
after to come to	Christ's	faith again. I would	6, 416/ 23
they would hate all	Christ's	apostles for the falsehood	6, 418/ 7
forsaketh any truth of	Christ's	faith, forsaketh Christ. And	6, 420/ 31
both to rail against	Christ's	church for saying as	6, 426/ 10
faith and teaching of	Christ's	Catholic Church, which God	6, 427/ 5
his church continued from	Christ's	days hitherto, as it	6, 427/ 7
forefathers, holy doctors of	Christ's	church militant here in	6, 427/ 9

any new construction of	Christ's	Holy Gospel or other	6, 427/ 14
that ever sprang in	Christ's	church, the very worst	6, 427/ 19
blessed Lady, cast down	Christ's	cross, thrown out the	6, 427/ 34
void him out of	Christ's	flock. Which is the	6, 428/ 31
and evident example of	Christ's	blessed apostles. And surely	6, 429/ 34
Luther, the prelates of	Christ's	church rather ought temporally	6, 430/ 4
those Jews that ascribed	Christ's	miracles to the devil	6, 432/ 10
clean the contrary, destroying	Christ's	holy sacraments, pulling down	6, 433/ 29
holy sacraments, pulling down	Christ's	cross, blaspheming his blessed	6, 433/ 30
saints that ever since	Christ's	days have testified by	6, 434/ 21
the very faith of	Christ's	Catholic Church, so walk	6, 435/ 25
sultan have used to	christen	their children of purpose	6, 416/ 17
make the fashion of	Christendom	to seem all turned	6, 31/ 29
all other places of	Christendom	, but by books also	6, 38/ 5
was clean turned to	Christendom	? And in the worshipping	6, 39/ 23
of Christ's cross through	Christendom	(albeit many a good	6, 50/ 32
Moreover, look me through	Christendom	, and I suppose ye	6, 53/ 33
all the churches in	Christendom	. For God is as	6, 57/ 2
of our faith and	Christendom	. But now to come	6, 101/ 26
is the entry into	Christendom	-- for as Saint	6, 111/ 2
be some that all	Christendom	believe, and believe themselves	6, 151/ 25
belief so received through	Christendom	that the Christian people	6, 164/ 19
bear the name of	Christendom	, except these new folk	6, 200/ 2
us and granted through	Christendom	and a conclusion very	6, 206/ 18
the whole body of	Christendom	-- led thereunto both	6, 209/ 31
whole general council of	Christendom	, approved by the faith	6, 210/ 13
the whole people of	Christendom	, that the person is	6, 220/ 32
evil living people in	Christendom	, the worse by their	6, 236/ 19
the merit of his	Christendom	. In the preface of	6, 291/ 28
all other countries of	Christendom	the people have the	6, 294/ 1
church and through all	Christendom	damned and defamed already	6, 295/ 11
taught but also through	Christendom	, where the other apostles	6, 304/ 35
ever and everywhere in	Christendom	the bigamy of two	6, 305/ 7
they would condemn all	Christendom	as breakers of the	6, 308/ 14
the consent of all	Christendom	in effect that ratified	6, 311/ 14
it well allowed through	Christendom	long time since. Which	6, 313/ 9
religion, and virtue of	Christendom	. And that he is	6, 360/ 21
face and fashion of	Christendom	into a very tyrannous	6, 370/ 3
be imputed to his	Christendom	. For his living is	6, 373/ 14
in the beginning to	Christendom	out of the paynims	6, 408/ 10
of were peradventure between	Christendom	and Turkey or pagans	6, 408/ 19
any covenant with them	Christendom	can nothing win. For	6, 408/ 33
in sundry places of	Christendom	, by heretics rising of	6, 409/ 19
in every part of	Christendom	. Among which in England	6, 409/ 23

though he come into	Christendom	with a great army	6, 411/ 24
go about to defend	Christendom	by the sword. Which	6, 411/ 35
loss and diminishment of	Christendom	since that guise began	6, 412/ 23
the common corps of	Christendom	, God, for the revenging	6, 413/ 30
whether ye were ever	christened	or not?" "For every	6, 76/ 4
believeth that I am	christened	, as a thing so	6, 76/ 7
that yourself was ever	christened	. For I dare well	6, 76/ 20
that ye were ever	christened	or ever wist whether	6, 76/ 22
boy, pardie, that we	christened	right now, and taught	6, 134/ 36
neither paynim tyrant nor	christened	heretic -- should prevail	6, 204/ 3
Jews, paynims, or newly	christened	folk, except we would	6, 340/ 9
they be but once	christened	and that at their	6, 354/ 21
else where folk be	christened	in their cradles. For	6, 381/ 12
was by at your	christening	, nor when ye were	6, 76/ 1
nomen domini nostri Jesu	Christi	, ut idipsum dicatis omnes	6, 223/ 34
the feast of Corpus	Christi	. "He teacheth also that	6, 360/ 9
seem no necessity for	Christian	folk to resort to	6, 5/ 20
be which no good	Christian	man may deny to	6, 7/ 15
common known multitude of	Christian	nations, not cut off	6, 12/ 22
sect which no people	Christian	or heathen could have	6, 18/ 20
were heresy for a	Christian	man to read Christ's	6, 29/ 16
the persecutors and his	Christian	people the sufferers, we	6, 31/ 31
sufferers, we make the	Christian	men the persecutors and	6, 31/ 32
believing men and very	Christian	martyrs. "Christ also, they	6, 32/ 2
learning enough for a	Christian	man, with which the	6, 33/ 36
I suppose, every good	Christian	man will agree for	6, 37/ 19
bear the name of	Christian	men, from the common	6, 38/ 1
flock of all good	Christian	people. "And as touching	6, 38/ 10
forbid images among his	Christian	flock, where his pleasure	6, 38/ 34
the hearts of good	Christian	people. Christ also taught	6, 39/ 11
scant believe that any	Christian	people, all were they	6, 41/ 20
to be used among	Christian	people; but leaving all	6, 43/ 21
Lady, nor of any	Christian	saint in no wise	6, 45/ 14
be better Jews than	Christian	men? "If men will	6, 50/ 6
albeit many a good	Christian	prince, and other godly	6, 50/ 32
seem no necessity for	Christian	folk to resort to	6, 51/ 25
me little question, but	Christian	people being in the	6, 53/ 25
whole congregation of all	Christian	people, that if the	6, 54/ 23
coney carved and painted,	Christian	people that have reason	6, 56/ 12
albeit that every good	Christian	man hath a remembering	6, 56/ 19
many temples throughout his	Christian	flock." Here said your	6, 57/ 24
God will that his	Christian	people have in sundry	6, 57/ 34
manner of worshipping of	Christian	faith and religion, yet	6, 58/ 9
churches and congregations of	Christian	people resorting together to	6, 58/ 34

to the increase of	Christian	devotion, or done by	6, 62/ 8
and evident unto every	Christian	man, that it needeth	6, 62/ 16
and accustomed for good,	Christian	, and meritorious virtues; and	6, 62/ 22
idols, as now do	Christian	men, not as heretics	6, 73/ 10
world in every nation	Christian	and heathen, and almost	6, 76/ 13
since ye be a	Christian	man and receive scripture	6, 76/ 34
be which no good	Christian	man may deny to	6, 85/ 20
more likely that among	Christian	men he will suffer	6, 89/ 4
if ye be a	Christian	man have any scruple	6, 89/ 15
longer too, did good	Christian	people pray to saints	6, 90/ 10
the devotion of his	Christian	people therein, as we	6, 90/ 14
nor now, Christ among	Christian	people suffereth not such	6, 90/ 32
to the deceit of	Christian	people. And since that	6, 102/ 3
that agree themselves for	Christian	men, our dispicions are	6, 102/ 29
to them for all	Christian	men that should come	6, 103/ 22
to Moses. And that	Christian	men in like wise	6, 104/ 15
the whole congregation of	Christian	people professing his name	6, 107/ 23
is there is no	Christian	man but he will	6, 110/ 32
article, which no good	Christian	man will doubt of	6, 115/ 35
first substantial difference discerning	Christian	men from heathen, as	6, 118/ 16
as plain to a	Christian	man, as any petition	6, 121/ 24
indeed and to every	Christian	man faith maketh it	6, 121/ 27
well understood, by which	Christian	people are commanded to	6, 121/ 32
of simplicity and good	Christian	devotion borne to the	6, 123/ 1
common things as all	Christian	men know they could	6, 123/ 9
and sow sedition among	Christian	men as the very	6, 124/ 24
of dissension among the	Christian	people whereby Christ might	6, 124/ 37
cannot lightly grow among	Christian	men, but by the	6, 125/ 4
I would have a	Christian	man's child begin therein	6, 133/ 17
Creed before, because every	Christian	man's child by the	6, 133/ 29
quoth I, "let this	Christian	child of ours alone	6, 134/ 1
made many a good	Christian	man, and many of	6, 142/ 36
in justifying the good	Christian	, either by the working	6, 143/ 9
have fallen out of	Christian	folk's hearts; but the	6, 144/ 4
Now were to the	Christian	people the points of	6, 144/ 18
Paul that among the	Christian	flock, where he taught	6, 145/ 19
the breasts of his	Christian	people, that by the	6, 146/ 23
of one. "Every good	Christian	man, I doubt not	6, 150/ 1
all-thing that he would	Christian	people should believe, and	6, 155/ 9
one," meaning by his	Christian	people, which shall never	6, 156/ 6
you and to every	Christian	man else, that in	6, 161/ 33
he marvelous effectually beseecheth	Christian	people to agree together	6, 163/ 35
to other. But among	Christian	people it will soon	6, 164/ 3
through Christendom that the	Christian	people think it a	6, 164/ 19

of God with his	Christian	Church in their spiritual	6, 182/ 21
as parcel of their	Christian	faith." "Nay," quoth he	6, 182/ 33
very church and true	Christian	congregation is. But since	6, 196/ 2
among the great unchangeable	Christian	countries which have kept	6, 200/ 7
that professed themselves for	Christian	men, whole nations, but	6, 200/ 27
to wit, all the	Christian	people whom we call	6, 204/ 20
common known multitude of	Christian	men, good and bad	6, 205/ 6
common known multitude of	Christian	nations, not cut off	6, 206/ 13
whole, common congregation of	Christian	people good and bad	6, 208/ 4
I think no good	Christian	man but he would	6, 221/ 15
among the Jews and	Christian	people, also many men	6, 225/ 33
like a good, faithful	Christian	woman loved no such	6, 229/ 9
as I think, no	Christian	man to image or	6, 230/ 34
be cast away among	Christian	men, but men rather	6, 236/ 13
long hold among good	Christian	people. But God would	6, 241/ 26
whole congregation of true	Christian	people in this world	6, 244/ 7
may see that good	Christian	folk were offended with	6, 269/ 11
there were no good	Christian	man that would after	6, 283/ 2
marvel, that any good	Christian	man having any drop	6, 285/ 1
but a congregation of	Christian	people, which congregation of	6, 286/ 29
people, which congregation of	Christian	people hath been in	6, 286/ 30
to a company of	Christian	men or a company	6, 286/ 33
different from laymen among	Christian	people. And he saith	6, 289/ 31
all holy orders among	Christian	people be but feigned	6, 289/ 33
The Obedience of a	Christian	Man, a book able	6, 291/ 26
able to make a	Christian	man that would believe	6, 291/ 27
leave off all good	Christian	virtues, and lose the	6, 291/ 28
a layman were no	Christian	man, will suffer no	6, 293/ 25
Christ's Gospel out of	Christian	people's hands. I cannot	6, 294/ 15
spirituality of any nation	Christian	. I wot well there	6, 295/ 24
given to all good	Christian	people this fifteen hundred	6, 305/ 29
Blessed Sacrament as good	Christian	men did much abhor	6, 330/ 19
articles wherein every good	Christian	man is clear --	6, 336/ 12
the hands of any	Christian	people, so many years	6, 340/ 6
that we should reckon	Christian	men less worthy thereto	6, 342/ 19
and agreement of all	Christian	people this fifteen hundred	6, 346/ 31
sin can damn any	Christian	man, but only lack	6, 352/ 33
invention. "Item, that every	Christian	man and Christian woman	6, 353/ 22
every Christian man and	Christian	woman is a priest	6, 353/ 22
all reason, that no	Christian	man is or can	6, 354/ 29
to be worshipped among	Christian	men, and well declareth	6, 356/ 31
the common consent of	Christian	people for avoiding of	6, 361/ 19
he said that all	Christian	men were bound to	6, 361/ 20
damnable heretics, were good	Christian	men, and all their	6, 361/ 29

said was of all	Christian	men firmly to be	6, 365/ 14
only of all good	Christian	people, quick and dead	6, 370/ 4
as hath been among	Christian	men in their war	6, 373/ 7
their evil deeds. A	Christian	man's evil living cannot	6, 373/ 13
sect which no people	Christian	or heathen could have	6, 374/ 10
were almost quenched among	Christian	people, it could never	6, 374/ 13
still avow themselves for	Christian	folk, granting the scripture	6, 374/ 22
believe their doctrine as	Christian	, for some spiritual form	6, 374/ 33
and fashion of their	Christian	living. But now the	6, 375/ 1
the world began, among	Christian	and heathen so highly	6, 375/ 31
in the flock of	Christian	people, which by Christ	6, 375/ 36
taken still for a	Christian	man, and over that	6, 376/ 6
us that call ourselves	Christian	folk to see such	6, 376/ 13
any manner knowledge of	Christian	belief, may well and	6, 376/ 28
promises of God whereby	Christian	men hope to come	6, 387/ 29
saith, can damn a	Christian	man, save only lack	6, 389/ 19
nothing can damn any	Christian	man but only lack	6, 390/ 7
set violence aside, good	Christian	people had peradventure yet	6, 407/ 13
reason to look that	Christian	princes should suffer the	6, 407/ 23
should suffer the Catholic	Christian	people to be oppressed	6, 407/ 23
away upon all sides,	Christian	and heathen, and that	6, 407/ 26
them, and that we	Christian	men should therefore suffer	6, 408/ 2
preached or taught among	Christian	men, and not punish	6, 408/ 14
and increasing of the	Christian	faith and winning of	6, 408/ 23
took of the true	Christian	flock, as the Lutherans	6, 409/ 7
put out of the	Christian	flock by excommunication. And	6, 410/ 20
conversation were perilous among	Christian	men, the church refuseth	6, 410/ 22
removed out of the	Christian	flock. And though the	6, 410/ 28
not lawful to any	Christian	man to fight against	6, 411/ 23
they say that all	Christian	men are bound to	6, 411/ 25
since the time that	Christian	men first fell to	6, 411/ 31
will take, and that	Christian	people be like to	6, 412/ 14
routs and fight against	Christian	men; and destroy, as	6, 412/ 17
schisms and seditions among	Christian	people, lay the loss	6, 413/ 18
the contrary. For when	Christian	princes did their devoir	6, 413/ 21
victories given to good	Christian	princes by his almighty	6, 413/ 25
that the ambition of	Christian	rulers, desiring each other's	6, 413/ 27
himself, but of a	Christian	charity for the safeguard	6, 415/ 15
which we defend the	Christian	countries against the Turks	6, 415/ 17
rather of all good	Christian	people to be eschewed	6, 417/ 4
the great congregation of	Christian	people, as things certain	6, 419/ 16
obedience that any good	Christian	man would abhor to	6, 425/ 14
therefore let all good	Christian	people knock and break	6, 427/ 1
to say, let good	Christian	folk suspect, abhor, and	6, 427/ 3

of necessity by good	Christian	princes and politic rulers	6, 430/ 18
to weigh much among	Christian	men against the writing	6, 431/ 34
sacraments had in reverence,	Christian	souls tenderly prayed for	6, 433/ 25
themselves in Christmas more	Christianly	. Go me to Christ's	6, 236/ 14
also that, being faithful	Christians	, they were so near	6, 368/ 29
if we be good	Christians	and know the belief	6, 420/ 3
that Lent were fordome.	Christmas	, if we consider how	6, 236/ 10
And yet is not	Christmas	to be cast away	6, 236/ 12
and use themselves in	Christmas	more Christianly. Go me	6, 236/ 14
his qui sunt in	Christo	Jesu." And albeit that	6, 398/ 17
Nor these two words "	Christus	crucifixus" do not so	6, 47/ 15
God). "Si ex operibus,	Christus	pro nobis gratis mortuus	6, 390/ 29
Eusebius, Saint Basil, Saint	Chrysostom	, and many another old	6, 90/ 17
Augustine, Saint Basil, Saint	Chrysostom	, Saint Gregory, with all	6, 238/ 3
Saint Gregory Nazianzenus, Saint	Chrysostom	, and many other doctors	6, 407/ 1
Gregory, Saint Cyprian, Saint	Chrysostom	, with many old fathers	6, 420/ 15
Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Chrysostom	, Saint Gregory, and many	6, 432/ 1
Augustine, Saint Basil, Saint	Chrysostom	, Saint Gregory, and all	6, 434/ 9
he proveth that the	church	of Christ cannot err	6, 8/ 5
the authority of the	church	. The Nineteenth Chapter The	6, 8/ 9
were idolatry, then the	church	believing it to be	6, 8/ 12
faith failed in the	church	whereof Christ hath promised	6, 8/ 14
of Christ with his	church	, to keep it out	6, 8/ 18
his being with his	church	in holy scripture; whereof	6, 8/ 19
Christ continued with his	church	none other wise but	6, 8/ 23
requireth, God giveth the	church	the right understanding thereof	6, 8/ 27
followeth further that the	church	cannot err in the	6, 8/ 28
belief of Christ's Catholic	Church	, can nothing serve their	6, 8/ 32
and believed through the	church	of Christ. The Twenty-Third	6, 9/ 14
never out of his	church	. And that the law	6, 10/ 3
should not believe the	church	if he saw the	6, 10/ 10
if he saw the	church	say one thing and	6, 10/ 10
the faith of the	church	is the word of	6, 10/ 12
doubts to believe his	church	. The Twenty-Seventh Chapter The	6, 10/ 21
full obedience unto his	church	. And a cause why	6, 10/ 25
we should believe the	church	in anything where we	6, 10/ 29
infallible authority of the	church	in that God teacheth	6, 10/ 35
that God instructeth the	church	of Christ in every	6, 11/ 4
holy scripture, though the	church	did agree therein and	6, 11/ 8
the authority of the	church	, men could not know	6, 11/ 10
will not suffer the	church	to be deceived in	6, 11/ 12
Chapter In that the	church	cannot err in the	6, 11/ 15
against Luther, that the	church	cannot err in the	6, 11/ 18
part agreeing that the	church	of Christ cannot in	6, 11/ 25

which is the very	church	of Christ, alleging that	6, 11/ 27
that themselves is the	church	, and we not. Whereof	6, 11/ 29
they cannot be the	church	. The Second Chapter The	6, 12/ 2
of such as the	church	takeh for heretics can	6, 12/ 4
heretics can be the	church	forasmuch as the church	6, 12/ 5
church forasmuch as the	church	was before all them	6, 12/ 5
moveth that the very	church	peradventure is not the	6, 12/ 9
moveth that though the	church	be not the number	6, 12/ 14
heresies, be the very	church	of Christ, good men	6, 12/ 23
moveth that since the	church	is this known multitude	6, 12/ 25
good sort of the	church	be they that believe	6, 12/ 28
holy doctors of the	church	approving the same, as	6, 13/ 24
be the very true	church	in which they have	6, 13/ 32
be given to the	church	and to the scripture	6, 14/ 6
used commonly in Christ's	church	. And in this chapter	6, 14/ 13
this cruelty in the	church	. And they that seem	6, 31/ 26
belief of Christ's Catholic	Church	. But as for such	6, 32/ 32
the order that the	church	takeh in the condemnation	6, 37/ 8
the faith of Christ's	church	, let him name what	6, 37/ 12
and belief of Christ's	church	. And thereby do I	6, 37/ 34
belief of the whole	church	besides. For this am	6, 38/ 2
barked against Christ's Catholic	Church	, very sure am I	6, 38/ 21
hath been in Christ's	church	from the beginning hitherto	6, 38/ 23
costly ornaments of the	church	, whereof the money were	6, 40/ 21
the paraments of the	church	, but only see that	6, 40/ 24
and plate of the	church	. But I suppose he	6, 41/ 5
Savior Christ in the	Church	of Milan, where himself	6, 41/ 17
and ornaments of his	church	, long time ere Saint	6, 41/ 32
gay ornaments of the	church	and such other outward	6, 44/ 21
they wot that the	church	worshippeth not saints as	6, 48/ 27
ancient customs of Christ's	church	, mocking the setting up	6, 49/ 18
the manner of Christ's	church	than they do at	6, 50/ 4
the ministers of his	church	, but their devotion should	6, 53/ 27
hearts of the whole	church	, that is, to wit	6, 54/ 21
Affrike, unto Saint Stephen's	Church	in Milan, where many	6, 55/ 16
and ceremonies of the	church	, both in the divine	6, 56/ 2
hand left in the	church	from the time of	6, 56/ 6
common temple or parish	church	, yet if churches and	6, 58/ 33
him in temple and	church	. Whereof himself witnesseth with	6, 59/ 24
pilgrimages than against every	church	. For God is not	6, 59/ 28
to God in the	church	than without because his	6, 59/ 30
the one be a	church	as well as the	6, 60/ 10
the faith of Christ's	church	, by the common consent	6, 62/ 18
that in his parish	church	, he should upon the	6, 69/ 23

the building of his	church	, finding one beam cut	6, 71/ 25
the doctors of Christ's	church	did never mistrust the	6, 76/ 23
married in Saint Stephen's	Church	, which is not greatly	6, 79/ 7
a saint in his	church	, and there suddenly say	6, 85/ 23
strange wench into the	church	that said she was	6, 87/ 12
lie out of the	church	; and after she was	6, 87/ 13
driven out of the	church	in the devil's name	6, 88/ 14
holy doctor of Christ's	church	, whose books were not	6, 90/ 18
pleaseth him in his	church	, it must needs suffice	6, 90/ 24
needs suffice for the	church	against all the heretics	6, 90/ 24
would bark against the	church	therein. And therefore there	6, 90/ 26
ever will as the	church	doth -- yet some	6, 95/ 24
he proveth that the	church	of Christ cannot err	6, 101/ 7
the authority of the	church	. "Surely," quoth I, "for	6, 101/ 12
the good of his	church	, then will it be	6, 102/ 2
spiritual rulers of his	church	, that ever shall be	6, 104/ 2
shall be in the	church	, forbidding them to bind	6, 104/ 2
the inn of his	church	, and delivering him to	6, 104/ 20
the laws of the	church	bind us to more	6, 105/ 1
the laws of Christ's	church	than to the circumcision	6, 105/ 23
been made by his	church	of half the pain	6, 105/ 26
the laws of the	church	, or from any good	6, 106/ 26
else in the whole	church	, that is to wit	6, 107/ 22
utterly fail in his	church	but that it should	6, 107/ 26
him head of his	church	; and that for his	6, 108/ 4
he would build his	church	and of any that	6, 108/ 7
never fail in his	church	, nor never did it	6, 108/ 9
and remembrance whereof the	church	yearly in the Tenebrae	6, 108/ 16
as head of the	church	. And therefore our Lord	6, 108/ 21
he should instruct his	church	after their days. And	6, 108/ 32
other congregations in his	church	after. And finally, then	6, 109/ 1
he had intended a	church	only of them and	6, 109/ 5
never fail in his	church	. Howbeit, if I durst	6, 109/ 9
and decay in the	church	as our Savior saith	6, 109/ 15
once gone, and the	church	of Christ fallen in	6, 110/ 17
had God here no	church	at all." The Nineteenth	6, 110/ 23
were idolatry then the	church	, believing it to be	6, 110/ 26
faith failed in the	church	, whereof Christ hath promised	6, 110/ 28
God made not his	church	for a while, but	6, 110/ 31
agree. And since his	church	cannot stand without faith	6, 111/ 1
shall be in his	church	. And that his church	6, 111/ 6
church. And that his	church	not in faith only	6, 111/ 6
I then, "if the	church	have faith, it erreth	6, 111/ 11
quoth I, "that the	church	cannot err in the	6, 112/ 9

always kept in the	church	by God." "Truth," quoth	6, 112/ 11
quoth I, "that the	church	in that it believeth	6, 112/ 13
the belief of the	church	is true therein. And	6, 112/ 16
devil to delude the	church	of Christ therewith, since	6, 112/ 19
the thing that the	church	doth is well done	6, 112/ 20
shall keep in his	church	the right faith and	6, 112/ 26
to bring his whole	church	into a wrong faith	6, 112/ 29
will not suffer his	church	to err in his	6, 112/ 32
of Christ with his	church	to keep it out	6, 113/ 5
his being with his	church	in holy scripture; whereof	6, 113/ 7
right belief in his	church	. But yet since we	6, 113/ 22
always faith in his	church	, to give them warning	6, 113/ 25
special means in his	church	. "If this," quoth I	6, 114/ 2
be here with his	church	if his being here	6, 114/ 7
and belief in his	church	?" "Marry," quoth he, "these	6, 114/ 8
world's end with his	church	in his holy scripture	6, 114/ 10
is Christ with his	church	, and will be to	6, 116/ 10
Christ continued with his	church	none otherwise but only	6, 116/ 15
requireth, God giveth the	church	the right understanding thereof	6, 116/ 18
followeth further that the	church	cannot err in the	6, 116/ 20
belief of Christ's Catholic	Church	, can nothing serve their	6, 116/ 25
doth he give his	church	the right understanding of	6, 116/ 27
whether Christ have a	church	in the world continually	6, 117/ 29
must needs have his	church	continue still somewhere; for	6, 117/ 35
were indeed from the	church	some days, if in	6, 118/ 7
days he had no	church	. "Well," quoth I, "yet	6, 118/ 8
Can he have a	church	without faith?" "Nay," quoth	6, 118/ 10
were it. For his	church	is a congregation of	6, 118/ 13
Now, then, if his	church	be, and ever shall	6, 118/ 17
of these ways the	church	of Christ hath always	6, 118/ 26
further. And since the	church	so hath, let us	6, 118/ 31
these three ways the	church	hath it, whether by	6, 118/ 32
Holy Spirit leadeth his	church	into the consent of	6, 119/ 11
ever preserved in his	church	from all such mistaking	6, 119/ 20
God, perpetual with his	church	, to keep it in	6, 119/ 24
Christ's being with his	church	was only the leaving	6, 119/ 26
is proved that his	church	, for all that, ever	6, 119/ 29
therefore provideth for his	church	the right understanding thereof	6, 120/ 2
right faith in his	church	. And thereupon followeth further	6, 120/ 6
the faith of the	church	in the worship that	6, 120/ 8
God hath given his	church	the right understanding of	6, 120/ 22
the sentence that the	church	and holy doctors of	6, 120/ 35
holy doctors of the	church	give to those texts	6, 120/ 35
I also, that the	church	cannot misunderstand the scripture	6, 121/ 3

of necessity that the	church	doth not misunderstand those	6, 121/ 9
nothing make against the	church	, but all against your	6, 121/ 12
the scripture serve the	church	of naught, or rather	6, 121/ 17
certain. "First, that Christ's	church	cannot err in any	6, 121/ 28
the thing which the	church	believeth that they may	6, 121/ 33
forbidden anything which the	church	believeth that they may	6, 121/ 35
and believed through the	church	of Christ. "And for	6, 122/ 16
now, and that the	church	in things needly requisite	6, 122/ 17
faith of Christ's whole	church	. And because they have	6, 123/ 13
or of the whole	church	of Christ to the	6, 123/ 20
and articles as the	church	believeth. Which things once	6, 127/ 15
Catholic faith of Christ's	church	. And therefore if it	6, 127/ 20
the faith of the	church	as to an undoubted	6, 127/ 35
children of Israel, the	church	of Christ, which he	6, 132/ 26
Spirit hath taught his	church	) bring him to a	6, 136/ 25
the faith of Christ's	church	. "Now if our child	6, 136/ 28
the faith of the	church	that our Savior is	6, 137/ 8
never out of his	church	. And that the law	6, 137/ 32
in their stead the	church	gathered of all the	6, 142/ 34
God had begun his	church	in that place. "And	6, 144/ 28
ceremonies, either of the	church	or of Moses's law	6, 146/ 5
some taken into the	church	of Christ and observed	6, 146/ 7
or done in his	church	, so is no doubt	6, 146/ 21
to God and his	church	. Who be thereby cut	6, 146/ 25
by God unto his	church	disclosed, and that as	6, 146/ 32
may fall in his	church	variety, mutation, and change	6, 147/ 1
God sent into his	church	, and Christ himself, that	6, 147/ 2
and abide in his	church	, shall never suffer his	6, 147/ 4
never suffer his Catholic	Church	neither to agree to	6, 147/ 5
very sure that the	church	neither doth, nor can	6, 147/ 12
And therefore since the	church	(in which Christ is	6, 147/ 18
whose execrable heresies, the	church	was in the beginning	6, 147/ 23
the apostles was the	church	more fully taught of	6, 148/ 13
And now is the	church	so well ascertained of	6, 148/ 26
And whereby knew the	church	this thing but by	6, 148/ 28
age, continued in the	church	until this day, begun	6, 148/ 30
that means condemn the	church	of Christ for that	6, 149/ 20
think that ever the	church	would take upon them	6, 149/ 26
by Christ, and the	church	by the apostles, and	6, 149/ 34
Lady's perpetual virginity, the	church	of Christ, being taught	6, 151/ 17
did teach unto the	church	as well the articles	6, 151/ 30
the faith of Christ's	church	in every time since	6, 152/ 11
the faith of Christ's	church	, cometh to the scripture	6, 152/ 34
try therein whether the	church	believe aright or not	6, 152/ 35

whether Christ teach his	church	true, or else whether	6, 152/ 36
would be with his	church	till the end of	6, 153/ 2
faith of the Catholic	Church	, preferring their own gay	6, 153/ 8
faith of all Christ's	church	, which can never err	6, 153/ 10
the faith of the	church	be true or not	6, 153/ 15
should not believe the	church	, if he saw the	6, 153/ 21
if he saw the	church	say one thing and	6, 153/ 21
the faith of the	church	is the word of	6, 153/ 24
doubts to believe his	church	. "Truly, sir," quoth he	6, 153/ 33
the faith of the	church	be the word of	6, 155/ 1
God spoken to the	church	or not?" "Yes," quoth	6, 155/ 2
God speaketh to his	church	in the scripture." "And	6, 155/ 3
that he would the	church	should do, and all	6, 155/ 10
that he would the	church	should eschew, all this	6, 155/ 11
we shall believe his	church	, then are ye full	6, 162/ 3
full obedience unto his	church	. And a cause why	6, 162/ 15
things to believe the	church	? For first methinketh that	6, 162/ 19
commanding. For of the	church	be all we that	6, 162/ 20
commanded to believe the	church	; and all we together	6, 162/ 21
together make the whole	church	. And what reason were	6, 162/ 22
us to believe the	church	? Which were no more	6, 162/ 23
parts be of the	church	and make the church	6, 162/ 27
church and make the	church	among them -- saving	6, 162/ 27
and ordinance of the	church	, it were haply to	6, 163/ 9
believe and obey his	church	, be we not bound	6, 163/ 25
true what so the	church	biddeth us believe, than	6, 163/ 29
bid us hear his	church	as his Father bade	6, 163/ 31
give credence to the	church	. "But yet," quoth he	6, 164/ 4
all be of the	church	, of diverse parties which	6, 164/ 5
For either first the	church	hath the truth and	6, 164/ 8
be yet of the	church	, till some by their	6, 164/ 10
I will believe the	church	, I must believe them	6, 164/ 12
such that in the	church	sometime was doubted and	6, 164/ 15
after that, the whole	church	fall in one consent	6, 164/ 16
I will believe the	church	. "That is truth," quoth	6, 164/ 23
bidden me believe the	church	. "Ye somewhat interrupted me	6, 164/ 25
bid us believe the	church	. Forasmuch as thereby ye	6, 164/ 28
us to believe his	church	. For as his Father	6, 164/ 34
said he of his	church	when he sent it	6, 164/ 35
he had gathered his	church	of his apostles and	6, 164/ 36
would not hear the	church	should be reputed and	6, 165/ 3
is," quoth I, "the	church	his judge upon his	6, 165/ 11
bound to believe the	church	and obey thereto as	6, 165/ 21
believe, and obey the	church	, as well in matters	6, 165/ 26

obey, but also the	church	is the person whom	6, 165/ 31
believe and obey the	church	, which is, as I	6, 166/ 3
that God teacheth his	church	without scripture and against	6, 166/ 17
faithful obedience to the	church	of Christ, concerning the	6, 166/ 20
holy doctors of his	church	with the light of	6, 166/ 24
domo," that maketh the	church	of Christ all of	6, 166/ 28
we should believe the	church	in anything where we	6, 166/ 32
infallible authority of the	church	in that God teacheth	6, 167/ 5
we should believe the	church	as Christ as long	6, 167/ 9
shall I believe the	church	above Christ? Were that	6, 167/ 20
doctors or the whole	church	telleth me the tale	6, 168/ 5
ye will believe the	church	, but not in all	6, 168/ 9
that ye believe the	church	in somewhat, in very	6, 168/ 12
deed ye believe the	church	in right naught. For	6, 168/ 12
self and not the	church	. "Methinketh," quoth he, "the	6, 168/ 15
we should believe the	church	if it set a	6, 169/ 6
and to the whole	church	another?" "Yet if I	6, 169/ 11
and all the whole	church	would tell me the	6, 169/ 13
ye would believe the	church	in something. And now	6, 169/ 17
whereas God would the	church	should be your judge	6, 169/ 19
be judge over the	church	. And ye will by	6, 169/ 20
be judge whether the	church	, in the understanding of	6, 169/ 21
hath written to his	church	, do judge aright or	6, 169/ 22
sore deceived. For the	church	will not, I think	6, 169/ 25
doctors and Christ's whole	church	. "But first," quoth I	6, 169/ 28
or two in the	church	but of the common	6, 169/ 32
common consent of the	church	. We speak not also	6, 169/ 32
holy doctors and the	church	be, as by their	6, 172/ 17
well appeareth that the	church	is in the truth	6, 172/ 19
did yourself put the	church	and them both in	6, 172/ 24
the truth of the	church	, than the truth of	6, 172/ 26
the truth of the	church	by the truth of	6, 172/ 26
but members of his	church	, God had his special	6, 172/ 28
the profit of his	church	, by whose whole corps	6, 172/ 29
you again whether the	church	may have any damnable	6, 172/ 31
the faith of the	church	. For to him was	6, 173/ 3
as head of the	church	. "Yes I remember," quoth	6, 173/ 4
quoth I, "called the	church	?" "Yes," quoth he. "Then	6, 174/ 8
quoth he. "Then the	church	," quoth I, "always hath	6, 174/ 10
the cause wherefore the	church	should of necessity know	6, 174/ 23
ye grant that the	church	shall ever endure, and	6, 174/ 24
consequently followeth that the	church	always hath and always	6, 174/ 32
holy scripture to the	church	, and therein is all	6, 174/ 35
is all, and the	church	believeth that to be	6, 174/ 35

and thereby hath the	church	all that warning and	6, 174/ 36
the scripture to the	church	locked up in a	6, 175/ 11
since it serveth the	church	to learn God's pleasure	6, 175/ 20
yourself, but if the	church	understand it, it followeth	6, 175/ 21
of this that the	church	understandeth it. And thus	6, 175/ 22
the end, that the	church	hath the sure knowledge	6, 175/ 26
he hath given his	church	in all such things	6, 176/ 2
that way that the	church	teacheth you therein, howsoever	6, 176/ 5
that God instructeth the	church	of Christ in every	6, 176/ 10
ever would tell his	church	the truth in all	6, 176/ 14
would be with his	church	to the end of	6, 177/ 4
spoke to the whole	church	that then was and	6, 177/ 5
will be with his	church	; except we should think	6, 177/ 10
which he called his	church	out of the gentiles	6, 177/ 15
this by his whole	church	that should be to	6, 177/ 25
as to his perpetual	church	and not to the	6, 177/ 29
them should by the	church	after be forgotten, which	6, 177/ 33
again always teach the	church	of new, the old	6, 178/ 5
but of the whole	church	. For the Holy Ghost	6, 178/ 9
shall dwell in the	church	forever, how can the	6, 178/ 12
forever, how can the	church	err in perceiving of	6, 178/ 13
should only tell his	church	again his words; but	6, 178/ 20
should write unto his	church	all truth, but that	6, 178/ 24
requisite to conserve the	church	from any damnable error	6, 178/ 29
purpose abiding in the	church	forever, and Christ himself	6, 178/ 32
will not leave his	church	as orphans, but will	6, 178/ 33
there is with the	church	resident the whole Trinity	6, 179/ 3
assistance being to the	church	perpetual, how can it	6, 179/ 5
the authority of the	church	, men could not know	6, 179/ 11
will not suffer the	church	to be deceived in	6, 179/ 13
to wit that the	church	cannot err in any	6, 179/ 17
but for because the	church	should have showed you	6, 179/ 32
like wise if the	church	did mistake the very	6, 180/ 17
it because the whole	church	hath always done so	6, 180/ 37
he never suffer his	church	to be deceived in	6, 181/ 9
it were for the	church	." And he saith good	6, 181/ 12
truth thereof in his	church	, who could be sure	6, 181/ 13
And yet hath the	church	, by secret instinct of	6, 181/ 15
scripture itself, if the	church	might be suffered by	6, 181/ 21
this gift unto his	church	, that his church can	6, 181/ 25
his church, that his	church	can always discern the	6, 181/ 25
that would believe the	church	in nothing, nor give	6, 181/ 29
the tradition of the	church	but if it were	6, 181/ 30
and tradition of the	church	." "No," quoth he, "but	6, 181/ 33

learned once of the	church	that it is holy	6, 181/ 34
I believe all the	church	. I might by a	6, 181/ 36
quoth I. "But the	church	biddeth you not believe	6, 182/ 4
the scripture than the	church	, there ye understand not	6, 182/ 7
contrary of that the	church	teacheth you. And the	6, 182/ 8
teacheth you. And the	church	cannot be deceived in	6, 182/ 9
the Trinity in his	church	, and the prayer of	6, 182/ 13
the faith of his	church	from failing, and the	6, 182/ 14
to keep in the	church	the remembrance of Christ's	6, 182/ 15
God with his Christian	Church	in their spiritual voyage	6, 182/ 21
of God in his	church	must needs preserve his	6, 182/ 28
must needs preserve his	church	from all damnable errors	6, 182/ 29
faith, and give his	church	so far forth the	6, 182/ 30
any article that the	church	believeth as parcel of	6, 182/ 32
Chapter In that the	church	cannot err in the	6, 182/ 37
against Luther, that the	church	cannot err in the	6, 183/ 2
not Christ suffer his	church	to be deceived in	6, 183/ 8
God would suffer his	church	to take a false	6, 183/ 14
he should suffer his	church	mistake the very sentence	6, 183/ 17
yet having, as the	church	always shall have, the	6, 183/ 26
will not suffer his	church	to mistake a book	6, 183/ 33
pleasant to God, the	church	hath so right understanding	6, 184/ 10
any article that the	church	believeth for thing to	6, 184/ 12
the faith of the	church	is a right rule	6, 184/ 23
should not believe the	church	telling a tale of	6, 184/ 30
sure that since the	church	cannot in such things	6, 184/ 34
true all that the	church	in such things telleth	6, 185/ 1
and preferring of the	church	before himself, if ye	6, 185/ 6
ye shall believe the	church	in such things as	6, 185/ 7
so. But since his	church	in such things as	6, 185/ 9
the faith of the	church	." "That is very true	6, 185/ 11
in honor in Christ's	church	, since the church believeth	6, 185/ 18
Christ's church, since the	church	believeth so. Which, as	6, 185/ 18
part agreeing that the	church	of Christ cannot in	6, 187/ 4
which is the very	church	of Christ, alleging that	6, 187/ 7
that themselves is the	church	, and we not. Whereof	6, 187/ 9
they cannot be the	church	. After dinner we walked	6, 187/ 11
Catholic faith of the	church	, which ye said, and	6, 187/ 25
erroneous, and that the	church	could not err in	6, 187/ 27
else follow that the	church	had a wrong belief	6, 188/ 9
and faith of the	church	, where I said that	6, 188/ 14
common faith of the	church	was as well God's	6, 188/ 17
Catholic faith of Christ's	church	by the scripture, but	6, 188/ 21
Catholic faith of Christ's	church	should examine and expound	6, 188/ 22

the faith that the	church	hath now is the	6, 188/ 26
holy scripture that the	church	hath by the teaching	6, 188/ 29
informeth and instructeth his	church	in so great and	6, 189/ 1
grant that, that the	church	doth not err, and	6, 189/ 12
err, and that the	church	hath the right faith	6, 189/ 13
faith, and that the	church	doth not mistake the	6, 189/ 14
might say, that the	church	peradventure doth not believe	6, 189/ 15
might haply deny the	church	to be that people	6, 189/ 17
ye take for the	church	to believe wrong." "If	6, 189/ 20
quoth I, "be the	church	, he must tell where	6, 189/ 21
and me where the	church	is, we could tell	6, 189/ 23
good while after, the	church	of Christ in every	6, 189/ 28
every country where the	church	was." "Marry," quoth he	6, 189/ 33
still, and that the	church	is that company peradventure	6, 189/ 35
which call yourself the	church	, do use to call	6, 189/ 36
the world the very	church	, though they dare not	6, 190/ 1
that call yourself the	church	and them heretics, do	6, 190/ 2
persecute them as the	church	of the paynims did	6, 190/ 3
hide themselves as the	church	did in the beginning	6, 190/ 4
soon show you the	church	with a wet finger	6, 190/ 7
were suffered, and the	church	that the prophet David	6, 190/ 9
malignantium" (I hate the	church	of malicious men). But	6, 190/ 11
never show themselves the	church	of Christ. "The church	6, 190/ 12
church of Christ. "The	church	of Christ wheresoever it	6, 190/ 14
the stories of the	church	but also of the	6, 190/ 21
if it be any	church	or congregation of Christ	6, 190/ 24
they cannot be the	church	of Christ." "They preach	6, 190/ 26
they cannot be the	church	of Christ. For the	6, 190/ 29
of Christ. For the	church	of Christ ever fled	6, 190/ 30
whom you call the	church	, come to the churches	6, 191/ 4
they come to our	church	, as I say, and	6, 191/ 8
that these be the	church	whom we call heretics	6, 191/ 14
of them is the	church	. For all cannot be	6, 191/ 15
cannot be, since the	church	is and must be	6, 191/ 16
heart). And in the	church	is the Holy Ghost	6, 191/ 20
that is, in the	church	. But as for among	6, 191/ 22
there be men. "The	church	of Christ also is	6, 191/ 25
such folk be the	church	that in so many	6, 191/ 36
many years have no	church	nor come to none	6, 191/ 36
say is the very	church	. For what if they	6, 192/ 5
the head of our	church	. The Second Chapter The	6, 192/ 24
of such as the	church	taketh for heretics can	6, 192/ 26
heretics can be the	church	, forasmuch as the church	6, 192/ 27
church, forasmuch as the	church	was before all them	6, 192/ 28

these can be the	church	shall well appear also	6, 192/ 30
say, that the very	church	and congregation of Christ	6, 192/ 31
of heretics, or some	church	of heretics before the	6, 193/ 1
of heretics before the	church	of Christ?" "Marry," quoth	6, 193/ 1
there might be some	church	of heretics before the	6, 193/ 3
of heretics before the	church	of Christ. For there	6, 193/ 4
we might fetch the	church	of Christ far above	6, 193/ 9
in conclusion be his	church	triumphant in heaven. But	6, 193/ 10
I speak of Christ's	church	now as of that	6, 193/ 11
world: whether was this	church	before all the churches	6, 193/ 15
such indeed since the	church	of Christ is a	6, 193/ 31
not perfectly of the	church	though they be for	6, 193/ 33
the body of his	church	, being ever in case	6, 194/ 2
the gate into God's	church	, as misbelief is the	6, 194/ 25
gate into the devil's	church	. For as the Apostle	6, 194/ 26
the gate of God's	church	before actual excommunication, and	6, 194/ 31
they be in the	church	but not perfectly of	6, 194/ 34
is not of the	church	nor in God's favor	6, 195/ 6
said before, that the	church	of Christ is before	6, 195/ 13
come out of the	church	of Christ." "That is	6, 195/ 15
Boheme be the right	church	. For the church which	6, 195/ 18
right church. For the	church	which we call the	6, 195/ 18
which we call the	church	, that believeth as we	6, 195/ 19
all. And never a	church	had any church of	6, 195/ 20
a church had any	church	of heretics yet but	6, 195/ 20
was built by our	church	to their hands. So	6, 195/ 21
them can be Christ's	church	, but Christ's church must	6, 195/ 22
Christ's church, but Christ's	church	must needs be that	6, 195/ 22
must needs be that	church	that was before all	6, 195/ 23
themselves, which is the	church	that all they deny	6, 195/ 25
moveth that the very	church	peradventure is not the	6, 195/ 28
place where the very	church	and true Christian congregation	6, 196/ 2
these be the very	church	of Christ. And be	6, 196/ 7
as yet while the	church	doth but wander in	6, 196/ 8
grant that the very	church	can neither be deceived	6, 196/ 13
see therewith that the	church	(which is the very	6, 196/ 20
which is the very	church	indeed) damneth all their	6, 196/ 20
ways, whereof, since the	church	cannot err in discerning	6, 196/ 21
to deny for the	church	the people that be	6, 196/ 24
be known for the	church	. And go seek another	6, 196/ 24
in the air a	church	all so spiritual that	6, 196/ 26
question were of the	church	triumphant in heaven, then	6, 196/ 29
we speak of the	church	of Christ militant here	6, 196/ 30
I wit, if the	church	be none but those	6, 196/ 33

member of the very	church	and so still continue	6, 197/ 9
quick member of the	church	, by reason of God's	6, 197/ 11
one of the very	church	." "It is," quoth I	6, 197/ 14
a member of Christ's	church	ere he was born	6, 197/ 20
men out of Christ's	church	and naughty men therein	6, 197/ 32
moveth that though the	church	be not the number	6, 198/ 2
be that the very	church	of Christ is all	6, 198/ 8
saith that against his	church	the gates of hell	6, 198/ 13
no sinners in his	church	, nor that there be	6, 198/ 16
be none of his	church	but good folk. And	6, 198/ 17
so is his very	church	here and there of	6, 198/ 23
where the synagogue and	church	was then, it was	6, 199/ 1
they were not his	church	that seemed to be	6, 199/ 2
now, that the very	church	of Christ is not	6, 199/ 5
seemeth to be the	church	, but some good men	6, 199/ 6
would bring the very	church	of Christ out of	6, 199/ 11
the saints that the	church	honoreth were good men	6, 199/ 12
he saith that the	church	or synagogue of the	6, 199/ 17
will have the very	church	a secret unknown, not	6, 199/ 24
reckoning, make the very	church	, shall have the same	6, 199/ 27
now reputed for the	church	, or else a faith	6, 199/ 28
will your new built	church	nothing help your purpose	6, 199/ 31
that of that very	church	the faith and belief	6, 199/ 36
come out of the	church	. And more than wonder	6, 200/ 4
it if all the	church	of Christ should be	6, 200/ 5
cometh he to the	church	among his neighbors and	6, 200/ 11
and were the right	church	, and that they were	6, 200/ 15
an order in his	church	that some shall preach	6, 200/ 17
be ministered in his	church	by the priests of	6, 200/ 22
be the very true	church	, but who they be	6, 200/ 31
and but one true	church	, would never be so	6, 201/ 1
right when the true	church	is unknown?" "They might	6, 201/ 3
reader of a wrong	church	, all were marred. And	6, 201/ 9
the right and true	church	. And thus here it	6, 201/ 12
preachers of this very	church	that should preach and	6, 201/ 16
For it is no	church	if it have no	6, 201/ 16
no such secret unknown	church	of Christ that, having	6, 201/ 23
opinions, is the very	church	. For the very church	6, 201/ 24
church. For the very	church	hath ever had some	6, 201/ 24
die therefor. And this	church	that we be of	6, 201/ 27
of, that take your	church	for heretics, have had	6, 201/ 27
whereas of your secret	church	I never yet found	6, 201/ 30
if they be the	church	of Christ. Now such	6, 201/ 33
Now such can your	church	have none, ye be	6, 201/ 34

not serve this unknown	church	. For the holders of	6, 202/ 2
be in this imaginary	church	, of which no man	6, 202/ 5
were should make his	church	, but that wheresoever there	6, 202/ 9
that be of his	church	, there is he with	6, 202/ 10
complained upon unto the	church	, did he mean a	6, 202/ 18
he mean a secret	church	which no man wist	6, 202/ 18
as were in the	church	little set by to	6, 202/ 22
temporal suits, of what	church	did he speak --	6, 202/ 23
seek it? This unknown	church	which they be driven	6, 202/ 25
loath to know the	church	, will never serve. But	6, 202/ 26
never serve. But the	church	of Christ is a	6, 202/ 26
of Christ is a	church	well known. And his	6, 202/ 26
which would have his	church	spread through the world	6, 203/ 4
is none of the	church	but only those that	6, 203/ 8
this would make the	church	clearly unknown, were the	6, 203/ 9
Peter that against his	church	the gates of hell	6, 203/ 17
no man of the	church	but he that sinneth	6, 203/ 20
not prevail against the	church	; but the gates of	6, 203/ 21
that sin be the	church	. And by this worshipful	6, 203/ 23
clearly proved that the	church	is not these people	6, 203/ 26
we take for the	church	, because they be sinners	6, 203/ 27
and doctors of the	church	take in that place	6, 203/ 35
should prevail against the	church	. For though they have	6, 204/ 4
destroy many of the	church	, yet shall they not	6, 204/ 5
able to destroy the	church	, but the church shall	6, 204/ 6
the church, but the	church	shall stand and be	6, 204/ 6
saith that against the	church	of Christ the gates	6, 204/ 18
they prevail against our	church	, that is to wit	6, 204/ 19
whom we call the	church	under obedience of the	6, 204/ 20
be not of the	church	: this argument proveth that	6, 204/ 21
is in earth no	church	at all. For what	6, 204/ 22
at all. For what	church	can he find or	6, 204/ 22
would both have the	church	to be only a	6, 204/ 27
take away the very	church	that is well known	6, 204/ 29
leaveth in conclusion no	church	at all. And to	6, 204/ 31
is before rehearsed. The	church	therefore must needs be	6, 205/ 4
bad together, while the	church	is here in earth	6, 205/ 6
separate out of the	church	. Which he never was	6, 205/ 13
sin one of the	church	, though he was naught	6, 205/ 15
they all of his	church	. Albeit that one of	6, 205/ 18
were none of the	church	but good men as	6, 205/ 22
no part of the	church	after that Christ had	6, 205/ 23
mystical body of his	church	, carrieth his members some	6, 205/ 25
that either refuse the	church	willfully themselves, or else	6, 205/ 29

mystical body of Christ's	church	might get yet and	6, 205/ 33
shall come that this	church	shall whole change her	6, 205/ 35
with his spouse, this	church	of Christ, enter into	6, 206/ 2
body of Christ's holy	church	remain pure, clean, and	6, 206/ 5
heresies, be the very	church	of Christ, good men	6, 206/ 14
which is Christ's very	church	, since it is agreed	6, 206/ 16
true, that by the	church	we know the scripture	6, 206/ 19
the scripture -- which	church	is that by which	6, 206/ 20
of Christ? By this	church	know we the scripture	6, 206/ 23
this is the very	church	; and this hath begun	6, 206/ 24
came out of this	church	that I spoke of	6, 207/ 5
be severed, and the	church	the stock that all	6, 207/ 7
since that only the	church	of Christ is the	6, 207/ 8
heretics fallen from the	church	-- the vine of	6, 207/ 11
moveth that since the	church	is this known multitude	6, 207/ 16
good sort of the	church	be they that believe	6, 207/ 20
knowledge of the very	church	here in earth. But	6, 207/ 25
faith be in the	church	; and the church cannot	6, 207/ 30
the church; and the	church	cannot err therein; nor	6, 207/ 30
err therein; nor the	church	cannot be deceived against	6, 207/ 30
the faith of the	church	, and that also the	6, 208/ 1
and that also the	church	is none other, but	6, 208/ 2
faith be in the	church	, it is not in	6, 208/ 6
every man of the	church	. And though the church	6, 208/ 7
church. And though the	church	cannot err in such	6, 208/ 7
yet some of the	church	may. Now seemeth it	6, 208/ 8
that part of the	church	that be the naughty	6, 208/ 13
I, "that in the	church	we should think that	6, 208/ 16
quoth I, "come to	church	and worship images, and	6, 208/ 24
be idolatry, then the	church	of Christ is all	6, 208/ 25
other be the whole	church	. And if yours be	6, 209/ 7
then were in the	church	none good. But yourself	6, 209/ 9
not but in the	church	it must needs be	6, 209/ 10
good men of the	church	be against you and	6, 209/ 18
as yourself agreeth, the	church	of Christ to continue	6, 210/ 2
proved you that the	church	cannot err in so	6, 210/ 6
worshipped be the very	church	of Christ; and that	6, 210/ 8
and that of his	church	the good and bad	6, 210/ 9
Spirit that governeth his	church	-- I never need	6, 210/ 15
too, yet since the	church	in the canonization useth	6, 217/ 31
then be that the	church	be deceived in the	6, 217/ 34
saints indeed whom the	church	of Christ hath in	6, 219/ 31
being sent unto his	church	here to remain and	6, 220/ 16
should either suffer his	church	to be unknown or	6, 220/ 19

And therefore, when the	church	by diligent ensearch findeth	6, 220/ 21
for hallowed in his	church	here in earth; and	6, 220/ 27
the cure of his	church	, after such diligence used	6, 220/ 28
Holy Spirit assisting his	church	hath governed the judgment	6, 221/ 1
be perceived of the	church	for God's honor (which	6, 221/ 8
Ghost to teach his	church	), the same worship to	6, 221/ 9
had in all that	church	none, as they thought	6, 222/ 29
and endure in his	church	. "For albeit that his	6, 223/ 16
For albeit that his	church	useth one means that	6, 223/ 17
For else might the	church	be most easily beguiled	6, 223/ 21
fail here in Christ's	church	. For if it might	6, 223/ 28
methinketh, that if the	church	of Christ, intending well	6, 224/ 12
Spirit that animateth his	church	and giveth it life	6, 224/ 15
he never suffer the	church	so fully to consent	6, 224/ 17
taken and by the	church	approved, was ever yet	6, 224/ 23
either here in Christ's	church	or among the Jews	6, 224/ 25
being received by the	church	for true, we never	6, 224/ 32
as say, in the	church	of Christ nor synagogue	6, 224/ 34
at once, that the	church	may make much money	6, 235/ 6
holy doctors of the	church	approving the same, as	6, 237/ 18
be the very true	church	, in which they have	6, 237/ 27
and doctors of Christ's	church	, as Saint Jerome, Saint	6, 238/ 2
old doctors of the	church	and whom the church	6, 238/ 23
church and whom the	church	taketh for saints." "This	6, 238/ 23
may be that the	church	may take for saints	6, 238/ 32
not suffer his whole	church	to agree and consent	6, 239/ 2
not suffer his whole	church	to agree in any	6, 239/ 13
And therefore, since the	church	believeth that we should	6, 239/ 18
the doctors of Christ's	church	, since miracles were specially	6, 240/ 3
heretics than in the	church	. "So seemeth it," quoth	6, 242/ 12
told only in the	church	of Christ, which is	6, 242/ 17
only done in Christ's	church	. And if there had	6, 242/ 22
heretics but the very	church	. Or else had God	6, 242/ 24
and wrought in one	church	had been either feigned	6, 242/ 29
it follow that our	church	were not the very	6, 242/ 30
were not the very	church	but a false sect	6, 242/ 31
ours is the sure	church	, and only the doctors	6, 242/ 34
the doctrine of our	church	approved by miracles, never	6, 242/ 34
sect but the true	church	, all the persecution that	6, 243/ 1
miracles done in our	church	in all such time	6, 243/ 3
sects and but one	church	true, and miracles not	6, 243/ 5
each calling himself the	church	, it is a good	6, 243/ 10
only the very true	church	of Christ, to which	6, 243/ 12
hath wrought for his	church	, I see not in	6, 243/ 14

departed out of Christ's	church	, and each of them	6, 243/ 16
taken for the very	church	, yet hath our Lord	6, 243/ 17
cure upon his chosen	church	, by which it hath	6, 243/ 25
sure mark between his	church	and all those erroneous	6, 243/ 27
and be not his	church	but would seem to	6, 243/ 28
thereof in his only	church	, may be among many	6, 244/ 3
from his very true	church	; that is to say	6, 244/ 6
wrought only in the	church	, and thereby do show	6, 244/ 11
is the very true	church	, but also they do	6, 244/ 11
now, in his special	church	of Christ, not only	6, 244/ 24
with marvels, that his	church	should take and accept	6, 244/ 30
therein, to teach his	church	the truth, as he	6, 244/ 35
unknown, and suffer his	church	to be deceived with	6, 245/ 7
wise be that the	church	can be deceived in	6, 245/ 13
holy doctors of the	church	. Nor they so being	6, 245/ 14
and belief of Christ's	church	, not only now and	6, 245/ 24
proved you that the	church	can in no wise	6, 245/ 26
understood. Nor that the	church	cannot in prejudice of	6, 245/ 31
therefore learned of the	church	, is one of the	6, 245/ 34
heretics can be the	church	of Christ, but that	6, 245/ 36
Christ, but that our	church	is the very church	6, 245/ 36
church is the very	church	. And it is also	6, 246/ 1
be given to the	church	and to the scripture	6, 247/ 7
the faith of the	church	, out of scripture, should	6, 248/ 25
When you believe the	church	, wherefore do you believe	6, 249/ 9
do you believe the	church	? Do you not believe	6, 249/ 10
quoth he, "that the	church	saith truth? Know ye	6, 249/ 12
taught and teacheth his	church	and biddeth me believe	6, 249/ 16
biddeth me believe his	church	. "Lo," quoth he, "for	6, 249/ 16
I answered, that the	church	was in all necessary	6, 249/ 19
the authority of the	church	, as ye say Saint	6, 249/ 22
unto you that the	church	is not to be	6, 249/ 24
why we believe the	church	be not because it	6, 250/ 32
is true that the	church	telleth you, though your	6, 250/ 33
should I believe the	church	or any man else	6, 251/ 4
so believe you the	church	, not because it is	6, 251/ 11
is truth that the	church	telleth you; but ye	6, 251/ 12
the thing because the	church	telleth it. But yet	6, 251/ 13
ye should believe the	church	. And what answer would	6, 251/ 18
that I believe the	church	because that in such	6, 251/ 20
points of faith the	church	cannot err." "That had	6, 251/ 21
evident scripture that the	church	in such things cannot	6, 251/ 25
ye believe that the	church	in such things cannot	6, 251/ 32
same things to his	church	. "Then would he have	6, 251/ 33

taught and told the	church	those things." "So would	6, 251/ 35
never have been any	church	or congregation of faithful	6, 252/ 8
man then believe the	church	-- that is to	6, 253/ 12
scripture hath taught the	church	to know which books	6, 253/ 22
God given to his	church	) a natural wise man	6, 253/ 25
opinions that the whole	church	had never taken all	6, 253/ 29
domo" (Which maketh the	church	all of one mind	6, 253/ 33
the authority of the	church	by scripture, and in	6, 253/ 35
bound to believe the	church	in things not specified	6, 253/ 37
we have believed the	church	if never scripture had	6, 254/ 3
the scripture, but the	church	maketh us to know	6, 254/ 6
scripture, hath taught his	church	the knowledge of his	6, 254/ 8
endeavor, worketh in his	church	, and in every good	6, 254/ 15
believe as well the	church	concerning God's words taught	6, 254/ 16
taught us by the	church	, and by God graved	6, 254/ 17
that we believe the	church	by none other way	6, 254/ 20
scripture, do believe the	church	because that God himself	6, 254/ 22
us to believe his	church	; and also, if we	6, 254/ 24
the faith that the	church	teacheth him in such	6, 254/ 35
God hath taught his	church	those points by his	6, 254/ 37
used commonly in Christ's	church	. And in this chapter	6, 255/ 12
hear spoken against the	church	, in the favor of	6, 255/ 29
at a bear-baiting, the	church	fell suddenly down at	6, 258/ 7
but in that the	church	was falsely wrought. So	6, 258/ 11
law made by the	church	, should in so great	6, 261/ 5
point alleged for the	church	, that such simple witness	6, 261/ 13
be reconciled to the	church	, he would keep no	6, 268/ 13
willingly returned to the	church	, acknowledging his fault and	6, 271/ 7
obstinate and impenitent, the	church	neither is bound nor	6, 271/ 10
old doctors of the	church	. And this happed him	6, 272/ 7
the law that the	church	shall receive him to	6, 277/ 31
quoth I. "For the	church	by mercy receiveth him	6, 277/ 36
quoth I, "doth the	church	openly receive to penance	6, 278/ 1
the fault, can the	church	reckon him penitent that	6, 278/ 8
falsely forswearth himself?" % "The	church	, " quoth he, "cannot surely	6, 278/ 11
many day in Christ's	church	, when it was much	6, 283/ 5
priests." The other, "the	church	. " The third, "charity." For	6, 286/ 1
the priests of Christ's	church	, he never calleth them	6, 286/ 2
but always "seniors"; the "	church	" he calleth always the	6, 286/ 3
the priests of the	church	. And thus may we	6, 286/ 22
where he calleth the	church	always the "congregation," what	6, 286/ 26
seeth that though the	church	be indeed a congregation	6, 286/ 28
not every congregation the	church	, but a congregation of	6, 286/ 29
the name of the	church	, which name what good	6, 286/ 31

charity and of the	church	and of priesthood is	6, 288/ 27
denieth the very Catholic	Church	in earth and saith	6, 289/ 3
and saith that the	church	of Christ is but	6, 289/ 4
the name of the	church	, but turneth it into	6, 289/ 7
never spoken of the	church	, or else that the	6, 289/ 10
or else that the	church	were but such a	6, 289/ 10
such heretics were the	church	that God spoke of	6, 289/ 12
the priests of Christ's	church	, there doth he put	6, 289/ 28
cast out of Christ's	church	and through all Christendom	6, 295/ 11
the laws of the	church	provided already, if they	6, 301/ 30
the laws of the	church	, which Luther and Tyndale	6, 302/ 4
the laws of the	church	provided, to the intent	6, 302/ 8
the sacraments of Christ's	church	, against all virtuous works	6, 303/ 21
ever were in Christ's	church	say that the scripture	6, 304/ 15
continual custom of Christ's	church	, so many hundred years	6, 305/ 13
the goods of the	church	that were younger than	6, 306/ 26
so taught his whole	church	, that never was there	6, 308/ 5
that consent of Christ's	church	so full and whole	6, 308/ 7
hard thing that the	church	should make a law	6, 310/ 27
bind any man." "The	church	, " quoth I, "bindeth no	6, 310/ 30
ye say, if the	church	compelled any man to	6, 311/ 20
man say that the	church	layeth a bond of	6, 311/ 23
against his will? The	church	doth in effect no	6, 311/ 24
to say that the	church	bindeth men to chastity	6, 312/ 36
own minds, though the	church	will neither make monks	6, 313/ 5
the order of the	church	therein be better than	6, 313/ 7
have well declared the	church	touching that law. But	6, 313/ 13
and whose errors the	church	of Christ had condemned	6, 315/ 9
a clerk of a	church	, had taught both his	6, 328/ 10
instituted and ordained his	church	that he will have	6, 334/ 20
right order of Christ's	church	when the one part	6, 334/ 22
brought up, and the	church	hath condemned. And thus	6, 335/ 21
the faith of the	church	, wrestle with no such	6, 336/ 10
this mystical body, his	church	militant here in earth	6, 336/ 22
as head of his	church	triumphant in heaven, sometimes	6, 336/ 23
those that in his	church	represent the state and	6, 340/ 14
assistant with his whole	church	to teach all necessary	6, 343/ 6
and ambiguous whether the	church	of Christ were in	6, 346/ 1
it is) that Christ's	church	hath the true doctrine	6, 346/ 6
Spirit taught unto his	church	, and by such multitude	6, 346/ 26
scripture commendeth and the	church	commandeth and virtuous people	6, 348/ 14
have been in Christ's	church	in so many hundred	6, 350/ 23
been used in Christ's	church	, is sacrilege and abomination	6, 353/ 32
belief of the Catholic	Church	, which is always that	6, 355/ 16

true faith of the	church	, so could that council	6, 355/ 22
in all the Catholic	Church	of Christ and ever	6, 355/ 26
the decrees of the	church	, which law, if it	6, 355/ 31
the images in his	church	; and there Saint Gregory	6, 356/ 9
his power upon the	church	was never instituted of	6, 361/ 18
holy sacraments of Christ's	church	; in that book, I	6, 362/ 7
long preserve for his	church	, with his holy word	6, 364/ 10
purgatory, which the whole	church	of Christ hath believed	6, 365/ 19
and canons of Christ's	church	, and to the holy	6, 366/ 29
and determinations of the	church	, and the whole consent	6, 367/ 3
the laws of the	church	, he with other blasphemous	6, 367/ 8
whole faith of Christ's	church	continued by so many	6, 367/ 15
the determination of the	church	, but submitted himself thereto	6, 368/ 19
slain priests in the	church	, left no kind of	6, 372/ 11
blaspheme and oppugn the	church	of Christ, the sacraments	6, 374/ 24
by all his whole	church	, all the whole time	6, 376/ 2
the doctors of Christ's	church	, and lean to the	6, 376/ 15
true faith of Christ's	church	. Howbeit, when he was	6, 379/ 30
they not blame the	church	as they do, making	6, 380/ 7
making as though the	church	had all this while	6, 380/ 8
common preacher of the	church	hath always preached before	6, 380/ 11
and such other, the	church	hath always taught against	6, 380/ 23
but thus as the	church	meaneth, then would ye	6, 380/ 28
preach but as the	church	preacheth, and not blaspheme	6, 380/ 29
and not blaspheme the	church	in your sermons, as	6, 380/ 29
Gospel, and that the	church	had hitherto preached false	6, 380/ 31
and thereby blame the	church	for misteaching the people	6, 381/ 3
people, as though the	church	taught them to put	6, 381/ 4
meant none other, the	church	and they meant all	6, 381/ 8
should they blame the	church	, that saith not the	6, 381/ 9
scorneth and blameth the	church	because the church saith	6, 383/ 8
the church because the	church	saith that faith will	6, 383/ 8
preach contrary to the	church	. Moreover, where ye say	6, 383/ 10
that he telleth his	church	by writing or without	6, 388/ 5
so, and the whole	church	saith and believeth the	6, 392/ 28
more true than the	church	teacheth, or hath taught	6, 399/ 25
And then to the	church	, in examination, they show	6, 399/ 26
none otherwise than the	church	doth. But in conclusion	6, 399/ 28
the doctrine of the	church	, and that he and	6, 400/ 1
meant otherwise than the	church	meaneth: yet in conclusion	6, 400/ 2
the beginning of the	church	, many sects and heresies	6, 406/ 28
the story of the	church	by the books of	6, 406/ 32
other doctors of the	church	), yet in all this	6, 407/ 2
great doctor of the	church	, the heretics of Africa	6, 409/ 5

and suffrages of Christ's	church	. But and if he	6, 410/ 19
among Christian men, the	church	refuseth him; and thereof	6, 410/ 22
flock. And though the	church	be not light and	6, 410/ 28
down many a goodly	church	of Christ. "And now	6, 412/ 20
surely planted in the	church	of Christ, and the	6, 419/ 14
any point that the	church	of Christ is taught	6, 419/ 21
God hath taught his	church	, he giveth the scripture	6, 419/ 32
faith that all the	church	believeth. Now would I	6, 420/ 9
already taught his whole	church	. In which hath been	6, 421/ 31
much harm in his	church	. This affection of pride	6, 423/ 30
to say that the	church	will not believe holy	6, 425/ 16
to rail against Christ's	church	for saying as these	6, 426/ 11
to say that the	church	will not hear them	6, 426/ 12
himself seeth that the	church	and they say all	6, 426/ 13
well they as the	church	abhor and condemn his	6, 426/ 14
teaching of Christ's Catholic	Church	, which God and his	6, 427/ 5
writing, hath taught his	church	; and which hath in	6, 427/ 7
which hath in his	church	continued from Christ's days	6, 427/ 7
holy doctors of Christ's	church	militant here in earth	6, 427/ 9
glorious saints in his	church	triumphant in heaven. From	6, 427/ 10
ever sprang in Christ's	church	, the very worst and	6, 427/ 19
as governor of his	church	, to the fearful example	6, 429/ 11
the prelates of Christ's	church	rather ought temporally to	6, 430/ 4
continued in his Catholic	Church	so many hundred years	6, 433/ 21
same faith that the	church	believeth yet, and all	6, 434/ 22
many miracles in his	church	; which, as I said	6, 435/ 10
repairing and dilating his	church	again, and gathering thereinto	6, 435/ 15
faith of Christ's Catholic	Church	, so walk with charity	6, 435/ 25
any point of the	church's	faith and belief, let	6, 127/ 28
to resort to any	churches	; but that all were	6, 5/ 20
holy saints, ornaments in	churches	of Christ were not	6, 41/ 1
God served in his	churches	with the best and	6, 41/ 8
to resort to any	churches	; but that all were	6, 51/ 25
than against all the	churches	in Christendom. For God	6, 57/ 2
places, sundry temples and	churches	, to which they should	6, 57/ 35
parish church, yet if	churches	and congregations of Christian	6, 58/ 33
they do in our	churches	." "This," quoth I, "plainly	6, 190/ 28
church, come to the	churches	where the images be	6, 191/ 5
of heretics and their	churches	never continued but ever	6, 191/ 26
was before all the	churches	and congregations of heretics	6, 192/ 32
church before all the	churches	and congregations of heretics	6, 193/ 16
is before all the	churches	of heretics, and that	6, 195/ 13
though some of such	churches	have a false opinion	6, 201/ 35
I should see two	churches	or two towns, each	6, 213/ 16

Friday? There be cathedral	churches	into which the country	6, 235/ 37
I, "any more very	churches	of Christ than one	6, 241/ 33
were of Christ two	churches	of two contrary faiths	6, 242/ 27
did to saints in	churches	specially dedicated unto them	6, 359/ 11
lechery. Now the parish	churches	in many places not	6, 370/ 14
many places continually the	churches	for a common siege	6, 370/ 20
lightly but only the	churches	, to show them in	6, 370/ 26
derision what uses the	churches	serve for. "Of this	6, 370/ 27
entered into the holy	churches	, spoiled the holy relics	6, 372/ 9
faith, pulled down the	churches	, polluted the temples, put	6, 427/ 31
days, pulling down the	churches	, railing against the Mass	6, 433/ 34
youth intendeth to the	churchward	, and to make himself	6, 126/ 24
that covered all Paul's	churchyard	with his wings, coming	6, 68/ 8
he saw in Paul's	churchyard	an egg so great	6, 68/ 10
nor in no secret	ciphers	but such common letters	6, 338/ 12
but as for the	circle	he dare not, for	6, 52/ 33
their trust in their	circle	-- surely, sir, holy	6, 55/ 7
in the roundel and	circle	on the ground, for	6, 55/ 23
their trust in their	circles	, within which they think	6, 52/ 31
church than to the	circumcision	alone. Nor to as	6, 105/ 23
is not comprehensible nor	circumscribed	nowhere, so is he	6, 57/ 4
though they be not	circumscribed	in place, for lack	6, 212/ 32
that ye be so	circumspect	and wary in belief	6, 78/ 26
that ye be so	circumspect	that ye will nothing	6, 83/ 15
let (except some other	circumstance	withstood it) to believe	6, 263/ 20
also there appeareth (the	circumstances	well considered) that he	6, 286/ 6
report of all the	circumstances	, the king's high prudence	6, 326/ 7
mind, nor pondering the	circumstances	, nor the weight and	6, 352/ 7
the bishops thereupon do	cite	them and lay their	6, 350/ 3
in hatred and first	cited	to Rome. And when	6, 29/ 27
Then when he was	cited	by the Pope's Holiness	6, 361/ 30
the aldermen of the	cities	, and nothing the priests	6, 286/ 22
the governors in great	cities	, is so far forth	6, 369/ 33
living, or in many	cities	the places yet standing	6, 370/ 8
worshipped resorteth to these	cities	, some of those unhappy	6, 370/ 22
of those unhappy, wretched	citizens	fail not, as it	6, 370/ 23
own acts at the	city	of Worms in Almaine	6, 17/ 27
in Berna, a great	city	of Almaine, bring to	6, 88/ 33
supra montem posita" (The	city	cannot be hid that	6, 202/ 31
that a whole sinful	city	, or sometimes a whole	6, 298/ 28
few in a great	city	; and in a monastery	6, 300/ 27
the aldermen of the	city	, condemned him for a	6, 327/ 22
temporal laws of the	city	, which would not be	6, 334/ 27
own acts at the	city	of Worms in Almaine	6, 363/ 8

his acts at the	city	called Worms in Almaine	6, 363/ 14
every good town and	city	. And finally so far	6, 369/ 13
robbing and spoiling the	city	, as well their own	6, 370/ 30
their gods toward their	city	and empire, putting thereupon	6, 375/ 25
were pursued in one	city	, they should not come	6, 414/ 20
to proceed in a	civil	cause, lest they should	6, 263/ 28
fashion were in a	civil	cause clean without necessity	6, 263/ 31
emperor, in the law	civil	, that the common people	6, 335/ 8
hid. "Non potest abscondi	civitas	supra montem posita" (The	6, 202/ 31
the first book De	civitate	Dei, and repeateth again	6, 220/ 2
said, "Dimitte illam quia	clamat	post nos" (Dispatch this	6, 215/ 10
so shut with seven	clasps	that it cannot be	6, 34/ 21
deep setteth in the	claws	where it catcheth, that	6, 423/ 20
ground, part in the	clay	and part peradventure in	6, 274/ 17
common as chalk or	clay	. And whereof is there	6, 301/ 5
he was detected utterly	clean	and faultless, yet if	6, 36/ 22
in his sleep, was	clean	turned to Christendom? And	6, 39/ 23
see that they were	clean	and pure, and not	6, 40/ 25
not only pure and	clean	, but also very costly	6, 41/ 1
in and not be	clean	received out by the	6, 41/ 22
book adviseth men either	clean	let pass and leave	6, 44/ 25
a while wear away	clean	and clearly fall to	6, 59/ 1
both two tell you	clean	the contrary, that is	6, 72/ 12
see the bidders do	clean	the contrary. For which	6, 104/ 32
learning save scripture only	clean	cast away; which things	6, 132/ 18
one to the other	clean	contrary, what would ye	6, 154/ 20
text, well considered, saith	clean	the contrary?" "To whom	6, 169/ 8
to the other so	clean	contrary that if the	6, 170/ 25
them, and the world	clean	gave them up at	6, 191/ 31
of Christ should be	clean	among infidels and heretics	6, 200/ 6
apostles, "Now be you	clean	but not all," and	6, 205/ 18
not for every sin	clean	cast off from the	6, 205/ 27
and scabbed pieces scale	clean	off, and the whole	6, 206/ 4
holy church remain pure,	clean	, and glorious without wem	6, 206/ 5
surely they were as	clean	seams to my seeming	6, 222/ 25
us to put them	clean	away, Sundays and all	6, 236/ 8
like, but also do	clean	the contrary. For if	6, 244/ 25
in a civil cause	clean	without necessity, since the	6, 263/ 31
they do not only	clean	against right, but also	6, 276/ 32
see the devil cast	clean	out of his heart	6, 279/ 32
own, that it was	clean	a contrary thing." "That	6, 285/ 8
it should be so	clean	contrary. For to some	6, 285/ 9
scrape it never so	clean	. "The Eleventh Chapter The	6, 293/ 11
much people quite and	clean	abused, unto the contrary	6, 335/ 37

vainglory had cast him	clean	beside his mind and	6, 364/ 17
freres, and nuns, be	clean	drawn and driven out	6, 370/ 10
bestial manner of living,	clean	contrary to the doctrine	6, 374/ 27
alms, and all is	clean	in you). Which words	6, 392/ 1
fault so soon cast	clean	away as some other	6, 401/ 25
also all their books	clean	gone and vanished quite	6, 423/ 27
wholesome doctrine, drive away	clean	, and he could? He	6, 425/ 29
by is by him	clean	untouched." "That is," quoth	6, 432/ 23
new sect setting forth	clean	the contrary, destroying Christ's	6, 433/ 29
bestly concupiscence, and so	clean	contrary to the doctrine	6, 435/ 8
abstinence and prayer and	cleanness	of living -- before	6, 127/ 13
be less minded to	cleanness	and purity, and set	6, 150/ 4
to the purity and	cleanness	of the body and	6, 151/ 8
he think that the	cleanness	of chastity is no	6, 311/ 32
certain time of corporal	cleanness	, kept from their wives	6, 312/ 4
to live after the	cleanness	of Christ's holy counsel	6, 312/ 28
by the purity and	cleanness	of so many chaste	6, 346/ 28
the places dedicated to	cleanness	and chastity left only	6, 370/ 12
words of God be	clear	, open and plain upon	6, 96/ 33
then will it be	clear	enough that they be	6, 102/ 2
I should have a	clear	matter in the end	6, 102/ 18
been in yourself at	clear	point that the Arians'	6, 160/ 5
this point is so	clear	he could not, and	6, 184/ 21
falsehood considered, a very	clear	proof that they could	6, 243/ 23
his side thereby, either	clear	or doubtful, then may	6, 265/ 25
heinous crimes, reason is	clear	to the contrary and	6, 266/ 17
neither then held very	clear	, and since that time	6, 267/ 20
were so many so	clear	and open proofs against	6, 276/ 9
many, so good, so	clear	and evident, and so	6, 277/ 19
of Saint Paul so	clear	to suffer only one	6, 308/ 8
a prince, is a	clear	declaration that the matter	6, 326/ 22
seemeth to me very	clear	that Hunne was himself	6, 329/ 26
Hunne was himself not	clear	of the matter." "Surely	6, 329/ 26
good Christian man is	clear	-- by this manner	6, 336/ 12
make the matter so	clear	upon the words of	6, 358/ 3
impossible tale. "For the	clearer	consideration whereof, let us	6, 78/ 20
saw the matter so	clearly	proved indeed. And with	6, 15/ 19
whereby it might more	clearly	appear what he meaneth	6, 30/ 7
you, very well and	clearly	answered." "In what wise	6, 42/ 4
of Israel ten fell	clearly	from him, and left	6, 43/ 6
things therein plainly and	clearly	forbidden, as well in	6, 44/ 31
wear away clean and	clearly	fall to naught. And	6, 59/ 2
many things err and	clearly	deceive themselves, and sometimes	6, 64/ 36
all subject to time,	clearly	discerneth his godhead, which	6, 115/ 10

scripture, could not so	clearly	see it but that	6, 136/ 21
short a thing and	clearly	declaring all that we	6, 136/ 35
the people well and	clearly	understood. I say not	6, 146/ 13
which best and most	clearly	can allege the scripture	6, 162/ 28
anything deceived, but they	clearly	deceived that do understand	6, 172/ 21
I suppose, well and	clearly	proved by scripture the	6, 179/ 16
Highness concluded him so	clearly	, that he durst never	6, 184/ 6
in a misbelief, and	clearly	deceived and beguiled, and	6, 200/ 28
would make the church	clearly	unknown, were the people	6, 203/ 9
maketh, that he hath	clearly	proved that the church	6, 203/ 26
And it is also	clearly	proved that the matter	6, 246/ 1
proved my part so	clearly	to him that he	6, 249/ 3
I answer else, but	clearly	grant him that I	6, 252/ 4
surely that ye had	clearly	disarmed him and broken	6, 254/ 38
when he was so	clearly	convicted by so many	6, 265/ 3
since that time proved	clearly	naught. But though the	6, 267/ 20
no wise, but as	clearly	as his fault was	6, 271/ 25
that he would so	clearly	prove it that it	6, 274/ 14
saw the matter so	clearly	proved indeed. And with	6, 280/ 24
being so plain and	clearly	proved, it was and	6, 280/ 28
matter already proved so	clearly	and by so many	6, 284/ 19
it was well and	clearly	proved that the chancellor	6, 318/ 3
have seemed so more	clearly	if they had been	6, 329/ 30
things that well and	clearly	prove the sacrament of	6, 351/ 2
without charity they lost	clearly	the merit of all	6, 385/ 12
harm. And there it	clearly	appeared that he and	6, 399/ 11
the continuance thereof so	clearly	proved by many a	6, 434/ 1
a thousand miracle, so	clearly	testified by the virtuous	6, 434/ 2
learning, the light and	clearness	of his special grace	6, 38/ 28
now for the more	clearness	of our part therein	6, 242/ 33
all things, lean and	cleave	to the common faith	6, 37/ 34
tree, where it should	cleave	to the chalice and	6, 41/ 22
to be joined, and	cleave	together, and with the	6, 67/ 5
some with such reasons	cleave	the prick in twain	6, 94/ 25
his ignorance, lean and	cleave	to the faith of	6, 127/ 34
part at adventure and	cleave	thereto, as though ye	6, 175/ 35
is worst of all	clergies	. But by my troth	6, 294/ 4
findeth fault with the	clergy	in that he saith	6, 15/ 33
the living of the	clergy	. Whereunto the author somewhat	6, 16/ 2
provincial; and that the	clergy	is therein far from	6, 16/ 17
showing also that the	clergy	hath not forbidden the	6, 16/ 19
messenger moveth against the	clergy	that, though they have	6, 16/ 22
by some of the	clergy	, whereof the scripture should	6, 16/ 33
showeth also that the	clergy	doth not procure it	6, 19/ 13

somewhat showeth that the	clergy	doth no wrong in	6, 19/ 16
condemnation of heretics the	clergy	might lawfully do much	6, 20/ 3
and that indeed the	clergy	doth now no more	6, 20/ 4
-- used in the	clergy	. And they take for	6, 28/ 10
the faults of the	clergy	. And they think that	6, 28/ 19
much only as the	clergy	themselves list now and	6, 29/ 3
but also that the	clergy	of this realm hath	6, 29/ 12
this dealing of the	clergy	to be thus, and	6, 29/ 18
the vices of the	clergy	, therefore he was brought	6, 29/ 27
is this, that the	clergy	cease not hereby nor	6, 30/ 10
a Lutheran serveth the	clergy	for a common cloak	6, 30/ 22
to think that the	clergy	for malice and envy	6, 30/ 31
thought plainly that the	clergy	seemeth far out of	6, 31/ 16
men reckon that the	clergy	is glad to favor	6, 53/ 1
perceive why that the	clergy	would for the gain	6, 53/ 19
the living of the	clergy	. And such as though	6, 54/ 1
to wit, not the	clergy	only, but the whole	6, 54/ 22
he wrote to the	clergy	and the people, takes	6, 55/ 9
he showed to the	clergy	that he kept from	6, 145/ 34
people or of the	clergy	, yet can I nothing	6, 164/ 22
that especially by the	clergy	that teacheth them; howbeit	6, 200/ 29
some that thought the	clergy	therein far out of	6, 247/ 23
railing book against the	clergy	, and much part made	6, 291/ 10
findeth fault with the	clergy	in that he saith	6, 293/ 13
the living of the	clergy	. Whereunto the author somewhat	6, 293/ 16
in this matter the	clergy	most suspect, and wherein	6, 293/ 21
own tongue, and the	clergy	there findeth no such	6, 294/ 3
people, or else our	clergy	is worst of all	6, 294/ 4
example cometh of the	clergy	, among whom we see	6, 294/ 8
And therefore, while the	clergy	doth withdraw it us	6, 294/ 24
which ye think the	clergy	of this realm have	6, 294/ 32
the vice of the	clergy	in general -- the	6, 294/ 34
where ye accuse the	clergy	in their persons of	6, 295/ 2
an argument that our	clergy	is the worst of	6, 295/ 13
commonly call the secular	clergy	, is in learning and	6, 295/ 20
see what example the	clergy	giveth us," as though	6, 296/ 19
that priest were the	clergy	. But then forget we	6, 296/ 20
For undoubtedly, if the	clergy	be naught we must	6, 298/ 1
whereof he called the	clergy	only the light. Howbeit	6, 298/ 11
that is in the	clergy	naught is far the	6, 298/ 30
good, is for his	clergy	very far the better	6, 298/ 32
taken there into the	clergy	be not nor cannot	6, 310/ 6
blamed not only the	clergy	but also the temporality	6, 311/ 29
provincial, and that the	clergy	is therein far from	6, 314/ 8

showing also that the	clergy	hath not forbidden the	6, 314/ 9
the law whereby the	clergy	of this realm hath	6, 314/ 12
the dispraise of the	clergy	than to search and	6, 316/ 23
messenger moveth against the	clergy	that, though they have	6, 316/ 26
the reason that the	clergy	, though the law serve	6, 317/ 4
But truly, were the	clergy	of my mind, it	6, 330/ 24
by some of the	clergy	, wherefore the scripture should	6, 330/ 32
no cause why the	clergy	should keep the Bible	6, 331/ 2
and thereupon either the	clergy	, or at the leastwise	6, 331/ 30
good men of the	clergy	in doubt to suffer	6, 332/ 2
But yet that the	clergy	is of the contrary	6, 332/ 23
already. For when the	clergy	therein agreed that the	6, 340/ 29
the prelates of the	clergy	(among whom I have	6, 344/ 26
books were by the	clergy	forbidden of malice and	6, 345/ 12
they think that the	clergy	will not have his	6, 345/ 19
his railing against the	clergy	is, as some would	6, 346/ 32
good men of the	clergy	be not so sore	6, 346/ 34
them that in the	clergy	be naught be very	6, 347/ 4
this gear against the	clergy	, and the people as	6, 369/ 11
hear it against the	clergy	and against the lords	6, 369/ 11
showeth also that the	clergy	doth not procure it	6, 406/ 1
way taken by the	clergy	, to put men convicted	6, 406/ 11
For neither doth the	clergy	therein any such thing	6, 406/ 20
thereof, and by the	clergy	left unto the secular	6, 410/ 5
it is not the	clergy	that laboreth to have	6, 410/ 7
him; and thereof the	clergy	giveth knowledge to the	6, 410/ 23
somewhat showeth that the	clergy	doth no wrong in	6, 410/ 33
of counsel with the	clergy	when there were a	6, 417/ 8
condemnation of heretics, the	clergy	might lawfully do much	6, 428/ 22
and that indeed the	clergy	doth now no more	6, 428/ 23
For as for the	clergy	, whom they labor to	6, 428/ 26
much less that the	clergy	doth to heretics, than	6, 429/ 4
so that if the	clergy	did unto much more	6, 429/ 30
it doth) that the	clergy	might in this case	6, 430/ 9
would fain defame the	clergy	, is and hath been	6, 430/ 14
appeareth well that the	clergy	is not in this	6, 430/ 25
devised not by the	clergy	but by temporal princes	6, 430/ 27
at full that the	clergy	doth at this day	6, 431/ 8
that as well the	clergy	in the persecution of	6, 431/ 12
I saw priest or	clerk	fare the better therefor	6, 234/ 27
the good and great	clerk	Nicholas de Lyra upon	6, 252/ 35
his brother, being a	clerk	of a church, had	6, 328/ 10
take themselves for great	clerks	. And as the apostles	6, 151/ 35
question, and many great	clerks	and well scripted men	6, 156/ 29

by collusion handle his	client's	matter feebly for the	6, 101/ 15
clergy for a common	cloak	of a false crime	6, 30/ 22
device, which, under a	cloak	of special zeal to	6, 43/ 37
nor good color to	cloak	or cover it with	6, 211/ 16
fear to have some	cloak	to cover their heresy	6, 232/ 24
nor they by any	cloak	or color defend them	6, 373/ 35
put forth under the	cloak	of honey. As this	6, 399/ 31
the color of their	cloaked	heresies." The Third Chapter	6, 51/ 19
toward themselves covered and	cloaked	under the pretext of	6, 122/ 32
in no wise be	cloaked	, then began he somewhat	6, 379/ 23
that falsehood of their	cloaked	collusion is pulled off	6, 399/ 29
when he perceived his	cloaked	heresies espied and destroyed	6, 424/ 21
a high devilish pride,	cloaked	under pretext of good	6, 428/ 16
calleth such heretics wolves	cloaked	in sheep's skins, and	6, 429/ 36
opinion, for all the	cloaks	that he had set	6, 399/ 9
before seven of the	clock	-- for so I	6, 35/ 20
people muse upon a	clock	that hath the spring	6, 71/ 3
locked up in a	close	chest, and that no	6, 175/ 11
upon the discovering or	close	keeping thereof his honesty	6, 351/ 9
and long keeping himself	close	from disclosing of the	6, 379/ 18
-- secretly conveyed and	closed	in the barrel, so	6, 71/ 4
conceived in that holy	closet	taken up and consecrated	6, 151/ 15
in that thin, corruptible	cloth	kept and preserved uncorrupted	6, 39/ 8
a new web of	cloth	as to sow up	6, 293/ 6
alms in meat, drink,	cloth	, and lodging, because of	6, 393/ 3
with manna, and their	clothes	never wasted nor were	6, 42/ 9
spurs, arras, and painted	clothes	; and, as though these	6, 51/ 6
and in his common	clothes	as he goeth all	6, 354/ 17
to you in the	clothing	of sheep, and yet	6, 421/ 23
the desert in the	cloud	by day and the	6, 57/ 12
with them in the	cloud	by day and in	6, 182/ 19
died in their swaddling	clouts	. "To this he said	6, 381/ 21
lie and smolder as	coals	doth in quench; but	6, 203/ 2
it all to hard	coals	, yet is he not	6, 258/ 25
his bread burnt to	coals	, nor dough-baked neither." "By	6, 258/ 33
of her own working.	Coarse	were they not, nor	6, 222/ 23
Davy will have thy	coat	too." And this thing	6, 373/ 30
Fifth, while the Lord	Cobham	maintained certain heresies, and	6, 409/ 27
after that the Lord	Cobham	taken in Wales and	6, 409/ 34
a cuckoo than a	cock	, though the one be	6, 80/ 15
the serpent and the	cockatrice	, and treading upon the	6, 348/ 3
apostles would sow some	cockle	of dissension among the	6, 124/ 37
while good corn and	cockle	, till it shall at	6, 205/ 9
error or oversight some	cockle	among the corn, which	6, 347/ 16

save itself as the	cockle	, and God should always	6, 407/ 33
do look into the	coffin	of that shrine to	6, 221/ 29
of like reason, the	cold	of other countries must	6, 65/ 17
shiver and shake for	cold	in the midst of	6, 84/ 31
preaching, walking, hunger, thirst,	cold	, and heat, beating, scourging	6, 106/ 16
judges were but a	cold	and bare alleging, but	6, 116/ 5
had liefer bear twain	cold	in his neck, than	6, 271/ 3
and bear themselves full	coldly	that would take the	6, 37/ 27
I heard once Master	Colet	the good dean of	6, 298/ 2
well understood by the	collation	and consideration of one	6, 117/ 5
natural reason, with the	collation	of other texts, help	6, 127/ 22
wisdom, study, diligence, and	collation	of one text with	6, 167/ 26
yet will ye have	collation	made of one text	6, 169/ 4
decree. And by the	collation	of the one with	6, 358/ 15
reasonable, whereof what other	collection	have you that brought	6, 65/ 23
him, and by a	collection	and discourse of reason	6, 135/ 35
dispicions than were mad	Collins	alone, if he were	6, 433/ 16
and his wife, frantic	Collins	, and more frantic Tyndale	6, 434/ 17
advocate that would by	collusion	handle his client's matter	6, 101/ 15
he that were, without	collusion	, sure of a living	6, 302/ 26
falsehood of their cloaked	collusion	is pulled off, then	6, 399/ 30
body should be at	Cologne	, and indeed such a	6, 86/ 10
proof that, howsoever they	color	their words, they mean	6, 18/ 32
peradventure seem, for the	color	of my cause, to	6, 22/ 26
pretend holiness for the	color	of their cloaked heresies	6, 51/ 18
under the name and	color	of devotion, to the	6, 53/ 2
quoth the duke. "What	color	is my gown?" Then	6, 86/ 32
beggar told him. "What	color	, " quoth he, "is this	6, 86/ 34
fair woman painted whose	color	ye had weened were	6, 91/ 14
world hath a fair	color	of herself? If ye	6, 91/ 16
point again, nor any	color	could lay but that	6, 184/ 8
have reason nor good	color	to cloak or cover	6, 211/ 16
that might have the	color	and face of a	6, 243/ 19
seem to have any	color	for him), that the	6, 265/ 16
that might bear any	color	of any good cause	6, 270/ 20
what good cause or	color	could he find to	6, 286/ 32
body had they no	color	but only because they	6, 317/ 29
holy scripture, whereof, under	color	of great zeal and	6, 347/ 11
by any cloak or	color	defend them. "And besides	6, 373/ 35
proof that, howsoever they	color	their words, they mean	6, 378/ 3
but that for any	color	he could find one	6, 379/ 32
that therefore, though they	color	their matters when they	6, 389/ 14
very doctrine, howsoever ye	color	it. "Then was it	6, 390/ 14
a false gloss and	color	to say that without	6, 392/ 4

without ground, cause, or	color	laid wherefore. Concerning the	6, 425/ 11
man can have any	color	of excuse if men	6, 435/ 4
names of all the	colors	that could be showed	6, 87/ 1
the difference between diverse	colors	, yet could he not	6, 87/ 4
names of all these	colors	but if he had	6, 87/ 5
Setting nevertheless all the	colors	he could to make	6, 379/ 27
two points, himself had	combined	and knit together. "And	6, 36/ 4
light and burn all	combustible	things that it may	6, 383/ 3
preach in time to	come	, it were much better	6, 15/ 6
as they tell, that	come	from thence, but also	6, 25/ 17
because I may not	come	myself (howbeit therefor too	6, 25/ 23
we had might conveniently	come	together, ye would rather	6, 26/ 20
-- he durst not	come	thither, then was he	6, 29/ 30
morrow when he was	come	again somewhat before seven	6, 35/ 19
body. These men be	come	in to so high	6, 44/ 4
Doom, when he shall	come	in his high majesty	6, 49/ 10
all his people should	come	) he hath vouchsafed to	6, 57/ 22
that the time should	come	in which they should	6, 58/ 4
that the time should	come	, and then was come	6, 58/ 11
come, and then was	come	already, when the very	6, 58/ 12
they should never after	come	into the Temple and	6, 58/ 27
they most use to	come	to the temple of	6, 59/ 4
And those that least	come	there, be well known	6, 59/ 5
God would they should	come	thither for their health	6, 61/ 1
off but we shall	come	one step or twain	6, 64/ 31
quoth he, "would now	come	to tell me that	6, 71/ 22
Sir," quoth he, "ye	come	indeed somewhat near me	6, 74/ 6
see that great water	come	wallowing up against the	6, 80/ 6
fellow feigning himself to	come	seek a saint in	6, 85/ 22
dream that he should	come	out of Berwyke, where	6, 86/ 6
when the king was	come	and the town full	6, 86/ 14
many that could not	come	near to her cried	6, 87/ 22
warrant you, that never	come	to light, and are	6, 88/ 37
Look what devotion men	come	thither with. With the	6, 99/ 36
with. With the most	come	they that most abuse	6, 100/ 1
Christendom. But now to	come	to the point, since	6, 101/ 26
intricated ere it should	come	at the end. And	6, 102/ 19
Pharisees, ye shall never	come	in heaven). And where	6, 103/ 20
Christian men that should	come	after?" "I think yes	6, 103/ 23
also that should after	come	in their places and	6, 103/ 34
wot well Christ said, "	Come	to me, ye that	6, 105/ 3
pain, we look to	come	thither with play --	6, 106/ 20
he bade Saint Peter	come	upon the water to	6, 107/ 33
bade not the remnant	come	so. And so may	6, 107/ 35

oportet credere" (Whoso will	come	to God must needs	6, 111/ 4
yet methink that I	come	to this point by	6, 113/ 11
thing and cannot well	come	thereon but miss and	6, 113/ 13
But yet since we	come	to this conclusion by	6, 113/ 22
time past or to	come	. In which wise he	6, 115/ 11
also that he would	come	himself, whereto all this	6, 115/ 28
else by natural reason	come	to it, or else	6, 117/ 25
of scripture, we be	come	to the same point	6, 119/ 30
quoth he, "we be	come	back here with going	6, 120/ 14
gladium" (I am not	come	to send peace into	6, 124/ 33
this I say hath	come	of some that have	6, 126/ 3
were it necessary to	come	well and surely instructed	6, 127/ 14
scripture by, when we	come	to the scripture to	6, 133/ 9
one were ere he	come	to the study of	6, 133/ 15
of Christ once to	come	. Which faith delivered to	6, 140/ 28
conclusion, the time shall	come	when the remnant that	6, 143/ 2
living God, which art	come	into this world." Our	6, 143/ 20
at that time to	come	into the hands of	6, 144/ 34
or writing that might	come	into pagan hands, when	6, 145/ 17
the apostles, and so	come	down to our days	6, 149/ 35
her how it should	come	about by the Holy	6, 150/ 32
surely wade through and	come	to such end of	6, 152/ 28
methinketh it is to	come	to it. But since	6, 163/ 16
his going he will	come	again to them; and	6, 177/ 20
fatherless children, but will	come	again to them himself	6, 177/ 23
But when he shall	come	that is the Spirit	6, 178/ 22
as orphans, but will	come	himself and be with	6, 178/ 33
she is loath to	come	so near as to	6, 180/ 25
before our days." "Now	come	you," quoth I, "to	6, 181/ 1
last with much work	come	to an end. And	6, 185/ 22
longing to know. But	come	on then and let	6, 186/ 4
were, nor durst not	come	out and show themselves	6, 189/ 29
the persecution used to	come	together to the preaching	6, 190/ 15
you call the church,	come	to the churches where	6, 191/ 4
idols, and there they	come	to service with us	6, 191/ 6
we do naught, they	come	to our church, as	6, 191/ 8
have no church nor	come	to none, but to	6, 191/ 36
credere" (A man cannot	come	to God without faith	6, 194/ 28
congregations of heretics have	come	out of the church	6, 195/ 14
the heretics, as sects	come	out of the church	6, 200/ 4
how should these infidels	come	to the faith, and	6, 200/ 34
how should they now	come	to the right when	6, 201/ 3
when the time shall	come	that this church shall	6, 205/ 35
But all," quoth I, "	come	to church and worship	6, 208/ 24

believed if any would	come	and preach another gospel	6, 224/ 6
home than thus to	come	seek them with such	6, 226/ 26
defend. And we will	come	home here to Paul's	6, 234/ 33
that Christ had not	come	here. Nor it had	6, 236/ 21
let some of them	come	forth, and at their	6, 241/ 12
in a morning, new	come	from the university, where	6, 247/ 11
when we hap to	come	to them." "That shall	6, 248/ 12
well." "Then were we	come	, " quoth your friend, "unto	6, 252/ 1
the stile ere we	come	at it. We be	6, 260/ 6
that are yet to	come	, and who shall fall	6, 262/ 22
ye will, till they	come	at a water where	6, 274/ 20
grace in time to	come	, and so I beseech	6, 279/ 14
preach in time to	come	, it were much better	6, 279/ 22
in, but other that	come	after him cast an	6, 296/ 5
their part nor ours	come	to that point but	6, 298/ 15
he hath forbidden to	come	about him. Like as	6, 300/ 8
prince would not have	come	at him, ye would	6, 300/ 15
well what commodity hath	come	to them by such	6, 309/ 32
by such as have	come	from thence. "Now where	6, 310/ 10
harm," quoth I, "would	come	thereof, the proof would	6, 310/ 35
they will when they	come	thereto being already warned	6, 312/ 31
see soon when we	come	thereto. But for our	6, 315/ 19
he had caused to	come	thither. Then my lord	6, 320/ 21
with much work we	come	to somewhat. But whereby	6, 321/ 7
all his cunning was	come	to this, he was	6, 323/ 30
other could we not	come	by, whom we might	6, 329/ 6
and as little harm	come	, as can be devised	6, 339/ 13
folly and fault, may	come	to some part. As	6, 339/ 15
little chosen flock, to	come	into this world and	6, 340/ 24
all the copies should	come	whole unto the bishop's	6, 341/ 15
no part thereof should	come	in theirs which, to	6, 343/ 8
any harm that would	come	by them, but for	6, 351/ 28
amendment shall this man	come	to? And especially if	6, 352/ 14
souls in time to	come	; but we worship the	6, 356/ 35
Whereupon he agreed to	come	to dispicions, but he	6, 363/ 3
same would in conclusion	come	to. The temporal lords	6, 369/ 9
his lesson when they	come	there, where it is	6, 372/ 7
it could never have	come	to pass that so	6, 374/ 14
handwriting so far forth	come	to light that they	6, 379/ 23
if any angel would	come	down from heaven and	6, 384/ 3
angel of heaven should	come	down and tell a	6, 384/ 9
that an angel may	come	down from heaven to	6, 384/ 21
of heaven never can	come	down and teach a	6, 384/ 30
though none angel could	come	down and teach an	6, 385/ 22

Christian men hope to	come	to heaven, whereas the	6, 387/ 30
worthy the glory to	come	that shall be showed	6, 397/ 3
other? What fruit could	come	of their exhortation if	6, 400/ 13
forth as the leaves	come	out of the tree	6, 404/ 6
that it were once	come	to that point, and	6, 405/ 27
people should as well	come	up and be as	6, 407/ 32
that beastly pleasure and	come	to the faith of	6, 408/ 9
any resistance, though he	come	into Christendom with a	6, 411/ 24
And when it should	come	to that, then would	6, 412/ 5
the Turk happen to	come	in, it is little	6, 412/ 13
now much work to	come	in at divers tides	6, 412/ 32
city, they should not	come	forth and foolhardily put	6, 414/ 20
and especially infidels, to	come	in, spoil, and rob	6, 415/ 26
and hired after to	come	to Christ's faith again	6, 416/ 23
little change themselves or	come	to good amendment. I	6, 416/ 28
the false prophets that	come	to you in the	6, 421/ 23
of the people, hath	come	into many men so	6, 423/ 6
be the forewalkers) to	come	into this wretched world	6, 434/ 34
I, "and yet he	cometh	to his persuasion by	6, 65/ 19
merry tale," quoth I, "	cometh	never amiss to me	6, 69/ 17
and very perfect gift	cometh	from above, descending from	6, 97/ 19
the most part that	cometh	, cometh for no devotion	6, 100/ 3
most part that cometh,	cometh	for no devotion at	6, 100/ 3
faith of Christ's church,	cometh	to the scripture of	6, 152/ 34
images and saints, yet	cometh	he to the church	6, 200/ 10
sin -- and so	cometh	within the gates, as	6, 204/ 13
use they, as he	cometh	by, to cast rose	6, 227/ 25
into which the country	cometh	with procession at Whitsuntide	6, 236/ 1
ye see, lo, what	cometh	of this saying of	6, 258/ 3
the denying. But there	cometh	a thing in my	6, 280/ 29
the occasion and example	cometh	of the clergy, among	6, 294/ 8
for worldly winning, yet	cometh	that sort thereto with	6, 301/ 23
venomous words, when he	cometh	to his own answer	6, 364/ 3
their deeds what good	cometh	of their sect. For	6, 372/ 18
works all the merit	cometh	of our faith only	6, 389/ 29
together, all the merit	cometh	yet of our faith	6, 392/ 24
that all the merit	cometh	of our faith. "To	6, 395/ 3
or on the gallows	cometh	not after his deserving	6, 403/ 31
perceived, to the inward	comfort	, spiritual rejoicing, and great	6, 39/ 9
vouchsafe to assist and	comfort	us with the continual	6, 182/ 23
with you. But the	Comforter	, which is the Holy	6, 178/ 1
to them that this	Comforter	, this Holy Ghost, the	6, 178/ 7
needs be an envy	coming	of a high devilish	6, 48/ 11
as great cost in	coming	and going as other	6, 54/ 17

churchyard with his wings,	coming	to the same place	6, 68/ 8
made fools. Then women	coming	thither with their candles	6, 85/ 25
days before the king's	coming	thither, saying that he	6, 86/ 4
Ghost should at his	coming	write them all truth	6, 119/ 15
wise to foreshow his	coming	, his cause, his living	6, 141/ 33
and compared with his	coming	, conversation, and doings, might	6, 142/ 3
Lo, the days be	coming	, " said our Lord, "when	6, 142/ 15
yet covered, concerning the	coming	of Antichrist and the	6, 146/ 15
by the Holy Ghost	coming	into her and the	6, 150/ 33
else undoubtedly his whole	coming	had been in manner	6, 173/ 17
and shall, till his	coming	to the dreadful Doom	6, 193/ 14
first therein, and after	coming	out. And it appeareth	6, 193/ 22
or any man's words,	coming	at once into many	6, 213/ 20
see and hear us	coming	hither to us, or	6, 214/ 3
us, or our voice	coming	hence to them, or	6, 214/ 4
me to Christ's own	coming	and giving us our	6, 236/ 15
own fault, for the	coming	of Christ? I trow	6, 236/ 19
help deserve by his	coming	for the harm that	6, 236/ 23
a heinous deed as	coming	once to knowledge would	6, 263/ 4
for judges, and we	coming	all four into the	6, 274/ 16
that for one sinner	coming	again to grace, there	6, 283/ 21
convicted here of heresy	coming	from thence, and some	6, 288/ 23
understand, that because the	coming	together of the lords	6, 320/ 8
ready there against their	coming	. Where they began with	6, 320/ 12
the cause of their	coming	, the greatest temporal lord	6, 320/ 15
said at my first	coming	to you, were I	6, 417/ 7
did agree therein and	command	it, the author sheweth	6, 11/ 9
power well and boldly	command	. And thus our Lord	6, 27/ 26
that the prelates should	command	, as far as was	6, 104/ 9
only as they should	command	that were by God	6, 104/ 13
well agreeable therewith do	command	us obedience to our	6, 106/ 33
would his own mouth	command	them the contrary." "Why	6, 123/ 32
were it then to	command	us to believe the	6, 162/ 22
Did he not also	command	that whoso would not	6, 165/ 2
these words also, "I	command	that ye love each	6, 177/ 31
did agree therein and	command	it, the author sheweth	6, 179/ 10
true man. Will ye	command	me any more service	6, 324/ 19
of irregularity put or	command	any man to death	6, 411/ 7
in that God hath	commanded	him in all such	6, 10/ 20
proveth that God hath	commanded	us in all-thing necessary	6, 10/ 23
his reason rather have	commanded	to give that gold	6, 42/ 20
there were such, have	commanded	then to break it	6, 42/ 23
by which we be	commanded	to worship only one	6, 45/ 19
the beasts that himself	commanded	to be offered him	6, 50/ 2

pain of cursing was	commanded	that in his parish	6, 69/ 22
Scribes and Pharisees, which	commanded	other many things, and	6, 103/ 28
as far as was	commanded	in the law by	6, 104/ 9
that were by God	commanded	the people in the	6, 104/ 14
things as himself hath	commanded	his people in his	6, 104/ 16
which Christian people are	commanded	to do the thing	6, 121/ 32
were indeed sent and	commanded	by God to preach	6, 124/ 25
because it is not	commanded	by scripture we may	6, 148/ 33
in that God hath	commanded	him in all such	6, 153/ 32
since God so had	commanded	me, and had showed	6, 160/ 31
proveth that God hath	commanded	us in all things	6, 162/ 13
say, be by God	commanded	to believe the church	6, 162/ 21
Son of whom himself	commanded	: "Ipsum audite"; "Hear him	6, 163/ 2
without exception that he	commanded	us to do." "Then	6, 163/ 23
seem that we were	commanded	nothing else but each	6, 164/ 29
wedded a nun, were	commanded	to amend his lewd	6, 165/ 17
we be by Christ	commanded	to hear, believe, and	6, 165/ 25
be sent unto and	commanded	by God to believe	6, 165/ 31
ye be by Christ	commanded	to hear and believe	6, 165/ 32
but since he hath	commanded	his sheep to be	6, 166/ 22
worship not forbidden but	commanded	and pleasant to God	6, 171/ 21
with his mother-in-law, he	commanded	that he should be	6, 205/ 13
Jacob, that holy patriarch,	commanded	his children in his	6, 225/ 3
And albeit that God	commanded	that we should chiefly	6, 233/ 10
is there meant and	commanded	, because of this word	6, 305/ 19
the world. Saint Paul	commandeth	the people of Thessalonica	6, 148/ 3
it appear that God	commandeth	us in all such	6, 162/ 18
other point, that Christ	commandeth	us to believe his	6, 164/ 33
commendeth and the church	commandeth	and virtuous people have	6, 348/ 14
neither doth it or	commandeth	it. For I think	6, 411/ 11
the bishops and prelates,	commanding	only such things as	6, 104/ 15
mouth was three: twain	commanding	generation and eating; the	6, 139/ 7
God among the Jews,	commanding	the Sabbath Day to	6, 149/ 22
very strange manner of	commanding	. For of the church	6, 162/ 20
priest's apparel by the	commandment	of God, there is	6, 40/ 7
doings against the plain	commandment	of God's writings? And	6, 97/ 3
give you a new	commandment	, that you love together	6, 107/ 16
for himself, and no	commandment	to any successor of	6, 108/ 27
devil broken the third	commandment	in tasting the forbidden	6, 139/ 23
be showed, either by	commandment	, counsel, license or example	6, 149/ 31
of scripture giving any	commandment	of the change in	6, 155/ 15
New Testament from the	commandment	given for the Saturday	6, 155/ 16
God giveth us in	commandment	that we shall believe	6, 162/ 2
break and transgress the	commandment	of God for your	6, 163/ 13

perceive that great special	commandment	this fifteen hundred year	6, 304/ 7
Saint Paul in giving	commandment	that the widow should	6, 307/ 6
than one, and no	commandment	but a bare permission	6, 307/ 27
be maintained, gave in	commandment	to his attorney to	6, 326/ 20
court. Where, by the	commandment	of the King's Grace	6, 328/ 6
we, by the king's	commandment	, that man's brother in	6, 328/ 35
the breach of God's	commandment	by the subtle suggestion	6, 394/ 9
yet he broke his	commandment	. And I think that	6, 394/ 15
of heaven, keep the	commandments	"; did not he say	6, 103/ 21
second word concerning the	commandments	. But as for the	6, 103/ 24
and intent of those	commandments	, they thereby consequently knew	6, 139/ 20
stone, by the Ten	Commandments	put in remembrance again	6, 141/ 19
and evident as God's	commandments	and his holy counsels	6, 336/ 3
for keeping of the	commandments	without faith, since Christ	6, 391/ 32
of heaven, keep the	commandments	." And saith also, "Do	6, 391/ 34
keep and observe the	commandments	of God. Which blasphemous	6, 396/ 2
a man keep his	commandments	and keep him out	6, 396/ 5
been, which I much	commend	, studious in holy scripture	6, 33/ 35
yet love they and	commend	the man, as one	6, 283/ 29
commending perpetual chastity did	commend	a thing not commendable	6, 309/ 13
he taketh for virtuous,	commend	Luther's way, he is	6, 418/ 17
length well like and	commend	the things which now	6, 426/ 33
commend a thing not	commendable	; or else, if every	6, 309/ 13
only excusable but also	commendable	, the common war which	6, 415/ 11
great praise and high	commendation	they said that in	6, 248/ 20
affection is to be	commended	of men and women	6, 61/ 12
of God's own mouth	commended	." "Surely," quoth your friend	6, 309/ 16
that he so highly	commended	unto the people, bringing	6, 368/ 24
kind of good works	commended	; and seeth now suddenly	6, 433/ 27
it. And highly he	commendeth	them that for his	6, 308/ 31
that he most especially	commendeth	? Or if we granted	6, 308/ 33
virtues as holy scripture	commendeth	and the church commandeth	6, 348/ 13
for all that he	commendeth	him for that he	6, 356/ 11
the contrary. For he	commendeth	the bishop there because	6, 357/ 10
not wrought with charity,	commendeth	only the faith that	6, 386/ 3
praise, and especially least	commending	such as be most	6, 40/ 14
either that Christ in	commending	perpetual chastity did commend	6, 309/ 12
should lean to the	commenters	and unto natural reason	6, 9/ 18
should lean to the	commenters	and unto natural reason	6, 128/ 10
first, as for the	commenters	that ye speak of	6, 128/ 20
As for the old	commenters	," quoth I, "they tell	6, 129/ 15
there indeed divers old	commenters	and doctors of the	6, 203/ 35
much. And secondly, the	comments	of holy doctors. And	6, 9/ 12
it to believe the	comments	and glosses of men	6, 96/ 34

much. And secondly, the	comments	of holy doctors. And	6, 122/ 14
to the writings and	comments	of old holy fathers	6, 127/ 11
the truth in the	comments	of the good holy	6, 127/ 24
speak of, either their	comments	tell us the same	6, 128/ 21
the purpose of divers	comments	, in comparing together divers	6, 131/ 35
without care of the	comments	, and without any further	6, 136/ 30
the credence of God's	commination	and overmuch hope and	6, 252/ 30
all the dehortations and	comminations	and threats in scripture	6, 403/ 21
for so evil to	commit	it." "There is," quoth	6, 261/ 24
to whom he might	commit	all the whole, so	6, 343/ 25
therein though he should	commit	unto some man the	6, 343/ 26
some layman betake and	commit	with good advice and	6, 344/ 2
above rehearsed, I briefly	committed	it to writing. The	6, 35/ 9
confession for his sin	committed	indeed. For by that	6, 282/ 31
Lo, Acham, that had	committed	sacrilege, whereof is written	6, 283/ 6
forget offences done and	committed	unto himself, yet hath	6, 325/ 30
and that he was	committed	to the Marshalsea, this	6, 329/ 12
perceived by great outrages	committed	against the peace and	6, 409/ 18
flock that Christ hath	committed	unto their cure, and	6, 430/ 6
else if it might	commodiously	be done, there were	6, 46/ 36
them the pleasures and	commodities	of the town, and	6, 370/ 25
nor goods take any	commodity	. And over this we	6, 54/ 15
to seek our own	commodity	with our neighbor's harm	6, 300/ 4
whoso consider well what	commodity	hath come to them	6, 309/ 31
to keep the whole	commodity	from any whole people	6, 339/ 14
any point of the	common	belief of Christ's Catholic	6, 8/ 32
and concludeth that this	common	known multitude of Christian	6, 12/ 21
the reprovng of a	common	law. And he showeth	6, 14/ 20
be somewhat bold to	common	in familiar manner with	6, 23/ 1
the clergy for a	common	cloak of a false	6, 30/ 22
and cleave to the	common	faith, and belief of	6, 37/ 34
Christian men, from the	common	faith, and belief of	6, 38/ 1
myself hath been, with	common	report of other honest	6, 38/ 4
them. We see it	common	, in the wretched condition	6, 48/ 1
master, like as in	common	custom of people we	6, 48/ 31
wretchedness as from the	common	temple or parish church	6, 58/ 32
Christ's church, by the	common	consent whereof, these matters	6, 62/ 18
some other place in	common	use and custom. But	6, 70/ 18
it undone." "If the	common	presumption," quoth I, "sufficiently	6, 76/ 9
been wrought besides the	common	course of nature, that	6, 76/ 15
upon. So that if	common	presumption serve you, ye	6, 76/ 18
God hath besides the	common	course of nature wrought	6, 77/ 9
need not believe a	common	fame of this miracle	6, 77/ 16
the wind, keeping a	common	course to and fro	6, 80/ 7

well and was a	common	harlot at Calyce many	6, 88/ 5
them and us nothing	common	to ground upon but	6, 102/ 22
any point of that	common	belief of Christ's Catholic	6, 116/ 24
or preaching of such	common	things as all Christian	6, 123/ 9
strange opinions against the	common	faith of Christ's whole	6, 123/ 13
be specified in our	common	Creed, made in the	6, 136/ 31
it is almost a	common	thing among men so	6, 138/ 20
duty, yet were the	common	people of the children	6, 141/ 13
there shall. And in	common	speech is that figure	6, 150/ 16
better understood among the	common	people than they be	6, 151/ 34
wits and left the	common	faith of the Catholic	6, 153/ 8
one side, either by	common	determination at a general	6, 164/ 17
of the consent and	common	agreement of the old	6, 169/ 30
church but of the	common	consent of the church	6, 169/ 32
consent and agreement and	common	Catholic faith of the	6, 187/ 24
scripture self, and the	common	persuasion and faith of	6, 188/ 13
therein proved that the	common	faith of the church	6, 188/ 16
must needs be the	common	known multitude of Christian	6, 205/ 5
and concludeth that this	common	known multitude of Christian	6, 206/ 12
indeed, but this whole,	common	congregation of Christian people	6, 208/ 3
seen, so sure a	common	persuasion through the whole	6, 220/ 31
either part in the	common	speech of people called	6, 221/ 21
and division and by	common	consent exhorteth them to	6, 224/ 10
her pilgrimage by a	common	manner of speech to	6, 232/ 3
the morning for a	common	custom. Will ye break	6, 235/ 36
the reproving of a	common	law. And he showeth	6, 260/ 1
judge, since that the	common	laws be commonly made	6, 262/ 5
take away were one	common	purse of all four	6, 263/ 16
matter. Not for the	common	gloss that the confession	6, 281/ 33
unto him, either by	common	fame or other information	6, 282/ 20
congregation, which word is	common	to a company of	6, 286/ 33
if he changed the	common	known word into the	6, 287/ 28
men's ears not every	common	love, but a good	6, 288/ 5
bare name of love,	common	to the virtuous love	6, 288/ 34
if it were as	common	as chalk or clay	6, 301/ 5
matter, was peradventure not	common	to the hands of	6, 305/ 4
soul. And that the	common	people be as infants	6, 333/ 4
homely manner that the	common	lay people, men and	6, 334/ 10
like much of the	common	people, which most long	6, 334/ 36
law civil, that the	common	people should never be	6, 335/ 8
these matters, if the	common	people might be bold	6, 335/ 21
secret ciphers but such	common	letters as almost every	6, 338/ 13
it is vulgar and	common	to every English man	6, 338/ 17
parts thereof which the	common	people of the Jews	6, 342/ 37

wit, that in so	common	a custom of confession	6, 351/ 7
breakfast, and in his	common	clothes as he goeth	6, 354/ 17
Luther cannot abide the	common	anthem of our Lady	6, 359/ 34
ordained only by the	common	consent of Christian people	6, 361/ 19
in Almaine of the	common	uplandish people so pleasantly	6, 369/ 7
grown that finally the	common	people have compelled the	6, 369/ 33
the churches for a	common	siege. And that in	6, 370/ 20
And then begin to	common	of a price for	6, 371/ 28
always been, by the	common	consent of the whole	6, 375/ 33
none other than every	common	preacher of the church	6, 380/ 11
what came of the	common	corps of Christendom, God	6, 413/ 30
of necessity, against the	common	nature, suffer another man	6, 414/ 33
but also commendable, the	common	war which every people	6, 415/ 12
their bodies destroyed by	common	sedition, insurrection and open	6, 416/ 4
that not only the	commonalty	of their sect show	6, 374/ 1
at divers pilgrimages, and	commonly	believed for very true	6, 7/ 19
good devout things used	commonly	in Christ's church. And	6, 14/ 12
allowed, and the contrary	commonly	condemned through the whole	6, 38/ 9
as a thing so	commonly	done that we reckon	6, 76/ 7
albeit miracles be nothing	commonly	and customably done nor	6, 76/ 10
by which name we	commonly	call the wonders wrought	6, 76/ 28
saw dead men as	commonly	called again by miracle	6, 80/ 17
at divers pilgrimages, and	commonly	believed for very true	6, 91/ 4
works, yet the world	commonly	and the frailty of	6, 110/ 2
only. As when we	commonly	speak of ourselves and	6, 137/ 12
they go on hunting	commonly	on Good Friday in	6, 235/ 35
if we consider how	commonly	men abuse it, we	6, 236/ 11
of God also. And	commonly	in the wild Irish	6, 236/ 33
good devout things used	commonly	in Christ's church. And	6, 255/ 12
the common laws be	commonly	made by many more	6, 262/ 6
death, do not use	commonly	to take a notary	6, 263/ 6
of old they used	commonly	to choose well elderly	6, 286/ 8
be. For he changeth	commonly	the name "grace" into	6, 290/ 17
that part which we	commonly	call the secular clergy	6, 295/ 20
orders were not so	commonly	given, but always receive	6, 302/ 30
which he thought not	commonly	convenient, else could they	6, 304/ 19
be used like. And	commonly	, the best laws shall	6, 334/ 35
but there hath always	commonly	these sects sprung of	6, 338/ 31
the head hath ever	commonly	been either some proud	6, 339/ 1
things which were then	commonly	most kept from the	6, 340/ 16
that God would have	commonly	known, repeated, and kept	6, 342/ 35
keeping thereof his honesty	commonly	and often time his	6, 351/ 10
had the mind that	commonly	such fools have; he	6, 366/ 23
such things be they	commonly	that these heretics teach	6, 420/ 7

for a while. For	commonly	soon after such as	6, 422/ 16
like wise from the	commons	, and no man suffered	6, 340/ 13
to do, and seditious	commotions	that they be wont	6, 430/ 16
memory, with whom to	commune	I trust shall not	6, 25/ 27
of the country to	commune	and devise about the	6, 412/ 26
he broke of, and	communed	with me in your	6, 26/ 13
accounting that after our	communication	ended I should never	6, 21/ 14
and reporting of our	communication	), yet finding our treaty	6, 21/ 24
were to send our	communication	to my said friend	6, 22/ 7
as occasion fell in	communication	. In which albeit I	6, 23/ 18
with me in familiar	communication	, whereof some part I	6, 24/ 28
hath of all our	communication	made you faithfully plain	6, 26/ 18
them have written that	communication	which none of them	6, 59/ 13
more perceiving in our	communication	hereafter ere ever we	6, 66/ 5
there was fallen in	communication	the story of Joseph	6, 157/ 2
upon occasion rising in	communication	, had again repeated with	6, 247/ 13
showed them of our	communication	had already, concerning the	6, 247/ 26
filthy delight of evil	communication	. Let a good man	6, 296/ 28
we entered into that	communication	. And yet make those	6, 330/ 6
the university, in the	communication	that I had with	6, 355/ 4
there one at our	communication	learned in the law	6, 355/ 28
the rehearsing of the	communication	had with this man	6, 398/ 18
open sermons or secret	communication	, perceived to be favorers	6, 418/ 23
part of our long	communication	. "For by my troth	6, 432/ 30
like wise assign some	companies	that be known for	6, 189/ 25
know that all the	companies	and sects of heretics	6, 207/ 4
of all those many	companies	each calling himself the	6, 243/ 10
as was the pilgrim's	companion	, which when his fellow	6, 68/ 6
his secret friend and	companion	in such matters, his	6, 270/ 24
mad. If they be	companionable	we call them vicious	6, 296/ 15
many shameful and shameless	companions	. "Who could have abided	6, 375/ 10
if some of that	company	(which are confederated and	6, 22/ 21
thanks for your good	company	when we were last	6, 24/ 26
to his blessed heavenly	company	, which he showeth not	6, 57/ 9
solemnly and resort in	company	to worship him together	6, 57/ 36
out of all fleshly	company	, as far from all	6, 58/ 31
rode once in good	company	, and to say the	6, 91/ 21
the truth for good	company	, to Walsingham in pilgrimage	6, 91/ 22
presence of all the	company	restored to their good	6, 93/ 29
very good and godly	company	at the Minoress where	6, 94/ 4
but only for good	company	to babble thitherward and	6, 100/ 4
that Arius and his	company	were heretics all, and	6, 159/ 35
were a certain known	company	of men and women	6, 161/ 29
If he and his	company	," quoth I, "be the	6, 189/ 21

the church is that	company	peradventure that ye, which	6, 189/ 35
and show you a	company	and congregation, which they	6, 192/ 4
to be, but a	company	ungathered that no man	6, 199/ 3
a secret unknown, not	company	and congregation, but a	6, 199/ 24
and everywhere gathered in	company	, would have it turned	6, 203/ 5
Is it not this	company	and congregation of all	6, 206/ 21
having one in his	company	that told by the	6, 228/ 5
and all the holy	company	of heaven, and yet	6, 233/ 33
feign and lie: that	company	that is the true	6, 242/ 5
be false, than that	company	that is the true	6, 242/ 8
is common to a	company	of Christian men or	6, 286/ 33
Christian men or a	company	of Turks? "Like wisdom	6, 286/ 33
in way of good	company	, kneeled down and held	6, 287/ 7
very naught of that	company	whereof there is such	6, 301/ 16
of lay people and	company	of women in their	6, 303/ 2
meet with much worse	company	than themselves, and that	6, 303/ 5
cared not for the	company	of a woman, he	6, 310/ 16
own house and the	company	of their wives. And	6, 312/ 15
scantly that. All which	company	, though they can understand	6, 338/ 24
and Tyndale and their	company	do, which not only	6, 359/ 30
ungracious heresies, a boisterous	company	of that unhappy sect	6, 369/ 16
in any wise be	comparable	with any part of	6, 126/ 15
it diligently, and diligently	compare	and consider every text	6, 117/ 7
cross, if it were	compared	with the gold that	6, 51/ 5
and prophecies set and	compared	with his coming, conversation	6, 142/ 2
considered and every part	compared	with other." "Hard it	6, 168/ 17
man, if it were	compared	with the sovereign justice	6, 395/ 19
of divers comments, in	comparing	together divers texts that	6, 131/ 35
had in that proper	comparison	between treen chalices and	6, 41/ 24
a poor portion in	comparison	of the gold that	6, 50/ 35
they be few in	comparison	of the multitude. And	6, 109/ 21
they be few in	comparison	, yet make they about	6, 198/ 25
be very few in	comparison	of the multitude." "I	6, 298/ 18
their only faith, the	comparison	between them and devils	6, 388/ 22
that they will make	comparisons	between our Lady of	6, 99/ 17
match and (saving the	comparisons	be odious, I would	6, 295/ 22
they have in the	compass	of that ground by	6, 55/ 24
within a right narrow	compass	, and narrower shall do	6, 411/ 34
sea was wont to	compass	the isle and bring	6, 412/ 36
moved to pity and	compassion	upon the beholding of	6, 56/ 23
the wives were as	compatible	as the children be	6, 305/ 26
convicted and therefore to	compel	him to abjure. But	6, 276/ 25
a tyrant that would	compel	him by express words	6, 282/ 1
some reasonable necessity should	compel	him thereto, else would	6, 348/ 27

open, shameful penance, or	compel	them to pay at	6, 350/ 4
never have any man	compelled	by force and violence	6, 32/ 3
saying the truth, and	compelled	them to deny the	6, 209/ 15
say, if the church	compelled	any man to be	6, 311/ 20
himself, being thereto nothing	compelled	nor put either in	6, 329/ 4
the common people have	compelled	the rulers to follow	6, 369/ 34
reason moveth and necessity	compelleth	(except ye would have	6, 263/ 9
needeth not before no	competent	judge, that is to	6, 281/ 6
them any cause to	complain	. And over this, if	6, 36/ 18
did not so sore	complain	thereof, that -- because	6, 43/ 1
would anything marvel or	complain	of the burning of	6, 285/ 3
why do these men	complain	upon any man? Except	6, 404/ 21
to believe the four	complainants	in their own matter	6, 263/ 21
three witness, should be	complained	upon unto the church	6, 202/ 17
the wife said that	complained	to her gossip of	6, 258/ 20
doctor Saint Jerome greatly	complaineth	and rebuketh that lewd	6, 334/ 9
or cause given of	complaint	through any such secrets	6, 351/ 17
scripture hath his faith	comprehended	therein according to his	6, 114/ 15
world could not have	comprehended	. "These books are tempered	6, 144/ 12
as he is not	comprehensible	nor circumscribed nowhere, so	6, 57/ 4
some part was never	comprised	in the scripture yet	6, 115/ 34
be since written and	comprised	in scripture, and of	6, 140/ 34
of that name, that	compriseth	(as they make it	6, 30/ 25
good and substantial authority,	comprobate	and corroborate by the	6, 209/ 30
author declareth in the	comprobation	of pilgrimages that it	6, 5/ 24
author declareth in the	comprobation	of pilgrimages that it	6, 60/ 2
Lord work for the	comprobation	of his high pleasure	6, 90/ 13
by God for the	comprobation	of his pleasure therein	6, 101/ 28
maketh the miracles in	comprobation	thereof. "Also, if it	6, 112/ 24
show miracles for the	comprobation	of that manner of	6, 229/ 29
they serve for the	comprobation	of his holy doctrine	6, 240/ 17
will, but by the	compulsion	and handiwork of God	6, 377/ 4
take all violence and	compulsion	away upon all sides	6, 407/ 26
labored not only to	con	many texts thereof by	6, 34/ 2
for my part, I	con	you very good thank	6, 101/ 13
he, "that he should	con	his Creed before, because	6, 133/ 28
of laymen's hands, that	con	no more but their	6, 331/ 2
such priests too as	con	no more than their	6, 338/ 23
all together, that we	conceive	no damnable error." "Well	6, 117/ 20
another, so began to	conceive	a setting by himself	6, 140/ 10
her, "Lo, thou shalt	conceive	in thy womb and	6, 150/ 10
he said, "Thou shalt	conceive	," this could be no	6, 150/ 25
that ever she should	conceive	and have a child	6, 150/ 27
occasion given them to	conceive	the wrong doctrine and	6, 183/ 12

hath like difficulty to	conceive	. And when all the	6, 213/ 22
with false suggestions to	conceive	an evil opinion of	6, 256/ 9
the judge's mind to	conceive	a credence and an	6, 267/ 14
part I never can	conceive	good hope of his	6, 279/ 16
to take harm and	conceive	divers heresies in their	6, 368/ 14
heart can imagine or	conceive	-- so is it	6, 397/ 7
and delight that themselves	conceive	in their heart, when	6, 423/ 10
first was an opinion	conceived	in some men's heads	6, 5/ 10
first was an opinion	conceived	in some men's heads	6, 35/ 13
with imagination, and so	conceived	in the mind, is	6, 46/ 17
not, "Lo, thou art	conceived	," which if he had	6, 150/ 23
man after to be	conceived	in that holy closet	6, 151/ 15
which must needs be	conceived	both information and right	6, 178/ 26
the writer or speaker	conceiveth	in his mind: likewise	6, 46/ 15
in his mind, and	conceiveth	by devout meditation a	6, 56/ 20
the shame that he	conceiveth	in his heart before	6, 283/ 30
be far from any	conceiving	in our mind that	6, 213/ 12
had before her celestial	conception	of her Maker, made	6, 151/ 12
of this matter as	concerned	not any part of	6, 32/ 33
as far forth as	concerneth	any act done here	6, 27/ 16
as far forth as	concerneth	the necessity thereof misunderstand	6, 117/ 16
as far as necessarily	concerneth	our faith. But we	6, 117/ 18
though much of this	concerneth	his damnable heresies touching	6, 353/ 34
to be otherwise, ye	conclude	that every man is	6, 65/ 26
lay and very well	conclude	, that since those holy	6, 172/ 17
images be such, ye	conclude	the thing displeasing to	6, 230/ 6
may well and surely	conclude	that none of these	6, 245/ 20
then will he shortly	conclude	that the other part	6, 275/ 22
doth Tyndale, after Luther,	conclude	for a plain matter	6, 303/ 31
he might peradventure thereupon	conclude	that there should not	6, 309/ 1
yet could he not	conclude	, as he now concludeth	6, 309/ 3
done. Whereupon is finally	concluded	eftsoons the truth of	6, 13/ 34
a wise reason well	concluded	? "There is also in	6, 45/ 16
this reason His Highness	concluded	him so clearly, that	6, 184/ 6
done. Whereupon is finally	concluded	eftsoons the truth of	6, 237/ 29
is yet most surely	concluded	that these things be	6, 245/ 28
thing whereby ye were	concluded	, yet answered ye not	6, 251/ 2
that he should have	concluded	me as he did	6, 252/ 2
saw himself confuted and	concluded	evidently both by scripture	6, 367/ 1
The author showeth and	concludeth	that this common known	6, 12/ 21
The author showeth and	concludeth	that this common known	6, 206/ 12
estate. And thereon he	concludeth	that priests must needs	6, 308/ 23
conclude, as he now	concludeth	, that no priest should	6, 309/ 3
prince's purse. And for	conclusion	it is little doubt	6, 43/ 12

honest. But for the	conclusion	, the seed of them	6, 79/ 21
monks. And yet in	conclusion	, because no such feigned	6, 88/ 28
quoth he, "except the	conclusion	itself, whereupon we talk	6, 103/ 4
we come to this	conclusion	by the granting thereof	6, 113/ 22
surely, for a true	conclusion	in such means, by	6, 119/ 17
to take him in	conclusion	to the faith of	6, 136/ 27
Christ since; and in	conclusion	, the time shall come	6, 143/ 1
observed still. But in	conclusion	, when they were meet	6, 146/ 7
last, all shall in	conclusion	be his church triumphant	6, 193/ 10
better, he leaveth in	conclusion	no church at all	6, 204/ 30
through Christendom and a	conclusion	very true, that by	6, 206/ 18
men say that in	conclusion	with the weariness of	6, 257/ 30
day themselves. But for	conclusion	, he was convicted by	6, 268/ 3
he acknowledged them in	conclusion	to be naught, and	6, 269/ 3
and effect of your	conclusion	hangeeth upon the case	6, 273/ 35
granted, ye deduce your	conclusion	very surely. And in	6, 274/ 3
they might, as in	conclusion	they did, abjure him	6, 276/ 33
sure and an infallible	conclusion	, that a man may	6, 281/ 20
in prison; and in	conclusion	, never durst abide the	6, 325/ 4
secret mystery. "But in	conclusion	he set forth a	6, 356/ 5
that same would in	conclusion	come to. The temporal	6, 369/ 9
James for a final	conclusion	saith that the faith	6, 386/ 16
be. And this, for	conclusion	, he declared to be	6, 399/ 8
church doth. But in	conclusion	, when they be well	6, 399/ 28
church meaneth: yet in	conclusion	he plainly showed himself	6, 400/ 2
hold for a plain	conclusion	that it is not	6, 411/ 22
yet will they in	conclusion	decline to the like	6, 427/ 23
disputed between us, the	conclusions	selves be so sure	6, 27/ 18
in remembrance again certain	conclusions	of the law of	6, 141/ 20
Miserere mei deus, quoniam	conculcavit	me homo," with a	6, 88/ 2
upon sin and beastly	concupiscence	, and so clean contrary	6, 435/ 8
of scripture needs be	concurrent	. The Twenty-Fourth Chapter The	6, 9/ 22
of scripture needs be	concurrent	. "Sir," quoth he, "I	6, 128/ 15
peradventure those whom we	condemn	for heretics for holding	6, 12/ 18
of some judges would	condemn	for heresy such articles	6, 33/ 10
their own conscience may	condemn	them in doing the	6, 110/ 14
ye then," quoth he, "	condemn	that manner of study	6, 126/ 8
he by that means	condemn	the church of Christ	6, 149/ 20
peradventure, those whom we	condemn	for heretics for holding	6, 198/ 6
we. And as deeply	condemn	for heresy your opinion	6, 199/ 34
writings of holy doctors	condemn	these men's heresies, the	6, 211/ 9
by which they would	condemn	all Christendom as breakers	6, 308/ 14
the church abhor and	condemn	his deadly, damnable heresies	6, 426/ 14
showeth that in the	condemnation	of heretics the clergy	6, 20/ 2

would I touch the	condemnation	and burning of the	6, 35/ 31
against infidels, with the	condemnation	of heretics unto death	6, 36/ 3
church taketh in the	condemnation	of heretics. But as	6, 37/ 8
corruption especially toward the	condemnation	, upon which side only	6, 264/ 4
very cause of that	condemnation	. For else, whether he	6, 345/ 21
the cause of his	condemnation	and suppression of his	6, 346/ 33
showeth that in the	condemnation	of heretics, the clergy	6, 428/ 21
words or writing, or	condemnations	of their opinions in	6, 407/ 5
hanged himself; and after	condemned	him of heresy because	6, 16/ 28
were by man's judgment	condemned	for one; since it	6, 33/ 6
malice of unjust judges	condemned	. And that sometimes, percase	6, 33/ 9
preached, were judged and	condemned	for heresies, where they	6, 37/ 2
and the contrary commonly	condemned	through the whole flock	6, 38/ 9
holy doctors, but also	condemned	for heresies by sundry	6, 62/ 23
in heaven that have	condemned	your part and written	6, 209/ 25
their heresies impugned and	condemned	by their holy writings	6, 209/ 28
used this way and	condemned	the contrary, which hath	6, 210/ 11
but for that they	condemned	themselves in following the	6, 225/ 13
favor of any man	condemned	of heresy, while he	6, 255/ 29
first word refused and	condemned	them. But they, haply	6, 256/ 27
church of Christ had	condemned	and subdued many divers	6, 315/ 9
hanged himself, and after	condemned	him of heresy, because	6, 316/ 33
aldermen of the city,	condemned	him for a heretic	6, 327/ 22
and the church hath	condemned	. And thus in these	6, 335/ 21
hath been ere this	condemned	by a great council	6, 355/ 6
Paris by the university	condemned	, then he refused to	6, 362/ 27
deed itself, misliked and	condemned	his doctrine, for that	6, 396/ 11
long time past, openly	condemned	by many holy synods	6, 423/ 24
themselves content with the	condemning	of Luther, and forbidding	6, 30/ 11
in the pursuing and	condemning	men for heretics or	6, 32/ 35
of the general councils	condemning	your part by good	6, 209/ 29
saith that "Non sunt	condignae	passiones huius vitae ad	6, 397/ 1
common, in the wretched	condition	of this world, that	6, 48/ 1
these things in better	condition	or worse than another	6, 140/ 10
man but with this	condition	, "If thou be a	6, 216/ 16
themselves in following the	condition	of them that slew	6, 225/ 14
we would refuse the	condition	, where there be many	6, 408/ 28
husbands change their cumbrous	conditions	. Or if themselves peradventure	6, 235/ 16
Empire by a safe	conduct	. And there recognized and	6, 362/ 30
being by that safe	conduct	in good surety of	6, 362/ 33
he knoweth a very	coney	from a coney carved	6, 56/ 12
very coney from a	coney	carved and painted, Christian	6, 56/ 12
But as touching the	confederacy	between Luther and him	6, 288/ 20
that company (which are	confederated	and conspired together in	6, 22/ 21

was to lay and	confer	one text with another	6, 34/ 10
that we would have	conference	together of all his	6, 35/ 2
among them, and after	conferring	their several parts together	6, 341/ 12
openly and willingly to	confess	the truth. And that	6, 15/ 7
perjury to say and	confess	truth. And much more	6, 15/ 16
to nature. And they	confess	both that miracles be	6, 78/ 16
will not fail to	confess	. For albeit that I	6, 95/ 10
themselves doth at last	confess	, they think if they	6, 125/ 36
proof. Now must we	confess	, that either miracles at	6, 217/ 17
they be wont to	confess	in their own abjuration	6, 271/ 23
not to die therefor	confess	himself faulty, but always	6, 271/ 26
why should he falsely	confess	a fault in himself	6, 272/ 13
himself with them and	confess	against himself an untruth	6, 273/ 33
that still refuseth to	confess	his fault, that lieth	6, 278/ 9
him for shame to	confess	his fault." The Sixth	6, 279/ 18
openly and willingly to	confess	the truth. And that	6, 279/ 23
perjury to say and	confess	truth. And the much	6, 280/ 20
And if he should	confess	it where he needeth	6, 281/ 5
exhorted by Joshua to	confess	his fault openly and	6, 283/ 7
a joyful sorrow to	confess	the truth. And good	6, 283/ 28
to his attorney to	confess	their pleas to be	6, 326/ 21
examination; which did indeed	confess	nothing, neither of the	6, 328/ 36
his evil demeanor and	confess	the truth, at the	6, 379/ 20
he somewhat plainly to	confess	and declare not only	6, 379/ 24
Luther, whose sect ye	confess	that ye have leaned	6, 380/ 32
for no saint and	confessed	all the matter." "In	6, 87/ 29
whom and whose firm	confessed	faith he would build	6, 108/ 6
the faith by him	confessed	-- should never fail	6, 108/ 9
in that he had	confessed	it for false. And	6, 125/ 23
forth, till ye both	confessed	that neither of ye	6, 160/ 17
in question being first	confessed	and agreed between us	6, 219/ 27
wonder, but also, their	confessed	falsehood considered, a very	6, 243/ 23
before his judges he	confessed	from the beginning that	6, 256/ 24
examined; and there had	confessed	that he had held	6, 268/ 27
that another heretic that	confessed	for his own part	6, 269/ 10
and by himself also	confessed	, that he had bought	6, 269/ 19
truth. After which once	confessed	with his handwriting, then	6, 270/ 2
his own secret acquaintance	confessed	that he made the	6, 272/ 30
excuse himself. For he	confessed	that himself liked it	6, 273/ 8
well known and plainly	confessed	by such as have	6, 288/ 21
said ho, and verily	confessed	that the book in	6, 292/ 31
he knew it, he	confessed	that it was by	6, 319/ 14
among other things he	confessed	that he had long	6, 328/ 9
Highness as he had	confessed	. And His Highness, though	6, 328/ 31

as I told you	confessed	this matter, showed us	6, 329/ 7
after Luther's way, be	confessed	to a fair woman	6, 349/ 28
not let to be	confessed	weekly." "Ye would," quoth	6, 349/ 29
pilgrimages, of which he	confesseth	many to be true	6, 7/ 30
Which, as Saint Paul	confesseth	, found out by nature	6, 73/ 3
pilgrimages, of which he	confesseth	many to be true	6, 94/ 8
not. And therefore he	confesseth	that this must needs	6, 181/ 23
sin, and yet he	confesseth	that there be none	6, 204/ 28
not whom, and then	confesseth	, he forceth not what	6, 352/ 12
of, and told where,	confessing	also that he liked	6, 269/ 8
to his abjuration without	confessing	of the fault. For	6, 276/ 27
that upon his first	confession	of the right faith	6, 108/ 2
the remnant by his	confession	and Christ's holy mouth	6, 143/ 29
with the knowledge and	confession	of his ignorance, and	6, 166/ 12
that upon his own	confession	in all substantial points	6, 184/ 8
frere apposed him in	confession	whether he meddled anything	6, 234/ 9
gear together, this man's	confession	, his secret friend and	6, 270/ 24
part of penance is	confession	and humble acknowledging of	6, 278/ 7
to penance without the	confession	of his fault. And	6, 279/ 10
had heard a man's	confession	were called before a	6, 281/ 30
common gloss that the	confession	was not made to	6, 281/ 33
this matter out of	confession	?" For else if there	6, 282/ 1
knew by the man's	confession	, the confessor had in	6, 282/ 2
you all his whole	confession	anon, but for the	6, 282/ 6
such things in his	confession	, I should in some	6, 282/ 9
taketh of his own	confession	for his sin committed	6, 282/ 31
if all such open	confession	were sin, there was	6, 283/ 3
sinful men, whose humble	confession	and meek amendment winneth	6, 283/ 25
Mass, and hearing of	confession	, and absolution thereupon to	6, 289/ 20
is there little grace. "	Confession	" he translateth into "knowledge	6, 290/ 19
for the hearing of	confession	; but that every man	6, 349/ 21
as sufficient to hear	confession	and assoil and do	6, 349/ 22
that I find in	confession	is that, when I	6, 349/ 25
that they tell in	confession	to a foul frere	6, 349/ 32
happen also in the	confession	that is made unto	6, 349/ 34
he saith plainly that	confession	to the priest is	6, 350/ 19
thing, but all teach	confession	till now that Tyndale	6, 350/ 25
in any wise have	confession	stand, but he would	6, 350/ 27
priests should utter folks'	confession	were well possible, and	6, 350/ 34
prove the sacrament of	confession	to be a thing	6, 351/ 3
common a custom of	confession	, oftener than once in	6, 351/ 8
take harm by his	confession	, or cause given of	6, 351/ 17
opinion. But undoubtedly, if	confession	came once to women's	6, 351/ 20
almost to have no	confession	at all as to	6, 351/ 32

much for any full	confession	of all deadly sins	6, 352/ 5
matters, partly by the	confession	of other folk, partly	6, 379/ 21
Luther left yet some	confession	, and reckoned his secret	6, 424/ 33
and reckoned his secret	confession	necessary and profitable, though	6, 424/ 34
prove that shrift and	confession	is of necessity requisite	6, 425/ 25
good fame, hearing their	confessions	at a pardon, would	6, 83/ 22
like matters, the heretics'	confessions	that founded their heresies	6, 270/ 26
show the bishops the	confessions	of such as be	6, 350/ 1
one doth utter folks	confessions	to the other. And	6, 350/ 15
between them disclose our	confessions	. " "In faith," quoth your	6, 350/ 30
and using to hear	confessions	, and among many folk	6, 379/ 7
the man's confession, the	confessor	had in my mind	6, 282/ 3
that longeth to the	confessor	, as is a priest	6, 349/ 22
and showed by the	confessor	. " "In good faith," quoth	6, 351/ 18
he that taketh a	confessor	, he forceth not whom	6, 352/ 11
may take to his	confessor	a fair woman, such	6, 352/ 15
of so many blessed	confessors	, by the purity and	6, 346/ 27
when I see many	confessors	at a pardon, yet	6, 349/ 25
all his holy martyrs,	confessors	and doctors, by all	6, 376/ 1
martyrs, so many blessed	confessors	, so many godly virgins	6, 433/ 22
I shall, for the	confidence	and trust that I	6, 25/ 20
and that for the	confidence	that ye have in	6, 26/ 14
so special trust and	confidence	that in any of	6, 33/ 15
put our trust and	confidence	in the image self	6, 52/ 21
holy doctor so great	confidence	that, as he saith	6, 55/ 13
them, that put their	confidence	in the roundel and	6, 55/ 22
the place, nor our	confidence	bound to the place	6, 59/ 29
put our trust and	confidence	in the doctrine and	6, 163/ 8
were sure by your	confidence	in God, that his	6, 175/ 36
from belief into trust,	confidence	, and hope, and would	6, 388/ 14
glory), and "Maledictus qui	confidit	in homine" (Accursed is	6, 38/ 18
of these days converted,	confirm	and strengthen thy brethren	6, 108/ 23
they shall as fast	confirm	the worship of images	6, 199/ 32
with what authority they	confirm	this noble new doctrine	6, 308/ 13
and ye seem to	confirm	the same, that faith	6, 385/ 35
among themselves, as baptism,	confirmation	, matrimony, holy order, priests	6, 190/ 18
life, and after that	confirmed	by the continual passion	6, 32/ 13
hearts so effectual, and	confirmed	with miracles, that their	6, 116/ 7
being before taught and	confirmed	by the faith of	6, 137/ 7
very sure and fastly	confirmed	the holy apostle Saint	6, 223/ 30
so many years fastly	confirmed	in faith, because Christ	6, 340/ 6
this fifteen hundred year,	confirmed	. And therefore not any	6, 346/ 31
in their former, fast	confirmed	faith, from which faithful	6, 355/ 18
by. And the author	confirmeth	his counsel given in	6, 9/ 27

Twelfth Chapter The author	confirmeth	the truth of our	6, 13/ 22
by. And the author	confirmeth	his counsel given in	6, 132/ 32
Twelfth Chapter The author	confirmeth	the truth of our	6, 237/ 16
ad idola neque deos	conflatiles	faciatis vobis" (Turn not	6, 45/ 26
say, the thing that	confounded	you. For now if	6, 251/ 14
make it seem) a	confused	heap of heresies, no	6, 30/ 26
the world full of	confusion	, nor no judgment could	6, 64/ 11
to their shame and	confusion	. And as he did	6, 88/ 32
here were a great	confusion	. And how could any	6, 265/ 22
in our face the	confusion	of our folly, how	6, 376/ 10
his mind concerning the	confutation	of those perilous opinions	6, 5/ 13
his mind concerning the	confutation	of those perilous and	6, 35/ 17
author doth answer and	confute	. The Seventh Chapter The	6, 12/ 31
author doth answer and	confute	. When I had said	6, 207/ 22
man were able to	confute	Luther or Tyndale, where	6, 433/ 12
the author answered and	confuted	. The Fourth Chapter The	6, 5/ 22
the author answered and	confuted	. At this point your	6, 51/ 27
first point so often	confuted	, that nothing is learned	6, 175/ 8
and effectually revinced and	confuted	the most venomous and	6, 362/ 5
that he saw himself	confuted	and concluded evidently both	6, 367/ 1
and other so plainly	confuted	by the old holy	6, 432/ 28
as in reproving and	confuting	that they should be	6, 102/ 8
it hold, both the	confuting	of theirs, and unto	6, 102/ 20
only, but the whole	congregation	of all Christian people	6, 54/ 23
to wit, the whole	congregation	of Christian people professing	6, 107/ 23
his church is a	congregation	of people gathered into	6, 118/ 13
only, and not any	congregation	of men. Whose words	6, 163/ 6
gather a flock and	congregation	of people that should	6, 173/ 11
be any church or	congregation	of Christ. Now these	6, 190/ 24
you a company and	congregation	, which they will say	6, 192/ 4
the very church and	congregation	of Christ was before	6, 192/ 32
now as of that	congregation	that, bearing his name	6, 193/ 12
church and true Christian	congregation	is. But since every	6, 196/ 2
unknown, not company and	congregation	, but a disparkled number	6, 199/ 24
be chosen by the	congregation	. And where can that	6, 202/ 4
not this company and	congregation	of all these nations	6, 206/ 21
but this whole, common	congregation	of Christian people good	6, 208/ 3
say, from the whole	congregation	of true Christian people	6, 244/ 7
been any church or	congregation	of faithful and right	6, 252/ 8
wit, the number and	congregation	of good and right	6, 253/ 12
he calleth always the "	congregation	"; and "charity" he calleth	6, 286/ 3
the church always the "	congregation	," what reason had he	6, 286/ 26
church be indeed a	congregation	, yet is not every	6, 286/ 28
yet is not every	congregation	the church, but a	6, 286/ 28

the church, but a	congregation	of Christian people, which	6, 286/ 29
of Christian people, which	congregation	of Christian people hath	6, 286/ 29
into the name of	congregation	, which word is common	6, 286/ 32
is but an unknown	congregation	of some folk, here	6, 289/ 4
into the name of	congregation	, willing that it should	6, 289/ 8
were but such a	congregation	as they might have	6, 289/ 11
to say that a	congregation	of some such heretics	6, 289/ 11
year in the great	congregation	of Christian people, as	6, 419/ 16
the hearts of this	congregation	be they written by	6, 419/ 18
yet if churches and	congregations	of Christian people resorting	6, 58/ 33
present with such other	congregations	in his church after	6, 109/ 1
that be known for	congregations	together in diverse countries	6, 189/ 26
all the churches and	congregations	of heretics, or some	6, 192/ 32
all the churches and	congregations	of heretics, or some	6, 193/ 16
heretics, and that all	congregations	of heretics have come	6, 195/ 14
good living somewhat of	congruence	deserved that they should	6, 401/ 24
other information, with such	conjectures	and likelihoods as the	6, 282/ 21
unlearned folk as nothing	conned	else but the language	6, 338/ 29
he proclaimeth himself a	conqueror	, where besides all the	6, 149/ 10
justice, that their own	conscience	may condemn them in	6, 110/ 13
faith, framed himself a	conscience	, framed himself a devotion	6, 257/ 36
daily folk of evil	conscience	ferently fall in thereto	6, 267/ 4
forced him against his	conscience	to say of himself	6, 276/ 31
of you but your	conscience	construeth it to the	6, 277/ 16
thought in their own	conscience	to be truth: yet	6, 325/ 14
end had he. What	conscience	he died with, God	6, 329/ 23
them all. But what	conscience	hath this Tyndale that	6, 425/ 22
hath of his own	conscience	, that seeing all them	6, 426/ 7
which now their uncorrupted	conscience	abhorreth. And therefore let	6, 426/ 34
that every man may	consecrate	the Body of Christ	6, 353/ 24
woman and child may	consecrate	the Body of our	6, 353/ 27
our Lord to be	consecrated	and received in tree	6, 41/ 21
with his holy words	consecrated	unto himself? Which two	6, 55/ 32
closet taken up and	consecrated	so especially to God	6, 151/ 15
consecration whereby they be	consecrated	is nothing worth. And	6, 290/ 1
and with holy orders	consecrated	unto God, he hath	6, 290/ 5
strange gestures used in	consecration	or ministration of the	6, 56/ 4
manner and form of	consecration	. There was learned much	6, 148/ 15
and that all the	consecration	whereby they be consecrated	6, 289/ 34
of images by the	consent	of the old holy	6, 13/ 23
that the miracles and	consent	of those holy doctors	6, 13/ 31
but only made by	consent	and agreement of men	6, 46/ 28
church, by the common	consent	whereof, these matters be	6, 62/ 18
men's heads a secret	consent	of nature that God	6, 72/ 30

his church into the	consent	of his truth. As	6, 119/ 11
the Holy Ghost, they	consent	and agree together in	6, 146/ 24
them. Which agreement and	consent	can never be where	6, 164/ 2
church fall in one	consent	upon the one side	6, 164/ 16
twain, but of the	consent	and common agreement of	6, 169/ 30
but of the common	consent	of the church. We	6, 169/ 32
the other side the	consent	and agreement and common	6, 187/ 24
-- growing into such	consent	by God's Holy Spirit	6, 210/ 14
his people to such	consent	. And that he hath	6, 221/ 3
inclineth their credulity to	consent	in the believing all	6, 223/ 25
division and by common	consent	exhorteth them to agree	6, 224/ 10
never suffer it all	consent	and agree together upon	6, 224/ 16
church so fully to	consent	in the worship of	6, 224/ 18
of images by the	consent	of the old holy	6, 237/ 17
that the miracles and	consent	of those holy doctors	6, 237/ 26
strain a man to	consent	thereto. For though the	6, 239/ 1
church to agree and	consent	together in any damnable	6, 239/ 3
the doctrine wherein they	consent	and agree can be	6, 245/ 16
Holy Spirit inspired that	consent	, "Qui fecit unanimes in	6, 253/ 31
this point, seeing that	consent	of Christ's church so	6, 308/ 7
before, and with the	consent	of all Christendom in	6, 311/ 14
finally, by the whole	consent	and agreement of all	6, 346/ 30
only by the common	consent	of Christian people for	6, 361/ 19
church, and the whole	consent	of the holy fathers	6, 367/ 3
been, by the common	consent	of the whole world	6, 375/ 33
and by many ages	consented	, is the very true	6, 166/ 26
sure of theirs and	consequently	by their miracles most	6, 13/ 29
those commandments, they thereby	consequently	knew when it was	6, 139/ 20
faith, of this it	consequently	followeth that the church	6, 174/ 31
sure of theirs and	consequently	by their miracles most	6, 237/ 24
be none such. And	consequently	proved that no text	6, 245/ 29
before Wycliff's days, they	consequently	did agree that to	6, 340/ 31
other of the questions	consequently	following, he had seen	6, 431/ 8
high pleasure to the	conservation	and increase of the	6, 90/ 13
they should eat for	conservation	of their bodies, and	6, 139/ 17
regard had to the	conservation	of his honesty. And	6, 269/ 35
of the making and	conservation	of this law. Whereof	6, 311/ 30
tender zeal to the	conservation	of his subjects --	6, 325/ 32
shall be requisite to	conserve	the church from any	6, 178/ 29
scriptures delivered, kept, and	conserved	therein by God and	6, 206/ 28
not fail to be	conserved	and his right faith	6, 435/ 11
wise man may well	consider	that in like wise	6, 49/ 2
Which thing, when I	consider	it, maketh me marvel	6, 49/ 16
part. "Howbeit, when I	consider	it, methinketh surely that	6, 53/ 16

easily forbear. "Let us	consider	our own country here	6, 54/ 4
see them unfolded, and	consider	each part asunder, then	6, 77/ 31
And surely, if we	consider	how we behave us	6, 97/ 20
and diligently compare and	consider	every text how it	6, 117/ 7
while. And let us	consider	if there were a	6, 134/ 2
right faith. But now	consider	that ye make him	6, 135/ 31
doubt thereof, let him	consider	where should we else	6, 148/ 19
upon holy scripture, and	consider	that it is God's	6, 154/ 4
ye say. But now	consider	your case again. And	6, 159/ 5
quoth I, "ye must	consider	that ye and I	6, 169/ 29
I say, let us	consider	they be that we	6, 170/ 6
yet let us first	consider	whereunto altogether weigheth. For	6, 218/ 8
in our mind we	consider	and acknowledge him for	6, 230/ 32
fordone. Christmas, if we	consider	how commonly men abuse	6, 236/ 10
loss, be set to	consider	, examine, and by their	6, 260/ 16
little, I beseech you	consider	like words of Saint	6, 306/ 22
and the widow, and	consider	the words of one	6, 306/ 29
sect is received, whoso	consider	well what commodity hath	6, 309/ 31
great and marvelous miracles	consider	his godhead; and in	6, 336/ 6
odious names, ye must	consider	that he spareth not	6, 346/ 16
hand withal, if we	consider	what good the reading	6, 348/ 8
he would have it,	consider	in yourself what fruit	6, 352/ 10
that ye may thereby	consider	whether he that teacheth	6, 360/ 20
I, "somewhat worth to	consider	, how this lewd frere	6, 361/ 1
not suffer them to	consider	and see what end	6, 369/ 9
virtue or cunning, then	consider	in thyself that he	6, 420/ 12
in those points, and	consider	what weight is in	6, 431/ 25
quoth he, "when I	consider	both the parts well	6, 432/ 31
tale. "For the clearer	consideration	whereof, let us resort	6, 78/ 20
by the collation and	consideration	of one text with	6, 117/ 5
God, and with that	consideration	and intent do him	6, 230/ 33
but by the diligent	consideration	of the whole matter	6, 345/ 16
begun. For when I	considered	what the matters were	6, 21/ 19
And over this I	considered	that though I nothing	6, 21/ 30
other like, when I	considered	that your friend was	6, 34/ 24
and well and reasonably	considered	, and according unto the	6, 135/ 30
if it be well	considered	and every part compared	6, 168/ 17
that the text, well	considered	, saith clean the contrary	6, 169/ 8
also, their confessed falsehood	considered	, a very clear proof	6, 243/ 23
appeareth (the circumstances well	considered	) that he had a	6, 286/ 6
it is to be	considered	that at the time	6, 288/ 12
that it must be	considered	whether he have well	6, 303/ 29
often read and deeply	considered	those words before, there	6, 304/ 5
bishop there should be	considered	how he had governed	6, 306/ 5

and have seen and	considered	many that have hanged	6, 322/ 15
overlooked, read, and advisedly	considered	that book." The Sixteenth	6, 330/ 28
friend, "this was courteously	considered	of him; he is	6, 353/ 14
too, which when he	considereth	after more advisedly, he	6, 40/ 36
before. For surely, whoso	considereth	the words of the	6, 150/ 6
lives his high wisdom	considereth	many to stand in	6, 325/ 33
be but well bestowed,	considering	that the matters be	6, 25/ 12
only seemed in vain,	considering	that all they --	6, 52/ 4
ween it were best,	considering	that these voyages be	6, 100/ 18
upon the sentence, in	considering	what ye read, in	6, 131/ 34
teeth is no witchcraft,	considering	that she had her	6, 232/ 33
any fear of lack,	considering	that our Father in	6, 233/ 15
but also without necessity,	considering	that they might, as	6, 276/ 33
And besides all this,	considering	that Hunne was (as	6, 326/ 28
no wise man say,	considering	that those things which	6, 340/ 15
once to look on,	considering	that the text was	6, 356/ 23
they used themselves marvelously,	considering	that if they meant	6, 381/ 7
and his people thereupon,	considering	the great peril and	6, 409/ 35
he took for spiritual	consolation	, that whatsoever himself listed	6, 257/ 34
against nature, but rather	consonant	with nature that some	6, 65/ 34
And as a thing	consonant	and well agreeable therewith	6, 106/ 32
his judges was as	consonant	as could be to	6, 257/ 5
they the more easily	conspire	a false tale." "They	6, 83/ 31
which are confederated and	conspired	together in the sowing	6, 22/ 21
was no fear of	conspiring	together in one tale	6, 272/ 23
Now as for his	constancy	, appeareth," quoth I, "by	6, 365/ 8
hundred year. Now what	constancy	is there in this	6, 365/ 20
friend, "very likely." "Like	constancy	, " quoth I, "hath he	6, 366/ 6
so much as any	constancy	in their doctrine; but	6, 422/ 8
The marvelous beauty and	constant	course whereof sheweth well	6, 73/ 6
their faith in one	constant	fashion derived from the	6, 200/ 8
of our nature seldom	constantly	standeth any while together	6, 395/ 21
they have made a	constitution	provincial that no Bible	6, 15/ 34
objection made against the	constitution	. The Twelfth Chapter The	6, 16/ 4
eleventh chapter concerning the	constitution	provincial; and that the	6, 16/ 17
this time by a	constitution	provincial prohibited any book	6, 29/ 12
they have made a	constitution	provincial that no Bible	6, 293/ 14
objection made against the	constitution	. "Sir," quoth your friend	6, 293/ 19
their own making, a	constitution	provincial, whereby they have	6, 293/ 29
ourselves, but by their	constitution	pull Christ's Gospel out	6, 294/ 14
things -- one, the	constitution	provincial by which ye	6, 294/ 31
eleventh chapter, concerning the	constitution	provincial, and that the	6, 314/ 7
For who made the	constitution	but they?" "Surely," quoth	6, 314/ 17
is of truth a	constitution	that speaketh of such	6, 314/ 21

till I see that	constitution	. For not myself only	6, 316/ 11
Finally, methinketh that the	constitution	provincial of which we	6, 340/ 28
set him forth the	constitutions	provincial, with Linwood thereupon	6, 316/ 16
God only forced and	constrained	them unto and wrought	6, 377/ 23
and people have been	constrained	to punish heresies by	6, 406/ 6
that no man were	constrained	to believe but as	6, 407/ 27
to the necessity and	constraint	of God's ordinance, affirming	6, 377/ 2
master Luther in the	construction	of holy scripture, whereof	6, 306/ 20
seeth how foolish that	construction	is. Now if Tyndale	6, 307/ 21
the folly of this	construction	appeareth in the words	6, 307/ 30
should we, by that	construction	, neither worship nor serve	6, 358/ 33
and sure rules of	construction	, by which we construe	6, 419/ 26
saintish, with any new	construction	of Christ's Holy Gospel	6, 427/ 14
of God such new	constructions	against the very sense	6, 308/ 4
a special rule to	construe	the scripture by. And	6, 9/ 26
a special rule to	construe	the scripture by. And	6, 132/ 31
nor can do, damnably	construe	it wrong, which it	6, 147/ 13
should, if they should	construe	it so as it	6, 147/ 13
one, that whosoever would	construe	him otherwise must needs	6, 308/ 9
Tyndale and his master	construe	the scripture; and with	6, 308/ 12
them that way, but	construe	them to some better	6, 378/ 18
men should as largely	construe	for the preeminence of	6, 392/ 2
are of Luther's sect	construe	the texts that speak	6, 392/ 3
construction, by which we	construe	and understand the holy	6, 419/ 27
we, that whoso would	construe	any text of holy	6, 419/ 29
text might there be	construed	contrary to their faith	6, 144/ 24
persons or hypocrites as	construed	the scriptures wrong, and	6, 244/ 31
Were not this wisely	construed	? Now if Tyndale will	6, 307/ 4
you but your conscience	construeth	it to the contrary	6, 277/ 16
these things could not	consume	gold fast enough, the	6, 51/ 7
gilt from the silver,	consuming	shortly the silver into	6, 66/ 30
Bonum certamen certavi, cursum	consummavi	, et nunc superest mihi	6, 396/ 25
his words, that the	contagion	thereof were likely to	6, 347/ 22
but the scripture, doth	contain	all-thing that we be	6, 119/ 32
for us that is	contained	in scripture, then must	6, 120/ 3
best part to be	contained	in holy scripture. And	6, 126/ 22
in effect," quoth I, "	containeth	three things. One that	6, 230/ 1
his Epistle ad Romanos,	containing	such high difficulties as	6, 343/ 33
contemnat" (Let no man	contemn	thy youth), nor every	6, 286/ 13
to mislike, dispraise, and	contemn	them. Whereof followeth the	6, 334/ 30
Timotheus, "Nemo iuventutem tuam	contemnat	" (Let no man contemn	6, 286/ 13
high in heaven, he	contemned	and set at naught	6, 40/ 31
to be observed than	contemned	. Or else the example	6, 334/ 32
for their fathers' souls,	contemning	fasting days, setting at	6, 433/ 32

so high in his	contemplation	spiritual, that while he	6, 40/ 30
book and a very	contemplative	written in English, and	6, 40/ 8
some very virtuous man	contemplative	and well learned; in	6, 40/ 10
the scripture only, with	contempt	of logic and other	6, 9/ 8
brought him to the	contempt	of the good devout	6, 14/ 12
he fall in the	contempt	of the precept of	6, 45/ 19
the scripture only, with	contempt	of logic and other	6, 122/ 9
they fall to the	contempt	and dispraise of them	6, 123/ 15
some that have with	contempt	of all other learning	6, 126/ 4
setting by himself with	contempt	of other, or envy	6, 140/ 11
brought him to the	contempt	of the good devout	6, 255/ 11
bring him into a	contempt	of all the things	6, 259/ 27
lacketh now, to the	contempt	of priesthood, in as	6, 301/ 35
mind a negligence and	contempt	of God's holy words	6, 342/ 31
also fall in plain	contempt	and hatred thereof. So	6, 348/ 15
they fall into the	contempt	of prayer and fasting	6, 378/ 26
they would with wagers	contend	and strive therein, they	6, 65/ 1
abide it to be	content	with this pestilent frantic	6, 18/ 19
wont well to be	content	, a very merry wit	6, 25/ 30
fail to be fully	content	and satisfied. And this	6, 27/ 15
hereby nor hold themselves	content	with the condemning of	6, 30/ 11
the apostles held themselves	content	. And therein he said	6, 34/ 1
these heretics will be	content	that the blessed name	6, 39/ 27
showed himself so well	content	that his holy saints	6, 49/ 8
their salvation, were not	content	only to pray secretly	6, 59/ 17
-- which I were	content	were done them, for	6, 97/ 12
ween God be well	content	that we should for	6, 97/ 23
is he for store	content	to keep twain, and	6, 106/ 8
And that must needs	content	him." "May a man	6, 130/ 11
he said, himself somewhat	content	that reason was not	6, 133/ 4
received nor held himself	content	with this answer; but	6, 155/ 33
mine agreement ye were	content	that we should ensearch	6, 173/ 6
And yet was he	content	that they were prayed	6, 215/ 6
then, that he being	content	and giving men occasion	6, 215/ 12
be impatient and evil	content	with it. For then	6, 216/ 4
and yet God well	content	that the relics be	6, 223/ 1
honor he was well	content	; but for that they	6, 225/ 13
he nor they be	content	with the manner of	6, 226/ 12
man ought to be	content	and pleased." "In faith	6, 226/ 19
they say served and	content	with oats. Whereof I	6, 227/ 12
so to like and	content	our Lord that he	6, 229/ 28
himself able therewith to	content	and satisfy any man	6, 246/ 9
satisfied and held themselves	content	in those things that	6, 248/ 15
yet is he not	content	neither, by Saint James	6, 258/ 25

that will neither be	content	with his bread burnt	6, 258/ 33
he, "but be he	content	or not, I ween	6, 258/ 35
the law should best	content	us for that it	6, 262/ 14
more strange, we be	content	(and reason would we	6, 263/ 13
and murderers will be	content	to take honest witness	6, 264/ 7
only that will be	content	to profess chastity. Wherewith	6, 311/ 27
point, since some be	content	to follow, and some	6, 312/ 25
that sort that are	content	and minded to live	6, 312/ 28
but ought to be	content	to tarry beneath and	6, 333/ 33
as would not be	content	so to receive them	6, 342/ 6
and fully satisfied and	content	." "In good faith," quoth	6, 344/ 30
all this matter fully	content	and satisfied." "Well," quoth	6, 344/ 32
men would have been	content	therewith as they be	6, 347/ 18
as Christ was not	content	that the devil should	6, 347/ 26
so is he not	content	that a devil's limb	6, 347/ 28
God, will ye be	content	therein to believe Saint	6, 358/ 6
that he should be	content	to stand to their	6, 363/ 2
mind, he rather were	content	that all the world	6, 366/ 2
abide it to be	content	with this pestilent, frantic	6, 374/ 9
the mean season, be	content	to play the wily	6, 399/ 15
thousand that should be	content	to leave that beastly	6, 408/ 9
as he that were	content	to suffer Christ lose	6, 408/ 16
be for the while	content	to take all the	6, 423/ 2
brought them to be	content	therewith. And let us	6, 426/ 27
things highly to his	contentation	and pleasure. And since	6, 245/ 21
how, and is well	contented	therewith. She seeth a	6, 130/ 30
but he would be	contented	they were shrined and	6, 221/ 15
do, and God also	contented	that they and their	6, 226/ 10
felt himself answered and	contented	therein, that he thought	6, 246/ 8
that God were not	contented	with battle made against	6, 412/ 21
declared that the thing	contenteth	and pleaseth him in	6, 90/ 23
thing that satisfieth and	contenteth	some, yet many are	6, 424/ 6
a great matter in	contention	and debate between them	6, 55/ 15
and indeed such a	contention	hath there been. But	6, 86/ 11
now if Simkin were	contentious	and would say the	6, 275/ 11
he then professeth perpetual	continence	, and never marrieth after	6, 310/ 9
peradventure live in perpetual	continence	, as few do now	6, 310/ 23
that confirmed by the	continual	passion and martyrdoms of	6, 32/ 13
than not to kill,	continual	watch and prayer than	6, 105/ 30
read in the Gospel	continual	assistance to her sweetest	6, 108/ 12
and ever shall be	continual	, without any times between	6, 118/ 18
he lie in a	continual	await upon every preacher	6, 127/ 2
that was for them	continual	, where the other twain	6, 139/ 9
to our days by	continual	succession from theirs. But	6, 149/ 35

whom he abuseth in	continual	incest and sacrilege under	6, 165/ 18
comfort us with the	continual	presence of his precious	6, 182/ 23
doctors and against the	continual	custom of Christ's church	6, 305/ 12
before rehearsed of his	continual	change in his heresies	6, 365/ 9
into which peradventure the	continual	course of his virtuous	6, 401/ 8
church in the world	continually	and so shall have	6, 117/ 29
he be with them	continually	to the world's end	6, 118/ 1
world's end, should not	continually	so long endure? Or	6, 118/ 3
their opinions had anywhere	continually	endured, there would their	6, 191/ 33
their books have been	continually	reserved, which be now	6, 191/ 34
leaveth her not, but	continually	goeth about by many	6, 206/ 8
the successors of him	continually	-- and have had	6, 206/ 27
and of late, but	continually	from the beginning hitherto	6, 245/ 25
so often and so	continually	inculcateth that almost in	6, 287/ 32
use in many places	continually	the churches for a	6, 370/ 20
Paul), and after, almost	continually	, divers heresies sprang in	6, 406/ 30
Now standeth then the	continuance	or the breaking of	6, 54/ 9
one side and the	continuance	thereof so clearly proved	6, 434/ 1
suffer such abusion to	continue	. For first, if it	6, 53/ 20
would never suffer it	continue	to the perishing of	6, 54/ 13
needs have his church	continue	still somewhere; for else	6, 117/ 35
promised to be and	continue	to the world's end	6, 118/ 2
very young and therein	continue	all his life." "In	6, 133/ 18
should go forth and	continue	long after?" "Nay," quoth	6, 173/ 20
quoth he, "that shall	continue	while the world lasteth	6, 173/ 21
as long as they	continue	?" Here he began a	6, 173/ 28
to the dreadful Doom,	continue	still in this world	6, 193/ 15
church and so still	continue	, and never can be	6, 197/ 9
church of Christ to	continue	so whole and so	6, 210/ 3
did, for all that,	continue	still in all the	6, 355/ 25
to wit, that Christ	continued	with his church none	6, 8/ 23
much by, that he	continued	it forty days together	6, 44/ 18
persuasions, if they had	continued	still, they had yet	6, 66/ 33
to wit, that Christ	continued	with his church none	6, 116/ 14
And in this manner	continued	man long time, not	6, 140/ 27
from age to age,	continued	in the church until	6, 148/ 30
which our Lord hath	continued	in the governance of	6, 166/ 8
far greater, their time	continued	longer by many ages	6, 171/ 32
from the apostles' days	continued	till the end of	6, 177/ 6
always hath stand and	continued	. But the sects of	6, 191/ 26
and their churches never	continued	but ever shortly decayed	6, 191/ 27
hundred years bygone and	continued	by the Spirit of	6, 305/ 14
faith of Christ's church	continued	by so many hundred	6, 367/ 15
beginning increased, so be	continued	and preserved only by	6, 412/ 2

new begun, but now	continued	many a hundred year	6, 419/ 15
never could it have	continued	so many hundred years	6, 425/ 5
hath in his church	continued	from Christ's days hitherto	6, 427/ 7
right faith of Christ	continued	in his Catholic Church	6, 433/ 20
holy sacraments that have	continued	therein from the beginning	6, 434/ 26
of money or other	contract	made between two parties	6, 262/ 36
may do in a	contract	or covenant: but use	6, 263/ 7
might be, in a	contract	made between two parties	6, 263/ 23
matters of covenants or	contracts	. The Fourth Chapter The	6, 14/ 23
matters of covenants or	contracts	. % "Fallen?" quoth your friend	6, 260/ 3
such things as imply	contradiction	, as one self thing	6, 70/ 14
all such inconveniences and	contradiction	unto scripture, as is	6, 205/ 3
of his tale ever	contraried	another, at last he	6, 379/ 32
large. For of two	contraries	, if both the parts	6, 249/ 7
of Luther; and his	contrariety	and repugnance against himself	6, 17/ 32
to speak of the	contrariety	that seemed sometimes to	6, 188/ 12
of Luther, and his	contrariety	and repugnance against himself	6, 365/ 6
the author declareth the	contrary	; and over that showeth	6, 6/ 19
Christ hath promised the	contrary	as is proved in	6, 8/ 14
the author declareth the	contrary	. The Twenty-First Chapter The	6, 8/ 20
well understood, be never	contrary	. And further showeth that	6, 10/ 14
plainly to say the	contrary	, or believe the old	6, 10/ 30
to us to say	contrary	to the text, showing	6, 10/ 32
the author showeth the	contrary	, declaring whereby we may	6, 12/ 1
the author proveth the	contrary	. The Fifth Chapter The	6, 12/ 19
they that believe the	contrary	. Which objection the author	6, 12/ 30
the author showeth the	contrary	; and that they be	6, 18/ 31
moved me to the	contrary	. And thus much have	6, 24/ 12
nor can believe the	contrary	but that he hath	6, 26/ 18
there made to the	contrary	, should let or withstand	6, 26/ 32
plain persuasion to the	contrary	, whom ye would be	6, 27/ 32
ways induced to the	contrary	, if the points that	6, 30/ 37
and that they do	contrary	to the mildness and	6, 31/ 17
discern and judge the	contrary	. Howbeit, he said that	6, 33/ 13
had not all the	contrary	, yet, to be plain	6, 34/ 26
and allowed, and the	contrary	commonly condemned through the	6, 38/ 9
any man think the	contrary	, let him then look	6, 42/ 36
Christ well declareth the	contrary	, for he showed himself	6, 49/ 7
feel in themselves the	contrary	. "Now for the reason	6, 56/ 30
meritorious virtues; and the	contrary	opinion not only reprov'd	6, 62/ 22
they would say the	contrary	, who were in the	6, 65/ 8
tell you clean the	contrary	, that is to wit	6, 72/ 12
the author declareth the	contrary	, and over that showeth	6, 74/ 4
bidders do clean the	contrary	. For which he added	6, 104/ 32

all the burden discharged,	contrary	to the words of	6, 106/ 30
Christ hath promised the	contrary	as is proved in	6, 110/ 29
the author declareth the	contrary	. "How think you," quoth	6, 113/ 8
well and when the	contrary	. But since he hath	6, 113/ 26
misunderstanding of holy scripture;	contrary	to the opinion that	6, 119/ 25
of Christ to the	contrary	. And thus once proudly	6, 123/ 21
mouth command them the	contrary	. " "Why should ye ween	6, 123/ 33
showed him to the	contrary	of his opinion, which	6, 125/ 11
yet seem unto him	contrary	to any point of	6, 127/ 28
upon her, that as	contrary	as ye take her	6, 131/ 21
divers texts that seem	contrary	and be not, albeit	6, 131/ 35
book itself learn the	contrary	. For the book in	6, 134/ 12
to him to be	contrary	to his Creed. As	6, 135/ 7
show him well the	contrary	. " "Well said," quoth I	6, 135/ 17
say more plainly the	contrary	? " "Nay," quoth he, "not	6, 135/ 22
should prove well the	contrary	-- were that best	6, 136/ 9
that he said the	contrary	. And took the words	6, 136/ 22
be revealed to the	contrary	. "But so was it	6, 141/ 8
might there be construed	contrary	to their faith. "And	6, 144/ 25
determine or believe the	contrary	. For then had Christ	6, 147/ 7
in damnable errors. The	contrary	opinion of whose execrable	6, 147/ 22
texts as seemed the	contrary	were not contrary indeed	6, 147/ 28
the contrary were not	contrary	indeed. And therewith declared	6, 147/ 29
so sounding to the	contrary	, that by the wrong	6, 151/ 20
seemeth to say the	contrary	? "But as I began	6, 151/ 28
well understood, be never	contrary	. And further showeth that	6, 153/ 26
holy scripture saith the	contrary	, since it is reason	6, 154/ 7
to the other clean	contrary	, what would ye then	6, 154/ 20
repugn and be directly	contrary	each to other. " "That	6, 154/ 31
that seem the one	contrary	to the other, as	6, 155/ 24
plainly to say the	contrary	, ye could in no	6, 159/ 11
could lay for the	contrary	, so far forth that	6, 160/ 15
mine own reason the	contrary	. " "Very well said," quoth	6, 160/ 35
plainly to prove the	contrary	? " "I would," quoth he	6, 161/ 16
error to believe the	contrary	, then if any would	6, 164/ 20
after that take the	contrary	way, were it one	6, 164/ 20
have showed you the	contrary	and removed that block	6, 164/ 31
would verily ween the	contrary	. And therefore are we	6, 166/ 14
plainly to say the	contrary	, or believe the old	6, 166/ 33
to us to say	contrary	to the text, showing	6, 167/ 1
holy scripture saith the	contrary	, shall I believe the	6, 167/ 19
considered, saith clean the	contrary	? " "To whom doth that	6, 169/ 9
would tell me the	contrary	, methinketh I were no	6, 169/ 13
such two diverse and	contrary	senses taken as, if	6, 170/ 1

the other so clean	contrary	that if the one	6, 170/ 25
the scripture affirmeth the	contrary	. For then believed we	6, 171/ 2
Father? For if the	contrary	belief were true, then	6, 171/ 6
way and we the	contrary	. Though it might be	6, 171/ 18
many ages persevering, the	contrary	opinions in few and	6, 171/ 32
always for Catholic, the	contrary	part for heretics. Here	6, 171/ 34
that it was not	contrary	to their belief. And	6, 172/ 11
holy scripture to the	contrary	. These things, as I	6, 172/ 22
God saith not the	contrary	. Except reason be so	6, 176/ 25
a tale and were	contrary	. " "Good reason," quoth I	6, 182/ 3
you not believe the	contrary	of that the scripture	6, 182/ 5
it meaneth not the	contrary	of that the church	6, 182/ 8
scripture saith himself the	contrary	, ye now perceive it	6, 185/ 8
of God can be	contrary	to the faith of	6, 185/ 11
the author showeth the	contrary	, declaring whereby we may	6, 187/ 9
fear and thought the	contrary	with their heart. For	6, 190/ 34
the author proveth the	contrary	. "Well," quoth he, "yet	6, 198/ 7
your opinion to the	contrary	. " "That is very truth	6, 199/ 34
they that believe the	contrary	. Which objection the author	6, 207/ 21
those which believe the	contrary	be that part of	6, 208/ 12
that be of the	contrary	side, for fear of	6, 208/ 26
way and condemned the	contrary	, which hath also been	6, 210/ 11
or arguments to the	contrary	. For this side thus	6, 210/ 16
know him not the	contrary	, so may I think	6, 216/ 20
willed not he the	contrary	but we should with	6, 233/ 18
have laid unto me	contrary	, though it be somewhat	6, 238/ 34
two churches of two	contrary	faiths and both true	6, 242/ 27
also do clean the	contrary	. For if he should	6, 244/ 25
to sound to the	contrary	can be so taken	6, 245/ 30
ye laid unto the	contrary	of any point aforesaid	6, 246/ 4
that would hold the	contrary	. Whereupon for that day	6, 246/ 10
that will say the	contrary	, till that he be	6, 256/ 4
as far to the	contrary	. And under pretext of	6, 257/ 31
any doubt to the	contrary	to give credence in	6, 263/ 24
the other part, the	contrary	; yet doth the law	6, 263/ 26
nor could say the	contrary	but that they were	6, 265/ 2
they should depose the	contrary	, or finally, say such	6, 265/ 8
that he said the	contrary	: this case were possible	6, 265/ 19
would now depose the	contrary	, it may be that	6, 266/ 1
that he said the	contrary	of such things as	6, 266/ 6
is clear to the	contrary	and quite against your	6, 266/ 17
believed in deposing the	contrary	, the false preacher may	6, 266/ 30
proved, lean to the	contrary	witness for the negative	6, 267/ 2
could not be the	contrary	. If Simkin said and	6, 274/ 14

laid his wager the	contrary	, and then they both	6, 274/ 15
construeth it to the	contrary	. But now for the	6, 277/ 16
he still swore the	contrary	, must it not needs	6, 277/ 25
winneth nothing but the	contrary	, that is, double shame	6, 280/ 11
whoso will say the	contrary	, he must needs hold	6, 284/ 4
it was clean a	contrary	thing." "That were marvel	6, 285/ 8
should be so clean	contrary	. For to some that	6, 285/ 10
is," quoth I, "nevertheless	contrary	, and yet the more	6, 285/ 11
copper groat is nevertheless	contrary	though it be quicksilvered	6, 285/ 13
so much the more	contrary	in how much it	6, 285/ 15
they might do the	contrary	." "Yea, marry," quoth he	6, 312/ 7
be better than the	contrary	, good men and wise	6, 313/ 7
man, how that as	contrary	as their two tales	6, 324/ 28
clergy is of the	contrary	, and would not have	6, 332/ 23
clean abused, unto the	contrary	of that holy purpose	6, 335/ 38
heaven audience to the	contrary	, what wisdom were it	6, 346/ 9
in some, rather, the	contrary	fault; that not only	6, 350/ 8
not to find it	contrary	. And if we should	6, 356/ 25
Gregory saith plain the	contrary	. For he commendeth the	6, 357/ 10
whole synod of the	contrary	. "But now, since ye	6, 358/ 2
that will affirm the	contrary	and say that in	6, 358/ 28
heretics for doing the	contrary	. But soon after, when	6, 361/ 22
the longer the more	contrary	, not to his adversary	6, 362/ 13
own friends as the	contrary	part, but like very	6, 370/ 31
For his living is	contrary	to the doctrine and	6, 373/ 14
manner of living, clean	contrary	to the doctrine and	6, 374/ 27
the author showeth the	contrary	, and that they be	6, 378/ 2
wrote were strange and	contrary	to right belief, yet	6, 379/ 28
that saith not the	contrary	? And also, if they	6, 381/ 9
this matter to preach	contrary	to the church. Moreover	6, 383/ 10
his epistles saith the	contrary	thereof. For he saith	6, 383/ 29
heaven and preach a	contrary	gospel to that that	6, 384/ 4
Apostle to show the	contrary	, and that all the	6, 386/ 1
that therefore on the	contrary	side if one have	6, 386/ 23
writing affirm fully the	contrary	. And where they say	6, 387/ 15
texts prove anything the	contrary	, but that when faith	6, 392/ 23
of scripture proved the	contrary	, yet since there is	6, 392/ 27
saith and believeth the	contrary	, what reason have ye	6, 392/ 28
be openly to the	contrary	. For did not God	6, 392/ 32
or belief is not	contrary	to every sin, but	6, 393/ 22
would have made the	contrary	choice, if he had	6, 402/ 4
foreseen in them the	contrary	chance. The Twelfth Chapter	6, 402/ 4
lay it to the	contrary	. For when Christian princes	6, 413/ 21
were handled in a	contrary	manner, and as ye	6, 416/ 9

oversight. But whereas the	contrary	shall seem convenient, there	6, 417/ 24
any man, believeth the	contrary	of any point that	6, 419/ 20
would make it seem	contrary	to any point of	6, 419/ 31
any man to the	contrary	of the faith, how	6, 420/ 1
whereof he teacheth the	contrary	. And so say boldly	6, 420/ 17
taught us far the	contrary	. For they did abide	6, 421/ 4
that they teach the	contrary	of such things as	6, 421/ 13
see him teach the	contrary	of that which God	6, 421/ 30
hypocrite teaching us the	contrary	. "Of those holy fathers	6, 422/ 2
which Tyndale teacheth the	contrary	. "All they teach also	6, 426/ 2
them all teaching the	contrary	, is therein so shameless	6, 426/ 6
us not think the	contrary	, but that of those	6, 426/ 28
evil doctrine as is	contrary	to the faith and	6, 427/ 4
with them to the	contrary	. For they nothing ponder	6, 433/ 6
setting forth clean the	contrary	, destroying Christ's holy sacraments	6, 433/ 29
concupiscence, and so clean	contrary	to the doctrine of	6, 435/ 8
Penance" into "repentance." "A	contrite	heart" he changeth into	6, 290/ 21
that there neither needeth	contrition	nor satisfaction. Also, he	6, 349/ 19
mind that it were	convenient	to have the Bible	6, 16/ 34
doubt whether it were	convenient	to rehearse the words	6, 23/ 14
thought in no wise	convenient	, but a thing, he	6, 133/ 10
and place and occasion	convenient	to fulfill them. But	6, 139/ 21
delight above good and	convenient	, that for the resistance	6, 139/ 28
And so was it	convenient	for the law of	6, 144/ 1
high providence meet and	convenient	for them. And from	6, 146/ 19
as was meet and	convenient	for the matter. Whereby	6, 151/ 32
truth, necessary, meet, and	convenient	to be perceived of	6, 221/ 7
peradventure a thing not	convenient	, after those witnesses published	6, 265/ 5
he thought not commonly	convenient	, else could they make	6, 304/ 19
a thing meet and	convenient	for priests among them	6, 312/ 19
mind that it were	convenient	to have the Bible	6, 330/ 34
therefor, and in place	convenient	. For else they that	6, 334/ 28
in time and place	convenient	with reverence and authority	6, 336/ 33
may be meet and	convenient	always for the present	6, 336/ 35
why it were not	convenient	to have the Bible	6, 337/ 12
the contrary shall seem	convenient	, there can I not	6, 417/ 25
if we had might	conveniently	come together, ye would	6, 26/ 20
as briefly as I	conveniently	could, show him my	6, 35/ 28
together that they may	conveniently	resort to one place	6, 58/ 1
he saw and was	conversant	with, as when he	6, 48/ 13
And by the lewd	conversation	of evil people fell	6, 141/ 10
compared with his coming,	conversation	, and doings, might well	6, 142/ 3
priest's manners by the	conversation	of lay people and	6, 303/ 2
And of his worldly	conversation	among the people I	6, 318/ 15

that being such, his	conversation	were perilous among Christian	6, 410/ 21
one of these days	converted	, confirm and strengthen thy	6, 108/ 23
out of the Jews	converted	and made many a	6, 142/ 36
is also written, "Nolite	converti	ad idola neque deos	6, 45/ 25
his moving -- secretly	conveyed	and closed in the	6, 71/ 4
miracle in a paternoster-while,	conveyed	a mile off from	6, 71/ 30
man in a paternoster-while	conveyed	and carried a mile	6, 80/ 24
a small hair that	conveyed	the host from the	6, 87/ 18
had our ghostly enemy	conveyed	into the heart of	6, 125/ 29
by authority derived and	conveyed	from the pope, which	6, 192/ 22
cause the man was	convicted	. And also divers other	6, 14/ 26
he were proved and	convicted	of heresy, yet he	6, 37/ 4
that he was not	convicted	by as many witnesses	6, 260/ 32
cause the man was	convicted	. And also divers other	6, 264/ 11
this man was not	convicted	by the words of	6, 264/ 19
he was so clearly	convicted	by so many, so	6, 265/ 3
for conclusion, he was	convicted	by more than twenty	6, 268/ 3
heresies, acknowledging himself lawfully	convicted	. But whereas they be	6, 271/ 22
to reckon him as	convicted	and therefore to compel	6, 276/ 25
one is accused and	convicted	of heresy, what thing	6, 277/ 30
have been taken and	convicted	here of heresy coming	6, 288/ 22
that be burned or	convicted	of heresy, they burn	6, 317/ 7
so sore suspected and	convicted	of heresy, whereby he	6, 327/ 11
proved that he was	convicted	as well of divers	6, 327/ 25
of them that were	convicted	, and some that were	6, 328/ 23
clergy, to put men	convicted	of heresy sometimes to	6, 406/ 12
should needs be openly	convicted	and corrected in face	6, 417/ 13
heretics, teaching them and	convicting	them by scripture and	6, 31/ 22
after to their open	conviction	?They be, ye wot	6, 416/ 35
great rule in the	convocations	. And besides this ye	6, 54/ 7
with virtuous living shall	cool	and decay in the	6, 109/ 15
of many men shall	cool	. " And surely methinketh it	6, 109/ 17
of devotion so sore	cooled	that it were almost	6, 374/ 13
Paul, "Quod iustis omnia	cooperantur	in bonum" (To a	6, 400/ 32
as piled as a	coot	, and sometimes as bare	6, 325/ 1
writings were written divers	copies	, and one also carried	6, 22/ 17
print as all the	copies	should come whole unto	6, 341/ 15
she will then wax	copious	and chop logic with	6, 131/ 25
silver groat a false	copper	groat is nevertheless contrary	6, 285/ 12
was written after Wycliff's	copy	, and by him translated	6, 330/ 21
trial whether the first	copy	of his translation was	6, 331/ 25
saith, "Dominus autem intuetur	cor	" (Only God beholdeth the	6, 124/ 6
credentium, anima una et	cor	unum" (The multitude of	6, 191/ 18
Sic luceat lux vestra	coram	hominibus" (Thus let your	6, 297/ 18

behind him, and a	cord	tied fast unto his	6, 371/ 3
I say, by the	Corinthians	, not teach them all	6, 145/ 29
he writeth unto the	Corinthians	that of the Holy	6, 148/ 8
apostle writeth unto the	Corinthians	, that rather than they	6, 202/ 20
Apostle wrote unto the	Corinthians	of him that had	6, 205/ 12
first Epistle to the	Corinthians	, writeth in this wise	6, 223/ 32
was to teach the	Corinthians	that they should neither	6, 384/ 35
Paul write unto the	Corinthians	that they should deliver	6, 429/ 15
he writeth unto the	Corinthians	also, "Hymineum et Alexandrum	6, 429/ 20
some great dearth of	corn	and famine of people	6, 41/ 3
ye as men sift	corn	; but I have prayed	6, 107/ 19
for the while good	corn	and cockle, till it	6, 205/ 8
some cockle among the	corn	, which might be sifted	6, 347/ 17
none haste leave any	corner	of the matter unransacked	6, 210/ 19
a lamb in a	corner	. Men speak of some	6, 399/ 19
and scattered about in	corners	, unknown to all the	6, 203/ 7
et nunc superest mihi	corona	iusticiae" (I have labored	6, 396/ 25
silver and such other	corporal	things ought not to	6, 43/ 20
heaven, be it a	corporal	thing or not, to	6, 57/ 6
his denial with a	corporal	oath that he should	6, 268/ 19
after certain time of	corporal	cleanness, kept from their	6, 312/ 4
church, by whose whole	corps	he more setteth than	6, 172/ 29
speech through the whole	corps	of scripture that every	6, 339/ 31
cause to keep the	corps	of scripture out of	6, 340/ 5
came of the common	corps	of Christendom, God, for	6, 413/ 30
and doing the dead	corpse	of rich men worldly	6, 220/ 6
agree upon the whole	corpus	of scripture, as well	6, 102/ 32
perfected and finished the	corpus	of holy scripture, all-thing	6, 155/ 9
scismata sed sitis integrum	corpus	eadem mente et eadem	6, 223/ 35
and the feast of	Corpus	Christi. "He teacheth also	6, 360/ 9
his fault and be	corrected	therefor." "By my troth	6, 266/ 10
be openly convicted and	corrected	in face of the	6, 417/ 13
post primam et secundam	correptionem	devita." And this is	6, 429/ 3
The author somewhat doth	corroborate	the truth against the	6, 12/ 33
and other liberal arts	corroborate	and quickened, and the	6, 132/ 8
The author somewhat doth	corroborate	the truth against the	6, 209/ 20
substantial authority, comprobate and	corroborate	by the whole body	6, 209/ 31
or holy martyrs in	corroboration	and setting forth of	6, 89/ 26
his pleasure in the	corroboration	thereof, and in the	6, 120/ 12
done by God for	corroboration	of the faith, but	6, 188/ 2
there were occasion to	corrupt	the judge; and also	6, 263/ 30
And thus labored to	corrupt	the realm. Another parish	6, 269/ 28
and that they rather	corrupt	us than we them	6, 303/ 6
often have such a	corrupt	tallage in their taste	6, 343/ 17

meet and apt to	corrupt	and infect the reader	6, 348/ 6
though it were a	corrupted	advocate that would by	6, 101/ 14
books in some part	corrupted	with miswriting. And yet	6, 115/ 25
been by evil custom	corrupted	-- might verily well	6, 141/ 16
Tyndale, after Luther's counsel,	corrupted	and changed it from	6, 285/ 6
texts in such wise	corrupted	, that ye shall not	6, 292/ 25
which translation, he purposely	corrupted	that holy text, maliciously	6, 314/ 28
and unlearned, that he	corrupted	in his time many	6, 315/ 3
visage, though he had	corrupted	it and meant naught	6, 368/ 11
and written and covertly	corrupted	divers light and lewd	6, 379/ 12
likely to be soon	corrupted	. This man, I say	6, 379/ 17
to be seduced and	corrupted	by heretics, since the	6, 416/ 1
miracle in that thin,	corruptible	cloth kept and preserved	6, 39/ 7
or for fear of	corrupting	the remnant be by	6, 194/ 6
off for fear of	corruption	of the remnant, hangeth	6, 193/ 35
always such cause of	corruption	especially toward the condemnation	6, 264/ 3
from all suspicion of	corruption	, it were peradventure a	6, 265/ 4
groweth among no little	corruption	in the priest's manners	6, 303/ 1
he saw so many	corruptions	, and of such manner	6, 292/ 29
he, "as touching the	cost	done upon the ark	6, 40/ 6
the priest, and the	cost	and riches bestowed about	6, 42/ 1
heretics grudge at the	cost	now, as their brother	6, 49/ 23
offerings and as great	cost	in coming and going	6, 54/ 17
his diocese with the	cost	of ten pounds, I	6, 341/ 34
such as be most	costly	, curiously, and most workmanly	6, 40/ 14
there against all these	costly	ornaments of the church	6, 40/ 21
and pure, and not	costly	. And therefore he saith	6, 40/ 25
clean, but also very	costly	. And it might well	6, 41/ 2
bodily service, gay and	costly	ornaments, fair images, goodly	6, 43/ 28
as may the most	costly	and most curious that	6, 44/ 28
he speaketh only of	costly	burying and making of	6, 220/ 5
also money for his	costs	. And yet was none	6, 268/ 22
somewhat as they be	couched	together. Which when we	6, 77/ 30
words as they be	couched	in the decree. And	6, 358/ 15
Knight: one of the	Council	of our sovereign lord	6, 3/ 3
made at a general	council	, but also by plain	6, 125/ 12
determination at a general	council	, or by a perfect	6, 164/ 17
by the whole general	council	of Christendom, approved by	6, 210/ 12
these causes at a	council	held at Oxenforde provided	6, 315/ 28
require, by a provincial	council	, approved. And this is	6, 315/ 35
of the king's honorable	Council	, sent thither by His	6, 318/ 33
condemned by a great	council	in Greece." "There was	6, 355/ 7
indeed," quoth I, "a	council	once in Greece gathered	6, 355/ 8
synod by the general	council	damned and annulled. But	6, 355/ 10

call it, a general	council	, wherein they might determine	6, 355/ 14
And therefore, as a	council	of Lutherans assembling themselves	6, 355/ 20
church, so could that	council	in Greece nothing prove	6, 355/ 22
speak of, nor the	council	of Greece neither, schismatical	6, 359/ 28
to the next general	council	which should be gathered	6, 361/ 31
So that whatsoever general	council	were after assembled, he	6, 361/ 32
to the next general	council	, utterly denieth the authority	6, 362/ 9
heresies by sundry general	councils	. "And this in the	6, 62/ 24
spoken of the general	councils	condemning your part by	6, 209/ 29
authority of all general	councils	and setteth them all	6, 362/ 9
and determined in general	councils	of old, ought not	6, 364/ 25
opinions in synods and	councils	, or finally excommunications and	6, 407/ 6
holy synods and general	councils	, and now, God be	6, 423/ 25
messenger objected against the	counsel	of the author in	6, 9/ 16
the author confirmeth his	counsel	given in that behalf	6, 9/ 27
head, but after the	counsel	of others more than	6, 22/ 32
one, whose advice and	counsel	for their wisdom and	6, 22/ 32
question, according to the	counsel	of Saint Peter, bidding	6, 23/ 3
their good advice and	counsel	, so let I nothing	6, 24/ 10
as by his godly	counsel	in his life, and	6, 32/ 12
but, by the lewd	counsel	of young lads that	6, 43/ 3
than when he gave	counsel	that for avoiding of	6, 58/ 24
in his chamber. This	counsel	forbade not the Jews	6, 58/ 26
so near of his	counsel	, nor dare not be	6, 60/ 14
so near to nature's	counsel	that we can therein	6, 71/ 2
-- then would I	counsel	him especially to study	6, 126/ 32
messenger objecteth against the	counsel	of the author in	6, 128/ 8
the author confirmeth his	counsel	given in that behalf	6, 132/ 32
had been of God's	counsel	in the making of	6, 138/ 22
call us all to	counsel	, and change nothing till	6, 138/ 26
reason resist, with good	counsel	given to the soul	6, 140/ 24
tempered by the secret	counsel	of the Holy Ghost	6, 144/ 13
showed, either by commandment,	counsel	, license or example expressed	6, 149/ 31
and asked his wife	counsel	. But she like a	6, 229/ 8
to make of their	counsel	, which be, as ye	6, 263/ 11
he would keep no	counsel	of his. And therewith	6, 268/ 13
had Tyndale, after Luther's	counsel	, corrupted and changed it	6, 285/ 6
wrought somewhat after his	counsel	, and was willing to	6, 288/ 17
another apostate, by whose	counsel	Tyndale saith the Frere	6, 292/ 1
therein, and what good	counsel	they give us, and	6, 296/ 21
to the same. Whose	counsel	in that point, since	6, 312/ 24
cleanness of Christ's holy	counsel	. " "Truth, if they so	6, 312/ 29
good monition and fatherly	counsel	to use it reverently	6, 341/ 18
wherein he giveth good	counsel	to every kind of	6, 343/ 31

the devil is of	counsel	and giveth therewith a	6, 347/ 35
they had kept their	counsel	in their own breast	6, 349/ 33
woman can keep a	counsel	well enough. For though	6, 351/ 24
telleth it but in	counsel	yet, nor that gossip	6, 351/ 26
yet it is but	counsel	still. And therefore I	6, 351/ 27
they at all, and	counsel	any man one thing	6, 400/ 12
yet neither doth this	counsel	bind a man that	6, 414/ 32
worthy to be of	counsel	with the clergy when	6, 417/ 8
would I give this	counsel	to every unlearned man	6, 420/ 10
author in that he	counseled	the student of scripture	6, 9/ 25
author in that he	counseled	the student of scripture	6, 132/ 30
heretics than the Apostle	counselleth	and the old holy	6, 20/ 5
break, as holy scripture	counselleth	, the young children's heads	6, 427/ 1
heretics than the Apostle	counselleth	and the old holy	6, 428/ 24
thing that Saint Paul	counselleth	, where he writeth to	6, 429/ 1
and the blessed Apostle	counselleth	them to do. But	6, 430/ 11
we set aside the	counsels	. It is, I trow	6, 105/ 28
commandments and his holy	counsels	, endeavor ourselves to follow	6, 336/ 4
feigned observance of the	counsels	of Christ, would that	6, 411/ 18
are bound to the	counsels	of Christ, by which	6, 411/ 26
threat, after the worldly	count	, for a small matter	6, 105/ 33
suffer and exhort the	Count	Boniface and other to	6, 409/ 14
face, eyes, look, and	countenance	so grisly changed, with	6, 93/ 23
way half out of	countenance	, weening that he had	6, 130/ 25
ye had seen his	countenance	. The man had of	6, 322/ 2
of God from any	counterfeit	. The Thirty-First Chapter In	6, 11/ 13
in his mind to	counterfeit	and express in a	6, 39/ 13
or beryl so well	counterfeit	, and so set in	6, 92/ 10
of God from any	counterfeit	. "Now is it, I	6, 179/ 15
very scripture from all	counterfeit	scripture. For it is	6, 254/ 9
stone be right or	counterfeit	, though he cannot well	6, 322/ 26
how much it is	counterfeited	the more like to	6, 285/ 14
feigning, no possibility of	counterfeiting	, no simpleness in the	6, 93/ 32
than reason is, which	counterpleadeth	faith in every point	6, 128/ 26
seconds after two manner	countings	: one next unto the	6, 158/ 3
the cold of other	countries	must make the people	6, 65/ 18
men should in other	countries	be white, though all	6, 65/ 35
body lieth in divers	countries	, if we believe the	6, 98/ 16
place but many diverse	countries	. "Let him," quoth I	6, 189/ 24
congregations together in diverse	countries	. "Why," quoth he, "in	6, 189/ 26
the great unchangeable Christian	countries	which have kept their	6, 200/ 7
saints be in sundry	countries	, and very far asunder	6, 213/ 1
whom in two diverse	countries	be diverse shrines, and	6, 221/ 27
holy men in diverse	countries	both of one name	6, 221/ 34

one summer in those	countries	. And having one in	6, 228/ 4
the world. In some	countries	they go on hunting	6, 235/ 35
taught, and in divers	countries	spread about almost all	6, 268/ 28
For in all other	countries	of Christendom the people	6, 294/ 1
ye speak of other	countries	, making an argument that	6, 295/ 13
have had in some	countries	thereof, have been the	6, 406/ 5
we defend the Christian	countries	against the Turks, in	6, 415/ 18
or tales in your	country	told, or letters thither	6, 26/ 31
of London into your	country	that any such article	6, 37/ 10
halfpenny, or in his	country	a brass penny whereof	6, 51/ 17
us consider our own	country	here and we shall	6, 54/ 4
came out of his	country	, nor never had seen	6, 65/ 4
the heat maketh his	country	black. And that of	6, 65/ 17
fond folk of the	country	soon made fools. Then	6, 85/ 25
but also of the	country	about took her for	6, 87/ 21
not tell in any	country	where they were, nor	6, 189/ 29
soon known in every	country	where the church was	6, 189/ 33
king's friends into your	country	, and ye for his	6, 218/ 28
burial out of that	country	of Egypt, and so	6, 225/ 5
churches into which the	country	cometh with procession at	6, 236/ 1
harm groweth in the	country	. And as for Almaine	6, 309/ 29
not in her own	country	yet: for they say	6, 321/ 27
that not in his	country	only, but also in	6, 345/ 10
but also in the	country	of Milan that they	6, 371/ 17
old folk of the	country	to commune and devise	6, 412/ 26
the defense of their	country	against enemies that would	6, 415/ 13
spiritual governor in that	country	, finding them twain fallen	6, 429/ 24
since there is no	country	wherein there lacketh plenty	6, 433/ 1
white, though all his	countrymen	be black, so peradventure	6, 65/ 36
me tomorrow peradventure a	couple	of witness, of whom	6, 68/ 30
with me, provide a	couple	of witness of whom	6, 69/ 5
nothing do against the	course	of nature. Of which	6, 6/ 19
no learning know the	course	of the sun whereby	6, 66/ 9
marvelous beauty and constant	course	whereof showeth well that	6, 73/ 6
nothing do against the	course	of nature. Of which	6, 74/ 3
by God against the	course	of nature, so is	6, 74/ 10
a certain order and	course	, which order and course	6, 74/ 13
course, which order and	course	men call nature, and	6, 74/ 13
well and provided that	course	to go forth in	6, 74/ 14
anything do against the	course	which his high wisdom	6, 74/ 17
made his order and	course	perfect in the beginning	6, 74/ 20
never work against the	course	of nature which himself	6, 74/ 22
change in the natural	course	of this world some	6, 75/ 14
wrought besides the common	course	of nature, that I	6, 76/ 15

hath besides the common	course	of nature wrought many	6, 77/ 9
wind, keeping a common	course	to and fro, no	6, 80/ 7
served the Temple by	course	, as it well appeareth	6, 312/ 16
be far out of	course	. "Ye see, "quoth I	6, 354/ 26
worse to worse, which	course	he kept; not only	6, 365/ 10
I have performed my	course	; now lacketh me no	6, 396/ 26
which peradventure the continual	course	of his virtuous life	6, 401/ 8
round about it, whose	course	at the ebb was	6, 413/ 1
for lack of such	course	and scouring is choked	6, 413/ 3
judgment given in the	court	. And that much less	6, 14/ 19
very acts of the	court	concerning the other, that	6, 27/ 9
somewhat liberally against the	court	of Rome, and generally	6, 29/ 26
-- proved in open	court	that he was faulty	6, 36/ 25
judgment given in the	court	. And that much less	6, 259/ 35
never laid into the	court	till that, after the	6, 268/ 9
the records of the	court	. "This man had also	6, 268/ 15
argument than at a	court	in judgment. And I	6, 274/ 7
me generally in a	court	to make true answer	6, 281/ 24
had been forbidden the	court	; yet if ye were	6, 300/ 11
he brought unto the	court	. Where, by the commandment	6, 328/ 6
and I to the	court	. Finis. Cum privilegio regali	6, 435/ 31
with you like a	courteous	creditor. And since he	6, 249/ 32
made his gentle and	courteous	entreaty in their stubborn	6, 416/ 32
your friend, "this was	courteously	considered of him; he	6, 353/ 14
without any straining of	courtesy	-- whereof the ceremonies	6, 25/ 32
his matter than his	courtesy	, and freely to lay	6, 25/ 36
or for that of	courtesy	he said so, accepted	6, 27/ 21
of idolatry in our	courtesy	used to princes, prelates	6, 230/ 21
And therewith he made	courtesy	and went his way	6, 324/ 26
as it were for	courtesy	and kindness, to accompany	6, 370/ 23
they were so near	cousins	to Christ that they	6, 368/ 29
of Juda, a new	covenant	or testament. I shall	6, 142/ 17
in a contract or	covenant	: but use to do	6, 263/ 8
beginning. For by any	covenant	with them Christendom can	6, 408/ 32
in slighter matters of	covenants	or contracts. The Fourth	6, 14/ 22
you. They make their	covenants	in their bitter prayers	6, 235/ 22
in slighter matters of	covenants	or contracts. % "Fallen?" quoth	6, 260/ 3
color to cloak or	cover	it with. First they	6, 211/ 16
have some cloak to	cover	their heresy wherein they	6, 232/ 24
doctor's opinion hide or	cover	his fault by any	6, 284/ 2
London a bird that	covered	all Paul's churchyard with	6, 68/ 8
secret favor toward themselves	covered	and cloaked under the	6, 122/ 32
from them again, and	covered	it with the verse	6, 145/ 5
secret mystery lieth yet	covered	, concerning the coming of	6, 146/ 15

the blessed children, reverently	covered	, going backward to him	6, 297/ 35
the New Testament he	covered	and dissimuled himself as	6, 424/ 20
of eternal damnation without	covering	or cautel to show	6, 282/ 24
true. Wherewith he labored	covertly	to make the man	6, 256/ 16
it by stealth as	covertly	as they can. By	6, 263/ 8
taught and written and	covertly	corrupted divers light and	6, 379/ 12
in their preaching do	covertly	and craftily set out	6, 399/ 12
was there pope so	covetous	yet that durst dispense	6, 308/ 6
hanged only upon the	covetousness	of evil priests --	6, 54/ 26
be that would for	covetousness	help the people forward	6, 54/ 27
lie not for any	covetousness	but even only for	6, 64/ 25
and engendering, whereof sprang	covetousness	, gluttony, sloth, wrath, and	6, 140/ 7
superfluously to get by	covetousness	and greediness many folks'	6, 140/ 15
matter for any great	covetousness	; and also what the	6, 235/ 11
beaten gold, happened to	crack	in one place, and	6, 222/ 9
were changed in the	cradle	, and a rich man's	6, 64/ 2
be christened in their	cradles	. For either they die	6, 381/ 13
done by nature or	craft	, whereof we nothing marvel	6, 6/ 29
to God, and the	craft	and ways of all	6, 55/ 27
or done by the	craft	of the devil to	6, 62/ 8
can therein perceive her	craft	, but like as some	6, 71/ 2
done by nature or	craft	, whereof we nothing marvel	6, 77/ 3
as little space by	craft	, which of these would	6, 80/ 27
one, than that any	craft	of man could do	6, 80/ 31
pass the power of	craft	or nature, would ye	6, 83/ 6
teach every man his	craft	. And ween ye then	6, 130/ 32
and assign him a	craft	such as pleaseth us	6, 226/ 30
monk had some special	craft	in knitting, he thought	6, 228/ 28
may fail of his	craft	, and is to many	6, 233/ 9
For he hath such	craft	in arguing that he	6, 250/ 3
by such an unlawful	craft	as was not taken	6, 319/ 14
cunning enough in the	craft	of hanging, it was	6, 323/ 31
again to his old	craft	of railing. "He appeared	6, 362/ 28
how much it was	craftily	devised like, and so	6, 285/ 16
preaching do covertly and	craftily	set out the damnable	6, 399/ 12
shamefully after all his	crakes	he forsook his master	6, 283/ 16
Lent of wigs and	craknels	, and yet ye would	6, 236/ 9
before the world was	created	, foreseeing in his divine	6, 401/ 35
people whom God hath	created	shall be damned only	6, 402/ 15
punished them, and cruelly	created	them to wretchedness. Our	6, 405/ 6
already from the first	creation	to go forth in	6, 74/ 12
whole work of his	creation	, though it have in	6, 74/ 30
it. For at our	creation	he gave but two	6, 138/ 35
but only to the	Creator	, then they be nothing	6, 357/ 30

give none to no	creature	, where were then God's	6, 48/ 23
for then must every	creature	be equal; nor also	6, 74/ 30
Lady or any other	creature	our advocate, or pray	6, 97/ 7
sake do to any	creature	like honor as to	6, 97/ 24
nor to any other	creature	like honor as to	6, 97/ 26
to a more excellent	creature	, as to angels or	6, 97/ 32
to image nor any	creature	in all the whole	6, 357/ 5
may do to a	creature	, and Saint Gregory uses	6, 357/ 29
could a silly wretched	creature	do or suffer for	6, 397/ 4
themselves that are but	creatures	, instead of God himself	6, 62/ 11
blind affection toward other	creatures	, or our own proud	6, 73/ 15
honor, and adoration that	creatures	doth only to God	6, 97/ 33
their master and the	creatures	mates to the Maker	6, 99/ 10
name which from all	creatures	, since they be all	6, 115/ 9
the worship of his	creatures	, ye proved me yet	6, 188/ 6
to these two goodly	creatures	Luther and Tyndale --	6, 304/ 9
scripture from all manner	creatures	. For the scripture saith	6, 358/ 31
Chapter The letter of	credence	sent from his friend	6, 5/ 3
The declaration of the	credence	by the mouth of	6, 5/ 5
so stiff against all	credence	to be given to	6, 6/ 10
salvation to give firm	credence	and full obedience unto	6, 10/ 24
of the faith equal	credence	is to be given	6, 14/ 6
of his with certain	credence	to be declared unto	6, 21/ 8
Chapter The letter of	credence	sent from his friend	6, 24/ 19
The declaration of the	credence	by the mouth of	6, 24/ 21
dependeth. The Letter of	Credence	Master Chancellor, as heartily	6, 24/ 24
to give no less	credence	than to yourself concerning	6, 26/ 12
I demanded him his	credence	) showed me that ye	6, 27/ 29
had thus declared his	credence	, he desired me both	6, 32/ 25
determined to give full	credence	to me, and take	6, 33/ 17
so stiff against all	credence	to be given to	6, 63/ 9
reason they should give	credence	to credible persons, reporting	6, 66/ 2
that would diminish his	credence	with affirming all the	6, 68/ 14
were worn out of	credence	with me, when they	6, 68/ 20
be too light of	credence	. And thus much have	6, 70/ 8
ye mistrust, causeless, the	credence	and faith of honest	6, 73/ 33
few to trust their	credence	in a thing so	6, 77/ 25
you to withstand any	credence	to be given to	6, 95/ 11
What should we give	credence	to the example of	6, 97/ 2
take all authority and	credence	from every word of	6, 155/ 22
salvation to give firm	credence	and full obedience unto	6, 162/ 14
where no man giveth	credence	to other. But among	6, 164/ 3
if every man give	credence	to the church." "But	6, 164/ 4
give diligent hearing, firm	credence	, and faithful obedience to	6, 166/ 19

so far out of	credence	with you that ye	6, 176/ 25
your Creed out of	credence	but if he bring	6, 179/ 25
nothing, nor give sure	credence	to the tradition of	6, 181/ 30
lay to diminish their	credence	, that it might seem	6, 224/ 21
cast it out of	credence	. What labor took Philostratus	6, 241/ 27
of the faith, equal	credence	is to be given	6, 247/ 7
of fear in the	credence	of God's commination and	6, 252/ 30
our faith, increaseth the	credence	in our incredulity: so	6, 254/ 32
of fast and firm	credence	to the faith that	6, 254/ 35
put after out of	credence	; so must these folk	6, 256/ 6
and give faith and	credence	to an infidel, whom	6, 261/ 9
only to induce a	credence	or credulity in the	6, 263/ 19
the contrary to give	credence	in such a point	6, 263/ 24
mind to conceive a	credence	and an opinion, or	6, 267/ 14
laboreth to destroy the	credence	and good use, and	6, 347/ 12
bear them, diminish his	credence	, he was forced to	6, 367/ 27
the belief and firm	credence	given not only to	6, 388/ 4
he were out of	credence	with us. And therefore	6, 397/ 14
obedience of faith and	credence	of the word of	6, 403/ 20
peradventure give the less	credence	to all good men	6, 417/ 17
going on pilgrimages, and	credence	to be given to	6, 426/ 1
the Apostles, "Erat multitudo	credentium	, anima una et cor	6, 191/ 18
Accedentem ad deum oportet	credere	" (Whoso will come to	6, 111/ 3
Accedentem ad deum oportet	credere	" (A man cannot come	6, 194/ 28
devil, he answered him, "	Credere	en le diable, my	6, 234/ 12
Io ground fatige a	credere	in dio." ("Believe in	6, 234/ 13
of so good and	credible	persons that they seem	6, 63/ 21
were reported because many	credible	men tell them, forasmuch	6, 64/ 9
seem they never so	credible	, whereas reason and nature	6, 64/ 18
one is alone more	credible	than they all --	6, 64/ 19
should give credence to	credible	persons, reporting them things	6, 66/ 2
that seemed good and	credible	?" "If they were," quoth	6, 68/ 19
they be reported by	credible	witness having no cause	6, 70/ 6
if the men be	credible	, and earnestly report it	6, 71/ 35
Some twain be more	credible	than some ten. And	6, 82/ 27
and yet he not	credible	in his own cause	6, 83/ 13
again another man more	credible	than twain of him	6, 257/ 25
as good and as	credible	as the law requireth	6, 260/ 33
witness but honest and	credible	, the law made by	6, 261/ 5
myself seen and by	credible	folk have heard, like	6, 295/ 16
thus be they very	credibly	informed both by word	6, 255/ 22
heard it reported right	credibly	, that the man we	6, 256/ 36
I have heard it	credibly	reported that there were	6, 267/ 5
where he saith, "Qui	crediderit	et baptizatus fuerit, salvus	6, 390/ 35

iustificat" (Faith justifieth). And "	Credidit	Abraam Deo, et reputatum	6, 390/ 24
worship was in great	credit	. And surely the spiritual	6, 324/ 2
you like a courteous	creditor	. And since he hath	6, 249/ 32
means that inclineth their	credulity	to consent in the	6, 223/ 25
good member thereof, the	credulity	and belief whereby we	6, 254/ 15
induce a credence or	credulity	in the judges' minds	6, 263/ 19
he were taught his	Creed	before in his own	6, 133/ 27
he should con his	Creed	before, because every Christian	6, 133/ 28
and taught him his	Creed	and set him to	6, 135/ 1
his faith but his	Creed	before he go to	6, 135/ 2
be contrary to his	Creed	. As for example, if	6, 135/ 7
to him against his	Creed	, till he have found	6, 135/ 20
by acceptation, whereas the	Creed	saith of our Savior	6, 135/ 27
better that besides his	Creed	he had knowledge before	6, 136/ 10
specified in our common	Creed	, made in the beginning	6, 136/ 32
child with his only	Creed	(and much less our	6, 137/ 19
our old idolater without	Creed	) should so find out	6, 137/ 20
hear him say his	Creed	. For he knew him	6, 176/ 29
should never believe his	Creed	after, if he heard	6, 176/ 30
I. "Were then your	Creed	out of credence but	6, 179/ 25
witness with him?" "The	Creed	, " quoth he, "is a	6, 179/ 27
would have believed your	Creed	. " "So think I too	6, 179/ 30
so? But let our	Creed	alone a while and	6, 179/ 33
articles in any man's	creed	. And there is not	6, 241/ 15
come near to her	cried	out aloud, "Holy maiden	6, 87/ 22
meeting. And loud he	cried	out, "Ye men of	6, 100/ 15
for no good, he	cried	out as loud as	6, 234/ 3
this woman for she	crieth	upon us). And think	6, 215/ 11
witnesses published and the	crime	well proved) any new	6, 14/ 30
of himself in a	crime	whereof he is had	6, 15/ 12
cloak of a false	crime	, that where they lack	6, 30/ 23
in heresy because the	crime	is so great and	6, 261/ 14
in the punishment of	crime	when it is proved	6, 261/ 17
the person ere the	crime	be proved. "But now	6, 261/ 18
person and not the	crime	. Whereas methinketh, on the	6, 261/ 20
and abominable that the	crime	is, the more slow	6, 261/ 22
hatred of a heinous	crime	, the person, peradventure innocent	6, 262/ 28
the hatred of the	crime	were all the cause	6, 262/ 32
witnesses published and the	crime	well proved) any new	6, 264/ 15
the negative, in any	crime	that is seditious and	6, 267/ 3
of himself in a	crime	whereof he is had	6, 280/ 16
the truth of any	crime	which were so secret	6, 282/ 16
eftsoons with the same	crime	again, then is he	6, 410/ 20
that else all such	crimes	should pass forth unpunished	6, 263/ 1

in all such heinous	crimes	, reason is clear to	6, 266/ 17
meseemeth that of all	crimes	, in heresy might it	6, 266/ 20
slight witness in heinous	criminal	causes than in slighter	6, 14/ 22
slight witness in heinous	criminal	causes than in slighter	6, 260/ 2
the people in causes	criminal	can be but indifferent	6, 262/ 25
why that in heinous	criminal	causes, as theft, murder	6, 262/ 34
trouble; whereas in heinous	criminal	causes, neither is there	6, 264/ 2
quoth he, "since Saint	Crispin	and Saint Crispynyan were	6, 233/ 1
Saint Crispin and Saint	Crispynyan	were shoemakers, it were	6, 233/ 1
be so far waxen	crooked	that seldom can they	6, 417/ 6
an Irish fellow called	Crookshanke	, whom he had seen	6, 323/ 28
also burned at Paul's	Cross	the New Testament late	6, 28/ 20
as were at Paul's	Cross	declared to have been	6, 28/ 28
hanging on his holy	cross	had in honor and	6, 38/ 35
pieces of the holy	cross	, and saith that if	6, 50/ 19
such villainy to the	cross	of Christ? Because, as	6, 50/ 23
the pieces of the	cross	, that there is none	6, 50/ 25
pieces of the holy	cross	would not have failed	6, 50/ 27
the garnishing of the	cross	. And as though there	6, 50/ 29
is bestowed about Christ's	cross	. "Take all the gold	6, 50/ 30
the pieces of Christ's	cross	through Christendom (albeit many	6, 50/ 31
the pieces of Christ's	cross	, if it were compared	6, 51/ 4
but only about the	cross	of Christ. For that	6, 51/ 12
and perils: "Help, holy	cross	of Bradman! Help, our	6, 99/ 26
him preach at Paul's	Cross	that our Lady was	6, 100/ 13
was rudely shaped in	cross	with thread wrapped about	6, 222/ 17
holy relic, his holy	cross	, declare by miracle and	6, 225/ 20
and make his own	cross	known from the crosses	6, 225/ 21
that stood by the	cross	at Christ's Passion, she	6, 232/ 15
the women following the	cross	with many an unwomanly	6, 236/ 2
believe not that the	cross	which they see was	6, 237/ 7
it was the holy	cross	itself, and much less	6, 237/ 8
paradise, hanging on the	cross	. And surely if men's	6, 283/ 13
a candle before the	cross	for lying with a	6, 297/ 14
worship to the holy	cross	that Christ died on	6, 360/ 4
feast of the holy	cross	and the feast of	6, 360/ 8
Lady, nor the holy	cross	, nor Christ's blessed Body	6, 367/ 32
saints of Christ, the	cross	of Christ, the mother	6, 374/ 25
Lady, cast down Christ's	cross	, thrown out the Blessed	6, 427/ 34
sacraments, pulling down Christ's	cross	, blaspheming his blessed saints	6, 433/ 30
cross known from the	crosses	of the two thieves	6, 225/ 21
they would say the	crow	were white. And in	6, 255/ 31
that would say the	crow	were white must, if	6, 256/ 2
that was in Christ's	crown	bud and bring forth	6, 84/ 20

that ever wore the	crown	in this realm which	6, 326/ 1
for me but the	crown	of justice). "Thereunto he	6, 396/ 27
ravens and the carrion	crows	, that never meddle with	6, 296/ 23
about and worship the	crucifix	. Who showed also Saint	6, 39/ 17
the image of the	crucifix	but God, which thing	6, 39/ 19
blessed image of the	crucifix	, neither to layman nor	6, 47/ 17
despite upon the holy	crucifix	, an image made in	6, 47/ 29
beholding of the holy	crucifix	, than when he lacketh	6, 56/ 24
an image of the	crucifix	a dead man raised	6, 78/ 22
some rood hath no	crucifix	thereon, and they believe	6, 237/ 7
these two words "Christus	crucifixus	" do not so lively	6, 47/ 15
painful torments that his	cruel	enemies would put to	6, 32/ 11
a willful, purpensed, heinous,	cruel	deed as this had	6, 326/ 4
the wretched tyrants and	cruel	tormentors, as though all	6, 370/ 36
then was all their	cruel	sport and laughter either	6, 371/ 9
while this fierce and	cruel	tyranny, and entered into	6, 372/ 9
as for the malicious,	cruel	dealing of men of	6, 372/ 29
war wax furious and	cruel	, yet was there never	6, 373/ 5
all evil, and such	cruel	appetite as never tyrant	6, 403/ 1
him so spiteous and	cruel	, that for his own	6, 403/ 9
an angry and a	cruel	heart, by which they	6, 410/ 11
to find none so	cruel	Turks as them. It	6, 412/ 14
of teaching, be beaten	cruelly	with abjurations and open	6, 31/ 11
wrongfully punished them, and	cruelly	created them to wretchedness	6, 405/ 5
diverse fashions of exquisite	cruelties	that, I ween, they	6, 372/ 4
now men abhor this	cruelty	in the church. And	6, 31/ 25
hope, or dread, pity,	cruelty	, meed, request, or some	6, 262/ 19
left no kind of	cruelty	or spite undone but	6, 372/ 12
but they fall in	cruelty	when they fall to	6, 372/ 31
in such kind of	cruelty	as hath been among	6, 373/ 7
heretics, if the violent	cruelty	first used by the	6, 406/ 24
against the malice and	cruelty	of the wrongdoer. For	6, 415/ 6
their punishment to God's	cruelty	, and finally turning the	6, 428/ 12
the false accusation of	cruelty	, do no more therein	6, 428/ 27
pair of their old	crutches	, with twelve pence spent	6, 85/ 27
as their throats can	cry	. Will you mend that	6, 236/ 5
more marvelous is a	cuckoo	than a cock, though	6, 80/ 15
cause of all their	cumbrance	. And finally if they	6, 235/ 18
he thought would be	cumbrous	because her gear was	6, 228/ 29
their husbands change their	cumbrous	conditions. Or if themselves	6, 235/ 16
themselves peradventure change their	cumbrous	tongues, which is haply	6, 235/ 17
of other virtuous and	cunning	men would in any	6, 23/ 31
of known virtue and	cunning	, what do they thereby	6, 30/ 29
is good, while so	cunning	men and good men	6, 30/ 33

by calling good and	cunning	men Lutherans, they may	6, 31/ 1
to be virtuous and	cunning	) should, instead of teaching	6, 31/ 10
other side, alleged much	cunning	, virtue, and goodness. I	6, 36/ 10
it, which have no	cunning	in such matters, but	6, 37/ 32
so many a godly	cunning	man, as hath been	6, 38/ 23
be by astronomy, which	cunning	who can learn that	6, 66/ 11
day lacked all that	cunning	. "Yet will I not	6, 66/ 34
say were not so	cunning	in the maintenance of	6, 68/ 5
and learning that right	cunning	men highly marveled to	6, 93/ 17
glosses against the old	cunning	and blessed fathers' interpretations	6, 123/ 16
that since they had	cunning	to preach they were	6, 124/ 17
praise and show of	cunning	, ever mistrusting his own	6, 126/ 35
man is there so	cunning	but he may find	6, 144/ 17
one side, and a	cunning	doctor on the other	6, 157/ 6
but some other honest	cunning	man, yet were the	6, 180/ 16
of knowledge of the	cunning	. For in records of	6, 218/ 16
beneficed men, both very	cunning	men, both twain very	6, 267/ 6
for so good and	cunning	men was after found	6, 269/ 16
of so many great	cunning	fathers and holy saints	6, 304/ 4
old holy fathers and	cunning	doctors and against the	6, 305/ 12
some man is so	cunning	by experience of jewels	6, 322/ 25
And when all his	cunning	was come to this	6, 323/ 29
he was not yet	cunning	enough in the craft	6, 323/ 31
well known both for	cunning	and virtuous. And therefore	6, 324/ 4
a virtuous and a	cunning	. "By Saint Mary," quoth	6, 327/ 30
showed us what other	cunning	masters of that school	6, 328/ 12
desire of knowledge and	cunning	. Now if this would	6, 332/ 32
many virtuous, wise, and	cunning	fathers as have been	6, 350/ 23
answered by good and	cunning	men that he perceived	6, 361/ 23
of these old holy	cunning	men had understood any	6, 367/ 23
honorable, virtuous, and very	cunning	persons examined. For he	6, 379/ 5
either excellent gift of	cunning	, great labor spent in	6, 385/ 6
had given them --	cunning	, almsdeed, faith, and all	6, 385/ 13
and had all the	cunning	that possible could be	6, 385/ 16
that he taketh for	cunning	, and seeth such a	6, 418/ 16
for good men and	cunning	, whom they have, either	6, 418/ 22
that men of such	cunning	and knowledge in scripture	6, 418/ 24
he reckoneth good and	cunning	) follow and lean unto	6, 418/ 30
how good or how	cunning	soever he seem, while	6, 420/ 2
estimation for virtue or	cunning	, then consider in thyself	6, 420/ 12
more virtue nor more	cunning	than had Saint Augustine	6, 420/ 13
holy fathers, of whose	cunning	, virtue, and salvation we	6, 421/ 10
holy fathers, so many	cunning	doctors, and so many	6, 421/ 32
but that those holy	cunning	men, illumined with the	6, 427/ 16

all the virtuous and	cunning	doctors by row, from	6, 434/ 10
the bridle, or be	cup-shot	, or wax too proud	6, 131/ 24
be served himself in	cups	of gold, and suffer	6, 41/ 16
that is bestowed upon	cups	-- what speak we	6, 50/ 35
what speak we of	cups	? in which the gold	6, 51/ 1
For holy scripture saith, "	Curam	habe de bono nominae	6, 281/ 9
saith, "Unicuique dedit Deus	curam	de proximo suo" (God	6, 415/ 8
disobedience, saith that the	curates	do go and show	6, 349/ 37
the bishops and the	curates	too, feigning that the	6, 350/ 14
the bishops and the	curates	, feigning that they should	6, 350/ 29
so doth his special	cure	and providence bring ever	6, 88/ 30
without any other special	cure	of his, upon their	6, 113/ 30
present assistance and special	cure	of God, perpetual with	6, 119/ 23
of fleshly delight or	cure	of worldly procreation than	6, 151/ 11
God had his special	cure	upon them most especial	6, 172/ 28
pleasant, some painful, to	cure	her. The Fifth Chapter	6, 206/ 10
damnation -- had a	cure	and care of his	6, 212/ 6
his book of that	cure	and care that men	6, 220/ 3
them that hath the	cure	of his church, after	6, 220/ 28
God and his tender	cure	upon his chosen church	6, 243/ 25
before that kept his	cure	also as this other	6, 269/ 29
unmeet for a great	cure	; therefore, saith Tyndale, that	6, 306/ 7
hath committed unto their	cure	, and the flock that	6, 430/ 7
next went in was	cured	of his disease, was	6, 60/ 32
their good state perfectly	cured	and suddenly. "And in	6, 93/ 29
himself of an access,	cured	another with his prayer	6, 216/ 10
if himself had been	cured	too. For now instead	6, 216/ 13
blame and more easily	cured	, so is that master	6, 418/ 32
most costly and most	curious	that any painter or	6, 44/ 29
to show the proud,	curious	king one miracle or	6, 82/ 7
to tell, nor so	curious	greatly to care. But	6, 97/ 35
as be most costly,	curiously	, and most workmanly wrought	6, 40/ 14
mittebam prophetas et ipsi	currebant	. Non loquebar ad eos	6, 167/ 14
the remnant be by	curse	cast out of the	6, 194/ 6
much more worthy the	curse	of God than the	6, 297/ 29
which fell into the	curse	of his father Noe	6, 297/ 30
though God in this	cursed	world, when we fall	6, 100/ 25
death." "Thus devised these	cursed	wretches so many diverse	6, 372/ 3
as Saint Paul saith, "	Cursed	be he and though	6, 419/ 34
But such is this	cursed	affection of pride, and	6, 423/ 19
man upon pain of	cursing	was commanded that in	6, 69/ 22
himself, "Bonum certamen certavi,	cursum	consummavi, et nunc superest	6, 396/ 24
like as in common	custom	of people we do	6, 48/ 31
of this manner and	custom	specially in them which	6, 54/ 10

in common use and	custom	. But now because all	6, 70/ 19
swift and sure by	custom	of going and running	6, 132/ 4
children of Israel by	custom	of sin so darked	6, 141/ 13
not been by evil	custom	corrupted -- might verily	6, 141/ 16
by the faith and	custom	of all the people	6, 210/ 13
morning for a common	custom	. Will ye break that	6, 235/ 36
ye break that evil	custom	, or cast away Good	6, 235/ 36
form of judgment in	custom	, wherein, for lucre ensuing	6, 263/ 29
and against the continual	custom	of Christ's church, so	6, 305/ 13
almost received in general	custom	before, and with the	6, 311/ 13
in so common a	custom	of confession, oftener than	6, 351/ 7
right belief and godly	custom	of worship done to	6, 355/ 24
in malice and evil	custom	of sin, deserve to	6, 401/ 26
be nothing commonly and	customably	done nor that no	6, 76/ 11
well, at the first	customably	received to grace, and	6, 417/ 1
of Lutherans should be	customably	brought in men's ears	6, 418/ 1
against the old ancient	customs	of Christ's church, mocking	6, 49/ 18
of Christian nations, not	cut	off nor fallen off	6, 12/ 22
post and that post,	cut	out and carved in	6, 52/ 17
church, finding one beam	cut	a great deal too	6, 71/ 25
of timber that was	cut	too short for the	6, 81/ 2
not being precided and	cut	off, meaning that his	6, 107/ 25
the goblet's bottom, or	cut	your girdle before your	6, 130/ 16
church. Who be thereby	cut	off from the lively	6, 146/ 26
body, till it be	cut	off for fear of	6, 193/ 34
profession of heresy, or	cut	off and cast out	6, 194/ 24
for fear of infection	cut	off, or else willingly	6, 205/ 28
of Christian nations, not	cut	off nor fallen off	6, 206/ 13
it seemed as new	cut	as if it had	6, 222/ 19
for they may be	cut	off both. "Nay," quoth	6, 250/ 25
prison ere he was	cut	down. And he told	6, 318/ 2
a lewd surgeon would	cut	off the leg by	6, 339/ 16
from the gout, or	cut	off a man's head	6, 339/ 17
keep a knife to	cut	his meat, and which	6, 344/ 12
did no more but	cut	their throats. And very	6, 371/ 16
and rather chose to	cut	off the members with	6, 375/ 18
taken from him for	cutting	of his fingers. And	6, 344/ 13
and glorious martyr Saint	Cyprian	in his epistle against	6, 202/ 13
Ambrose, Saint Gregory, Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Chrysostom, with many	6, 420/ 14
certain works of Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Augustine, and some	6, 431/ 2
the one side Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose	6, 434/ 8
not for a hundred	Cyprians	, I care not for	6, 367/ 21
Postula a me et	dabo	tibi gentes hereditatem tuam	6, 173/ 14
Quoniam omnes dii gentium	daemonia	, dominus autem caelos fecit	6, 45/ 8

proveth that many things	daily	done by nature or	6, 6/ 28
that at pilgrimages be	daily	many great and undoubted	6, 7/ 24
and that where he	daily	seeth that such as	6, 51/ 13
which thing, because I	daily	see, I assented. Then	6, 67/ 8
proveth that many things	daily	done by nature or	6, 77/ 2
that the acquaintance and	daily	beholding taketh away the	6, 80/ 2
the Thames because we	daily	see it. But he	6, 80/ 4
hand, when we see	daily	a great piece of	6, 81/ 5
very quick saint, and	daily	sought so thick to	6, 87/ 21
many miracles as be	daily	told and written, done	6, 91/ 7
that at pilgrimages be	daily	many great and undoubted	6, 92/ 24
open miracle as is	daily	in divers places done	6, 95/ 20
reverent honor is there	daily	done, under the name	6, 98/ 12
And therefore is our	daily	food one of the	6, 233/ 21
matter of miracles therein	daily	done is neither feigned	6, 246/ 2
is seditious and hath	daily	folk of evil conscience	6, 267/ 3
would happen sometimes, and	daily	doth, in men not	6, 394/ 7
not so proud a	dame	as ye take her	6, 130/ 28
For a few doting	dames	make not the people	6, 237/ 11
for holy relics, or	dammed	wretches to be worshipped	6, 223/ 10
that they not only	damn	Tyndale's translation (wherein there	6, 293/ 23
but over that do	damn	all other, and as	6, 293/ 24
that no sin can	damn	any Christian man, but	6, 352/ 33
And that God shall	damn	all that shall be	6, 377/ 26
as Luther saith, can	damn	a Christian man, save	6, 389/ 19
saith that nothing can	damn	any Christian man but	6, 390/ 7
that no sin could	damn	them but only lack	6, 393/ 28
goodness is inestimable, doth	damn	so huge a number	6, 402/ 21
none evil deed can	damn	us. And if we	6, 403/ 27
it out of all	damnable	errors is nothing else	6, 8/ 18
faith fall in any	damnable	error, doth put in	6, 11/ 26
it out of all	damnable	errors is nothing else	6, 113/ 6
that we conceive no	damnable	error." "Well said," quoth	6, 117/ 20
whereof might follow any	damnable	error concerning the faith	6, 119/ 21
little while after, the	damnable	spirit of pride that	6, 123/ 2
heretics be drowned in	damnable	errors. The contrary opinion	6, 147/ 22
drown themselves in those	damnable	heresies, was nothing but	6, 153/ 6
faith wherein it is	damnable	to dwell in doubt	6, 159/ 24
bring us into any	damnable	error." The Twenty-Seventh Chapter	6, 162/ 11
people think it a	damnable	error to believe the	6, 164/ 19
would not amend any	damnable	fault?" "Yes," quoth he	6, 165/ 7
or avoiding of all	damnable	error (that ye might	6, 165/ 34
of, the error were	damnable	. For we speak of	6, 170/ 30
grant," quoth he. "For	damnable	were it in such	6, 170/ 32

affirmed it. And as	damnable	were it, and yet	6, 170/ 35
then were this always	damnable	and plain idolatry." "Very	6, 171/ 6
but were in a	damnable	error." "That will no	6, 171/ 24
living and dying in	damnable	error they could not	6, 172/ 14
church may have any	damnable	error in the faith	6, 172/ 32
the church from any	damnable	error. "Now when the	6, 178/ 29
his church from all	damnable	errors in the faith	6, 182/ 29
way to escape from	damnable	errors. And therefore may	6, 183/ 31
scripture for peril of	damnable	errors that might ensue	6, 183/ 33
it were false were	damnable	, ye must believe, and	6, 184/ 33
faith fall in any	damnable	error, doth put in	6, 187/ 6
wrong belief and a	damnable	. Which, eftsoons, ye proved	6, 188/ 10
so long in so	damnable	idolatry, as this were	6, 210/ 3
agree together upon any	damnable	error. And therefore would	6, 224/ 16
to wit, a thing	damnable	, false, and feigned. "Wherein	6, 224/ 20
consent together in any	damnable	error, yet may he	6, 239/ 3
one that were a	damnable	wretch. For therein were	6, 239/ 5
to agree in any	damnable	error and fall in	6, 239/ 13
though it were no	damnable	error to take one	6, 239/ 15
yet were it a	damnable	error to worship any	6, 239/ 17
of these things be	damnable	or displeasing to God	6, 245/ 20
to fall into any	damnable	error thereby, it is	6, 245/ 27
fellows among other their	damnable	heresies have one, that	6, 288/ 29
of this concerneth his	damnable	heresies touching the Blessed	6, 353/ 34
that the Bohemians were	damnable	heretics for doing the	6, 361/ 22
his writings before called	damnable	heretics, were good Christian	6, 361/ 28
evil hope and a	damnable	. Now where ye say	6, 383/ 14
craftily set out the	damnable	sect of Luther, hope	6, 399/ 12
for our sake, this	damnable	heresy holdeth that God	6, 403/ 5
and condemn his deadly,	damnable	heresies. "Now ween I	6, 426/ 14
shall be to God	damnable	displeasing, nor of any	6, 147/ 6
doth, nor can do,	damnable	construe it wrong, which	6, 147/ 12
that they had therein	damnable	been deceived, then living	6, 172/ 13
ascribe our salvation and	damnation	, and all our deeds	6, 19/ 8
for our delusion and	damnation	. If it may either	6, 101/ 30
upon pain of perpetual	damnation	for the profession of	6, 106/ 12
God's displeasure, and their	damnation	, fall in any false	6, 147/ 19
punishment by his brother's	damnation	growing of his evil	6, 212/ 3
with the state of	damnation	-- had a cure	6, 212/ 6
upon pain of eternal	damnation	without covering or cautel	6, 282/ 24
the peril of endless	damnation	, that would upon boldness	6, 284/ 1
every man must upon	damnation	eschew, though he follily	6, 284/ 10
that there is no	damnation	to them that be	6, 400/ 17
that there is no	damnation	to them that be	6, 400/ 19

ascribe our salvation and	damnation	and all our deeds	6, 402/ 9
may they without eternal	damnation	suffer other people, and	6, 415/ 25
of Saint Paul, "Nihil	damnationis	est his qui sunt	6, 398/ 16
accursed, and his books	damned	and under great pains	6, 29/ 31
he showeth not unto	damned	wretches in hell, and	6, 57/ 9
resemble it, like the	damned	spirits to the old	6, 57/ 13
be none illusions of	damned	spirits but the mighty	6, 120/ 11
and through all Christendom	damned	and defamed already by	6, 295/ 11
those that would be	damned	wretches, have kept away	6, 332/ 18
by the general council	damned	and annulled. But this	6, 355/ 10
things which had been	damned	and determined in general	6, 364/ 24
if they shall be	damned	, yet they say it	6, 377/ 19
they that shall be	damned	, shall be damned, he	6, 377/ 21
be damned, shall be	damned	, he saith, for no	6, 377/ 22
all that shall be	damned	, for his own deeds	6, 377/ 26
he foreknoweth to be	damned	, no manner works be	6, 398/ 27
appetites, he shall be	damned	, for all his faith	6, 400/ 23
hath created shall be	damned	only because he would	6, 402/ 16
ways of devils and	damned	souls. Then fall they	6, 405/ 3
is that master double	damned	, as the cause both	6, 418/ 33
the very church indeed)	damneth	all their ways, whereof	6, 196/ 20
before Wycliff's days, nor	damneth	his because it was	6, 316/ 4
is not in the	damning	of Tyndale's translation, but	6, 294/ 27
Carlastadius and his wife,	Dan	Otho, monk, and his	6, 434/ 16
also to sing, and	dance	too, to God's honor	6, 44/ 10
drink drunk there, and	dance	and reel homeward. And	6, 100/ 5
therein were no more	danger	to man's soul nor	6, 239/ 6
forasmuch as it is	dangerous	to translate the text	6, 315/ 23
chapter of the prophet	Daniel	, it is more likely	6, 89/ 3
And when the prophet	Daniel	did by the steps	6, 240/ 32
For albeit that I	dare	be somewhat bold to	6, 23/ 1
the things that they	dare	not say. And of	6, 31/ 27
wretches they be, which	dare	despise that holy name	6, 39/ 29
to change; but this	dare	I be bold to	6, 40/ 37
speaketh of. And I	dare	make me bold to	6, 41/ 33
for the circle he	dare	not, for his ears	6, 52/ 33
of his counsel, nor	dare	not be so bold	6, 60/ 14
to silence, that I	dare	not now be bold	6, 68/ 26
as well as ye	dare	trust me I shall	6, 69/ 4
and such as I	dare	say for them, be	6, 69/ 7
ever christened. For I	dare	well say that there	6, 76/ 20
not suffice you, I	dare	say, if ye would	6, 84/ 14
the world, though they	dare	not be so bold	6, 138/ 23
that they not only	dare	put in water, but	6, 148/ 27

in water, but also	dare	not leave it out	6, 148/ 27
the worst. But yet	dare	I not assent that	6, 158/ 5
showed you before, I	dare	not well trust reason	6, 176/ 17
very church, though they	dare	not profess it openly	6, 190/ 1
far there from? I	dare	not say so much	6, 218/ 4
now tell you, I	dare	as boldly make you	6, 227/ 30
a natural fool, I	dare	hold you a wager	6, 231/ 29
or marvels, but they	dare	not speak of them	6, 242/ 19
as anywhere else; so	dare	I boldly say that	6, 295/ 18
another while. And I	dare	boldly say, both they	6, 314/ 1
the King's Highness, I	dare	make myself much more	6, 326/ 12
marks. Which sum, I	dare	say, there is no	6, 341/ 35
the bishop's pleasure. Now	dare	I be bold to	6, 350/ 5
neither," quoth I, "that	dare	I boldly say. And	6, 350/ 33
learned men. And I	dare	be bold to warrant	6, 420/ 21
that now be very	dark	in holy scripture were	6, 146/ 10
he, be darked, how	dark	will then the darkness	6, 298/ 9
custom of sin so	darked	in their natural knowledge	6, 141/ 14
light, saith he, be	darked	, how dark will then	6, 298/ 9
since the angel of	darkness	may transform and transfigure	6, 62/ 5
wretched world in such	darkness	as it is. For	6, 297/ 9
dark will then the	darkness	be; that is to	6, 298/ 10
flush at once, and	dash	rashly out holy scripture	6, 341/ 5
holy food to be	dashed	in their teeth. For	6, 144/ 37
also in holy scripture, "	Date	elemosinam, et omnia munda	6, 391/ 37
of late upon the	daughter	of Sir Roger Wentworth	6, 7/ 27
of late upon the	daughter	of Sir Roger Wentworth	6, 92/ 27
love of his host's	daughter	, and that he would	6, 371/ 21
the mother, the fair	daughter	, and all the whole	6, 371/ 24
especially one of his	daughters	, a very fair young	6, 93/ 7
way. The good king	David	thought it pleasant to	6, 44/ 8
church that the prophet	David	speaketh of, "Odi ecclesiam	6, 190/ 10
I think that King	David	fell not from his	6, 394/ 16
God well allowed in	David	. "Whereunto he said that	6, 398/ 35
it. God called on	David	by the prophet Nathan	6, 401/ 29
that day, by God,	Davy	will have thy coat	6, 373/ 29
poor, would at this	day	suffer the precious Blood	6, 41/ 20
in the cloud by	day	and the pillar of	6, 57/ 12
that yet unto this	day	, and so forth to	6, 59/ 22
had yet at this	day	lacked all that cunning	6, 66/ 34
yearly on Saint Stephen's	Day	it is somewhat sought	6, 79/ 9
Calyce many a fair	day	after, where she laughed	6, 88/ 5
give account at the	Day	of Judgment. What say	6, 106/ 1
albeit that it greatly	day	by day decayeth, and	6, 109/ 19

it greatly day by	day	decayeth, and much people	6, 109/ 19
scripture yet unto this	day	, as the article, which	6, 115/ 34
that he was the	day	before deceived in that	6, 125/ 22
seen in a summer's	day	. And some of them	6, 125/ 31
out all on a	day	, let us leave him	6, 134/ 33
of Antichrist and the	day	, manner, and fashion of	6, 146/ 16
the church until this	day	, begun by God in	6, 148/ 31
which was the Sabbath	Day	instituted by God among	6, 149/ 22
Jews, commanding the Sabbath	Day	to be kept holy	6, 149/ 23
is moral and the	day	legal, so that it	6, 149/ 25
ye see the Sabbath	Day	changed into Sunday without	6, 155/ 14
in the cloud by	day	and in the pillar	6, 182/ 19
and their opinions every	day	and wot ne'er where	6, 192/ 14
it shall at the	Day	of Doom be purified	6, 205/ 9
honor, and at the	Day	of Judgment to have	6, 214/ 32
been done within one	day	before. And divers relics	6, 222/ 20
shoe him on his	day	, which we must for	6, 226/ 32
and holy than Easter	Day	. And because one smith	6, 226/ 33
And on Saint Stephen's	Day	we must let all	6, 227/ 2
image is on his	day	borne in procession about	6, 227/ 24
it be a fair	day	then use they, as	6, 227/ 25
breach of the Sabbath	Day	to pull him out	6, 233/ 24
shoe upon Saint Loy's	Day	, and yet lawful enough	6, 233/ 27
contrary. Whereupon for that	day	we departed till another	6, 246/ 11
given you so long	day	, ye shall not need	6, 249/ 33
him there all that	day	themselves. But for conclusion	6, 268/ 2
among good folk many	day	in Christ's church, when	6, 283/ 4
and feed ourselves all	day	with the filthy delight	6, 296/ 28
wise. Nor at this	day	they be none otherwise	6, 302/ 13
at Baynard's Castle one	day	was it examined at	6, 318/ 27
should now at this	day	be kept in like	6, 340/ 12
as he goeth all	day	, without light or any	6, 354/ 17
and sleep till the	Day	of Doom. "Item, that	6, 354/ 33
in his heresies from	day	to day, from worse	6, 365/ 9
heresies from day to	day	, from worse to worse	6, 365/ 9
nor soul till the	Day	of Doom? Will not	6, 373/ 28
thou give her that	day	, by God, Davy will	6, 373/ 29
show that in the	Day	of Judgment he will	6, 393/ 1
he would in the	Day	of Judgment speak to	6, 393/ 9
Seven times in the	day	falleth the righteous man	6, 395/ 25
peradventure yet unto this	day	used less violence toward	6, 407/ 14
So that at this	day	the Turk hath estraited	6, 411/ 33
be saved in the	Day	of Judgment? What say	6, 429/ 18
clergy doth at this	day	no further for the	6, 431/ 9

Adam to the last	day	, from thenceforth to reign	6, 435/ 19
bliss incogitable, one everlasting	day	with his Father, himself	6, 435/ 21
have suffered before our	days	. %The Tenth Chapter The	6, 18/ 20
give attendance unto you,	days	and hours, as ye	6, 25/ 10
since in these few	days	, in which I have	6, 26/ 23
but that in the	days	of those holy saints	6, 40/ 39
there was in his	days	so great plenty of	6, 42/ 13
there was in his	days	so much gold, that	6, 42/ 29
he continued it forty	days	together. Now as for	6, 44/ 19
this not in our	days	only, but so hath	6, 59/ 8
hath been from Christ's	days	hither. I trow no	6, 59/ 8
not in their master's	days	only, but also after	6, 59/ 14
any gun in your	days	nor heard of any	6, 80/ 22
many done in your	days	in the presence of	6, 84/ 16
that in King Henry's	days	the Sixth, came with	6, 86/ 2
a five or six	days	before the king's coming	6, 86/ 4
in the king's father's	days	where the prior brought	6, 87/ 11
more too, before our	days	. And as for feigned	6, 90/ 29
miracles done in our	days	at divers images where	6, 92/ 30
prayer than a few	days	appointed. Then what an	6, 105/ 31
being one of these	days	converted, confirm and strengthen	6, 108/ 22
his church after their	days	. And when he said	6, 108/ 32
with you all the	days	to the world's end	6, 109/ 3
with you all the	days	till the end of	6, 114/ 6
with you all the	days	to the world's end	6, 118/ 5
he were away some	days	, as he were indeed	6, 118/ 7
from the church some	days	, if in some days	6, 118/ 7
days, if in some	days	he had no church	6, 118/ 8
prophet Jeremy, "Lo, the	days	be coming," said our	6, 142/ 15
come down to our	days	by continual succession from	6, 149/ 35
his apostles unto our	days	, but also the great	6, 152/ 6
been born in the	days	of Arius the heretic	6, 155/ 32
did in his own	days	and many days after	6, 156/ 16
own days and many	days	after many a thousand	6, 156/ 17
had been in Arius's	days	in the point that	6, 157/ 14
endure for his own	days	only while he lived	6, 173/ 19
be from the apostles'	days	continued till the end	6, 177/ 6
done so before our	days	. "Now come you," quoth	6, 180/ 38
a sinner in his	days	?" "What if he may	6, 197/ 2
divers times in his	days	in a wrong belief	6, 197/ 4
is not, nor many	days	hath not been, the	6, 199/ 5
their synagogue before Christ's	days	; and yet saints they	6, 224/ 25
none used on holy	days	? And why do you	6, 236/ 7
ever since the apostles'	days	, all the true interpreters	6, 244/ 26

ever since his apostles'	days	have taught false errors	6, 244/ 32
Now as for the	days	, " quoth I, "of Noe	6, 252/ 20
long time. And divers	days	were his judges fain	6, 271/ 13
for in Saint Paul's	days	, a layman had but	6, 307/ 29
guise were in his	days	that wives might have	6, 307/ 34
was long before his	days	by virtuous and well	6, 314/ 24
never heretic before his	days	, neither so wicked that	6, 315/ 14
of old before Wycliff's	days	, nor damneth his because	6, 316/ 3
years ago, in the	days	of the bishop that	6, 317/ 23
meddled with in your	days	? " "With many, my lord	6, 323/ 6
of long after his	days	and have his matter	6, 326/ 33
that were before Wycliff's	days	, remain lawful, and be	6, 331/ 10
was made before Wycliff's	days	or since. For if	6, 331/ 25
women, were in his	days	so bold in the	6, 334/ 11
were translated before Wycliff's	days	, they consequently did agree	6, 340/ 31
good men before these	days	, in this long time	6, 352/ 1
have suffered before our	days	. "If the world were	6, 374/ 11
Jerome's and Saint Augustine's	days	? What speak we of	6, 375/ 12
birth until our wretched	days	? Or who since Adam's	6, 375/ 14
always preached before Luther's	days	. For what preacher hath	6, 380/ 12
which believed all their	days	, and died in the	6, 420/ 16
church continued from Christ's	days	hitherto, as it well	6, 427/ 8
fathers' souls, condemning fasting	days	, setting at naught the	6, 433/ 32
at naught the holy	days	, pulling down the churches	6, 433/ 33
apostles' time to our	days	; and seeth on the	6, 434/ 4
that ever since Christ's	days	have testified by their	6, 434/ 21
make all their eyes	daze	. Then longed not only	6, 356/ 1
the degree of a	deacon	was a great thing	6, 300/ 30
nowadays if he be	deacon	and priest too, he	6, 300/ 34
should let all such	dead	images pass, and labor	6, 40/ 19
Rouncyvale there were a	dead	child restored again to	6, 71/ 23
of the crucifix a	dead	man raised to life	6, 78/ 23
the raising of a	dead	man." "If it seem	6, 79/ 32
the reviving of a	dead	man, than of the	6, 80/ 13
sure, if ye saw	dead	men as commonly called	6, 80/ 17
and set upon the	dead	stocks and stones. Now	6, 99/ 32
any man quick or	dead	, or of the whole	6, 123/ 20
men than in the	dead	skins of beasts. And	6, 144/ 2
be they as a	dead	hand is rather a	6, 194/ 35
if they think them	dead	as well in soul	6, 211/ 22
not the God of	dead	men but of living	6, 212/ 12
him to revive her	dead	son? Were the apostles	6, 214/ 34
also to every other	dead	man." "So may ye	6, 215/ 27
not pray to any	dead	man but with this	6, 216/ 16

think him that is	dead	. " "Why," quoth he, "whereof	6, 216/ 21
would not have the	dead	bodies worshipped and set	6, 217/ 27
for them that be	dead	, those words, I say	6, 220/ 3
sepulchers and doing the	dead	corpse of rich men	6, 220/ 6
bones with them. The	dead	bones of the prophet	6, 225/ 8
Bible mentioneth, raised a	dead	body to life. And	6, 225/ 9
For as for the	dead	bodies of the holy	6, 225/ 16
that he raised a	dead	body by the touch	6, 225/ 18
the touch of the	dead	bones of the prophet	6, 225/ 18
the raising of a	dead	man with the touch	6, 225/ 22
know quick men from	dead	stones, and tree from	6, 231/ 3
they may find a	dead	dog in a ditch	6, 296/ 24
they burned up the	dead	body of the man	6, 317/ 27
all such except the	dead	man himself as most	6, 318/ 25
Now was the father	dead	, and other could we	6, 329/ 5
no men quick nor	dead	; but only to the	6, 354/ 14
Christian people, quick and	dead	, but also of Christ	6, 370/ 5
deeds but as a	dead	instrument, as a man	6, 377/ 25
it may be utterly	dead	. And therefore, as it	6, 386/ 7
the faith is but	dead	. "But here was it	6, 386/ 17
without good works is	dead	, he should not thereby	6, 386/ 19
no faith, because a	dead	faith is no faith	6, 386/ 24
no faith, as a	dead	man is no man	6, 386/ 24
faith that he calleth	dead	for lack of good	6, 386/ 26
said that she is	dead	even as she goeth	6, 386/ 29
but that such a	dead	faith as he calleth	6, 386/ 32
faith as he calleth	dead	because it is unprofitable	6, 386/ 33
mean not of a	dead	faith that is without	6, 389/ 1
very faith, as a	dead	man is no very	6, 389/ 26
misbelief and in a	deadly	error. And then were	6, 8/ 13
among such unkind, slothful,	deadly	people, as list not	6, 61/ 23
misbelief and in a	deadly	error. And then were	6, 110/ 27
not this opinion a	deadly	pestilent error in us	6, 112/ 7
and so that no	deadly	sin should be punished	6, 136/ 7
soul self exceedeth our	deadly	body; nor cannot believe	6, 213/ 35
naught, vicious, and in	deadly	displeasure of God, should	6, 300/ 20
full confession of all	deadly	sins, nor be very	6, 352/ 6
them at war and	deadly	dissension among themselves, whereby	6, 413/ 28
abhor and condemn his	deadly	, damnable heresies. "Now ween	6, 426/ 14
beam cut a great	deal	too short for his	6, 71/ 25
more rigor a great	deal	than there was." The	6, 270/ 30
worse, but a great	deal	the better. And if	6, 283/ 3
he were a fair	dealer	among his neighbors, yet	6, 326/ 30
folk that think this	dealing	of the clergy to	6, 29/ 17

By which manner of	dealing	a man, they say	6, 30/ 8
And yet in such	dealing	they wound their own	6, 30/ 27
our belief, but the	dealing	of this world, as	6, 32/ 33
this their heavy, mischievous	dealing	, that ye may perceive	6, 372/ 17
for the malicious, cruel	dealing	of men of war	6, 372/ 29
doctrine by their abominable	dealing	, as I have rehearsed	6, 374/ 2
forsooth," quoth I, "he	dealt	with you like a	6, 249/ 31
and liberal also he	dealt	with them. And yet	6, 416/ 31
Master Colet the good	dean	of Paul's preach. For	6, 298/ 3
of Bradman! Help, our	dear	Lady of Walsingham!" Doth	6, 99/ 26
his death -- his	dear	mother only except --	6, 108/ 14
been, in some great	dearth	of corn and famine	6, 41/ 3
secular hand, though their	death	follow thereon. And he	6, 19/ 17
to be put to	death	. "For they say that	6, 31/ 20
effectual example of his	death	, as by his godly	6, 32/ 12
condemnation of heretics unto	death	, which two points, himself	6, 36/ 3
then look after Solomon's	death	in the beginning of	6, 42/ 36
upon the pain of	death	, what likeness hath that	6, 55/ 29
a man raised from	death	to life. There was	6, 78/ 35
they put Christ to	death	, yet ye be wiser	6, 92/ 14
all sorrow and shameful	death	and all martyrdom upon	6, 106/ 11
imprisonment, painful and shameful	death	? The ease of his	6, 106/ 17
his Resurrection after his	death	-- his dear mother	6, 108/ 14
And then from their	death	hither all were done	6, 109/ 6
redeem us with his	death	, and leave us his	6, 142/ 13
for help after his	death	and in his life	6, 215/ 1
be uncumbered but by	death	, yet it may be	6, 235/ 19
and goods, with a	death	the most painful that	6, 261/ 7
peril of a painful	death	by the taking of	6, 262/ 29
them to a shameful	death	, do not use commonly	6, 263/ 5
pain and bitterness of	death	. And therefore I no	6, 283/ 10
length indicted of Hunne's	death	, and was a great	6, 325/ 3
the suspicion of his	death	might be laid to	6, 327/ 8
and peradventure to shameful	death	also." "In good faith	6, 327/ 15
a heretic after his	death	. And then were there	6, 327/ 23
Christ's life and his	death	is expressed by writing	6, 359/ 20
to save themselves from	death	or further pain, and	6, 370/ 34
the child roast to	death	. And yet in derision	6, 371/ 32
to deliver it from	death	. "Thus devised these cursed	6, 372/ 2
unto the receivers and	death	to the refusers --	6, 374/ 20
beat the man to	death	with rods in the	6, 375/ 22
may suffer a painful	death	, and yet, for fault	6, 385/ 32
it, their own undoubted	death	before their eyes. And	6, 394/ 21
punish heresies by terrible	death	, whereas else more easy	6, 406/ 7

to shame, sometimes to	death	; and that Christ so	6, 406/ 12
that forthwith upon the	death	of Christ, in the	6, 406/ 27
been long punished by	death	in the fire. And	6, 409/ 24
have them punished by	death	. Well may it be	6, 410/ 8
and nothing desiring the	death	of any man therein	6, 410/ 14
the time of his	death	, upon his request with	6, 410/ 29
secular hand, though their	death	follow thereon. And he	6, 410/ 35
command any man to	death	, either by express words	6, 411/ 7
and some of them	death	and martyrdom. So that	6, 421/ 8
the faith to the	death	, that it were a	6, 421/ 33
and peradventure not without	death	also. For we find	6, 429/ 28
by row, from the	death	of Christ and the	6, 434/ 10
his children in his	deathbed	to carry his body	6, 225/ 3
lives and after their	deaths	. With this might I	6, 172/ 16
matter in contention and	debate	between them out of	6, 55/ 15
the thing standing in	debate	and question, it would	6, 60/ 22
to die in his	debt	. And to say the	6, 249/ 33
living shall cool and	decay	in the church as	6, 109/ 15
was in a more	decay	and ruin of all	6, 142/ 11
virtue among them, and	decay	of devotion among us	6, 300/ 36
much more increase than	decay	. And albeit that we	6, 408/ 6
he findeth falling and	decayed	in that place needing	6, 61/ 9
virtuous lineages declined and	decayed	. And by the lewd	6, 141/ 10
continued but ever shortly	decayed	and vanished quite away	6, 191/ 27
again the names haply	decayed	, some relics might rest	6, 222/ 3
but always diminished and	decayed	. So that at this	6, 411/ 33
few years so sore	decayed	, and such sands risen	6, 412/ 30
greatly day by day	decayeth	, and much people naught	6, 109/ 19
book be, after the	decease	of the party, brought	6, 341/ 21
a holy man late	deceased	which was himself yet	6, 215/ 31
the devil for our	deceit	and delusion -- albeit	6, 95/ 23
the devil to the	deceit	of Christian people. And	6, 102/ 3
see there were no	deceit	therein. And I among	6, 222/ 13
I shall never willingly	deceive	your trust. And lest	6, 27/ 2
things err and clearly	deceive	themselves, and sometimes while	6, 64/ 36
seeth a fond fellow	deceive	her sight and her	6, 130/ 30
a malicious mind to	deceive	unlearned people with equivocation	6, 388/ 1
these Lutherans ween to	deceive	all the world withal	6, 388/ 18
the church to be	deceived	in the choice of	6, 11/ 12
unlearned folk that are	deceived	by the great good	6, 19/ 24
am not in this	deceived	, though I may be	6, 71/ 9
in such other things	deceived	as seem impossible and	6, 71/ 9
of reason and nature	deceived	, ye may not yourself	6, 71/ 12
a man may be	deceived	therein right well. The	6, 85/ 13

and sought, is not	deceived	nor doth not err	6, 112/ 15
suffereth them to be	deceived	and deluded in errors	6, 121/ 20
was the day before	deceived	in that he had	6, 125/ 23
may," quoth I, "be	deceived	and ween they see	6, 130/ 14
may be so soon	deceived	therein that they were	6, 138/ 5
in God, which never	deceived	them that trust in	6, 159/ 3
therein might ye be	deceived	. And him would ye	6, 168/ 28
your eyes be sore	deceived	. For the church will	6, 169/ 25
had therein damnably been	deceived	, then living and dying	6, 172/ 13
of the matter anything	deceived	, but they clearly deceived	6, 172/ 21
deceived, but they clearly	deceived	that do understand those	6, 172/ 21
the church to be	deceived	in the choice of	6, 179/ 14
his church to be	deceived	in that point that	6, 181/ 9
by God to be	deceived	in that point, and	6, 181/ 22
the church cannot be	deceived	in any such weighty	6, 182/ 9
his church to be	deceived	in the discerning of	6, 183/ 8
church can neither be	deceived	in the right faith	6, 196/ 14
a misbelief, and clearly	deceived	and beguiled, and that	6, 200/ 28
believing which were not	deceived	, which among them be	6, 200/ 30
the church cannot be	deceived	against the faith in	6, 207/ 31
-- misbelievers and foul	deceived	. " "That were a very	6, 208/ 14
that the church be	deceived	in the canonization? And	6, 218/ 1
that we might be	deceived	in some that we	6, 218/ 9
might be as well	deceived	there as here. Now	6, 218/ 17
Ye be," quoth I, "	deceived	therein, as I shall	6, 219/ 21
Saint Augustine be foul	deceived	. I durst be bold	6, 219/ 34
to err and be	deceived	as to give honor	6, 220/ 19
were in such things	deceived	, as ye have said	6, 220/ 35
should not utterly be	deceived	in saints and miracles	6, 240/ 5
yet we might be	deceived	in doctors whom we	6, 240/ 6
were and might be	deceived	. Is not this thus	6, 241/ 6
his church to be	deceived	with miracles and marvels	6, 245/ 7
the church can be	deceived	in that they take	6, 245/ 13
be in that mind	deceived	, yet while they could	6, 278/ 35
himself in his opinion	deceived	, and that he saw	6, 366/ 31
faith meant, but were	deceived	by equivocation of the	6, 387/ 34
should find themselves sore	deceived	. For the laws and	6, 405/ 24
whom they see themselves	deceived	, withdraw their favor and	6, 418/ 3
unlearned folk that are	deceived	by the great good	6, 418/ 11
many good, simple souls	deceived	, and led out of	6, 418/ 20
And then the devil	deceiveth	them in their blind	6, 123/ 27
then the question were	decided	, and the doubt assoiled	6, 60/ 24
whereof, these matters be	decided	and well known that	6, 62/ 19
the king's mother prudently	decipher	and found out that	6, 88/ 19

answering the same. The	declaration	of the credence by	6, 5/ 5
thought necessary for my	declaration	and excuse to advertise	6, 24/ 13
answering the same. The	declaration	of the credence by	6, 24/ 21
Jews, abstained from the	declaration	of Christ's godhead and	6, 145/ 2
of his doctors and	declaration	of his doctrine, those	6, 240/ 15
prince, is a clear	declaration	that the matter laid	6, 326/ 22
well and sufficiently to	declare	themselves. And this way	6, 34/ 12
nature and reason well	declare	and teach us that	6, 73/ 18
men and wise well	declare	that, as it was	6, 138/ 17
in the Gospel plainly	declare	, as it is well	6, 202/ 12
relic, his holy cross,	declare	by miracle and make	6, 225/ 21
shall in his preaching	declare	and expound. For no	6, 339/ 29
arch heretics themselves well	declare	the holiness of their	6, 374/ 4
plainly to confess and	declare	not only what he	6, 379/ 24
excess and hyperbole to	declare	the vehemence of his	6, 385/ 24
Chapter Here summarily is	declared	in what order the	6, 5/ 8
certain credence to be	declared	unto me touching many	6, 21/ 9
were at Paul's Cross	declared	to have been found	6, 28/ 28
your friend had thus	declared	his credence, he desired	6, 32/ 25
Chapter Here summarily is	declared	what order the author	6, 35/ 11
was by his judges	declared	for heresy, as were	6, 37/ 11
the truth to be	declared	and made open by	6, 55/ 18
miracle, he divers times	declared	his special assistance, the	6, 57/ 17
but with one miracle	declared	that the thing contenteth	6, 90/ 23
matter, where God hath	declared	his pleasure by so	6, 90/ 27
as God by miracle	declared	that he would have	6, 99/ 2
many a visible miracle	declared	that this faith and	6, 112/ 34
witness of his will	declared	us by writing, that	6, 129/ 4
scripture -- so plainly	declared	, that they were by	6, 146/ 12
apostles, which read and	declared	the scriptures among the	6, 147/ 25
contrary indeed. And therewith	declared	them of those texts	6, 147/ 29
which hath also been	declared	for false heresy by	6, 210/ 12
being by the canonization	declared	unto the people or	6, 220/ 29
honor and reverence he	declared	well by that he	6, 225/ 17
when the monk had	declared	the manner, that gentleman	6, 228/ 24
and by miracles openly	declared	that their faith and	6, 238/ 9
he was not openly	declared	. Howbeit because he was	6, 269/ 33
he, "ye have well	declared	the church touching that	6, 313/ 13
long before, which we	declared	unto the King's Highness	6, 328/ 31
sermons set out and	declared	unto him; and in	6, 344/ 6
opened yourself unaware, and	declared	your opinion in this	6, 395/ 5
this, for conclusion, he	declared	to be their very	6, 399/ 8
wronged, the author briefly	declareth	his mind concerning the	6, 5/ 13
Fourth Chapter The author	declareth	in the comprobation of	6, 5/ 24

Of which the author	declareth	the contrary; and over	6, 6/ 19
scripture; whereof the author	declareth	the contrary. The Twenty-First	6, 8/ 20
words of the messenger,	declareth	the preeminence, necessity and	6, 9/ 32
the author answereth and	declareth	that it cannot be	6, 12/ 12
was such as well	declareth	, that he was pricked	6, 17/ 20
wronged, the author briefly	declareth	his mind concerning the	6, 35/ 17
our Savior Christ well	declareth	the contrary, for he	6, 49/ 7
Fourth ChapterThe author	declareth	in the comprobation of	6, 60/ 2
Of which the author	declareth	the contrary, and over	6, 74/ 3
them. And forthwith he	declareth	in whom good men	6, 96/ 28
holy Saint Gregory Nazienzen	declareth	, that refresheth men that	6, 106/ 24
scripture; whereof the author	declareth	the contrary. "How think	6, 113/ 7
their worldly worship, well	declareth	their minds. And some	6, 124/ 12
words of the messenger,	declareth	the preeminence, necessity, and	6, 137/ 26
his special goodness well	declareth	his tender diligence, by	6, 182/ 22
the author answereth and	declareth	that it cannot be	6, 195/ 31
Christian men, and well	declareth	in what wise we	6, 356/ 32
was such as well	declareth	that he was pricked	6, 360/ 32
blessed Body, as plainly	declareth	his abominable books." The	6, 367/ 33
given in that behalf,	declaring	that without that rule	6, 9/ 28
author showeth the contrary,	declaring	whereby we may know	6, 12/ 1
to be mishandled for	declaring	the truth, and the	6, 29/ 18
given in that behalf,	declaring	that without that rule	6, 132/ 33
a thing and clearly	declaring	all that we be	6, 136/ 35
a long tale, in	declaring	and making open that	6, 138/ 14
author showeth the contrary,	declaring	whereby we may know	6, 187/ 10
with him in heaven,	declaring	, by the boot and	6, 220/ 25
places more than one	declaring	plainly the profit that	6, 298/ 27
will they in conclusion	decline	to the like lewd	6, 427/ 23
good and virtuous lineages	declined	and decayed. And by	6, 141/ 10
much worse were) have	declined	peradventure into an invincible	6, 159/ 25
be couched in the	decree	. And by the collation	6, 358/ 15
out of which the	decree	is taken, yet the	6, 359/ 14
the words of that	decree	itself would well enough	6, 359/ 14
law incorporated in the	decrees	of the church, which	6, 355/ 30
a book of the	decrees	, and therein he read	6, 356/ 5
Gregory incorporated in the	decrees	, and will not believe	6, 358/ 4
and incorporated in the	decrees	. And then caused I	6, 358/ 14
chamber a book of	decrees	, and certain works of	6, 431/ 1
me that in the	decrees	where the rushes lay	6, 431/ 6
places, not by enchantment	dedicated	to the devil, but	6, 55/ 31
of chastity, vowed and	dedicated	unto God, than she	6, 150/ 5
saints in churches specially	dedicated	unto them; and also	6, 359/ 11
wedded, and the places	dedicated	to cleanness and chastity	6, 370/ 12

promised once and solemnly	dedicated	to God. Whereas Luther	6, 375/ 5
holy scripture saith, "Unicuique	dedit	Deus curam de proximo	6, 415/ 7
case once granted, ye	deduce	your conclusion very surely	6, 274/ 3
And thereupon, eftsoons, ye	deduced	and proved that no	6, 188/ 32
he proveth by a	deduction	partly depending upon natural	6, 11/ 2
he proveth by a	deduction	partly depending upon natural	6, 167/ 6
his promises made in	deed	, as his faith and	6, 115/ 20
to judge another man's	deed	that hath some appearance	6, 124/ 2
it then where the	deed	appeareth good there to	6, 124/ 4
denying of their own	deed	, to their great peril	6, 125/ 34
things were his own	deed	whereby they might have	6, 141/ 27
in somewhat, in very	deed	ye believe the church	6, 168/ 12
they were naught in	deed	while they were with	6, 195/ 9
worse. And in very	deed	yet is this point	6, 196/ 11
is already present in	deed	, as it is present	6, 197/ 17
who be good in	deed	and who be naught	6, 203/ 11
never was after the	deed	done, till the excommunication	6, 205/ 14
about such a heinous	deed	as coming once to	6, 263/ 4
indeed, and in very	deed	persevered in perjury. Now	6, 279/ 3
priest do a lewd	deed	, then we say, "Lo	6, 296/ 19
see once an evil	deed	, thereon we gape, thereof	6, 296/ 27
other, whose word and	deed	would give us light	6, 297/ 1
willful, purposed, heinous, cruel	deed	as this had been	6, 326/ 4
being indicted of the	deed	and arraigned upon the	6, 326/ 16
deeds. For what good	deed	shall he study or	6, 373/ 18
do one good virtuous	deed	. For Luther saith plainly	6, 395/ 36
grace toward every good	deed	itself, misliked and condemned	6, 396/ 11
man doth any evil	deed	himself, but God doth	6, 403/ 24
chosen sort, none evil	deed	can damn us. And	6, 403/ 26
unchosen sort, no good	deed	can avail us. He	6, 403/ 27
allege that his mischievous	deed	was his destiny? "If	6, 404/ 19
naught, and every man's	deed	is his destiny, why	6, 404/ 20
could not deny the	deed	, but he said it	6, 404/ 30
God in the selfsame	deed	whereof they should else	6, 410/ 11
requiting of an evil	deed	or making any defense	6, 414/ 31
damnation, and all our	deeds	to destiny. The Thirteenth	6, 19/ 9
the meanwhile many mischievous	deeds	they did. "And yet	6, 369/ 30
may perceive by their	deeds	what good cometh of	6, 372/ 17
fell unto those mischievous	deeds	that I before rehearsed	6, 373/ 4
his. Moreover, the unhappy	deeds	of that sect must	6, 373/ 11
occasion to their evil	deeds	. A Christian man's evil	6, 373/ 13
occasion of their evil	deeds	. For what good deed	6, 373/ 18
all the particular evil	deeds	of any one other	6, 377/ 11
deserving of their own	deeds	but for such evil	6, 377/ 22

but for such evil	deeds	as God only forced	6, 377/ 23
in all those evil	deeds	but as a dead	6, 377/ 24
damned, for his own	deeds	only which himself shall	6, 377/ 26
them for their good	deeds	, yet put not their	6, 380/ 18
themselves and their own	deeds	, but in God's goodness	6, 380/ 18
trust in our own	deeds	, because that we cannot	6, 380/ 25
surely judge our own	deeds	, for the blind favor	6, 380/ 26
to do no good	deeds	therewith, but peradventure harm	6, 382/ 16
charity used in those	deeds	? Which deeds though he	6, 393/ 4
in those deeds? Which	deeds	though he will not	6, 393/ 4
that hold all men's	deeds	for utterly naught, though	6, 396/ 13
altogether sin? All the	deeds	of charity that Christ	6, 396/ 20
not say that our	deeds	were sufficient of themselves	6, 396/ 29
as our other good	deeds	. For what great thing	6, 397/ 10
our faith as our	deeds	, which were else both	6, 397/ 30
and alloweth all the	deeds	. And that is, said	6, 398/ 15
no blame of their	deeds	unto them, but all	6, 399/ 5
right naught, nor men's	deeds	, good or bad, made	6, 400/ 6
better for their evil	deeds	. Nor God remitteth not	6, 401/ 17
damnation and all our	deeds	to destiny. "But now	6, 402/ 9
that choice all their	deeds	be good, or if	6, 402/ 13
and that all their	deeds	either be naught or	6, 402/ 17
the other, all their	deeds	himself alone, and they	6, 402/ 19
and for his own	deeds	wrought in them only	6, 402/ 23
that for his own	deeds	so done, he shall	6, 403/ 9
be not chosen, their	deeds	be not accepted of	6, 403/ 15
I say, all our	deeds	, good or bad, ascend	6, 404/ 7
all their own ungracious	deeds	lay the fault in	6, 428/ 2
will, ascribing all our	deeds	to destiny, with all	6, 428/ 3
therefore well done to	deem	the best, so were	6, 22/ 3
manner could no man	deem	other but that the	6, 287/ 34
a good man, that	deemed	all-thing to the best	6, 287/ 11
as ye would be	deep	in the marvel of	6, 94/ 15
without flattery, pierceth as	deep	into the bottom of	6, 326/ 8
their naked bodies in	deep	upon the pikes. Too	6, 371/ 11
of pride, and so	deep	setteth in the claws	6, 423/ 19
as we. And as	deeply	condemn for heresy your	6, 199/ 34
have often read and	deeply	considered those words before	6, 304/ 5
in the Lutherans' books	deeply	learned, and of truth	6, 379/ 1
doth, in men not	deeply	drowned in malice, nor	6, 394/ 7
so be they as	deeply	bound that they shall	6, 415/ 33
war against infidels be	deeply	bound to do, much	6, 431/ 14
nothing blameworthy, only to	deface	and infame that holy	6, 28/ 33
many places not only	defaced	, all ornaments withdrawn, the	6, 370/ 14

the bishop's official for	defamation	, where the poor man	6, 69/ 21
way. For while they	defame	for Lutherans men that	6, 30/ 28
and envy doth untruly	defame	them, or else that	6, 30/ 32
judge, then should he	defame	himself, and that were	6, 281/ 8
reasonable cause falsely to	defame	him. And it was	6, 282/ 30
he saith that they	defame	them falsely. For he	6, 313/ 25
favor them would fain	defame	the clergy, is and	6, 430/ 13
all Christendom damned and	defamed	already by their own	6, 295/ 11
mistaking it through the	default	of an evil priest	6, 239/ 8
men should reckon high	default	in his translation, in	6, 292/ 20
would nothing allow nor	defend	that the judgment of	6, 23/ 30
Malchus. Nor would not	defend	himself, but healing the	6, 32/ 7
not so much as	defend	ourselves against heretics and	6, 32/ 15
he is able to	defend	. For I doubt it	6, 40/ 39
here, I pray you	defend	and bear out their	6, 62/ 35
were true that ye	defend	the things withal when	6, 98/ 24
lies and perjury to	defend	themselves, and some to	6, 125/ 32
University of Paris to	defend	. And we will come	6, 234/ 33
and substantial shield to	defend	and keep them from	6, 262/ 8
perceived himself unable to	defend	that he had affirmed	6, 361/ 24
neither can nor will	defend	that sect. But yet	6, 372/ 26
any cloak or color	defend	them. "And besides that	6, 373/ 35
if these Lutherans will	defend	their heresy by that	6, 388/ 30
world upside down and	defend	their folly and false	6, 405/ 16
we be forbidden to	defend	ourselves, and that Saint	6, 411/ 27
we go about to	defend	Christendom by the sword	6, 411/ 35
battle by which we	defend	the Christian countries against	6, 415/ 17
Turks, in that we	defend	each other from far	6, 415/ 18
acquit and assoil the	defendant	. And better were it	6, 265/ 26
matter against all ten	defendants	. And albeit that percase	6, 263/ 22
ye have not faintly	defended	your part, as though	6, 101/ 14
a ready and sure	defender	. And of such labor	6, 26/ 6
Lord, the helper and	defender	of them is he	6, 96/ 32
thinketh evil because he	defendeth	the worse part well	6, 94/ 31
heresy, boldly and stubbornly	defending	that since they had	6, 124/ 17
been fain, for the	defense	of his indefensible errors	6, 18/ 2
obstinate pride in the	defense	of their worldly worship	6, 124/ 11
divers bold and open	defense	thereof, at last before	6, 125/ 9
proud folly in the	defense	of his indefensible error	6, 125/ 27
some to stand in	defense	of their errors or	6, 125/ 33
the other to his	defense	, so may he hap	6, 249/ 2
the effect of his	defense	was nothing else, but	6, 257/ 7
to lie for his	defense	, in a matter of	6, 260/ 20
his fault and false	defense	of himself cannot be	6, 279/ 5

withal, alleging for the	defense	of their doing a	6, 293/ 28
take upon them the	defense	of any worship to	6, 355/ 32
been fain, for the	defense	of his indefensible errors	6, 366/ 16
the fire for the	defense	thereof, yet if he	6, 383/ 33
wise, neither in the	defense	of themselves or any	6, 406/ 14
much as in the	defense	of Christ himself, for	6, 406/ 15
should not fight in	defense	of ourselves against the	6, 406/ 19
did it in the	defense	of his own master	6, 411/ 29
deed or making any	defense	, but using further sufferance	6, 414/ 31
any man from the	defense	of another, whom he	6, 414/ 35
the Egyptians in the	defense	of Hebrew; and after	6, 415/ 4
to the help and	defense	of his good and	6, 415/ 5
people taketh in the	defense	of their country against	6, 415/ 12
fighteth not for the	defense	of himself, of a	6, 415/ 14
in all battle of	defense	, so hath it most	6, 415/ 16
be bound to the	defense	, and may not do	6, 415/ 27
them knowledge) they should	defer	them till another leisure	6, 35/ 23
for the while to	defer	them, forasmuch as some	6, 102/ 11
Eighteenth Chapter The author	defereth	the answer to the	6, 8/ 4
Eighteenth Chapter The author	defereth	the answer to the	6, 101/ 6
seem idolatry, which we	deferred	before, those will we	6, 185/ 25
somewhat showeth his mind,	deferring	for the while his	6, 16/ 3
somewhat showeth his mind,	deferring	for the while his	6, 293/ 18
abhorred in despite to	defile	in the pyxes, and	6, 370/ 19
they and angels also	definitively	so placed where they	6, 212/ 34
devil him that had	defouled	his father's wife, to	6, 429/ 16
must ever be one	degree	under them. For surely	6, 298/ 4
find we that the	degree	of a deacon was	6, 300/ 30
power, but with such	degrees	of goodness as his	6, 75/ 1
other men and the	degrees	that he had taken	6, 379/ 3
exhortation to good, all	dehortation	from evil, all praise	6, 428/ 8
shall serve all the	dehortations	and comminations and threats	6, 403/ 21
first book De civitate	Dei	, and repeateth again in	6, 220/ 2
lost and the matter	delayed	in vain. If they	6, 265/ 11
adventure, but of a	deliberate	purpose, which except he	6, 271/ 32
I had upon this	deliberation	taken with myself, written	6, 22/ 13
drove him to the	delight	of such liberty as	6, 14/ 11
that he, for the	delight	thereof, feeleth little savor	6, 126/ 10
man to set by	delight	above good and convenient	6, 139/ 27
more regard of fleshly	delight	or cure of worldly	6, 151/ 11
yet shall we rather	delight	to search than be	6, 213/ 27
Son, yet doth he	delight	to have his holy	6, 214/ 31
drove him to the	delight	of such liberty as	6, 255/ 11
set him in a	delight	of liberty. Whereby, with	6, 259/ 28

day with the filthy	delight	of evil communication. Let	6, 296/ 28
of us have such	delight	to hear of their	6, 297/ 25
part of pleasure and	delight	in newfangledness, fallen in	6, 338/ 35
find therein that shall	delight	and increase their devotion	6, 339/ 20
living and violence, offering	delight	unto the receivers and	6, 374/ 20
a widow living in	delight	and pleasure is no	6, 386/ 29
shall have a perpetual	delight	and pleasure to torment	6, 403/ 10
the fond pleasure and	delight	that themselves conceive in	6, 423/ 10
proud. For while they	delight	to think how they	6, 423/ 17
their labor with only	delight	of beholding what pleasure	6, 424/ 2
love another, but he	delighteth	in his image or	6, 47/ 23
Savior, learn that God	delighteth	to see the fervent	6, 49/ 31
representeth, as every man	delighteth	in the image and	6, 56/ 18
then should he rather	deliver	himself from slander, and	6, 279/ 30
his discretion and wisdom	deliver	to such as he	6, 341/ 16
with one ducat to	deliver	it from death." "Thus	6, 372/ 1
Corinthians that they should	deliver	to the devil him	6, 429/ 16
night but I shall	deliver	into your hands here	6, 430/ 32
the shepherd, and shall	deliver	a glorious kingdom to	6, 435/ 18
was within the year	delivered	of a fair boy	6, 79/ 24
life and might have	delivered	him from the Jews	6, 82/ 6
to come. Which faith	delivered	to the father, went	6, 140/ 28
and his holy scriptures	delivered	, kept, and conserved therein	6, 206/ 28
gold. And them he	delivered	to the pilgrims, teaching	6, 228/ 20
he had the law	delivered	to him in writing	6, 253/ 4
Moses that that is	delivered	them -- that is	6, 334/ 1
it on this wise	delivered	them, at the bishop's	6, 342/ 2
divers books, to be	delivered	as he could find	6, 379/ 15
officer, the spirituality not	delivereth	him but leaveth him	6, 410/ 26
of his church, and	delivering	him to the host	6, 104/ 20
burden light, not any	delivering	from the laws of	6, 106/ 26
and suffer the devil	delude	us as he did	6, 100/ 30
by the devil to	delude	the church of Christ	6, 112/ 19
the devil sometimes to	delude	with wonders and marvels	6, 243/ 31
quoth I, "for they	delude	the law and themselves	6, 302/ 16
had deserved to be	deluded	. And whether they be	6, 76/ 27
to be deceived and	deluded	in errors by the	6, 121/ 20
and the law is	deluded	; and the order is	6, 302/ 21
happen often, nor such	delusion	to last long, but	6, 90/ 33
for our deceit and	delusion	-- albeit I believe	6, 95/ 23
the devil for our	delusion	and damnation. If it	6, 101/ 30
the devil for our	delusion	, deserving so to be	6, 188/ 4
work his wonders in	delusion	of our superstitious idolatry	6, 229/ 27
of God but the	delusion	of the devil. The	6, 230/ 8

facetiae and blasphemous mockery	demand	whether God and his	6, 49/ 19
both. And if ye	demand	her further which Lady	6, 232/ 17
letter read (when I	demanded	him his credence) showed	6, 27/ 28
to his words, I	demanded	him what manner acquaintance	6, 33/ 21
what him liked, I	demanded	if he minded ever	6, 53/ 5
of that, whereupon I	demanded	him, that if it	6, 60/ 21
kind of preachers being	demanded	why that he used	6, 124/ 26
had, upon Christ's question	demanding	"Of whom say you	6, 143/ 18
against the Mass, villainously	demeaning	the Blessed Sacrament of	6, 433/ 34
and that by men's	demeanor	thereby should appear that	6, 55/ 3
misliken unto the superstitious	demeanor	and fond fashion of	6, 56/ 9
and thus by this	demeanor	make the saints God's	6, 99/ 8
good men?" In which	demeanor	he denied not the	6, 145/ 11
such irreverent and unsitting	demeanor	among much people quite	6, 335/ 37
made himself of his	demeanor	and his acts at	6, 363/ 13
thereto. Now with this	demeanor	was there no man	6, 368/ 20
them. Of which their	demeanor	, and that in these	6, 378/ 32
acknown of his evil	demeanor	and confess the truth	6, 379/ 20
our Lord showeth a	demonstration	of his special assistance	6, 61/ 13
question, if the parties	demurred	in our judgment, we	6, 274/ 31
standing still in the	denial	he both shameth himself	6, 15/ 8
standing still in the	denial	and proudly refusing to	6, 268/ 10
him. But accepting his	denial	with a corporal oath	6, 268/ 19
appearing perjury standeth in	denial	of his fault and	6, 279/ 5
standing still in the	denial	, he both shameth himself	6, 279/ 24
In which demeanor he	denied	not the truth that	6, 145/ 11
Which when the boy	denied	, "Well," quoth Caius, "thou	6, 250/ 11
say that he was	denied	any favor that the	6, 264/ 32
virtue of his oath	denied	, all were it so	6, 278/ 33
it and were haply	denied	it. Which I suppose	6, 342/ 10
spirit moved him, he	denied	all the seven sacraments	6, 349/ 14
to railing, and utterly	denied	that he had before	6, 361/ 25
he said that himself	denied	not) yet he said	6, 392/ 22
Lord saith, "He that	denieth	me before the world	6, 190/ 35
because that Luther utterly	denieth	the very Catholic Church	6, 289/ 3
next general council, utterly	denieth	the authority of all	6, 362/ 9
within a while after,	denieth	it himself, saying in	6, 365/ 22
stead. For Saint James	denieth	not but that such	6, 386/ 32
sometimes doubteth, and sometimes	denieth	. But Tyndale putteth no	6, 425/ 9
doubt at all, but	denieth	it as utterly, as	6, 425/ 10
done, till the excommunication	denounced	; but was still for	6, 205/ 14
side, if he be	denounced	or detected unto him	6, 282/ 20
time as he was	denounced	for a heretic, there	6, 330/ 9
since they be so	denounced	by God's own mouth	6, 421/ 27

may well mistrust and	deny	the miracles because reason	6, 6/ 8
nature nor reason do	deny	the miracles to be	6, 6/ 14
no reasonable man neither	deny	nor doubt but that	6, 6/ 24
good Christian man may	deny	to be true. The	6, 7/ 15
may well mistrust and	deny	the miracles because reason	6, 63/ 6
nature nor reason do	deny	the miracles to be	6, 70/ 31
no reasonable man neither	deny	nor doubt but that	6, 75/ 28
never so saintly." "Ye	deny	not," quoth I, "but	6, 84/ 1
good Christian man may	deny	to be true. "Some	6, 85/ 20
yet will we not	deny	but that God suffereth	6, 95/ 32
with him (though he	deny	the New Testament) yet	6, 102/ 24
-- no man will	deny	but that faith is	6, 111/ 5
ye will not then	deny	but they be done	6, 112/ 30
be not, albeit I	deny	not but that grace	6, 131/ 36
own mother tongue?" "I	deny	not that," quoth he	6, 133/ 28
nothing intend thereby to	deny	the immortality of our	6, 137/ 15
that he list to	deny	. For he will not	6, 149/ 3
points no man can	deny	but one of the	6, 162/ 7
Nor I will nothing	deny	you but that God	6, 170/ 13
That will no man	deny	," quoth he. "I doubt	6, 171/ 25
For he might haply	deny	the church to be	6, 189/ 16
the world, I will	deny	him before my Father	6, 190/ 35
church that all they	deny	not to believe against	6, 195/ 25
would openly and utterly	deny	Christ altogether, it cannot	6, 196/ 18
be they driven to	deny	for the church the	6, 196/ 24
For first, if men	deny	him that the gates	6, 203/ 31
good man if he	deny	it for fear?" "Nay	6, 208/ 28
none good. But yourself	deny	not but in the	6, 209/ 10
and compelled them to	deny	the truth; ergo, the	6, 209/ 15
weigh and amount. Ye	deny	not," quoth I, "but	6, 239/ 23
or else they shall	deny	the scripture and all	6, 254/ 2
indeed heard him once	deny	in an honorable presence	6, 257/ 23
a man may boldly	deny	the matter upon his	6, 281/ 16
not, the party may	deny	to swear or to	6, 282/ 19
no good wise man	deny	. But yet whether Hichins	6, 287/ 19
if a man would	deny	him, though chastity be	6, 308/ 24
part, yet could not	deny	before all the lords	6, 319/ 28
untrue report or untruly	deny	the truth. And first	6, 324/ 7
besides Tyndale, do now	deny	it utterly. And himself	6, 352/ 3
are not ashamed to	deny	purgatory, which the whole	6, 365/ 18
this of heretics that	deny	purgatory, and within a	6, 365/ 21
judges, he could not	deny	the deed, but he	6, 404/ 30
heretic doth or can	deny	, and in the hearts	6, 419/ 18
did it, notwithstanding his	denying	. For yet stood still	6, 108/ 10

their errors or false	denying	of their own deed	6, 125/ 33
that for all his	denying	with his mouth he	6, 256/ 28
be that in his	denying	in virtue of his	6, 277/ 26
to stand in the	denying	. But there cometh a	6, 280/ 29
now win by the	denying	, but evil opinion and	6, 284/ 20
with the pope's power,	denying	finally any of both	6, 349/ 13
de Aegypto," and "Soli	deo	honor et gloria" (Only	6, 38/ 16
Apostle, "Oportet magis oboedire	Deo	quam hominibus." As though	6, 124/ 21
justifieth). And "Credidit Abraam	Deo	, et reputatum est ei	6, 390/ 24
fide impossibile est placere	Deo	" (without faith it is	6, 398/ 13
and his office, as	deodands	, to be given in	6, 319/ 22
next before, "Non habebis	deos	alienos" (Thou shalt have	6, 45/ 23
converti ad idola neque	deos	conflatiles faciatis vobis" (Turn	6, 45/ 26
refuse it, lo, we	depart	from you to the	6, 142/ 33
or else willingly do	depart	and separate themselves, as	6, 205/ 28
when they should after	depart	out of Egypt, they	6, 225/ 7
that the messenger was	departed	, and I felt my	6, 21/ 16
in this wise being	departed	, I began to gather	6, 35/ 3
as hath sprung and	departed	out of Christ's church	6, 243/ 16
for that day we	departed	till another time, in	6, 246/ 11
did. And after dinner,	departed	he home toward you	6, 435/ 30
between us before his	departing	. Which, as he said	6, 247/ 16
many great things do	depend	, we shall not so	6, 64/ 30
his fruitful Passion, whereupon	depended	the salvation of mankind	6, 414/ 7
all the whole work	dependeth	. The Second Chapter Here	6, 5/ 6
they mean that all	dependeth	upon only destiny, he	6, 19/ 1
all the whole work	dependeth	. The Letter of Credence	6, 24/ 23
time his life also	dependeth	, so many simple as	6, 351/ 10
they mean that all	dependeth	upon only destiny, he	6, 378/ 4
by a deduction partly	depending	upon natural reason. The	6, 11/ 2
by a deduction partly	depending	upon natural reason. "It	6, 167/ 7
living, which is also	depending	upon faith and reducible	6, 170/ 3
shall after such abjuration	depose	that they have heard	6, 31/ 13
peradventure on their oaths	depose	it, having no cause	6, 71/ 36
his offering, and would	depose	plainly for him." "Whether	6, 264/ 28
either the new proofs	depose	the same that the	6, 265/ 7
or else they should	depose	the contrary, or finally	6, 265/ 8
that is to say,	depose	as the first did	6, 265/ 10
the new proofs would	depose	that they were at	6, 265/ 16
same sermons would now	depose	the contrary, it may	6, 266/ 1
affirmed and offered to	depose	that he preached not	6, 267/ 9
the bar that would	depose	and swear for him	6, 267/ 36
of that that is	deposed	already before) but also	6, 265/ 33
they did that had	deposed	against him. And those	6, 267/ 8

this it was also	deposed	, that in a place	6, 271/ 34
all those twenty that	deposed	against him now?" "Marry	6, 273/ 18
ever aught said or	deposed	against him lied all	6, 274/ 1
they did the third,	deposing	percase that themselves were	6, 265/ 12
heard and believed in	deposing	the contrary, the false	6, 266/ 30
many proofs sworn and	deposing	the matter upon their	6, 272/ 16
was either by false	depositions	of wrongful witness, or	6, 33/ 8
there read openly the	depositions	by which it was	6, 327/ 24
blaspheme and have in	derision	all the devout rites	6, 56/ 1
to the dispraise and	derision	of all other disciplines	6, 123/ 7
punished or had in	derision	. Which wretched appetite and	6, 297/ 28
at Wittenburg, singing in	derision	a dirge about the	6, 367/ 10
to show them in	derision	what uses the churches	6, 370/ 26
death. And yet in	derision	, as though they pitied	6, 371/ 33
be made by authority	derived	and conveyed from the	6, 192/ 22
in one constant fashion	derived	from the beginning. For	6, 200/ 8
or bad, ascend or	descend	by the violent hand	6, 404/ 8
gift cometh from above,	descending	from the Father of	6, 97/ 19
knowledge, as of Christ's	descension	into hell and spoiling	6, 387/ 23
mouth of the Prophet	describeth	the folly of such	6, 96/ 21
of Israel were in	desert	they were fed with	6, 42/ 8
chosen people through the	desert	in the cloud by	6, 57/ 12
many places in manner	desert	and desolate; and finally	6, 428/ 1
would with his help	deserve	by his coming for	6, 236/ 23
might take and nothing	deserve	to lose. For else	6, 332/ 14
grace endeavor them to	deserve	it." "I am sure	6, 332/ 20
little or much less	deserve	heaven as our other	6, 397/ 9
evil custom of sin,	deserve	to have the grace	6, 401/ 26
us not what we	deserve	, but what himself list	6, 403/ 36
mend. Howbeit, sometimes we	deserve	with our sin that	6, 419/ 2
that with idolatry had	deserved	to be deluded. And	6, 76/ 27
for us. Nor never	deserved	we unto him that	6, 391/ 18
living somewhat of congruence	deserved	that they should by	6, 401/ 24
merciful than their malice	deserveth	. And all this done	6, 125/ 35
devil for our delusion,	deserving	so to be served	6, 188/ 4
he saith, for no	deserving	of their own deeds	6, 377/ 22
cometh not after his	deserving	but hangeth all upon	6, 403/ 32
on your goodness to	desire	you to take good	6, 25/ 7
far from ambition and	desire	of worldly worship, chaste	6, 28/ 13
other should happen to	desire	to speak with me	6, 35/ 22
all-thing to flee the	desire	of praise and show	6, 126/ 34
soul, and from the	desire	of carnal generation to	6, 151/ 9
of God with inordinate	desire	of knowledge like unto	6, 166/ 10
think it folly to	desire	them, because God can	6, 211/ 19

thanks would ye then	desire	if ye should shake	6, 219/ 13
fashion of worship with	desire	of unlawful things. And	6, 230/ 5
blessed zeal and princely	desire	borne to the searching	6, 318/ 34
fear lest such men	desire	it for no good	6, 332/ 6
out of paradise with	desire	of knowledge and cunning	6, 332/ 32
cause of prayer, all	desire	of devotion, all exhortation	6, 428/ 7
mischievous persons, some for	desire	of a large liberty	6, 428/ 15
friend to whom ye	desired	me by your letters	6, 26/ 11
declared his credence, he	desired	me both on your	6, 32/ 25
wherein ye right heartily	desired	me to take some	6, 33/ 19
Saint Peter, "Sathanas hath	desired	to sift ye as	6, 107/ 18
monk for the thread,	desired	him to teach him	6, 228/ 26
worshipping or unlawful petitions	desired	of saints, as one	6, 232/ 28
they that lewd be	desireth	it for worldly winning	6, 301/ 22
this point your friend	desiring	me that whatsoever he	6, 51/ 28
forth in our matter,	desiring	him to show what	6, 187/ 13
of the pope, and	desiring	to be informed of	6, 361/ 14
and charitable, and nothing	desiring	the death of any	6, 410/ 14
ambition of Christian rulers,	desiring	each other's dominion, have	6, 413/ 27
the beginning showed himself	desirous	and greedy upon the	6, 9/ 3
the beginning showed himself	desirous	and greedy upon the	6, 122/ 3
were after destroyed and	desolate	, and the pagan manner	6, 58/ 6
in manner desert and	desolate	; and finally, that most	6, 428/ 1
opinion and almost a	despair	of his amendment in	6, 284/ 21
that in malice and	despair	he hanged himself." "God	6, 327/ 18
repent and Judas would	despair	, and that the one	6, 402/ 1
And the devil is	desperate	and hath not, nor	6, 387/ 10
whereas the devils be	desperate	and can have no	6, 387/ 30
the wretches to the	desperate	ways of devils and	6, 405/ 2
they be, which dare	despise	that holy name that	6, 39/ 29
what reason can they	despise	a figure of him	6, 40/ 3
alienated and raving with	despising	and blasphemy of God	6, 93/ 9
them. But as for	despising	of images, relics, and	6, 269/ 4
nuns together in lechery,	despited	all saints, blasphemed our	6, 427/ 33
And that in so	despiteful	wise, that when a	6, 370/ 21
his friends, rather than	despitefully	to handle his friends	6, 219/ 9
to see the despiteous	despites	done there in many	6, 370/ 1
forborne, as is the	despites	done to the Blessed	6, 373/ 8
not of worshipping, but	despiting	and disworshipping of saints	6, 234/ 23
saith, "The Hebrews well	despoil	the Egyptians, when Christ's	6, 132/ 22
and ascribe all-thing to	destiny	. The Eleventh Chapter The	6, 18/ 25
that all hangeth upon	destiny	. Whereupon the author showeth	6, 18/ 30
all dependeth upon only	destiny	, he rehearseth a certain	6, 19/ 1
all our deeds to	destiny	. The Thirteenth Chapter The	6, 19/ 9

and ascribe all-thing to	destiny	. "Surely, as I say	6, 376/ 20
that all hangeth upon	destiny	. Whereupon the author showeth	6, 378/ 1
all dependeth upon only	destiny	, he rehearseth a certain	6, 378/ 4
all-thing hangeth only upon	destiny	, and that the liberty	6, 400/ 4
all should hang upon	destiny	? There were showed unto	6, 400/ 13
all our deeds to	destiny	. "But now for to	6, 402/ 9
but hangeth all upon	destiny	. And therefore all laws	6, 403/ 32
mischievous deed was his	destiny	? "If free will serve	6, 404/ 19
man's deed is his	destiny	, why do these men	6, 404/ 20
because it is their	destiny	to do so? And	6, 404/ 22
because it is their	destiny	to be so? For	6, 404/ 24
because it was their	destiny	to be heretics, they	6, 404/ 26
said it was his	destiny	to do it, and	6, 404/ 31
if it were his	destiny	to steal, and that	6, 404/ 33
it was also their	destiny	to hang him, and	6, 404/ 34
all our deeds to	destiny	, with all reward or	6, 428/ 3
his will but his	destiny	, laying their sin to	6, 428/ 11
therewith, never left them	destitute	of sufficient knowledge that	6, 142/ 7
it up so secretly,	destitute	at last of all	6, 270/ 19
go first about to	destroy	all such devotion, as	6, 44/ 1
souls, whereby themselves should	destroy	their own souls, and	6, 54/ 14
have destroyed and shall	destroy	many of the church	6, 204/ 5
not be able to	destroy	the church, but the	6, 204/ 5
his true doctors, to	destroy	by plain miracle the	6, 241/ 5
help also himself to	destroy	it. Which, whoso could	6, 245/ 11
as he laboreth to	destroy	, and which be well	6, 290/ 32
it were made to	destroy	the Mass. But who	6, 291/ 18
that was burned did	destroy	the Mass." "Ye say	6, 292/ 22
affection, he laboreth to	destroy	the credence and good	6, 347/ 11
goeth about utterly to	destroy	it? And yet is	6, 352/ 18
not about utterly to	destroy	the whole faith, religion	6, 360/ 21
which he laboreth to	destroy	the holy sacraments of	6, 362/ 7
and not punish and	destroy	the doers, were a	6, 408/ 15
army and labor to	destroy	all. For they say	6, 411/ 25
against Christian men; and	destroy	, as that sect hath	6, 412/ 17
labor to devour and	destroy	men's souls, we be	6, 421/ 25
rather ought temporally to	destroy	those ravenous wolves, than	6, 430/ 5
the last restrain, and	destroy	his idol Antichrist, with	6, 435/ 14
suffered it to be	destroyed	for their sin? And	6, 57/ 20
which places were after	destroyed	and desolate, and the	6, 58/ 6
see that God himself	destroyed	them, and the world	6, 191/ 30
For though they have	destroyed	and shall destroy many	6, 204/ 4
it because that it	destroyed	the Mass. Whereby ye	6, 291/ 14
was burned because it	destroyed	the Mass?" "Never a	6, 292/ 12

now the goodly monasteries	destroyed	, the places burned up	6, 370/ 6
lost, and their bodies	destroyed	by common sedition, insurrection	6, 416/ 4
of God that hath	destroyed	those works, which wrought	6, 423/ 29
cloaked heresies espied and	destroyed	, then showed he shortly	6, 424/ 22
plainly turneth up and	destroyeth	the ground and foundation	6, 184/ 16
forth clean the contrary,	destroying	Christ's holy sacraments, pulling	6, 433/ 29
blaspheming his blessed saints,	destroying	all devotion, forbidding men	6, 433/ 30
highly touching the utter	destruction	of a man in	6, 261/ 6
their purpose, toward the	destruction	of the Mass. "By	6, 291/ 15
thereupon to build the	destruction	of that holy sacrament	6, 350/ 17
had with a heretic,	detected	to the bishop and	6, 19/ 2
heresies whereof he was	detected	utterly clean and faultless	6, 36/ 22
articles as he was	detected	of, where he preached	6, 37/ 1
were that he was	detected	of. Which letters were	6, 268/ 8
indeed that he was	detected	for being of many	6, 269/ 17
he be denounced or	detected	unto him, either by	6, 282/ 20
to God that had	detected	him by lots. And	6, 283/ 8
as I told you,	detected	unto us for a	6, 329/ 13
in heresy he was	detected	to be, he was	6, 329/ 21
had with a heretic	detected	to the bishop and	6, 378/ 5
of twain that were	detected	of heresy unto the	6, 416/ 29
not reason in a	detection	of heresy to suffer	6, 14/ 29
not reason, in a	detection	of heresy, to suffer	6, 264/ 14
But then was his	detection	and the proof made	6, 267/ 32
side, either by common	determination	at a general council	6, 164/ 17
affirmed neither against the	determination	of the church, but	6, 368/ 19
reason, the laws and	determinations	of the church, and	6, 367/ 2
would were believed, to	determine	or believe the contrary	6, 147/ 7
on which part to	determine	your belief. And what	6, 156/ 32
council, wherein they might	determine	what they would. And	6, 355/ 14
mine own work I	determined	that I would nothing	6, 23/ 30
elsewhere ye were fully	determined	to give full credence	6, 33/ 17
one who she is	determined	never to marry, "We	6, 150/ 17
had then a full	determined	purpose of virginity. And	6, 151/ 1
spoke right now hath	determined	this question already. For	6, 340/ 29
had been damned and	determined	in general councils of	6, 364/ 25
since that he hath	determined	that he will not	6, 397/ 20
author inveigheth against this	detestable	article of this ungracious	6, 18/ 23
author inveigheth against this	detestable	article of this ungracious	6, 376/ 18
of that unreasonable and	detestable	heresy, and that the	6, 400/ 15
better by quater tre	deuce	, having their labors therein	6, 170/ 20
solemnly rung and Te	Deum	sung, so that nothing	6, 86/ 16
Paul saith, "Accedentem ad	deum	oportet credere" (Whoso will	6, 111/ 3
Apostle saith, "Accedentem ad	deum	oportet credere" (A man	6, 194/ 27

it is written, "Dominum	Deum	tuum adorabis et illi	6, 358/ 23
gloriam, sed non apud	Deum	" (If he were justified	6, 390/ 28
this verse, "Miserere mei	deus	, quoniam conculcavit me homo	6, 88/ 1
Homines et iumenta salvabis	Deus	" (God, thou shalt save	6, 136/ 4
scripture saith, "Unicuique dedit	Deus	curam de proximo suo	6, 415/ 7
their hearts a devilish	device	, which, under a cloak	6, 43/ 37
upon, there was a	device	with a small hair	6, 87/ 18
quoth I, "this wise	device	hath he, and much	6, 353/ 17
own so foolish a	device	, in the vain avaunting	6, 364/ 34
quoth your friend, "this	device	was madly minded of	6, 365/ 1
driven to another devilish	device	against saints. For to	6, 367/ 25
got naught by that	device	, he letted not soon	6, 371/ 23
to help his own	devices	forward? Or what marvel	6, 100/ 24
naught, calling it men's	devices	. And in scripture the	6, 367/ 17
be done by the	devil	, if they be done	6, 6/ 5
be done by the	devil	to set our hearts	6, 8/ 1
Though Luther were a	devil	, yet might a man	6, 30/ 17
all false. Nor the	devil	himself lied not when	6, 30/ 20
holy name that the	devil	trembleth to hear of	6, 39/ 30
the envy of the	devil	himself, for he never	6, 48/ 12
without that then the	devil	would pull them in	6, 52/ 33
enchantment dedicated to the	devil	, but by God's holy	6, 55/ 31
for temples of the	devil	. And this not in	6, 59/ 7
be done by the	devil	if they be done	6, 61/ 30
the craft of the	devil	to the advancement of	6, 62/ 8
been done by the	devil	through God's sufferance for	6, 76/ 26
marvels done by the	devil	, it forceth not for	6, 76/ 30
ye grant that the	devil	may do any by	6, 76/ 31
our ghostly enemy the	devil	, her mind alienated and	6, 93/ 9
divers persons by the	devil	through God's sufferance, as	6, 93/ 27
be done by the	devil	to set our hearts	6, 94/ 11
saints, or by the	devil	for our deceit and	6, 95/ 23
a ground that the	devil	may do miracles. Or	6, 95/ 27
that God suffereth the	devil	to work wonders which	6, 95/ 32
so is that the	devil	may do such things	6, 95/ 35
them? And since the	devil	may do them, and	6, 96/ 2
well believe that the	devil	doth them?" "Marry," said	6, 96/ 3
much better than the	devil	, and we be not	6, 96/ 7
not sure that the	devil	doth them, why should	6, 96/ 7
masteries, rather than the	devil	that can do nothing	6, 96/ 11
I said before) the	devil	be glad to give	6, 100/ 23
them, and suffer the	devil	delude us as he	6, 100/ 30
wonders wrought by the	devil	for our delusion and	6, 101/ 29
not done by the	devil	, then will it well	6, 101/ 31

wonders wrought by the	devil	to the deceit of	6, 102/ 3
be done by the	devil	. And first would I	6, 102/ 9
not done by the	devil	to delude the church	6, 112/ 19
he shall suffer the	devil	to work wonders like	6, 112/ 28
not done by the	devil	, I trow ye will	6, 112/ 30
also. And then the	devil	deceiveth them in their	6, 123/ 27
subtle suasion of the	devil	broken the third commandment	6, 139/ 22
the soul, nor the	devil	never ceased for his	6, 140/ 22
part go to the	devil	. "Ye should," quoth I	6, 156/ 25
he. "Or else the	devil	is on it." "Iwis	6, 168/ 24
sufferance done by the	devil	for our delusion, deserving	6, 188/ 3
is nothing but the	devil	, and he prevaieth against	6, 203/ 22
that place signify the	devil	, then he can never	6, 203/ 32
did here signify the	devil	, yet should we not	6, 204/ 9
grant him that the	devil	, as he is called	6, 204/ 10
Savior said himself, a	devil	. "Did I not," said	6, 205/ 20
of you is a	devil	?" And if there were	6, 205/ 21
be illusions of the	devil	. And first will we	6, 211/ 6
or done by the	devil	, or else that the	6, 217/ 18
give honor to the	devil	instead of himself, or	6, 220/ 20
to ride to the	devil	upon. For that is	6, 227/ 15
to displeasure that the	devil	should have license and	6, 229/ 26
the delusion of the	devil	. The first point, which	6, 230/ 9
he, "and of the	devil	too rather than fail	6, 233/ 31
for help unto the	devil	. And when his wife	6, 233/ 35
for calling on the	devil	, which he wist well	6, 234/ 2
he, "call on the	devil	and all, rather than	6, 234/ 5
would believe in the	devil	as that Lombard did	6, 234/ 8
any belief in the	devil	, he answered him, "Credere	6, 234/ 11
dio." ("Believe in the	devil	?" quoth he, "Nay, nay	6, 234/ 13
all believing in the	devil	; ye have so much	6, 234/ 15
and some by the	devil	, and haply so there	6, 240/ 25
only done by the	devil	, it would not help	6, 242/ 20
or done by the	devil	, whereby should it follow	6, 242/ 30
never suffered neither the	devil	to do any wonder	6, 243/ 18
him, he suffereth the	devil	sometimes to delude with	6, 243/ 31
nor done by the	devil	, but only by the	6, 246/ 2
more likely that the	devil	did cast him therein	6, 259/ 26
an apostle of the	devil	from shire to shire	6, 268/ 35
Why," quoth he, "what	devil	rigor could they more	6, 271/ 1
every man see the	devil	cast clean out of	6, 279/ 32
all ill as a	devil	, and after repenting his	6, 282/ 34
in resisting of the	devil	and the refraining of	6, 312/ 11
it -- by the	devil	?" "Nay, by my troth	6, 321/ 21

happen, especially since the	devil	might peradventure join therewith	6, 327/ 6
plain limb of the	devil	, and a manifest messenger	6, 346/ 14
not content that the	devil	should call him God's	6, 347/ 26
the making whereof the	devil	is of counsel and	6, 347/ 35
for God and the	devil	too to keep their	6, 351/ 22
blown away by the	devil	. And therefore, as a	6, 355/ 20
they have taught the	devil	new torments in hell	6, 372/ 4
very limbs of the	devil	, and open enemies to	6, 376/ 30
by man, woman, or	devil	? And by this give	6, 377/ 14
go straight to the	devil	with lying and false	6, 379/ 19
that is in a	devil	. For he saith that	6, 387/ 2
of his faith, the	devil	hath faith as well	6, 387/ 3
as he, for the	devil	doth believe such things	6, 387/ 4
work, and that the	devil	had no faith but	6, 387/ 7
of God. And the	devil	is desperate and hath	6, 387/ 9
they say that the	devil	hath no faith but	6, 387/ 16
Tyndale say that the	devil	hath not faith but	6, 387/ 27
he may, as the	devil	doth, though he believe	6, 388/ 28
subtle suggestion of the	devil	, or by the frailty	6, 394/ 10
torments by which the	devil	assaulted his patience, and	6, 401/ 1
excuse themselves and the	devil	and all, and lay	6, 405/ 9
will go to the	devil	, the devil go with	6, 407/ 30
to the devil, the	devil	go with him." "Forsooth	6, 407/ 30
be stronger than the	devil	. But yet be heretics	6, 407/ 34
sects draw to the	devil	, yet so should we	6, 408/ 7
pleasure, with which the	devil	inwardly feedeth them, be	6, 424/ 4
was begun by the	devil	. Which thing had undoubtedly	6, 425/ 1
into worse than the	devil	. And all this good	6, 428/ 14
should deliver to the	devil	him that had defouled	6, 429/ 16
and Alexander to the	devil	, to teach them to	6, 429/ 22
worship, did cause the	devil	to torment and punish	6, 429/ 26
the works of the	devil	. Saving that where I	6, 431/ 29
the miracles to the	devil	, ought not to weigh	6, 431/ 34
them all to the	devil	, he plainly showeth himself	6, 432/ 8
Christ's miracles to the	devil	, saying that he did	6, 432/ 11
God's works to the	devil	, he showeth himself driven	6, 432/ 17
God willing nor the	devil	able to show any	6, 432/ 19
in spite of the	devil	the great master of	6, 435/ 13
the church in the	devil's	name?" "Verily," said I	6, 88/ 15
to Willesden in the	devil's	name, or else keep	6, 100/ 17
God's miracles but the	devil's	wonders." The Eighteenth Chapter	6, 101/ 4
and fear of the	devil's	subtle sleight and inventions	6, 127/ 1
the gate into the	devil's	church. For as the	6, 194/ 26
not content that a	devil's	limb, as Luther is	6, 347/ 28

life might by the	devil's	subtle suggestion have brought	6, 401/ 9
own faults, and the	devil's	too, to the blame	6, 405/ 9
And they be the	devil's	martyrs, taking much pain	6, 423/ 11
and shall by the	devil's	help induce good and	6, 426/ 31
to their hearts a	devilish	device, which, under a	6, 43/ 37
must needs be a	devilish	hatred, to hate him	6, 48/ 5
coming of a high	devilish	pride, and far passing	6, 48/ 11
of Christ to the	devilish	heresies of their own	6, 285/ 8
them with their false	devilish	heresies besides. For likewise	6, 347/ 29
inconstant wit and very	devilish	intent especially showed itself	6, 366/ 21
manner driven to another	devilish	device against saints. For	6, 367/ 25
some of a high	devilish	pride, cloaked under pretext	6, 428/ 16
living far worse than	devils	, yet, if they did	6, 36/ 16
of the paynims be	devils	, but our Lord hath	6, 45/ 9
the paynims be but	devils	"?Were not this a	6, 45/ 15
place. But as the	devils	were of old, under	6, 52/ 13
sure against all the	devils	in hell. And ween	6, 52/ 32
spirits and familiarity with	devils	-- being enemies to	6, 55/ 26
some other, as angels,	devils	, or men, and sometimes	6, 336/ 20
they be worse than	devils	. For he saith that	6, 386/ 11
he saith that the	devils	do believe and tremble	6, 386/ 11
sufficient, be worse than	devils	, because they stand out	6, 386/ 14
what manner perceiving the	devils	have in the articles	6, 387/ 21
be some whereof the	devils	have peradventure not a	6, 387/ 22
to heaven, whereas the	devils	be desperate and can	6, 387/ 30
whereas of truth, the	devils	, as Saint James saith	6, 388/ 7
comparison between them and	devils	which believe as surely	6, 388/ 23
the desperate ways of	devils	and damned souls. Then	6, 405/ 3
he did cast out	devils	by the power of	6, 432/ 11
of Beelzebub, prince of	devils	. "Surely," quoth your friend	6, 432/ 12
painter or carver can	devise	. "And verily, to say	6, 44/ 29
in his parish, may	devise	some false fellow feigning	6, 85/ 22
as I hear say,	devise	a treble difference in	6, 97/ 27
his equal godhead, to	devise	such false glosses as	6, 137/ 6
man that we could	devise	and thinking him not	6, 230/ 18
that we can possibly	devise	, yet is not that	6, 230/ 30
of images, do but	devise	that fear to have	6, 232/ 23
few mean witted men	devise	and feign a thing	6, 241/ 23
of his life to	devise	a form of abjuration	6, 271/ 17
I, "then should she	devise	for nuns. And as	6, 301/ 28
I could not well	devise	better provisions than are	6, 301/ 29
wiser men can better	devise	. Howbeit, upon that I	6, 344/ 21
sat and studied to	devise	a way whereby he	6, 376/ 9
allowed in judgment, they	devise	by all the ways	6, 405/ 14

country to commune and	devise	about the amendment of	6, 412/ 27
some learned men to	devise	new fantasies in our	6, 423/ 21
them in authority, they	devise	new sects and schisms	6, 423/ 34
well translated; and was	devised	to be burned because	6, 28/ 27
a man. "What riches	devised	our Lord God himself	6, 49/ 34
shortly, God hath so	devised	it that he hath	6, 138/ 31
to take a false	devised	book for holy scripture	6, 183/ 14
since miracles were specially	devised	by God for a	6, 240/ 3
painful that can be	devised	, admit and receive a	6, 261/ 8
much it was craftily	devised	like, and so much	6, 285/ 16
of holy scripture, so	devised	and indited by the	6, 335/ 5
come, as can be	devised	; and not to keep	6, 339/ 13
near as may be	devised	, no man have it	6, 341/ 22
a thing instituted and	devised	by God, yet if	6, 351/ 4
book besides was so	devised	and handled that it	6, 364/ 18
and torments that they	devised	on the silly women	6, 371/ 13
it from death." "Thus	devised	these cursed wretches so	6, 372/ 3
many sore punishments been	devised	for them, and especially	6, 409/ 21
do to men's souls,	devised	and executed against them	6, 430/ 17
punishment of heretics is	devised	not by the clergy	6, 430/ 27
first fell to the	devising	of these heresies. And	6, 17/ 19
study of scripture, in	devising	upon the sentence, in	6, 131/ 33
first fell to the	devising	of these heresies. And	6, 360/ 31
primam et secundam correptionem	devita	." And this is much	6, 429/ 3
putting thereupon themselves in	devoir	with open processions and	6, 375/ 26
Christian princes did their	devoir	against miscreants and infidels	6, 413/ 22
increase of fervor and	devotion	in the hearts of	6, 39/ 10
to destroy all such	devotion	, as ever hath hitherto	6, 44/ 1
for any furtherance of	devotion	, but plainly for a	6, 47/ 20
heat of the heart's	devotion	boil out by the	6, 49/ 31
men diverse kinds of	devotion	, and all to his	6, 50/ 13
name and color of	devotion	, to the peril of	6, 53/ 2
his church, but their	devotion	should toward them more	6, 53/ 27
surely, I believe this	devotion	so planted by God's	6, 54/ 20
God, have had high	devotion	thereto. "For whereas ye	6, 54/ 31
women that with good	devotion	run thither where they	6, 61/ 12
the increase of Christian	devotion	, or done by the	6, 62/ 8
and visited with folks'	devotion	. But now, short tale	6, 79/ 10
and increase of the	devotion	of his Christian people	6, 90/ 14
way the faith and	devotion	withdrawn from God, that	6, 99/ 31
false miracles. Look what	devotion	men come thither with	6, 99/ 36
cometh, cometh for no	devotion	at all, but only	6, 100/ 3
about vanity or superstitious	devotion	, and the next door	6, 100/ 20
the excitation of our	devotion	thereto." "Indeed," quoth he	6, 120/ 13

simplicity and good Christian	devotion	borne to the love	6, 123/ 1
accounted their vices for	devotion	. " "Would ye then," quoth	6, 126/ 7
study as fervent, their	devotion	hotter, their number far	6, 171/ 31
take help by our	devotion	toward them, and prayer	6, 212/ 27
some another as their	devotion	leadeth them, or partly	6, 231/ 10
therefore indeed, meseemeth, the	devotion	to run somewhat too	6, 233/ 25
conscience, framed himself a	devotion	wherein him list, and	6, 258/ 1
short is lack of	devotion	. And to say them	6, 258/ 29
them, and decay of	devotion	among us, yet hath	6, 300/ 36
and godly people with	devotion	and soberness well and	6, 314/ 26
that used it with	devotion	and soberness. But of	6, 317/ 14
delight and increase their	devotion	; besides this that every	6, 339/ 20
seeking therein occasion of	devotion	than of dispicion. And	6, 341/ 19
to be with great	devotion	used in honor of	6, 359/ 9
should not, by the	devotion	and reverence that all	6, 367/ 26
their honor and men's	devotion	toward them withdrawn, so	6, 367/ 30
and the fervor of	devotion	so sore cooled that	6, 374/ 12
holiness to abstain for	devotion	from resisting the Turk	6, 412/ 15
prayer, all desire of	devotion	, all exhortation to good	6, 428/ 7
blessed saints, destroying all	devotion	, forbidding men to pray	6, 433/ 31
diminish and quench men's	devotions	. For they see well	6, 47/ 22
the ravenous wolves and	devour	the sheep and mar	6, 399/ 14
false doctrine labor to	devour	and destroy men's souls	6, 421/ 25
them to worry and	devour	everlastingly the flock that	6, 430/ 6
the serpent of Moses	devoured	all the serpents made	6, 240/ 30
contempt of the good	devout	things used commonly in	6, 14/ 12
goodly preacher, in whose	devout	sermons the people were	6, 28/ 15
Theodosius, a man so	devout	unto God as he	6, 41/ 15
in derision all the	devout	rites and ceremonies of	6, 56/ 1
mind, and conceiveth by	devout	meditation a form and	6, 56/ 20
did -- and all	devout	people about us do	6, 56/ 29
never lack good and	devout	virtuous people, yet shall	6, 109/ 25
very faith and true	devout	religion. Wherefore, since I	6, 210/ 5
suffered them at men's	devout	instance and prayer to	6, 215/ 7
-- by which good	devout	folk do much merit	6, 236/ 27
invincible ignorance, with their	devout	affection, may without harm	6, 245/ 4
contempt of the good	devout	things used commonly in	6, 255/ 12
man and a very	devout	. " "I will not," quoth	6, 257/ 10
and scrupulous instead of	devout	and diligent; so is	6, 259/ 10
profit that one good,	devout	, unlearned layman might take	6, 340/ 20
Lady and the most	devout	Salve Regina, because we	6, 359/ 35
this wise: "This holy	devout	man therefore, even born	6, 364/ 8
pray for them that	devoutly	honor him, but hath	6, 211/ 34
a young priest very	devoutly	in a procession bore	6, 297/ 13

therewith, but well and	devoutly	read it and, in	6, 336/ 2
well and virtuously done	devoutly	to kiss a book	6, 359/ 19
preached and praised, pilgrimages	devoutly	visited, every kind of	6, 433/ 27
him, "Credere en le	diable	, my sir, no. Io	6, 234/ 12
A	Dialogue	Concerning Heresies % A Dialogue	6, 1/ 1
Dialogue Concerning Heresies % A	Dialogue	of Sir Thomas More	6, 3/ 1
I remember, in the	dialogues	of Saint Gregory, that	6, 215/ 30
speaketh of in his	dialogues	, how Saint Martin is	6, 227/ 22
take it for a	diamond	, yet will ye not	6, 92/ 11
rings already set right	diamonds	indeed. Nor ye will	6, 92/ 12
Jesu Christi, ut idipsum	dicatis	omnes et non sint	6, 223/ 34
own words, "Quod uni	dico	omnibus dico" (That I	6, 107/ 31
Quod uni dico omnibus	dico	" (That I say to	6, 107/ 31
Moysi sederunt, etc., Quae	dicunt	vobis facite, quae autem	6, 8/ 8
Moysi sederunt, etc. Que	dicunt	vobis facite, que autem	6, 101/ 10
and say we shall	die	and worms eat us	6, 137/ 13
with God's word to	die	therefor. And this church	6, 201/ 26
need, I trust, to	die	in his debt. And	6, 249/ 33
would he not to	die	therefor confess himself faulty	6, 271/ 26
you any answer to	die	therefor, not for anything	6, 282/ 5
speak French in sport, "	die	vous garde senior," or	6, 290/ 7
faith and baptism to	die	ere he have time	6, 380/ 37
cradles. For either they	die	ere they have time	6, 381/ 13
works, then did Christ	die	for us for naught	6, 390/ 31
he needed not to	die	for us if our	6, 391/ 7
it said, "Septies in	die	cadit iustus, et resurget	6, 395/ 24
Ego vobiscum sum omnibus	diebus	usque ad finem saeculi	6, 114/ 4
doth our Savior that	died	for us, whom, as	6, 52/ 8
well as he that	died	for us. And therefore	6, 97/ 11
been ever since Christ	died	. "And therefore is holy	6, 152/ 14
likelihood but that he	died	a good man. And	6, 215/ 29
prayer; and yet he	died	of his sickness himself	6, 216/ 11
ground and there had	died	, God wot in what	6, 259/ 18
And if he had	died	therein had he not	6, 273/ 30
therein had he not	died	for the truth? For	6, 273/ 31
virgin, and lived and	died	a virgin himself, and	6, 312/ 22
the bishop that last	died	, they burned up as	6, 317/ 24
he. What conscience he	died	with, God knoweth, for	6, 329/ 23
holy cross that Christ	died	on, saying that if	6, 360/ 5
them if they had	died	in their swaddling clouts	6, 381/ 20
Saint Paul saith, Christ	died	for naught. For he	6, 391/ 6
all their days, and	died	in the belief that	6, 420/ 16
the flock that himself	died	for to save it	6, 430/ 7
holy handwriting that they	died	in the same faith	6, 434/ 22

long, shall, when he	dieth	, sleep in shrewd rest	6, 365/ 29
always all those things	differ	and be unlike to	6, 71/ 6
reprove and show the	difference	, I might peradventure seem	6, 22/ 25
to put still a	difference	between those miracles wrought	6, 78/ 6
suddenly by miracle the	difference	between diverse colors, yet	6, 87/ 3
once spoken of a	difference	between the miracles done	6, 90/ 1
why ye put a	difference	, we shall, as I	6, 91/ 9
you what distinction and	difference	is that that ye	6, 94/ 18
say, devise a treble	difference	in worshipping, calling the	6, 97/ 27
being and present without	difference	of time past or	6, 115/ 11
is the first substantial	difference	discerning Christian men from	6, 118/ 15
as reason is the	difference	dividing man from all	6, 118/ 16
Would that make any	difference	?" "Never a whit," quoth	6, 161/ 30
and theirs no notable	difference	, but they nailed as	6, 225/ 24
will tell you a	difference	between an image of	6, 232/ 1
again, he marked no	difference	between them, but took	6, 324/ 29
Paul is there great	difference	. For in the one	6, 384/ 28
or bad, made no	difference	before God, but that	6, 400/ 6
a faith and belief	different	?" "What if they have	6, 199/ 29
speak of any priests	different	from laymen among Christian	6, 289/ 31
Romanos, containing such high	difficulties	as very few learned	6, 343/ 34
And as touching any	difficulty	, he said that he	6, 34/ 8
not in hardness and	difficulty	of keeping anything like	6, 105/ 19
pain nor half the	difficulty	that his own be	6, 105/ 27
far asunder, hath like	difficulty	to conceive. And when	6, 213/ 22
is no very great	difficulty	to perceive. For since	6, 288/ 27
Now as touching the	difficulty	which a translator findeth	6, 337/ 26
reverence and for the	difficulty	, did forbear to meddle	6, 343/ 1
accustomed to ride without	difficulty	; and some laying the	6, 412/ 34
of interpretation, but of	diffidence	and mistrust, study to	6, 153/ 13
thing, and of such	dignity	that when one of	6, 300/ 31
able. And where the	dignity	passeth all princes, and	6, 301/ 21
the prohibition. "Quoniam omnes	dii	gentium daemonia, dominus autem	6, 45/ 8
reading of these words, "	Dii	estis et filii excelsi	6, 135/ 9
holy mouth repairing and	dilating	his church again, and	6, 435/ 15
saith, "Fides que per	dilectione	operatur" (Faith worketh by	6, 383/ 25
diligatis invicem sicut ego	dilexi	vos" (I give you	6, 107/ 15
novum do vobis ut	diligatis	invicem sicut ego dilexi	6, 107/ 15
him to have given	diligence	to the Latin tongue	6, 33/ 25
using in study more	diligence	, being a heap to	6, 38/ 26
but by wisdom, study,	diligence	, and collation of one	6, 167/ 26
agreed with nature and	diligence	the grace of God	6, 170/ 11
go, or else no	diligence	or help of nature	6, 170/ 12
our new men's, their	diligence	as great, their erudition	6, 171/ 29

well declareth his tender	diligence	, by that he doth	6, 182/ 22
his church, after such	diligence	used, being by the	6, 220/ 28
there would be more	diligence	used in the choice	6, 301/ 9
frustrate, there was such	diligence	done before, that every	6, 320/ 11
it might be with	diligence	well and truly translated	6, 341/ 9
they take away all	diligence	and good endeavor to	6, 428/ 5
mind also, to give	diligent	hearing, firm credence, and	6, 166/ 19
when the church by	diligent	ensearch findeth the life	6, 220/ 22
instead of devout and	diligent	; so is it a	6, 259/ 10
leaf, but by the	diligent	consideration of the whole	6, 345/ 16
or if they have	diligently	made ensearch, then must	6, 63/ 19
which do read it	diligently	, and diligently compare and	6, 117/ 7
read it diligently, and	diligently	compare and consider every	6, 117/ 7
ceased for his part	diligently	to put forward. Against	6, 140/ 22
this Lutheran sect were	diligently	read over and studied	6, 270/ 9
one thing he observeth	diligently	, that whereas speaking of	6, 363/ 29
for lack of bodily	dimension	and measuring, yet are	6, 212/ 33
a malicious mind, to	diminish	and quench men's devotions	6, 47/ 22
a lie that would	diminish	his credence with affirming	6, 68/ 13
as ye lay to	diminish	their credence, that it	6, 224/ 21
doth all that nothing	diminish	the goodness of the	6, 235/ 31
laboreth of purpose to	diminish	the reverent mind that	6, 288/ 32
Which thing needs must	diminish	on our part reverence	6, 301/ 3
that he shall sometimes	diminish	either of the sentence	6, 337/ 28
good men bear them,	diminish	his credence, he was	6, 367/ 27
partly peradventure add or	diminish	in some part of	6, 398/ 20
priests would be much	diminished	, and the remnant much	6, 302/ 7
doctrine, for that it	diminished	the necessity of man's	6, 396/ 12
never increased, but always	diminished	and decayed. So that	6, 411/ 32
to study for the	diminishing	of their estimation that	6, 211/ 11
him reputed as a	diminishment	and a withdrawing of	6, 112/ 4
infidels the loss and	diminishment	of Christendom since that	6, 412/ 22
to Christ and said, "	Dimitte	illam quia clamat post	6, 215/ 9
soul. "We may not	dine	today if I should	6, 137/ 17
it were better ye	dine	first. My lady will	6, 185/ 33
then and let us	dine	first, and ye shall	6, 186/ 5
should make ready for	dinner	. "Abide," quoth I, "let	6, 130/ 21
will we now to	dinner	. And your other objections	6, 185/ 23
we talk of after	dinner	." "By my troth," quoth	6, 185/ 26
be the church. After	dinner	we walked into the	6, 187/ 12
then will we to	dinner	, and the remnant will	6, 344/ 34
will we finish after	dinner	." And therewith went we	6, 344/ 35
When we had after	dinner	a little paused, your	6, 345/ 7
with him till near	dinner	time. At which our	6, 431/ 5

now sit down to	dinner	. " Which we did. And	6, 435/ 29
we did. And after	dinner	, departed he home toward	6, 435/ 30
fatigue a credere in	dio	. " ("Believe in the devil	6, 234/ 13
translation were by the	diocesan	, or, if need should	6, 315/ 34
such offering within his	diocese	. Now standeth then the	6, 54/ 9
and had in every	diocese	a diverse name. By	6, 268/ 36
the bishop of the	diocese	, and left in laymen's	6, 317/ 13
he might serve his	diocese	with the cost of	6, 341/ 34
might do his whole	diocese	so special a pleasure	6, 341/ 36
God hath in the	diocese	appointed for the chief	6, 343/ 19
of himself toward the	direction	of his own works	6, 404/ 2
they repugn and be	directly	contrary each to other	6, 154/ 31
singing in derision a	dirge	about the fire for	6, 367/ 10
to handle and cast	dirt	in despite upon the	6, 47/ 28
said that God rejected,	disallowed	, and set at naught	6, 398/ 10
wise we should be	disappointed	of him. For so	6, 329/ 19
that ye had clearly	disarmed	him and broken his	6, 254/ 39
Alexandrum tradidi Satanae, ut	discant	non blasphemare" (I have	6, 429/ 21
part of our former	disceputation	and reasoning, had between	6, 247/ 15
of the other judgment	discern	and judge the contrary	6, 33/ 13
which the people cannot	discern	from miracles. And therefore	6, 95/ 33
make your audience to	discern	the truth, nor peradventure	6, 156/ 18
could in no wise	discern	whether side said best	6, 157/ 23
his church can always	discern	the word of God	6, 181/ 25
the chief physician to	discern	between the whole and	6, 343/ 20
of them may be	discerned	and known from his	6, 244/ 6
more hard to be	discerned	. " "Why," quoth your friend	6, 285/ 17
subject to time, clearly	discerneth	his godhead, which is	6, 115/ 10
the first substantial difference	discerning	Christian men from heathen	6, 118/ 15
be deceived in the	discerning	of holy scripture from	6, 183/ 8
church cannot err in	discerning	the truth, it must	6, 196/ 21
purpose but they secretly	discharge	it ere they have	6, 302/ 18
but all the burden	discharged	, contrary to the words	6, 106/ 30
full freedom and liberty	discharged	of all governors and	6, 368/ 30
the Gospel, to be	discharged	of all order and	6, 405/ 18
for that the law	dischargeth	him of showing any	6, 281/ 35
such things, and his	disciple	after him, of such	6, 353/ 18
of his apostles or	disciples	receiveth himself, every wise	6, 49/ 2
other his apostles and	disciples	, were not only said	6, 103/ 11
signifieth his apostles and	disciples	, be one by one	6, 108/ 18
promise made unto his	disciples	, that the Holy Ghost	6, 108/ 30
but of his own	disciples	in his own time	6, 108/ 35
of his apostles and	disciples	into their holy hearts	6, 143/ 14
that some of his	disciples	have written many things	6, 144/ 9

Christ said to his	disciples	, "I have more to	6, 145/ 23
his apostles and his	disciples	, and thereupon sent them	6, 165/ 1
that himself taught his	disciples	. And the horse he	6, 233/ 22
quoth I, "sent his	disciples	to preach, the power	6, 239/ 33
of Moses and Christ's	disciples	putteth me now in	6, 240/ 19
the holy apostles and	disciples	of Christ did, at	6, 241/ 2
the apostles and the	disciples	were occupied in reading	6, 259/ 16
that God taught his	disciples	many things apart, because	6, 332/ 35
secretly to his special	disciples	, and sometimes forbore to	6, 339/ 35
his secret servants and	disciples	withdrawn from the people	6, 340/ 11
that cause advised his	disciples	that if they were	6, 414/ 19
derision of all other	disciplines	. And because in speaking	6, 123/ 8
light to reveal and	disclose	it. And in this	6, 128/ 2
cautel to show and	disclose	the plain truth, and	6, 282/ 25
they should between them	disclose	our confessions." "In faith	6, 350/ 30
shall never be fully	disclosed	till the times appointed	6, 146/ 18
God unto his church	disclosed	, and that as it	6, 146/ 32
oversee himself, that he	discloseth	unaware certain follies of	6, 17/ 28
oversee himself that he	discloseth	unaware certain follies of	6, 363/ 9
time that upon the	disclosing	of the great mystery	6, 145/ 25
many times with the	disclosing	of some such things	6, 351/ 14
keeping himself close from	disclosing	of the matter, and	6, 379/ 18
great harm grown by	disclosing	of many men's offences	6, 425/ 6
that priest's presumption highly	discontented	. And we never ought	6, 300/ 4
only to avoid all	discord	and division and by	6, 224/ 9
by a collection and	discourse	of reason. And so	6, 135/ 36
secret sores unwrapped and	discovered	that he began to	6, 327/ 2
line or twain he	discovereth	all that he went	6, 363/ 17
secrets, as upon the	discovering	or close keeping thereof	6, 351/ 9
And to extort the	discovering	of more money, when	6, 370/ 33
meaning was not much	discrepant	from the true faith	6, 379/ 29
should nothing use the	discretion	of his brain, he	6, 262/ 1
be left to the	discretion	of the judge, since	6, 262/ 5
a preacher to use	discretion	in his preaching and	6, 339/ 25
he may after his	discretion	and wisdom deliver to	6, 341/ 16
to be by his	discretion	reverently read in his	6, 342/ 11
after his wisdom and	discretion	appoint everybody their part	6, 343/ 22
father doth by his	discretion	appoint which of his	6, 344/ 11
he have age and	discretion	thereto." Then was it	6, 382/ 8
if we be of	discretion	to have both, therefore	6, 397/ 21
rules necessary to the	discussion	of scripture. Of which	6, 136/ 1
unreasonable -- have more	disdain	to hear the truth	6, 129/ 25
in favor. He will	disdain	once to look on	6, 215/ 19
familiarity with himself we	disdain	to make our intercessors	6, 215/ 21

was cured of his	disease	, was it not a	6, 60/ 32
the sick and between	disease	and disease, should after	6, 343/ 21
and between disease and	disease	, should after his wisdom	6, 343/ 21
with him that would	dishonestly	handle an image made	6, 47/ 26
their images despite or	dishonor	, yet to go in	6, 52/ 2
touching the honor or	dishonor	of God, that it	6, 189/ 2
we should seem to	dishonor	God if we mistrusted	6, 408/ 25
which Tyndale teacheth to	dishonor	. "They teach all the	6, 425/ 35
to be given), were	dishonored	in that some honor	6, 48/ 19
name also, calling him	Dismas	, I ween, and his	6, 229/ 23
and readings impugn them,	dismissed	him very benignly; and	6, 268/ 21
with certain secret penance	dismissed	. But the thing that	6, 270/ 6
the maintenance of their	disobedience	have amended the matter	6, 124/ 15
by pride to the	disobedience	of God with inordinate	6, 166/ 10
that it were a	disobedience	to God, and preferring	6, 185/ 6
of obedience, or rather	disobedience	, saith that the curates	6, 349/ 37
his holy book of	disobedience	. Now was this doctrine	6, 369/ 6
would that whoso were	disobedient	should be taken as	6, 165/ 28
temper, she shall never	disobey	faith, being in her	6, 131/ 30
evil people fell by	disorder	in such a blindness	6, 141/ 11
of the laws and	disorder	of the people. For	6, 334/ 31
and congregation, but a	disparkled	number of only good	6, 199/ 25
quia clamat post nos" (	Dispatch	this woman for she	6, 215/ 10
God's like ordinance or	dispensation	should hereafter in general	6, 141/ 7
goodness and wisdom to	dispense	and dispose; and as	6, 146/ 34
covetous yet that durst	dispense	in this point, seeing	6, 308/ 6
angel is able to	dispense	with the vow made	6, 366/ 8
that they were so	dispersed	asunder that they were	6, 200/ 15
enough, without any further	dispicion	thereupon, to cause any	6, 17/ 12
he rehearseth a certain	dispicion	had with a heretic	6, 19/ 2
were, that in that	dispicion	ye could not make	6, 156/ 18
of devotion than of	dispicion	. And providing as much	6, 341/ 20
enough, without any further	dispicion	thereupon, to cause any	6, 348/ 20
he rehearseth a certain	dispicion	had with a heretic	6, 378/ 5
and babbling of their	dispicions	, building all upon reason	6, 33/ 31
for Christian men, our	dispicions	are so much the	6, 102/ 29
to their part in	dispicions	. Which affections, their inward	6, 122/ 31
you, nor enter into	dispicions	thereof, nor gladly meddle	6, 295/ 5
so bold to keep	dispicions	upon the faith or	6, 335/ 9
thereupon was there open	dispicions	kept, and the very	6, 362/ 24
was he moved to	dispicions	upon the articles, so	6, 362/ 35
agreed to come to	dispicions	, but he would in	6, 363/ 4
redargution and reproving by	dispicions	, either in words or	6, 407/ 4
them both twain in	dispicions	than were mad Collins	6, 433/ 15

sight to see the	dispiteous	despites done there in	6, 370/ 1
they make him so	dispiteous	and cruel, that for	6, 403/ 8
only false, but also	displeasant	to God, did we	6, 111/ 18
well done, but were	displeasant	to God, and by	6, 112/ 3
be to God damnably	displeasant	, nor of any truth	6, 147/ 6
ye conclude the thing	displeasant	to God and to	6, 230/ 7
things be damnable or	displeasant	to God, but things	6, 245/ 21
often offended with a	displeasant	messenger. And verily were	6, 300/ 24
is laid in them	displeasure	, malice and envy toward	6, 36/ 7
at another, or for	displeasure	done, beareth to some	6, 48/ 3
Spirit) cannot to God's	displeasure	, and their damnation, fall	6, 147/ 19
these men's heresies, the	displeasure	and anger whereof setteth	6, 211/ 10
and his saints to	displeasure	that the devil should	6, 229/ 26
that bore him no	displeasure	for any other matter	6, 272/ 18
vicious, and in deadly	displeasure	of God, should get	6, 300/ 20
I shall order and	dispose	to the house of	6, 142/ 16
wisdom to dispense and	dispose	; and as it may	6, 146/ 34
well he was merrily	disposed	." "Marry, sir," quoth your	6, 67/ 18
think that ye were	disposed	merrily to make me	6, 67/ 25
he forceth not what,	disposing	him to repentance, he	6, 352/ 12
and of his blessed	disposition	not willing that there	6, 326/ 19
fathers' glosses and with	dispraise	of philosophy and almost	6, 9/ 4
them, nor into the	dispraise	of him, wherein standeth	6, 36/ 11
say, the praise or	dispraise	of either his judges	6, 36/ 27
fathers' glosses, and with	dispraise	of philosophy and almost	6, 122/ 4
first fallen to the	dispraise	and derision of all	6, 123/ 7
to the contempt and	dispraise	of them, either preferring	6, 123/ 15
matter either praise or	dispraise	any man's manner, except	6, 295/ 9
Greece, I will not	dispraise	them," quoth I, "for	6, 310/ 2
may sound to the	dispraise	of the clergy than	6, 316/ 23
them, begin to mislike,	dispraise	, and contemn them. Whereof	6, 334/ 30
that they be not	disputable	. But whether the reasons	6, 27/ 18
whereof the ceremonies in	disputation	marreth much of the	6, 25/ 33
other part, whereby our	disputation	shall be the fuller	6, 248/ 6
be judges of that	disputations	, and that he should	6, 363/ 2
fathers used only to	dispute	with heretics, teaching them	6, 31/ 21
not have me to	dispute	it, which have no	6, 37/ 31
in this matter to	dispute	with a paynim that	6, 102/ 16
And if we should	dispute	with a Jew, less	6, 102/ 23
shall in our matter	dispute	and reason with those	6, 102/ 28
and for glory to	dispute	it, but to teach	6, 142/ 8
therefore I will not	dispute	with you thereupon. But	6, 311/ 16
worse, will I not	dispute	. But this will I	6, 313/ 19
busy to ensearch and	dispute	the great secret mysteries	6, 333/ 23

well therewith. Not to	dispute	it, but to fulfill	6, 334/ 4
ye say, and to	dispute	it; then should ye	6, 335/ 22
could and would anything	dispute	on either party for	6, 346/ 3
for things reasoned and	disputed	between us, the conclusions	6, 27/ 17
giving no foot in	disputing	unto your authority but	6, 26/ 1
stick with you in	disputing	by what means the	6, 170/ 9
Wilkin alone with Simkin	disputing	their sophism themselves, let	6, 276/ 7
bold in the meddling,	disputing	, and expounding of holy	6, 334/ 11
themselves in reasoning and	disputing	upon the temporal laws	6, 334/ 26
to see his majesty	disreverenced	by the bold presumption	6, 300/ 7
they be driven to	dissemble	, because their audience is	6, 427/ 27
game and sport and	dissembled	the matter, gaping after	6, 369/ 19
see that though he	dissembled	himself to be a	6, 424/ 17
sow some cockle of	dissension	among the Christian people	6, 124/ 37
at war and deadly	dissension	among themselves, whereby while	6, 413/ 28
let it either be	dissimuled	, or they secretly by	6, 30/ 36
Testament he covered and	dissimuled	himself as much as	6, 424/ 20
own frantic fantasy. Which	dissolute	living they be driven	6, 427/ 26
the author answereth and	dissolveth	. The Second Chapter Incidentally	6, 14/ 7
the author answereth and	dissolveth	. About fortnight after, your	6, 247/ 9
and hear things far	distant	from us, and from	6, 213/ 30
from sundry places far	distant	asunder, marvel we so	6, 213/ 31
and hope be two	distinct	virtues, and that hope	6, 388/ 26
hear of you what	distinction	and difference is that	6, 94/ 18
them, whereupon they were	distressed	and many put to	6, 409/ 33
a whole ox and	distribute	it among poor people	6, 234/ 30
among other indifferently without	disturbance	should not be able	6, 408/ 26
worshipping, but despiting and	disworshipping	of saints. Touching the	6, 234/ 23
dead dog in a	ditch	, thereto they flee and	6, 296/ 24
Lancaster. Wherein be treated	divers	matters, as of the	6, 3/ 5
to be done at	divers	pilgrimages, and commonly believed	6, 7/ 19
sometimes to fall to	divers	of those young men	6, 9/ 6
was convicted. And also	divers	other things, not then	6, 14/ 26
example, the author rehearseth	divers	whereof some be new	6, 17/ 14
my writings were written	divers	copies, and one also	6, 22/ 17
things in especial, among	divers	other. The one for	6, 23/ 11
that likewise as I	divers	things put out or	6, 24/ 9
also thither written by	divers	honest priests out of	6, 28/ 2
in scripture, and in	divers	places in England was	6, 28/ 24
forbidden, as well in	divers	other places of scripture	6, 44/ 32
especially by miracle, he	divers	times declared his special	6, 57/ 16
proved my part in	divers	pilgrimages by the working	6, 60/ 28
nowadays be done at	divers	pilgrimages by divers saints	6, 77/ 19
at divers pilgrimages by	divers	saints or divers images	6, 77/ 20

by divers saints or	divers	images, in which methinketh	6, 77/ 20
by angel's food. And	divers	times she was houseled	6, 87/ 16
to be done at	divers	pilgrimages, and commonly believed	6, 91/ 3
and written, done at	divers	pilgrimages, between which miracles	6, 91/ 8
in our days at	divers	images where these pilgrimages	6, 92/ 30
Sir Roger Wentworth, upon	divers	of his children, and	6, 93/ 6
same time showed upon	divers	persons by the devil	6, 93/ 27
the miracle. And peradventure	divers	other could I show	6, 94/ 16
done of late at	divers	pilgrimages, and prove them	6, 94/ 17
as is daily in	divers	places done, would ween	6, 95/ 20
saint's body lieth in	divers	countries, if we believe	6, 98/ 16
restrained, and liberty of	divers	wives withdrawn, where they	6, 106/ 2
where reason may between	divers	texts stand in great	6, 119/ 10
sometimes to fall to	divers	of those young men	6, 122/ 7
when he was after	divers	bold and open defense	6, 125/ 9
pondering the purpose of	divers	comments, in comparing together	6, 131/ 34
comments, in comparing together	divers	texts that seem contrary	6, 131/ 35
Lot, and Abraham, and	divers	other, whereof some be	6, 140/ 34
that the patriarchs in	divers	things that they did	6, 141/ 1
did, as in their	divers	marriages and some such	6, 141/ 1
Gospel written, but rather	divers	texts so sounding to	6, 151/ 19
should -- in any	divers	texts of scripture seeming	6, 175/ 28
which when I laid	divers	things moving men to	6, 187/ 30
he or not be	divers	times a sinner in	6, 197/ 2
quoth I, "be also	divers	times in his days	6, 197/ 4
Now do there indeed	divers	old commenters and doctors	6, 203/ 34
at one time in	divers	places at once, as	6, 212/ 35
one day before. And	divers	relics had old writings	6, 222/ 20
have already proved you	divers	wise as far impossible	6, 242/ 32
was convicted. And also	divers	other things not then	6, 264/ 11
held, taught, and in	divers	countries spread about almost	6, 268/ 28
by them uttered to	divers	young scholars such as	6, 269/ 26
say, besides all this,	divers	epistles I wot ne'er	6, 270/ 13
of long time. And	divers	days were his judges	6, 271/ 13
a priest might have	divers	wives at once, specially	6, 306/ 1
forbid the having of	divers	together, best were it	6, 306/ 15
condemned and subdued many	divers	ages before -- so	6, 315/ 10
tale?" quoth I. "Forsooth,	divers	honest men," quoth he	6, 318/ 1
sued a premunire against	divers	persons for a suit	6, 318/ 6
have not only been	divers	times present myself at	6, 318/ 23
thereof, but have also	divers	and many times sunderly	6, 318/ 24
examination was had before	divers	great lords spiritual and	6, 318/ 32
long in office under	divers	of the king's almoners	6, 319/ 20
a great while under	divers	of the king"s	6, 322/ 14

quoth I, "there were	divers	suspicious things laid against	6, 325/ 8
convicted as well of	divers	other heresies as of	6, 327/ 25
he had long held	divers	heresies, which he said	6, 328/ 9
lectures, he rehearsed us	divers	, and among other he	6, 328/ 17
for the favor of	divers	other heresies, there were	6, 330/ 18
apostle Saint Paul in	divers	of his epistles saith	6, 334/ 18
and the prophets and	divers	parts of the Gospel	6, 336/ 17
learned man, or by	divers	dividing the labor among	6, 341/ 11
would it be in	divers	other parts of the	6, 343/ 36
example, the author rehearseth	divers	, whereof some be new	6, 348/ 23
it all away. And	divers	of his scholars, besides	6, 352/ 3
rehearsed you, and by	divers	other more. "For he	6, 354/ 13
to God, as by	divers	other things in the	6, 358/ 20
take harm and conceive	divers	heresies in their hearts	6, 368/ 14
did. "And yet in	divers	other parts of Almaine	6, 369/ 31
written and covertly corrupted	divers	light and lewd persons	6, 379/ 12
of many one sort	divers	books, to be delivered	6, 379/ 15
for that he laid	divers	texts of scripture. But	6, 394/ 35
and after, almost continually,	divers	heresies sprang in divers	6, 406/ 31
divers heresies sprang in	divers	places (as we plainly	6, 406/ 31
at such time as	divers	men of worship assembled	6, 412/ 25
to come in at	divers	tides, where great ships	6, 412/ 32
the lands inned by	divers	owners in the Isle	6, 412/ 35
as they thus alleged,	divers	men, divers causes. There	6, 413/ 4
thus alleged, divers men,	divers	causes. There starts up	6, 413/ 4
abide they thereby, that	divers	of them sustained great	6, 421/ 7
Arius, Faustus, Pelagius, and	divers	other old heretics. Whose	6, 423/ 23
XXII, Questione quinta, and	divers	other of the questions	6, 431/ 7
many substantial folk, and	divers	done in their own	6, 432/ 4
finding our treaty so	diverse	and so long, and	6, 21/ 24
for both; and giveth	diverse	men diverse kinds of	6, 50/ 13
and giveth diverse men	diverse	kinds of devotion, and	6, 50/ 13
that there came ten,	diverse	honest men of good	6, 83/ 1
substance out of ten,	diverse	parts of the realm	6, 83/ 2
of wax, thrust through	diverse	places, some with arrows	6, 85/ 28
miracle the difference between	diverse	colors, yet could he	6, 87/ 4
if we fell at	diverse	opinions why should the	6, 162/ 25
of the church, of	diverse	parties which shall believe	6, 164/ 5
other, and then in	diverse	opinions taken we could	6, 164/ 30
and horse be of	diverse	." "Well," quoth I, "then	6, 168/ 32
speak of such two	diverse	and contrary senses taken	6, 169/ 37
one place but many	diverse	countries." "Let him," quoth	6, 189/ 24
for congregations together in	diverse	countries." "Why," quoth he	6, 189/ 26
there be as many	diverse	minds almost as there	6, 191/ 23

of whom in two	diverse	countries be diverse shrines	6, 221/ 27
two diverse countries be	diverse	shrines, and there be	6, 221/ 27
good holy men in	diverse	countries both of one	6, 221/ 33
to rehearse you the	diverse	manner of many pretty	6, 227/ 20
books be written in	diverse	regions and sundry ages	6, 245/ 23
in such wise that	diverse	ways I brought him	6, 248/ 31
at the leastway such	diverse	opinions that the whole	6, 253/ 29
in every diocese a	diverse	name. By reason whereof	6, 269/ 1
suddenly sundry things of	diverse	matters diversely mingled together	6, 336/ 27
feast of so much	diverse	viand, that after the	6, 343/ 14
cursed wretches so many	diverse	fashions of exquisite cruelties	6, 372/ 3
heathen men in two	diverse	cases. For in case	6, 407/ 35
things of diverse matters	diversely	mingled together -- all	6, 336/ 28
is broken asunder that	divided	among the Jews the	6, 343/ 3
reason is the difference	dividing	man from all the	6, 118/ 16
man, or by divers	dividing	the labor among them	6, 341/ 11
singing or saying of	divine	service. The Third Chapter	6, 14/ 15
church, both in the	divine	services as incensing, hallowing	6, 56/ 2
singing or saying of	divine	service. "But surely, sir	6, 255/ 16
good, in saying of	divine	service; but the occasion	6, 258/ 13
virtuous works, against all	divine	service, and finally, against	6, 303/ 22
and reverence, yet for	divine	honor and service only	6, 357/ 3
word he understood that	divine	worship called "latria." "Whereby	6, 357/ 15
from images but only	divine	worship and observance due	6, 358/ 19
worship nor service than	divine	honor and service called	6, 358/ 27
he speaketh only of	divine	worship called "latria," which	6, 359/ 1
created, foreseeing in his	divine	prescience, or rather in	6, 401/ 35
which he writeth, De	divinis	institutionibus, reckoneth it for	6, 66/ 18
had lost all good	divinity	with the subtleties of	6, 33/ 30
to give attendance upon	divinity	. And in this point	6, 126/ 19
same opinion. And of	divinity	reckon I the best	6, 126/ 22
into the service of	divinity	. And as holy Saint	6, 132/ 20
in the service of	divinity	about the profit of	6, 132/ 25
Christ would make a	division	among infidels, from the	6, 124/ 35
avoid all discord and	division	and by common consent	6, 224/ 10
est nomen bonum quam	divitie	multe" (Better is a	6, 281/ 12
say ye then by	divorces	restrained, and liberty of	6, 106/ 2
which the faith was	divulged	and spread almost through	6, 32/ 22
would have his faith	divulged	and spread abroad openly	6, 202/ 32
had that good holy	doctor	so great confidence that	6, 55/ 13
many another old holy	doctor	of Christ's church, whose	6, 90/ 17
have heard say that	Doctor	Mayo, sometime almoner to	6, 156/ 35
side, and a cunning	doctor	on the other side	6, 157/ 6
not talk of one	doctor	or twain, but of	6, 169/ 30

opened by the holy	doctor	and glorious martyr Saint	6, 202/ 13
said, of the great	doctor	, naming the man we	6, 269/ 7
God and halidom, Master	Doctor	here said unto me	6, 324/ 10
How say you, Master	Doctor	?" quoth the lords; "was	6, 324/ 13
Nazianzenus, that great solemn	doctor	, sore toucheth and reproveth	6, 333/ 27
surely the blessed holy	doctor	Saint Jerome greatly complaineth	6, 334/ 9
Saint Augustine, the great	doctor	of the church, the	6, 409/ 4
and the best learned	doctor	in a realm. Howbeit	6, 419/ 10
in lewd living --	doctor	Luther with his leman	6, 426/ 31
and many another holy	doctor	, writing many a great	6, 432/ 1
yet allege for any	doctor	of theirs, nor never	6, 434/ 30
upon boldness of any	doctor's	opinion hide or cover	6, 284/ 2
the comments of holy	doctors	. And thirdly, above all-thing	6, 9/ 13
of the old holy	doctors	of the church approving	6, 13/ 23
consent of those holy	doctors	do prove that this	6, 13/ 32
and the old holy	doctors	did. Finis tabule. The	6, 20/ 5
the saints and holy	doctors	of old time would	6, 40/ 23
eldest of those old	doctors	that he speaketh of	6, 41/ 33
reproved by many holy	doctors	, but also condemned for	6, 62/ 23
or not. "Nor the	doctors	of Christ's church did	6, 76/ 23
the church and holy	doctors	of the church give	6, 120/ 35
the comments of holy	doctors	. And thirdly, above all-thing	6, 122/ 14
therein the old holy	doctors	against them, they fall	6, 123/ 14
of the old holy	doctors	open and plain of	6, 126/ 21
of the good holy	doctors	of old to whom	6, 127/ 24
because the old holy	doctors	be full and whole	6, 149/ 8
like which, as holy	doctors	agree, were taught the	6, 149/ 33
inspired the old holy	doctors	of his church with	6, 166/ 24
methink where the old	doctors	or the whole church	6, 168/ 5
quoth he, "though holy	doctors	and all the whole	6, 169/ 12
than the old holy	doctors	and Christ's whole church	6, 169/ 28
old to his holy	doctors	, if there be as	6, 170/ 14
that since those holy	doctors	and the church be	6, 172/ 17
of the old holy	doctors	, whereby we be ascertained	6, 188/ 25
divers old commenters and	doctors	of the church take	6, 203/ 35
and writings of holy	doctors	condemn these men's heresies	6, 211/ 9
Thomas and other holy	doctors	write, another means besides	6, 223/ 19
of the old holy	doctors	of the church approving	6, 237/ 17
consent of those holy	doctors	do prove that this	6, 237/ 26
old holy saints and	doctors	of Christ's church, as	6, 238/ 2
ye call the old	doctors	of the church and	6, 238/ 23
as done for the	doctors	of Christ's church, since	6, 240/ 3
might be deceived in	doctors	whom we take for	6, 240/ 6
the knowledge of his	doctors	and declaration of his	6, 240/ 15

be done by his	doctors	. For they serve for	6, 240/ 17
old time also false	doctors	and miracles falsely feigned	6, 240/ 20
vanquished, by the true	doctors	sent by God and	6, 240/ 28
hath prepared his true	doctors	, to destroy by plain	6, 241/ 5
if our old holy	doctors	were false, and their	6, 241/ 8
our images, as Christ's	doctors	did the paynims'. And	6, 241/ 13
church, and only the	doctors	and the doctrine of	6, 242/ 34
any done for the	doctors	of any sects of	6, 242/ 35
show that those holy	doctors	for whom God hath	6, 244/ 12
so that the holy	doctors	of our faith (whom	6, 244/ 15
their holy writing and	doctors	of the very true	6, 244/ 27
would leave all good	doctors	unknown, and suffer his	6, 245/ 6
for saints these holy	doctors	of the church. Nor	6, 245/ 14
true by the old	doctors	of the church. And	6, 272/ 7
that all the holy	doctors	that ever were in	6, 304/ 14
holy fathers and cunning	doctors	and against the continual	6, 305/ 12
perceive, of all holy	doctors	that anything have written	6, 337/ 8
of so many holy	doctors	, and finally, by the	6, 346/ 30
of the old holy	doctors	. But soon after, when	6, 366/ 30
you, but also the	doctors	and the arch heretics	6, 374/ 3
holy martyrs, confessors and	doctors	, by all his whole	6, 376/ 2
at naught all the	doctors	of Christ's church, and	6, 376/ 15
Chrysostom, and many other	doctors	of the church), yet	6, 407/ 1
old fathers and holy	doctors	, which believed all their	6, 420/ 15
say that those holy	doctors	believed not as thou	6, 420/ 19
as those undoubted holy	doctors	taught." "I marvel then	6, 421/ 14
fathers, so many cunning	doctors	, and so many blessed	6, 421/ 32
as though these holy	doctors	were on his side	6, 425/ 17
all our forefathers, holy	doctors	of Christ's church militant	6, 427/ 9
and the old holy	doctors	did. For as for	6, 428/ 25
and some other holy	doctors	, and therewithal a work	6, 431/ 3
old fathers and holy	doctors	and saints in time	6, 431/ 10
all the old holy	doctors	from the apostles' time	6, 434/ 3
the virtuous and cunning	doctors	by row, from the	6, 434/ 10
other side none other	doctors	of this new sect	6, 434/ 14
thereof, and the holy	doctors	thereof ever had in	6, 434/ 27
all the old holy	doctors	, for whom God hath	6, 435/ 9
or believe the old	doctors'	interpretations in any necessary	6, 10/ 31
or believe the old	doctors'	interpretations in any necessary	6, 166/ 34
or else that Luther's	doctrine	is good, while so	6, 30/ 32
thee, or his good	doctrine	left behind him, doth	6, 48/ 8
as his faith and	doctrine	taught by mouth and	6, 115/ 21
well and sufficiently his	doctrine	whereby he would we	6, 128/ 31
of his holy life,	doctrine	, and faith, and yet	6, 144/ 10

of God) withdrew the	doctrine	from them again, and	6, 145/ 5
among his other heavenly	doctrine	to call and exhort	6, 151/ 7
scripture giveth no plain	doctrine	, but rather seemeth to	6, 151/ 27
forth, and leave their	doctrine	and traditions to other	6, 152/ 2
whose good and wholesome	doctrine	set forth by their	6, 152/ 9
and confidence in the	doctrine	and ordinance of the	6, 163/ 8
they me with the	doctrine	of men," and where	6, 163/ 11
wholesome meat and true	doctrine	. And that he hath	6, 166/ 23
our instruction, that the	doctrine	wherein they have agreed	6, 166/ 25
speak not of the	doctrine	of one man or	6, 169/ 31
to conceive the wrong	doctrine	and wrong opinions of	6, 183/ 13
the proof of the	doctrine	that they taught, as	6, 239/ 35
and declaration of his	doctrine	, those miracles be especially	6, 240/ 15
comprobaton of his holy	doctrine	. And for because ye	6, 240/ 18
were false, and their	doctrine	untrue, and their miracles	6, 241/ 9
the doctors and the	doctrine	of our church approved	6, 242/ 34
which did teach the	doctrine	here that we know	6, 244/ 18
bright, lively stars, whose	doctrine	they might boldly believe	6, 244/ 22
wise be that the	doctrine	wherein they consent and	6, 245/ 15
or untrue? Among which	doctrine	since the things whereof	6, 245/ 16
the good and wholesome	doctrine	of Christ to the	6, 285/ 7
their heresies and evil	doctrine	cast out of Christ's	6, 295/ 10
confirm this noble new	doctrine	of theirs, by which	6, 308/ 13
the right rule of	doctrine	or not, then were	6, 346/ 1
church hath the true	doctrine	already, and the selfsame	6, 346/ 6
virgins, by the wholesome	doctrine	of so many holy	6, 346/ 29
suffer wrong. And this	doctrine	also teacheth Tyndale, as	6, 369/ 5
disobedience. Now was this	doctrine	in Almaine of the	6, 369/ 6
sect self while the	doctrine	thereof teacheth and giveth	6, 373/ 12
is contrary to the	doctrine	and living of Christ	6, 373/ 15
But as for the	doctrine	of this unhappy sect	6, 373/ 15
and fruit of their	doctrine	by their abominable dealing	6, 374/ 2
the holiness of their	doctrine	by their own living	6, 374/ 4
clean contrary to the	doctrine	and life of Christ	6, 374/ 28
better to believe their	doctrine	as Christian, for some	6, 374/ 33
can perceive by their	doctrine	that their sect must	6, 376/ 26
doubt but that their	doctrine	is naught, except themselves	6, 378/ 23
this is your very	doctrine	, howsoever ye color it	6, 390/ 14
were a very vain	doctrine	, that faith is alone	6, 394/ 26
misliked and condemned his	doctrine	, for that it diminished	6, 396/ 11
and according to the	doctrine	of the church, and	6, 399/ 35
him, after his own	doctrine	, that if it were	6, 404/ 32
a privy mystery the	doctrine	that he would not	6, 420/ 6
that they by false	doctrine	labor to devour and	6, 421/ 25

any constancy in their	doctrine	; but and if they	6, 422/ 9
against all their wholesome	doctrine	, drive away clean, and	6, 425/ 29
beginning, all such evil	doctrine	as is contrary to	6, 427/ 4
the proof of their	doctrine	, and yet their teaching	6, 435/ 7
clean contrary to the	doctrine	of all the old	6, 435/ 8
he thereof many lewd	doctrines	more. And among other	6, 353/ 36
and production did the	doers	work both willingly and	6, 75/ 10
punish and destroy the	doers	, were a plain enemy	6, 408/ 15
believed not as thou	doest	, but as he saith	6, 420/ 19
whereas there is no	dog	so mad but he	6, 56/ 11
may find a dead	dog	in a ditch, thereto	6, 296/ 24
horse than on a	dog	. " And yet I suppose	6, 302/ 3
Aesop telleth of the	dog	, which to snatch at	6, 369/ 21
like a false shepherd's	dog	, that would but bark	6, 399/ 18
a plum into a	dog's	turd in a boy's	6, 130/ 18
might happen upon a	dogleech	for lack of knowledge	6, 218/ 16
and cast it to	dogs	. " But yet not only	6, 142/ 27
paynims, such hogs and	dogs	as were not meetly	6, 144/ 35
they keep hawks and	dogs	. And yet, meseemeth, surely	6, 302/ 2
the example of men's	doings	against the plain commandment	6, 97/ 2
his coming, conversation, and	doings	, might well have made	6, 142/ 3
pursuing upon all our	doings	-- whereby they take	6, 428/ 4
vos fratres per nomen	domini	nostri Jesu Christi, ut	6, 223/ 33
Cum privilegio regali, anno	Domini	MDXXXI, mense Maii.	6, 435/ 34
rulers, desiring each other's	dominion	, have set them at	6, 413/ 27
Domus Israel speravit in	Domino	, adiutor eorum et protector	6, 96/ 30
because it is written, "	Dominum	Deum tuum adorabis et	6, 358/ 23
omnes dii gentium daemonia,	dominus	autem caelos fecit" (For	6, 45/ 8
As the scripture saith, "	Dominus	autem intuetur cor" (Only	6, 124/ 6
Qui facit unanimes in	domo	, " that maketh the church	6, 166/ 28
qui facit unanimes in	domo	" (which maketh all of	6, 191/ 21
Qui fecit unanimes in	domo	" (Which maketh the church	6, 253/ 32
witnesseth with the Prophet: "	Domus	mea domus orationis vocabitur	6, 59/ 25
the Prophet: "Domus mea	domus	orationis vocabitur" (My house	6, 59/ 25
that proceedeth thereupon, saying, "	Domus	Israel speravit in Domino	6, 96/ 30
good Scottish frere Father	Donald	, whom I reckon surely	6, 100/ 11
of Africa called the	Donatists	, fell to force and	6, 409/ 5
Arius, Pelagius, Faustus, Manichaeus,	Donatus	, Eluidius and all the	6, 153/ 4
that at the dreadful	Doom	, when he shall come	6, 49/ 10
coming to the dreadful	Doom	, continue still in this	6, 193/ 15
at the Day of	Doom	be purified, and all	6, 205/ 9
till the Day of	Doom	. "Item, that no man	6, 354/ 33
till the Day of	Doom	? Will not he, trow	6, 373/ 28
were well likely till	Doomsday	to go forth on	6, 138/ 28

world lasteth here till	Doomsday	, and after in heaven	6, 173/ 22
still and sleep till	Doomsday	?" "Marry," quoth your friend	6, 365/ 24
fire of purgatory till	Doomsday	than that there were	6, 366/ 3
after this life till	Doomsday	. And then they that	6, 377/ 21
Cambridge, at the north	door	of Paul's than at	6, 52/ 19
than at the south	door	, at one image of	6, 52/ 19
devotion, and the next	door	to idolatry, when men	6, 100/ 20
fell a pretty little	door	, at which fell out	6, 222/ 9
his head, at every	door	and every window. Is	6, 227/ 27
chamber and shut the	door	to us, he thought	6, 257/ 20
to have his chamber	door	shut unto him while	6, 257/ 22
and by all the	doors	and windows of the	6, 140/ 19
And pray to Saint	Dorathe	for some flowers because	6, 233/ 3
own proud affection and	dotage	toward ourselves, our mammetts	6, 73/ 16
the cause why God	doth	so, yet the author	6, 5/ 27
by miracles, the messenger	doth	make objection against those	6, 6/ 3
Lord in working miracles	doth	nothing against nature. The	6, 6/ 21
author in this chapter	doth	briefly recapitulate certain of	6, 11/ 19
in any damnable error,	doth	put in doubt and	6, 11/ 26
Which objection the author	doth	answer and confute. The	6, 12/ 30
ChapterThe author somewhat	doth	corroborate the truth against	6, 12/ 33
of Worms in Almaine,	doth	so madly oversee himself	6, 17/ 27
also that the clergy	doth	not procure it; but	6, 19/ 13
showeth that the clergy	doth	no wrong in leaving	6, 19/ 16
that indeed the clergy	doth	now no more against	6, 20/ 4
for malice and envy	doth	untruly defame them, or	6, 30/ 32
called, as the book	doth	, shadows of the Old	6, 44/ 24
hath made the heavens).	Doth	it not by these	6, 45/ 10
scripture nor natural reason	doth	forbid that a man	6, 45/ 33
done him, to whom	doth	that honor redound, to	6, 46/ 4
cap and kisseth it,	doth	he this reverence to	6, 46/ 7
expresseth the matter than	doth	a book made by	6, 47/ 4
an evil hand, so	doth	an image well workmanly	6, 47/ 5
express the thing than	doth	a thing rudely made	6, 47/ 7
and more too, as	doth	his name written? Nor	6, 47/ 14
his bitter Passion, as	doth	a blessed image of	6, 47/ 16
doctrine left behind him,	doth	thee -- but if	6, 48/ 9
in like wise whoso	doth	honor his holy saints	6, 49/ 3
saints for his sake,	doth	honor himself. Except these	6, 49/ 4
to help us, that	doth	our Savior that died	6, 52/ 8
us unknown why God	doth	in some place miracles	6, 55/ 11
doubt but he so	doth	. And therein had that	6, 55/ 12
the cause why God	doth	so, yet the author	6, 60/ 5
we that he so	doth	, namely, if the one	6, 60/ 10

But that he so	doth	indeed, that I am	6, 60/ 15
more marvel that he	doth	vouchsafe to show any	6, 61/ 22
by miracles, the messenger	doth	make objection against those	6, 61/ 28
as silver or lead	doth	, and make it take	6, 67/ 9
that nature and reason	doth	show you that many	6, 70/ 24
things done, as yourself	doth	agree that they twain	6, 71/ 15
wit nature and reason,	doth	verily and truly show	6, 71/ 16
Why," quoth I, "what	doth	reason and nature tell	6, 72/ 4
tell me," quoth I, "	doth	reason and nature show	6, 72/ 18
there is a God,	doth	not reason and nature	6, 73/ 21
that reason and nature	doth	not show you that	6, 73/ 25
in working of miracles	doth	nothing against nature. "Sir	6, 74/ 5
the beginning. And therefore	doth	, as I say, reason	6, 74/ 20
far wide; for neither	doth	reason prove you that	6, 74/ 26
in working of miracles	doth	nothing against nature, but	6, 75/ 15
above nature. And he	doth	not against you that	6, 75/ 16
not against you that	doth	another a good turn	6, 75/ 17
doing of miracles he	doth	for the better, neither	6, 75/ 19
It happed them, as	doth	among young folk, the	6, 79/ 4
to knowledge. And so	doth	his special cure and	6, 88/ 30
hath appeared in some,	doth	utter and make open	6, 90/ 34
will as the church	doth	-- yet some men	6, 95/ 24
be sure that God	doth	them? And since the	6, 96/ 1
not sure that God	doth	them, why may not	6, 96/ 2
believe that the devil	doth	them?" "Marry," said I	6, 96/ 3
sure that the devil	doth	them, why should we	6, 96/ 8
rather believe that God	doth	them which may do	6, 96/ 8
or worship that man	doth	to man, as the	6, 97/ 29
hyperdulia," that a man	doth	to a more excellent	6, 97/ 31
and adoration that creatures	doth	only to God. In	6, 97/ 33
dear Lady of Walsingham!"	Doth	it not plainly appear	6, 99/ 27
in proving that God	doth	these miracles, as in	6, 102/ 7
well taken, and so	doth	holy Saint Augustine expound	6, 103/ 30
by faith than he	doth	by charity. But as	6, 109/ 13
in the worse, as	doth	sometimes the sick man	6, 110/ 5
shall do him harm,	doth	yet of an importunate	6, 110/ 8
is not deceived nor	doth	not err, but that	6, 112/ 15
thing that the church	doth	is well done and	6, 112/ 20
say myself, that God	doth	peradventure not keep always	6, 113/ 24
holy scripture, whether then	doth	he give his church	6, 116/ 27
the faith. And thereof	doth	there first follow that	6, 119/ 21
nothing but the scripture,	doth	contain all-thing that we	6, 119/ 32
necessity that the church	doth	not misunderstand those texts	6, 121/ 9
done because, as themselves	doth	at last confess, they	6, 125/ 36

tale that the text	doth	, or else another. If	6, 128/ 21
tale that the text	doth	, but they tell it	6, 129/ 16
Why," quoth I, "what	doth	faith tell you therein	6, 131/ 4
and in such wise	doth	insinuate and inspire them	6, 146/ 22
that the church neither	doth	, nor can do, damnably	6, 147/ 12
own wit (as he	doth	, look he never so	6, 152/ 30
as I suppose it	doth	to you and to	6, 161/ 32
the tale that God	doth	, there he biddeth me	6, 168/ 6
the contrary?" "To whom	doth	that appear," quoth I	6, 169/ 10
see what your saying	doth	prove. "I shall not	6, 170/ 8
known the prohibition, yet	doth	the knowledge give him	6, 174/ 2
Let us go further.	Doth	he not in the	6, 177/ 19
diligence, by that he	doth	vouchsafe to assist and	6, 182/ 23
author in this chapter	doth	briefly recapitulate certain of	6, 183/ 4
in any damnable error,	doth	put in doubt and	6, 187/ 6
that, that the church	doth	not err, and that	6, 189/ 13
and that the church	doth	not mistake the scripture	6, 189/ 14
that the church peradventure	doth	not believe as ye	6, 189/ 16
as ye say it	doth	. For he might haply	6, 189/ 16
his apostles, hath and	doth	and shall, till his	6, 193/ 14
abiding in the stock	doth	work good works, the	6, 194/ 19
works, the more he	doth	, the more grace and	6, 194/ 19
yet while the church	doth	but wander in the	6, 196/ 8
with them. And so	doth	that one text of	6, 202/ 11
and smolder as coals	doth	in quench; but he	6, 203/ 2
by which words Luther	doth	, as he thinketh and	6, 203/ 18
not done for naught),	doth	prevail against every man	6, 204/ 11
imagine in earth that	doth	not sin -- and	6, 204/ 23
Which objection the author	doth	answer and confute. When	6, 207/ 22
that (being well understood)	doth	or can do stand	6, 207/ 32
Chapter The author somewhat	doth	corroborate the truth against	6, 209/ 20
good and bad both	doth	use it, and the	6, 210/ 9
and the good men	doth	it truly and the	6, 210/ 9
in him, as one	doth	in a book the	6, 214/ 6
by some other way	doth	utter it unto them	6, 214/ 7
unto them, as one	doth	in speaking -- except	6, 214/ 7
indeed all this he	doth	himself, since he giveth	6, 214/ 22
to his Son, yet	doth	he delight to have	6, 214/ 31
prayeth for a martyr	doth	the martyr injury. And	6, 216/ 32
and profit which he	doth	to many men for	6, 220/ 25
happen also, and so	doth	it hap indeed, by	6, 221/ 26
that worship. And so	doth	, as I think, no	6, 230/ 33
so much as he	doth	by us, yet willed	6, 233/ 17
would misuse it, yet	doth	all that nothing diminish	6, 235/ 30

said, I think none	doth	; for some rood hath	6, 237/ 6
by their books plainly	doth	appear, we may well	6, 245/ 19
might, as haply many	doth	, read it altogether and	6, 254/ 11
of his Holy Spirit	doth	-- if we be	6, 254/ 23
with us, and inwardly	doth	incline our heart into	6, 254/ 30
in our incredulity: so	doth	his goodness in like	6, 254/ 32
holy scripture saith, that	doth	the work of God	6, 259/ 12
God accursed that negligently	doth	his work, how much	6, 259/ 20
such. For the law	doth	, as I hear say	6, 261/ 1
part, the contrary; yet	doth	the law through the	6, 263/ 26
preaching than a person	doth	at his offering, and	6, 264/ 28
did it not, he	doth	but well to abide	6, 276/ 16
But now," quoth I, "	doth	the church openly receive	6, 278/ 1
And yet the name	doth	in English plainly signify	6, 286/ 21
as any priest. Now	doth	Hichins, therefore, to set	6, 289/ 22
among the Jews, there	doth	he in his translation	6, 289/ 26
of Christ's church, there	doth	he put away the	6, 289/ 28
therefore, while the clergy	doth	withdraw it us, if	6, 294/ 24
when one of them	doth	any such thing, as	6, 297/ 26
Tyndale's own name --	doth	in his frantic book	6, 303/ 18
household. By these words	doth	Tyndale, after Luther, conclude	6, 303/ 30
folly of such folk	doth	well appear that seek	6, 308/ 3
many have done and	doth	-- but now if	6, 308/ 35
his will? The church	doth	in effect no further	6, 311/ 24
ages before -- so	doth	Luther again begin to	6, 315/ 10
of little reverence, so	doth	it more and more	6, 342/ 30
reason as the father	doth	by his discretion appoint	6, 344/ 10
matter self of reason	doth	require it. For my	6, 346/ 22
feigning that the one	doth	utter folks confessions to	6, 350/ 14
his mind unto --	doth	it not plainly appear	6, 352/ 16
quoth your friend, "so	doth	he this too, as	6, 352/ 21
But this no more	doth	to the matter than	6, 355/ 11
of Worms in Almaine,	doth	so madly oversee himself	6, 363/ 9
wise man well perceiveth	doth	teach and give occasion	6, 373/ 17
ourselves, but that God	doth	the sin in us	6, 377/ 5
no better than Luther	doth	himself, I have had	6, 378/ 33
without any good works,	doth	justify us and sufficeth	6, 380/ 34
also that faith alone	doth	justify a man, without	6, 381/ 22
hath been a sinner	doth	repent and amend in	6, 381/ 25
and that faith alone	doth	justify, because that if	6, 382/ 27
and yet the fire	doth	it by heat; and	6, 382/ 32
and yet the fire	doth	it but by the	6, 382/ 33
man say that faith	doth	save us, though faith	6, 382/ 34
Against which error he	doth	in such wise exhort	6, 385/ 9

he, for the devil	doth	believe such things as	6, 387/ 4
may, as the devil	doth	, though he believe it	6, 388/ 29
prove that faith alone	doth	not suffice without good	6, 392/ 21
Christ of them that	doth	alms, "A good measure	6, 392/ 35
give into your bosom?"	Doth	not our Lord show	6, 392/ 36
happen sometimes, and daily	doth	, in men not deeply	6, 394/ 7
otherwise than the church	doth	. But in conclusion, when	6, 399/ 28
whose goodness is inestimable,	doth	damn so huge a	6, 402/ 21
Luther, that no man	doth	any evil deed himself	6, 403/ 24
deed himself, but God	doth	them all himself. And	6, 403/ 25
careth he what he	doth	, except for the fear	6, 403/ 28
they say that God	doth	with us not what	6, 403/ 35
also that the clergy	doth	not procure it, but	6, 406/ 1
soon answered. For neither	doth	the clergy therein any	6, 406/ 20
therewith done as Luther	doth	now and as Muhammad	6, 407/ 11
abjured, forsweareth all heresies,	doth	such penance for his	6, 410/ 15
showeth that the clergy	doth	no wrong in leaving	6, 410/ 33
as methinketh, the bishop	doth	as much as though	6, 411/ 1
that the bishop neither	doth	it or commandeth it	6, 411/ 11
for evil, yet neither	doth	this counsel bind a	6, 414/ 32
it so is, reason	doth	in my mind require	6, 417/ 34
question; which none heretic	doth	or can deny, and	6, 419/ 18
way naught, and then	doth	he naught to teach	6, 420/ 29
our Savior that whoso	doth	, shall be forsaken of	6, 421/ 2
And he that so	doth	, is not to be	6, 421/ 3
yet writing as he	doth	, he is not ashamed	6, 425/ 15
own likeness, as he	doth	now. "I pray you	6, 426/ 22
that indeed the clergy	doth	now no more against	6, 428/ 23
less that the clergy	doth	to heretics, than Saint	6, 429/ 4
appear (as methinketh it	doth	) that the clergy might	6, 430/ 8
full that the clergy	doth	at this day no	6, 431/ 9
own words, there alleged,	doth	open and plain appear	6, 431/ 11
forth faintly, and then	doth	answer them so slenderly	6, 432/ 27
whom God hath and	doth	show so many miracles	6, 435/ 9
people. For a few	doting	dames make not the	6, 237/ 11
yet again our purpose	double	proved. First, in that	6, 112/ 31
the same suit, and	double	and treble of one	6, 269/ 25
the contrary, that is,	double	shame of his proud	6, 280/ 11
every man carrieth a	double	wallet on his shoulder	6, 296/ 1
wrought with them, be	double	and treble more enemies	6, 396/ 14
so is that master	double	damned, as the cause	6, 418/ 32
thou shalt find him	double	false. For neither shalt	6, 420/ 21
man neither deny nor	doubt	but that many miracles	6, 6/ 25
error, doth put in	doubt	and question which is	6, 11/ 27

relics. And putteth great	doubt	in canonizing. Whereunto the	6, 13/ 10
the messenger moved a	doubt	whether it were better	6, 16/ 9
The author answereth the	doubt	moved before in the	6, 16/ 16
certain and out of	doubt	, be nevertheless of late	6, 21/ 10
stood half in a	doubt	whether it were convenient	6, 23/ 13
against anyone that any	doubt	moved me to the	6, 24/ 12
me, not for any	doubt	that yourself had in	6, 27/ 30
me, but for the	doubt	that ye perceived in	6, 27/ 31
in their minds to	doubt	whether Luther himself (of	6, 29/ 21
yet well and reasonably	doubt	therein; for though he	6, 33/ 2
any peril of heresy	doubt	whether he were a	6, 33/ 5
put me somewhat in	doubt	whether he were, as	6, 34/ 28
to defend. For I	doubt	it not but that	6, 40/ 39
there will no man	doubt	of the Emperor Theodosius	6, 41/ 15
conclusion it is little	doubt	but Solomon might have	6, 43/ 12
yet it is no	doubt	but he so doth	6, 55/ 12
apostles. So that no	doubt	is there but that	6, 59/ 22
were decided, and the	doubt	assoiled, and that part	6, 60/ 24
this matter out of	doubt	long ago; for God	6, 60/ 27
when they mistrust and	doubt	of the truth in	6, 63/ 18
that many times men	doubt	whether ye speak in	6, 69/ 1
or no, that I	doubt	, since great reasoned men	6, 72/ 21
I, "there is little	doubt	, I trow, but that	6, 72/ 26
man neither deny nor	doubt	but that many miracles	6, 75/ 28
so long already." "Why	doubt	ye not then," quoth	6, 76/ 4
say, yet I neither	doubt	, nor I suppose no	6, 77/ 8
while there is no	doubt	but many be true	6, 89/ 6
have any scruple or	doubt	. "Yea?" quoth he. "Feign	6, 89/ 16
there can be no	doubt	in the matter, where	6, 90/ 26
yet will ye not	doubt	for all that, but	6, 92/ 11
far out of all	doubt	thereof as ye would	6, 94/ 15
put me half in	doubt	whether they believe that	6, 95/ 15
or other, or else	doubt	of his Resurrection after	6, 108/ 14
Howbeit, if I durst	doubt	in that point, one	6, 109/ 9
sticketh in my mind." "	Doubt	on," quoth I, "between	6, 109/ 11
good Christian man will	doubt	of, that our blessed	6, 115/ 35
texts stand in great	doubt	which way to lean	6, 119/ 10
so is it no	doubt	, but that reason is	6, 132/ 6
beasts. And I nothing	doubt	but all had it	6, 144/ 3
part, I would little	doubt	but that the evangelists	6, 144/ 30
to believe. And then	doubt	I nothing but that	6, 146/ 9
church, so is no	doubt	but he tempereth his	6, 146/ 21
him. And therefore no	doubt	is there but that	6, 148/ 11
And if any man	doubt	thereof, let him consider	6, 148/ 18

good Christian man, I	doubt	not, believeth that our	6, 150/ 1
nor could have any	doubt	but that they were	6, 154/ 18
I not," quoth he, "	doubt	anything but that they	6, 154/ 22
stood in such a	doubt	that ye could in	6, 157/ 23
James saith, without any	doubt	. And why should not	6, 158/ 20
remained in an insoluble	doubt	in a matter of	6, 159/ 23
damnable to dwell in	doubt	, or (which yet much	6, 159/ 24
For I could not	doubt	but being truly understood	6, 161/ 18
quoth I, "no more	doubt	to be true what	6, 163/ 28
I, "for a great	doubt	, and a thing very	6, 164/ 7
yet is it no	doubt	but if I will	6, 164/ 11
yet can I nothing	doubt	which part to believe	6, 164/ 23
scripture, whereby riseth no	doubt	or question of any	6, 169/ 34
deny," quoth he. "I	doubt	not now," quoth I	6, 171/ 26
all that in a	doubt	, then after your bitter	6, 175/ 33
world. I think ye	doubt	not thereof but those	6, 177/ 4
error, doth put in	doubt	and question which is	6, 187/ 6
things moving men to	doubt	, partly lest they were	6, 188/ 1
would put it in	doubt	whether the saints that	6, 199/ 12
yet they make no	doubt	which is the very	6, 207/ 1
me that one little	doubt	remaineth for our principal	6, 207/ 26
as we can any	doubt	find therein." "In good	6, 210/ 20
First they put in	doubt	whether saints can hear	6, 211/ 17
all. Now where they	doubt	whether saints hear us	6, 211/ 21
I marvel whereof that	doubt	ariseth, but if they	6, 211/ 21
if there be no	doubt	-- as I trow	6, 212/ 10
well. And as little	doubt	but that they be	6, 212/ 11
more how men can	doubt	whether the prayers be	6, 213/ 6
relics. And putteth great	doubt	in canonizing. Whereunto the	6, 217/ 3
And some that men	doubt	whether ever they had	6, 217/ 9
foot." "That is no	doubt	, " quoth he. "Then," quoth	6, 218/ 25
Nay," quoth he, "no	doubt	were it but that	6, 219/ 8
any such cause of	doubt	in any, or have	6, 219/ 29
or not, maketh no	doubt	of the saint. No	6, 221/ 12
saints or relics have	doubt	and mistrust? Of whom	6, 224/ 31
had it been no	doubt	upon the first sight	6, 225/ 25
holy saints' vestures? And	doubt	we then whether God	6, 225/ 34
we need not to	doubt	what is best that	6, 238/ 6
himself. And this ye	doubt	not but it is	6, 239/ 9
no novelty; for I	doubt	not but they could	6, 247/ 29
to find in any	doubt	of these things that	6, 248/ 8
them make me to	doubt	much whether the bees	6, 259/ 4
it no sin to	doubt	thereof yet till I	6, 260/ 8
is," quoth I, "no	doubt	but that the world	6, 261/ 25

own mind without any	doubt	to the contrary to	6, 263/ 24
left no man in	doubt	that read them what	6, 270/ 11
end therein, if the	doubt	were in that point	6, 275/ 3
own reason as well	doubt	whether there were any	6, 278/ 28
therefore I no more	doubt	of that thief but	6, 283/ 11
in heaven, than I	doubt	of that thief that	6, 283/ 12
shall yet the less	doubt	what good fruit was	6, 291/ 5
not, I suppose, greatly	doubt	what he meant in	6, 292/ 26
godly men. And no	doubt	is there but likewise	6, 298/ 30
the messenger moved a	doubt	, whether it were better	6, 299/ 5
as it is no	doubt	but Luther and Tyndale	6, 305/ 27
The author answereth the	doubt	moved before in the	6, 314/ 6
one standing in a	doubt	, and that were loath	6, 323/ 15
twenty, and was in	doubt	whether he had seen	6, 323/ 20
were have any great	doubt	, after the sight thereof	6, 330/ 13
matter, and so much	doubt	made therein, that peradventure	6, 331/ 32
of the clergy in	doubt	to suffer it than	6, 332/ 2
quoth your friend, "ye	doubt	not but that I	6, 332/ 21
where we find a	doubt	and, therein leaning to	6, 336/ 10
bring us in a	doubt	and worry of any	6, 336/ 11
words, there is no	doubt	but it is plenteous	6, 337/ 24
and expound. For no	doubt	is there but that	6, 339/ 30
before God, the more	doubt	would be lest they	6, 342/ 8
yet was there no	doubt	but that there is	6, 365/ 13
gave him occasion to	doubt	lest Luther meant not	6, 378/ 13
this can they not	doubt	but that their doctrine	6, 378/ 23
yet would I little	doubt	but that the good	6, 407/ 31
should we find, I	doubt	not, among them also	6, 408/ 8
in, it is little	doubt	whose part they will	6, 412/ 13
But Tyndale putteth no	doubt	at all, but denieth	6, 425/ 10
we need little to	doubt	how he liveth that	6, 426/ 15
no wise man will	doubt	but that those holy	6, 427/ 15
And let us never	doubt	but all that be	6, 427/ 21
wolves, there is little	doubt	but, as a honorable	6, 430/ 3
good men in great	doubt	of the truth, seeing	6, 435/ 2
no harm, yet somewhat	doubted	I lest they should	6, 23/ 19
him that some folk	doubted	lest many things were	6, 27/ 5
men and philosophers have	doubted	thereof. And some of	6, 72/ 22
though a very few	doubted	, and one or twain	6, 72/ 32
that ye had not	doubted	before but had been	6, 160/ 4
the church sometime was	doubted	and reputed for unrevealed	6, 164/ 15
was more to be	doubted	than of themselves that	6, 177/ 34
that were so much	doubted	that percase all might	6, 344/ 19
would not much have	doubted	if ye had read	6, 356/ 27

saints. The messenger eftsoon	doubteth	whether we can be	6, 13/ 26
any man that yet	doubteth	, whether he told you	6, 27/ 11
-- wherein no man	doubteth	to be many a	6, 36/ 15
I trow no man	doubteth	but that Christ's apostles	6, 59/ 9
or not. For either	doubteth	he whether Christ teach	6, 152/ 36
not. And then he	doubteth	whether Christ in his	6, 152/ 37
purpose, since no man	doubteth	wherefore he will be	6, 177/ 10
the saint. No man	doubteth	of our Lady. No	6, 221/ 12
our Lady. No man	doubteth	of Saint John the	6, 221/ 13
saints. The messenger eftsoon	doubteth	whether we can be	6, 237/ 20
sometimes affirmeth purgatory, sometimes	doubteth	, and sometimes denieth. But	6, 425/ 9
examine and expound all	doubtful	texts by, since the	6, 127/ 18
because that some be	doubtful	, in that some saint's	6, 221/ 18
thereby, either clear or	doubtful	, then may the judges	6, 265/ 25
the bottom of a	doubtful	matter as ever I	6, 326/ 9
then hang upon a	doubtful	trial whether the first	6, 331/ 24
sentence in hard and	doubtful	texts as were our	6, 338/ 26
if it were now	doubtful	and ambiguous whether the	6, 345/ 30
and hold it fast,	doubting	nothing but God assisted	6, 158/ 18
of holy scripture. Not	doubting	but since he hath	6, 166/ 21
they were better chosen." "	Doubtless	," quoth I, "there would	6, 301/ 9
seeming to make a	doubtous	article of our faith	6, 175/ 29
showeth that upon all	doubts	rising upon holy scripture	6, 10/ 15
him in all such	doubts	to believe his church	6, 10/ 21
serve) to touch certain	doubts	, moved since, of the	6, 25/ 4
showeth that upon all	doubts	rising upon holy scripture	6, 153/ 27
him in all such	doubts	to believe his church	6, 153/ 33
of all points and	doubts	in any wise concerning	6, 162/ 5
solution of all such	doubts	, as to the man	6, 166/ 4
more talkative of great	doubts	and high questions of	6, 335/ 26
first by way of	doubts	and questions only, submitting	6, 361/ 12
bread, quoth she, be	dough-baked	, then is he angry	6, 258/ 23
burnt to coals, nor	dough-baked	neither." "By our Lady	6, 258/ 34
ween he hath much	dough-baked	bread among. For the	6, 258/ 36
any other motion than	downward	, or that any bodily	6, 130/ 1
as a stone falleth	downward	and the smoke upward	6, 404/ 6
to light, and the	drab	driven out of the	6, 88/ 14
he made the first	draft	of that ungracious sermon	6, 272/ 31
the lion and the	dragon	-- yet be such	6, 348/ 4
that shadow, we should	draw	us to the spiritual	6, 43/ 22
see the adamant stone	draw	iron to it, it	6, 129/ 31
any bodily thing should	draw	another without touching, as	6, 130/ 2
make the cart to	draw	the horse. "Well," quoth	6, 133/ 11
anon whether the cart	draw	the horse or the	6, 133/ 12

and then, at adventure,	draw	the one and take	6, 158/ 13
the nearer that folk	draw	thitherward, the more good	6, 211/ 30
therewith fall themselves, and	draw	down other with them	6, 335/ 34
behind those morris-pikes and	draw	the poor souls by	6, 371/ 7
did in few years	draw	the great part of	6, 374/ 16
liberty of these sects	draw	to the devil, yet	6, 408/ 7
to say that faith	draweth	always good works with	6, 394/ 22
it, as in the	drawing	of the silver or	6, 70/ 29
less than a foot,	drawn	by man's hand through	6, 67/ 14
about, and in length	drawn	out I cannot tell	6, 67/ 16
same piece being still	drawn	through the holes, the	6, 67/ 35
latten to be so	drawn	in length ye shall	6, 69/ 12
brass, latten, or iron	drawn	at length into small	6, 81/ 6
changed, with her mouth	drawn	aside, and her eyes	6, 93/ 24
would have their images	drawn	down, all their pilgrimages	6, 367/ 29
and nuns, be clean	drawn	and driven out, except	6, 370/ 10
if they durst for	dread	and shame have said	6, 95/ 16
inclinations, and live in	dread	and fear of the	6, 127/ 1
might have the more	dread	to transgress them. And	6, 141/ 28
superstitious fear and servile	dread	, he fell as far	6, 257/ 31
favor, hatred, hope, or	dread	, pity, cruelty, meed, request	6, 262/ 19
they stand out of	dread	of God that menaceth	6, 386/ 14
them in a reverent	dread	: now would these heretics	6, 388/ 8
faith, be in such	dread	of God and love	6, 394/ 2
apostles that at the	dreadful	Doom, when he shall	6, 49/ 10
his coming to the	dreadful	Doom, continue still in	6, 193/ 14
instead of religious, over	dreadful	and scrupulous instead of	6, 259/ 10
was warned in his	dream	that he should come	6, 86/ 6
forget some of their	dreams	." "By my faith," quoth	6, 365/ 27
after that himself had	dressed	his wounds with wine	6, 104/ 21
short for his work,	drew	it forth between another	6, 71/ 26
Erkenwald or his sister	drew	out a piece of	6, 81/ 1
to believe that they	drew	in length a piece	6, 81/ 4
your friend and I	drew	ourselves aside into the	6, 345/ 7
without any meat and	drink	, only by angel's food	6, 87/ 15
to babble thitherward and	drink	drunk there, and dance	6, 100/ 4
some certain meat or	drink	shall do him harm	6, 110/ 8
better therefor, or once	drink	thereof, but it is	6, 234/ 28
and a mill horse,	drink	ere ye go, and	6, 324/ 24
and go ere ye	drink	." "Nay my lords," quoth	6, 324/ 24
he, "I will not	drink	, God yield you." And	6, 324/ 25
done alms in meat,	drink	, cloth, and lodging, because	6, 393/ 3
and strike among and	drive	the other to his	6, 249/ 1
you, saving that ye	drive	me to seek a	6, 274/ 10

and study of scripture	drive	every man, priest and	6, 332/ 33
and other, lest it	drive	all out of paradise	6, 332/ 34
is a means to	drive	any man out of	6, 333/ 21
all their wholesome doctrine,	drive	away clean, and he	6, 425/ 29
whereof I am now	driven	, as I say, to	6, 22/ 28
that we should be	driven	of necessity to leave	6, 50/ 11
light, and the drab	driven	out of the church	6, 88/ 14
therein, that I am	driven	to do as I	6, 95/ 25
that Luther himself is	driven	of necessity to grant	6, 181/ 19
-- therefore be they	driven	to deny for the	6, 196/ 23
church which they be	driven	to seek that be	6, 202/ 25
ye answer, I have	driven	you to the wall	6, 249/ 23
slander of priesthood be	driven	to live in such	6, 302/ 9
by this unreasonable manner	driven	to another devilish device	6, 367/ 24
be clean drawn and	driven	out, except such as	6, 370/ 10
him that he was	driven	from that point before	6, 393/ 20
Catholic folk had not	driven	good princes thereto, for	6, 406/ 25
dissolute living they be	driven	to dissemble, because their	6, 427/ 26
devil, he showeth himself	driven	to a narrow strait	6, 432/ 17
no cause perceived that	driveth	him. If a man	6, 80/ 8
Christian man having any	drop	of wit in his	6, 285/ 2
God or man one	drop	of good will in	6, 402/ 31
with. The weariness whereof	drove	him to the delight	6, 14/ 11
with. The weariness whereof	drove	him to the delight	6, 255/ 10
in what place, necessity	drove	him at last unto	6, 323/ 26
over the ears and	drown	. And of all wretches	6, 152/ 32
the old heretics to	drown	themselves in those damnable	6, 153/ 5
all other heretics be	drowned	in damnable errors. The	6, 147/ 22
and an elephant be	drowned	therein. For there is	6, 152/ 19
in men not deeply	drowned	in malice, nor folk	6, 394/ 8
babble thitherward and drink	drunk	there, and dance and	6, 100/ 4
and all? Some wax	drunk	in Lent of wigs	6, 236/ 9
and liberty waxed so	drunk	of the new must	6, 257/ 32
the body, they plainly	dry	up and wither away	6, 194/ 7
that wither and shall	dry	up, able to serve	6, 207/ 13
would out with one	ducat	to deliver it from	6, 372/ 1
asking first a hundred	ducats	, then fifty, then forty	6, 371/ 29
and chancellor of his	duchy	of Lancaster. Wherein be	6, 3/ 4
withdrawing of the honor	due	to himself, and therefore	6, 112/ 5
is the special honor	due	to God, stood in	6, 230/ 26
images as is only	due	to God, will ye	6, 358/ 6
divine worship and observance	due	to God, as by	6, 358/ 20
the merit and reward	due	to the faith only	6, 395/ 11
happened it, then, that	Duke	Humfrey of Gloucester, a	6, 86/ 18

Ye can?" quoth the	duke	. "What color is my	6, 86/ 32
And as that noble	Duke	Humfrey wisely found out	6, 88/ 17
into Rome with the	duke	of Bourbon, not only	6, 370/ 29
worshipping, calling the one "	dulia	, " the reverence or worship	6, 97/ 28
evil, if he be	duly	sworn, it is a	6, 283/ 27
up before -- he	durst	not come thither, then	6, 29/ 30
true all ten, and	durst	well swear for them	6, 83/ 26
miracles. Among which I	durst	boldly tell you for	6, 93/ 3
at all, if they	durst	for dread and shame	6, 95/ 16
of Moses. And thereof	durst	I for need make	6, 105/ 20
church. Howbeit, if I	durst	doubt in that point	6, 109/ 9
only of wine, there	durst	no man in this	6, 148/ 22
so clearly, that he	durst	never since for shame	6, 184/ 7
necessity. And this point	durst	he never since touch	6, 184/ 14
where they were, nor	durst	not come out and	6, 189/ 29
would say that ye	durst	not make any of	6, 219/ 14
be foul deceived. I	durst	be bold to say	6, 219/ 34
it were done, she	durst	lay her life he	6, 229/ 2
I see yet, I	durst	be bold to swear	6, 276/ 6
ye and I both	durst	right now right boldly	6, 276/ 21
being so bad, he	durst	presume to touch it	6, 299/ 26
say, when few men	durst	presume to take upon	6, 301/ 18
so covetous yet that	durst	dispense in this point	6, 308/ 6
respect, that their priests	durst	not presume to the	6, 312/ 3
so foolish that he	durst	for shame, write, say	6, 315/ 15
and in conclusion, never	durst	abide the trial of	6, 325/ 4
and Saint Augustine? Who	durst	have done it for	6, 375/ 13
shortly the silver into	dust	with a very fair	6, 66/ 30
and turn all to	dust	, we mean all this	6, 137/ 14
that perceived well their	duty	, yet were the common	6, 141/ 12
forsloth to do their	duty	as slack servants sometimes	6, 173/ 31
the knowledge of their	duty	, then wot they ne'er	6, 173/ 33
that God ought of	duty	to have with our	6, 230/ 29
as they were of	duty	bound, it well appeareth	6, 276/ 36
we should of our	duty	to God, rather forbear	6, 300/ 5
evil them whom his	duty	were highly to reverence	6, 346/ 18
able to do his	duty	to his wife, he	6, 353/ 11
have done but our	duty	. "These things and such	6, 380/ 23
him together, such as	dwell	so near together that	6, 58/ 1
it is damnable to	dwell	in doubt, or (which	6, 159/ 24
the earth here to	dwell	with the apostles forever	6, 178/ 10
Spirit of Truth shall	dwell	in the church forever	6, 178/ 12
in London where I	dwelled	before I came to	6, 79/ 2
said he had ever	dwelled	, to seek Saint Alban	6, 86/ 7

apostles forever, for they	dwelled	not so long here	6, 178/ 10
leaf can hold." "Where	dwelled	he?" quoth your friend	6, 268/ 33
were and where they	dwelled	. And he told us	6, 328/ 22
taken out at adventure,	dwelling	all in one town	6, 83/ 20
less to be regarded,	dwelling	all in one town	6, 83/ 30
have heaven for her	dwelling	instead of earth, after	6, 206/ 1
yet at that time	dwelling	still in the town	6, 328/ 24
cause, his living, his	dying	, his Resurrection, and his	6, 142/ 1
deceived, then living and	dying	in damnable error they	6, 172/ 13
till they lie a	dying	, as they be but	6, 354/ 20
For he shall think	dying	in his bed or	6, 403/ 31
himself, but healing the	ear	again of Malchus his	6, 32/ 8
for heresies at your	ear	. For the articles wherewith	6, 37/ 15
whisper one in another's	ear	shall be preached out	6, 90/ 36
them, without receiving or	ear	giving to any reason	6, 123/ 19
our fleshly eye and	ear	in this gross body	6, 213/ 29
he struck off Malchus's	ear	, albeit that he did	6, 411/ 28
her own child no	ear-mark	. " % "Sir," quoth your friend	6, 64/ 5
be not so tender	eared	, that for the only	6, 347/ 1
gravity of such an	earnest	matter. Wherefore in these	6, 23/ 21
word in a right	earnest	work, of which two	6, 23/ 27
pilgrimages for a more	earnest	and a far more	6, 55/ 9
when ye mean good	earnest	. " "In good faith," quoth	6, 69/ 2
I, "I mean good	earnest	now, and yet as	6, 69/ 3
I, "but yet in	earnest	, where such a solemn	6, 85/ 1
in place for any	earnest	argument. For first, if	6, 203/ 31
was one that in	earnest	feared the stone --	6, 229/ 7
I. "But yet in	earnest	, how like you the	6, 287/ 16
novelty thereof." "Now in	earnest	, " quoth your friend, "this	6, 351/ 30
and then make much	earnest	business for to have	6, 371/ 22
you should tell me	earnestly	upon your own knowledge	6, 68/ 35
men be credible, and	earnestly	report it, and peradventure	6, 71/ 35
yet if ye would	earnestly	say that yourself have	6, 78/ 29
to answer this point	earnestly	, and would undoubtedly if	6, 184/ 18
knit the brows, and	earnestly	blessing her: "Beware in	6, 229/ 11
dare not, for his	ears	, once put over his	6, 52/ 34
those images that hath	ears	and cannot hear, hands	6, 96/ 22
blessed mouth through the	ears	of his apostles and	6, 143/ 14
messengers put into men's	ears	, and by his holy	6, 143/ 34
to sink over the	ears	and drown. And of	6, 152/ 32
once into many men's	ears	, standing far asunder, hath	6, 213/ 21
in rondels to the	ears	of the hearers --	6, 213/ 26
everything that hath two	ears	is an ass." "Nay	6, 250/ 13
every ass hath two	ears	. " "Nay, marry will I	6, 250/ 21

seen, sounding in mine	ears	to as evil heresies	6, 268/ 7
signifieth in English men's	ears	not every common love	6, 288/ 5
might in the readers'	ears	serve to the proof	6, 314/ 30
came once to women's	ears	, there would be a	6, 351/ 21
such sort as honest	ears	could scant abide the	6, 353/ 19
make him, in the	ears	of the reader seem	6, 363/ 22
customably brought in men's	ears	as odious as the	6, 418/ 1
grace that, stopping our	ears	from the false enchantments	6, 435/ 23
poor silly men in	earth	. And verily of his	6, 40/ 33
and rulers here in	earth	, and as Saint Paul	6, 48/ 25
it, that the whole	earth	hangeth in the air	6, 66/ 14
the salt of the	earth	); and somewhat to the	6, 107/ 13
world endureth. "Heaven and	earth	, " saith he, "shall pass	6, 114/ 22
sent hither into the	earth	here to dwell with	6, 178/ 9
Christ militant here in	earth	, and therefore goeth their	6, 196/ 30
on, as heaven and	earth	stand asunder. For first	6, 196/ 32
that there is in	earth	no church at all	6, 204/ 22
find or imagine in	earth	that doth not sin	6, 204/ 23
church is here in	earth	. For this net of	6, 205/ 7
her dwelling instead of	earth	, after the final judgment	6, 206/ 1
very church here in	earth	. But yet thinketh me	6, 207/ 25
they were here in	earth	. For all that while	6, 211/ 25
were with him in	earth	, he will be angry	6, 215/ 13
for saints here in	earth	whose souls be buried	6, 218/ 6
his church here in	earth	; and this thing either	6, 220/ 27
see no miracles in	earth	, nor haply never heard	6, 238/ 16
were unknown here in	earth	) which did teach the	6, 244/ 17
very Catholic Church in	earth	and saith that the	6, 289/ 3
the salt of the	earth	. And if the salt	6, 298/ 7
church militant here in	earth	, sometimes as head of	6, 336/ 23
either in heaven or	earth	. And this should ye	6, 357/ 6
poor men of middle	earth	, and as though they	6, 399/ 27
church militant here in	earth	, and now glorious saints	6, 427/ 10
judgment of any folk	earthly	concerning the truth or	6, 17/ 22
set at naught all	earthly	things, and all temporal	6, 40/ 32
God would suffer any	earthly	man after to be	6, 151/ 14
by night, in their	earthly	voyage; and thereby to	6, 182/ 19
judgment of any folk	earthly	concerning the truth or	6, 360/ 35
to no man's judgment	earthly	. The Fourth Chapter The	6, 363/ 5
wonder how any man	earthly	that hath either one	6, 402/ 30
have in any man	earthly	. For our belief is	6, 419/ 13
Nor to as much	ease	as we ween that	6, 105/ 24
to some pain. What	ease	also call you this	6, 106/ 10
you, and yet what	ease	called he them to	6, 106/ 14

and shameful death? The	ease	of his yoke standeth	6, 106/ 17
standeth not in bodily	ease	, nor the lightness of	6, 106/ 17
Almaine they find great	ease	therein. For like as	6, 309/ 23
felt my stomach well	eased	in that I reckoned	6, 21/ 16
Ye shall be sooner	eased	," quoth I. "For I	6, 316/ 14
may be well and	easily	done. The Eighth Chapter	6, 6/ 16
without any notable loss	easily	forbear. "Let us consider	6, 54/ 2
may be well and	easily	done. "Sir," saith he	6, 70/ 33
may be well and	easily	done." "Yea?" quoth he	6, 72/ 14
it, may well and	easily	be done." The Eighth	6, 73/ 35
God may much more	easily	do them himself. "And	6, 76/ 33
might they the more	easily	conspire a false tale	6, 83/ 31
but God may as	easily	do a good turn	6, 84/ 1
the church be most	easily	beguiled in the receiving	6, 223/ 22
that we could as	easily	find good men and	6, 260/ 35
by this translation, and	easily	judge yourself whether it	6, 291/ 6
loved him) he might	easily	bring him to shame	6, 327/ 14
the beginning be right	easily	avoided, by punishment of	6, 416/ 6
in blame and more	easily	cured, so is that	6, 418/ 32
high and holy than	Easter	Day. And because one	6, 226/ 33
quoth I, "nothing more	easy	to prove than that	6, 72/ 17
he, "is fit and	easy	, and my burden but	6, 105/ 11
put on a more	easy	. And to take off	6, 105/ 13
Trow ye that these	easy	words of his easy	6, 106/ 12
easy words of his	easy	yoke and light burden	6, 106/ 13
and maketh our yoke	easy	and our burden light	6, 106/ 25
that were not an	easy	yoke, but a pulling	6, 106/ 28
were indeed a good	easy	way for a slothful	6, 129/ 10
so that it is	easy	to see that God	6, 191/ 30
bitter, some sweet, some	easy	, some grievous, some pleasant	6, 206/ 9
other, I ween it	easy	to perceive that they	6, 231/ 7
matters is one evident	easy	answer, that they nothing	6, 235/ 24
not lies." "It were	easy	indeed," quoth I, "if	6, 241/ 20
of witness (a thing	easy	to be done upon	6, 265/ 32
So that it is	easy	to see what he	6, 290/ 9
of heresies, it is	easy	to see that the	6, 311/ 11
as it were more	easy	to make it all	6, 341/ 2
such, should make it	easy	to wit that his	6, 349/ 4
friend, "this were an	easy	way for one thing	6, 349/ 24
text was plain and	easy	to understand. And as	6, 356/ 24
death, whereas else more	easy	ways had been taken	6, 406/ 8
God helpeth us to	eat	also, but yet not	6, 132/ 2
shall die and worms	eat	us up, and turn	6, 137/ 13
wist that they should	eat	for conservation of their	6, 139/ 17

more thereon now and	eat	no meat for longing	6, 186/ 4
of them laboreth to	eat	up other, the Turk	6, 413/ 33
of that she had	eaten	, which had no saintly	6, 87/ 27
too, than to have	eaten	the apple for fellowship	6, 140/ 4
whereby the meat was	eaten	that they feigned to	6, 240/ 34
they feigned to be	eaten	by the idol Bel	6, 240/ 34
twain commanding generation and	eating	; the third forbidding the	6, 139/ 8
whose course at the	ebb	was wont to scour	6, 413/ 1
nothing wonder at the	ebbing	and flowing of the	6, 80/ 3
David speaketh of, "Odi	ecclesiam	malignantium" (I hate the	6, 190/ 10
Lord. "Item, Zwingli and	Ecolampadius	, scholars of Luther, have	6, 354/ 3
the people were greatly	edified	. And therefore the people	6, 28/ 16
seven snakes for one	eel	, ye would, I ween	6, 158/ 31
full of snakes and	eels	together, seven snakes for	6, 158/ 30
in mind the whole	effect	as my remembrance would	6, 35/ 4
wherein standeth nothing the	effect	of this matter. For	6, 36/ 12
then the force and	effect	of all the proof	6, 61/ 32
of the world in	effect	fallen from knowledge or	6, 72/ 24
since his faith in	effect	failed, and yet the	6, 108/ 19
whole sum stood in	effect	, in the honor of	6, 139/ 4
were no more in	effect	but to bid us	6, 162/ 23
the whole sum and	effect	of all that hath	6, 189/ 6
as painful. And in	effect	nothing else but the	6, 216/ 6
Your whole tale in	effect	, " quoth I, "containeth three	6, 230/ 1
they nothing touch the	effect	of our matter, which	6, 235/ 25
all the men in	effect	that any faith had	6, 253/ 2
as a thing in	effect	fruitless, saving that it	6, 255/ 26
purpose. For surely the	effect	of his defense was	6, 257/ 6
the whole world in	effect	agreeth that in all	6, 266/ 16
nothing was there in	effect	exacted of him, but	6, 269/ 35
all the books in	effect	which he had bought	6, 270/ 8
all the force and	effect	of your conclusion hangeth	6, 273/ 35
in rhyme, but the	effect	thereof was all against	6, 291/ 10
where ye touch in	effect	two things -- one	6, 294/ 31
be nothing else in	effect	but the worst heresies	6, 303/ 15
finally, against all-thing in	effect	that good is); in	6, 303/ 23
married. And none in	effect	after that office taken	6, 311/ 6
of all Christendom in	effect	that ratified and received	6, 311/ 14
The church doth in	effect	no further but provide	6, 311/ 24
that he hath, in	effect	, he hath of him	6, 315/ 11
examined they might in	effect	, for aught that I	6, 337/ 15
all such things in	effect	as our Savior at	6, 340/ 18
to be of any	effect	at all. "And soon	6, 349/ 13
things and of none	effect	. "Now these that he	6, 349/ 17

their sect show the	effect	and fruit of their	6, 374/ 2
right belief, yet the	effect	of their meaning was	6, 379/ 29
all spotted, and in	effect	all one foul spot	6, 395/ 31
so little force and	effect	, that no man may	6, 395/ 34
done upon them in	effect	, but only redargution and	6, 407/ 3
in Spain, and in	effect	in every part of	6, 409/ 22
Luther's sect is in	effect	the whole heap of	6, 417/ 29
he saith nothing in	effect	but that which I	6, 431/ 27
all the substance in	effect	that ye prove it	6, 432/ 23
made in them be	effectual	or insufficient (albeit your	6, 27/ 19
as well by his	effectual	example of his death	6, 32/ 12
in this world so	effectual	writing as were to	6, 47/ 1
in their hearts so	effectual	, and confirmed with miracles	6, 116/ 7
have found a more	effectual	openly to show us	6, 376/ 11
the more fully and	effectually	answer it, leaving no	6, 35/ 6
naturally, and much more	effectually	represent the thing than	6, 46/ 31
Paul. For he marvelous	effectually	beseecheth Christian people to	6, 163/ 35
erudite prince, evidently and	effectually	revinced and confuted the	6, 362/ 5
scripture saith, "Spiritus Sanctus	effugiet	fictum" (The Holy Ghost	6, 191/ 2
first in adultery and	eft	in manslaughter. And some	6, 394/ 18
faith. Whereupon is inferred	eftsoon	all that the messenger	6, 8/ 29
be saints. The messenger	eftsoon	doubteth whether we can	6, 13/ 26
faith. Whereupon is inferred	eftsoon	all that the messenger	6, 116/ 21
be saints. The messenger	eftsoon	doubteth whether we can	6, 237/ 20
Twenty-Eighth Chapter The messenger	eftsoons	objected against this, that	6, 10/ 28
Whereupon is finally concluded	eftsoons	the truth of the	6, 13/ 34
Twenty-Eighth Chapter The messenger	eftsoons	objected against this, that	6, 166/ 31
and a damnable. Which,	eftsoons	, ye proved well and	6, 188/ 10
be known. And thereupon,	eftsoons	, ye deduced and proved	6, 188/ 32
Whereupon is finally concluded	eftsoons	the truth of the	6, 237/ 29
not to put them	eftsoons	to intolerable torments. And	6, 370/ 37
if he be taken	eftsoons	with the same crime	6, 410/ 19
in Paul's churchyard an	egg	so great that ten	6, 68/ 11
with the king of	Egypt	, would have pulled him	6, 157/ 3
of that country of	Egypt	, and so they did	6, 225/ 5
after depart out of	Egypt	, they should carry his	6, 225/ 7
our Lady fled into	Egypt	with Joseph. And yet	6, 232/ 11
Gabriel or fled into	Egypt	. Nor if ye would	6, 232/ 13
the witchcraft of the	Egyptian	jugglers. And when the	6, 240/ 31
lords," quoth he, "an	Egyptian	, and she was lodged	6, 321/ 25
such images as the	Egyptians	and other paynims did	6, 45/ 5
Hebrews well despoil the	Egyptians	, when Christ's learned men	6, 132/ 22
bound to kill the	Egyptians	in the defense of	6, 415/ 3
instead of God. The	Eighteenth	Chapter The author defereth	6, 8/ 3

find their time. The	Eighteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 20/ 1
the devil's wonders." The	Eighteenth	Chapter The author defereth	6, 101/ 5
with their malice. The	Eighteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 428/ 20
and easily done. The	Eighth	Chapter The messenger allegeth	6, 6/ 17
of his part . The	Eighth	Chapter The author entereth	6, 13/ 3
of his abjuration. The	Eighth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 15/ 22
Lombardy, and Rome. The	Eighth	Chapter The messenger saith	6, 18/ 11
easily be done." The	Eighth	Chapter The messenger allegeth	6, 74/ 1
on that side. The	Eighth	Chapter The author entereth	6, 210/ 28
him better mind. The	Eighth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 284/ 24
by the fruit." The	Eighth	Chapter The messenger saith	6, 372/ 21
was after in the	eightieth	synod by the general	6, 355/ 10
as we might say	elder	men, yet neither were	6, 286/ 10
thy youth), nor every	elder	man is not a	6, 286/ 14
priest but only an	elder	man. By which name	6, 286/ 19
By which name of	elder	men, if he would	6, 286/ 19
furthest, nothing betokening but	elder	. So that it is	6, 290/ 8
but also a well	elderly	man and in scripture	6, 136/ 27
commonly to choose well	elderly	men to be priests	6, 286/ 9
was born, or the	eldest	of those old doctors	6, 41/ 33
were they both. The	eldest	, I am sure, passeth	6, 79/ 4
his judges which are	elect	and chosen for indifferent	6, 260/ 14
the books neither less	elegant	nor less true therefor	6, 180/ 16
in holy scripture, "Date	elemosinam	, et omnia munda sunt	6, 391/ 37
wade therein, and an	elephant	be drowned therein. For	6, 152/ 19
repute most incredible. The	Eleventh	Chapter The author showeth	6, 6/ 32
harm growing thereupon. The	Eleventh	Chapter The author answereth	6, 13/ 17
to be mended. The	Eleventh	Chapter The messenger findeth	6, 15/ 32
moved before in the	eleventh	chapter concerning the constitution	6, 16/ 16
all-thing to destiny. The	Eleventh	Chapter The messenger saith	6, 18/ 26
by man's hand? The	Eleventh	Chapter The author showeth	6, 81/ 8
and virtue reproveth?" The	Eleventh	Chapter The author answereth	6, 229/ 31
never so clean." The	Eleventh	Chapter The messenger findeth	6, 293/ 12
moved before in the	eleventh	chapter, concerning the constitution	6, 314/ 6
can never sin." The	Eleventh	Chapter The messenger saith	6, 377/ 31
sit with him. Was	Eliseus	made equal to God	6, 214/ 33
bones of the prophet	Eliseus	, as the Bible mentioneth	6, 225/ 8
bones of the prophet	Eliseus	, as I said to	6, 225/ 18
out aloud, "Holy maiden	Elizabeth	, help me," and were	6, 87/ 23
prior with holy maiden	Elizabeth	nightly in the rood	6, 87/ 25
But as for holy	Elizabeth	, I heard say she	6, 88/ 4
damnable errors is nothing	else	but his being with	6, 8/ 19
of his messenger, which	else	might hap to hurt	6, 22/ 12
untruly defame them, or	else	that Luther's doctrine is	6, 30/ 32

surmised upon him or	else	that those things that	6, 31/ 5
none such indeed; or	else	in that some such	6, 37/ 1
penance at all, or	else	to no such as	6, 37/ 5
not charged withal, or	else	shall ye find that	6, 37/ 14
of Jesus is nothing	else	but a word which	6, 39/ 33
those paynim gods? For	else	, I pray you tell	6, 45/ 12
men cannot do it,	else	if it might commodiously	6, 46/ 36
their master's sake, whom	else	we would not haply	6, 48/ 33
told them himself; or	else	how could some of	6, 59/ 12
tell them, forasmuch as	else	we should believe nothing	6, 64/ 10
white at once. For	else	many things shall seem	6, 70/ 16
nor haply no man's	else	, can attain so near	6, 71/ 1
God there is, or	else	they would have worshipped	6, 72/ 30
liked to limit. For	else	were his work of	6, 75/ 2
suppose no good man	else	, but that God hath	6, 77/ 9
mistrust the tellers. Or	else	how many of them	6, 77/ 22
so to no man	else	. "No," quoth I, "can	6, 79/ 34
work his miracles, and	else	blaspheme them and say	6, 82/ 11
of mine own, or	else	at the leastwise liked	6, 94/ 28
false and feigned, or	else	that miracles make not	6, 98/ 22
the devil's name, or	else	keep them at home	6, 100/ 17
heard of any man	else	, or could have said	6, 101/ 20
only to them, or	else	to all other also	6, 103/ 33
law." "And in nothing	else	?" quoth I. "What meaneth	6, 104/ 18
Saint Peter only, or	else	in the whole church	6, 107/ 22
time or other, or	else	doubt of his Resurrection	6, 108/ 14
not prevail thereagainst. Or	else	might ye say that	6, 108/ 26
bound to believe." "What	else	?" quoth he. "What and	6, 111/ 16
that he should." "What	else	," quoth he, "and what	6, 111/ 35
damnable errors is nothing	else	but his being with	6, 113/ 6
look for it, and	else	as I said, our	6, 114/ 27
may be so. For	else	had there not been	6, 117/ 10
no part thereof anywhere	else	, but that it must	6, 117/ 13
the right understanding, or	else	by natural reason come	6, 117/ 25
come to it, or	else	by supernatural grace be	6, 117/ 25
the world's end, or	else	hath one sometimes, and	6, 117/ 30
continue still somewhere; for	else	how could he be	6, 117/ 35
service to God or	else	a wrong and erroneous	6, 121/ 7
would advise any man	else	in the study of	6, 122/ 25
blessed fathers' interpretations, or	else	lean to some words	6, 123/ 17
little savor in anything	else	, but that we should	6, 126/ 10
no time thereto, or	else	any man of youth	6, 126/ 27
heart to read anything	else	-- which affection whoso	6, 126/ 29
out the truth, or	else	(which is the surest	6, 127/ 23

the scripture right; or	else	, at the leastwise, never	6, 128/ 4
the text doth, or	else	another. If they tell	6, 128/ 22
his life learn nothing	else	. And yet that could	6, 133/ 20
his life learn aught	else	, how old think ye	6, 133/ 22
he needs believe, or	else	he can perceive nothing	6, 134/ 19
God or man, or	else	the whole book will	6, 134/ 23
were that best? Or	else	were it better that	6, 136/ 9
consider where should we	else	have the beginning of	6, 148/ 19
bold to put anything	else	thereto. For when the	6, 148/ 23
meddle with man. Or	else	had her answer nothing	6, 150/ 22
lawful to change. For	else	when the angel did	6, 151/ 3
his church true, or	else	whether Christ teacheth it	6, 152/ 36
not?" quoth he. "Or	else	put it upon two	6, 158/ 12
thine own mouth or	else	I will take the	6, 159/ 18
have it so"; or	else	would ye think that	6, 159/ 20
bidden you believe." "What	else	?" quoth he. "What if	6, 160/ 9
in holy scripture, or	else	that man whom God	6, 160/ 24
against the Arians, or	else	would you believe him	6, 160/ 28
have believed him?" "What	else	?" quoth he. "What if	6, 161/ 10
to every Christian man	else	, that in all points	6, 161/ 33
the right sense. Or	else	if we cannot attain	6, 162/ 8
also," quoth he. "For	else	were he better unheard	6, 163/ 19
whole believed before. "Or	else	, if there were any	6, 164/ 14
we were commanded nothing	else	but each to believe	6, 164/ 29
so," quoth he. "Or	else	the devil is on	6, 168/ 24
must needs go, or	else	no diligence or help	6, 170/ 11
many other places. And	else	undoubtedly his whole coming	6, 173/ 16
he lived here, or	else	that it should go	6, 173/ 20
please our Lord, or	else	they ceased to be	6, 174/ 7
or to any man	else	." The Twenty-Ninth Chapter The	6, 176/ 7
of the gentiles which	else	, as for moral virtues	6, 177/ 16
of a virgin." "What	else	?" quoth he. "Why believe	6, 179/ 22
in the beginning or	else	it was well known	6, 180/ 33
to grant this, or	else	he perceiveth that there	6, 181/ 20
needs be so, or	else	all would fail." Quoth	6, 181/ 28
this that it should	else	follow that the church	6, 188/ 9
for the church, or	else	a faith and belief	6, 199/ 28
never said so, or	else	that they will no	6, 201/ 22
infection cut off, or	else	willingly do depart and	6, 205/ 28
church willfully themselves, or	else	for their obstinacy be	6, 205/ 30
stand in their light;	else	would I much wonder	6, 211/ 12
means we will not	else	believe the matter? As	6, 214/ 8
And in effect nothing	else	but the beginning of	6, 216/ 6
places far asunder, or	else	the monks of the	6, 217/ 12

by the devil, or	else	that the same saint	6, 217/ 18
had an inkling or	else	a plain warning that	6, 219/ 2
treat them all, or	else	, showing them that ye	6, 219/ 5
the Holy Ghost. For	else	might the church be	6, 223/ 21
as he was, or	else	had it been no	6, 225/ 24
holy martyr more, that	else	had lain unknown. Whereby	6, 225/ 28
lies or not?" "What	else	?" quoth he. "Then," quoth	6, 242/ 10
the very church. Or	else	had God by miracles	6, 242/ 24
true, which were impossible;	else	not some, but all	6, 242/ 28
them is true. For	else	they were as likely	6, 243/ 7
be the shorter, or	else	ye be the more	6, 248/ 5
marry," quoth I, "what	else	?" "And how know you	6, 249/ 11
church or any man	else	but because they tell	6, 251/ 5
what could I answer	else	, but clearly grant him	6, 252/ 4
the scripture's self, or	else	they shall deny the	6, 254/ 2
his defense was nothing	else	, but against a well	6, 257/ 7
him or any man	else	none harm, but good	6, 258/ 12
it up apace or	else	say none at all	6, 258/ 17
hatred and obloquy that	else	would follow their sentence	6, 262/ 9
parties, is for that	else	all such crimes should	6, 263/ 1
other did before, or	else	they should depose the	6, 265/ 8
himself to penance. And	else	if he prove himself	6, 271/ 9
out of confession?" For	else	if there were a	6, 282/ 1
of the church, or	else	that the church were	6, 289/ 10
a priest is nothing	else	but a man chosen	6, 289/ 16
first to mind. For	else	I might shortly rehearse	6, 290/ 16
quoth your friend, "nothing	else	but lest the frere	6, 292/ 14
of all people, or	else	our clergy is worst	6, 294/ 4
as honest as anywhere	else	; so dare I boldly	6, 295/ 18
to be better. But	else	, the things that they	6, 295/ 31
quoth I, "God forbid	else	, ye may see that	6, 297/ 7
such a messenger; or	else	, though your present were	6, 300/ 17
grace to mend. Which	else	it would be then	6, 301/ 13
they have it; or	else	they could not get	6, 302/ 18
trentals, or worse; or	else	to serve in a	6, 302/ 23
whose books be nothing	else	in effect but the	6, 303/ 15
thought not commonly convenient,	else	could they make no	6, 304/ 19
thing not commendable; or	else	, if every priest must	6, 309/ 14
use of matrimony, or	else	that he think it	6, 311/ 34
good among them, and	else	were it wrong with	6, 313/ 17
Surely," quoth I, "nobody	else	, nor they neither." "No	6, 314/ 18
only, but every man	else	, hath ever taken it	6, 316/ 11
the heresy by nothing	else	but by the possession	6, 318/ 9
was that true, or	else	why said you so	6, 324/ 14

deserve to lose. For	else	if the abuse of	6, 332/ 14
in place convenient. For	else	they that cannot very	6, 334/ 28
observed than contemned. Or	else	the example of one	6, 334/ 33
folk as nothing conned	else	but the language wherein	6, 338/ 29
of that condemnation. For	else	, whether he had written	6, 345/ 21
other things besides. For	else	could not the books	6, 347/ 3
should compel him thereto,	else	would (if he heard	6, 348/ 27
I nor any man	else	that there was had	6, 356/ 22
be very God. For	else	, by those words if	6, 359/ 3
honorable person. Which words	else	he wist well, spoken	6, 363/ 23
faith, they needed nothing	else	. For as for fasting	6, 368/ 26
wrong a way, or	else	is it in a	6, 376/ 23
that they meant nothing	else	thereby but that men	6, 380/ 3
good here or anywhere	else	where folk be christened	6, 381/ 12
hear that sermon, or	else	they live and have	6, 381/ 14
needs go therewith, or	else	would his faith justify	6, 382/ 13
and good works. For	else	ye had no cause	6, 383/ 9
a matter, nothing meaning	else	but that the Gospel	6, 384/ 13
our faith were nothing	else	but a sure trust	6, 388/ 15
and good works, or	else	it were no very	6, 389/ 26
to do them. For	else	why should ye not	6, 391/ 30
our deeds, which were	else	both twain of their	6, 397/ 31
faith in Christ. For	else	it should follow upon	6, 400/ 24
by terrible death, whereas	else	more easy ways had	6, 406/ 7
deed whereof they should	else	greatly merit. But surely	6, 410/ 12
prince or any man	else	either to kill him	6, 410/ 24
Tenterden steeple, and nothing	else	, that, by the Mass	6, 413/ 10
heard or should hear	elsewhere	ye were fully determined	6, 33/ 16
might not be worshipped	elsewhere	. Those that so believe	6, 58/ 18
there be white men	elsewhere	, this serveth nothing for	6, 65/ 30
is, as ye say	elsewhere	, had but in holy	6, 118/ 20
them that have been	elsewhere	, our lay people be	6, 294/ 6
Pelagius, Faustus, Manichaeus, Donatus,	Eluidius	and all the rabble	6, 153/ 5
of them, the heretic	Eluydius	took the occasion of	6, 151/ 21
to meddle much and	embusy	themselves in reasoning and	6, 334/ 26
man doubt of the	Emperor	Theodosius, a man so	6, 41/ 15
Pliny written to the	Emperor	Trajan. And such things	6, 190/ 23
also provided by the	emperor	, in the law civil	6, 335/ 8
Greece gathered by an	emperor	, that then was a	6, 355/ 9
at Worms before the	emperor	and the princes of	6, 362/ 29
whereas speaking of the	emperor	, he calleth him never	6, 363/ 30
hath suffered all that	empire	to fall into heathen	6, 310/ 4
the princes of the	Empire	by a safe conduct	6, 362/ 30
the orator of the	Empire	in a chiding manner	6, 364/ 22

toward their city and	empire	, putting thereupon themselves in	6, 375/ 25
gave unto them and	employ	the same in the	6, 132/ 24
halted so sore, that	empty	as he was he	6, 91/ 26
he answered him, "Credere	en	le diable, my sir	6, 234/ 12
holy places, not by	enchantment	dedicated to the devil	6, 55/ 31
ears from the false	enchantments	of all these heretics	6, 435/ 24
own towardness and good	endeavor	, worketh in his church	6, 254/ 14
be not rebellious but	endeavor	ourselves to believe, and	6, 254/ 28
help of his grace	endeavor	them to deserve it	6, 332/ 20
and his holy counsels,	endeavor	ourselves to follow with	6, 336/ 4
our Lord with our	endeavor	giveth us grace to	6, 396/ 34
all diligence and good	endeavor	to virtue, all withstanding	6, 428/ 5
that after our communication	ended	I should never need	6, 21/ 14
before proved. And therewith	endeth	the first book. The	6, 11/ 21
proved, so finisheth and	endeth	the proof of his	6, 13/ 1
in English. And therewith	endeth	the third book. The	6, 17/ 1
before proved. And therewith	endeth	the first book. "Yet	6, 183/ 5
proved, so finisheth and	endeth	the proof of his	6, 209/ 22
in English. And therewith	endeth	the third book. "Sir	6, 330/ 35
finally he finisheth and	endeth	his book as it	6, 364/ 7
whereof, God of his	endless	mercy, by the law	6, 141/ 17
from the peril of	endless	damnation, that would upon	6, 284/ 1
sin, and of his	endless	pity, bore the pain	6, 403/ 4
them on our fingers'	ends	and yet believed them	6, 174/ 18
a while, but to	endure	till the world's end	6, 110/ 32
that the scripture shall	endure	to the world's end	6, 115/ 16
not continually so long	endure	? Or how could those	6, 118/ 3
which they could not	endure	that redargution that should	6, 122/ 30
bleared eyes might not	endure	to behold. "And what	6, 145/ 15
did he intend should	endure	for his own days	6, 173/ 19
the church shall ever	endure	, and that it could	6, 174/ 25
that it could not	endure	without the knowledge of	6, 174/ 25
without which it cannot	endure	." "Are ye there yet	6, 175/ 2
thing to last and	endure	in his church. "For	6, 223/ 16
pain soever he should	endure	therefore. And in like	6, 282/ 14
opinions had anywhere continually	endured	, there would their books	6, 191/ 33
old holy fathers have	endured	so long, wherein the	6, 347/ 3
long as the world	endureth	. "Heaven and earth," saith	6, 114/ 21
that seldom happeth and	endureth	for so short a	6, 245/ 5
torments that his cruel	enemies	would put to it	6, 32/ 11
with devils -- being	enemies	to God, and the	6, 55/ 26
enticement of our ghostly	enemies	, make us willingly and	6, 110/ 3
that were his mortal	enemies	, wearing his badge, and	6, 218/ 30
cheer ye made his	enemies	, or thank you for	6, 218/ 32

of them were his	enemies	that seemed his best	6, 219/ 3
if I cherished his	enemies	for his friends, rather	6, 219/ 9
his friends for his	enemies	. "Very well," quoth I	6, 219/ 10
of them were his	enemies	. But what thanks would	6, 219/ 12
himself, or to his	enemies	instead of his friends	6, 220/ 21
the devil, and open	enemies	to the faith of	6, 376/ 31
double and treble more	enemies	to grace than they	6, 396/ 15
of their country against	enemies	that would invade it	6, 415/ 13
true, and therewithal so	enemiously	blaspheme and oppugn the	6, 374/ 23
reason, which he calleth	enemy	to faith. And thereupon	6, 9/ 18
to faith and not	enemy	and must with faith	6, 9/ 21
tormented by our ghostly	enemy	the devil, her mind	6, 93/ 8
not by our ghostly	enemy	. The Twentieth Chapter The	6, 113/ 2
take reason for plain	enemy	to faith. "Ye take	6, 119/ 4
pride had our ghostly	enemy	conveyed into the heart	6, 125/ 29
reason, which he calleth	enemy	to faith. And thereupon	6, 128/ 11
to faith and not	enemy	, and must with faith	6, 128/ 13
for reason, what greater	enemy	can ye find to	6, 128/ 25
reckon reason for an	enemy	to faith, except ye	6, 129/ 20
every man for your	enemy	that is your better	6, 129/ 21
of your five wits	enemy	to another. And our	6, 129/ 22
not so great an	enemy	to faith as she	6, 133/ 4
good seed, then the	enemy	sowed his evil after	6, 193/ 25
is unto faith an	enemy	. And as for the	6, 367/ 8
doers, were a plain	enemy	to Christ, as he	6, 408/ 15
wist was of his	enemy's	hand once poisoned, though	6, 293/ 10
of their bodies, and	engender	for propagation of their	6, 139/ 18
it more and more	engender	in the mind a	6, 342/ 31
concerning their food and	engendering	, not only reason often	6, 139/ 24
occasion of feeding and	engendering	, whereof sprang covetousness, gluttony	6, 140/ 7
of all this whole	engine	of the world. The	6, 73/ 5
to be brought into	England	. Newly overseen by the	6, 3/ 16
Thomas More, Chancellor of	England	. 1530. %The Table of	6, 3/ 18
as be Lutherans in	England	, of whom some he	6, 18/ 29
in divers places in	England	was very well liked	6, 28/ 24
holy first martyr of	England	, Saint Alban, to bear	6, 39/ 17
that any bishop in	England	hath the profit of	6, 54/ 8
but also out of	England	. Now there was a	6, 227/ 35
people hath been in	England	always called and known	6, 286/ 30
that the spiritualty of	England	, and especially that part	6, 295/ 19
hath begun here in	England	with the thing that	6, 368/ 10
as be Lutherans in	England	, of whom some, he	6, 377/ 34
follow his sect in	England	, of whom some seem	6, 378/ 16
Christendom. Among which in	England	, as a good Catholic	6, 409/ 23

that no Bible in	English	should be suffered. And	6, 15/ 34
made and read in	English	. The Fifteenth Chapter The	6, 16/ 20
will indeed suffer none	English	Bible in no man's	6, 16/ 23
because he had an	English	Bible; and so burned	6, 16/ 29
not be suffered in	English	. And the author showeth	6, 16/ 34
have the Bible in	English	. And therewith endeth the	6, 17/ 1
by Tyndale in his	English	books, worse yet in	6, 17/ 15
Testament late translated in	English	by Master William Hichins	6, 28/ 21
be translated into the	English	tongue, fearing men with	6, 29/ 14
very contemplative written in	English	, and entitled the Image	6, 40/ 8
the New Testament in	English	which Tyndale lately translated	6, 284/ 29
these names in our	English	tongue neither express the	6, 286/ 5
priest. And in our	English	tongue, this word "senior	6, 286/ 14
French word used in	English	more than half in	6, 286/ 16
the name doth in	English	plainly signify the aldermen	6, 286/ 21
whereas charity signifieth in	English	men's ears not every	6, 288/ 4
is not grace in	English	for in some favor	6, 290/ 19
another book made in	English	and imprinted, as it	6, 291/ 8
that no Bible in	English	should be suffered. And	6, 293/ 15
made and read in	English	. "But now to the	6, 314/ 10
men translated into the	English	tongue, and by good	6, 314/ 25
thenceforth translate into the	English	tongue or any other	6, 315/ 29
will indeed suffer none	English	Bible in no man's	6, 316/ 28
because he had an	English	Bible, and so burned	6, 317/ 1
heresy, they burn the	English	Bible without respect, be	6, 317/ 7
and old written in	English	, which have been known	6, 317/ 12
as fair Bibles in	English	as any man hath	6, 317/ 24
only because they found	English	Bibles in his house	6, 317/ 30
but because they were	English	." "Who told you this	6, 317/ 31
possession of a good	English	Bible. And upon heresy	6, 318/ 9
friend, "as for his	English	Bible, though Hunne were	6, 329/ 32
heretic, there lay his	English	Bible open and some	6, 330/ 10
open and some other	English	books of his, that	6, 330/ 10
not be suffered in	English	. And the author showeth	6, 330/ 33
have the Bible in	English	. And therewith endeth the	6, 330/ 34
for naught that the	English	Bible is in so	6, 331/ 14
should be in our	English	tongue. But yet that	6, 332/ 22
the scripture in our	English	tongue. Not for the	6, 333/ 16
Bible translated into the	English	tongue, but all those	6, 337/ 13
of Latin into our	English	tongue. For as for	6, 337/ 21
read the Bible in	English	be more busy than	6, 337/ 35
occasion yet of the	English	translation, but by the	6, 338/ 2
and common to every	English	man, then had it	6, 338/ 17
therein agreed that the	English	Bibles should remain which	6, 340/ 30

have the Bible in	English	was none hurt. And	6, 340/ 32
be spread abroad in	English	. But if that were	6, 344/ 19
King's Highness translated into	English	of his own, which	6, 344/ 23
by Tyndale in his	English	books, worse yet in	6, 348/ 24
do but scantily read	English	, as they would be	6, 419/ 9
misreported the Gospel and	Englished	the scripture wrong, to	6, 290/ 35
would call the priests	Englishly	, then should he rather	6, 286/ 20
the one, or any	Englishman	the other." "I cannot	6, 432/ 34
it should seem to	Englishmen	either that Christ in	6, 289/ 9
hath aspired to the	enhancing	of his own, they	6, 413/ 29
this be lawful and	enjoined	also to every private	6, 415/ 21
very bare rehearsal is	enough	, without any further dispicion	6, 17/ 12
I thought it first	enough	to tell the messenger	6, 21/ 13
thing, and say true	enough	. For never was there	6, 30/ 19
they seem, be good	enough	indeed." He said also	6, 31/ 6
was, he said, learning	enough	for a Christian man	6, 33/ 36
every man was able	enough	to do with help	6, 34/ 15
all the people had	enough	thereof? I rather fear	6, 42/ 30
have found poor folk	enough	to have given his	6, 43/ 13
these heretics themselves well	enough	, nor they speak not	6, 47/ 18
For they see well	enough	that there is no	6, 47/ 22
undone. But God giveth	enough	for both; and giveth	6, 50/ 12
not consume gold fast	enough	, the gilding of posts	6, 51/ 7
that I am sure	enough	; yet not for that	6, 60/ 15
shall be done well	enough	, and be in some	6, 70/ 18
quoth he, "witness good	enough	for such a matter	6, 83/ 33
truth there was cause	enough	in both these parties	6, 88/ 20
is," quoth he, "cause	enough	in that we see	6, 96/ 16
will it be clear	enough	that they be no	6, 102/ 2
of that ware is	enough	, " quoth he, "to make	6, 106/ 6
though one eye were	enough	for a fletcher, yet	6, 106/ 7
believe that thing well	enough	, and be not angry	6, 130/ 7
he, "that it were	enough	." "Be it so then	6, 135/ 4
by scripture self well	enough	." "That wot I well	6, 136/ 17
their writings were likely	enough	at that time to	6, 144/ 34
may stand together well	enough	. For he was less	6, 155/ 29
therefor, there be texts	enough	that plainly prove it	6, 156/ 12
likely to choose well	enough	whether soever we take	6, 158/ 27
believe him, is it	enough	to hear him and	6, 163/ 17
that he did well	enough	, and that their vows	6, 165/ 20
the text is good	enough	and plain enough, needing	6, 168/ 16
good enough and plain	enough	, needing no gloss if	6, 168/ 16
what I mean well	enough	." "I think I do	6, 168/ 37
peradventure, and all good	enough	without warrantise of the	6, 169/ 36

this in good faith	enough	, " quoth I, "for our	6, 177/ 9
know one another well	enough	and call themselves and	6, 189/ 37
as ye say, well	enough	that some of them	6, 224/ 22
abide the remnant well	enough	. But when she heard	6, 229/ 10
Day, and yet lawful	enough	to pray for the	6, 233/ 27
sir, I have work	enough	to believe in God	6, 234/ 14
so their husbands safe	enough	. " "Nay, nay," quoth he	6, 235/ 20
feigned, it is not	enough	now to say so	6, 241/ 9
we said, ye had	enough	to prove him that	6, 248/ 28
is," quoth he, "likely	enough	. " "Now as for the	6, 252/ 19
man had been likely	enough	either to have taken	6, 253/ 26
therein have ye said	enough	) but in that he	6, 255/ 20
serve, they have had	enough	thereof by men of	6, 260/ 26
they will be ready	enough	to bear false witness	6, 261/ 26
they went not far	enough	. " "Ah," quoth he, "their	6, 267/ 28
was," quoth he, "possible	enough	that all together was	6, 272/ 10
mistrust their tale well	enough	sometimes for lack of	6, 273/ 2
that they lied well	enough	. " "And what then," quoth	6, 273/ 17
named between them, usual	enough	for men and horse	6, 274/ 13
had he done well	enough	to say it and	6, 276/ 19
everywhere all be bad	enough	, God make us all	6, 295/ 15
should have priests few	enough	if the law were	6, 302/ 25
I perceive it well	enough	by mine own sight	6, 322/ 19
I know it well	enough	myself; I have seen	6, 322/ 32
was not yet cunning	enough	in the craft of	6, 323/ 31
the book be good	enough	. And no good reason	6, 329/ 33
chalk from cheese well	enough	and if they would	6, 333/ 9
say we were able	enough	to do. Which undoubtedly	6, 335/ 13
but it is plenteous	enough	to express our minds	6, 337/ 24
very bare rehearsal is	enough	, without any further dispicion	6, 348/ 20
keep a counsel well	enough	. For though she tell	6, 351/ 24
Howbeit he goeth near	enough	to take it all	6, 352/ 2
for methought this was	enough	. " "So was it verily	6, 356/ 17
we shall agree well	enough	. " And therewith I took	6, 358/ 10
decree itself would well	enough	suffice. For therein is	6, 359/ 15
all good folk is	enough	to hear them rehearsed	6, 360/ 27
that faith alone is	enough	for them, then is	6, 381/ 18
faith alone had been	enough	for them if they	6, 381/ 20
say, "The fire is	enough	to burn a tree	6, 382/ 30
saith fire alone is	enough	to burn, would not	6, 383/ 6
said that faith was	enough	alone, because it brought	6, 395/ 10
all works be good	enough	. For God accepteth and	6, 398/ 30
it waxed naught well	enough	. For I knew it	6, 413/ 7
be stories and monuments	enough	that witness the manifest	6, 413/ 23

merits, forgiveness is reward	enough	. And if they cannot	6, 417/ 2
souls, we be sure	enough	that wolves they be	6, 421/ 26
heart, but also to	ensearch	the sentence and understanding	6, 34/ 3
they have diligently made	ensearch	, then must it needs	6, 63/ 19
I, "we will not	ensearch	which. But I would	6, 117/ 28
content that we should	ensearch	again and again the	6, 173/ 7
the church by diligent	ensearch	findeth the life of	6, 220/ 22
will be busy to	ensearch	and dispute the great	6, 333/ 23
they began first to	ensearch	by reason and by	6, 412/ 28
showeth what unreasonableness would	ensue	if folk would stand	6, 6/ 10
showeth what unreasonableness would	ensue	if folk would stand	6, 63/ 8
damnable errors that might	ensue	thereon -- and like	6, 184/ 1
like peril may there	ensue	by the misconstruing of	6, 184/ 1
custom, wherein, for lucre	ensuing	to that party, there	6, 263/ 29
of him, which, I	ensure	you, seemed in all	6, 125/ 30
goodness. I will neither	enter	into the praise of	6, 36/ 10
saith, "If thou wilt	enter	into the kingdom of	6, 103/ 21
this church of Christ,	enter	into the pleasant wedding	6, 206/ 2
when we will pray	enter	into our chamber and	6, 257/ 20
schools with you, nor	enter	into dispicions thereof, nor	6, 295/ 5
arbor, he began to	enter	forth into the matter	6, 345/ 9
saith, "If thou wilt	enter	into the kingdom of	6, 391/ 33
I will not here	enter	into the question," quoth	6, 411/ 5
wherefore and whereupon we	entered	into that communication. And	6, 330/ 6
people also, which late	entered	into Rome with the	6, 370/ 29
and cruel tyranny, and	entered	into the holy churches	6, 372/ 9
Eighth Chapter The author	entereth	the answer to the	6, 13/ 4
Eighth Chapter The author	entereth	the answer to the	6, 210/ 29
the carrying forth and	entering	of the body --	6, 220/ 7
print myself: whereby their	enterprise	(if they should any	6, 22/ 29
can, yet his highest	enterprise	and proudest triumph standeth	6, 127/ 4
our flesh with the	enticement	of our ghostly enemies	6, 110/ 3
it should whole and	entire	abide and remain therein	6, 107/ 27
be ye one whole	entire	body of one mind	6, 224/ 2
written in English, and	entitled	the Image of Love	6, 40/ 9
own name another book	entitled	Mammona, which book is	6, 291/ 24
pestilent book of Luther	entitled	The Captivity of Babylon	6, 362/ 6
matter, instead of punishment,	entreated	, favored, and by fair	6, 416/ 11
me for the good	entreating	of them both, since	6, 218/ 34
his gentle and courteous	entreaty	in their stubborn stomach	6, 416/ 32
faith, which is the	entry	into Christendom -- for	6, 111/ 2
himself, for he never	envied	but such as he	6, 48/ 12
liked itself that it	envied	the better as Cain	6, 140/ 13
that God were as	envious	as they be themselves	6, 49/ 5

done for malice and	envy	, partly of some freres	6, 28/ 7
clergy for malice and	envy	doth untruly defame them	6, 30/ 32
suspicion of malice and	envy	and Luther among the	6, 31/ 3
them displeasure, malice and	envy	toward him, for preaching	6, 36/ 8
pride in himself hath	envy	at another, or for	6, 48/ 3
must needs be an	envy	coming of a high	6, 48/ 11
and far passing the	envy	of the devil himself	6, 48/ 12
God. But these heretics	envy	them whom they never	6, 48/ 14
the people their malicious	envy	. And for a great	6, 123/ 29
many times pride and	envy	, as one perceiving himself	6, 140/ 9
contempt of other, or	envy	and hatred to some	6, 140/ 11
that if pride and	envy	had not letted it	6, 142/ 1
changed his mind for	envy	that he bore toward	6, 354/ 9
spectacles of ire and	envy	." "Very true," quoth your	6, 362/ 19
writeth), he fell for	envy	and hatred that he	6, 366/ 1
of pride, malice, and	envy	, that it is more	6, 424/ 25
Saint Paul's Epistle ad	Ephesios	, wherein he giveth good	6, 343/ 31
writeth to Timotheus, "Oportet	episcopum	esse irreprehensibilem unius uxoris	6, 303/ 27
second Epistle ad Serenum	episcopum	Massilie, and incorporated in	6, 358/ 13
Saint Augustine, in an	epistle	of his which he	6, 55/ 8
he saith in his	epistle	to them, "I have	6, 145/ 30
of Thessalonica in his	epistle	to keep the traditions	6, 148/ 4
he playeth with the	Epistle	of Saint James. And	6, 149/ 7
well appeareth by an	epistle	of Pliny written to	6, 190/ 22
Saint Cyprian in his	epistle	against Novatian. "When our	6, 202/ 13
which in his first	Epistle	to the Corinthians, writeth	6, 223/ 32
that in the first	Epistle	of Saint Peter it	6, 252/ 28
profit by Saint Paul's	Epistle	ad Ephesios, wherein he	6, 343/ 30
their understanding in his	Epistle	ad Romanos, containing such	6, 343/ 33
read late in the	epistle	that the King's Highness	6, 344/ 22
out of his second	Epistle	ad Serenum episcopum Massilie	6, 358/ 13
a part of the	epistle	, and that by other	6, 358/ 17
other words of the	epistle	self it appeareth evidently	6, 358/ 17
other things in the	epistle	appeareth plain, as in	6, 358/ 20
virtuously writeth in his	epistle	to Luther, the most	6, 402/ 24
it appeareth upon the	epistles	of Saint Paul that	6, 145/ 18
Saint John and the	epistles	of Saint Paul were	6, 151/ 33
besides all this, divers	epistles	I wot ne'er whose	6, 270/ 13
of Saint Paul, whose	epistles	wherein he writeth anything	6, 305/ 3
in divers of his	epistles	saith, God hath by	6, 334/ 18
register of Saint Gregory's	epistles	, and therein turned to	6, 358/ 11
by many books and	epistles	of his as by	6, 359/ 7
litany which, as his	epistles	well showeth, he ordained	6, 359/ 8
his own books and	epistles	appeareth. And finally, if	6, 359/ 13

And finally, if his	epistles	had been lost out	6, 359/ 13
many places of his	epistles	saith the contrary thereof	6, 383/ 29
the Evangelist, and the	epistles	of the apostle Paul	6, 406/ 30
points of the faith	equal	credence is to be	6, 14/ 6
must every creature be	equal	; nor also that the	6, 74/ 30
And of such infinite	equal	perfection was there by	6, 75/ 3
a fourth person besides,	equal	and one God with	6, 111/ 23
other texts, proving his	equal	godhead, to devise such	6, 137/ 6
one God and one	equal	substance with his Father	6, 137/ 9
were one God, and	equal	with his Father and	6, 147/ 16
was all one and	equal	as God." "Very truth	6, 155/ 29
that Christ was not	equal	with his Father, some	6, 159/ 10
right understanding of scripture	equal	with them, and peradventure	6, 167/ 32
a making of them	equal	unto God himself, though	6, 214/ 26
him. Was Eliseus made	equal	to God because the	6, 214/ 33
son? Were the apostles	equal	to Christ because that	6, 214/ 35
points of the faith,	equal	credence is to be	6, 247/ 7
he were in language	equal	with all the whole	6, 385/ 15
of Christ's godhead and	equality	with his Father, as	6, 145/ 2
the article touching the	equality	in godhead of our	6, 171/ 5
of the speaker and	equally	rolling forth in rondels	6, 213/ 26
words being in manner	equivalent	, Luther teaching almost nothing	6, 417/ 31
no faith but by	equivocation	of this word "faith	6, 387/ 8
faith but by the	equivocation	of the word "faith	6, 387/ 28
but were deceived by	equivocation	of the word, calling	6, 387/ 34
deceive unlearned people with	equivocation	. For whereas faith signifieth	6, 388/ 2
blind us with their	equivocation	, by which they not	6, 388/ 9
Acts of the Apostles, "	Erat	multitudo credentium, anima una	6, 191/ 17
showed you that Saint	Erkenwald	or his sister drew	6, 81/ 1
church of Christ cannot	err	in any necessary article	6, 8/ 5
that the church cannot	err	in the right faith	6, 8/ 28
that the church cannot	err	in the choice of	6, 11/ 15
that the church cannot	err	in the necessary understanding	6, 11/ 18
they in many things	err	and clearly deceive themselves	6, 64/ 35
church of Christ cannot	err	in any necessary article	6, 101/ 8
quoth he. "It should	err	," quoth I, "if it	6, 111/ 14
did we not then	err	in our necessary belief	6, 111/ 19
must," quoth he, "needs	err	in his necessary belief	6, 111/ 25
that the church cannot	err	in the right faith	6, 112/ 9
deceived nor doth not	err	, but that the belief	6, 112/ 15
suffer his church to	err	in his right faith	6, 112/ 33
that the church cannot	err	in the right faith	6, 116/ 20
right faith, that it	err	not by misunderstanding of	6, 119/ 24
that Christ's church cannot	err	in any such article	6, 121/ 28

church, which can never	err	in any substantial point	6, 153/ 10
do judge aright or	err	. As for your white	6, 169/ 22
say, that either they	err	or we." "That must	6, 170/ 27
how can the church	err	in perceiving of the	6, 178/ 13
that the church cannot	err	in any such substantial	6, 179/ 17
though men did peradventure	err	and fail in the	6, 180/ 13
that the church cannot	err	in the choice of	6, 182/ 37
that the church cannot	err	in the necessary understanding	6, 183/ 2
cannot in such things	err	, it is very true	6, 185/ 1
we speak of cannot	err	, it is impossible that	6, 185/ 10
the church could not	err	in the faith that	6, 187/ 28
the church doth not	err	, and that the church	6, 189/ 13
since the church cannot	err	in discerning the truth	6, 196/ 21
and the church cannot	err	therein; nor the church	6, 207/ 30
though the church cannot	err	in such things, yet	6, 208/ 8
that the church cannot	err	in so great a	6, 210/ 6
in such wise to	err	and be deceived as	6, 220/ 19
not suffered them to	err	in a thing so	6, 221/ 3
suffer them well to	err	in the knowledge and	6, 239/ 4
faith the church cannot	err	. " "That had been very	6, 251/ 21
in such things cannot	err	, because ye believe that	6, 251/ 32
openly that men cannot	err	therein, nor they by	6, 373/ 35
together of all his	errand	at length. And he	6, 35/ 2
sea for none other	errand	but to see Flanders	6, 228/ 3
him, yet were your	errand	answered as far as	6, 277/ 2
prove you that they	erred	not so. First, their	6, 171/ 28
as though they wickedly	erred	in substantial articles of	6, 374/ 30
church have faith, it	erreth	not in belief." "That	6, 111/ 11
well," quoth I, "then	erreth	he as much and	6, 111/ 31
and images, is not	erroneous	, but right. And thereupon	6, 120/ 9
else a wrong and	erroneous	opinion and plain idolatry	6, 121/ 7
but of those whose	erroneous	opinions in their preaching	6, 124/ 10
that his opinion was	erroneous	, he so perceived himself	6, 125/ 13
and of a false	erroneous	faith. As if they	6, 147/ 14
point and their opinion	erroneous	and false, ye would	6, 161/ 8
it could not be	erroneous	, and that the church	6, 187/ 27
all this gear is	erroneous	and as plain idolatry	6, 199/ 36
withdrawn thence and by	erroneous	mistaking of truth, necessary	6, 221/ 6
church and all those	erroneous	sects that been sprung	6, 243/ 27
and in a deadly	error	. And then were the	6, 8/ 13
fall in any damnable	error	, doth put in doubt	6, 11/ 26
they cause, for any	error	or wrong opinion in	6, 31/ 19
witness, or by the	error	or malice of unjust	6, 33/ 9
unreasonably stand in their	error	through the mistrusting of	6, 66/ 26

as much peril of	error	as where men be	6, 70/ 8
Christ fallen in that	error	that they believed vice	6, 110/ 17
we be not in	error	of understanding and faith	6, 110/ 20
and in a deadly	error	. And then were the	6, 110/ 28
opinion a deadly pestilent	error	in us, and a	6, 112/ 7
we conceive no damnable	error	. "Well said," quoth I	6, 117/ 20
there must be none	error	adjoined thereto, and therefore	6, 118/ 22
might follow any damnable	error	concerning the faith. And	6, 119/ 21
he meekly acknowledged his	error	, and offered to abjure	6, 125/ 15
defense of his indefensible	error	. And thereupon at the	6, 125/ 28
peradventure into an invincible	error	?" "Verily," quoth he, "great	6, 159/ 26
us into any damnable	error	. "The Twenty-Seventh Chapter The	6, 162/ 11
think it a damnable	error	to believe the contrary	6, 164/ 19
avoiding of all damnable	error	(that ye might fall	6, 165/ 34
we speak of, the	error	were damnable. For we	6, 170/ 30
were in a damnable	error	. "That will no man	6, 171/ 24
and dying in damnable	error	they could not have	6, 172/ 14
may have any damnable	error	in the faith by	6, 172/ 32
church from any damnable	error	. "Now when the Holy	6, 178/ 29
but not fall in	error	-- for the faith	6, 181/ 7
Ghost, to fall in	error	. And so be we	6, 185/ 21
fall in any damnable	error	, doth put in doubt	6, 187/ 6
together upon any damnable	error	. And therefore would he	6, 224/ 17
together in any damnable	error	, yet may he suffer	6, 239/ 3
agree in any damnable	error	and fall in a	6, 239/ 14
it were no damnable	error	to take one for	6, 239/ 15
were it a damnable	error	to worship any if	6, 239/ 17
belief can be none	error	but must needs be	6, 239/ 19
fall into any damnable	error	thereby, it is yet	6, 245/ 27
substance good, and of	error	or oversight some cockle	6, 347/ 16
should be in such	error	as to reckon that	6, 385/ 5
charity lacked. Against which	error	he doth in such	6, 385/ 9
poison. For this false	error	once taken for truth	6, 403/ 11
the spreading of his	error	infect other folk, the	6, 411/ 13
than recompense his former	error	and oversight. But whereas	6, 417/ 24
out of all damnable	errors	is nothing else but	6, 8/ 18
soon fall into great	errors	in the study of	6, 9/ 28
defense of his indefensible	errors	, to go back and	6, 18/ 3
some that teach them	errors	. The Seventeenth Chapter The	6, 19/ 26
although they fell into	errors	and were led out	6, 31/ 9
out of all damnable	errors	is nothing else but	6, 113/ 6
deceived and deluded in	errors	by the mistaking of	6, 121/ 20
sedition, setting forth of	errors	and heresies, and spicing	6, 123/ 24
in defense of their	errors	or false denying of	6, 125/ 33

to build up many	errors	, if we square our	6, 128/ 17
soon fall into great	errors	in the study of	6, 133/ 1
be drowned in damnable	errors	. The contrary opinion of	6, 147/ 22
to fall in worse	errors	and far more jeopardous	6, 153/ 15
light to perceive their	errors	, that, without thanks given	6, 168/ 2
true faith to false	errors	and heresies? The Thirtieth	6, 179/ 6
church from all damnable	errors	in the faith, and	6, 182/ 29
false understanding into like	errors	, as they might by	6, 183/ 19
occasion to believe false	errors	written in the same	6, 183/ 25
to keep out the	errors	. But now if they	6, 183/ 29
to escape from damnable	errors	. And therefore may I	6, 183/ 31
for peril of damnable	errors	that might ensue thereon	6, 184/ 1
and keepeth them from	errors	, and giveth them right	6, 198/ 18
days have taught false	errors	and led his flock	6, 244/ 32
-- whom and whose	errors	the church of Christ	6, 315/ 9
that spoke against his	errors	, he writeth that they	6, 364/ 2
I would revoke mine	errors	or not. Then unto	6, 364/ 28
defense of his indefensible	errors	, to go back and	6, 366/ 16
the reproof of their	errors	, and had not only	6, 409/ 11
some that teach them	errors	. "Forsooth," quoth your friend	6, 418/ 13
faithful, virtuous, and most	erudite	prince, evidently and effectually	6, 362/ 4
realm in his most	erudite	book answereth unto Luther	6, 430/ 3
by the virtuous and	erudite	books of all the	6, 434/ 3
other he could in	erudition	, wit, or prudence anything	6, 24/ 6
diligence as great, their	erudition	greater, their study as	6, 171/ 30
were no way to	escape	from damnable errors. And	6, 183/ 30
were no way to	escape	; and then would he	6, 414/ 25
would the church should	eschew	, all this hath he	6, 155/ 11
we shall avoid and	eschew	all such mistaking as	6, 162/ 10
man must upon damnation	eschew	, though he follily take	6, 284/ 10
amend but waxeth worse,	eschew	him then and void	6, 428/ 31
Christian people to be	eschewed	and voided from the	6, 417/ 5
sight of theirs. For	eschewing	whereof I am now	6, 22/ 27
greater sin. As the	eschewing	of a high spiritual	6, 401/ 7
for two things in	especial	, among divers other. The	6, 23/ 11
even only for their	especial	pleasure." "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 64/ 25
well furnished of one	especial	thing, without which all	6, 132/ 13
one of the most	especial	points is to take	6, 162/ 7
cure upon them most	especial	for the profit of	6, 172/ 28
make our intercessors his	especial	beloved friends. And where	6, 215/ 22
and well known. And	especially	he speaketh of the	6, 7/ 25
before. And thereon also	especially	followeth that all the	6, 8/ 30
author to those objections,	especially	proving that reason is	6, 9/ 20
set worldly business aside,	especially	in such need. For	6, 25/ 15

thence, but also most	especially	through the occasion of	6, 25/ 17
them little praise, and	especially	least commending such as	6, 40/ 14
people, at which ark,	especially	by miracle, he divers	6, 57/ 16
his pleasure to be	especially	present in his Temple	6, 57/ 19
and well known. And	especially	he speaketh of the	6, 92/ 25
of his children, and	especially	one of his daughters	6, 93/ 6
assertion of our own,	especially	for that they receive	6, 102/ 21
before. And thereon also	especially	followeth that all the	6, 116/ 22
would I counsel him	especially	to study for the	6, 126/ 32
author to those objections,	especially	proving that reason is	6, 128/ 12
himself saith, he was	especially	sent. "I am not	6, 142/ 23
up and consecrated so	especially	to God? This reverend	6, 151/ 15
presence from spiritual mischief	especially	, and of all other	6, 177/ 13
and of all other	especially	from infidelity and from	6, 177/ 14
were not true, but	especially	lest they were not	6, 188/ 2
of God's grace that	especially	spreadeth throughout that holy	6, 194/ 4
and beguiled, and that	especially	by the clergy that	6, 200/ 29
not sin -- and	especially	if that were true	6, 204/ 23
and see us, and	especially	in so many places	6, 212/ 31
quoth I, "were miracles	especially	wrought by God? Was	6, 239/ 27
doctrine, those miracles be	especially	to be taken for	6, 240/ 16
misdeem than him, and	especially	his judges which are	6, 260/ 14
speak of malice, and	especially	the party that is	6, 260/ 19
But yet of all-thing	especially	, the law should best	6, 262/ 14
such cause of corruption	especially	toward the condemnation, upon	6, 264/ 4
the affirmative be proved (	especially	in this case of	6, 265/ 34
that is accused, and	especially	in heresy pretended to	6, 266/ 13
spirituality of England, and	especially	that part in which	6, 295/ 19
late to look for,	especially	if the proverb were	6, 301/ 14
were it, after Tyndale,	especially	to make that man	6, 306/ 15
sort that he most	especially	commendeth? Or if we	6, 308/ 33
that saw it, and	especially	one that saw the	6, 318/ 1
see not seldom happen,	especially	since the devil might	6, 327/ 6
had heard read, and	especially	in a place which	6, 328/ 13
tongue into another, and	especially	, they say, into ours	6, 333/ 2
barbarous. But of all-thing	especially	they say that scripture	6, 333/ 3
man come to? And	especially	if besides all this	6, 352/ 15
and very devilish intent	especially	showed itself by this	6, 366/ 21
therein so far, and	especially	in such kind of	6, 373/ 6
And this did he	especially	for that he would	6, 385/ 5
the cause. And yet	especially	these words of our	6, 390/ 33
texts of scripture. But	especially	, as the most plain	6, 394/ 35
devised for them, and	especially	by fire, not only	6, 409/ 21
in the fire. And	especially	forasmuch as in the	6, 409/ 24

so hath it most	especially	in the battle by	6, 415/ 17
suffer other people, and	especially	infidels, to come in	6, 415/ 25
I, "then I have	espied	, if ten should tell	6, 68/ 16
naught. But I have	espied	it is, as he	6, 250/ 1
will. For I have	espied	, good man, so the	6, 324/ 21
perceived his cloaked heresies	espied	and destroyed, then showed	6, 424/ 22
there was one in	Essex	, a carpenter that used	6, 328/ 3
exceeding perilous for that	estate	. And thereon he concludeth	6, 308/ 23
Grace, a great honorable	estate	of this realm and	6, 328/ 7
greatly to regard and	esteem	my mind and answer	6, 26/ 30
past, he nothing would	esteem	, but with blasphemous words	6, 367/ 19
and heathen so highly	esteemed	that the breakers thereof	6, 375/ 32
more highly praised and	esteemed	than ever it was	6, 376/ 4
believed and had in	estimation	, intend a further purpose	6, 19/ 29
his sermons in great	estimation	, that, at the first	6, 125/ 20
the diminishing of their	estimation	that so stand in	6, 211/ 11
he was in good	estimation	, there was of pity	6, 269/ 34
hope of his own	estimation	preserved, he laboreth as	6, 280/ 7
our part reverence and	estimation	toward them, which we	6, 301/ 3
our hands and his	estimation	lost if he were	6, 397/ 14
had the more in	estimation	and favor about the	6, 416/ 20
people have in good	estimation	for some great opinion	6, 417/ 10
to preserve the man's	estimation	among the people, to	6, 417/ 22
Luther's sect for the	estimation	of the man whom	6, 418/ 5
thou hast in great	estimation	for virtue or cunning	6, 420/ 11
believed and had in	estimation	, intend a further purpose	6, 422/ 23
day the Turk hath	estraited	us very near, and	6, 411/ 33
to the bed of	eternal	rest, then shall all	6, 206/ 3
whom he reserveth for	eternal	shame. For the body	6, 221/ 11
bound upon pain of	eternal	damnation without covering or	6, 282/ 24
for cause of his	eternal	choice taketh them well	6, 402/ 14
how may they without	eternal	damnation suffer other people	6, 415/ 25
and after in heaven	eternally	. " "Shall this people," quoth	6, 173/ 22
or rather in the	eternity	of his godhead, presently	6, 401/ 36
as any petition of	Euclid's	geometry is to a	6, 121/ 24
be therein like to	Eunuchus	that could not understand	6, 201/ 6
Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	Eusebie	, Saint Basile, Saint Ambrose	6, 406/ 33
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Eusebius	, Saint Basil, Saint Chrysostom	6, 90/ 16
also taught his holy	evangelist	Saint Luke to have	6, 39/ 11
their faith. "And none	evangelist	was there, nor none	6, 144/ 26
member thereof, saint, apostle,	evangelist	, or other. And therefore	6, 172/ 30
very name of some	evangelist	and Gospel, yet were	6, 180/ 18
the apostle and holy	evangelist	Saint John, where he	6, 193/ 27
of Saint John the	Evangelist	, though their bodies be	6, 221/ 13

of Saint John the	Evangelist	, and the epistles of	6, 406/ 29
with them still his	evangelists	and writers of his	6, 115/ 1
the books of his	evangelists	, but much more specially	6, 143/ 6
doubt but that the	evangelists	and apostles both of	6, 144/ 30
and against the blessed	evangelists	that wrote the scripture	6, 337/ 17
of this wrote his	evangelists	, and many more things	6, 419/ 23
his wife our mother	Eve	to be sad and	6, 140/ 3
spoke of our mother	Eve	, inordinate appetite of knowledge	6, 333/ 20
to wretchedness. Our mother	Eve	laid the wite of	6, 405/ 6
to fight against their	even-Christian	. It is, I trow	6, 412/ 11
fell suddenly down at	evensong	time and overwhelmed some	6, 258/ 7
is to be at	evensong	when you should be	6, 258/ 10
not therein being at	evensong	, but in that the	6, 258/ 11
should be punished with	everlasting	pain, till he came	6, 136/ 8
shall be for sinners	everlasting	; and that he may	6, 136/ 12
himself saith) reward with	everlasting	life at the general	6, 396/ 21
work to God for	everlasting	joy of heaven, sell	6, 398/ 5
beginning chosen them to	everlasting	bliss, therefore he aretteth	6, 399/ 4
and bliss incogitable, one	everlasting	day with his Father	6, 435/ 20
require to be rewarded	everlastingly	, with such inestimable joy	6, 397/ 6
to worry and devour	everlastingly	the flock that Christ	6, 430/ 6
spoke of, we know	evermore	that the heretics be	6, 207/ 6
bridegroom to bed, and	everybody	went their ways and	6, 79/ 13
wisdom and discretion appoint	everybody	their part, as he	6, 343/ 22
possibility is there in	everyone	as is in anyone	6, 278/ 20
-- hath made therefore	everything	to be of sovereign	6, 74/ 29
you to believe that	everything	is true that is	6, 89/ 13
right understanding thereof concerning	everything	necessary for us that	6, 120/ 3
till we were upon	everything	all agreed, the world	6, 138/ 27
me this first, that	everything	that hath two ears	6, 250/ 12
wit, he might reckon	everything	good or bad as	6, 259/ 30
truth it is that	everything	in them is greater	6, 295/ 30
joined thereunto; but that	everything	that we do, good	6, 353/ 2
it is to take	everything	as it is. And	6, 372/ 27
as Christ that is	everywhere	; nor bear us half	6, 52/ 7
so is he present	everywhere	. But this letteth not	6, 57/ 5
and spiritually be worshipped	everywhere	. But this excludeth not	6, 58/ 22
through the world and	everywhere	gathered in company, would	6, 203/ 5
he?" quoth your friend. "	Everywhere	and nowhere," quoth I	6, 268/ 34
that spiritual and temporal	everywhere	all be bad enough	6, 295/ 15
certain, that ever and	everywhere	in Christendom the bigamy	6, 305/ 7
this there was great	evidence	given against the chancellor	6, 325/ 2
is it not an	evident	token, and in manner	6, 52/ 20
therewith so plain and	evident	unto every Christian man	6, 62/ 16

no scripture can be	evident	to prove anything that	6, 149/ 2
not agree it for	evident	be it never so	6, 149/ 4
And he will call	evident	for him that text	6, 149/ 4
that text that is	evident	against him. And sometimes	6, 149/ 5
it appear proved and	evident	in Holy Writ. And	6, 149/ 13
and that plain and	evident	. Now must he by	6, 149/ 19
I made you and	evident	scripture that I rehearsed	6, 182/ 27
So that it is	evident	that none of all	6, 195/ 21
these matters is one	evident	easy answer, that they	6, 235/ 24
it by plain and	evident	scripture that the church	6, 251/ 25
good, so clear and	evident	, and so much more	6, 277/ 19
that is plain and	evident	as God's commandments and	6, 336/ 3
not be proved by	evident	scripture, as he affirmed	6, 365/ 13
were very plain and	evident	. But now if it	6, 367/ 12
whether the scripture were	evident	for him or against	6, 367/ 13
without great authority and	evident	example of Christ's blessed	6, 429/ 34
lest this thing should	evidently	appear to the people	6, 29/ 8
it may be proved	evidently	by scripture. And thereupon	6, 149/ 1
By what scripture is	evidently	known that every man	6, 149/ 29
And thus appeareth it	evidently	that she had then	6, 151/ 1
Holy Writ well and	evidently	be proved, and that	6, 160/ 12
see that, and as	evidently	see therewith that the	6, 196/ 19
as it plainly and	evidently	appeareth by the matter	6, 220/ 8
that folly that so	evidently	showeth itself. And therefore	6, 309/ 9
epistle self it appeareth	evidently	that Saint Gregory spoke	6, 358/ 18
and most erudite prince,	evidently	and effectually revinced and	6, 362/ 4
himself confuted and concluded	evidently	both by scripture, natural	6, 367/ 1
a sample certain words	evil	, and of evil purpose	6, 15/ 25
words evil, and of	evil	purpose changed. The Ninth	6, 15/ 25
and made for an	evil	purpose. The Tenth Chapter	6, 15/ 28
and ever proceedeth from	evil	to worse, not witting	6, 17/ 21
seem that in his	evil	words he meant but	6, 19/ 5
he should not mean	evil	, the proof and experience	6, 28/ 11
began) wrote indeed so	evil	as he is borne	6, 29/ 23
Luther said not so	evil	as is surmised upon	6, 31/ 5
send grace that some	evil	spirit inspire not to	6, 43/ 36
and written with an	evil	hand, so doth an	6, 47/ 5
some other malice and	evil	will. But this must	6, 48/ 4
upon the covetousness of	evil	priests -- for evil	6, 54/ 27
evil priests -- for	evil	must they be that	6, 54/ 27
it, with invocations of	evil	spirits and familiarity with	6, 55/ 25
the plaintiff should have	evil	speed if they would	6, 63/ 26
man may do an	evil	by nature." "That is	6, 84/ 2
mistrust that one thinketh	evil	because he defendeth the	6, 94/ 31

mistaken for another, an	evil	man haply for a	6, 98/ 19
hath some appearance of	evil	because the purpose and	6, 124/ 2
mason that were an	evil	workman to make him	6, 129/ 10
the lewd conversation of	evil	people fell by disorder	6, 141/ 11
it not been by	evil	custom corrupted -- might	6, 141/ 16
the enemy sowed his	evil	after, and they grew	6, 193/ 25
be not they so	evil	in hiding their intents	6, 208/ 35
martyrdom were not so	evil	as they that pursued	6, 209/ 2
madness that show their	evil	will so openly that	6, 211/ 15
damnation growing of his	evil	example in sin, but	6, 212/ 3
should we think it	evil	done to pray holy	6, 215/ 24
and be impatient and	evil	content with it. For	6, 216/ 4
a horse for an	evil	husband to ride to	6, 227/ 15
that ye say. For	evil	it is and evil	6, 234/ 20
evil it is and	evil	it is suffered that	6, 234/ 20
it may be done	evil	. For if it may	6, 235/ 28
Will ye break that	evil	custom, or cast away	6, 235/ 36
the heretics, all the	evil	living people in Christendom	6, 236/ 18
it. Now touching the	evil	petitions, though they that	6, 236/ 29
so many that ask	evil	petitions of saints as	6, 236/ 31
the default of an	evil	priest for the sacred	6, 239/ 8
accept for saints such	evil	persons or hypocrites as	6, 244/ 30
suggestions to conceive an	evil	opinion of the judges	6, 256/ 9
peevish and painful than	evil	and sinful. But surely	6, 257/ 29
all." "That were as	evil	, " quoth I, "on the	6, 258/ 18
true as it is	evil	done. For as it	6, 259/ 7
any man for so	evil	to commit it." "There	6, 261/ 24
should sometimes do full	evil	service. "And yet is	6, 262/ 2
wherein ye think it	evil	provided that, for the	6, 262/ 27
hath daily folk of	evil	conscience fervently fall in	6, 267/ 4
mine ears to as	evil	heresies as those were	6, 268/ 7
other matter than his	evil	preaching, men almost all	6, 272/ 19
anon, but for the	evil	that should grow by	6, 282/ 7
And as for of	evil	men's words there is	6, 282/ 33
a man hath done	evil	, if he be duly	6, 283/ 27
by the denying, but	evil	opinion and almost a	6, 284/ 20
a sample certain words	evil	and of evil purpose	6, 284/ 27
words evil and of	evil	purpose changed. "But now	6, 284/ 27
and made for an	evil	purpose. % "But to the	6, 291/ 3
of this realm have	evil	prohibited all translations of	6, 294/ 32
for their heresies and	evil	doctrine cast out of	6, 295/ 10
we see once an	evil	deed, thereon we gape	6, 296/ 27
the filthy delight of	evil	communication. Let a good	6, 296/ 28
pity but that an	evil	priest were punished. But	6, 297/ 20

that he think it	evil	done to provide that	6, 311/ 34
in my mind, an	evil	made law." "Marry," quoth	6, 314/ 14
be set forth with	evil	prologues or glosses, maliciously	6, 317/ 18
be burned with an	evil	man." "Ye call me	6, 330/ 2
the printing of an	evil	made or evil translated	6, 331/ 19
an evil made or	evil	translated book -- which	6, 331/ 19
We be not so	evil	toothed but that within	6, 333/ 10
that they shall have	evil	proof therein, that will	6, 334/ 13
lay that it were	evil	done to translate the	6, 338/ 16
had it been as	evil	done to translate it	6, 338/ 18
were that had none	evil	opinion of Luther, but	6, 345/ 11
forbidden of malice and	evil	will, to the end	6, 345/ 13
had written well or	evil	, yet, they say, his	6, 345/ 22
to call by as	evil	them whom his duty	6, 346/ 18
malice, not without an	evil	spirit, in such wise	6, 347/ 22
and cause of the	evil	will of Judas in	6, 353/ 7
why should it be	evil	done reverently to kiss	6, 359/ 21
and ever proceeded from	evil	to worse, not witting	6, 360/ 33
through a pair of	evil	spectacles of ire and	6, 362/ 18
quoth your friend, "what	evil	ailed him to find	6, 365/ 30
giveth occasion to their	evil	deeds. A Christian man's	6, 373/ 13
deeds. A Christian man's	evil	living cannot be imputed	6, 373/ 13
give occasion of their	evil	deeds. For what good	6, 373/ 18
another all the particular	evil	deeds of any one	6, 377/ 11
deeds but for such	evil	deeds as God only	6, 377/ 23
them in all those	evil	deeds but as a	6, 377/ 24
seem that in his	evil	words he meant but	6, 378/ 8
meant not all-thing so	evil	as his words seem	6, 378/ 13
be acknown of his	evil	demeanor and confess the	6, 379/ 20
bonum fructum facere" (An	evil	tree cannot bring forth	6, 381/ 29
be good fruit, an	evil	man cannot work them	6, 381/ 30
indeed, he hath an	evil	hope and a damnable	6, 383/ 14
we have faith, none	evil	works can hurt us	6, 390/ 10
with all kind of	evil	works joined thereto, is	6, 390/ 12
him to good, how	evil	soever they be. And	6, 399/ 7
the better for their	evil	deeds. Nor God remitteth	6, 401/ 17
obdurate in malice and	evil	custom of sin, deserve	6, 401/ 26
or if they be	evil	, yet God for cause	6, 402/ 13
the cause of all	evil	, and such cruel appetite	6, 403/ 1
is to wit, the	evil	works which, as they	6, 403/ 7
men from sin and	evil	works, if the world	6, 403/ 23
no man doth any	evil	deed himself, but God	6, 403/ 24
the chosen sort, none	evil	deed can damn us	6, 403/ 26
himself hath wrought their	evil	works, and wrongfully punished	6, 405/ 5

could hold it, none	evil	way. For since we	6, 408/ 21
without requiting of an	evil	deed or making any	6, 414/ 30
doing also good for	evil	, yet neither doth this	6, 414/ 32
have lewd leaders and	evil	teachers. And surely for	6, 419/ 4
well, when he teacheth	evil	. And that evil he	6, 421/ 29
teacheth evil. And that	evil	he teacheth we may	6, 421/ 29
there of those that	evil	teacheth and appear holy	6, 424/ 6
liveth, of likelihood, as	evil	as he teacheth, and	6, 426/ 16
the beginning, all such	evil	doctrine as is contrary	6, 427/ 4
good, all dehortation from	evil	, all praise of well	6, 428/ 8
works and avoiding of	evils	, is, hath been, and	6, 111/ 9
thing and for the	evils	that grow sometimes in	6, 235/ 32
meant that all the	evils	that men did unto	6, 400/ 34
a fool as a	ewe	looketh like a sheep	6, 274/ 30
or why should God	exact	good works of us	6, 390/ 5
was there in effect	exacted	of him, but his	6, 269/ 36
leastwise, harmless. To whose	examination	and judgment I did	6, 23/ 9
mistaking, and believed without	examination	. For surely the words	6, 219/ 37
to hand, without other	examination	. But that secret means	6, 223/ 24
in the proof and	examination	of heresies, surely, meseemeth	6, 266/ 19
he was in his	examination	sore pressed upon to	6, 270/ 18
they be by good	examination	amended, except they be	6, 316/ 6
the matter. And this	examination	was had before divers	6, 318/ 31
therefor. But after long	examination	of the matter, as	6, 326/ 14
myself had him in	examination	. Wherein, among other things	6, 328/ 8
that man's brother in	examination	; which did indeed confess	6, 328/ 35
to the church, in	examination	, they show themselves as	6, 399/ 26
present myself at certain	examinations	thereof, but have also	6, 318/ 24
been present at the	examinations	and seen under what	6, 329/ 30
then may we better	examine	them, and better see	6, 77/ 32
two good rules to	examine	and expound all doubtful	6, 127/ 17
him to judge and	examine	holy scripture thereby." "Well	6, 133/ 31
ye make him to	examine	the truth of this	6, 135/ 34
should presume to try,	examine	, and judge the Catholic	6, 188/ 20
of Christ's church should	examine	and expound the texts	6, 188/ 22
be set to consider,	examine	, and by their judgment	6, 260/ 16
matter well proved, then	examine	other witness afresh upon	6, 265/ 30
whom we might further	examine	of that night school	6, 329/ 6
we forbore therefore to	examine	him till we should	6, 329/ 17
to the bishop and	examined	, the author being present	6, 19/ 3
he looked thereon and	examined	the matter. And in	6, 222/ 15
be wisely and severally	examined	, they can seldom so	6, 261/ 30
ancient heretic had been	examined	; and there had confessed	6, 268/ 27
times in sundry places	examined	. But specially at Baynard's	6, 318/ 27

one day was it	examined	at great length, and	6, 318/ 28
till we should have	examined	the other whom he	6, 329/ 18
when they were well	examined	they might in effect	6, 337/ 15
to the bishop and	examined	, the author being present	6, 378/ 6
and very cunning persons	examined	. For he was at	6, 379/ 6
man, I say, being	examined	and long keeping himself	6, 379/ 18
matters when they be	examined	, yet it cannot be	6, 389/ 15
when they be well	examined	, and with much work	6, 399/ 29
once found out and	examined	, we see them always	6, 422/ 9
was once or twice	examined	thereof. But yet because	6, 424/ 14
man too. And for	example	he layeth one Richard	6, 16/ 25
them. And for an	example	, the author rehearseth divers	6, 17/ 14
master, and against the	example	of all the old	6, 31/ 18
well by his effectual	example	of his death, as	6, 32/ 12
thinketh on. As for	example	, if I tell you	6, 46/ 19
either with his good	example	gone before thee, or	6, 48/ 8
them all by that	example	of that holy woman	6, 49/ 29
whom ye see. By	example	whereof by them whom	6, 65/ 25
you," quoth I, "this	example	to put you in	6, 70/ 4
thereof," quoth I, "some	example	." "As if men," quoth	6, 71/ 21
then to our third	example	. If it were showed	6, 80/ 32
one pilgrimage, as for	example	at our Lady of	6, 83/ 3
give credence to the	example	of men's doings against	6, 97/ 2
quoth I, "as for	example	when he said: "Nisi	6, 103/ 16
his Creed. As for	example	, if he happened upon	6, 135/ 7
commandment, counsel, license or	example	expressed in scripture. "Many	6, 149/ 31
the other, as for	example	, if he tell you	6, 155/ 25
let us put one	example	or twain. And what	6, 171/ 4
quoth I, "the other	example	be the matter that	6, 171/ 9
growing of his evil	example	in sin, but also	6, 212/ 3
of saints, as one	example	may serve both, if	6, 232/ 28
Paul's, and put one	example	of both; that is	6, 235/ 1
whereof ye put the	example	, wherein the people's invincible	6, 245/ 3
be peradventure a fruitful	example	that no man be	6, 255/ 27
be a more meet	example	to match their words	6, 256/ 1
will show you for	example	two or three such	6, 285/ 24
otherwise, the occasion and	example	cometh of the clergy	6, 294/ 7
they should give us	example	of virtue and the	6, 294/ 10
say, "Lo, see what	example	the clergy giveth us	6, 296/ 19
us, and what good	example	they show us. But	6, 296/ 22
exhortation nor his good	example	. But let a lewd	6, 296/ 30
and say, "Lo, what	example	they give us." And	6, 296/ 32
Tyndale, and a better	example	than the seditious and	6, 313/ 11
man too. And for	example	he layeth one Richard	6, 316/ 30

condemned. Or else the	example	of one law boldly	6, 334/ 33
we need none other	example	than this that we	6, 348/ 7
them. And for an	example	, the author rehearseth divers	6, 348/ 23
he never saw the	example	in his life. We	6, 350/ 8
say but for an	example	. For look his opinions	6, 373/ 30
all -- putting the	example	by his own self	6, 385/ 14
both reason, authority, and	example	of holy men. But	6, 411/ 10
allege that by that	example	temporal princes should, without	6, 414/ 11
length. Will ye see	example	thereof? Look on Tyndale	6, 424/ 10
church, to the fearful	example	of all such as	6, 429/ 11
great authority and evident	example	of Christ's blessed apostles	6, 429/ 34
falsehood to light, with	examples	thereof one or two	6, 7/ 14
had already seen some	examples	of right holy men	6, 23/ 22
thus, and by these	examples	prove them that they	6, 64/ 8
soon say that the	examples	be nothing like the	6, 64/ 14
and be by such	examples	brought into belief too	6, 67/ 1
agreed should stand for	examples	) precisely could not be	6, 73/ 27
agreed should stand for	examples	. And first, if men	6, 78/ 21
falsehood to light, with	examples	thereof one or two	6, 85/ 18
of learning, now their	examples	, what they be, we	6, 294/ 11
in manslaughter. And some	examples	have we seen of	6, 394/ 18
your justice abound and	exceed	the justice of the	6, 103/ 19
as far pass and	exceed	us and our powers	6, 213/ 34
the lively soul self	exceedeth	our deadly body; nor	6, 213/ 35
God that it far	exceedeth	in many places the	6, 335/ 6
that chastity is an	exceeding	seldom gift, and unchastity	6, 308/ 22
seldom gift, and unchastity	exceeding	perilous for that estate	6, 308/ 22
show by that great	exceeding	word the undoubted truth	6, 384/ 33
doth to a more	excellent	creature, as to angels	6, 97/ 31
they could not seem	excellent	, nor make it appear	6, 123/ 10
to reckon that either	excellent	gift of cunning, great	6, 385/ 6
holy bishop, and therewith	excellently	well learned in scripture	6, 54/ 30
Dii estis et filii	excelsi	omnes" (Gods be ye	6, 135/ 9
things," quoth he, "without	exception	that he commanded us	6, 163/ 23
whom he laid none	exception	, nor could say the	6, 265/ 1
For men might take	exception	to them if they	6, 266/ 34
is there an impossible	excess	and hyperbole; in the	6, 384/ 29
say, by way of	excess	and hyperbole to declare	6, 385/ 24
thereof, and in the	excitation	of our devotion thereto	6, 120/ 13
a sufficient cause to	exclude	the translation and to	6, 338/ 4
which now, the sea	excluded	thence, for lack of	6, 413/ 2
worshipped everywhere. But this	excludeth	not that besides that	6, 58/ 22
only one, with utter	exclusion	of any more than	6, 308/ 9
forsaketh him as one	excommunicated	and removed out of	6, 410/ 27

God's church before actual	excommunication	, and fallen off the	6, 194/ 31
deed done, till the	excommunication	denounced; but was still	6, 205/ 14
the Christian flock by	excommunication	. And because that being	6, 410/ 21
and councils, or finally	excommunications	and putting out of	6, 407/ 6
reason is not only	excusable	but also commendable, the	6, 415/ 11
therefore be we not	excusable	if we believe any	6, 419/ 35
for my declaration and	excuse	to advertise you all	6, 24/ 13
true it hath none	excuse	; but that it nothing	6, 234/ 22
God? Nor methinketh the	excuse	but very slender that	6, 261/ 11
yet for the man's	excuse	he was no very	6, 267/ 22
as wide for his	excuse	, as if one that	6, 267/ 34
which for his own	excuse	laid the first making	6, 273/ 5
quoth I, "could not	excuse	himself. For he confessed	6, 273/ 7
if I should now	excuse	an innocent, swearing truly	6, 282/ 7
be full hard to	excuse	them, is this, that	6, 293/ 22
good faith, see no	excuse	they can find. For	6, 294/ 21
part for his own	excuse	, as things inducing him	6, 379/ 34
herself. But these wretches	excuse	themselves and the devil	6, 405/ 8
we with no reason	excuse	ourselves, if we leave	6, 419/ 12
have any color of	excuse	if men were so	6, 435/ 4
more than twenty, and	excused	by never one. And	6, 268/ 3
no man can be	excused	from the peril of	6, 284/ 1
they must hold him	excused	, then it was also	6, 404/ 33
as well hold them	excused	again. And undoubtedly among	6, 404/ 35
at last of all	excuses	that might bear any	6, 270/ 20
I pray you how	excuseth	he his inconstancy?" "Marry	6, 362/ 14
contrary opinion of whose	execrable	heresies, the church was	6, 147/ 23
the chieftains of these	execrable	heresies both teach and	6, 375/ 2
hear it. For this	execrable	heresy maketh God the	6, 402/ 32
it is with great	execration	and malediction prohibited." "First	6, 44/ 36
men's souls, devised and	executed	against them of necessity	6, 430/ 18
and many put to	execution	, and after that the	6, 409/ 33
by some kind of	exercise	; so is it no	6, 132/ 6
by study, labor, and	exercise	of logic, philosophy, and	6, 132/ 7
and his bitter Passion	exercise	ourselves in such meditations	6, 336/ 7
alms, with other virtuous	exercise	, both in forbearing the	6, 421/ 17
they had in Rome	exercised	a while this fierce	6, 372/ 8
doctrine to call and	exhort	the world from all	6, 151/ 7
doth in such wise	exhort	them to charity, in	6, 385/ 9
people, both suffer and	exhort	the Count Boniface and	6, 409/ 14
and his holy apostles	exhort	every man to patience	6, 414/ 29
to the remnant for	exhortation	of good living, and	6, 200/ 18
neither much regard his	exhortation	nor his good example	6, 296/ 30
could come of their	exhortation	if all should hang	6, 400/ 13

desire of devotion, all	exhortation	to good, all dehortation	6, 428/ 7
Whereof should serve the	exhortations	to good works, if	6, 403/ 13
serve the preachings and	exhortations	to the faith, if	6, 403/ 17
written in Joshua, was	exhorted	by Joshua to confess	6, 283/ 7
a virgin himself, and	exhorted	all his to the	6, 312/ 23
And where Saint Paul	exhorteth	us each to pray	6, 215/ 22
and by common consent	exhorteth	them to agree all	6, 224/ 10
of his sight, and	exhorting	him to meekness and	6, 86/ 22
preached to the people,	exhorting	them thereto, and announcing	6, 361/ 5
to the temporality, not	exhorting	the prince or any	6, 410/ 23
and the psalm, "In	exitu	Israel de Aegypto," and	6, 38/ 15
the whole psalm, "In	exitu	Israel de Aegypto," it	6, 44/ 36
in the psalm, "In	exitu	Israel de Aegypto," where	6, 96/ 20
that it is in	Exodus	, by Moses ascending up	6, 333/ 29
and over that, the	exorcisms	, benedictions and holy strange	6, 56/ 3
forbidden fruit, being then	expelled	out of paradise, then	6, 139/ 24
evil, the proof and	experience	which men have had	6, 28/ 11
that he found by	experience	that the best and	6, 34/ 8
well, not only by	experience	of mine own time	6, 38/ 3
this prove we by	experience	that those which be	6, 59/ 2
that your reason and	experience	showeth you. And whereas	6, 65/ 32
it impossible, but if	experience	had proved it, that	6, 66/ 13
now found true by	experience	of them that have	6, 66/ 20
worship, wisdom, and good	experience	, the maid herself too	6, 93/ 36
proof by his own	experience	to his pain before	6, 110/ 7
the proof, besides the	experience	that we have now	6, 311/ 10
the lords by such	experience	as he had good	6, 319/ 24
knew by his own	experience	and proved that Richard	6, 321/ 33
is so cunning by	experience	of jewels that he	6, 322/ 25
he hath such an	experience	in hanging that himself	6, 322/ 28
office hath no more	experience	in hanging than hath	6, 323/ 1
he had no more	experience	thereof by one more	6, 323/ 32
I have had good	experience	, and among many other	6, 378/ 34
hourly by their own	experience	in themselves, that when	6, 404/ 10
to meddle with the	exposition	of holy scripture, so	6, 335/ 5
say that all the	expositions	which Christ made himself	6, 340/ 10
doth holy Saint Augustine	expound	it. But since ye	6, 103/ 31
rules to examine and	expound	all doubtful texts by	6, 127/ 17
that in such wise	expound	the texts as they	6, 187/ 23
church should examine and	expound	the texts of scripture	6, 188/ 22
admitted to read and	expound	it. And to this	6, 337/ 6
his preaching declare and	expound	. For no doubt is	6, 339/ 30
good faith, they both	expound	it as madly as	6, 433/ 18
they shall there hear	expounded	. For though it be	6, 339/ 23

people in parables and	expounded	them secretly to his	6, 339/ 35
the meddling, disputing, and	expounding	of holy scripture. And	6, 334/ 12
the holy vernicle, the	express	image also of his	6, 39/ 3
mind to counterfeit and	express	in a table the	6, 39/ 14
writing as were to	express	all-thing in imagery. And	6, 47/ 2
well workmanly wrought better	express	the thing than doth	6, 47/ 6
would compel him by	express	words to swear what	6, 282/ 2
our English tongue neither	express	the things that be	6, 286/ 5
they have by an	express	law forbidden that we	6, 294/ 28
is plenteous enough to	express	our minds in anything	6, 337/ 24
seen, nor tongue can	express	, nor heart can imagine	6, 397/ 7
to death, either by	express	words or under the	6, 411/ 8
his blessed holy hand	expressed	and left in the	6, 39/ 6
counsel, license or example	expressed	in scripture. "Many things	6, 149/ 31
and his death is	expressed	by writing, why should	6, 359/ 20
and well written better	expresseth	the matter than doth	6, 47/ 4
a translator findeth in	expressing	well and lively the	6, 337/ 27
for the more vehement	expressing	of a matter, nothing	6, 384/ 11
more plain and more	expressly	?" "Sir," quoth he, "as	6, 40/ 5
leaveth, taking four away	expressly	." "Surely," quoth your friend	6, 352/ 20
many diverse fashions of	exquisite	cruelties that, I ween	6, 372/ 4
the fathers. And to	extort	the discovering of more	6, 370/ 33
more ready at mine	eye	, so that I might	6, 35/ 5
I, "but though one	eye	were enough for a	6, 106/ 7
if she believe her	eye	better than her wit	6, 129/ 29
a knife into his	eye	and see never the	6, 130/ 17
little apple of mine	eye	. And of hearing many	6, 213/ 19
the thing to our	eye	, or of the air	6, 213/ 25
may with our fleshly	eye	and ear in this	6, 213/ 29
Some serve for the	eye	only. And some for	6, 227/ 8
it glitter in one's	eye	for a flourish, yet	6, 255/ 1
the brightness bleared mine	eye	at that time, yet	6, 255/ 5
after him cast an	eye	into it among. Would	6, 296/ 6
perceive by his own	eye	whether a stone be	6, 322/ 26
cat winked when her	eye	was out. Surely so	6, 331/ 13
hath in the glorious	eye	of God. But surely	6, 395/ 32
inestimable joy as neither	eye	hath seen, nor tongue	6, 397/ 7
glittered in his bleared	eyes	, but only about the	6, 51/ 11
I, "your own two	eyes	, for I shall, if	6, 69/ 10
hand upon both his	eyes	and said, "But eyes	6, 69/ 30
eyes and said, "But	eyes	, eyes," quoth he, "by	6, 69/ 30
and said, "But eyes,	eyes	," quoth he, "by the	6, 69/ 30
looked well upon his	eyes	, and asked him whether	6, 86/ 25
looked advisedly upon his	eyes	again, and said, "I	6, 86/ 28

tormented, and in face,	eyes	, look, and countenance so	6, 93/ 23
drawn aside, and her	eyes	laid out upon her	6, 93/ 24
either scratch out other's	eyes	by the way? It	6, 128/ 29
but a man's own	eyes	tell him that it	6, 130/ 10
then better trust his	eyes	, " quoth I, "than his	6, 130/ 12
better trust than his	eyes	?" "His eyes may," quoth	6, 130/ 13
than his eyes?" "His	eyes	may," quoth I, "be	6, 130/ 14
blinded their willfully winking	eyes	, in hiding and putting	6, 145/ 12
luster whereof their bleared	eyes	might not endure to	6, 145/ 14
it for black, your	eyes	be sore deceived. For	6, 169/ 25
Lord therefore opened their	eyes	and suffered and caused	6, 172/ 1
sent out from our	eyes	to the things that	6, 213/ 23
looked as though his	eyes	would have fallen out	6, 322/ 4
looking as though his	eyes	would have fallen in	6, 322/ 21
would make all their	eyes	daze. Then longed not	6, 356/ 1
undoubted death before their	eyes	. And therefore it is	6, 394/ 21
willfully to shut our	eyes	and wink. "Whereof should	6, 404/ 15
that believe your own	eyes	and not my words	6, 430/ 30
Aesop saith in a	fable	, that every man carrieth	6, 296/ 1
to give his false	fables	harkening against God's undoubted	6, 346/ 24
and send one to	face	you in your own	6, 26/ 4
image of his own	face	; where he liked to	6, 39/ 2
so wondrously in the	face	of the world before	6, 85/ 2
so shamefully in the	face	of the world, so	6, 88/ 10
grievously tormented, and in	face	, eyes, look, and countenance	6, 93/ 23
your girdle before your	face	in twenty pieces and	6, 130/ 17
to say unto their	face	, "The Gospel of Christ	6, 142/ 31
point at the first	face	some visage of probability	6, 149/ 14
of many a more	face	of truth -- as	6, 156/ 21
I say, and in	face	of the world they	6, 191/ 8
have the color and	face	of a miracle; nor	6, 243/ 19
avow it in his	face	for truth. Howbeit, I	6, 257/ 27
he have a wise	face	or not that looketh	6, 274/ 29
prayers were before the	face	of God rejected and	6, 299/ 16
avowed them in his	face	, with such marks and	6, 329/ 1
marvelous change from all	face	and fashion of Christendom	6, 370/ 3
child roasted before your	face	, rather than ye would	6, 372/ 1
any man in the	face	that should have done	6, 375/ 11
might cast in our	face	the confusion of our	6, 376/ 10
convicted and corrected in	face	of the world, then	6, 417/ 13
bore forth a fair	face	, and seemed unto the	6, 426/ 18
quae autem faciunt, nolite	facere	, " concerning the authority of	6, 8/ 8
que autem faciunt nolite	facere	, " concerning the authority of	6, 101/ 11
non potest bonum fructum	facere	" (An evil tree cannot	6, 381/ 29

some that bear two	faces	in one hood. I	6, 399/ 20
perjury proved in their	faces	, then ready be they	6, 422/ 12
candles and with foolish	facetiae	and blasphemous mockery demand	6, 49/ 19
idola neque deos conflatis	faciatis	vobis" (Turn not to	6, 45/ 26
to the Jews: "Non	facies	tibi sculptile" (Thou shalt	6, 38/ 14
remembered by yourself, "Non	facies	tibi sculptile" (Thou shalt	6, 44/ 34
it is written, "Non	facies	tibi sculptile" (Thou shalt	6, 45/ 22
spoke of before, "Non	facies	tibi sculptile." And in	6, 96/ 20
hand of him, "Qui	facit	unanimis in domo," that	6, 166/ 28
the Holy Ghost, "qui	facit	unanimis in domo" (which	6, 191/ 21
etc., Quae dicunt vobis	facite	, quae autem faciunt, nolite	6, 8/ 8
etc. Que dicunt vobis	facite	, que autem faciunt nolite	6, 101/ 11
vobis facite, quae autem	faciunt	, nolite facere," concerning the	6, 8/ 8
vobis facite, que autem	faciunt	nolite facere," concerning the	6, 101/ 11
a favorer of that	faction	." "Nay," quoth I, "fear	6, 94/ 29
in and increased the	faction	. But the head hath	6, 339/ 1
these nations that, without	factions	taken and precision from	6, 206/ 21
the favorers of those	factions	to amend, and us	6, 435/ 23
be false belief and	factionous	ways full of business	6, 266/ 22
tongue; as for other	faculties	he recked not of	6, 33/ 26
of him to what	faculty	he had most given	6, 33/ 24
and those always soon	faded	, they taken always for	6, 171/ 33
abjure and bear a	faggot	?" "Yes," quoth I, "some	6, 271/ 2
scripture and not by	faggots	. And that by that	6, 31/ 23
mistrusting, he shall not	fail	to be fully content	6, 27/ 15
text with another, which	fail	not among them well	6, 34/ 11
other right -- not	fail	, instead of a penny	6, 53/ 30
while they could not	fail	to win more by	6, 53/ 32
hypocrisy, I shall not	fail	while I live to	6, 92/ 5
true I will not	fail	to confess. For albeit	6, 95/ 10
thy faith shall not	fail	, " said he this to	6, 107/ 20
should never so utterly	fail	in his church but	6, 107/ 26
confessed -- should never	fail	in his church, nor	6, 108/ 9
the faith should never	fail	in his church. Howbeit	6, 109/ 9
holy scripture shall never	fail	as long as the	6, 114/ 21
have and hap to	fail	." "Then," quoth I, "since	6, 118/ 34
proud, she will not	fail	to fall in rebellion	6, 131/ 28
that fellow shall not	fail	to sink over the	6, 152/ 32
or not, he cannot	fail	to fall in worse	6, 153/ 15
thy faith shall never	fail	, " were not only meant	6, 173/ 1
did peradventure err and	fail	in the name, as	6, 180/ 14
or else all would	fail	." Quoth I, "Then ye	6, 181/ 28
objection I would not	fail	to bring it in	6, 210/ 24
in any necessary point	fail	here in Christ's church	6, 223/ 27

oats she will not	fail	to uncumber them of	6, 227/ 19
right good leech may	fail	of his craft, and	6, 233/ 8
devil too rather than	fail	, as the Lombard did	6, 233/ 32
For he shall never	fail	to have his records	6, 266/ 31
twenty. And would not	fail	to weigh them rather	6, 267/ 17
lest the frere should	fail	of performing of somewhat	6, 292/ 15
thought we could not	fail	of him when we	6, 329/ 16
some folk will not	fail	to be naught. Against	6, 339/ 9
as he should not	fail	to find many a	6, 343/ 24
those unhappy, wretched citizens	fail	not, as it were	6, 370/ 23
before, and will not	fail	to prove himself a	6, 372/ 5
faith, this ground will	fail	you, and make your	6, 383/ 27
Paul, that faith cannot	fail	of salvation, since it	6, 384/ 23
salvation, since it cannot	fail	of charity. And of	6, 384/ 24
of good works do	fail	us, having time and	6, 392/ 16
if those good works	fail	him, his faith shall	6, 393/ 14
him, his faith shall	fail	of heaven. "Then said	6, 393/ 15
his faith shall not	fail	nor cease to bring	6, 393/ 17
sooner, he shall not	fail	(which our Lord forbid	6, 414/ 1
not in such case	fail	of his help. Now	6, 414/ 28
the people should not	fail	to fall into many	6, 430/ 20
I said, shall not	fail	to be conserved and	6, 435/ 10
then were the faith	failed	in the church whereof	6, 8/ 14
cross would not have	failed	to have been given	6, 50/ 27
For his faith after	failed	. But since that upon	6, 108/ 2
his faith in effect	failed	, and yet the faith	6, 108/ 19
then were the faith	failed	in the church, whereof	6, 110/ 28
or none. And some	failed	not to take the	6, 371/ 26
of God, which never	faileth	them that faithfully trust	6, 34/ 16
hath always and never	faileth	the right understanding of	6, 118/ 27
of his church from	failing	, and the Holy Ghost	6, 182/ 14
that Luther hath been	fain	, for the defense of	6, 18/ 2
myself, which have been	fain	by occasion, first of	6, 21/ 5
other whom ye would	fain	answer and satisfy with	6, 32/ 28
martyrdom. "I would also	fain	wit whether these heretics	6, 39/ 26
of our Savior Christ,	fain	would I wit of	6, 39/ 35
he would be very	fain	to change; but this	6, 40/ 37
ark. But I would	fain	wit of him, though	6, 42/ 17
I ween I were	fain	to wander the world	6, 77/ 26
before Herod that would	fain	have seen some miracle	6, 82/ 5
help me," and were	fain	to throw their offering	6, 87/ 23
halting that he was	fain	to hire another, and	6, 91/ 24
too; yet would I	fain	first hear of you	6, 94/ 18
God himself, nor so	fain	would that we did	6, 97/ 10

promise you, it would	fain	bear over the butt	6, 101/ 22
And first would I	fain	meet with your objections	6, 102/ 9
that ye would so	fain	flit from. For if	6, 119/ 31
that he should be	fain	, not our child only	6, 136/ 26
only, this would I	fain	wit of you, whether	6, 179/ 20
to them whom they	fain	would were helped than	6, 212/ 24
but the parties were	fain	to go from them	6, 215/ 5
that they shall be	fain	either further to grant	6, 253/ 36
against him, I would	fain	wit who had right	6, 270/ 28
days were his judges	fain	of their favor to	6, 271/ 13
And finally were they	fain	for saving of his	6, 271/ 17
I would," quoth he, "	fain	hear some one." "He	6, 285/ 22
living, which either is	fain	to walk at rovers	6, 302/ 22
own. So would I	fain	that every man would	6, 313/ 29
for shame, he was	fain	to say that he	6, 323/ 24
his acquittal but was	fain	by friendship to get	6, 325/ 5
so many would so	fain	have it." "That is	6, 331/ 15
for like fear, be	fain	to keep it out	6, 339/ 5
that Luther hath been	fain	, for the defense of	6, 366/ 15
man, when himself is	fain	to grant that faith	6, 382/ 23
with his nobles were	fain	to put harness on	6, 409/ 31
naughty that they would	fain	have all the world	6, 418/ 8
as favor them would	fain	defame the clergy, is	6, 430/ 13
other, but a very	faint	feeling, since that the	6, 56/ 28
the mark, many too	faint	to pierce the paper	6, 95/ 4
infirmity, for fear and	faint	heart. And therefore would	6, 256/ 31
their faith is very	faint	and feeble, which would	6, 394/ 1
truth. As some that	fainted	and fled from martyrdom	6, 209/ 2
for ye have not	faintly	defended your part, as	6, 101/ 14
which he layeth forth	faintly	, and then doth answer	6, 432/ 26
punish heretics; and that	fair	handling helpeth little with	6, 19/ 21
or they secretly by	fair	ways induced to the	6, 30/ 37
gay and costly ornaments,	fair	images, goodly song, fleshly	6, 43/ 28
dust with a very	fair	water. In so far	6, 66/ 30
year delivered of a	fair	boy, and forsooth it	6, 79/ 24
at Calyce many a	fair	day after, where she	6, 88/ 5
if ye find some	fair	woman painted whose color	6, 91/ 14
the world hath a	fair	color of herself? If	6, 91/ 15
his daughters, a very	fair	young gentlewoman of twelve	6, 93/ 7
if it be a	fair	day then use they	6, 227/ 25
Picardy, there is a	fair	abbey where Saint Walery	6, 227/ 32
if a woman be	fair	, then is she young	6, 297/ 4
can show you Bibles	fair	and old written in	6, 317/ 11
they burned up as	fair	Bibles in English as	6, 317/ 24

though he were a	fair	dealer among his neighbors	6, 326/ 29
be confessed to a	fair	woman, I would not	6, 349/ 29
some tales to a	fair	woman that they tell	6, 349/ 31
to his confessor a	fair	woman, such as a	6, 352/ 15
he could show a	fair	law incorporated in the	6, 355/ 30
a sleep of a	fair	length. They will, I	6, 365/ 25
father, the mother, the	fair	daughter, and all the	6, 371/ 24
I would "twere a	fair	fish pole." "Why hath	6, 413/ 11
punish heretics, and that	fair	handling helpeth little with	6, 415/ 31
entreated, favored, and by	fair	words and rewards brought	6, 416/ 11
some sort many, full	fair	handled, little change themselves	6, 416/ 27
beginning bore forth a	fair	face, and seemed unto	6, 426/ 18
shortly such falsehood and	faitery	to light to their	6, 88/ 31
let pass over the	faitery	and falsehood that is	6, 99/ 34
necessary article of Christ's	faith	. And in this chapter	6, 8/ 6
And then were the	faith	failed in the church	6, 8/ 14
and that all the	faith	also were only therein	6, 8/ 25
err in the right	faith	. Whereupon is inferred eftsoon	6, 8/ 28
articles of the Catholic	faith	received and believed through	6, 9/ 14
he calleth enemy to	faith	. And thereupon the answer	6, 9/ 19
reason is servant to	faith	and not enemy and	6, 9/ 20
enemy and must with	faith	and interpretation of scripture	6, 9/ 21
the articles of our	faith	with him for a	6, 9/ 26
author showeth that the	faith	of the church is	6, 10/ 12
believed. And that the	faith	and the scripture, well	6, 10/ 14
any necessary article of	faith	, he that cannot upon	6, 10/ 16
necessary article of the	faith	fall in any damnable	6, 11/ 26
the truth of our	faith	and usage in the	6, 13/ 22
necessary points of the	faith	equal credence is to	6, 14/ 6
messenger, as in good	faith	I do not, and	6, 21/ 31
out of the right	faith	), methought great peril might	6, 22/ 20
every man of the	faith	and hope that we	6, 23/ 6
things as touch our	faith	) would I not presume	6, 23/ 7
wrong opinion in the	faith	, any man one or	6, 31/ 20
by that way the	faith	went well toward, and	6, 31/ 24
to believe upon his	faith	, nor would that men	6, 32/ 4
in setting forth his	faith	against miscreants and infidels	6, 32/ 18
sufferance, by which the	faith	was divulged and spread	6, 32/ 21
and abide by the	faith	and belief of Christ's	6, 32/ 31
and not against the	faith	of Christ's church, let	6, 37/ 11
cleave to the common	faith	, and belief of Christ's	6, 37/ 34
men, from the common	faith	, and belief of the	6, 38/ 1
-- that is in	faith	, hope and charity of	6, 43/ 26
our Savior himself, whose	faith	is our justification, calleth	6, 43/ 31

his prince? "In good	faith	, to say the truth	6, 46/ 9
being in the true	faith	, and in the right	6, 53/ 25
thereto the light of	faith	in their souls, should	6, 56/ 13
of worshipping of Christian	faith	and religion, yet said	6, 58/ 9
place, or for the	faith	that he findeth with	6, 61/ 8
for the increase of	faith	which he findeth falling	6, 61/ 9
I said before, the	faith	of Christ's church, by	6, 62/ 17
the same?" "By my	faith	, " quoth he merrily, "I	6, 67/ 22
thing done themselves?" "In	faith	, " quoth he, "since I	6, 67/ 29
could not in good	faith	but believe in that	6, 68/ 34
good earnest." "In good	faith	, " quoth I, "I mean	6, 69/ 3
true, as in good	faith	, I believe and am	6, 69/ 33
a God or not?" "	Faith	showeth me that, surely	6, 72/ 20
causeless, the credence and	faith	of honest men, in	6, 73/ 33
quoth he, "in good	faith	, if a thing seemed	6, 78/ 28
not lie, now in	faith	to say the truth	6, 79/ 15
quoth he. "By my	faith	, " quoth I, "about twenty-one	6, 79/ 28
worthy miracle!" "In good	faith	, " quoth I, "never wist	6, 79/ 30
would you by your	faith	take for the more	6, 80/ 27
with them, on your	faith	, would ye not believe	6, 83/ 23
all the matter." "In	faith	, " quoth I, "it had	6, 87/ 30
setting forth of the	faith	. I mean only these	6, 89/ 26
all that, in good	faith	, they put me half	6, 95/ 14
other articles of the	faith	, lean fast unto belief	6, 95/ 26
so every way the	faith	and devotion withdrawn from	6, 99/ 31
trust have and blind	faith	in these blind images	6, 100/ 2
necessary article of Christ's	faith	. And in this chapter	6, 101/ 8
could reckon of our	faith	and Christendom. But now	6, 101/ 26
agree in reason where	faith	refuseth it not. And	6, 102/ 31
the profession of our	faith	?Trow ye that these	6, 106/ 12
for thee that thy	faith	shall not fail," said	6, 107/ 19
a promise of the	faith	to be by God's	6, 107/ 20
his name and his	faith	, and abiding in the	6, 107/ 24
off, meaning that his	faith	should never so utterly	6, 107/ 25
to hold. For his	faith	after failed. But since	6, 108/ 1
confession of the right	faith	that Christ was God's	6, 108/ 2
and whose firm confessed	faith	he would build his	6, 108/ 6
showed him that his	faith	-- that is to	6, 108/ 8
is to wit, the	faith	by him confessed --	6, 108/ 9
still the light of	faith	in our Lady, of	6, 108/ 11
out. And since his	faith	in effect failed, and	6, 108/ 19
failed, and yet the	faith	that he professed abode	6, 108/ 19
and promised that the	faith	should stand forever. So	6, 108/ 24
them sure that the	faith	should never fail in	6, 109/ 8

setteth no more by	faith	than he doth by	6, 109/ 13
other virtues and of	faith	, that is to wit	6, 109/ 22
the articles of our	faith	. I mean of such	6, 109/ 23
shall ever have the	faith	that I speak of	6, 109/ 27
will better keep the	faith	than other virtues, since	6, 109/ 32
amendment. For if the	faith	were once gone, and	6, 110/ 16
error of understanding and	faith	, howsoever we fall or	6, 110/ 20
God's mercy. But if	faith	were gone, all were	6, 110/ 22
And then were the	faith	failed in the church	6, 110/ 28
church cannot stand without	faith	, which is the entry	6, 111/ 2
will deny but that	faith	is and always shall	6, 111/ 5
his church not in	faith	only and the knowledge	6, 111/ 6
if the church have	faith	, it erreth not in	6, 111/ 11
plain lack of right	faith	?" "Yes, before God," quoth	6, 112/ 7
err in the right	faith	necessary to be believed	6, 112/ 10
his church the right	faith	and right belief by	6, 112/ 26
church into a wrong	faith	. And then if those	6, 112/ 29
err in his right	faith	; secondly, which pursueth thereupon	6, 112/ 33
miracle declared that this	faith	and manner of observance	6, 112/ 34
ye will." "In good	faith	," quoth he, "full hard	6, 113/ 20
peradventure not keep always	faith	in his church, to	6, 113/ 25
of his, upon their	faith	and belief. For therein	6, 113/ 30
that God kept the	faith	for, by his special	6, 114/ 2
not keep his right	faith	and belief in his	6, 114/ 7
the scripture hath his	faith	comprehended therein according to	6, 114/ 15
teacheth us his right	faith	if we list to	6, 114/ 26
in deed, as his	faith	and doctrine taught by	6, 115/ 21
and that all the	faith	also were only therein	6, 116/ 16
err in the right	faith	. Whereupon is inferred eftsoon	6, 116/ 20
now if all the	faith	be in holy scripture	6, 117/ 12
necessary points of our	faith	, or must we as	6, 117/ 16
as necessarily concerneth our	faith	. But we must have	6, 117/ 19
have a church without	faith	?" "Nay," quoth he, "that	6, 118/ 10
people gathered into his	faith	. And faith is the	6, 118/ 14
into his faith. And	faith	is the first substantial	6, 118/ 14
be none, and without	faith	it may never be	6, 118/ 19
no part of the	faith	is, as ye say	6, 118/ 20
toucheth the necessity of	faith	, no part of scripture	6, 118/ 23
for plain enemy to	faith	." "Ye take, peradventure, wrong	6, 119/ 4
damnable error concerning the	faith	. And thereof doth there	6, 119/ 21
it in the right	faith	, that it err not	6, 119/ 24
always keepeth the right	faith	in his church. And	6, 120/ 6
between us, that the	faith	of the church in	6, 120/ 8
hindrance of the right	faith	in things of necessity	6, 121/ 5

than furtherance in the	faith	. For so were it	6, 121/ 18
to every Christian man	faith	maketh it as certain	6, 121/ 27
articles of the Catholic	faith	received and believed through	6, 122/ 15
opinions against the common	faith	of Christ's whole church	6, 123/ 13
to preach his very	faith	to the Jews. One	6, 124/ 25
infection of our old	faith	. "One wist I that	6, 125/ 6
point of the Catholic	faith	of Christ's church. And	6, 127/ 20
point of the church's	faith	and belief, let him	6, 127/ 28
and cleave to the	faith	of the church as	6, 127/ 35
he calleth enemy to	faith	. And thereupon the answer	6, 128/ 11
reason is servant to	faith	and not enemy, and	6, 128/ 13
enemy, and must with	faith	and interpretation of scripture	6, 128/ 14
men's glosses, reason, and	faith	-- not that we	6, 128/ 19
can ye find to	faith	than reason is, which	6, 128/ 26
reason is, which counterpleadeth	faith	in every point. And	6, 128/ 26
now not shape our	faith	after the scripture, but	6, 129/ 7
first frame us a	faith	ourselves, and then shape	6, 129/ 8
for an enemy to	faith	, except ye reckon every	6, 129/ 20
of any point of	faith	than to see the	6, 129/ 25
the articles of the	faith	. But still for any	6, 129/ 27
any article of the	faith	. Nor never was there	6, 130/ 3
Marry," quoth he, "by	faith	. " "Why," quoth I, "what	6, 131/ 3
quoth I, "what doth	faith	tell you therein?" "Faith	6, 131/ 4
faith tell you therein?" "	Faith	, " quoth he, "telleth me	6, 131/ 5
must reason not resist	faith	but walk with her	6, 131/ 20
yet of a truth	faith	goeth never without her	6, 131/ 21
rebellion toward her master's	faith	. But on the other	6, 131/ 28
she shall never disobey	faith	, being in her right	6, 131/ 30
well guided, for surely	faith	goeth never without her	6, 131/ 31
the articles of our	faith	with him for a	6, 132/ 31
great an enemy to	faith	as she seemed. But	6, 133/ 4
should needs bring the	faith	with us all ready	6, 133/ 8
scripture to learn the	faith	by, that thing he	6, 133/ 9
of scripture?" "By my	faith	, " quoth he, "I would	6, 133/ 17
his life." "In good	faith	, " quoth I, "that like	6, 133/ 19
law should know his	faith	as soon as he	6, 133/ 30
the articles of the	faith	?" "I think," quoth he	6, 134/ 7
there one point of	faith	, one great lesson to	6, 134/ 21
the articles of our	faith	?" "I think," quoth he	6, 134/ 27
no more of his	faith	but his Creed before	6, 135/ 2
unto the very right	faith	. But now consider that	6, 135/ 31
the article of the	faith	which he brought with	6, 135/ 35
these articles of our	faith	, that only our souls	6, 136/ 11
in conclusion to the	faith	of Christ's church. "Now	6, 136/ 28

the points of our	faith	than be specified in	6, 136/ 31
and confirmed by the	faith	of the church that	6, 137/ 8
the articles of our	faith	. "The Twenty-Fifth Chapter The	6, 137/ 23
once to come. Which	faith	delivered to the father	6, 140/ 28
themselves by the same	faith	. "This is called the	6, 143/ 3
the law of Christ's	faith	, the law of his	6, 143/ 4
the substance of our	faith	itself, which our Lord	6, 143/ 6
to the perfection of	faith	in his soul, or	6, 143/ 10
it appeareth that the	faith	came into Saint Peter's	6, 143/ 26
the world that his	faith	was by the mouths	6, 143/ 33
the substance of this	faith	never have fallen out	6, 144/ 4
holy life, doctrine, and	faith	, and yet far from	6, 144/ 10
the points of Christ's	faith	(with which points our	6, 144/ 19
the points of their	faith	were they warned that	6, 144/ 24
construed contrary to their	faith	. "And none evangelist was	6, 144/ 25
writing ever sent the	faith	to any nation but	6, 144/ 27
the substance of the	faith	, which he showed to	6, 145/ 33
the points of the	faith	, but also in the	6, 146/ 4
of a false erroneous	faith	. As if they should	6, 147/ 15
substantial point of the	faith	, it must needs be	6, 147/ 21
such articles of the	faith	as they taught them	6, 147/ 27
the learning of the	faith	before, find out all	6, 151/ 24
well the articles of	faith	, as the understanding of	6, 151/ 31
the articles of our	faith	from hand to hand	6, 152/ 4
perceiving what was the	faith	of Christ's church in	6, 152/ 11
only barkers against the	faith	that now is, but	6, 152/ 13
the staff of his	faith	in his hand, and	6, 152/ 21
forcing little of the	faith	of Christ's church, cometh	6, 152/ 33
and left the common	faith	of the Catholic Church	6, 153/ 8
before the right Catholic	faith	of all Christ's church	6, 153/ 9
points of the Catholic	faith	as a rule of	6, 153/ 13
in scripture whether the	faith	of the church be	6, 153/ 14
in matters of our	faith	have nothing in like	6, 153/ 17
author showeth that the	faith	of the church is	6, 153/ 23
believed. And that the	faith	and the scripture, well	6, 153/ 25
necessary article of the	faith	, he that cannot upon	6, 153/ 28
said. And in good	faith	, to say the truth	6, 154/ 2
I, "whether that the	faith	of the church be	6, 155/ 1
I have a firm	faith	in his promise, by	6, 158/ 19
a matter of the	faith	wherein it is damnable	6, 159/ 24
the truth." "In good	faith	," quoth I, "ye say	6, 161/ 20
in all points of	faith	, both in things to	6, 161/ 33
mind, and in the	faith	to tell one tale	6, 164/ 1
nothing a do with	faith	?" "How mean you that	6, 165/ 14

well in matters of	faith	as of manners. Which	6, 165/ 26
if ye will in	faith	or living or avoiding	6, 165/ 33
is the very true	faith	and right way to	6, 166/ 26
gloss at all." "In	faith	, " quoth he, "they make	6, 168/ 21
necessary article of our	faith	, or rule of our	6, 169/ 35
necessary point of our	faith	or rule of our	6, 170/ 3
is also depending upon	faith	and reducible thereto. As	6, 170/ 4
such point of our	faith	as God would have	6, 170/ 23
appeareth, all of one	faith	in this point and	6, 172/ 18
damnable error in the	faith	by mistaking of scripture	6, 172/ 32
have prayed that thy	faith	shall never fail," were	6, 173/ 1
only meant by the	faith	in Peter's own person	6, 173/ 2
but also by the	faith	of the church. For	6, 173/ 2
ye grant is called	faith	, of this it consequently	6, 174/ 31
that this knowledge and	faith	was before scripture and	6, 175/ 5
every way for the	faith	and knowledge of God's	6, 175/ 23
doubtous article of our	faith	and to bring in	6, 175/ 29
reason in matters of	faith	and of holy scripture	6, 176/ 17
to be mistrusted where	faith	standeth not against it	6, 176/ 24
world." "That in good	faith	, " quoth he, "must needs	6, 177/ 8
were this in good	faith	enough," quoth I, "for	6, 177/ 9
time fall from true	faith	to false errors and	6, 179/ 5
error -- for the	faith	should stand though the	6, 181/ 8
of men." "In good	faith	, " quoth he, "that must	6, 181/ 27
Christ to keep the	faith	of his church from	6, 182/ 14
damnable errors in the	faith	, and give his church	6, 182/ 30
parcel of their Christian	faith	." "Nay," quoth he, "I	6, 182/ 33
wrong opinions of the	faith	, if God would suffer	6, 183/ 13
matter substantial of our	faith	, were they not in	6, 183/ 18
shall have, the true	faith	first in heart, they	6, 183/ 27
in things of our	faith	no more suffer them	6, 184/ 4
substantial points concerning the	faith	or knowledge of virtue	6, 184/ 9
this also, that the	faith	of the church is	6, 184/ 23
necessary points of our	faith	, if they tell you	6, 184/ 32
be contrary to the	faith	of the church." "That	6, 185/ 11
necessary article of the	faith	fall in any damnable	6, 187/ 5
agreement and common Catholic	faith	of the church, which	6, 187/ 25
not err in the	faith	that God would have	6, 187/ 28
for corroboration of the	faith	, but were percase by	6, 188/ 3
the common persuasion and	faith	of the church, where	6, 188/ 13
proved that the common	faith	of the church was	6, 188/ 16
and judge the Catholic	faith	of Christ's church by	6, 188/ 21
but by the Catholic	faith	of Christ's church should	6, 188/ 22
be ascertained that the	faith	that the church hath	6, 188/ 25

now is the same	faith	and the same points	6, 188/ 26
and idolatry instead of	faith	and honor done to	6, 189/ 3
church hath the right	faith	, and that the church	6, 189/ 13
plain renaying of Christ's	faith	to do any observance	6, 190/ 32
and have all one	faith	. And as it was	6, 191/ 17
the same case. One	faith	in the town, another	6, 192/ 16
in Prage itself one	faith	in one street, another	6, 192/ 17
and having his right	faith	and being begun to	6, 193/ 12
a people of one	faith	, these folk that have	6, 193/ 31
that have another special	faith	by themselves, varying and	6, 193/ 32
that whoso keep the	faith	, yet except he work	6, 194/ 17
out; and whoso by	faith	abiding in the stock	6, 194/ 18
not grafted in by	faith	, or fallen off by	6, 194/ 23
out for infidelity. For	faith	is the gate into	6, 194/ 25
come to God without	faith	). And therefore whoso professeth	6, 194/ 29
deceived in the right	faith	nor mistake holy scripture	6, 196/ 14
shall have the same	faith	and none other than	6, 199/ 27
church, or else a	faith	and belief different?" "What	6, 199/ 28
that very church the	faith	and belief shall be	6, 199/ 36
which have kept their	faith	in one constant fashion	6, 200/ 8
living standeth, as in	faith	and good works?" "Yes	6, 200/ 19
his scripture and his	faith	, and hearing that there	6, 200/ 25
infidels come to the	faith	, and of whom should	6, 200/ 34
for his Gospel and	faith	to be taught. But	6, 201/ 13
hath abided by their	faith	and their preaching, and	6, 201/ 25
he would forswear your	faith	to save his life	6, 201/ 31
he would have his	faith	divulged and spread abroad	6, 202/ 32
profess the name and	faith	of Christ? By this	6, 206/ 22
have had his holy	faith	, and his blessed sacraments	6, 206/ 27
ye have in good	faith	fully satisfied me concerning	6, 207/ 24
that though the very	faith	be in the church	6, 207/ 29
be deceived against the	faith	in any text of	6, 207/ 31
do stand against the	faith	of the church, and	6, 208/ 1
that though the right	faith	be in the church	6, 208/ 6
a part of very	faith	and true devout religion	6, 210/ 4
nor, against the right	faith	, mistake the sentence of	6, 210/ 6
Christendom, approved by the	faith	and custom of all	6, 210/ 13
find therein." "In good	faith	, sir," quoth he, "I	6, 210/ 21
in. But in good	faith	, I suppose we be	6, 210/ 24
the first, in good	faith	, saving that the books	6, 211/ 8
matter. And in good	faith	, it was to me	6, 222/ 15
content and pleased." "In	faith	, " quoth I, "therein if	6, 226/ 21
merry tales, "In good	faith	, " quoth I, "as I	6, 234/ 18
and giving us our	faith	and his holy Gospel	6, 236/ 15

the truth of our	faith	and usage in the	6, 237/ 16
openly declared that their	faith	and living liked him	6, 238/ 9
fall in a false	faith	. And therewith remember, that	6, 239/ 14
truth of a false	faith	; and that is impossible	6, 242/ 25
profess the right Catholic	faith	. "Now is it not	6, 244/ 9
holy doctors of our	faith	(whom we take for	6, 244/ 15
of the very true	faith	, lie to the world	6, 244/ 28
his honor and right	faith	and religion to be	6, 245/ 10
in prejudice of the	faith	misunderstand the scripture. And	6, 245/ 31
substantial points of the	faith	therefore learned of the	6, 245/ 33
necessary points of the	faith	, equal credence is to	6, 247/ 7
between us?" "In good	faith	, " quoth he, "to say	6, 248/ 18
never agree that the	faith	of the church, out	6, 248/ 25
necessary points of our	faith	as much to be	6, 249/ 20
such necessary points of	faith	the church cannot err	6, 251/ 21
and had a true	faith	between Adam and Noe	6, 252/ 12
all miscreants and without	faith	. For it fared by	6, 252/ 22
truth and had a	faith	, but they followed the	6, 252/ 23
if they had lacked	faith	. Which faith what scripture	6, 252/ 36
had lacked faith. Which	faith	what scripture had they	6, 253/ 1
in effect that any	faith	had from Adam thitherto	6, 253/ 2
that had a right	faith	?" "Yes," quoth your friend	6, 253/ 8
to serve and follow	faith	, praying for his gracious	6, 254/ 29
little spark of our	faith	, increaseth the credence in	6, 254/ 32
firm credence to the	faith	that the church teacheth	6, 254/ 35
white. And in good	faith	, to say the truth	6, 255/ 32
so framed himself a	faith	, framed himself a conscience	6, 257/ 36
every psalm twice." "In	faith	, " quoth your friend, "then	6, 258/ 16
in a year." "In	faith	, " quoth he, "and some	6, 259/ 4
person infamed, and give	faith	and credence to an	6, 261/ 8
reproved false in his	faith	to God? Nor methinketh	6, 261/ 10
God and his true	faith	, they have no great	6, 266/ 25
at his feet." "In	faith	, " quoth he, "they could	6, 271/ 5
now possible by your	faith	that he could have	6, 272/ 8
surely. And in good	faith	ye bring me therewith	6, 274/ 4
case, which in good	faith	I am half ashamed	6, 274/ 9
give the wager?" "In	faith	, " quoth he, "I wot	6, 275/ 26
soul, too." "In good	faith	, " quoth I, "and for	6, 276/ 6
his abjuration. "In good	faith	, " quoth he, "I begin	6, 280/ 27
heard him?" "In good	faith	, " quoth he, "all this	6, 284/ 22
more pity, by my	faith	, " quoth your friend, "that	6, 287/ 3
some man would in	faith	ween his wife were	6, 287/ 14
fashion?" "Nay, in good	faith	, " quoth he, "that would	6, 287/ 25
meaneth naught." "In good	faith	, " quoth he, "so is	6, 288/ 9

our salvation standeth in	faith	alone, and toward our	6, 288/ 30
where, having the right	faith	, which he calleth only	6, 289/ 5
his own new forged	faith	; therefore Hichins in the	6, 289/ 6
these names." "In good	faith	, " quoth your friend, "it	6, 290/ 10
such articles of our	faith	as he laboreth to	6, 290/ 32
book?" "Yea, in good	faith	, " quoth I, "every whit	6, 292/ 7
he promiseth therein, in	faith	I remember not. But	6, 292/ 16
I can, in good	faith	, see no excuse they	6, 294/ 21
people neither. For in	faith	, they wondered as fast	6, 297/ 10
as of priests?" "In	faith	, " quoth he, "there is	6, 301/ 7
other apostles planted the	faith	, hath it ever been	6, 304/ 35
husbands at once." "In	faith	, " quoth your friend, "I	6, 307/ 36
one at once." "In	faith	, " quoth I, "the folly	6, 308/ 3
reproach and rebuke." "In	faith	, " quoth he, "I trow	6, 314/ 4
whole realm, both in	faith	and good living, with	6, 315/ 7
surely as touching his	faith	toward Christ, methinketh I	6, 318/ 16
the truth." "In good	faith	, " quoth your friend, "he	6, 319/ 9
did." "Yes, in good	faith	, " quoth I, "all three	6, 319/ 33
she be." "By my	faith	my lords," quoth he	6, 321/ 13
for myself, in good	faith	, as I told you	6, 326/ 24
death also." "In good	faith	, " quoth your friend, "wist	6, 327/ 16
born, nor brought his	faith	into the world; nor	6, 332/ 16
keep dispicions upon the	faith	or holy scripture, nor	6, 335/ 9
therein leaning to the	faith	of the church, wrestle	6, 336/ 10
years fastly confirmed in	faith	, because Christ and his	6, 340/ 6
would think in good	faith	that it would so	6, 342/ 7
and content." "In good	faith	, " quoth he, "that will	6, 344/ 31
to search whether our	faith	were false or true	6, 346/ 10
himself. "And in good	faith	, I would ween that	6, 348/ 26
disclose our confessions." "In	faith	, " quoth your friend, "that	6, 350/ 31
the confessor." "In good	faith	, " quoth he, "this is	6, 351/ 19
at all; but the	faith	only. "Item, he teacheth	6, 352/ 26
he teacheth that only	faith	sufficeth to our salvation	6, 352/ 27
works and not with	faith	only. "Item, that no	6, 352/ 29
he saith that our	faith	suppeth up all our	6, 352/ 34
shameful saying, in good	faith	, " quoth your friend. "Abide	6, 353/ 25
to be worshipped." "In	faith	, " quoth your friend, "these	6, 354/ 26
be swerved from the	faith	gather themselves together and	6, 355/ 13
their former, fast confirmed	faith	, from which faithful body	6, 355/ 19
authority against the true	faith	of the church, so	6, 355/ 22
read us in good	faith	a plain text, as	6, 356/ 6
law yourself?" "In good	faith	, " quoth he, "I stood	6, 356/ 14
or painting?" "In good	faith	, " quoth he, "I am	6, 359/ 23
she have the same	faith	, may be prayed unto	6, 360/ 2

to destroy the whole	faith	, religion, and virtue of	6, 360/ 21
their dreams." "By my	faith	," quoth I, "he that	6, 365/ 28
the matters of our	faith	be things above reason	6, 367/ 6
hindereth us in our	faith	, and is unto faith	6, 367/ 7
faith, and is unto	faith	an enemy. And as	6, 367/ 8
as for the whole	faith	of Christ's church continued	6, 367/ 15
in belief that, having	faith	, they needed nothing else	6, 368/ 25
be so free by	faith	that they be no	6, 369/ 3
your friend, "in good	faith	I neither can nor	6, 372/ 26
substantial articles of the	faith	, yet was their outward	6, 374/ 30
us as, professing the	faith	and religion of Christ	6, 376/ 14
every man that any	faith	hath, and any manner	6, 376/ 28
open enemies to the	faith	of Christ. And not	6, 376/ 31
not only to the	faith	and manhood of our	6, 376/ 31
discrepant from the true	faith	of Christ's church. Howbeit	6, 379/ 30
they hold that only	faith	alone is sufficient, without	6, 380/ 1
men should put their	faith	in God's promises and	6, 380/ 3
while hid the true	faith	from the people, and	6, 380/ 9
he saith plain that	faith	alone, without any good	6, 380/ 34
none other but that	faith	is sufficient alone if	6, 380/ 36
happen after he have	faith	and baptism to die	6, 380/ 37
in God and in	faith	of Christ than they	6, 381/ 5
need not, but only	faith	is sufficient without them	6, 381/ 16
ye speak it, that	faith	alone is enough for	6, 381/ 18
so, but only that	faith	alone had been enough	6, 381/ 19
they thought also that	faith	alone doth justify a	6, 381/ 22
mind with a full	faith	in the promises of	6, 381/ 25
justified before by his	faith	alone without the works	6, 381/ 32
then out of the	faith	groweth the good fruit	6, 381/ 33
of good works. But	faith	did justify the man	6, 381/ 33
is after. For his	faith	did justify him. And	6, 381/ 35
but things that the	faith	in the man or	6, 381/ 36
the man by the	faith	bringeth forth, as the	6, 381/ 36
can do none other,	faith	being in the heart	6, 382/ 1
must not, if his	faith	shall serve him, have	6, 382/ 7
For then did not	faith	alone justify the man	6, 382/ 11
or else would his	faith	justify nothing at all	6, 382/ 14
never so great a	faith	and never so sure	6, 382/ 14
justification by his only	faith	. And therefore it was	6, 382/ 17
that he said that	faith	alone justifieth a man	6, 382/ 22
fain to grant that	faith	without charity and purpose	6, 382/ 23
much to say as	faith	alone cannot justify. "To	6, 382/ 24
he had said that	faith	only was sufficient, and	6, 382/ 26
was sufficient, and that	faith	alone doth justify, because	6, 382/ 27

if a man had	faith	, it could not be	6, 382/ 28
work good works. For	faith	, he saith, could never	6, 382/ 29
a man say that	faith	doth save us, though	6, 382/ 34
doth save us, though	faith	do it not without	6, 382/ 34
virtuous works, because that	faith	hath always good hope	6, 382/ 35
the church saith that	faith	will not suffice but	6, 383/ 8
where ye say that	faith	hath always good hope	6, 383/ 11
that hopeth that by	faith	alone he shall be	6, 383/ 12
say that ye preach	faith	alone to be sufficient	6, 383/ 15
be sufficient because that	faith	hath always charity joined	6, 383/ 15
ground upon this, that	faith	hath ever charity therewith	6, 383/ 19
much more properly than	faith	, for faith bringeth them	6, 383/ 22
properly than faith, for	faith	bringeth them forth by	6, 383/ 23
que per dilectione operatur" (	Faith	worketh by charity) --	6, 383/ 25
is always joined unto	faith	, this ground will fail	6, 383/ 27
man have so great	faith	that he might by	6, 383/ 30
the force of his	faith	work miracles, and also	6, 383/ 31
fervent affection to the	faith	that he would give	6, 383/ 32
lacked charity, all his	faith	sufficed not." "In good	6, 383/ 34
sufficed not." "In good	faith	, " quoth your friend, "he	6, 383/ 35
he had so great	faith	that he were able	6, 384/ 17
it were possible that	faith	could be without charity	6, 384/ 20
to preach a false	faith	. And therefore might it	6, 384/ 21
of Saint Paul, that	faith	cannot fail of salvation	6, 384/ 23
that man said, that	faith	cannot be idle but	6, 384/ 25
and teach a false	faith	. But faith may be	6, 384/ 31
a false faith. But	faith	may be severed from	6, 384/ 31
undoubted truth of the	faith	which himself had preached	6, 384/ 34
manner virtue -- almsdeed,	faith	, or other -- were	6, 385/ 3
or a very fervent	faith	, might suffice to their	6, 385/ 8
them -- cunning, almsdeed,	faith	, and all -- putting	6, 385/ 13
also all the full	faith	so great that it	6, 385/ 18
in the matter of	faith	which he then spoke	6, 385/ 25
the Apostle showeth that	faith	may be without charity	6, 385/ 29
hap as well in	faith	as in almsdeed, which	6, 385/ 33
confirm the same, that	faith	cannot be idle from	6, 385/ 35
all the works of	faith	, though they seem never	6, 386/ 2
charity, commendeth only the	faith	that worketh by charity	6, 386/ 4
all other works of	faith	be not available. And	6, 386/ 5
not available. And surely	faith	alone, without charity, may	6, 386/ 5
to them that reckon	faith	sufficient for salvation without	6, 386/ 10
their belief, think their	faith	without good works sufficient	6, 386/ 13
conclusion saith that the	faith	is but dead. "But	6, 386/ 16
James do say that	faith	without good works is	6, 386/ 19

other Lutherans meant that	faith	sufficeth to salvation, because	6, 386/ 21
works he hath no	faith	, because a dead faith	6, 386/ 24
faith, because a dead	faith	is no faith, as	6, 386/ 24
dead faith is no	faith	, as a dead man	6, 386/ 24
meant not that the	faith	that he calleth dead	6, 386/ 26
good works is no	faith	, no more than Saint	6, 386/ 27
meant only that such	faith	shall not stand them	6, 386/ 30
that such a dead	faith	as he calleth dead	6, 386/ 33
is yet a very	faith	indeed, though it be	6, 386/ 34
he resembleth such a	faith	in a man unto	6, 387/ 1
man unto the unprofitable	faith	that is in a	6, 387/ 2
is bold of his	faith	, the devil hath faith	6, 387/ 3
faith, the devil hath	faith	as well as he	6, 387/ 3
that he had no	faith	at all, for very	6, 387/ 7
at all, for very	faith	could not but work	6, 387/ 7
the devil had no	faith	but by equivocation of	6, 387/ 8
equivocation of this word "	faith	." For the very faith	6, 387/ 8
faith." For the very	faith	indeed is a faith	6, 387/ 9
faith indeed is a	faith	in the promises of	6, 387/ 9
not, nor cannot have,	faith	and trust in God's	6, 387/ 10
the devil hath no	faith	but hath the knowledge	6, 387/ 16
so he hath not	faith	, they affirm therein more	6, 387/ 17
the articles of our	faith	. In which as there	6, 387/ 21
other articles of our	faith	, whereof they have only	6, 387/ 25
the devil hath not	faith	but by the equivocation	6, 387/ 28
equivocation of the word "	faith	" -- being indeed, as	6, 387/ 28
as ye say, a	faith	in the promises of	6, 387/ 29
can have no such	faith	in God's promises nor	6, 387/ 31
James did speak of	faith	like one that wist	6, 387/ 33
that wist not what	faith	meant, but were deceived	6, 387/ 34
of the word, calling	faith	the thing that is	6, 387/ 35
thing that is not	faith	indeed; whereas indeed Saint	6, 387/ 35
with equivocation. For whereas	faith	signifieth the belief and	6, 388/ 3
not only restrain the	faith	unto the promises alone	6, 388/ 10
other articles of the	faith	, of which many be	6, 388/ 10
also abuse the word "	faith	" altogether, turning it slyly	6, 388/ 13
seem as though our	faith	were nothing else but	6, 388/ 15
this sophistical handling of	faith	is the thing that	6, 388/ 17
make men ween that	faith	betokeneth not belief, but	6, 388/ 19
James wist not what	faith	meant when he laid	6, 388/ 21
us, in their only	faith	, the comparison between them	6, 388/ 22
us believe that our	faith	were nothing but hope	6, 388/ 25
every man wotteth that	faith	and hope be two	6, 388/ 25
that hope is not	faith	but followeth faith in	6, 388/ 26

not faith but followeth	faith	in him that hath	6, 388/ 27
say no more that	faith	alone is sufficient, but	6, 388/ 32
they spoke that only	faith	was sufficient, they mean	6, 388/ 36
not of a dead	faith	that is without charity	6, 389/ 1
works, but a very	faith	that is quick and	6, 389/ 2
charity, and that such	faith	, he thought, was sufficient	6, 389/ 2
they call that thing	faith	only that is joined	6, 389/ 4
that they mean that	faith	which by charity worketh	6, 389/ 6
and not by only	faith	? How could they say	6, 389/ 9
they say that only	faith	sufficeth, if they should	6, 389/ 10
and good works, no	faith	sufficeth? For it were	6, 389/ 11
thing to say that	faith	alone sufficeth without good	6, 389/ 12
that without good works	faith	sufficeth nothing. And so	6, 389/ 13
sins (if belief and	faith	stand fast) be quite	6, 389/ 20
he saith, in that	faith	. "When this man was	6, 389/ 21
meaned not but that	faith	, if it should suffice	6, 389/ 25
it were no very	faith	, as a dead man	6, 389/ 26
merit cometh of our	faith	only, and no part	6, 389/ 29
us heaven for our	faith	only, and nothing for	6, 389/ 30
it not for our	faith	if we lack good	6, 389/ 31
anything but only our	faith	. And he said that	6, 389/ 33
they say that only	faith	causeth our salvation. "To	6, 389/ 34
any good works but	faith	only. And then why	6, 390/ 4
works be joined to	faith	, or why should God	6, 390/ 5
good works with our	faith	, but also that so	6, 390/ 9
that so we have	faith	, none evil works can	6, 390/ 9
he meaneth plainly that	faith	only, without any good	6, 390/ 10
to think that in	faith	and good works joined	6, 390/ 17
should be in the	faith	, and all the thanks	6, 390/ 19
be given to the	faith	, and right naught to	6, 390/ 19
Saint Paul: "Fides iustificat" (	Faith	justifieth). And "Credidit Abraam	6, 390/ 23
requireth nothing but only	faith	. "By all these texts	6, 391/ 2
our salvation came of	faith	, as Abraam was justified	6, 391/ 4
Abraam was justified by	faith	and not by his	6, 391/ 4
but that after the	faith	of Christ brought into	6, 391/ 11
of themselves, nor without	faith	; and that Christ freely	6, 391/ 16
us. Nor the first	faith	, nor the preaching thereof	6, 391/ 19
after the baptism the	faith	only shall save us	6, 391/ 26
of the commandments without	faith	, since Christ saith, "If	6, 391/ 33
no word of any	faith	. He saith also in	6, 391/ 36
texts that speak of	faith	, they might take a	6, 392/ 4
to say that without	faith	, or penance either, or	6, 392/ 5
ye say so of	faith	. For likewise as it	6, 392/ 8
it is understood that	faith	must needs go with	6, 392/ 9

works must walk with	faith	, and sorrow at heart	6, 392/ 13
good works, if the	faith	shall aught avail them	6, 392/ 14
the worse for our	faith	. And that this is	6, 392/ 17
together do prove that	faith	alone doth not suffice	6, 392/ 21
contrary, but that when	faith	and good works be	6, 392/ 23
cometh yet of our	faith	only, and nothing of	6, 392/ 25
the whole merit unto	faith	, and no part of	6, 392/ 30
reward with heaven except	faith	went with them, yet	6, 393/ 5
they were wrought in	faith	, he promiseth to reward	6, 393/ 6
works and not their	faith	only; and that so	6, 393/ 7
them that had by	faith	wrought wonders in his	6, 393/ 10
that be a man's	faith	never so great, yet	6, 393/ 13
works fail him, his	faith	shall fail of heaven	6, 393/ 14
he yet again that	faith	can never be without	6, 393/ 16
if a man have	faith	, his faith shall not	6, 393/ 17
man have faith, his	faith	shall not fail nor	6, 393/ 17
he wist well that	faith	or belief is not	6, 393/ 22
believed after your Lutheran	faith	should never let to	6, 393/ 27
live, for their only	faith	. Whereby it well appeareth	6, 393/ 31
have but half a	faith	. For ye believe God	6, 393/ 32
good virtues because their	faith	is very faint and	6, 394/ 1
a sure and undoubted	faith	, be in such dread	6, 394/ 2
side, that were their	faith	never so strong, yet	6, 394/ 5
folk out of the	faith	neither, which yet fall	6, 394/ 8
afraid for all his	faith	that he thrice prayed	6, 394/ 12
fell not from his	faith	, though he fell first	6, 394/ 17
tale to say that	faith	draweth always good works	6, 394/ 22
that ye say that	faith	is sufficient alone without	6, 394/ 24
very vain doctrine, that	faith	is alone sufficient to	6, 394/ 26
the use of reason	faith	be never without good	6, 394/ 28
our good works and	faith	be joined, yet might	6, 394/ 31
merit was in our	faith	, and nothing in man's	6, 394/ 32
merit cometh of our	faith	. "To this was answered	6, 395/ 3
and thought, believed that	faith	could not save us	6, 395/ 8
But ye said that	faith	was enough alone, because	6, 395/ 10
reward due to the	faith	only, and not to	6, 395/ 11
that ye think that	faith	always bringeth forth good	6, 395/ 15
no more is our	faith	sufficient of itself, but	6, 396/ 32
true that all the	faith	we have or can	6, 397/ 8
hath need of our	faith	. For he saith that	6, 397/ 17
hath need of our	faith	, and hath need that	6, 397/ 18
he needeth neither our	faith	nor our works. But	6, 397/ 20
set as well our	faith	as our deeds, which	6, 397/ 30
of infidels wrought without	faith	. For "sine fide impossibile	6, 398/ 12

est placere Deo" (without	faith	it is impossible to	6, 398/ 13
that in preaching that	faith	alone was sufficient for	6, 399/ 33
damned, for all his	faith	in Christ. For else	6, 400/ 23
and exhortations to the	faith	, if the hearers have	6, 403/ 17
to the obedience of	faith	and credence of the	6, 403/ 20
yet if his false	faith	be strong, he forceth	6, 403/ 30
preservation not of the	faith	only, but also of	6, 406/ 26
preserve and increase his	faith	among the people, as	6, 407/ 21
paynims would suffer the	faith	of Christ to be	6, 408/ 1
nothing mistrust that the	faith	of Christ should much	6, 408/ 5
and come to the	faith	of Christ, as came	6, 408/ 9
that part, and Christ's	faith	not there suffered to	6, 408/ 12
increasing of the Christian	faith	and winning of men's	6, 408/ 23
we mistrusted that his	faith	preached among other indifferently	6, 408/ 25
these gentlemen. "By my	faith	, Masters," quoth he, "yonder	6, 413/ 9
to fall from the	faith	and renay their baptism	6, 414/ 16
the renaying of their	faith	after, they might be	6, 416/ 18
to come to Christ's	faith	again. I would not	6, 416/ 23
right belief of the	faith	, weening that were the	6, 418/ 29
that were the very	faith	which he seeth his	6, 418/ 29
believe by God. "This	faith	was taught by Christ	6, 419/ 22
are written. And this	faith	should have been taught	6, 419/ 24
the articles of this	faith	had in men's hearts	6, 419/ 25
point of this Catholic	faith	which God hath taught	6, 419/ 31
the contrary of the	faith	, how good or how	6, 420/ 1
in hugger-mugger against the	faith	that all the church	6, 420/ 8
any truth of Christ's	faith	, forsaketh Christ. And then	6, 420/ 31
abide by the right	faith	that they taught, which	6, 421/ 5
books appeareth, the selfsame	faith	that we believe. And	6, 421/ 6
have abided by the	faith	to the death, that	6, 421/ 33
holy fathers of our	faith	, whom their books showeth	6, 422/ 3
a miracle that their	faith	and their lives hath	6, 422/ 6
new fantasies in our	faith	, because they would be	6, 423/ 22
is contrary to the	faith	and teaching of Christ's	6, 427/ 4
heaven. From whose firm	faith	joined with good works	6, 427/ 11
hath already fordone the	faith	, pulled down the churches	6, 427/ 31
twain fallen from the	faith	of Christ into the	6, 429/ 25
before. Howbeit, in good	faith	if ye will, we	6, 431/ 23
never they shall." "In	faith	, " quoth your friend, "as	6, 432/ 21
not heard it." "In	faith	, " quoth your friend, "and	6, 432/ 25
it. For in good	faith	, that they so believe	6, 433/ 10
Almain. And in good	faith	, they both expound it	6, 433/ 18
he seeth the right	faith	of Christ continued in	6, 433/ 20
died in the same	faith	that the church believeth	6, 434/ 22

the profession of that	faith	and those holy sacraments	6, 434/ 26
conserved and his right	faith	therein to be preserved	6, 435/ 11
may by the very	faith	of Christ's Catholic Church	6, 435/ 25
soul and our good	faithful	mind and setteth all	6, 43/ 32
hearing, firm credence, and	faithful	obedience to the church	6, 166/ 20
unum" (The multitude of	faithful	believing men were all	6, 191/ 19
and infidels be among	faithful	and well believing people	6, 195/ 11
and naughty men therein,	faithful	men out of it	6, 197/ 32
been unknown who were	faithful	in Samaria. And the	6, 199/ 19
well appear where his	faithful	flock remained -- as	6, 220/ 13
she like a good,	faithful	Christian woman loved no	6, 229/ 8
church or congregation of	faithful	and right believing people	6, 252/ 9
Was there also no	faithful	folk at all from	6, 253/ 3
written, as those good	faithful	folk did that believed	6, 254/ 4
Which thing, in so	faithful	a prince, is a	6, 326/ 22
had the mind in	faithful	wise to translate it	6, 331/ 29
confirmed faith, from which	faithful	body these other withering	6, 355/ 19
king, like a most	faithful	, virtuous, and most erudite	6, 362/ 4
them also that, being	faithful	Christians, they were so	6, 368/ 28
sure trust and a	faithful	hope that we have	6, 388/ 15
And that of his	faithful	chosen people that believe	6, 398/ 14
was meant of good,	faithful	folk that live virtuously	6, 400/ 18
prelates and the good	faithful	people did not in	6, 428/ 18
plainly showeth himself as	faithful	as he would seem	6, 432/ 8
our communication made you	faithfully	plain and full report	6, 26/ 19
never faileth them that	faithfully	trust in his promise	6, 34/ 16
to be true, so	faithfully	do report. If these	6, 63/ 24
that would well and	faithfully	translate it out of	6, 337/ 20
point, I assure you	faithfully	, there is no manner	6, 398/ 22
churches of two contrary	faiths	and both true, which	6, 242/ 27
he bade him walk	faitour	, and made him be	6, 87/ 2
harm happed sometimes to	fall	to divers of those	6, 9/ 6
rule men may soon	fall	into great errors in	6, 9/ 28
article of the faith	fall	in any damnable error	6, 11/ 26
caused the people to	fall	in to Luther's fond	6, 18/ 8
malice that the men	fall	to. The Ninth Chapter	6, 18/ 15
they have heard him	fall	in relapse. Finally he	6, 31/ 13
should, then should he	fall	in the contempt of	6, 45/ 18
away clean and clearly	fall	to naught. And this	6, 59/ 2
they, as we do,	fall	from the worship of	6, 73/ 9
the maledictions that shall	fall	thereupon, saying like mote	6, 96/ 26
cursed world, when we	fall	from him to other	6, 100/ 25
false miracles as we	fall	willfully to false gods	6, 100/ 31
of an importunate appetite	fall	for his little pleasure	6, 110/ 9

far soever his people	fall	from the use of	6, 110/ 11
promised suffer them to	fall	from the knowledge of	6, 110/ 12
and faith, howsoever we	fall	or how often soever	6, 110/ 20
either by good hap	fall	into the right understanding	6, 117/ 24
hath happed sometimes to	fall	to divers of those	6, 122/ 7
redargution that should sometimes	fall	to their part in	6, 122/ 30
doctors against them, they	fall	to the contempt and	6, 123/ 14
And yet ere he	fall	in hand with the	6, 127/ 11
will not fail to	fall	in rebellion toward her	6, 131/ 28
rule men may soon	fall	into great errors in	6, 133/ 1
him by and by	fall	to the squaring of	6, 135/ 32
than his Father, to	fall	into the sect and	6, 137/ 5
you) more likely, to	fall	into a false way	6, 138/ 6
to be done may	fall	in his church variety	6, 147/ 1
displeasure, and their damnation,	fall	in any false belief	6, 147/ 20
then shall he never	fall	in peril, but well	6, 152/ 27
he cannot fail to	fall	in worse errors and	6, 153/ 15
hap your staff to	fall	?" "Why not?" quoth he	6, 158/ 11
be feared lest we	fall	in the reproof that	6, 163/ 9
that, the whole church	fall	in one consent upon	6, 164/ 16
error (that ye might	fall	in by misunderstanding of	6, 165/ 34
fornication for sin may	fall	by frailty to fornication	6, 173/ 34
it at any time	fall	from true faith to	6, 179/ 5
have harm but not	fall	in error -- for	6, 181/ 7
in like peril to	fall	by false understanding into	6, 183/ 18
the Holy Ghost, to	fall	in error. And so	6, 185/ 21
article of the faith	fall	in any damnable error	6, 187/ 5
that seemed sometimes to	fall	between the texts of	6, 188/ 12
cannot be suffered to	fall	to superstition and idolatry	6, 189/ 3
of heresies and infidelity	fall	off from that body	6, 194/ 5
that will at last	fall	to sin and wretchedness	6, 197/ 27
And albeit some nations	fall	away, yet likewise as	6, 206/ 29
how many boughs soever	fall	from the tree, though	6, 206/ 30
the tree, though they	fall	more than be left	6, 207/ 1
by their sanctifying." "Then	fall	you," quoth I, "to	6, 238/ 31
any damnable error and	fall	in a false faith	6, 239/ 14
suffered of God to	fall	into any damnable error	6, 245/ 27
nor sure, if it	fall	on a good buckler	6, 255/ 3
at the first to	fall	into such a scrupulous	6, 257/ 17
come, and who shall	fall	in peril the makers	6, 262/ 22
person, peradventure innocent, should	fall	in peril of a	6, 262/ 29
of evil conscience fervently	fall	in thereto; but yet	6, 267/ 4
the peril that may	fall	in other"; and with	6, 282/ 12
as rooms and livings	fall	void to bestow them	6, 302/ 31

him otherwise must needs	fall	into such open follies	6, 308/ 10
likely to take a	fall	. But I think they	6, 308/ 20
all that empire to	fall	into heathen men's hands	6, 310/ 4
that he began to	fall	in fear of worldly	6, 327/ 3
their pleasure, and therewith	fall	themselves, and draw down	6, 335/ 34
a hundred heretics would	fall	in by their own	6, 340/ 21
great price, but also	fall	in plain contempt and	6, 348/ 15
lewd frere began to	fall	in the mischievous matters	6, 361/ 2
caused the people to	fall	into Luther's fond and	6, 368/ 2
to burst out and	fall	to open force and	6, 369/ 14
in the water, let	fall	and lost the cheese	6, 369/ 22
malice that the men	fall	to. "Sir," quoth your	6, 372/ 25
so saintly but they	fall	in cruelty when they	6, 372/ 31
in cruelty when they	fall	to war. And of	6, 372/ 31
naught. But they that	fall	in this sect wax	6, 373/ 2
so many people should	fall	to the following of	6, 374/ 14
ye find few that	fall	to that sect, but	6, 378/ 25
that soon after they	fall	into the contempt of	6, 378/ 26
and all your building	fall	. The apostle Paul in	6, 383/ 28
know it too, yet	fall	far from all hope	6, 388/ 29
faith neither, which yet	fall	into the breach of	6, 394/ 9
God's sufferance permitted to	fall	, is an occasion to	6, 401/ 5
by reason. But then	fall	the wretches to the	6, 405/ 2
and damned souls. Then	fall	they to railing and	6, 405/ 3
get so many to	fall	in to their sort	6, 405/ 14
heavy mischiefs would there	fall	, ere the way were	6, 405/ 30
as we suffer to	fall	to them we lose	6, 408/ 33
grief and incommmodity, to	fall	from the faith and	6, 414/ 16
should suffer them to	fall	in such point that	6, 414/ 25
For first, whereas they	fall	into heresy by pride	6, 416/ 13
then would many more	fall	thereto, of purpose to	6, 416/ 15
are good indeed, or	fall	into the favor of	6, 418/ 5
have all the world	fall	to the same sect	6, 418/ 9
right way do rather	fall	thereto of a lewd	6, 419/ 5
jeopardy that he might	fall	into by the maintenance	6, 420/ 27
rebelled against all rulers,	fall	to fight among themselves	6, 427/ 36
should not fail to	fall	into many sore and	6, 430/ 20
it that vicious folk	fall	to the favor of	6, 433/ 2
those withered branches be	fallen	. The Third Chapter The	6, 12/ 7
not cut off nor	fallen	off by heresies, be	6, 12/ 22
the people so far	fallen	from God that they	6, 18/ 18
prone to new fantasies,	fallen	into Luther's sect. And	6, 34/ 30
the world in effect	fallen	from knowledge or belief	6, 72/ 24
the church of Christ	fallen	in that error that	6, 110/ 17

by, they have first	fallen	to the dispraise and	6, 123/ 7
this faith never have	fallen	out of Christian folk's	6, 144/ 4
happed that there was	fallen	in communication the story	6, 157/ 2
those withered branches be	fallen	. "That none of all	6, 192/ 29
in by faith, or	fallen	off by open profession	6, 194/ 23
before actual excommunication, and	fallen	off the body of	6, 194/ 32
children of Israel were	fallen	to idolatry and worshipped	6, 198/ 27
not cut off nor	fallen	off by heresies, be	6, 206/ 13
these branches of heretics	fallen	from the church --	6, 207/ 11
wherein he was now	fallen	. " The Third Chapter The	6, 259/ 32
of covenants or contracts. % "	Fallen	?" quoth your friend. "What	6, 260/ 5
judged that he was	fallen	in them or not	6, 260/ 7
And since they be	fallen	from God and his	6, 266/ 25
mares, here were we	fallen	in a great question	6, 274/ 27
how far be folk	fallen	from the good mind	6, 287/ 12
his eyes would have	fallen	out of his head	6, 322/ 4
his eyes would have	fallen	in their laps, there	6, 322/ 22
and delight in newfangleness,	fallen	in and increased the	6, 338/ 35
Spain would feign himself	fallen	in love of his	6, 371/ 20
see people so far	fallen	from God that they	6, 374/ 8
world once ruffled and	fallen	in a wildness, how	6, 405/ 28
had they never indeed	fallen	so sore to force	6, 406/ 23
was like to have	fallen	in by those heresies	6, 410/ 1
country, finding them twain	fallen	from the faith of	6, 429/ 25
upon which side only	falleth	the fault and peril	6, 264/ 4
times in the day	falleth	the righteous man, and	6, 395/ 25
or as a stone	falleth	downward and the smoke	6, 404/ 6
faith which he findeth	falling	and decayed in that	6, 61/ 9
and all this by	falling	to follow men's glosses	6, 100/ 28
be served by our	falling	from the worship of	6, 188/ 4
did when that Samary,	falling	to idolatry, the right	6, 220/ 14
of the Apostles. Who,	falling	in sleep while the	6, 259/ 15
and the stone of	falling	and ruin to all	6, 340/ 26
told, but watered with	FALSE	glosses, and altered from	6, 29/ 5
heretic that said all	FALSE	. Nor the devil himself	6, 30/ 19
common cloak of a	FALSE	crime, that where they	6, 30/ 22
also if a few	FALSE	witnesses shall after such	6, 31/ 12
it be (under the	FALSE	name of heretics) the	6, 32/ 1
he was either by	FALSE	depositions of wrongful witness	6, 33/ 8
were they never so	FALSE	indeed, seeming honest and	6, 36/ 24
wit, the idols of	FALSE	gods -- for that	6, 45/ 6
forbidden to worship any	FALSE	gods. And therefore where	6, 45/ 21
Thou shalt have no	FALSE	gods). And it is	6, 45/ 24
and idol of any	FALSE	paynim, nor with honor	6, 45/ 30

of old, under the	FALSE	name of gods, present	6, 52/ 14
our Savior reproved all	FALSE	worship, as was used	6, 58/ 16
show them to be	FALSE	and impossible. For in	6, 64/ 34
among them a thousand	FALSE	gods, yet all that	6, 72/ 28
and idols and very	FALSE	gods. But surely both	6, 73/ 17
been done by their	FALSE	gods, but assigneth them	6, 76/ 25
more easily conspire a	FALSE	tale." "They be," quoth	6, 83/ 32
parish, may devise some	FALSE	fellow feigning himself to	6, 85/ 22
bring to knowledge the	FALSE	miracles whereby certain freres	6, 88/ 33
God always bringeth such	FALSE	miracles to light." "Nay	6, 88/ 35
brought to light the	FALSE	famed miracle of the	6, 89/ 2
of those miracles be	FALSE	? For while there is	6, 89/ 6
ye precisely know for	FALSE	, ye be not sure	6, 89/ 7
them ourselves proved plainly	FALSE	; and yet told for	6, 89/ 29
true, and so many	FALSE	shrews to affirm it	6, 89/ 30
knew some for very	FALSE	, would ye therefore think	6, 91/ 12
If ye find some	FALSE	flatterers that long seemed	6, 91/ 16
or the other is	FALSE	and one body mistaken	6, 98/ 18
the one place be	FALSE	and feigned, or else	6, 98/ 22
beggars in feigning of	FALSE	miracles. Look what devotion	6, 99/ 35
make us lean to	FALSE	miracles as we fall	6, 100/ 31
we fall willfully to	FALSE	gods? Thus say they	6, 100/ 31
trust to prove it	FALSE	, the butt we shot	6, 101/ 24
other thing not only	FALSE	, but also displeasing to	6, 111/ 18
they were but men's	FALSE	glosses against God's true	6, 121/ 1
had confessed it for	FALSE	. And thus he held	6, 125/ 23
of their errors or	FALSE	denying of their own	6, 125/ 33
godhead, to devise such	FALSE	glosses as they did	6, 137/ 7
to fall into a	FALSE	way than find out	6, 138/ 6
misbelief and of a	FALSE	erroneous faith. As if	6, 147/ 14
damnation, fall in any	FALSE	belief in any such	6, 147/ 20
the truth, because the	FALSE	part might hap to	6, 156/ 20
that would believe the	FALSE	part go to the	6, 156/ 24
their opinion erroneous and	FALSE	, ye would have believed	6, 161/ 9
it be true or	FALSE	?" "So it seemeth," quoth	6, 165/ 12
other must needs be	FALSE	, and that as I	6, 170/ 2
other must needs be	FALSE	, ye will then grant	6, 170/ 26
that the scripture were	FALSE	." "This is," quoth I	6, 171/ 2
believed them to be	FALSE	, though ye so knew	6, 174/ 20
did once by a	FALSE	shrew. He swore that	6, 176/ 28
from true faith to	FALSE	errors and heresies? The	6, 179/ 6
be there that have	FALSE	inscriptions, and are not	6, 180/ 11
beginning been known for	FALSE	and yet hath after	6, 181/ 3
quoth he, "of some	FALSE	book, reputed of holy	6, 183/ 11

church to take a	FALSE	devised book for holy	6, 183/ 14
peril to fall by	FALSE	understanding into like errors	6, 183/ 19
as they might by	FALSE	writings?" "Yes, that they	6, 183/ 19
more. For in a	FALSE	book mistaken for scripture	6, 183/ 22
great occasion to believe	FALSE	errors written in the	6, 183/ 25
them to take a	FALSE	sentence for true, than	6, 184/ 5
than to take a	FALSE	book for scripture. And	6, 184/ 5
which if it were	FALSE	were damnable, ye must	6, 184/ 33
therefore whoso profeseth a	FALSE	belief, let him be	6, 194/ 30
introduction of infidelity and	FALSE	belief. And this ground	6, 196/ 15
a wrong belief and	FALSE	heresy, and after, turn	6, 197/ 5
books of scripture among	FALSE	sects, but would look	6, 201/ 10
way were true) as	FALSE	as they. Where be	6, 201/ 15
such churches have a	FALSE	opinion that every man	6, 201/ 35
too, yet this heresy,	FALSE	as it is, will	6, 202/ 1
such a fond and	FALSE	end must they needs	6, 204/ 31
also been declared for	FALSE	heresy by the whole	6, 210/ 12
the one place be	FALSE	or done by the	6, 217/ 18
true and some were	FALSE	, yet the worship that	6, 218/ 19
were true and which	FALSE	, then would ye worship	6, 218/ 23
true, and tread the	FALSE	under foot." "That is	6, 218/ 24
wit, a thing damnable,	FALSE	, and feigned. "Wherein as	6, 224/ 20
if he found it	FALSE	, as he verily thought	6, 228/ 7
and fall in a	FALSE	faith. And therewith remember	6, 239/ 14
of old time also	FALSE	doctors and miracles falsely	6, 240/ 20
the steps of the	FALSE	priests' feet find out	6, 240/ 33
vanquished by miracle the	FALSE	prophets of Baal. And	6, 241/ 1
break in pieces the	FALSE	idols in sight of	6, 241/ 3
by plain miracle the	FALSE	miracles whereby men were	6, 241/ 5
old holy doctors were	FALSE	, and their doctrine untrue	6, 241/ 8
the sects of heresies	FALSE	?" "Yes," quoth he. "Who	6, 242/ 3
of them that be	FALSE	?" "It is," quoth he	6, 242/ 6
all lie that be	FALSE	, than that company that	6, 242/ 7
the true part." "Then	FALSE	and feigned miracles," quoth	6, 242/ 9
that among all the	FALSE	sects of heretics, where	6, 242/ 15
of heretics, where such	FALSE	stuff should be by	6, 242/ 15
they were," quoth I, "	FALSE	marvels only done by	6, 242/ 20
the truth of a	FALSE	faith; and that is	6, 242/ 25
very church but a	FALSE	sect of heretics, which	6, 242/ 31
that sect not a	FALSE	sect but the true	6, 243/ 1
there be so many	FALSE	sects and but one	6, 243/ 5
more, since of the	FALSE	and lying sects be	6, 243/ 8
a miracle; nor as	FALSE	as they be themselves	6, 243/ 20
token whereby all these	FALSE	sects of them may	6, 244/ 5

apostles' days have taught	FALSE	errors and led his	6, 244/ 32
and agree can be	FALSE	or untrue? Among which	6, 245/ 16
whom they persuade with	FALSE	suggestions to conceive an	6, 256/ 8
was his writing as	FALSE	as God is true	6, 256/ 16
since their sects be	FALSE	, lies be for them	6, 256/ 21
the matters were plain	FALSE	heresies, and the holders	6, 256/ 25
have proved and reproved	FALSE	in his faith to	6, 261/ 10
of so slight and	FALSE	fellows for a proof	6, 261/ 19
ready enough to bear	FALSE	witness. And yet God	6, 261/ 26
though the witness were	FALSE	and would lie, yet	6, 261/ 29
fear of subornation and	FALSE	instruction of witness (a	6, 265/ 32
wot that heresies be	FALSE	belief and factious ways	6, 266/ 22
deposing the contrary, the	FALSE	preacher may be bold	6, 266/ 30
that all together was	FALSE	, and that they lied	6, 272/ 10
he had, like a	FALSE	foolish knave, lost his	6, 276/ 4
all they might be	FALSE	, yet could there none	6, 276/ 11
he swore true or	FALSE	, and therefore they cannot	6, 278/ 12
of his fault and	FALSE	defense of himself cannot	6, 279/ 5
too, that for a	FALSE	hope of his own	6, 280/ 6
swear and then say	FALSE	, which every man must	6, 284/ 9
true silver groat a	FALSE	copper groat is nevertheless	6, 285/ 12
so much the more	FALSE	in how much it	6, 285/ 14
would he with his	FALSE	translation make the people	6, 290/ 31
-- which is plain	FALSE	, for many have done	6, 308/ 35
be they never so	FALSE	, to stand on twelve	6, 325/ 22
in his name any	FALSE	matter be maintained, gave	6, 326/ 20
whether our faith were	FALSE	or true, we should	6, 346/ 11
men to give his	FALSE	fables harkening against God's	6, 346/ 24
infecting them with their	FALSE	devilish heresies besides. For	6, 347/ 29
he taketh the same	FALSE	feigned lie for a	6, 350/ 17
as it is as	FALSE	as he that said	6, 350/ 20
of the Mass is	FALSE	." "Item, that the host	6, 353/ 29
avaunting of his own	FALSE	boast and praise, that	6, 364/ 35
the madness of such	FALSE	and foolish heretics, as	6, 365/ 16
vowed once to their	FALSE	gods, and rather chose	6, 375/ 17
and also to the	FALSE	idols under the name	6, 375/ 30
devil with lying and	FALSE	forswearing than to be	6, 379/ 19
church had hitherto preached	FALSE	. And also ye must	6, 380/ 31
And therefore it was	FALSE	that he had said	6, 382/ 18
that it is also	FALSE	that he said that	6, 382/ 22
and make your foundation	FALSE	, and all your building	6, 383/ 28
down and tell a	FALSE	tale. But he said	6, 384/ 9
heaven to preach a	FALSE	faith. And therefore might	6, 384/ 21
down and teach a	FALSE	faith. But faith may	6, 384/ 31

they might take a	FALSE	gloss and color to	6, 392/ 4
or rather like a	FALSE	shepherd's dog, that would	6, 399/ 17
should follow upon this	FALSE	opinion, if God accept	6, 400/ 24
by himself -- this	FALSE	opinion is, as the	6, 402/ 23
into poison. For this	FALSE	error once taken for	6, 403/ 11
And yet if his	FALSE	faith be strong, he	6, 403/ 30
defend their folly and	FALSE	heresy by force. And	6, 405/ 16
shalt find him double	FALSE	. For neither shalt thou	6, 420/ 21
rapaces" (Beware of the	FALSE	prophets that come to	6, 421/ 23
since that they by	FALSE	doctrine labor to devour	6, 421/ 24
many such, believe any	FALSE	heretic and feigning hypocrite	6, 422/ 2
not suffering that their	FALSE	forswearing should stand them	6, 422/ 18
other old heretics. Whose	FALSE	opinions have been, long	6, 423/ 24
in hatred under the	FALSE	accusation of cruelty, do	6, 428/ 27
of the truth, seeing	FALSE	Antichrist proving his preaching	6, 435/ 2
our ears from the	FALSE	enchantments of all these	6, 435/ 24
the truth of such	falsehood	to light, with examples	6, 7/ 13
concerning the truth or	falsehood	of his opinions, save	6, 17/ 23
the truth of such	falsehood	to light, with examples	6, 85/ 18
wisely found out the	falsehood	of that blyson beggar	6, 88/ 18
bring ever shortly such	falsehood	and faiterly to light	6, 88/ 31
and make open their	falsehood	as himself said of	6, 90/ 35
over the faiterly and	falsehood	that is therein used	6, 99/ 34
would either bring the	falsehood	to light or soon	6, 241/ 26
but also, their confessed	falsehood	considered, a very clear	6, 243/ 23
in himself for the	falsehood	of other folk?" "That	6, 272/ 14
is a very foolish	falsehood	, imagined of his own	6, 350/ 7
concerning the truth or	falsehood	of his opinions, save	6, 360/ 36
they could perceive his	falsehood	, and then hath since	6, 368/ 15
with much work that	falsehood	of their cloaked collusion	6, 399/ 29
Christ's apostles for the	falsehood	of Judas, or so	6, 418/ 8
not help, but their	falsehood	and perjury proved in	6, 422/ 11
we certainly knew some	falsely	feigned, yet were that	6, 7/ 20
we certainly knew some	falsely	feigned, yet were that	6, 91/ 5
But now if they	falsely	should understand the true	6, 183/ 29
truly and the bad	falsely	; and that all the	6, 210/ 10
false doctors and miracles	falsely	feigned, were there not	6, 240/ 21
as for heretics which	falsely	feign themselves to be	6, 243/ 35
that the church was	falsely	wrought. So was in	6, 258/ 12
did, why should he	falsely	confess a fault in	6, 272/ 13
his fault, that lieth	falsely	still, and falsely forswearth	6, 278/ 9
lieth falsely still, and	falsely	forswearth himself?" % "The church	6, 278/ 9
might have reasonable cause	falsely	to defame him. And	6, 282/ 29
and noted wrong and	falsely	translated above a thousand	6, 285/ 20

that they defame them	falsely	. For he saith plainly	6, 313/ 25
it if he would	falsely	have feigned such heinous	6, 329/ 3
of Matthew, "Attendite a	falsis	prophetis, qui veniunt ad	6, 421/ 21
Maledictus homo qui neglegit	famam	suam" (Accursed is that	6, 281/ 13
not believe a common	fame	of this miracle and	6, 77/ 16
a frere of good	fame	, hearing their confessions at	6, 83/ 21
never have quenched the	fame	thereof, as well appeareth	6, 243/ 2
him, either by common	fame	or other information, with	6, 282/ 21
to light the false	famed	miracle of the priests	6, 89/ 2
bold to common in	familiar	manner with such as	6, 23/ 1
time with me in	familiar	communication, whereof some part	6, 24/ 28
found the priest over	familiar	with his wife, and	6, 69/ 19
honor because of his	familiar	goodness. And if ye	6, 81/ 27
that the very strange	familiar	fashion thereof may to	6, 138/ 16
so reported, as his	familiar	friends, whether would he	6, 218/ 31
unreproved. If they be	familiar	, we call them light	6, 296/ 13
of priests and so	familiar	among us. Which thing	6, 301/ 2
they said, among his	familiar	friends, that he trusted	6, 326/ 32
of evil spirits and	familiarity	with devils -- being	6, 55/ 26
that upon boldness of	familiarity	with himself we disdain	6, 215/ 21
that he vouchsafeth so	familiarly	in small things to	6, 81/ 24
dearth of corn and	famine	of people, that some	6, 41/ 3
his noble and most	famous	book objecteth against Luther	6, 11/ 17
which is not greatly	famous	for any miracles; but	6, 79/ 8
his noble and most	famous	book objecteth against Luther	6, 183/ 1
noble prince of most	famous	memory, King Henry the	6, 409/ 25
book, framed after their	fantasies	, which when I would	6, 22/ 24
such as for their	fantasies	like to ask me	6, 23/ 2
sometimes prone to new	fantasies	, fallen into Luther's sect	6, 34/ 30
men to devise new	fantasies	in our faith, because	6, 423/ 21
to bring forth new	fantasies	, but maketh also many	6, 423/ 32
solitary, we call them	fantastic	. If they be sad	6, 296/ 14
have such a fond	fantasy	of mine own, that	6, 84/ 30
if they cast a	fantasy	to any that they	6, 106/ 4
shall have no great	fantasy	to follow them." "Well	6, 309/ 33
barbarous, is but a	fantasy	. For so is, as	6, 337/ 22
to their own frantic	fantasy	. Which dissolute living they	6, 427/ 26
yet follow that, as	far	as the necessity of	6, 8/ 26
the clergy is therein	far	from the fault that	6, 16/ 18
see the people so	far	fallen from God that	6, 18/ 18
specialties whereof do so	far	forth in the first	6, 21/ 11
finished I found very	far	from that point and	6, 21/ 18
part; which I so	far	forth have followed, that	6, 24/ 8
I make you as	far	forth as concerneth any	6, 27/ 16

good, honest, virtuous man,	far	from ambition and desire	6, 28/ 13
a sore thing and	far	unreasonable, that poor, simple	6, 31/ 7
that the clergy seemeth	far	out of all good	6, 31/ 16
his matters. In so	far	forth that he would	6, 32/ 5
and understanding thereof as	far	as he might perceive	6, 34/ 3
were in their living	far	worse than devils, yet	6, 36/ 16
as good wits, being	far	better learned, using in	6, 38/ 25
him and his acts,	far	more plain and more	6, 40/ 4
saith not fully so	far	as ye rehearse, howbeit	6, 43/ 34
if I be too	far	from you to tell	6, 46/ 25
high devilish pride, and	far	passing the envy of	6, 48/ 11
as ye say, so	far	from all frame of	6, 53/ 17
more earnest and a	far	more godly thing. And	6, 55/ 10
do live all heavenly,	far	out of all fleshly	6, 58/ 31
all fleshly company, as	far	from all occasion of	6, 58/ 32
say the truth, as	far	as we be yet	6, 64/ 28
much amiss nor very	far	from the point. But	6, 64/ 29
them things that seem	far	against reason because they	6, 66/ 3
reason because they be	far	above reason, whereof we	6, 66/ 4
strange, and seeming so	far	against nature and reason	6, 66/ 16
the first man, as	far	as men have heard	6, 66/ 28
fair water. In so	far	forth that when the	6, 66/ 31
brought into belief too	far	. As a good fellow	6, 67/ 1
indeed be done so	far	forth that when ye	6, 70/ 25
ye go now very	far	wide; for neither doth	6, 74/ 26
seemed me never so	far	unlikely, yet if ye	6, 78/ 29
to the Rhodes." "So	far	?" quoth he. "Nay, yet	6, 84/ 23
not, than go so	far	therefor." "I am well	6, 84/ 24
much people abused so	far	, that they would not	6, 88/ 11
never have been so	far	abused. For both might	6, 88/ 23
done so openly, so	far	from all cause of	6, 92/ 31
ye would be as	far	out of all doubt	6, 94/ 15
shots shall be so	far	too feeble to bear	6, 95/ 2
known ere this so	far	from the belief of	6, 95/ 13
that matter is indeed	far	otherwise, for the people	6, 98/ 28
prelates should command, as	far	as was commanded in	6, 104/ 9
of God, which how	far	soever his people fall	6, 110/ 10
as much and as	far	lacketh his right belief	6, 111/ 31
yet follow that, as	far	as the necessity of	6, 116/ 17
or must we as	far	forth as concerneth the	6, 117/ 16
mistake no part, as	far	as necessarily concerneth our	6, 117/ 18
thereto, and therefore as	far	as toucheth the necessity	6, 118/ 22
understanding of scripture, as	far	as longeth for our	6, 118/ 28
of scripture in as	far	forth as longeth to	6, 120/ 22

and faith, and yet	far	from all, which (as	6, 144/ 10
find in them things	far	above his reach, far	6, 144/ 17
far above his reach,	far	too profound to pierce	6, 144/ 18
by reason thereof they	far	the better understood those	6, 144/ 21
thereupon goeth he so	far	forth that no scripture	6, 149/ 2
in worse errors and	far	more jeopardous than any	6, 153/ 16
I believe God alone	far	better than them all	6, 154/ 8
seemed they never so	far	unlikely nor never so	6, 154/ 16
unlikely nor never so	far	impossible, I neither should	6, 154/ 17
your way is surely	far	from the worst. But	6, 158/ 5
for the contrary, so	far	forth that when each	6, 160/ 15
that way that as	far	as ye see God	6, 160/ 23
he hath therefore so	far	inspired the old holy	6, 166/ 24
grace is not so	far	worn out yet but	6, 167/ 30
devotion hotter, their number	far	greater, their time continued	6, 171/ 31
of holy scripture so	far	forth at the leastwise	6, 172/ 10
Except reason be so	far	out of credence with	6, 176/ 25
many of them not	far	under many of us	6, 177/ 18
of holy scripture as	far	as shall be requisite	6, 178/ 28
give his church so	far	forth the understanding of	6, 182/ 30
is," quoth he, "as	far	as I remember, the	6, 189/ 5
vanished quite away, so	far	forth, that of all	6, 191/ 28
the church of Christ	far	above, and begin it	6, 193/ 9
goeth their frame as	far	wide from the place	6, 196/ 31
the idol Baal so	far	forth that it seemed	6, 198/ 28
the matter unransacked, as	far	as we can any	6, 210/ 20
in this matter as	far	as we can both	6, 210/ 25
I am sure as	far	as ever Luther found	6, 210/ 26
sundry countries, and very	far	asunder, called upon at	6, 213/ 1
yet should we be	far	from any conceiving in	6, 213/ 12
and both twain as	far	from me as each	6, 213/ 17
many men's ears, standing	far	asunder, hath like difficulty	6, 213/ 21
see and hear things	far	distant from us, and	6, 213/ 30
and from sundry places	far	distant asunder, marvel we	6, 213/ 31
doing the same, as	far	pass and exceed us	6, 213/ 34
whole in two places	far	asunder, or else the	6, 217/ 12
sometimes as be full	far	there from? I dare	6, 218/ 3
words, I say, go	far	wide from all such	6, 220/ 4
the right way so	far	forth that he boldly	6, 224/ 4
sir, all this is	far	from the great sore	6, 226/ 9
to run somewhat too	far	if the smiths will	6, 233/ 26
ween that ye were	far	from all believing in	6, 234/ 15
you divers wise as	far	impossible. But now for	6, 242/ 32
him, their miracles as	far	as I can hear	6, 243/ 33

point aforesaid, be as	far	as I can see	6, 246/ 4
thought the clergy therein	far	out of right order	6, 247/ 23
dread, he fell as	far	to the contrary. And	6, 257/ 31
for sufficient in a	far	slighter matter. Somewhat ye	6, 262/ 31
but therein ye go	far	wide. For the chief	6, 262/ 33
speak of, we stand	far	in another case. For	6, 264/ 18
so honest, and so	far	from all suspicion of	6, 265/ 4
and yours be not	far	asunder. For since all	6, 267/ 13
quoth I, "for as	far	as they went, but	6, 267/ 27
but they went not	far	enough." "Ah," quoth he	6, 267/ 27
university, did not proceed	far	in the matter against	6, 268/ 18
his handwriting, then as	far	as I have heard	6, 270/ 3
your errand answered as	far	as toucheth his abjuration	6, 277/ 3
law for favor so	far	stretched forth that the	6, 277/ 8
which ye alleged, be	far	from this point. For	6, 282/ 27
be well proved, how	far	wrong went the man	6, 284/ 14
quoth he. "But how	far	be folk fallen from	6, 287/ 12
great things into so	far	the worse, and that	6, 287/ 31
many things more, as	far	out of tune as	6, 290/ 17
things for unlearned folk	far	more strange and perilous	6, 294/ 18
I would say further)	far	able to overmatch number	6, 295/ 23
the clergy naught is	far	the worse because he	6, 298/ 30
for his clergy very	far	the better, and his	6, 298/ 32
himself and all other	far	the more available. The	6, 298/ 33
so impenitent and so	far	from all purpose of	6, 299/ 15
much misliked him so	far	that he had been	6, 300/ 11
friend, "methink they go	far	therein to say that	6, 309/ 17
professed chastity, is as	far	against reason as if	6, 313/ 1
they be, and as	far	worse than we as	6, 313/ 15
the clergy is therein	far	from the fault that	6, 314/ 8
hath ever taken it	far	otherwise that ever I	6, 316/ 12
matter men be so	far	abused to report it	6, 316/ 19
to report it so	far	wrong. "This groweth," quoth	6, 316/ 20
to be burned, as	far	as ever I could	6, 317/ 17
hath told you tales	far	from the truth." "In	6, 319/ 8
likelihood said somewhat too	far	, and was much amazed	6, 322/ 3
quoth he. "For as	far	as I can hear	6, 327/ 34
so seemed it, as	far	as I could wit	6, 329/ 28
them whom we find	far	better. Which maketh them	6, 332/ 5
For they begin as	far	as our first father	6, 332/ 30
of God that it	far	exceedeth in many places	6, 335/ 6
to do. And then	far	more unable must he	6, 335/ 15
all the words, as	far	as I perceive, of	6, 337/ 7
words, be yet as	far	from the perceiving of	6, 338/ 25

them probable be so	far	from reason and truth	6, 347/ 9
and truth and so	far	against the right understanding	6, 347/ 9
use, and finally, so	far	stretcheth all-thing against good	6, 347/ 12
friend, "these things be	far	out of course." "Ye	6, 354/ 26
went never yet so	far	as Luther and Tyndale	6, 359/ 29
out with folly so	far	from himself, that in	6, 363/ 17
toward them withdrawn, so	far	forth that he could	6, 367/ 31
city. And finally so	far	went it forward that	6, 369/ 13
great cities, is so	far	forth grown that finally	6, 369/ 33
that went therein so	far	, and especially in such	6, 373/ 6
we see people so	far	fallen from God that	6, 374/ 8
were the things so	far	out of all frame	6, 378/ 12
seem right honest and	far	from his manner of	6, 378/ 17
his own handwriting so	far	forth come to light	6, 379/ 22
writeth in this manner	far	other wise. For he	6, 380/ 33
them, yet undone, so	far	forth worketh to his	6, 382/ 20
it too, yet fall	far	from all hope thereof	6, 388/ 29
only; and that so	far	forth that it appeareth	6, 393/ 7
this matter to be	far	other than ye said	6, 395/ 6
sect of Luther, as	far	as ye knew and	6, 395/ 8
to be verified in	far	the most part of	6, 395/ 18
that had liefer travel	far	off and sell for	6, 398/ 2
surely it is so	far	against all holy scripture	6, 402/ 25
scripture well understood, so	far	against all natural reason	6, 402/ 26
and that Christ so	far	abhorred all such violence	6, 406/ 13
sufferance and patience, so	far	forth that folk thought	6, 406/ 18
to prosper and so	far	forth to proceed, that	6, 413/ 34
defend each other from	far	the more peril and	6, 415/ 19
pulled up, there shall	far	the fewer have lust	6, 416/ 8
For they be so	far	waxen crooked that seldom	6, 417/ 5
which have taught us	far	the contrary. For they	6, 421/ 4
we believe. And so	far	forth abide they thereby	6, 421/ 6
to long to seem	far	better learned than they	6, 423/ 33
also in many things	far	passed his master, running	6, 424/ 29
and simple souls so	far	into wrong ways, that	6, 426/ 32
and Sapphira for a	far	smaller matter, that is	6, 429/ 6
to make, besides the	far	passing spiritual hurts that	6, 430/ 17
lade us with a	fardel	full of men's laws	6, 105/ 15
sat, did lay great	fardels	and fast bound them	6, 104/ 27
as heartily well to	fare	as you would all	6, 27/ 27
for help, and so	fare	like necromancers that put	6, 55/ 6
with her masters, and	fare	sometimes as she were	6, 131/ 26
I ween ye will	fare	by reason as one	6, 176/ 27
did. Ye would rather	fare	like another, that when	6, 234/ 8

saw priest or clerk	fare	the better therefor, or	6, 234/ 27
on our own, and	fare	as Aesop saith in	6, 295/ 35
show us. But we	fare	as do the ravens	6, 296/ 22
we be like to	fare	much the worse for	6, 392/ 16
that guise began, they	fare	as did once an	6, 412/ 23
say she lived and	fared	well and was a	6, 88/ 4
without faith. For it	fared	by them as it	6, 252/ 22
by them as it	fareth	now by us, that	6, 252/ 22
few all the world	fareth	the better, and is	6, 298/ 25
for malice that he	fareth	as though he heard	6, 424/ 31
Saint Loy was a	farrier	, it is no great	6, 232/ 35
whereof four make a	farthing	; such goodly causes find	6, 51/ 17
and in what manner	fashion	, albeit I mistrusted not	6, 21/ 21
now we make the	fashion	of Christendom to seem	6, 31/ 29
superstitious demeanor and fond	fashion	of jugglery. Nor the	6, 56/ 9
meditation a form and	fashion	thereof in his heart	6, 56/ 21
in such manner and	fashion	that it cannot be	6, 74/ 15
to feign, and the	fashion	itself too strange for	6, 93/ 36
worship him in that	fashion	that they call latria	6, 98/ 3
one. So that whatsoever	fashion	of worshipping of latria	6, 98/ 8
yet some shape and	fashion	after man -- but	6, 98/ 11
themselves in as religious	fashion	and as fervent affection	6, 99/ 11
people speak of this	fashion	in their pains and	6, 99/ 25
the very strange familiar	fashion	thereof may to good	6, 138/ 16
many things of another	fashion	. And for all that	6, 138/ 26
the day, manner, and	fashion	of the final judgment	6, 146/ 16
faith in one constant	fashion	derived from the beginning	6, 200/ 8
third is the superstitious	fashion	of worship with desire	6, 230/ 5
none offence in such	fashion	to offer up a	6, 234/ 30
thing of such a	fashion	that it would be	6, 241/ 23
is in the superstitious	fashion	that their own folly	6, 258/ 14
also forasmuch as that	fashion	were in a civil	6, 263/ 30
place that form and	fashion	of judgment that may	6, 264/ 1
it was a favorable	fashion	of abjuration, and so	6, 279/ 11
read still in that	fashion	?" "Nay, in good faith	6, 287/ 24
but nothing of such	fashion	. For ye shall understand	6, 314/ 22
not always of one	fashion	; but sometimes as God	6, 336/ 21
from all face and	fashion	of Christendom into a	6, 370/ 3
yet was their outward	fashion	of living so honest	6, 374/ 31
some spiritual form and	fashion	of their Christian living	6, 375/ 1
time by leisure to	fashion	and frame them better	6, 378/ 29
little fruit in that	fashion	. For first, whereas they	6, 416/ 13
this realm after the	fashion	of Switzerland or Saxony	6, 427/ 29
wretches so many diverse	fashions	of exquisite cruelties that	6, 372/ 3

could not consume gold	fast	enough, the gilding of	6, 51/ 7
reckon so sure and	fast	, and therewith so plain	6, 62/ 15
of the faith, lean	fast	unto belief for any	6, 95/ 26
lay great fardels and	fast	bound them on other	6, 104/ 28
then so full and	fast	a purpose of perpetual	6, 151/ 5
hand, and hold that	fast	and search the way	6, 152/ 22
and a gloss as	fast	for yours as ye	6, 156/ 14
albeit ye be now	fast	and sure in the	6, 156/ 27
one and hold it	fast	, doubting nothing but God	6, 158/ 18
to that man as	fast	as ye could?" "Very	6, 159/ 32
them flock together so	fast	, that they should soon	6, 190/ 6
themselves so sure and	fast	, that they perceive well	6, 196/ 17
But they shall as	fast	confirm the worship of	6, 199/ 32
last to call as	fast	for help unto the	6, 233/ 35
standing still sure and	fast	, we shall see somewhat	6, 239/ 22
to the giving of	fast	and firm credence to	6, 254/ 34
in their hands made	fast	upon long steels and	6, 275/ 7
faith, they wondered as	fast	thereon as though they	6, 297/ 11
Christ in their former,	fast	confirmed faith, from which	6, 355/ 18
and a cord tied	fast	unto his privy members	6, 371/ 4
belief and faith stand	fast	) be quite absorbed and	6, 389/ 20
scripture in Bedlam as	fast	as they both in	6, 433/ 17
teach us vice as	fast	as ever the other	6, 434/ 7
and preached, but also	fasted	, watched, prayed and wore	6, 44/ 14
in some places sung	faster	than I can say	6, 258/ 37
should sing matins no	faster	than ye say them	6, 259/ 2
them in, and no	faster	." "Surely," quoth I, "for	6, 302/ 32
make him run the	faster	forward in virtue because	6, 401/ 12
images, goodly song, fleshly	fasting	, and all the rabble	6, 43/ 29
in mockage. And the	fasting	which they set at	6, 44/ 17
not them to watching,	fasting	, praying, preaching, walking, hunger	6, 106/ 15
cast off prayer and	fasting	, and all such goodly	6, 348/ 13
else. For as for	fasting	, prayer, and such other	6, 368/ 26
contempt of prayer and	fasting	and of all good	6, 378/ 26
good works -- alms,	fasting	or any such other	6, 381/ 27
they live so virtuously,	fasting	and giving their good	6, 421/ 16
virtue had in honor,	fasting	, prayer, and alms had	6, 433/ 23
their fathers' souls, contemning	fasting	days, setting at naught	6, 433/ 32
and bishops among them,	fastings	, vigils kept, the Sundays	6, 190/ 19
wife as himself affirmed	fastly	no, then he looked	6, 86/ 27
once firmly had, and	fastly	for undoubted truths presupposed	6, 127/ 16
was very sure and	fastly	confirmed the holy apostle	6, 223/ 30
people, so many years	fastly	confirmed in faith, because	6, 340/ 6
be given to our	father	and mother, to princes	6, 48/ 24

our advocate before the	Father	; but over this, it	6, 52/ 10
unsure of his own	father	if he believe no	6, 63/ 28
the knowledge of the	father	alone therefore among our	6, 63/ 32
was first by the	Father	begotten, and after, the	6, 75/ 7
Holy Ghost by the	Father	and the Son; after	6, 75/ 7
I have heard my	father	tell of a beggar	6, 86/ 2
talking once with my	father	, when she heard say	6, 92/ 16
in the seers, her	father	and mother right honorable	6, 93/ 33
forthwith, for aught her	father	could do, forsook the	6, 94/ 3
and advocate before his	Father	, and may help us	6, 97/ 5
above, descending from the	Father	of lights." And surely	6, 97/ 20
the good Scottish frere	Father	Donald, whom I reckon	6, 100/ 11
of the Trinity, the	Father	, the Son, and the	6, 111/ 22
saith also that his	Father	and he should send	6, 115/ 27
E9galitE9 with his	Father	may well and sufficiently	6, 137/ 3
be less than his	Father	, to fall into the	6, 137/ 5
equal substance with his	Father	, he shall well perceive	6, 137/ 9
been better for our	father	Adam and us all	6, 140/ 2
faith delivered to the	father	, went by the mouth	6, 140/ 29
to thee, but my	Father	that is in heaven	6, 143/ 25
and equality with his	Father	, as our Savior himself	6, 145/ 2
and equal with his	Father	and with the Holy	6, 147/ 17
is less than his	Father	, and in another place	6, 155/ 26
that he and his	Father	be all one, which	6, 155/ 26
a gloss, that his	Father	and he were one	6, 156/ 2
which he prayed his	Father	, saying, "As thou and	6, 156/ 4
I have heard my	father	merrily say every man	6, 158/ 28
not equal with his	Father	, some seeming as plainly	6, 159/ 10
Hear him," said the	Father	at the time of	6, 163/ 3
his church as his	Father	bade us hear him	6, 163/ 31
church. For as his	Father	said of himself, "Hear	6, 164/ 34
Holy Spirit of his	Father	in heaven. "And surely	6, 166/ 6
Savior Christ with his	Father	? For if the contrary	6, 171/ 5
places. As where the	Father	of heaven saith unto	6, 173/ 13
have heard of my	Father	I have made known	6, 177/ 28
Holy Ghost, whom my	Father	shall send in my	6, 178/ 2
saith also that his	Father	is in him and	6, 178/ 35
he is in his	Father	, and that his Father	6, 178/ 35
Father, and that his	Father	and he be both	6, 178/ 35
deny him before my	Father	in heaven." And holy	6, 191/ 1
very vine, and my	Father	is a gardener. I	6, 194/ 9
me no fruit my	Father	taketh it away. And	6, 194/ 11
another. And though the	Father	hath given all the	6, 214/ 30
lack, considering that our	Father	in heaven provideth meat	6, 233/ 16

by God? Was his	father	and all his friends	6, 253/ 6
I think his own	father	neither if he had	6, 277/ 21
the curse of his	father	Noe for that he	6, 297/ 31
secret members of his	father	, that of adventure lay	6, 297/ 32
of one, as the	father	of ten children is	6, 305/ 25
ten children is the	father	of one, if the	6, 305/ 25
own faults, as my	father	saith that we be	6, 313/ 22
had taught both his	father	and him. And I	6, 328/ 11
own brother, his own	father	, and himself, being thereto	6, 329/ 4
fear. Now was the	father	dead, and other could	6, 329/ 5
far as our first	father	Adam, and show us	6, 332/ 30
good reason as the	father	doth by his discretion	6, 344/ 10
neither worship nor serve	father	nor mother, master nor	6, 358/ 33
words, "The most benign	father	most mildly made answer	6, 364/ 6
of this most benign	father	which, under the visor	6, 364/ 30
after to put the	father	, the mother, the fair	6, 371/ 24
fire to roast, the	father	and mother looking on	6, 371/ 28
twain, when the silly	father	had not one left	6, 371/ 31
would say to the	father	and the mother, "Ah	6, 371/ 34
Holy Ghost and the	Father	himself, and utterly against	6, 376/ 33
once an old sage	father	fool in Kent, at	6, 412/ 24
up one good old	father	and said, "Ye Masters	6, 413/ 4
hath hurt it, good	father	?" quoth these gentlemen. "By	6, 413/ 9
hurt the haven, good	father	?" quoth they. "Nay, by	6, 413/ 12
glorious kingdom to his	Father	of all the saved	6, 435/ 18
people from our former	father	Adam to the last	6, 435/ 19
everlasting day with his	Father	, himself, and the Holy	6, 435/ 21
Lempster in the king's	father's	days where the prior	6, 87/ 11
that had defouled his	father's	wife, to the punishment	6, 429/ 16
leave them orphans as	fatherless	children, but will come	6, 177/ 22
a good monition and	fatherly	counsel to use it	6, 341/ 18
and in what benign,	fatherly	manner and liberal also	6, 416/ 31
all the old holy	fathers	, in that they cause	6, 31/ 19
that the old holy	fathers	used only to dispute	6, 31/ 21
of the old holy	fathers	and now saints in	6, 38/ 7
since that the holy	fathers	before us did --	6, 56/ 29
comments of old holy	fathers	. And yet ere he	6, 127/ 11
have the old holy	fathers	also for his guides	6, 152/ 23
all the old holy	fathers	at naught), that fellow	6, 152/ 31
than all the old	fathers	, if they make a	6, 167/ 23
of the old holy	fathers	. Nor that we speak	6, 169/ 31
second, if the old	fathers	took the scriptures one	6, 171/ 17
thus the old holy	fathers	did in the point	6, 172/ 8
so many great cunning	fathers	and holy saints as	6, 304/ 4

against the old holy	fathers	and cunning doctors and	6, 305/ 12
see that the good	fathers	which gave their advice	6, 311/ 12
of many old holy	fathers	have endured so long	6, 347/ 3
virtuous, wise, and cunning	fathers	as have been in	6, 350/ 23
of the old holy	fathers	, the laws and canons	6, 366/ 29
consent of the holy	fathers	, interpreters of holy scripture	6, 367/ 3
all the old holy	fathers	of so many years	6, 367/ 18
the sight of the	fathers	. And to extort the	6, 370/ 33
the sight of their	fathers	, they were reckoned for	6, 371/ 15
would. "All the old	fathers	that wrote against Pelagius	6, 396/ 7
Jerome and other virtuous	fathers	have in other places	6, 409/ 16
holily speak these godly	fathers	of Luther's sect, laboring	6, 412/ 3
or Janizaries as their	fathers	were, and may be	6, 416/ 19
Chrysostom, with many old	fathers	and holy doctors, which	6, 420/ 15
as were those good	fathers	. For either is his	6, 420/ 29
believed like those holy	fathers	, which have taught us	6, 421/ 4
souls of those holy	fathers	, of whose cunning, virtue	6, 421/ 10
been so many holy	fathers	, so many cunning doctors	6, 421/ 32
contrary. "Of those holy	fathers	of our faith, whom	6, 422/ 3
of our old holy	fathers	(whereof the world hath	6, 422/ 28
say that these holy	fathers	held on his side	6, 425/ 20
Jerome, and other holy	fathers	have been wont to	6, 428/ 28
than the old holy	fathers	did in their time	6, 430/ 10
than did the old	fathers	and holy doctors and	6, 431/ 10
by the old holy	fathers	that, if I had	6, 432/ 28
that all those holy	fathers	never understood the scripture	6, 434/ 5
force of the old	fathers'	glosses and with dispraise	6, 9/ 4
force of the old	fathers'	glosses, and with dispraise	6, 122/ 4
force of the old	fathers'	interpretations, or any other	6, 122/ 20
old cunning and blessed	fathers'	interpretations, or else lean	6, 123/ 16
to pray for their	fathers'	souls, contemning fasting days	6, 433/ 31
sir, no. Io graund	fatige	a credere in dio	6, 234/ 13
Chapter The messenger findeth	fault	with the clergy in	6, 15/ 33
therein far from the	fault	that is imputed to	6, 16/ 18
but blame laid and	fault	found with things nothing	6, 28/ 32
Paul and find a	fault	in Saint John's Gospel	6, 30/ 9
let them lay his	fault	to his charge; what	6, 30/ 16
they will not, the	fault	is their own sloth	6, 113/ 32
I said, our own	fault	and folly it is	6, 114/ 27
that there is some	fault	either in the translator	6, 127/ 30
not amend any damnable	fault	?" "Yes," quoth he. "Is	6, 165/ 7
not amend by his	fault	, showed him before two	6, 202/ 16
it is no great	fault	to pray to him	6, 232/ 36
worse by their own	fault	, for the coming of	6, 236/ 19

we therefore find a	fault	with every man's prayer	6, 237/ 1
a vice and some	fault	to be in the	6, 259/ 8
it a much more	fault	to be therein reckless	6, 259/ 11
the more, since that	fault	ye find now is	6, 262/ 26
side only falleth the	fault	and peril that ye	6, 264/ 5
better were it the	fault	to be acquitted, than	6, 265/ 26
judgment to acknowledge his	fault	and be corrected therefor	6, 266/ 10
the acknowledging of his	fault	. For surely that man	6, 269/ 37
the church, acknowledging his	fault	and ready to abjure	6, 271/ 8
as clearly as his	fault	was proved, and by	6, 271/ 25
he falsely confess a	fault	in himself for the	6, 272/ 14
without confessing of the	fault	. For if they had	6, 276/ 28
would blow abroad any	fault	of unlawful favor found	6, 277/ 12
humble acknowledging of the	fault	, can the church reckon	6, 278/ 8
refuseth to confess his	fault	, that lieth falsely still	6, 278/ 9
in denial of his	fault	and false defense of	6, 279/ 5
be reckoned of his	fault	penitent, and unto penance	6, 279/ 6
the confession of his	fault	. And I think verily	6, 279/ 10
shame to confess his	fault	. "The Sixth Chapter The	6, 279/ 18
were accused of a	fault	that were true indeed	6, 281/ 1
to wit, his secret	fault	openly before men whereof	6, 281/ 7
Joshua to confess his	fault	openly and give glory	6, 283/ 7
hide or cover his	fault	by any cautel, after	6, 284/ 2
himself, and all the	fault	that he findeth in	6, 292/ 6
quoth your friend, "no	fault	in his apostasy?" "No	6, 292/ 8
quoth your friend, "no	fault	in that the frere's	6, 292/ 10
Chapter The messenger findeth	fault	with the clergy in	6, 293/ 13
there findeth no such	fault	therein. Wherefore either our	6, 294/ 3
as I said, the	fault	is not in the	6, 294/ 26
which ye find most	fault	, that is to wit	6, 295/ 19
chastity. Wherewith whoso findeth	fault	, blamed not only the	6, 311/ 28
therein far from the	fault	that is imputed to	6, 314/ 8
wherein they found no	fault	nor any law that	6, 317/ 20
they never found other	fault	but because they were	6, 317/ 31
their own folly and	fault	, may come to some	6, 339/ 15
wise man find a	fault	therein. Ye spoke right	6, 342/ 16
time pass, except the	fault	be found in ourselves	6, 344/ 29
some, rather, the contrary	fault	; that not only the	6, 350/ 8
therewith findeth Tyndale no	fault	in the bishops. For	6, 350/ 11
mischief, from the first	fault	to the last, that	6, 377/ 13
death, and yet, for	fault	of charity, not sufficient	6, 385/ 32
sorrow at heart for	fault	of good works, if	6, 392/ 13
not be for their	fault	so soon cast clean	6, 401/ 25
punished as any other	fault	, since there is no	6, 407/ 16

since there is no	fault	that more offendeth God	6, 407/ 16
For at the first	fault	, he is abjured, forsweareth	6, 410/ 15
such penance for his	fault	as the bishop assigneth	6, 410/ 16
and some laying the	fault	to Goodwin Sands; some	6, 412/ 34
ungracious deeds lay the	fault	in God, taking away	6, 428/ 2
book was not only	faultless	, but also very well	6, 28/ 26
detected utterly clean and	faultless	, yet if it were	6, 36/ 23
be acquitted, than the	faultless	to be punished." "It	6, 265/ 27
the man had been	faultless	indeed, yet were the	6, 277/ 18
seen, and thereto as	faultless	for aught that any	6, 317/ 25
if he found it	faultless	, and also of reason	6, 340/ 35
anything speak of the	faults	of the clergy. And	6, 28/ 19
to prove that such	faults	(as were at Paul's	6, 28/ 28
men say) were no	faults	at all, if they	6, 28/ 31
so many follies and	faults	therein, and so much	6, 203/ 28
out for their obstinate	faults	, yet since it appeareth	6, 208/ 5
surely if men's old	faults	were still their infamy	6, 283/ 13
quoth your friend, "what	faults	were there in it	6, 285/ 18
he said that the	faults	might be by some	6, 293/ 1
we go thereto, the	faults	be, as ye see	6, 293/ 4
as though their own	faults	were too few, charge	6, 295/ 3
he putteth other folks'	faults	, and therein he tooteth	6, 296/ 3
ready to find others'	faults	than to mend their	6, 296/ 11
to look on their	faults	, but for us were	6, 297/ 23
very many naught, whose	faults	be neither the faults	6, 298/ 12
faults be neither the	faults	of the temporalty nor	6, 298/ 13
case with our own	faults	, as my father saith	6, 313/ 22
bag with other folks	faults	cast at our back	6, 313/ 34
that beareth our own	faults	, cast it once before	6, 313/ 35
look on our own	faults	another while. And I	6, 313/ 36
made it or the	faults	such and so many	6, 341/ 1
may read the priests'	faults	, which was, they say	6, 345/ 20
them that touch the	faults	of the bad, nor	6, 346/ 35
only talking of their	faults	they would banish the	6, 347/ 1
the gathering of our	faults	to mind, nor pondering	6, 352/ 7
blame of his own	faults	-- that is to	6, 403/ 6
lay both their own	faults	, and the devil's too	6, 405/ 9
they find a man	faulty	, let them lay his	6, 30/ 16
he were infected and	faulty	in these heresies, he	6, 36/ 19
court that he was	faulty	therein, albeit in such	6, 36/ 25
that he was judged	faulty	, although ye had ever	6, 260/ 11
die therefor confess himself	faulty	, but always stood still	6, 271/ 26
but that he was	faulty	of things which he	6, 278/ 32
such as be found	faulty	. Whereof many be set	6, 317/ 17

it where it were	faulty	, but if the man	6, 340/ 36
as should be found	faulty	thereof, and by the	6, 410/ 5
were a man found	faulty	therein, whom the people	6, 417/ 9
that made Arius, Pelagius,	Faustus	, Manichaeus, Donatus, Eluidius and	6, 153/ 4
people, as did Arius,	Faustus	, Pelagius, and divers other	6, 423/ 23
did the man marvelous	favor	, and almost more than	6, 14/ 34
had (for any sinister	favor	borne toward the wrong	6, 22/ 9
you of your special	favor	and affection toward me	6, 26/ 29
my mind the greatest	favor	, and used toward him	6, 36/ 30
special assistance of his	favor	and grace. But now	6, 47/ 10
cause why she should	favor	the one before the	6, 52/ 24
clergy is glad to	favor	these ways and to	6, 53/ 1
give them cause to	favor	this way and it	6, 53/ 31
for to win first	favor	and after money. And	6, 88/ 25
affections, their inward secret	favor	toward themselves covered and	6, 122/ 32
church nor in God's	favor	while he is good	6, 195/ 6
the time in God's	favor	. For God blameth nor	6, 197/ 29
and out of God's	favor	. Christ himself said to	6, 205/ 16
carnal love and fleshly	favor	towards his kin --	6, 212/ 4
as he hath in	favor	. He will disdain once	6, 215/ 19
was in his special	favor	, though he were yet	6, 215/ 33
him more mercy and	favor	showed than if himself	6, 216/ 12
man's blessedness and the	favor	in which he standeth	6, 220/ 24
boldness of God's further	favor	and sufferance. Whereof they	6, 252/ 31
the church, in the	favor	of any man condemned	6, 255/ 29
for pity to the	favor	of the man, and	6, 256/ 10
and after to the	favor	of the matters that	6, 256/ 10
rigor and the less	favor	. And this thing will	6, 261/ 15
whereby there may percase	favor	, hatred, hope, or dread	6, 262/ 18
he was denied any	favor	that the law would	6, 264/ 32
who for his tender	favor	borne to the university	6, 268/ 17
Forsooth," quoth I, "great	favor	had he, and as	6, 269/ 32
did the man marvelous	favor	, and almost more than	6, 270/ 33
judges fain of their	favor	to give him, with	6, 271/ 13
him therein no such	favor	as ye speak of	6, 276/ 26
had therein no such	favor	as ye would make	6, 276/ 37
no wrong, albeit no	favor	had been showed him	6, 277/ 2
judges showed him such	favor	, I fear me lest	6, 277/ 4
very near wrong, the	favor	appearing to be showed	6, 277/ 6
way the law for	favor	so far stretched forth	6, 277/ 7
any fault of unlawful	favor	found in them." "Ah	6, 277/ 12
any point of their	favor	. "Well taken of you	6, 277/ 14
they showed him great	favor	in that they received	6, 279/ 9
grace" into this word "	favor	"; whereas every favor is	6, 290/ 18

word "favor"; whereas every	favor	is not grace in	6, 290/ 18
English for in some	favor	is there little grace	6, 290/ 19
things framed for the	favor	of divers other heresies	6, 330/ 17
recovery of their gods'	favor	. Is it not, then	6, 375/ 28
with all those that	favor	and set forth his	6, 376/ 30
that such as here	favor	and follow his sect	6, 378/ 16
and keep themselves in	favor	, till they may find	6, 378/ 29
in good opinion and	favor	of many good simple	6, 379/ 9
deeds, for the blind	favor	that we bear toward	6, 380/ 27
received again into the	favor	and suffrages of Christ's	6, 410/ 18
more in estimation and	favor	about the great Turk	6, 416/ 20
themselves deceived, withdraw their	favor	and affection from such	6, 418/ 4
or fall into the	favor	of Luther's sect for	6, 418/ 5
or to bear any	favor	to his sect while	6, 424/ 18
wherewith such folk as	favor	them would fain defame	6, 430/ 13
folk fall to the	favor	of their like? And	6, 433/ 2
verily it was a	favorable	fashion of abjuration, and	6, 279/ 11
with his mouth he	favor	still indeed them and	6, 256/ 29
instead of punishment, entreated,	favor	, and by fair words	6, 416/ 11
side and were a	favorer	of that faction." "Nay	6, 94/ 29
think that though the	favorers	of a sect of	6, 331/ 16
communication, perceived to be	favorers	of that ungracious sect	6, 418/ 23
to cease, and the	favorers	of those factions to	6, 435/ 22
reverence, since he specially	favoreth	their persons, and needeth	6, 223/ 2
there touched the superstitious	fear	and scrupulosity that the	6, 14/ 9
their authority. And the	fear	lest this thing should	6, 29/ 8
And when that for	fear	of bodily harm with	6, 29/ 28
enough thereof? I rather	fear	me that because he	6, 42/ 30
rigorous answer put in	fear	of worse -- of	6, 43/ 5
give me cause to	fear	that he hath of	6, 56/ 27
sight, I should, I	fear	me, very feebly satisfy	6, 64/ 13
faction." "Nay," quoth I, "	fear	not that hardly; for	6, 94/ 30
live in dread and	fear	of the devil's subtle	6, 127/ 1
do well. Howbeit I	fear	me that we were	6, 128/ 17
here is no such	fear	. Tell me therefore whereby	6, 180/ 27
with their body for	fear	and thought the contrary	6, 190/ 34
be cut off for	fear	of corruption of the	6, 193/ 35
that body, or for	fear	of corrupting the remnant	6, 194/ 6
if they be for	fear	of infection cut off	6, 205/ 28
the contrary side, for	fear	of being perceived. Also	6, 208/ 26
he deny it for	fear	?" "Nay," quoth he. "But	6, 208/ 28
hiding their intents for	fear	, as they that against	6, 208/ 35
yet not only for	fear	of increase of his	6, 212/ 2
do but devise that	fear	to have some cloak	6, 232/ 24

of mind for any	fear	of lack, considering that	6, 233/ 15
speak of them for	fear	of persecution." "If they	6, 242/ 19
to the lack of	fear	in the credence of	6, 252/ 30
there touched the superstitious	fear	and scrupulosity that the	6, 255/ 9
but of infirmity, for	fear	and faint heart. And	6, 256/ 31
weariness of that superstitious	fear	and servile dread, he	6, 257/ 30
perilous, not only for	fear	of subornation and false	6, 265/ 31
that there was no	fear	of conspiring together in	6, 272/ 22
him such favor, I	fear	me lest I should	6, 277/ 4
is that all the	fear	that he findeth in	6, 292/ 5
cause as methinketh to	fear	lest men should reckon	6, 292/ 19
think, many better." "I	fear	me," quoth your friend	6, 298/ 18
he shall need to	fear	no such pride, but	6, 300/ 34
began to fall in	fear	of worldly shame: it	6, 327/ 3
either in pain or	fear	. Now was the father	6, 329/ 5
Which maketh them to	fear	lest such men desire	6, 332/ 6
take fruit thereby. Which	fear	, I promise you, nothing	6, 332/ 9
putteth good folk in	fear	to suffer the scripture	6, 333/ 15
said before, the special	fear	in this matter is	6, 335/ 11
if we should for	fear	of heretics that might	6, 339/ 3
we should, for like	fear	, be fain to keep	6, 339/ 5
and tremble for the	fear	of God. And that	6, 386/ 12
doth, except for the	fear	of temporal laws of	6, 403/ 29
orders among men, with	fear	of punishment once taken	6, 405/ 25
of the temporalty. "The	fear	of these outrages and	6, 406/ 4
them with force and	fear	them with bodily punishment	6, 409/ 15
of their frailty, for	fear	of worldly grief and	6, 414/ 15
brought home again, I	fear	me then that you	6, 416/ 12
see not so great	fear	that either folk shall	6, 418/ 2
naught that for any	fear	forsaketh it. For he	6, 420/ 31
care of heaven, all	fear	of hell, all cause	6, 428/ 6
yet, as it is	feared	, not well and truly	6, 29/ 5
the thing that ye	feared	lest ye had wrong	6, 120/ 4
were haply to be	feared	lest we fall in	6, 163/ 9
one that in earnest	feared	the stone -- he	6, 229/ 7
Saint Paul had nothing	feared	nor forbade but lest	6, 307/ 2
it is to be	feared	that many of them	6, 372/ 7
saith also that he	feareth	lest Frere Jerome shall	6, 292/ 3
than you hear." "And	feareth	he," quoth your friend	6, 292/ 14
I promise you, nothing	feareth	me; but that whosoever	6, 332/ 10
I marvel why Tyndale	feareth	so little but if	6, 425/ 32
as I say, very	fearful	and scrupulous; and began	6, 257/ 16
his church, to the	fearful	example of all such	6, 429/ 11
into the English tongue,	fearing	men with fire as	6, 29/ 14

that ye, peradventure, somewhat	fearing	the same, did of	6, 34/ 31
scripture is a whole	feast	of so much diverse	6, 343/ 14
that he hateth the	feast	of the holy cross	6, 360/ 8
holy cross and the	feast	of Corpus Christi. "He	6, 360/ 9
more. "Item, of all	feasts	he saith that he	6, 360/ 8
mouths catcheth many new	feathers	; which, when they be	6, 324/ 36
they found properly witted,	featly	learned, and newfangly minded	6, 269/ 27
the use of some	feats	; and the legs and	6, 132/ 4
daemonia, dominus autem caelos	fecit	" (For all the gods	6, 45/ 9
inspired that consent, "Qui	fecit	unanimis in domo" (Which	6, 253/ 31
in desert they were	fed	with manna, and their	6, 42/ 8
his sheep to be	fed	, he hath provided for	6, 166/ 22
infants that must be	fed	but with milk and	6, 333/ 5
be so far too	feeble	to bear over the	6, 95/ 2
likely to infect a	feeble	soul as the savor	6, 347/ 23
is very faint and	feeble	, which would, if they	6, 394/ 1
all his people so	feeble	of itself, and of	6, 395/ 34
to begin at the	feeblest	, there gathered them together	6, 369/ 15
I fear me, very	feebly	satisfy them. For they	6, 64/ 13
handle his client's matter	feebly	for the pleasure of	6, 101/ 15
spoken to Saint Peter, "	Feed	my sheep," was meant	6, 108/ 26
flee and thereon they	feed	apace. So where we	6, 296/ 25
thereof we talk and	feed	ourselves all day with	6, 296/ 27
which the devil inwardly	feedeth	them, be the only	6, 424/ 5
upon the occasion of	feeding	and engendering, whereof sprang	6, 140/ 7
do -- find and	feel	in themselves the contrary	6, 56/ 30
hear, hands and cannot	feel	, feet and cannot go	6, 96/ 23
of hope, whereby we	feel	in our pain a	6, 106/ 22
stood about him to	feel	and understand his proud	6, 125/ 26
miles than we may	feel	. How can reason --	6, 129/ 24
could no more but	feel	, and neither see nor	6, 213/ 10
further than he can	feel	. For we that prove	6, 213/ 14
hatred, but if he	feel	himself grudge and be	6, 216/ 3
we wrong whereof we	feel	harm. "But yet of	6, 262/ 13
after this life neither	feel	well nor ill in	6, 373/ 27
be long ere they	feel	it. For Luther saith	6, 377/ 19
souls shall sleep and	feel	neither good nor bad	6, 377/ 20
for the delight thereof,	feeleth	little savor in anything	6, 126/ 10
but a very faint	feeling	, since that the holy	6, 56/ 28
to another. And our	feeling	should abhor our sight	6, 129/ 22
of the body, by	feeling	, tasting, smelling, sight and	6, 140/ 20
master's horse with four	feet	could scant overtake him	6, 91/ 29
hands and cannot feel,	feet	and cannot go, mouth	6, 96/ 23
and the legs and	feet	more swift and sure	6, 132/ 4

of the false priests'	feet	find out the means	6, 240/ 33
a fire at his	feet	. " "In faith," quoth he	6, 271/ 4
the print of horse	feet	and of men's feet	6, 274/ 18
feet and of men's	feet	also by a long	6, 274/ 19
print of the horse	feet	all this way shod	6, 274/ 23
having no cause to	feign	it, nor likely to	6, 71/ 36
doubt. " "Yea?" quoth he. "	Feign	would I wit which	6, 89/ 17
herself too young to	feign	, and the fashion itself	6, 93/ 36
for any man to	feign	. And the end of	6, 94/ 1
miracles, whereof they might	feign	fifteen in a forenoon	6, 241/ 18
witted men devise and	feign	a thing of such	6, 241/ 23
likely," quoth I, "to	feign	and lie: that company	6, 242/ 5
much to do as	feign	a miracle for their	6, 243/ 21
for heretics which falsely	feign	themselves to be his	6, 243/ 35
Almaine or Spain would	feign	himself fallen in love	6, 371/ 20
partly, lest they be	feigned	and untrue, partly, lest	6, 6/ 4
a multitude may be	feigned	; and by the author	6, 7/ 12
certainly knew some falsely	feigned	, yet were that no	6, 7/ 20
partly lest they be	feigned	and untrue, partly lest	6, 61/ 29
a multitude may be	feigned	, and by the author	6, 85/ 16
when we see them	feigned	so shamefully in the	6, 88/ 10
conclusion, because no such	feigned	wonders should infame God's	6, 88/ 28
miracles many be nowadays	feigned	, so may it be	6, 90/ 20
were (nor be) all	feigned	. And any being true	6, 90/ 21
days. And as for	feigned	miracles of which ye	6, 90/ 30
certainly knew some falsely	feigned	, yet were that no	6, 91/ 5
place be false and	feigned	, or else that miracles	6, 98/ 22
thing damnable, false, and	feigned	. "Wherein as much as	6, 224/ 20
some of them were	feigned	, yet wist I never	6, 224/ 22
some also may be	feigned	, may it not be	6, 238/ 20
be that those be	feigned	which be told to	6, 238/ 20
that miracles may be	feigned	. " "Be it so," quoth	6, 240/ 11
that all be not	feigned	. And then, if you	6, 240/ 13
that miracles may be	feigned	, that we spoke of	6, 240/ 18
doctors and miracles falsely	feigned	, were there not?" "Yes	6, 240/ 21
whom were those miracles	feigned	?" quoth I. "Marry," quoth	6, 240/ 23
was eaten that they	feigned	to be eaten by	6, 240/ 34
untrue, and their miracles	feigned	, it is not enough	6, 241/ 9
to prove our miracles	feigned	let them do some	6, 241/ 14
part. " "Then false and	feigned	miracles," quoth I, "be	6, 242/ 9
I, "if miracles be	feigned	ware, that among all	6, 242/ 14
church had been either	feigned	or done by the	6, 242/ 29
daily done is neither	feigned	by men nor done	6, 246/ 2
briefs and bulls were	feigned	that ever were supposed	6, 278/ 16

or brief might be	feigned	, and so some other	6, 278/ 19
Christian people be but	feigned	inventions, and that priests	6, 289/ 33
he would falsely have	feigned	such heinous things against	6, 329/ 3
the remnant be but	feigned	things and of none	6, 349/ 17
taketh the same false	feigned	lie for a ground	6, 350/ 17
orders be but a	feigned	invention. "Item, that every	6, 353/ 21
pity or of a	feigned	observance of the counsels	6, 411/ 18
and after hanged him,	feigning	that he hanged himself	6, 16/ 27
devise some false fellow	feigning	himself to come seek	6, 85/ 22
begging, no suspicion of	feigning	, no possibility of counterfeiting	6, 93/ 32
sometimes by beggars in	feigning	of false miracles. Look	6, 99/ 35
Holy Ghost fleeth from	feigning	). But these men whom	6, 191/ 3
and after hanged him,	feigning	that he hanged himself	6, 316/ 32
and the curates too,	feigning	that the one doth	6, 350/ 14
bishops and the curates,	feigning	that they should between	6, 350/ 30
or rather to the	feigning	of this opinion (for	6, 365/ 32
any false heretic and	feigning	hypocrite teaching us the	6, 422/ 2
occasion that Luther first	fell	to the devising of	6, 17/ 18
part among, as occasion	fell	in communication. In which	6, 23/ 18
unlearned men (although they	fell	into errors and were	6, 31/ 8
tribes of Israel ten	fell	clearly from him, and	6, 43/ 6
good fellow's horse so	fell	in halting that he	6, 91/ 24
his secret pride, he	fell	in such an open	6, 125/ 18
conversation of evil people	fell	by disorder in such	6, 141/ 11
And then if we	fell	at diverse opinions why	6, 162/ 25
as our nature first	fell	by pride to the	6, 166/ 9
And forasmuch as there	fell	in the way occasion	6, 188/ 11
place, and out there	fell	a pretty little door	6, 222/ 9
little door, at which	fell	out also many relics	6, 222/ 10
said) after that he	fell	from the study of	6, 257/ 14
and servile dread, he	fell	as far to the	6, 257/ 31
a bear-baiting, the church	fell	suddenly down at evensong	6, 258/ 7
reading, preaching, and prayer,	fell	out of a high	6, 259/ 17
whom we talk of	fell	first in such superstition	6, 259/ 25
purpose, which except he	fell	mad it were not	6, 271/ 32
mind of Cam which	fell	into the curse of	6, 297/ 30
his wife and he	fell	out of paradise with	6, 332/ 31
me much how he	fell	into such a heap	6, 360/ 28
occasion that Luther first	fell	to the devising of	6, 360/ 31
For anger whereof he	fell	into such a fury	6, 361/ 9
he more wood and	fell	to railing against him	6, 361/ 16
he had affirmed, then	fell	he from reasoning to	6, 361/ 24
to their judgment, and	fell	again to his old	6, 362/ 28
as he writeth), he	fell	for envy and hatred	6, 366/ 1

as were infected therewith	fell	unto those mischievous deeds	6, 373/ 4
think that King David	fell	not from his faith	6, 394/ 16
his faith, though he	fell	first in adultery and	6, 394/ 17
After such objections, then	fell	he to another point	6, 394/ 30
Africa called the Donatists,	fell	to force and violence	6, 409/ 5
that Christian men first	fell	to fighting, it hath	6, 411/ 31
far. As a good	fellow	and friend of mine	6, 67/ 1
companion, which when his	fellow	had told at York	6, 68/ 6
it with levers, this	fellow	could help it forth	6, 68/ 12
may devise some false	fellow	feigning himself to come	6, 85/ 22
the Trinity. And that	fellow	believeth in a quarterity	6, 111/ 26
She seeth a fond	fellow	deceive her sight and	6, 130/ 30
fathers at naught), that	fellow	shall not fail to	6, 152/ 32
one to some good	fellow	that lacketh. For, as	6, 217/ 11
and yet a merry	fellow	, and he, thanking the	6, 228/ 25
I ween, and his	fellow	, Gismas, to rhyme withal	6, 229/ 23
in it; a good	fellow	that after heard the	6, 258/ 8
For as a good	fellow	said once to his	6, 310/ 15
tokens, so this good	fellow	, though he cannot tell	6, 322/ 27
that was an Irish	fellow	called Crookshanke, whom he	6, 323/ 28
this was a mad	fellow	. Came the third tale	6, 323/ 34
appear that this fond	fellow	so playeth with this	6, 352/ 17
himself, suddenly the fond	fellow	bewrayed himself unaware. For	6, 364/ 20
pilgrimage, where a good	fellow's	horse so fell in	6, 91/ 24
scripture in every lewd	fellow's	teeth, yet thinketh me	6, 341/ 6
to trust all his	fellows	the worse." "Well," quoth	6, 92/ 6
make the saints God's	fellows	-- that is to	6, 99/ 9
must tell where his	fellows	be." "Why so?" quoth	6, 189/ 22
call themselves and their	fellows	about the world the	6, 189/ 38
so presumptuous and malapert	fellows	that upon boldness of	6, 215/ 20
but also their images,	fellows	and matches to God	6, 226/ 17
that they make them	fellows	to God and images	6, 229/ 16
so slight and false	fellows	for a proof, they	6, 261/ 20
and other of his	fellows	that have slandered him	6, 283/ 15
since Luther and his	fellows	among other their damnable	6, 288/ 28
he and other his	fellows	had held and were	6, 379/ 26
that he and his	fellows	could not mean so	6, 380/ 6
and Tyndale and their	fellows	, that take themselves for	6, 387/ 13
him and other his	fellows	so to think that	6, 390/ 16
as Luther and his	fellows	would have seem, that	6, 395/ 33
that he and his	fellows	that were of Luther's	6, 398/ 24
that he and his	fellows	, which in their preaching	6, 399/ 11
that he and his	fellows	never meant otherwise than	6, 400/ 1
that he and his	fellows	intend thereby to bring	6, 400/ 3

shall have young fresh	fellows	first become heretics, that	6, 416/ 22
their master and their	fellows	do, if they might	6, 427/ 24
For he and his	fellows	, as touching miracles, neither	6, 432/ 18
fond frere and his	fellows	, without wit or grace	6, 434/ 4
their offering over their	fellows'	heads for press. Now	6, 87/ 24
eaten the apple for	fellowship	to please her withal	6, 140/ 4
nothing, neither of the	felonies	nor of the heresies	6, 328/ 36
were arraigned for a	felony	done at Salisbury on	6, 267/ 35
he did no such	felony	at Shrewsbury on Sheer	6, 268/ 1
was departed, and I	felt	my stomach well eased	6, 21/ 16
of heaven, and yet	felt	himself never the better	6, 233/ 34
that he so fully	felt	himself answered and contented	6, 246/ 7
glass were made of	fern	roots? Now if those	6, 66/ 23
a time, in a	fervent	indiscreet, to say something	6, 40/ 35
delighteth to see the	fervent	heat of the heart's	6, 49/ 31
religious fashion and as	fervent	affection to the images	6, 99/ 11
youth to have that	fervent	appetite unto scripture, that	6, 126/ 27
greater, their study as	fervent	, their devotion hotter, their	6, 171/ 31
that read them what	fervent	affection he bore unto	6, 270/ 12
His Highness such a	fervent	affection to right and	6, 325/ 30
of heretics be so	fervent	in the setting forth	6, 331/ 17
the worse sort more	fervent	in the calling for	6, 332/ 4
miracles, and also such	fervent	affection to the faith	6, 383/ 32
people, or a very	fervent	faith, might suffice to	6, 385/ 8
wonders with, and so	fervent	that he would abide	6, 385/ 19
great wonders and so	fervent	that it may suffer	6, 385/ 31
have sometimes either over	fervent	mind or indiscreet zeal	6, 410/ 10
folk of evil conscience	fervently	fall in thereto; but	6, 267/ 4
and great increase of	fervor	and devotion in the	6, 39/ 10
an end and the	fervor	of devotion so sore	6, 374/ 12
that reckoning, we might	fetch	the church of Christ	6, 193/ 8
sight and seem to	fetch	in the sheep, and	6, 399/ 18
torments used and money	fetches	out that way, that	6, 371/ 19
physician to help your	fever	, or pray and pay	6, 214/ 14
have since in these	few	days, in which I	6, 26/ 22
burning also if a	few	false witnesses shall after	6, 31/ 12
strongly, that he with	few	words of Saint Amphibalus	6, 39/ 21
such as though some	few	places would be glad	6, 54/ 1
Saint Antony and a	few	such other like, do	6, 58/ 30
were like to have	few	good temples of God	6, 58/ 35
these men were judges	few	matters would take end	6, 63/ 24
philosophers, though a very	few	doubted, and one or	6, 72/ 32
the folly of so	few	maketh no change of	6, 73/ 1
either, seemeth me too	few	to trust their credence	6, 77/ 24

your pilgrimages by." "Your	few	words," quoth I, "have	6, 77/ 29
thing, methinketh that right	few	were sufficient of them	6, 82/ 20
all were they right	few	, sufficed for our purpose	6, 90/ 22
that was within these	few	years wrought in the	6, 93/ 4
over the butt, that	few	of them shall touch	6, 95/ 3
and prayer than a	few	days appointed. Then what	6, 105/ 31
always, though they be	few	in comparison of the	6, 109/ 21
before folk honorable and	few	reasoned withal, and not	6, 125/ 10
works of God. And	few	men be there, I	6, 138/ 21
some one or some	few	begin the change, and	6, 164/ 9
or more, were it	few	or many, were they	6, 164/ 21
the contrary opinions in	few	and those always soon	6, 171/ 33
them not, and though	few	of them knew each	6, 198/ 11
be forceth not, how	few	they be together maketh	6, 198/ 19
And though they be	few	in comparison, yet make	6, 198/ 25
there were yet a	few	good folk and right	6, 200/ 30
one smith is too	few	at a forge, we	6, 227/ 1
the people. For a	few	doting dames make not	6, 237/ 11
he, "yet might a	few	mean witted men devise	6, 241/ 22
seem there were very	few	. For there were few	6, 252/ 15
few. For there were	few	saved in Noe's ship	6, 252/ 15
himself, though there were	few	saved alive, yet proveth	6, 252/ 21
I ween, sing very	few	matins in a year	6, 259/ 3
so sufficient that as	few	things as may shall	6, 262/ 4
quoth he, "bulls very	few	, and briefs never none	6, 278/ 26
can and will with	few	words answer you. But	6, 294/ 35
own faults were too	few	, charge them with ours	6, 295/ 4
hypocrites. If they keep	few	servants we call them	6, 296/ 17
Nor as it seemed	few	of the people neither	6, 297/ 10
those many be very	few	in comparison of the	6, 298/ 18
indeed among them very	few	, yet think I verily	6, 298/ 24
verily that for those	few	all the world fareth	6, 298/ 25
the prayer of a	few	godly men. And no	6, 298/ 29
when there were very	few	in a great city	6, 300/ 27
was, I say, when	few	men durst presume to	6, 301/ 18
ye should have priests	few	enough if the law	6, 302/ 25
ye might have too	few	to serve the rooms	6, 302/ 28
have more than so	few	, which every man seeth	6, 307/ 21
taketh it, nor that	few	men take it. And	6, 308/ 31
granted to Tyndale that	few	men can live chaste	6, 308/ 34
this is his argument: "	Few	men can live chaste	6, 309/ 5
in perpetual continence, as	few	do now." "God forbid	6, 310/ 23
those good men very	few	were married. And none	6, 311/ 6
spoken of, and so	few	have in all this	6, 315/ 36

their laps, there could	few	forbear laughing, and said	6, 322/ 22
of pardon to a	few	willful murderers -- that	6, 325/ 34
unto such folk so	few	. And therefore I make	6, 326/ 2
Bible is in so	few	men's hands when so	6, 331/ 14
would so fortune in	few	. But before God, the	6, 342/ 8
high difficulties as very	few	learned men can very	6, 343/ 34
not besprent with a	few	spots, but with more	6, 347/ 19
filthy sect, did in	few	years draw the great	6, 374/ 16
own goodness, ye find	few	that fall to that	6, 378/ 25
meant none other thing,	few	words would serve them	6, 381/ 10
haven was in so	few	years so sore decayed	6, 412/ 30
great ships were within	few	years past accustomed to	6, 412/ 33
by punishment of those	few	that be the first	6, 416/ 7
be the first. Which	few	well repressed, or if	6, 416/ 7
seem good, as very	few	do, yet will they	6, 427/ 22
good fruit would a	few	mischievous persons, some for	6, 428/ 15
were better to have	fewer	priests and better, with	6, 16/ 9
priests and better, with	fewer	Masses, or more and	6, 16/ 10
with less wonders and	fewer	and thereby less unlikely	6, 134/ 16
priesthood better laymen and	fewer	(for of us be	6, 295/ 28
were better to have	fewer	priests and better, with	6, 299/ 6
priests and better, with	fewer	Masses; or more and	6, 299/ 6
were good to make	fewer	priests, that they might	6, 299/ 28
to the intent that	fewer	should break it, therefore	6, 312/ 32
I would have the	fewer	made. But to say	6, 312/ 35
there shall far the	fewer	have lust to follow	6, 416/ 8
saith, "Spiritus Sanctus effugiet	fictum	" (The Holy Ghost fleeth	6, 191/ 3
without faith. For "sine	fide	impossibile est placere Deo	6, 398/ 12
as the Apostle saith, "	Fides	que per dilectione operatur	6, 383/ 24
texts of Saint Paul: "	Fides	iustificat" (Faith justifieth). And	6, 390/ 23
and the mother, "Ah,	fie	, fie for shame, what	6, 371/ 34
the mother, "Ah, fie,	fie	for shame, what marvel	6, 371/ 34
town, another in the	field	. One in Prage, another	6, 192/ 16
and bad. And this	field	of Christ beareth for	6, 205/ 8
themselves together in a	field	near unto London in	6, 409/ 30
ancient, honorable men, those	fierce	heretics letted not to	6, 370/ 39
exercised a while this	fierce	and cruel tyranny, and	6, 372/ 9
and preserved uncorrupted this	fifteen	hundred year, fresh and	6, 39/ 8
whereof they might feign	fifteen	in a forenoon. And	6, 241/ 18
preachers have all this	fifteen	hundred year misreported the	6, 290/ 34
great special commandment this	fifteen	hundred year, till now	6, 304/ 7
good Christian people this	fifteen	hundred year. Now, as	6, 305/ 29
that God hath this	fifteen	hundred year so taught	6, 308/ 5
whether he had seen	fifteen	. And thereto he said	6, 323/ 21

all Christian people this	fifteen	hundred year, confirmed. And	6, 346/ 31
Christ hath believed this	fifteen	hundred year. Now what	6, 365/ 20
whole time of these	fifteen	hundred years passed, chastity	6, 376/ 3
yet, and all this	fifteen	hundred year hath done	6, 434/ 23
to be true. The	Fifteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 7/ 17
read in English. The	Fifteenth	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 16/ 21
be bound thereto. The	Fifteenth	Chapter That princes be	6, 19/ 20
the house roof." The	Fifteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 91/ 1
not in the fourteenth,	fifteenth	, and sixteenth chapters of	6, 177/ 19
true or no." The	Fifteenth	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 316/ 25
not help them. The	Fifteenth	Chapter That princes be	6, 415/ 29
it is so. The	Fifth	Chapter Because pilgrimages be	6, 6/ 1
proveth the contrary. The	Fifth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 12/ 20
that is accused. The	Fifth	Chapter The author proveth	6, 14/ 32
to see it. The	Fifth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 17/ 30
Gospel of John, the	fifth	chapter, where we read	6, 60/ 30
to work any." The	Fifth	Chapter Because pilgrimages be	6, 61/ 26
to cure her. The	Fifth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 206/ 11
than there was." The	Fifth	Chapter The author proveth	6, 270/ 31
have a shame." The	Fifth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 365/ 4
memory, King Henry the	Fifth	, while the Lord Cobham	6, 409/ 26
It is not yet	fifty	years ago since the	6, 66/ 28
a hundred ducats, then	fifty	, then forty, then twenty	6, 371/ 30
be not worth a	fig	. For they begin as	6, 332/ 29
would that men should	fight	for him or his	6, 32/ 5
suffer Saint Peter to	fight	for his own self	6, 32/ 6
less, then, should we	fight	against them and kill	6, 32/ 17
but be ready to	fight	together, and either scratch	6, 128/ 28
a flourish, yet who	fight	therewith shall find it	6, 255/ 2
of his flock should	fight	in any wise, neither	6, 406/ 14
that we should not	fight	in defense of ourselves	6, 406/ 19
any Christian man to	fight	against the Turk or	6, 411/ 23
where they may not	fight	against the Turk, arise	6, 412/ 9
in great plumps to	fight	against their even-Christian. It	6, 412/ 10
up in routs and	fight	against Christian men; and	6, 412/ 16
of his priests, to	fight	with the temporal sword	6, 414/ 5
all rulers, fall to	fight	among themselves, and so	6, 427/ 36
since that every man	fighteth	not for the defense	6, 415/ 13
Not by war and	fighting	, which way hath (as	6, 32/ 23
wit, the war and	fighting	against infidels, with the	6, 36/ 2
men first fell to	fighting	, it hath never increased	6, 411/ 32
can they despise a	figure	of him carved or	6, 40/ 3
mind: likewise, as the	figure	of the thing framed	6, 46/ 16
himself nor yet the	figure	of him, which figure	6, 46/ 22

figure of him, which	figure	is in mine imagination	6, 46/ 23
common speech is that	figure	much in use. By	6, 150/ 16
we behold, or the	figure	of the things seen	6, 213/ 24
of foolish characters and	figures	about it, with invocations	6, 55/ 25
patriarchs and prophets, by	figures	and prophecies, God ceased	6, 141/ 32
not letted it, the	figures	and prophecies set and	6, 142/ 2
in those letters and	filed	them among the records	6, 268/ 14
words, "Dii estis et	fili	excelsi omnes" (Gods be	6, 135/ 9
found out that beastly	filth	. And to say the	6, 88/ 20
great flood for the	filth	of their fleshly living	6, 252/ 27
none impairing by the	filth	of his sin, but	6, 299/ 20
all day with the	filthy	delight of evil communication	6, 296/ 28
being a sensual and	filthy	sect, did in few	6, 374/ 16
image, not fixing his	final	intent in the image	6, 45/ 35
and fashion of the	final	judgment, which shall never	6, 146/ 16
resort unto for your	final	answer and solution of	6, 162/ 5
of earth, after the	final	judgment pronounced and given	6, 206/ 1
too late for the	final	salvation of their souls	6, 252/ 33
should find for a	final	end therein, if the	6, 275/ 2
Saint James for a	final	conclusion saith that the	6, 386/ 16
both good works and	final	repentance of the lack	6, 392/ 15
understanding of scripture. And	finally	, the author in this	6, 11/ 19
been done. Whereupon is	finally	concluded eftsoons the truth	6, 13/ 34
him fall in relapse.	Finally	he said that many	6, 31/ 15
in general. Fourthly and	finally	, the thing that he	6, 36/ 1
find any proved true.	Finally	, when ye say that	6, 78/ 4
a long study, and	finally	being brought and laid	6, 93/ 20
his church after. And	finally	, then were these words	6, 109/ 2
grace of understanding. Or	finally	, if all that he	6, 127/ 25
in the printer; or	finally	that for some one	6, 127/ 31
understanding of scripture. And	finally	, the author in this	6, 183/ 3
and wretchedness, and so	finally	cast himself away, shall	6, 197/ 27
and bad together. "And	finally	-- to put out	6, 206/ 16
can help us. And	finally	, if they could, yet	6, 211/ 18
worshipped with no worse;	finally	, that worst is of	6, 229/ 19
all their cumbrance. And	finally	if they cannot be	6, 235/ 18
been done. Whereupon is	finally	concluded eftsoons the truth	6, 237/ 29
were made for. And	finally	, touching the burning of	6, 247/ 22
some part appear. And	finally	the law bindeth not	6, 261/ 32
depose the contrary, or	finally	, say such thing as	6, 265/ 8
make his abjuration. And	finally	were they fain for	6, 271/ 16
all divine service, and	finally	, against all-thing in effect	6, 303/ 23
in the world besides.	Finally	, methinketh that the constitution	6, 340/ 27
many holy doctors, and	finally	, by the whole consent	6, 346/ 30

and good use, and	finally	, so far stretcheth all-thing	6, 347/ 12
the pope's power, denying	finally	any of both to	6, 349/ 13
and epistles appeareth. And	finally	, if his epistles had	6, 359/ 13
mildly made answer." And	finally	he finisheth and endeth	6, 364/ 7
town and city. And	finally	so far went it	6, 369/ 13
far forth grown that	finally	the common people have	6, 369/ 33
done in them; and	finally	, for his only pleasure	6, 377/ 27
synods and councils, or	finally	excommunications and putting out	6, 407/ 6
among the people. And	finally	, if they so should	6, 417/ 12
desert and desolate; and	finally	, that most abominable is	6, 428/ 1
to God's cruelty, and	finally	turning the nature of	6, 428/ 13
would inquire should soon	find	that at pilgrimages be	6, 7/ 23
in anything where we	find	the words of scripture	6, 10/ 29
burn them where they	find	them, and sometimes to	6, 16/ 24
if they may once	find	their time. The Eighteenth	6, 19/ 31
as it happeth I	find	very true by myself	6, 21/ 4
me, or ye shall	find	him wise, and as	6, 25/ 28
truth. Wherein if ye	find	any man that yet	6, 27/ 11
understand the Latin tongue,	find	the means at your	6, 27/ 13
to Saint Paul and	find	a fault in Saint	6, 30/ 9
flattering, where if they	find	a man faulty, let	6, 30/ 16
that he could not	find	in his heart to	6, 34/ 7
we seek we shall	find	, and if we knock	6, 34/ 18
And either ye shall	find	that he shall name	6, 37/ 13
or else shall ye	find	that such as he	6, 37/ 14
suppose he shall never	find	, except in some such	6, 41/ 6
of gold, and shall	find	that then were of	6, 41/ 28
them which can neither	find	in their heart to	6, 49/ 26
farthing; such goodly causes	find	they that pretend holiness	6, 51/ 18
I suppose ye shall	find	the fruit of those	6, 53/ 34
here and we shall	find	of these pilgrimages for	6, 54/ 4
this ye shall not	find	, I suppose, that any	6, 54/ 7
man he could well	find	out. "Nor they that	6, 55/ 20
about us do --	find	and feel in themselves	6, 56/ 29
it were hard to	find	whom I could better	6, 68/ 32
long that ye shall	find	no man that was	6, 75/ 33
believe them till I	find	many records, I ween	6, 77/ 26
long ere ye should	find	any proved true. Finally	6, 78/ 3
would, if need were,	find	you good witness to	6, 78/ 32
and inquire, ye should	find	many done in your	6, 84/ 15
people therein, as we	find	largely written and reported	6, 90/ 14
true? What if ye	find	some fair woman painted	6, 91/ 13
of herself? If ye	find	some false flatterers that	6, 91/ 16
halting horse, if I	find	a holy whoreson halt	6, 92/ 5

would inquire should soon	find	that at pilgrimages be	6, 92/ 24
any reason that I	find	to make them answer	6, 95/ 26
in all other we	find	either fleeing from him	6, 108/ 13
alone. For ye shall	find	Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine	6, 126/ 20
scripture, that he cannot	find	in his heart to	6, 126/ 28
other texts, help to	find	out the truth, or	6, 127/ 22
that he can either	find	in other men's works	6, 127/ 26
-- not that we	find	in scripture, but that	6, 128/ 19
greater enemy can ye	find	to faith than reason	6, 128/ 25
then that he should	find	out therein all the	6, 134/ 26
ye that he shall	find	them out all in	6, 134/ 30
not at the leastwise	find	them out all on	6, 134/ 32
should fortune him to	find	some text of scripture	6, 135/ 6
other parts of scripture	find	many places that should	6, 135/ 16
And so forthwith ye	find	both these rules necessary	6, 135/ 36
that he should well	find	in scripture many plain	6, 137/ 1
without Creed) should so	find	out by scripture but	6, 137/ 20
a false way than	find	out the true. And	6, 138/ 7
that every man may	find	in them that he	6, 144/ 14
cunning but he may	find	in them things far	6, 144/ 17
believe nothing except he	find	it in scripture, and	6, 149/ 19
of God. Whereof we	find	no remembrance at all	6, 149/ 28
of the faith before,	find	out all the points	6, 151/ 24
ye will grant, I	find	it hard in mine	6, 154/ 5
could in no wise	find	any reason whereby ye	6, 159/ 11
reason whereby ye could	find	yourself moved to take	6, 159/ 12
could any further thing	find	therein, he saying still	6, 160/ 18
in anything where we	find	the words of scripture	6, 166/ 32
were," quoth I, "to	find	anything so plain that	6, 168/ 19
in heart, they should	find	many shifts to keep	6, 183/ 28
belief. And this ground	find	all the heretics themselves	6, 196/ 16
man wist where to	find	? Now when the apostle	6, 202/ 19
sophistry could for shame	find	in his heart to	6, 203/ 30
what church can he	find	or imagine in earth	6, 204/ 23
as though he would	find	out a better, he	6, 204/ 30
we can any doubt	find	therein." "In good faith	6, 210/ 20
if I could myself	find	any further objection I	6, 210/ 23
as we can both	find	. And I am sure	6, 210/ 25
than be able to	find	anything in these matters	6, 213/ 28
hear us though we	find	they help us, but	6, 214/ 1
good man. And so	find	we, as I remember	6, 215/ 29
besides this ye shall	find	many more worshipped, I	6, 217/ 28
many shrined that ye	find	not canonized though ye	6, 217/ 29
and search whether we	find	any such cause of	6, 219/ 29

ye will, and shall	find	it true, except it	6, 232/ 19
do ourselves or soon	find	who shall. But as	6, 233/ 7
priests perceive till they	find	it there, that the	6, 235/ 4
year's offerings will not	find	three geese and a	6, 235/ 8
nay," quoth he, "ye	find	them not such fools	6, 235/ 21
none. Shall we therefore	find	a fault with every	6, 237/ 1
the false priests' feet	find	out the means whereby	6, 240/ 33
shall hereafter happen to	find	in any doubt of	6, 248/ 8
those things that we	find	in scripture specially to	6, 253/ 5
who fight therewith shall	find	it neither sharp nor	6, 255/ 2
we could as easily	find	good men and true	6, 260/ 35
true, as we may	find	so many such. For	6, 260/ 35
a man might sooner	find	such than good men	6, 261/ 28
since that fault ye	find	now is not in	6, 262/ 26
or other we should	find	for a final end	6, 275/ 2
should study where to	find	water in the sea	6, 285/ 24
or color could he	find	to turn into the	6, 286/ 32
if he should but	find	her in bed with	6, 287/ 15
all. But when they	find	any in his keeping	6, 293/ 26
no excuse they can	find	. For the scripture is	6, 294/ 21
part in which ye	find	most fault, that is	6, 295/ 19
part more ready to	find	others' faults than to	6, 296/ 11
But where they may	find	a dead dog in	6, 296/ 24
and upheld; as we	find	in scripture places more	6, 298/ 27
in high honor. Then	find	we that the degree	6, 300/ 29
that in Almaine they	find	great ease therein. For	6, 309/ 23
not that we now	find	it naught in Saxony	6, 311/ 2
burn them where they	find	them, and sometimes to	6, 316/ 29
that any man could	find	as any Bible is	6, 317/ 26
should be like to	find	either the one or	6, 324/ 6
I am glad ye	find	me a true man	6, 324/ 18
mouths where one may	find	a surer way. But	6, 325/ 22
whereby never king could	find	in his heart more	6, 325/ 29
than them whom we	find	far better. Which maketh	6, 332/ 5
place almost, where I	find	any learned man of	6, 332/ 25
reason that they can	find	, and set them forth	6, 332/ 28
all infants, they shall	find	many a shrewd brain	6, 333/ 8
for all that well	find	in some of us	6, 333/ 13
own ignorance where we	find	a doubt and, therein	6, 336/ 9
woman either, shall somewhat	find	therein that shall delight	6, 339/ 19
will no wise man	find	a fault therein. Ye	6, 342/ 16
God's holy words. We	find	also that among the	6, 342/ 32
should not fail to	find	many a man to	6, 343/ 24
people, and yet should	find	little fruit for their	6, 343/ 32

in Saxony. And this	find	we more than too	6, 348/ 9
books, ye shall scantly	find	twain but that they	6, 348/ 12
you. For I shall	find	the means that ye	6, 349/ 6
sorest thing that I	find	in confession is that	6, 349/ 25
proof, which thing I	find	in the noble book	6, 351/ 6
for a less: yet	find	we never any man	6, 351/ 16
a man likely to	find	in it -- he	6, 352/ 11
we thought not to	find	it contrary. And if	6, 356/ 25
yourself more than ye	find	in the book. For	6, 357/ 12
points belied, I shall	find	the means that ye	6, 360/ 22
where should a man	find	so very a vainglorious	6, 364/ 13
evil ailed him to	find	out this fond folly	6, 365/ 30
weening that he should	find	no match but that	6, 366/ 25
the right belief, could	find	in their hearts to	6, 368/ 7
be you that can	find	in your hearts to	6, 371/ 36
through and ye shall	find	that they plainly set	6, 373/ 31
their own goodness, ye	find	few that fall to	6, 378/ 25
favor, till they may	find	the time by leisure	6, 378/ 29
delivered as he could	find	occasion unto young scholars	6, 379/ 15
any color he could	find	one part of his	6, 379/ 32
changed thereby, they should	find	themselves sore deceived. For	6, 405/ 23
but that he should	find	a stronger take it	6, 405/ 26
albeit that we should	find	among us that would	6, 408/ 6
yet so should we	find	, I doubt not, among	6, 408/ 8
people be like to	find	none so cruel Turks	6, 412/ 14
then that you should	find	little fruit in that	6, 416/ 12
warrant that thou shalt	find	him double false. For	6, 420/ 21
For neither shalt thou	find	it true that he	6, 420/ 22
if they may once	find	their time. "And as	6, 422/ 24
poison that he could	find	through all Luther's books	6, 424/ 27
wherein he shall not	find	one or other of	6, 425/ 18
death also. For we	find	nothing of their amendment	6, 429/ 29
Eleventh Chapter The messenger	findeth	fault with the clergy	6, 15/ 33
of gold than he	findeth	now priests made of	6, 41/ 29
accustomed, but that he	findeth	himself more moved to	6, 56/ 23
peradventure say that he	findeth	it otherwise in himself	6, 56/ 26
the faith that he	findeth	with some that prayeth	6, 61/ 8
of faith which he	findeth	falling and decayed in	6, 61/ 9
church by diligent ensearch	findeth	the life of a	6, 220/ 22
the fear that he	findeth	in himself, and all	6, 292/ 5
the fault that he	findeth	in the frere and	6, 292/ 6
I, "every whit." "Then	findeth	he," quoth your friend	6, 292/ 8
I show you." "Nor	findeth	he," quoth your friend	6, 292/ 10
Eleventh Chapter The messenger	findeth	fault with the clergy	6, 293/ 13

and the clergy there	findeth	no such fault therein	6, 294/ 3
profess chastity. Wherewith whoso	findeth	fault, blamed not only	6, 311/ 28
difficulty which a translator	findeth	in expressing well and	6, 337/ 27
unto them. But therewith	findeth	Tyndale no fault in	6, 350/ 11
of our communication), yet	finding	our treaty so diverse	6, 21/ 24
building of his church,	finding	one beam cut a	6, 71/ 25
saints' relics, at the	finding	again the names haply	6, 222/ 3
our Lord, in the	finding	of that holy relic	6, 225/ 20
of it above the	finding	of the canon's horses	6, 235/ 7
governor in that country,	finding	them twain fallen from	6, 429/ 24
omnibus diebus usque ad	finem	saeculi" (I am with	6, 114/ 5
vobiscum sum usque ad	finem	saeculi" (I am with	6, 114/ 20
forth that when the	finers	and goldsmiths of London	6, 66/ 31
once put forth a	finger	. "Very well said," quoth	6, 104/ 5
would not move a	finger	themselves. And yet for	6, 104/ 29
written with his own	finger	unto Moses in the	6, 141/ 18
church with a wet	finger	. "They might," quoth I	6, 190/ 7
had liefer lose a	finger	than lack a woman	6, 310/ 17
for cutting of his	fingers	. And thus am I	6, 344/ 13
rehearse them on our	fingers'	ends and yet believed	6, 174/ 18
old holy doctors did.	Finis	tabule. The First Book	6, 20/ 6
I to the court.	Finis	. Cum privilegio regali, anno	6, 435/ 32
hereafter ere ever we	finish	that we have in	6, 66/ 6
the remnant will we	finish	after dinner." And therewith	6, 344/ 35
that I took for	finished	I found very far	6, 21/ 18
he hath perfected and	finished	the corpus of holy	6, 155/ 8
hath been proved, so	finisheth	and endeth the proof	6, 13/ 1
principal question, and therewith	finisheth	the second book. The	6, 13/ 35
indeed. And with this	finisheth	he the matter of	6, 15/ 20
hath been proved, so	finisheth	and endeth the proof	6, 209/ 22
principle question, and therewith	finisheth	the second book. "And	6, 237/ 30
indeed. And with this	finisheth	he the matter of	6, 280/ 25
answer." And finally he	finisheth	and endeth his book	6, 364/ 7
tongue, fearing men with	fire	as heretics who so	6, 29/ 14
incensing, hallowing of the	fire	, of the font, of	6, 56/ 3
and the pillar of	fire	by night; yet was	6, 57/ 12
what a force the	fire	hath that will make	6, 67/ 4
could do without the	fire	, which thing, because I	6, 67/ 7
more marvel that the	fire	shall make iron to	6, 67/ 9
great peril of the	fire	, if their judges were	6, 125/ 34
kept but for the	fire	, first here and after	6, 146/ 28
in the pillar of	fire	by night, in their	6, 182/ 19
frying pan into the	fire	. For in Saxony first	6, 192/ 9
naught but for the	fire	except ye abide in	6, 194/ 14

he had kindled a	fire	which he would not	6, 203/ 1
nothing but for the	fire	." The Sixth Chapter The	6, 207/ 14
setteth them on a	fire	to study for the	6, 211/ 10
him hot on a	fire	at his feet." "In	6, 271/ 4
wasteth the never wasting	fire	of hell, standing him	6, 283/ 33
world lay in the	fire	of purgatory till Doomsday	6, 366/ 3
a dirge about the	fire	for the law's soul	6, 367/ 10
lay it to the	fire	to roast, the father	6, 371/ 27
be idle, as the	fire	must needs burn and	6, 382/ 29
man may say, "The	fire	is enough to burn	6, 382/ 30
heat, and yet the	fire	doth it by heat	6, 382/ 31
man may say, "The	fire	maketh me see by	6, 382/ 32
night," and yet the	fire	doth it but by	6, 382/ 33
no more than the	fire	can be without heat	6, 383/ 2
so speak by the	fire	, yet would not this	6, 383/ 5
For he that saith	fire	alone is enough to	6, 383/ 6
that would say the	fire	could not burn but	6, 383/ 7
his body to the	fire	for the defense thereof	6, 383/ 33
them, and especially by	fire	, not only in Italy	6, 409/ 21
by death in the	fire	. And especially forasmuch as	6, 409/ 24
that there is the	fire	of purgatory, which I	6, 425/ 31
to over great a	fire	." "Forsooth," quoth your friend	6, 430/ 24
to salvation to give	firm	credence and full obedience	6, 10/ 24
upon whom and whose	firm	confessed faith he would	6, 108/ 6
if I have a	firm	faith in his promise	6, 158/ 19
one by prayer and	firm	trust in God, which	6, 159/ 2
to salvation to give	firm	credence and full obedience	6, 162/ 14
to give diligent hearing,	firm	credence, and faithful obedience	6, 166/ 19
giving of fast and	firm	credence to the faith	6, 254/ 34
signifieth the belief and	firm	credence given not only	6, 388/ 4
in heaven. From whose	firm	faith joined with good	6, 427/ 11
believeth. Which things once	firmly	had, and fastly for	6, 127/ 16
would believe them both	firmly	and both alike." "What	6, 154/ 11
of all Christian men	firmly	to be believed. And	6, 365/ 15
of Luther's sect, were	firmly	of this opinion, that	6, 398/ 25
have been taught and	firmly	stood although nothing had	6, 419/ 24
would "twere a fair	fish	pole." "Why hath the	6, 413/ 11
for the while good	fishes	and bad. And this	6, 205/ 7
yoke," saith he, "is	fit	and easy, and my	6, 105/ 11
year till within this	five	year that the Turks	6, 84/ 19
the town begging a	five	or six days before	6, 86/ 4
were one of your	five	wits enemy to another	6, 129/ 22
and care of his	five	brethren, were it likely	6, 212/ 6
guessed that four or	five	hundred year ago, the	6, 222/ 30

in a monastery of	five	hundred in one house	6, 300/ 27
governor to rule well	five	wives than one, and	6, 306/ 18
last they came to	five	, and from five to	6, 323/ 22
to five, and from	five	to four. And there	6, 323/ 23
to the show, though	five	of those reasons be	6, 332/ 28
twenty, then ten, then	five	, then twain, when the	6, 371/ 30
their hearts are once	fixed	upon their blind affections	6, 433/ 4
to an image, not	fixing	his final intent in	6, 45/ 35
errand but to see	Flanders	and France, and ride	6, 228/ 3
risen, and such shallow	flats	made therewith, that right	6, 412/ 31
ye find some false	flatterers	that long seemed friendly	6, 91/ 16
bold without gloze or	flattering	, where if they find	6, 30/ 15
high prudence, which, without	flattery	, pierceth as deep into	6, 326/ 8
naughty pack, many a	fleck	and his make, that	6, 100/ 6
love that is between	fleck	and his make. And	6, 289/ 2
the messenger would have	fled	from before. And thereon	6, 8/ 29
the messenger would have	fled	from before. And thereon	6, 116/ 21
to bed, and he	fled	away. "Now Master Mayo	6, 157/ 4
church of Christ ever	fled	and forbore the temples	6, 190/ 30
some that fainted and	fled	from martyrdom were not	6, 209/ 2
And that our Lady	fled	into Egypt with Joseph	6, 232/ 11
saluted of Gabriel or	fled	into Egypt. Nor if	6, 232/ 13
and some that were	fled	, and some that were	6, 328/ 23
not stand thereby, but	fled	from that to another	6, 362/ 1
while, though himself was	fled	into Wales, yet they	6, 409/ 29
And in all-thing to	flee	the desire of praise	6, 126/ 34
he that will studiously	flee	from that name of	6, 288/ 6
a ditch, thereto they	flee	and thereon they feed	6, 296/ 24
intolerable torments, but rather	flee	thence into some other	6, 414/ 23
her sweetest Son without	fleeing	or flitting. And in	6, 108/ 12
other we find either	fleeing	from him, one time	6, 108/ 13
fictum" (The Holy Ghost	fleeth	from feigning). But these	6, 191/ 3
And a tale that	fleeth	through many mouths catcheth	6, 324/ 35
the frailty of our	flesh	with the enticement of	6, 110/ 3
of Iohan; for neither	flesh	nor blood hath revealed	6, 143/ 24
Holy Sacrament, the holy	flesh	of his Body, the	6, 145/ 26
all pleasure of the	flesh	to the purity and	6, 151/ 8
uncharged of all burdenous	flesh	and bones, may, in	6, 213/ 33
stones, and tree from	flesh	and bone. And when	6, 231/ 4
but they followed the	flesh	and sank for their	6, 252/ 24
meddle with any quick	flesh	. But where they may	6, 296/ 23
frailty of their own	flesh	. Whereof it seemeth that	6, 394/ 11
walk not after the	flesh	. " Meaning plainly that there	6, 400/ 21
fair images, goodly song,	fleshly	fasting, and all the	6, 43/ 29

far out of all	fleshly	company, as far from	6, 58/ 31
then more regard of	fleshly	delight or cure of	6, 151/ 11
of carnal love and	fleshly	favor towards his kin	6, 212/ 4
his kin -- which	fleshly	affection being without grace	6, 212/ 5
we may with our	fleshly	eye and ear in	6, 213/ 29
the filth of their	fleshly	living. And albeit that	6, 252/ 27
the refraining of their	fleshly	motion. But as I	6, 312/ 11
if he follow the	fleshly	ways of his sensual	6, 400/ 22
were enough for a	fletcher	, yet is he for	6, 106/ 8
is shamefully put to	flight	in the first point	6, 149/ 11
ye would so fain	flit	from. For if the	6, 119/ 31
Son without fleeing or	flitting	. And in all other	6, 108/ 12
condemned through the whole	flock	of all good Christian	6, 38/ 9
images among his Christian	flock	, where his pleasure would	6, 38/ 34
of jugglery. Nor the	flock	of Christ is not	6, 56/ 10
temples throughout his Christian	flock	. " Here said your friend	6, 57/ 24
their successors in Christ's	flock	, and by them to	6, 103/ 12
than to his whole	flock	, whether think you that	6, 103/ 32
somewhat to the whole	flock	, as when he said	6, 107/ 14
For albeit that the	flock	of Christ shall never	6, 109/ 25
that among the Christian	flock	, where he taught them	6, 145/ 19
intend to gather a	flock	and congregation of people	6, 173/ 10
you should see them	flock	together so fast, that	6, 190/ 6
or so severed the	flock	of idolaters that it	6, 220/ 12
appear where his faithful	flock	remained -- as it	6, 220/ 13
profession are of another	flock	and bear not the	6, 243/ 30
to be his own	flock	, and presume to bear	6, 243/ 36
errors and led his	flock	out of the right	6, 244/ 32
of his little chosen	flock	, to come into this	6, 340/ 23
Tyndale, should teach his	flock	the truth, for infecting	6, 347/ 29
see that in the	flock	of Christian people, which	6, 375/ 36
with other of his	flock	and affinity in Almaine	6, 378/ 15
and mar the whole	flock	. And in the mean	6, 399/ 15
not any of his	flock	should fight in any	6, 406/ 14
putting out of Christ's	flock	, saving that they were	6, 407/ 7
of the true Christian	flock	, as the Lutherans have	6, 409/ 7
out of the Christian	flock	by excommunication. And because	6, 410/ 20
out of the Christian	flock	. And though the church	6, 410/ 28
and voided from the	flock	. For they be so	6, 417/ 5
him out of Christ's	flock	. Which is the very	6, 428/ 31
the governors of his	flock	, should in such wise	6, 429/ 37
and devour everlastingly the	flock	that Christ hath committed	6, 430/ 6
their cure, and the	flock	that himself died for	6, 430/ 7
make all folk one	flock	under himself, the shepherd	6, 435/ 17

once begun, the whole	flocks	of such as were	6, 373/ 3
water of the great	flood	for the filth of	6, 252/ 27
leap they like a	flounder	out of a frying	6, 192/ 8
one's eye for a	flourish	, yet who fight therewith	6, 255/ 2
bud and bring forth	flowers	in the service time	6, 84/ 21
Saint Dorathe for some	flowers	because she beareth always	6, 233/ 3
at the ebbing and	flowing	of the sea, or	6, 80/ 3
set all on a	flush	at once, and dash	6, 341/ 5
cannot tell. Haply their	foes	, haply their friends and	6, 262/ 23
them straggling from the	fold	, or rather like a	6, 399/ 17
no necessity for Christian	folk	to resort to any	6, 5/ 20
unreasonableness would ensue if	folk	would stand so stiff	6, 6/ 10
froward minds of many	folk	that would be very	6, 7/ 2
will neither believe other	folk	that tell them nor	6, 7/ 8
not the number of	folk	only predestinate to bliss	6, 12/ 15
good and well believing	folk	here and there unknown	6, 12/ 16
the judgment of any	folk	earthly concerning the truth	6, 17/ 22
Chapter Of simple unlearned	folk	that are deceived by	6, 19/ 24
I assure you, some	folk	here talk very strangely	6, 25/ 15
by him that some	folk	doubted lest many things	6, 27/ 5
other, and in some	folk	plain persuasion to the	6, 27/ 32
sir," quoth he, "some	folk	that think this dealing	6, 29/ 17
that religious men and	folk	of more perfect life	6, 40/ 17
better bestowed upon poor	folk	. And he showeth that	6, 40/ 22
was then no poor	folk	neither. For as the	6, 42/ 12
there were no poor	folk	among them at the	6, 42/ 17
might have found poor	folk	enough to have given	6, 43/ 13
one of Christ's poor	folk	for his sake be	6, 48/ 36
in alms upon poor	folk	; and this say many	6, 49/ 25
better spent among poor	folk	-- by whom he	6, 50/ 8
none left for poor	folk	. Is not this a	6, 50/ 25
no necessity for Christian	folk	to resort to any	6, 51/ 25
unreasonableness would ensue if	folk	would stand so stiff	6, 63/ 8
as doth among young	folk	, the one to cast	6, 79/ 5
froward minds of many	folk	that would be very	6, 82/ 15
will neither believe other	folk	that tell them nor	6, 84/ 11
miracle. And the fond	folk	of the country soon	6, 85/ 25
it, so much foolish	folk	believe it, that a	6, 89/ 31
have seen to some	folk	so much harm to	6, 122/ 24
thereof, at last before	folk	honorable and few reasoned	6, 125/ 10
came one of my	folk	and asked whether they	6, 130/ 21
we," saith he, "among	folk	that be perfect." Nor	6, 145/ 32
there can no such	folk	be the church that	6, 191/ 35
of one faith, these	folk	that have another special	6, 193/ 31

not the number of	folk	only predestinate to bliss	6, 198/ 3
good and well believing	folk	here and there unknown	6, 198/ 4
his church but good	folk	. And unto them our	6, 198/ 17
a number of such	folk	he would leave. But	6, 199/ 23
Christendom, except these new	folk	of Saxony and Boheme	6, 200/ 3
some such secret good	folk	, as ye speak of	6, 200/ 14
yet a few good	folk	and right believing which	6, 200/ 30
those that be good	folk	, this would make the	6, 203/ 9
he prevaieth against all	folk	that sin; ergo, no	6, 203/ 23
that sin; ergo, no	folk	that sin be the	6, 203/ 23
secret unknown sort of	folk	that do not sin	6, 204/ 27
that the nearer that	folk	draw thitherward, the more	6, 211/ 30
canonize for saints such	folk	sometimes as be full	6, 218/ 3
to children or poor	folk	to pray for the	6, 234/ 29
and reward that good	folk	would with his help	6, 236/ 22
by which good devout	folk	do much merit --	6, 236/ 27
put away because some	folk	do abuse it. Now	6, 236/ 28
the misuse of bad	folk	. The Twelfth Chapter The	6, 237/ 14
Were there never any	folk	that believed in God	6, 252/ 11
there also no faithful	folk	at all from Noe	6, 253/ 3
good and right believing	folk	, of whose mouth and	6, 253/ 13
as those good faithful	folk	did that believed well	6, 254/ 4
credence; so must these	folk	that thus talk and	6, 256/ 6
very good and substantial	folk	that were present and	6, 260/ 23
all sorts of religious	folk	, husbandmen and gentlemen." % "Indeed	6, 264/ 22
sedition and hath daily	folk	of evil conscience fervently	6, 267/ 4
see that good Christian	folk	were offended with his	6, 269/ 11
the falsehood of other	folk	?" "That is," quoth I	6, 272/ 14
other matter to him,	folk	that never had other	6, 272/ 20
good name among good	folk	. And as for of	6, 282/ 33
sin used among good	folk	many day in Christ's	6, 283/ 4
almost a hundred good	folk	that never sinned. And	6, 283/ 23
the truth. And good	folk	, though they abhor the	6, 283/ 28
much it was to	folk	unlearned more hard to	6, 285/ 17
But how far be	folk	fallen from the good	6, 287/ 12
unknown congregation of some	folk	, here two and there	6, 289/ 4
Testament things for unlearned	folk	far more strange and	6, 294/ 18
scripture is to good	folk	the nourisher of virtue	6, 294/ 22
seen and by credible	folk	have heard, like as	6, 295/ 16
Holy Body for other	folk	, yet is he with	6, 300/ 3
he would not that	folk	should do him worship	6, 300/ 32
other priests but married	folk	. Is it not now	6, 304/ 1
the folly of such	folk	doth well appear that	6, 308/ 3
For when he heareth	folk	blame wives, and say	6, 313/ 23

in his time many	folk	in this realm. And	6, 315/ 4
and negligence, in that	folk	be more glad to	6, 316/ 22
for good and Catholic	folk	that used it with	6, 317/ 14
years given unto such	folk	so few. And therefore	6, 326/ 2
than good and honest	folk	should take fruit thereby	6, 332/ 9
said before, putteth good	folk	in fear to suffer	6, 333/ 15
reasoned upon but by	folk	meet therefor, and in	6, 334/ 28
to grow to some	folk	; howbeit, not by the	6, 338/ 2
and to put other	folk	from the benefit thereof	6, 338/ 5
begun of such unlearned	folk	as nothing conned else	6, 338/ 29
the pride of such	folk	as had, with the	6, 338/ 31
whose authority some other	folk	have soon after, part	6, 338/ 34
be adventured. And some	folk	will not fail to	6, 339/ 9
paynims, or newly christened	folk	, except we would say	6, 340/ 9
neither good, virtuous lay	folk	should lack it, nor	6, 341/ 8
have heard very worshipful	folk	say, which have been	6, 342/ 22
another good, and sick	folk	often have such a	6, 343/ 16
Bible away from such	folk	again, as be proved	6, 344/ 7
to the end that	folk	should not surely see	6, 345/ 13
hated of all good	folk	is enough to hear	6, 360/ 27
the judgment of any	folk	earthly concerning the truth	6, 360/ 35
wise handled that unlearned	folk	were likely to take	6, 368/ 13
avow themselves for Christian	folk	, granting the scripture to	6, 374/ 22
taught nor suffered his	folk	to break their chastity	6, 375/ 4
that call ourselves Christian	folk	to see such a	6, 376/ 13
confessions, and among many	folk	meetly well allowed in	6, 379/ 8
the confession of other	folk	, partly by his own	6, 379/ 22
or anywhere else where	folk	be christened in their	6, 381/ 12
as they speak that	folk	need no more but	6, 389/ 17
drowned in malice, nor	folk	out of the faith	6, 394/ 8
meant of good, faithful	folk	that live virtuously; and	6, 400/ 18
For he accepteth not	folk	for their persons but	6, 401/ 20
so far forth that	folk	thought, as ye said	6, 406/ 18
themselves against good Catholic	folk	had not driven good	6, 406/ 25
his error infect other	folk	, the bishop should have	6, 411/ 14
of worship assembled old	folk	of the country to	6, 412/ 26
great fear that either	folk	shall for opinion of	6, 418/ 2
Chapter Of simple unlearned	folk	that are deceived by	6, 418/ 11
them away with these	folk	, which how holy soever	6, 421/ 12
the pleasure of newfangled	folk	, sparing no pain for	6, 423/ 35
he meant none harm,	folk	were glad to take	6, 424/ 16
among the people, that	folk	should show themselves their	6, 425/ 3
say, let good Christian	folk	suspect, abhor, and pursue	6, 427/ 3
spoiled all good religious	folk	, joined freres and nuns	6, 427/ 32

of heretics wherewith such	folk	as favor them would	6, 430/ 13
presence of many substantial	folk	, and divers done in	6, 432/ 3
is it that vicious	folk	fall to the favor	6, 433/ 2
Antichrist, (of whom these	folk	be the forewalkers) to	6, 434/ 34
world, shall make all	folk	one flock under himself	6, 435/ 17
fallen out of Christian	folk's	hearts; but the same	6, 144/ 5
hands, to make other	folks	serve him and honor	6, 140/ 16
the bag with other	folks	faults cast at our	6, 313/ 34
the one doth utter	folks	confessions to the other	6, 350/ 15
unto, and visited with	folks'	devotion. But now, short	6, 79/ 9
covetousness and greediness many	folks'	livings in his own	6, 140/ 15
things did they at	folks'	prayer. And sometimes they	6, 215/ 3
breast he putteth other	folks'	faults, and therein he	6, 296/ 3
and be in some	folks'	hands had and read	6, 331/ 10
that priests should utter	folks'	confession were well possible	6, 350/ 34
he discloseth unaware certain	follies	of himself which a	6, 17/ 28
which absurdities and unreasonable	follies	appeareth as well in	6, 96/ 24
argument hath so many	follies	and faults therein, and	6, 203/ 28
fall into such open	follies	as Tyndale and Luther	6, 308/ 10
he discloseth unaware certain	follies	of himself, which a	6, 363/ 10
now by that means	follily	misliken unto the superstitious	6, 56/ 8
damnation eschew, though he	follily	take an oath where	6, 284/ 10
then should it yet	follow	that, as far as	6, 8/ 25
hand, though their death	follow	thereon. And he showeth	6, 19/ 17
be, then must it	follow	that ye ought to	6, 70/ 10
this by falling to	follow	men's glosses before his	6, 100/ 28
then will it well	follow	that they be done	6, 101/ 31
to all that should	follow	them, and thereof somewhat	6, 107/ 11
then should it yet	follow	that, as far as	6, 116/ 17
such mistaking whereof might	follow	any damnable error concerning	6, 119/ 21
thereof doth there first	follow	that, besides the scripture	6, 119/ 22
then must there needs	follow	thereupon the thing that	6, 120/ 4
and mourn, than to	follow	their own hurt and	6, 140/ 1
keep his way and	follow	his good guides, then	6, 152/ 26
then must it needs	follow	that to the world's	6, 179/ 2
-- it must needs	follow	that God will in	6, 184/ 4
that it should else	follow	that the church had	6, 188/ 9
truth, it must needs	follow	that they mistake themselves	6, 196/ 22
for then shall it	follow	that he shall be	6, 197/ 8
good, it must needs	follow	that the other side	6, 210/ 17
devil, whereby should it	follow	that our church were	6, 242/ 30
living they might surely	follow	, he would now, in	6, 244/ 24
understanding to serve and	follow	faith, praying for his	6, 254/ 29
obloquy that else would	follow	their sentence on the	6, 262/ 9

have said, we will	follow	the same and then	6, 296/ 33
not to hear and	follow	some other, whose word	6, 296/ 34
the better as to	follow	the worse." "Indeed," quoth	6, 297/ 2
two things must needs	follow	, either that Christ in	6, 309/ 12
no great fantasy to	follow	them." "Well," quoth he	6, 309/ 33
some be content to	follow	, and some to live	6, 312/ 25
counsels, endeavor ourselves to	follow	with help of his	6, 336/ 4
compelled the rulers to	follow	them, whom, if they	6, 369/ 34
man should vouchsafe to	follow	? If our Lord God	6, 376/ 8
wretches great boldness to	follow	their foul affections, as	6, 377/ 15
as here favor and	follow	his sect in England	6, 378/ 16
seem, it must needs	follow	that all the merit	6, 395/ 2
but and if he	follow	the fleshly ways of	6, 400/ 22
For else it should	follow	upon this false opinion	6, 400/ 24
outrages and mischiefs to	follow	upon such sects and	6, 406/ 4
hand, though their death	follow	thereon. And he showeth	6, 410/ 35
fewer have lust to	follow	. For if they were	6, 416/ 9
of him whom they	follow	in their heresy, and	6, 417/ 28
good mind moved to	follow	the same." "Surely," quoth	6, 418/ 18
reckoneth good and cunning)	follow	and lean unto, it	6, 418/ 31
a while, see them	follow	their author in lewd	6, 426/ 30
so far forth have	followed	, that likewise as I	6, 24/ 8
in scripture, wherein they	followed	their own wits and	6, 153/ 7
And thereof should have	followed	that, except there were	6, 242/ 26
a faith, but they	followed	the flesh and sank	6, 252/ 24
unto the priests that	followed	him, "Sic luceat lux	6, 297/ 17
might be heard and	followed	-- to live all	6, 335/ 2
also what mischief the	followers	of that sect have	6, 18/ 10
howsoever Luther and his	followers	in Almaine believe, yet	6, 18/ 27
also what mischief the	followers	of that sect have	6, 368/ 4
howsoever Luther and his	followers	in Almaine believe, yet	6, 377/ 32
is Luther and his	followers	, which among their other	6, 411/ 21
understanding thereof. And thereupon	followeth	further that the church	6, 8/ 27
And thereon also especially	followeth	that all the texts	6, 8/ 30
well be perceived." "Then	followeth	it," said I, "that	6, 73/ 25
good fruit also that	followeth	thereupon. I let pass	6, 99/ 33
Truth," quoth he. "Then	followeth	it," quoth I, "that	6, 112/ 13
therein. And thereupon also	followeth	that the wonderful works	6, 112/ 17
his sake. And thereof	followeth	it that himself maketh	6, 112/ 23
understanding thereof. And thereupon	followeth	further that the church	6, 116/ 19
And thereon also especially	followeth	that all the texts	6, 116/ 22
of grace, it necessarily	followeth	that by one or	6, 118/ 26
for our necessity." "That	followeth	indeed," quoth he. "Well	6, 118/ 29
for the while what	followeth	further. And since the	6, 118/ 30

his church. And thereupon	followeth	further the remnant of	6, 120/ 6
but right. And thereupon	followeth	also that the miracles	6, 120/ 10
and plain idolatry, it	followeth	of necessity that the	6, 121/ 8
believe. And thereupon necessarily	followeth	that there is no	6, 121/ 31
said, and yet nothing	followeth	it thereupon that God	6, 138/ 11
of this it consequently	followeth	that the church always	6, 174/ 31
church understand it, it	followeth	of this that the	6, 175/ 22
and be perjured?" "That	followeth	, " quoth he. "Now," quoth	6, 277/ 29
and contemn them. Whereof	followeth	the breach of the	6, 334/ 30
read the law that	followeth	, for it is a	6, 356/ 28
by the law that	followeth	. Wherein albeit that thereby	6, 357/ 18
is not faith but	followeth	faith in him that	6, 388/ 27
in Christ Jesus, it	followeth	forthwith in the text	6, 400/ 20
sin and his that	followeth	him, and very hard	6, 418/ 33
much inconvenience and absurdity	following	thereupon, that it is	6, 203/ 29
they condemned themselves in	following	the condition of them	6, 225/ 14
Whitsuntide, and the women	following	the cross with many	6, 236/ 2
read the next law	following	in that book?" "Nay	6, 356/ 16
read the next law	following	or the gloss upon	6, 356/ 19
for the law next	following	, we looked not after	6, 356/ 24
say, the law next	following	or the gloss of	6, 357/ 7
should fall to the	following	of such a beastly	6, 374/ 15
of the questions consequently	following	, he had seen at	6, 431/ 8
much more sin and	folly	both was it then	6, 15/ 16
proved; and a shameless	folly	to stand still by	6, 15/ 18
the young king to	folly	, were with a proud	6, 43/ 4
not summer, so the	folly	of so few maketh	6, 73/ 1
one side, and great	folly	in the other side	6, 88/ 16
the Prophet describeth the	folly	of such as worshippeth	6, 96/ 22
their own sloth and	folly	. And whoso be willing	6, 113/ 32
our own fault and	folly	it is." "If God	6, 114/ 28
and understand his proud	folly	in the defense of	6, 125/ 27
wounds of our own	folly	had not of our	6, 138/ 34
see his proud frantic	folly	, he is shamefully put	6, 149/ 11
give light. And therefore	folly	were it to say	6, 203/ 3
we should think it	folly	to desire them, because	6, 211/ 19
fashion that their own	folly	joineth thereunto -- as	6, 258/ 14
to do, either for	folly	, sloth, or trust, good	6, 263/ 33
much more sin and	folly	both was it then	6, 280/ 21
proved, and a shameless	folly	to stand still by	6, 280/ 23
is both sin and	folly	to stand in the	6, 280/ 29
and what sin and	folly	thereto was there to	6, 284/ 17
at once. And the	folly	of this construction appeareth	6, 307/ 29
faith," quoth I, "the	folly	of such folk doth	6, 308/ 3

labor to show that	folly	that so evidently showeth	6, 309/ 8
of their malice or	folly	take harm of that	6, 332/ 11
their own lewdness and	folly	, which yet were not	6, 338/ 3
that, by their own	folly	and fault, may come	6, 339/ 15
lean proudly to the	folly	of his own wit	6, 339/ 33
him carried out with	folly	so far from himself	6, 363/ 16
find out this fond	folly	. " "To this opinion," quoth	6, 365/ 31
the confusion of our	folly	, how might he have	6, 376/ 11
down and defend their	folly	and false heresy by	6, 405/ 16
fall in to Luther's	fond	and furious sect. And	6, 18/ 9
the superstitious demeanor and	fond	fashion of jugglery. Nor	6, 56/ 9
I have such a	fond	fantasy of mine own	6, 84/ 30
a miracle. And the	fond	folk of the country	6, 85/ 24
either preferring their own	fond	glosses against the old	6, 123/ 16
therewith. She seeth a	fond	fellow deceive her sight	6, 130/ 30
point is the very	fond	foundation and ground of	6, 148/ 35
And to such a	fond	and false end must	6, 204/ 31
one old wife so	fond	to believe him. But	6, 241/ 30
heaven, but to a	fond	frere, to an apostate	6, 346/ 13
reading either of his	fond	proof or of the	6, 348/ 29
plainly appear that this	fond	fellow so playeth with	6, 352/ 17
frantic vainglory of that	fond	frere, and yet, therewithal	6, 363/ 16
not himself, suddenly the	fond	fellow bewrayed himself unaware	6, 364/ 20
to show himself so	fond	; but if pride, as	6, 365/ 3
to find out this	fond	folly. " "To this opinion	6, 365/ 31
to fall into Luther's	fond	and furious sect. And	6, 368/ 3
reward, but only the	fond	pleasure and delight that	6, 423/ 9
more than mad, no	fond	heretic lead us, seem	6, 427/ 13
them, but whereto their	fond	affection inclineth, that thing	6, 433/ 8
the other side a	fond	frere and his fellows	6, 434/ 4
behold they found it	fonder	than he had told	6, 228/ 10
the fire, of the	font	, of the pascal lamb	6, 56/ 3
drink, only by angel's	food	. And divers times she	6, 87/ 16
paradise, then, concerning their	food	and engendering, not only	6, 139/ 24
nose, nor that holy	food	to be dashed in	6, 144/ 37
therefore is our daily	food	one of the petitions	6, 233/ 21
they take away our	food	; if our souls be	6, 294/ 25
that scripture is the	food	of the soul. And	6, 333/ 4
that is sick, and	food	for him that is	6, 343/ 12
to make me a	fool	. " "Well," said I, "what	6, 67/ 25
said somewhat like a	fool	, as he was one	6, 130/ 26
simplest, except a natural	fool	, I dare hold you	6, 231/ 29
this take the simplest	fool	that ye can chose	6, 231/ 31
one so very a	fool	that God will give	6, 232/ 20

and so might every	fool	do." "Well," quoth Caius	6, 250/ 19
looketh as like a	fool	as a ewe looketh	6, 274/ 30
more inquisitive, the more	fool	the more talkative of	6, 335/ 25
so very a vainglorious	fool	that would not in	6, 364/ 14
almost a very natural	fool	have been ashamed of	6, 364/ 36
an old sage father	fool	in Kent, at such	6, 412/ 24
not come forth and	foolhardily	put themselves in peril	6, 414/ 21
also to seem so	foolish	as to hold them	6, 17/ 13
honor, and blamed his	foolish	wife, which did at	6, 44/ 11
that time, as these	foolish	heretics do now, mocking	6, 44/ 11
of candles and with	foolish	facetiae and blasphemous mockery	6, 49/ 19
to be of the	foolish	mind that Luther is	6, 50/ 17
ground by reason of	foolish	characters and figures about	6, 55/ 25
Christ is not so	foolish	as those heretics bear	6, 56/ 10
trust it, so much	foolish	folk believe it, that	6, 89/ 31
it there, that the	foolish	women bring oats thither	6, 235/ 5
had, like a false	foolish	knave, lost his honesty	6, 276/ 4
hypocrite, and therewith so	foolish	, too, that for a	6, 280/ 6
saith, in Almaine; a	foolish	, railing book against the	6, 291/ 9
every man seeth how	foolish	that construction is. Now	6, 307/ 21
for sin, nor so	foolish	that he durst for	6, 315/ 15
take upon them with	foolish	words and blasphemy to	6, 335/ 30
also to seem so	foolish	as to hold them	6, 348/ 22
this is a very	foolish	falsehood, imagined of his	6, 350/ 7
not his own so	foolish	a device, in the	6, 364/ 34
of such false and	foolish	heretics, as were born	6, 365/ 16
And therefore among many	foolish	words of Luther, as	6, 397/ 15
words of Luther, as	foolish	as ever heretic spoke	6, 397/ 15
And as do these	foolish	hypocrites, which rather than	6, 398/ 4
as either be so	foolish	that they would hate	6, 418/ 7
it as utterly, as	foolishly	, without ground, cause, or	6, 425/ 10
ye see many men	fools	. As for that he	6, 65/ 29
the country soon made	fools	. Then women coming thither	6, 85/ 25
find them not such	fools	, I warrant you. They	6, 235/ 21
mind that commonly such	fools	have; he reckoned all	6, 366/ 23
him list, giving no	foot	in disputing unto your	6, 26/ 1
once go move our	foot	thitherward. We marvel much	6, 61/ 20
air, and men walk	foot	against foot, and ships	6, 66/ 14
men walk foot against	foot	, and ships sail bottom	6, 66/ 14
length less than a	foot	, drawn by man's hand	6, 67/ 13
first piece not a	foot	long?" "Surely, sir," quoth	6, 68/ 3
man and him four	foot	(and ye will) longer	6, 71/ 27
the length of a	foot	. And I am sure	6, 79/ 25
he could scant keep	foot	with us. And when	6, 91/ 26

tread the false under	foot	. "That is no doubt	6, 218/ 24
in the pope, his	foot	. And as for incensing	6, 230/ 24
his chamber. This counsel	forbade	not the Jews, to	6, 58/ 26
forth that he boldly	forbade	an angel of heaven	6, 224/ 5
had nothing feared nor	forbade	but lest Timotheus should	6, 307/ 3
And in that they	forbade	any new translation to	6, 340/ 33
did he, and thereby	forbade	all manner worship to	6, 357/ 35
those words if he	forbade	any manner worship for	6, 359/ 3
all. "And albeit Christ	forbade	Saint Peter, being a	6, 414/ 3
themselves, where the wretches	forbear	not villainously to handle	6, 47/ 27
any notable loss easily	forbear	. "Let us consider our	6, 54/ 3
ye willed me to	forbear	nothing, I have as	6, 100/ 33
not to forswear, to	forbear	each angry word than	6, 105/ 29
to do, and to	forbear	, and that God also	6, 120/ 1
duty to God, rather	forbear	the profit that ourselves	6, 300/ 6
present at home and	forbear	the thanks, than wittingly	6, 300/ 16
laps, there could few	forbear	laughing, and said, "We	6, 322/ 22
for the difficulty, did	forbear	to meddle with. But	6, 343/ 1
shall they care to	forbear	, that believe Luther that	6, 373/ 23
see why we should	forbear	to call them Lutherans	6, 417/ 26
his chosen people, nor	forbareth	not to impute the	6, 401/ 18
is there in the	forbearing	of every idle word	6, 105/ 32
virtuous exercise, both in	forbearing	the pleasure of the	6, 421/ 17
have no place to	forbid	images among his Christian	6, 38/ 33
precise prohibition as should	forbid	utterly any images to	6, 45/ 2
nor natural reason doth	forbid	that a man may	6, 45/ 33
all gone already. "God	forbid	, " quoth I. "For albeit	6, 109/ 19
had any authority to	forbid	them. And this they	6, 124/ 19
worship of saints and	forbid	us to pray to	6, 211/ 13
up, quotha? Marry, God	forbid	. It would waste up	6, 229/ 13
witness. And yet God	forbid	that it were so	6, 261/ 27
Marry," quoth I, "God	forbid	else, ye may see	6, 297/ 7
interpretation, cannot appear to	forbid	the having of divers	6, 306/ 14
few do now. "God	forbid	, " quoth I. "Well," quoth	6, 310/ 24
whom he should yet	forbid	the Gospel of Saint	6, 343/ 27
he meant only to	forbid	us to do such	6, 358/ 5
Trinity, then did he	forbid	any worship to be	6, 359/ 4
fail (which our Lord	forbid	) within short process to	6, 414/ 1
the clergy hath not	forbidden	the Bible to be	6, 16/ 19
and under great pains	forbidden	to be read. And	6, 29/ 31
therein plainly and clearly	forbidden	, as well in divers	6, 44/ 31
were in that psalm	forbidden	, that is to wit	6, 45/ 11
only one God, and	forbidden	to worship any false	6, 45/ 20
And where it is	forbidden	to worship any image	6, 45/ 28

God himself prohibited and	forbidden	, and that upon the	6, 55/ 28
God hath in scripture	forbidden	such imagery, and that	6, 96/ 18
things by God not	forbidden	, although they be hard	6, 107/ 1
scripture to prove it	forbidden	and reputed of God	6, 120/ 33
text whereby we be	forbidden	anything which the church	6, 121/ 34
commandment in tasting the	forbidden	fruit, being then expelled	6, 139/ 23
and the things now	forbidden	us, and therefore to	6, 141/ 6
kind of worship not	forbidden	but commanded and pleasant	6, 171/ 21
side thought it utterly	forbidden	and held for idolatry	6, 171/ 22
then our laymen be	forbidden	the Gospel but if	6, 294/ 19
by an express law	forbidden	that we should have	6, 294/ 28
minister as he hath	forbidden	to come about him	6, 300/ 8
that he had been	forbidden	the court; yet if	6, 300/ 11
the clergy hath not	forbidden	the Bible to be	6, 314/ 10
of this realm hath	forbidden	all the people to	6, 314/ 13
it hap to be	forbidden	and burned, yet some	6, 331/ 20
This thing is plainly	forbidden	us that be not	6, 333/ 25
that the people be	forbidden	to presume to meddle	6, 333/ 32
the reading thereof be	forbidden	both all such lay	6, 338/ 22
use thereof to be	forbidden	him, either forever, or	6, 341/ 26
were by the clergy	forbidden	of malice and evil	6, 345/ 12
that in scripture is	forbidden	from images all manner	6, 358/ 29
all manner service is	forbidden	by scripture from all	6, 358/ 31
say that we be	forbidden	to defend ourselves, and	6, 411/ 27
have no match, yet	forbiddeth	he not one man	6, 214/ 28
unreasonable. For it neither	forbiddeth	the translations to be	6, 316/ 2
the great philosopher specially	forbiddeth	such as be not	6, 334/ 24
condemning of Luther, and	forbidding	of his books, but	6, 30/ 12
be in the church,	forbidding	them to bind and	6, 104/ 2
and eating; the third	forbidding	the tree of knowledge	6, 139/ 8
New Testament, and the	forbidding	of Luther's books to	6, 247/ 20
another, nor the only	forbidding	of twain at once	6, 304/ 30
than one, and the	forbidding	of bigamy by the	6, 304/ 37
as I suppose, the	forbidding	of the Bible to	6, 337/ 9
saints, destroying all devotion,	forbidding	men to pray for	6, 433/ 31
Christ ever fled and	forbore	the temples in which	6, 190/ 30
assent of their wives,	forbore	the carnal use of	6, 311/ 8
time of their ministration	forbore	their own house and	6, 312/ 14
for his honesty we	forbore	to meddle with till	6, 329/ 11
would have him, we	forbore	therefore to examine him	6, 329/ 17
special disciples, and sometimes	forbore	to tell some things	6, 339/ 36
God. Howbeit, while they	forbore	violence there was little	6, 407/ 18
and on the morrow	forbore	I to speak with	6, 431/ 5
in their war always	forborne	, as is the despites	6, 373/ 8

of scripture with little	force	of the old fathers'	6, 9/ 3
any man compelled by	force	and violence to believe	6, 32/ 3
I perceive then the	force	and effect of all	6, 61/ 31
answered him that the	force	of my tale was	6, 62/ 13
and should be the	force	and strength of my	6, 62/ 26
brought in what a	force	the fire hath that	6, 67/ 4
a little before." "No	force	for the time," quoth	6, 79/ 18
of scripture, with little	force	of the old fathers'	6, 122/ 4
text alone, without great	force	of the old fathers'	6, 122/ 20
quoth he, "make little	force	to me. For that	6, 154/ 15
God, this maketh no	force	for our matter, so	6, 212/ 26
this that all the	force	and effect of your	6, 273/ 35
toward our salvation nothing	force	of good works; therefore	6, 288/ 31
a thing of little	force	. For neither were it	6, 341/ 30
that for money they	force	little to steal, rob	6, 351/ 13
and fall to open	force	and violence. For intending	6, 369/ 14
he might by the	force	of his faith work	6, 383/ 31
and of so little	force	and effect, that no	6, 395/ 34
and false heresy by	force	. And this they call	6, 405/ 16
fallen so sore to	force	and violence against heretics	6, 406/ 23
the Donatists, fell to	force	and violence, robbing, beating	6, 409/ 5
to repress them with	force	and fear them with	6, 409/ 14
handled that he was	forced	to forswear and abjure	6, 28/ 4
For if they had	forced	him thereto, they had	6, 276/ 28
then should they have	forced	him against his conscience	6, 276/ 30
his credence, he was	forced	to labor to bring	6, 367/ 27
deeds as God only	forced	and constrained them unto	6, 377/ 23
own, they have little	forced	what came of the	6, 413/ 30
by the devil, it	forceth	not for this purpose	6, 76/ 30
And where they be	forceth	not, how few they	6, 198/ 19
who nor whither it	forceth	not for our wise	6, 274/ 21
taketh a confessor, he	forceth	not whom, and then	6, 352/ 11
and then confesseth, he	forceth	not what, disposing him	6, 352/ 12
him to repentance, he	forceth	not how, good works	6, 352/ 13
faith be strong, he	forceth	little of them also	6, 403/ 30
shall he walk that,	forcing	little of the faith	6, 152/ 33
trust, that Lent were	fordone	. Christmas, if we consider	6, 236/ 10
their sect hath already	fordone	the faith, pulled down	6, 427/ 31
kill Christ as their	forefathers	did his holy prophets	6, 225/ 15
books of all our	forefathers	, holy doctors of Christ's	6, 427/ 9
Howbeit, such as he	foreknoweth	to be damned, no	6, 398/ 26
that made our long	forenoon	process frustrate and left	6, 187/ 14
feign fifteen in a	forenoon	. And then, as we	6, 241/ 18
the world was created,	foreseeing	in his divine prescience	6, 401/ 35

choice, if he had	foreseen	in them the contrary	6, 402/ 4
in such wise to	foreshow	his coming, his cause	6, 141/ 33
cannot surely judge him	foresworn	. For it may be	6, 278/ 12
man lied and were	foresworn	or no. But in	6, 278/ 30
he swore) yet was	foresworn	indeed, and in very	6, 279/ 2
twenty true men were	foresworn	against him. Wherein, while	6, 280/ 9
the faith should stand	forever	. So that the gates	6, 108/ 24
to abide with them	forever	, which cannot be meant	6, 178/ 8
dwell with the apostles	forever	, for they dwelled not	6, 178/ 10
dwell in the church	forever	, how can the church	6, 178/ 12
abiding in the church	forever	, and Christ himself hath	6, 178/ 32
be forbidden him, either	forever	, or till he be	6, 341/ 26
perjury kill his soul	forever	to save his body	6, 422/ 16
these folk be the	forewalkers	) to come into this	6, 434/ 34
silence upon pain of	forfeiture	of certain money. But	6, 407/ 8
too few at a	forge	, we set Saint Ipolitus	6, 227/ 1
only his own new	forged	faith; therefore Hichins in	6, 289/ 6
the manner I cannot	forget	, it is so strange	6, 227/ 23
it is sometimes done." "	Forget	not now, by the	6, 239/ 11
also that one may	forget	the thing that he	6, 266/ 3
great a matter to	forget	. And besides this it	6, 271/ 33
the clergy. But then	forget	we to look what	6, 296/ 20
freely to forgive and	forget	offences done and committed	6, 325/ 29
ween, when they wake	forget	some of their dreams	6, 365/ 26
learned it of them,	forgetting	that we list not	6, 296/ 34
For in one place	forgetting	himself, he speaketh in	6, 364/ 20
heart more freely to	forgive	and forget offences done	6, 325/ 29
done. Whereas we, God	forgive	us, take a little	6, 342/ 28
verily for such merits,	forgiveness	is reward enough. And	6, 417/ 2
is worshipped. I have	forgot	the town, but the	6, 227/ 23
with sensuality, had then	forgotten	. And to the end	6, 141/ 22
quoth he, "I had	forgotten	that; well then were	6, 157/ 25
I, "that had I	forgotten	again. But let it	6, 173/ 9
the church after be	forgotten	, which was more to	6, 177/ 33
Have we so soon	forgotten	the perpetual assistance of	6, 182/ 12
of it. I have	forgotten	much thereof, but I	6, 222/ 16
some names to be	forgotten	, or haply to be	6, 222/ 36
world hath long ago	forgotten	. And the name is	6, 223/ 6
God, I had almost	forgotten	one thing, that would	6, 228/ 32
he, "that he had	forgotten	that he so had	6, 271/ 28
that he could have	forgotten	this?" "It was," quoth	6, 272/ 9
at last I had	forgotten	wherefore and whereupon we	6, 330/ 5
your friend, "I had	forgotten	that when I was	6, 355/ 3
by devout meditation a	form	and fashion thereof in	6, 56/ 20

learned the manner and	form	of consecration. There was	6, 148/ 15
they should bring that	form	of judgment in custom	6, 263/ 28
bring in place that	form	and fashion of judgment	6, 264/ 1
life to devise a	form	of abjuration whereof I	6, 271/ 17
we should impugn the	form	of this argument, Tyndale	6, 309/ 6
its Canon after the	form	that is and ever	6, 353/ 31
Christian, for some spiritual	form	and fashion of their	6, 374/ 33
to rehearse the very	formal	words of them whose	6, 23/ 24
and reasoning, almost as	formal	as is the argument	6, 65/ 21
the matter, nor the	formal	words as they were	6, 330/ 16
him to read the	formal	words as they be	6, 358/ 14
good part of our	former	disceptation and reasoning, had	6, 247/ 15
it beareth in the	former	tongue) that point hath	6, 337/ 29
Savior Christ in their	former	, fast confirmed faith, from	6, 355/ 18
sometimes more, because their	former	good living somewhat of	6, 401/ 23
more than recompense his	former	error and oversight. But	6, 417/ 24
saved people from our	former	father Adam to the	6, 435/ 19
as he that knoweth	fornication	for sin may fall	6, 173/ 34
fall by frailty to	fornication	. But since he knoweth	6, 173/ 34
to go back and	forsake	all the manner of	6, 18/ 3
him, but utterly may	forsake	him and leave him	6, 271/ 11
to go back and	forsake	all the manner of	6, 366/ 16
as would agree to	forsake	their vows of chastity	6, 370/ 11
they to abjure and	forsake	it, as long as	6, 422/ 12
Peter after he had	forsaken	and forsworn him, and	6, 401/ 31
whoso doth, shall be	forsaken	of him. And he	6, 421/ 3
the secular hand, and	forsaketh	him as one excommunicated	6, 410/ 27
that for any fear	forsaketh	it. For he that	6, 420/ 31
it. For he that	forsaketh	any truth of Christ's	6, 420/ 31
truth of Christ's faith,	forsaketh	Christ. And then saith	6, 421/ 1
then whether that the	forsaking	of Christ by Peter	6, 398/ 32
please him? If they	forsloth	to do their duty	6, 173/ 30
her father could do,	forsook	the world and professed	6, 94/ 3
him. For he forthwith	forsook	them, and ever before	6, 256/ 23
all his crakes he	forsook	his master and forswore	6, 283/ 17
of their lips." "Now	forsooth	, " quoth I, "whosoever will	6, 37/ 30
was not set by." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "the man	6, 42/ 15
for their especial pleasure." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "this is	6, 64/ 27
been done and wrought. "	Forsooth	, " quoth he, "and yet	6, 75/ 30
let me hear it." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "because we	6, 78/ 35
a fair boy, and	forsooth	it was not then	6, 79/ 24
he, "that were impossible." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "so were	6, 118/ 12
they were," quoth he. "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "so were	6, 183/ 22
your friend had told,	forsooth	, " quoth I, "he dealt	6, 249/ 31

that I should not?" "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "no more	6, 250/ 31
shall always serve other." "	Forsooth	, " quoth he, "it seemeth	6, 267/ 1
done to the master?" "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "great favor	6, 269/ 32
be proved by witness." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "it is	6, 281/ 18
lawfully might refuse it." "	Forsooth	, " quoth he, "methinketh ye	6, 284/ 12
with a poor frere." "	Forsooth	, ye be a wanton	6, 287/ 16
made that second book?" "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "it appeareth	6, 291/ 20
shine before the people)." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "it were	6, 297/ 20
new, bad or good." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "if this	6, 317/ 9
this tale?" quoth I. "	Forsooth	, divers honest men," quoth	6, 318/ 1
of a good substance." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "of good	6, 318/ 14
know the matter well?" "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "so well	6, 318/ 21
ye said ye could?" "	Forsooth	my lord," quoth he	6, 320/ 24
could do it. "Nay,	forsooth	, " quoth he, "my lord	6, 320/ 32
who told you so?" "	Forsooth	, my lord," quoth he	6, 320/ 35
who killed Richard Hunne?" "	Forsooth	, " quoth he, "and it	6, 321/ 3
he can tell?" "Nay,	forsooth	, my lord," quoth he	6, 321/ 9
you heard her tell?" "	Forsooth	, my lords," quoth he	6, 321/ 17
asked, "What is she?" "	Forsooth	, my lords," quoth he	6, 321/ 25
a month ago." "Now,	forsooth	, " quoth your friend, "this	6, 321/ 29
had not hanged himself?" "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "he was	6, 322/ 1
What insight?" quoth they. "	Forsooth	, " quoth he, "it is	6, 322/ 13
tell?" quoth the lords. "	Forsooth	, " quoth he, "I cannot	6, 322/ 18
himself or no." "Yea,	forsooth	, my lord," quoth he	6, 322/ 31
thereof by one more." "	Forsooth	, " quoth your friend, "this	6, 323/ 34
any such thing before." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "that can	6, 328/ 1
therefore, as I say	forsooth	, I can in no	6, 337/ 3
price of the book?" "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "that reckon	6, 341/ 30
hold the right way. "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "if it	6, 345/ 30
women to hear it." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "if it	6, 351/ 34
too, as thinketh me." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "and he	6, 352/ 22
do it for him." "	Forsooth	, " quoth your friend, "this	6, 353/ 14
ever since hath done." "	Forsooth	, " quoth he, "that is	6, 355/ 27
to some better sense. "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "they cannot	6, 378/ 19
must needs work well." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "the man	6, 384/ 26
devil go with him." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "and if	6, 407/ 31
they be righted again." "	Forsooth	, " quoth your friend, "yet	6, 417/ 7
that teach them errors. "	Forsooth	, " quoth your friend, "yet	6, 418/ 14
over great a fire." "	Forsooth	, " quoth your friend, "it	6, 430/ 25
is of little weight." "	Forsooth	, " quoth I, "Tyndale's word	6, 431/ 33
thus was abjured to	forswear	himself in the thing	6, 15/ 17
he was forced to	forswear	and abjure certain heresies	6, 28/ 5
all than not to	forswear	, to forbear each angry	6, 105/ 29
life, but he would	forswear	your faith to save	6, 201/ 31

thus was abjured to	forswear	himself in the thing	6, 280/ 22
the party might lawfully	forswear	himself? And also, if	6, 284/ 7
we spoke of, to	forswear	himself in a matter	6, 284/ 15
a manqueller, nor lawfully	forswear	himself, but God's good	6, 400/ 29
ready to lie and	forswear	themselves, if that will	6, 422/ 10
falsely still, and falsely	forsweareth	himself?" % "The church," quoth	6, 278/ 9
fault, he is abjured,	forsweareth	all heresies, doth such	6, 410/ 15
with lying and false	forswearing	than to be acknown	6, 379/ 19
suffering that their false	forswearing	should stand them long	6, 422/ 18
he therein abjured and	forswore	all heresies, acknowledging himself	6, 271/ 22
forsook his master and	forswore	him both. If a	6, 283/ 17
to lie and be	forsworn	for naught?" "I will	6, 71/ 37
may never lawfully be	forsworn	. Marry, truth it is	6, 281/ 21
other cause either be	forsworn	, or by my refusing	6, 282/ 9
he had forsaken and	forsworn	him, and Peter therewith	6, 401/ 31
the miracle, that she	forthwith	, for aught her father	6, 94/ 3
trust in them. And	forthwith	he declareth in whom	6, 96/ 28
objections and answer them	forthwith	, while they be fresh	6, 102/ 10
of reason. And so	forthwith	ye find both these	6, 135/ 36
whereof some ceremonies were	forthwith	abolished, some not by	6, 146/ 6
but that either he	forthwith	punished and purged it	6, 220/ 11
of him. For he	forthwith	forsook them, and ever	6, 256/ 23
good, that thought he	forthwith	approved by God. And	6, 257/ 35
the sermon reasoned withal	forthwith	. And by an honest	6, 272/ 1
so belied them, then	forthwith	, as though he had	6, 350/ 16
such a fury, that	forthwith	he began to write	6, 361/ 10
the whole meinie. For,	forthwith	upon this sect once	6, 373/ 2
Christ Jesus, it followeth	forthwith	in the text: "those	6, 400/ 20
people. For albeit that	forthwith	upon the death of	6, 406/ 27
gloss he would have	fortified	and made somewhat seemly	6, 156/ 3
answereth and dissolveth. About	fortnight	after, your friend came	6, 247/ 10
given him is very	fortunate	if he with grace	6, 126/ 30
all such goods of	fortune	as God hath given	6, 49/ 32
It may," quoth I, "	fortune	you to live so	6, 75/ 33
What if it should	fortune	him to find some	6, 135/ 6
grace should guide your	fortune	, take the one part	6, 159/ 30
sundry places, it may	fortune	for all this that	6, 221/ 19
that it would so	fortune	in few. But before	6, 342/ 7
worse in all that	forty	year. And as for	6, 42/ 10
that he continued it	forty	days together. Now as	6, 44/ 19
if they had been	forty	men more as good	6, 267/ 24
wives than one, and	forty	children than four. But	6, 306/ 19
ducats, then fifty, then	forty	, then twenty, then ten	6, 371/ 30
so well and lustily	forward	, he put me somewhat	6, 34/ 28

covetousness help the people	forward	to idolatry -- then	6, 54/ 28
help his own devices	forward	? Or what marvel is	6, 100/ 24
back here with going	forward	, as men walk in	6, 120/ 14
and in scripture well	forward	, to take him in	6, 136/ 27
part diligently to put	forward	. Against whom did reason	6, 140/ 23
to help his matters	forward	here. But whether Luther's	6, 288/ 18
good thing shall go	forward	somewhat must needs be	6, 339/ 8
so far went it	forward	that at the last	6, 369/ 13
him run the faster	forward	in virtue because he	6, 401/ 12
be made many a	foul	meeting. And loud he	6, 100/ 14
men -- misbelievers and	foul	deceived." "That were a	6, 208/ 13
take Saint Augustine be	foul	deceived. I durst be	6, 219/ 34
to speak one such	foul	ribaldry word as they	6, 236/ 4
in confession to a	foul	frere, they would wish	6, 349/ 32
boldness to follow their	foul	affections, as things after	6, 377/ 15
in effect all one	foul	spot, for any beauty	6, 395/ 31
brought him, whereas one	foul	act of lechery hath	6, 401/ 10
took for finished I	found	very far from that	6, 21/ 18
said their advice, I	found	, as it often happeth	6, 23/ 33
and learning that I	found	in him, and honesty	6, 26/ 15
declared to have been	found	in it) were never	6, 28/ 29
in it) were never	found	there indeed but untruly	6, 28/ 29
blame laid and fault	found	with things nothing blameworthy	6, 28/ 32
read, and also he	found	so great sweetness in	6, 34/ 6
he said that he	found	by experience that the	6, 34/ 8
he used, which he	found	sufficient and surest. For	6, 34/ 13
tarry, when it were	found	out and learned by	6, 34/ 14
but Solomon might have	found	poor folk enough to	6, 43/ 13
which is yet now	found	true by experience of	6, 66/ 20
man," quoth he, "had	found	the priest over familiar	6, 69/ 19
as Saint Paul confesseth,	found	out by nature and	6, 73/ 3
gone," quoth he, "and	found	it a lie, then	6, 85/ 7
noble Duke Humfrey wisely	found	out the falsehood of	6, 88/ 17
mother prudently decipher and	found	out that beastly filth	6, 88/ 19
what he shall have	found	. And in the mean	6, 134/ 34
Creed, till he have	found	another text in scripture	6, 135/ 20
and grace where he	found	the person willing to	6, 140/ 26
good things that they	found	in it, and thereby	6, 183/ 24
church I never yet	found	or heard of anyone	6, 201/ 30
far as ever Luther	found	, or any that ever	6, 210/ 26
or not, his body	found	or not -- albeit	6, 220/ 33
their bodies be not	found	. And yet if they	6, 221/ 14
And after, the image	found	and set up many	6, 222/ 33
men we never had	found	any for hypocrites, albeit	6, 224/ 28

body of Saint Stephen	found	out by miracle, and	6, 225/ 26
his man if he	found	it false, as he	6, 228/ 7
into the chapel they	found	it all true. And	6, 228/ 9
And to behold they	found	it fonder than he	6, 228/ 10
their robbery, and have	found	him a name also	6, 229/ 22
make as though they	found	so much peril of	6, 232/ 22
old time both twain	found	out and vanquished, by	6, 240/ 27
all done, he never	found	one old wife so	6, 241/ 30
rules that can be	found	for the right interpretation	6, 245/ 34
ere he could be	found	out. This heretic, touching	6, 269/ 2
cunning men was after	found	worse than many men	6, 269/ 16
ere they should have	found	them out. "He had	6, 269/ 23
scholars such as they	found	properly witted, featly learned	6, 269/ 26
fault of unlawful favor	found	in them." "Ah, well	6, 277/ 12
book, wherein there were	found	and noted wrong and	6, 285/ 20
were well when he	found	his wife where ye	6, 288/ 1
taken in to be	found	of the goods of	6, 306/ 25
good proof thereof, and	found	this the best way	6, 311/ 15
all such as are	found	in the hands of	6, 317/ 15
only such as be	found	faulty. Whereof many be	6, 317/ 17
the Bible wherein they	found	no fault nor any	6, 317/ 20
but only because they	found	English Bibles in his	6, 317/ 30
house. Wherein they never	found	other fault but because	6, 317/ 31
all that could be	found	that anything could tell	6, 318/ 29
were right honest men,	found	the verdict as themselves	6, 325/ 14
that could have been	found	for the chancellor in	6, 326/ 5
approve it if he	found	it faultless, and also	6, 340/ 35
except the fault be	found	in ourselves, be well	6, 344/ 29
thing that ever was	found	. Now if that were	6, 350/ 20
of likelihood have been	found	by some good men	6, 351/ 35
it should never be	found	to be worshipped more	6, 360/ 7
how might he have	found	a more effectual openly	6, 376/ 11
great secret mystery new	found	out, and thereby blame	6, 381/ 3
you there, for he	found	not that gloss. Which	6, 384/ 26
ere the way were	found	to set the world	6, 405/ 30
such as should be	found	faulty thereof, and by	6, 410/ 5
there were a man	found	faulty therein, whom the	6, 417/ 9
heresies, nor none heresies	found	anywhere almost that the	6, 417/ 32
if they were once	found	out and examined, we	6, 422/ 9
lives. Nor never yet	found	I anyone but he	6, 422/ 13
said that he had	found	what thing Tyndale saith	6, 431/ 19
is the very fond	foundation	and ground of all	6, 148/ 35
hath scripture for his	foundation	and ground. And though	6, 176/ 21
destroyeth the ground and	foundation	of all the heresies	6, 184/ 16

you, and make your	foundation	false, and all your	6, 383/ 28
the heretics' confessions that	founded	their heresies in the	6, 270/ 26
a brass penny whereof	four	make a farthing; such	6, 51/ 17
another man and him	four	foot (and ye will	6, 71/ 27
lame beggars three or	four	pair of their old	6, 85/ 27
his master's horse with	four	feet could scant overtake	6, 91/ 29
may see farther by	four	miles than we may	6, 129/ 23
that twice two make	four	. " "Why," quoth I, "needeth	6, 168/ 22
two ganders made always	four	geese, yet ye would	6, 168/ 26
two geese made always	four	ganders. For therein might	6, 168/ 28
geese would always make	four	horse. " "Tut," quoth he	6, 168/ 30
geese make not always	four	ganders. " "A sweet matter	6, 168/ 36
that twice twain make	four	. I ween ye will	6, 176/ 27
and chosen out these	four	for the sure undoubted	6, 181/ 16
And they guessed that	four	or five hundred year	6, 222/ 30
that ten thieves robbed	four	men at once in	6, 263/ 15
common purse of all	four	, and would all ten	6, 263/ 16
it) to believe the	four	complainants in their own	6, 263/ 21
and we coming all	four	into the way, Wilkin	6, 274/ 16
house, scantly would there	four	monks be bold to	6, 300/ 28
and forty children than	four	. But now that every	6, 306/ 19
hundred." "Have ye seen	four	score and ten?" Thereat	6, 323/ 14
thought nay, not fully	four	score and ten. Then	6, 323/ 16
whether he had seen	four	score and ten. Then	6, 323/ 20
and from five to	four	. And there he began	6, 323/ 23
that he leaveth, taking	four	away expressly. " "Surely," quoth	6, 352/ 19
thousand year ago or	fourteen	hundred year ago nowadays	6, 90/ 8
a thousand year or	fourteen	hundred year, and yet	6, 90/ 29
go prove them. The	Fourteenth	Chapter The messenger maketh	6, 7/ 10
the author answereth. The	Fourteenth	Chapter The author answereth	6, 16/ 15
of the temporality. The	Fourteenth	Chapter The author somewhat	6, 19/ 15
therein right well. The	Fourteenth	Chapter The messenger maketh	6, 85/ 14
as appeareth in the	fourteenth	chapter of the prophet	6, 89/ 3
he not in the	fourteenth	, fifteenth, and sixteenth chapters	6, 177/ 19
we so may. The	Fourteenth	Chapter The author answereth	6, 314/ 5
and received again." The	Fourteenth	Chapter The author somewhat	6, 410/ 32
answered and confuted. The	Fourth	Chapter The author declareth	6, 5/ 23
cannot be so. The	Fourth	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 12/ 13
covenants or contracts. The	Fourth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 14/ 24
the third book. The	Fourth	Book The First Chapter	6, 17/ 3
save only himself. % The	Fourth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 17/ 25
shall speak in the	fourth	part where we shall	6, 37/ 7
to have it." The	Fourth	Chapter The author declareth	6, 60/ 1
that there were a	fourth	person besides, equal and	6, 111/ 23

good cause why." The	Fourth	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 198/ 1
witness against them. The	Fourth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 264/ 9
the Third Book The	Fourth	Book The First Chapter	6, 345/ 1
man's judgment earthly. The	Fourth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 363/ 6
his sect in general.	Fourthly	and finally, the thing	6, 36/ 1
to play the wily	foxes	and worry simple souls	6, 399/ 16
world commonly and the	frailty	of our flesh with	6, 110/ 2
meekly. And, as man's	frailty	could suffer it, specially	6, 142/ 9
sin may fall by	frailty	to fornication. But since	6, 173/ 34
devil, or by the	frailty	of their own flesh	6, 394/ 10
sin, for that the	frailty	of our nature seldom	6, 395/ 21
hath shown him his	frailty	, and instead of pride	6, 401/ 10
were like of their	frailty	, for fear of worldly	6, 414/ 15
so far from all	frame	of right religion and	6, 53/ 17
the scripture, but first	frame	us a faith ourselves	6, 129/ 8
and therefore goeth their	frame	as far wide from	6, 196/ 31
far out of all	frame	, that it gave him	6, 378/ 12
leisure to fashion and	frame	them better to their	6, 378/ 30
grace they never shall)	frame	the people to their	6, 427/ 25
bring about, and to	frame	this realm after the	6, 427/ 29
in print my book,	framed	after their fantasies, which	6, 22/ 24
figure of the thing	framed	with imagination, and so	6, 46/ 16
by God. And so	framed	himself a faith, framed	6, 257/ 35
framed himself a faith,	framed	himself a conscience, framed	6, 257/ 36
framed himself a conscience,	framed	himself a devotion wherein	6, 257/ 36
glosses in the margin	framed	for the setting forth	6, 288/ 14
that besides other things	framed	for the favor of	6, 330/ 17
study for the virtuous	framing	of his own affections	6, 126/ 32
to see Flanders and	France	, and ride out one	6, 228/ 3
the place is in	France	we shall leave the	6, 234/ 32
say that good Saint	Francis	was, which when he	6, 287/ 5
see further, play Saint	Francis's	part, and judge the	6, 287/ 21
the sweet odors and	frankincense	? Why do these heretics	6, 50/ 3
content with this pestilent	frantic	sect which no people	6, 18/ 19
sometimes as she were	frantic	: so if reason be	6, 131/ 26
may see his proud	frantic	folly, he is shamefully	6, 149/ 11
it is a very	frantic	argument. For where he	6, 204/ 17
-- doth in his	frantic	book of obedience (wherein	6, 303/ 18
see therein both the	frantic	vainglory of that fond	6, 363/ 15
content with this pestilent,	frantic	sect which no people	6, 374/ 10
never spoke a more	frantic	than in that he	6, 397/ 16
a mind and so	frantic	, that they have not	6, 423/ 8
And albeit that this	frantic	pleasure, with which the	6, 424/ 4
raileth thereupon in his	frantic	book of obedience that	6, 425/ 13

people to their own	frantic	fantasy. Which dissolute living	6, 427/ 26
Lambert and his wife,	frantic	Collins, and more frantic	6, 434/ 17
frantic Collins, and more	frantic	Tyndale, that saith all	6, 434/ 17
were, I say, as	frantic	as they both, that	6, 434/ 19
this wise: "Obsecro vos	fratres	per nomen domini nostri	6, 223/ 33
the liberty of man's	free	will; and ascribe all-thing	6, 18/ 25
chaste, humble, and charitable,	free	and liberal in almsdeeds	6, 28/ 14
to give them all	free	, wherein he might serve	6, 341/ 33
it of the bishop	free	." "It might so happen	6, 342/ 3
no man hath no	free	will, nor can anything	6, 352/ 36
the people be so	free	by faith that they	6, 369/ 3
that he hath no	free	will of his own	6, 373/ 19
the liberty of man's	free	will and ascribe all-thing	6, 376/ 20
was his destiny? "If	free	will serve for naught	6, 404/ 20
these takers away of	free	will may never void	6, 405/ 1
be in a full	freedom	and liberty discharged of	6, 368/ 30
than his courtesy, and	freely	to lay forth not	6, 25/ 36
in his heart more	freely	to forgive and forget	6, 325/ 29
estis" (Ye be redeemed	freely	). And thereby may we	6, 390/ 32
we were not redeemed	freely	if we should redeem	6, 391/ 8
faith; and that Christ	freely	redeemed us. For neither	6, 391/ 16
all, but is a	French	word used in English	6, 286/ 15
mockage when we speak	French	in sport, "die vous	6, 290/ 7
that it were a	frenzy	if we would now	6, 422/ 1
and tell that a	frère	of good fame, hearing	6, 83/ 21
of itself that a	frère	will be womanish, look	6, 83/ 34
child the good Scottish	frère	Father Donald, whom I	6, 100/ 11
should stand a blind	frère	." "That is very truth	6, 117/ 2
if Luther late a	frère	and having now wedded	6, 165/ 16
another, that when the	frère	apposed him in confession	6, 234/ 9
bed with a poor	frère	." "Forsooth, ye be a	6, 287/ 15
he saith that one	Frère	Jerome made the other	6, 291/ 29
we talk of, which	Frère	Jerome giving up his	6, 291/ 30
his order of the	Frère	Observants came to him	6, 291/ 31
counsel Tyndale saith the	Frère	Jerome made the book	6, 292/ 1
that he feareth lest	Frère	Jerome shall not well	6, 292/ 3
he findeth in the	frère	and his book?" "Yea	6, 292/ 6
else but lest the	frère	should fail of performing	6, 292/ 14
not meant as the	frère	said. But surely for	6, 292/ 24
But let a lewd	frère	be taken with a	6, 296/ 31
-- lest that holy	frère	should have lost his	6, 304/ 9
but to a fond	frère	, to an apostate, to	6, 346/ 13
confession to a foul	frère	, they would wish, I	6, 349/ 32
consider, how this lewd	frère	began to fall in	6, 361/ 2

vainglory of that fond	frère	, and yet, therewithal, to	6, 363/ 16
is there in this	frère	that wrote this of	6, 365/ 20
but also, being a	frère	, hath married a nun	6, 375/ 7
see now a lewd	frère	so bold and so	6, 376/ 5
the only authority of	Frère	Tuck and Maid Marian	6, 376/ 16
other side a fond	frère	and his fellows, without	6, 434/ 4
neither priest, monk, nor	frère	that ever did, after	6, 434/ 12
this new sect but	frère	Luther and his wife	6, 434/ 14
Pomerane and his wife,	frère	Huskin and his wife	6, 434/ 15
monk, and his wife,	frère	Lambert and his wife	6, 434/ 17
fault in that the	frère's	book saith that the	6, 292/ 10
those words of the	frère's	book, wherein he saith	6, 292/ 21
naught. And iwis a	frère's	living that weddeth a	6, 349/ 3
envy, partly of some	frères	(against whose abusions he	6, 28/ 7
false miracles whereby certain	frères	abused the people, for	6, 88/ 34
the religious people, monks,	frères	, and nuns, be clean	6, 370/ 10
not only teacheth monks,	frères	, and nuns to marriage	6, 375/ 6
good religious folk, joined	frères	and nuns together in	6, 427/ 32
all priests, monks, and	frères	, must needs have wives	6, 434/ 18
this fifteen hundred year,	fresh	and well perceived, to	6, 39/ 9
forthwith, while they be	fresh	, saving that meseemeth better	6, 102/ 10
seem they never so	fresh	and green, be yet	6, 207/ 12
the Pharisees for making	fresh	the sepulchers of holy	6, 217/ 25
some of them, very	fresh	learned men, good part	6, 247/ 14
we shall have young	fresh	fellows first become heretics	6, 416/ 22
quoth I, "upon Good	Friday	every year this two	6, 84/ 18
hunting commonly on Good	Friday	in the morning for	6, 235/ 35
or cast away Good	Friday	? There be cathedral churches	6, 235/ 37
credence sent from his	friend	by a trusty secret	6, 5/ 3
whereas a right worshipful	friend	of mine sent once	6, 21/ 7
me a secret sure	friend	of his with certain	6, 21/ 8
communication to my said	friend	in writing. Whereby, if	6, 22/ 8
sent it to my	friend	, then had I, methought	6, 22/ 14
credence sent from his	friend	by a trusty secret	6, 24/ 19
you my special secret	friend	, this bearer, to break	6, 24/ 32
shall affirm unto my	friend	, whom I send unto	6, 25/ 22
mouth of your trusty	friend	to whom ye desired	6, 26/ 11
the mouth of your	friend	, but also (which better	6, 26/ 24
I should, by your	friend	, ascertain you. And surely	6, 26/ 34
nothing said unto your	friend	by mouth but that	6, 27/ 3
or insufficient (albeit your	friend	, either for that of	6, 27/ 20
would all wish. Your	friend	first after your letter	6, 27/ 28
way won." When your	friend	had thus declared his	6, 32/ 25
I considered that your	friend	was studious of scripture	6, 34/ 25

no." "Sir," quoth your	friend	, "I would for my	6, 37/ 23
matter." "Well," quoth your	friend	, "yet hath that book	6, 43/ 16
tale of my good	friend	your master, the imagination	6, 46/ 19
At this point your	friend	desiring me that whatsoever	6, 51/ 28
and remembrance of his	friend	. And albeit that every	6, 56/ 18
flock." Here said your	friend	that the temple of	6, 57/ 25
so. With this your	friend	asked me what reason	6, 60/ 8
all. Then said your	friend	, "Well I perceive then	6, 61/ 31
ear-mark." % "Sir," quoth your	friend	, "if I should answer	6, 64/ 7
is of truth?" Your	friend	answered that reason and	6, 65/ 12
a good fellow and	friend	of mine late in	6, 67/ 2
Marry, sir," quoth your	friend	, "it was high time	6, 67/ 19
I say," quoth your	friend	, "who may be sure	6, 87/ 8
first." And therewith your	friend	and I began to	6, 130/ 23
said I to your	friend	, "Now ye see that	6, 130/ 27
scripture. With this your	friend	held, as he said	6, 133/ 3
how." "Surely," quoth your	friend	, "I marvel not though	6, 184/ 20
About fortnight after, your	friend	came again in a	6, 247/ 10
you again." "When your	friend	had told, forsooth," quoth	6, 249/ 31
hand." "Why," quoth your	friend	, "what thing did I	6, 250/ 29
me further," quoth your	friend	, "what thing maketh me	6, 251/ 34
we come," quoth your	friend	, "unto the same point	6, 252/ 1
faith?" "Yes," quoth your	friend	, "that I think verily	6, 253/ 9
my troth," quoth your	friend	, "so seemeth me now	6, 255/ 4
my troth," quoth your	friend	, "I marvel me much	6, 257/ 9
so were," quoth your	friend	, "then ye see, lo	6, 258/ 3
In faith," quoth your	friend	, "then if I were	6, 258/ 16
contracts. % "Fallen?" quoth your	friend	. "What abide, we be	6, 260/ 5
dwelled he?" quoth your	friend	. "Everywhere and nowhere," quoth	6, 268/ 33
man's confession, his secret	friend	and companion in such	6, 270/ 24
were marvel," quoth your	friend	, "that it should be	6, 285/ 9
discerned." "Why," quoth your	friend	, "what faults were there	6, 285/ 18
my faith," quoth your	friend	, "that ever love was	6, 287/ 3
Saint John," quoth your	friend	, "if that be true	6, 288/ 15
good faith," quoth your	friend	, "it seemeth verily that	6, 290/ 10
Mary mass," quoth your	friend	, "the book is a	6, 291/ 16
book." "Why," quoth your	friend	, "is that all the	6, 292/ 5
findeth he," quoth your	friend	, "no fault in his	6, 292/ 8
findeth he," quoth your	friend	, "no fault in that	6, 292/ 10
feareth he," quoth your	friend	, "nothing else but lest	6, 292/ 14
He had," quoth your	friend	, "much more cause as	6, 292/ 19
therewithal I showed your	friend	a book with the	6, 292/ 27
though he saw his	friend	after scrape it never	6, 293/ 11
constitution. "Sir," quoth your	friend	, "I will not greatly	6, 293/ 20

fear me," quoth your	friend	, "that those many be	6, 298/ 18
it." "Marry," quoth your	friend	, "if this be thus	6, 299/ 27
In faith," quoth your	friend	, "I think Saint Paul	6, 307/ 36
my troth," quoth your	friend	, "if Tyndale and Luther	6, 308/ 18
commended." "Surely," quoth your	friend	, "methink they go far	6, 309/ 17
one had showed a	friend	of his that he	6, 319/ 2
good faith," quoth your	friend	, "he told me one	6, 319/ 9
temporal man and a	friend	of his, that Hunne	6, 319/ 29
Now, forsooth," quoth your	friend	, "this process came to	6, 321/ 29
more." "Forsooth," quoth your	friend	, "this was a mad	6, 323/ 34
my troth," quoth your	friend	, "these three things came	6, 324/ 31
been guilty," quoth your	friend	, "he would never have	6, 325/ 17
good faith," quoth your	friend	, "wist I that it	6, 327/ 16
Saint John," quoth your	friend	, "but upon the whole	6, 329/ 25
But yet," quoth your	friend	, "as for his English	6, 329/ 32
book. "Sir," quoth your	friend	, "yet for all this	6, 331/ 1
am sure," quoth your	friend	, "ye doubt not but	6, 332/ 21
our Lady," quoth your	friend	, "this way misliketh not	6, 341/ 28
a little paused, your	friend	and I drew ourselves	6, 345/ 7
such indeed," quoth your	friend	, "and that they be	6, 348/ 31
Marry, sir," quoth your	friend	, "this were an easy	6, 349/ 24
In faith," quoth your	friend	, "that is a thing	6, 350/ 31
in earnest," quoth your	friend	, "this was a much	6, 351/ 30
expressly." "Surely," quoth your	friend	, "so doth he this	6, 352/ 21
him." "Forsooth," quoth your	friend	, "this was courteously considered	6, 353/ 14
good faith," quoth your	friend	. "Abide ye," quoth I	6, 353/ 25
In faith," quoth your	friend	, "these things be far	6, 354/ 26
my troth," quoth your	friend	, "I had forgotten that	6, 355/ 3
he that?" quoth your	friend	. "Marry," quoth I, "by	6, 360/ 14
Prove them?" quoth your	friend	. "The substance of these	6, 360/ 25
He took," quoth your	friend	, "a good wily way	6, 361/ 35
my troth," quoth your	friend	, "either was the man	6, 362/ 11
Very true," quoth your	friend	, "by my troth. But	6, 362/ 20
my troth," quoth your	friend	, "this device was madly	6, 365/ 1
Doomsday?" "Marry," quoth your	friend	, "then hath some man	6, 365/ 25
much marvel," quoth your	friend	, "what evil ailed him	6, 365/ 30
This is," quoth your	friend	, "very likely." "Like constancy	6, 366/ 5
It is," quoth your	friend	, "a wonder to me	6, 368/ 6
to. "Sir," quoth your	friend	, "in good faith I	6, 372/ 26
but well. When your	friend	had heard all this	6, 378/ 10
Almaine, yet thought your	friend	that such as here	6, 378/ 15
good faith," quoth your	friend	, "he was well and	6, 383/ 35
said I to your	friend	, "answer the points which	6, 406/ 9
my soul," quoth your	friend	, "I would all the	6, 407/ 25

thereto. "Marry," quoth your	friend	, "but as methinketh, the	6, 411/ 1
again." "Forsooth," quoth your	friend	, "yet as I said	6, 417/ 7
errors. "Forsooth," quoth your	friend	, "yet would there, methinketh	6, 418/ 14
Marry sir," quoth your	friend	, "he will haply say	6, 420/ 25
marvel then," quoth your	friend	, "why they live so	6, 421/ 15
fire." "Forsooth," quoth your	friend	, "it appeareth well that	6, 430/ 25
my troth," quoth your	friend	, "we shall need now	6, 431/ 26
devils." "Surely," quoth your	friend	, "and as for that	6, 432/ 13
In faith," quoth your	friend	, "as for reasoning the	6, 432/ 21
In faith," quoth your	friend	, "and of his own	6, 432/ 25
flatterers that long seemed	friendly	, will ye take ever	6, 91/ 17
they be your near	friends	, and ye have been	6, 69/ 6
of God and God's	friends	, with love of each	6, 139/ 5
them, "I call you	friends	, for all that I	6, 177/ 28
behoveth us to make	friends	of such as he	6, 215/ 18
intercessors his especial beloved	friends	. And where Saint Paul	6, 215/ 22
many of the king's	friends	into your country, and	6, 218/ 28
reported, as his familiar	friends	, whether would he blame	6, 218/ 31
cheer ye made his	friends	?" "He would, I think	6, 218/ 33
for they seemed his	friends	and for his sake	6, 218/ 36
that seemed his best	friends	, but which they were	6, 219/ 3
his enemies for his	friends	, rather than despitefully to	6, 219/ 9
despitefully to handle his	friends	for his enemies." "Very	6, 219/ 10
enemies instead of his	friends	. And therefore, when the	6, 220/ 21
wise themselves or their	friends	should use those threads	6, 228/ 22
his wife and his	friends	, sore abashed and astonished	6, 233/ 35
father and all his	friends	infidels? Were there no	6, 253/ 6
of his best proved	friends	, avow it in his	6, 257/ 27
their foes, haply their	friends	and, as men's manners	6, 262/ 23
of some his best	friends	and whom he most	6, 271/ 14
said once to his	friends	that marveled why he	6, 310/ 15
been true, all the	friends	that could have been	6, 326/ 4
said, among his familiar	friends	, that he trusted to	6, 326/ 32
I had with my	friends	there in that matter	6, 355/ 5
as well their own	friends	as the contrary part	6, 370/ 30
but was fain by	friendship	to get a pardon	6, 325/ 5
watched and worshipped every	frosty	night. If this man	6, 134/ 5
author somewhat noteth the	froward	minds of many folk	6, 7/ 2
author somewhat noteth the	froward	minds of many folk	6, 82/ 14
for thou art too	froward	a boy for me	6, 250/ 26
had answered him as	frowardly	as the boy answered	6, 250/ 6
not separating themselves for	frowardness	, nor being put out	6, 208/ 5
gossip of her husband's	frowardness	? She said her husband	6, 258/ 21
it not master the	frowardness	of their malicious appetites	6, 394/ 6

mala non potest bonum	fructum	facere" (An evil tree	6, 381/ 29
and for the more	fruit	of his preaching, if	6, 15/ 5
ye shall find the	fruit	of those offerings a	6, 53/ 34
Now see the good	fruit	also that followeth thereupon	6, 99/ 33
and wrote, was the	fruit	of the Gospel because	6, 124/ 31
of them? For the	fruit	of strife among the	6, 125/ 1
in tasting the forbidden	fruit	, being then expelled out	6, 139/ 23
beareth in me no	fruit	my Father taketh it	6, 194/ 11
every branch that beareth	fruit	, he purgeth it to	6, 194/ 12
it bring the more	fruit	. And as the branch	6, 194/ 12
and for the more	fruit	of his preaching, if	6, 279/ 21
less doubt what good	fruit	was intended by this	6, 291/ 5
honest folk should take	fruit	thereby. Which fear, I	6, 332/ 9
yet should find little	fruit	for their understanding in	6, 343/ 32
thereof. So that what	fruit	should grow of the	6, 348/ 16
quoth I, "that the	fruit	which ye see spring	6, 349/ 1
little substance and little	fruit	therein. For he would	6, 352/ 4
consider in yourself what	fruit	were a man likely	6, 352/ 10
the tree by the	fruit	." The Eighth Chapter The	6, 372/ 20
show the effect and	fruit	of their doctrine by	6, 374/ 2
cannot bring forth good	fruit	), and therefore since good	6, 381/ 30
good works be good	fruit	, an evil man cannot	6, 381/ 30
faith groweth the good	fruit	of good works. But	6, 381/ 33
nor the sacrament and	fruit	of our baptism, was	6, 391/ 21
to bring forth the	fruit	of good works, as	6, 393/ 18
thing or other? What	fruit	could come of their	6, 400/ 12
you should find little	fruit	in that fashion. For	6, 416/ 13
them to pain without	fruit	. And yet oftentimes maketh	6, 423/ 15
And all this good	fruit	would a few mischievous	6, 428/ 14
may with as much	fruit	preach to a post	6, 433/ 6
may be peradventure a	fruitful	example that no man	6, 255/ 27
the more pleasant and	fruitful	unto them when they	6, 339/ 21
if they shall be	fruitful	, though it be not	6, 392/ 10
and resistance of his	fruitful	Passion, whereupon depended the	6, 414/ 6
to the sufferer as	fruitless	as painful. And in	6, 216/ 6
a thing in effect	fruitless	, saving that it may	6, 255/ 26
trust, be prevented and	frustrate	. And this have I	6, 22/ 31
then were these words	frustrate	where he said, "Lo	6, 109/ 2
had been in manner	frustrate	and in vain. "That	6, 173/ 17
our long forenoon process	frustrate	and left us as	6, 187/ 15
matter should not be	frustrate	, there was such diligence	6, 320/ 10
flounder out of a	frying	pan into the fire	6, 192/ 9
able to bear and	fulfill	. And therefore Christ came	6, 105/ 7
and stir us to	fulfill	it, we shall now	6, 129/ 7

and occasion convenient to	fulfill	them. But when they	6, 139/ 21
suffer it, specially to	fulfill	and keep it. "Yet	6, 142/ 10
of a new to	fulfill	the place of the	6, 158/ 24
dispute it, but to	fulfill	it. And as for	6, 334/ 4
thou lie." Whereupon for	fulfilling	of his penance, up	6, 69/ 25
give firm credence and	full	obedience unto his church	6, 10/ 24
done and my mind	full	set at rest. But	6, 22/ 15
satisfy him at the	full	. For he shall (how	6, 25/ 9
you faithfully plain and	full	report; yet since I	6, 26/ 19
were he never so	full	of mistrusting, he shall	6, 27/ 14
fully determined to give	full	credence to me, and	6, 33/ 17
peace and bear themselves	full	coldly that would take	6, 37/ 27
wrought. And he showeth	full	well that images be	6, 40/ 15
brought in a right	full	remembrance of him by	6, 46/ 34
as have their purse	full	of gold give to	6, 51/ 14
should grow, putting our	full	trust in this place	6, 52/ 28
were all the world	full	of confusion, nor no	6, 64/ 11
without good, sufficient and	full	proof. "I put you	6, 83/ 16
come and the town	full	, suddenly this blind man	6, 86/ 14
laughed at the matter	full	merrily." "The more pity	6, 88/ 6
hit it with a	full	shot and a sharp	6, 94/ 24
of their pilgrimages their	full	hope and whole trust	6, 99/ 14
us with a fardel	full	of men's laws more	6, 105/ 15
good faith," quoth he, "	full	hard were it in	6, 113/ 20
old holy doctors be	full	and whole against him	6, 149/ 8
which she was at	full	point with herself that	6, 150/ 31
she had then a	full	determined purpose of virginity	6, 151/ 1
she had then so	full	and fast a purpose	6, 151/ 5
into a blind bag	full	of snakes and eels	6, 158/ 30
church, then are ye	full	answered. For then have	6, 162/ 3
give firm credence and	full	obedience unto his church	6, 162/ 14
saints, then being so	full	of blessed charity in	6, 212/ 7
folk sometimes as be	full	far there from? I	6, 218/ 3
Judea -- this were	full	unlikely, that this Holy	6, 220/ 15
beareth always a basket	full	. "Nay," quoth I, "the	6, 233/ 4
to make a book	full	of lies, whereby he	6, 241/ 28
he should sometimes do	full	evil service. "And yet	6, 262/ 2
should the world swarm	full	of such mischievous people	6, 263/ 2
belief and factious ways	full	of business. And such	6, 266/ 23
be nowadays waxen so	full	of mistrust that some	6, 287/ 13
seemeth, it would be	full	hard to excuse them	6, 293/ 22
of Christ's church so	full	and whole therein, and	6, 308/ 7
I, "to me a	full	proof. For I assure	6, 327/ 29
but that I am	full	and whole of your	6, 332/ 21

plain persuasion and a	full	proof, which thing I	6, 351/ 5
care much for any	full	confession of all deadly	6, 352/ 5
they be in a	full	freedom and liberty discharged	6, 368/ 29
his mind with a	full	faith in the promises	6, 381/ 25
had also all the	full	faith so great that	6, 385/ 18
of some sort many,	full	fair handled, little change	6, 416/ 27
he had seen at	full	that the clergy doth	6, 431/ 8
disputation shall be the	fuller	, and the matters the	6, 248/ 6
not fail to be	fully	content and satisfied. And	6, 27/ 15
hear elsewhere ye were	fully	determined to give full	6, 33/ 16
I might the more	fully	and effectually answer it	6, 35/ 6
quoth I, "saith not	fully	so far as ye	6, 43/ 34
lest you return not	fully	furnished for your purpose	6, 63/ 2
when it was so	fully	affirmed that she at	6, 92/ 18
which shall never be	fully	disclosed till the times	6, 146/ 17
scripture be not yet	fully	perceived and understood, so	6, 147/ 11
was the church more	fully	taught of that matter	6, 148/ 13
quoth I, "that knowledge	fully	had without the knowledge	6, 174/ 14
and I am herein	fully	satisfied." "Then be you	6, 184/ 21
you," quoth I, "also	fully	answered in this: that	6, 184/ 29
ye," quoth I, "as	fully	satisfied that where ye	6, 185/ 5
that ye be further	fully	answered in the principal	6, 185/ 13
have in good faith	fully	satisfied me concerning the	6, 207/ 24
he shall once so	fully	restore again many a	6, 223/ 3
suffer the church so	fully	to consent in the	6, 224/ 17
therewith that he so	fully	felt himself answered and	6, 246/ 7
me that God hath	fully	taught and teacheth his	6, 249/ 15
in scripture, and as	fully	as they believe the	6, 254/ 1
he thought nay, not	fully	four score and ten	6, 323/ 16
answered, and the mind	fully	satisfied of any man	6, 330/ 27
ourselves, be well and	fully	satisfied and content." "In	6, 344/ 29
in all this matter	fully	content and satisfied." "Well	6, 344/ 32
their holy writing affirm	fully	the contrary. And where	6, 387/ 15
to Luther's fond and	furious	sect. And he showeth	6, 18/ 9
into Luther's fond and	furious	sect. And he showeth	6, 368/ 3
men in war wax	furious	and cruel, yet was	6, 373/ 5
monk. And upon a	furlong	of or two up	6, 227/ 33
you return not fully	furnished	for your purpose. The	6, 63/ 2
among other things well	furnished	of one especial thing	6, 132/ 13
or two rehearsed; and	further	showed that many miracles	6, 7/ 14
thereof. And thereupon followeth	further	that the church cannot	6, 8/ 28
be never contrary. And	further	showeth that upon all	6, 10/ 15
is enough, without any	further	dispicion thereupon, to cause	6, 17/ 12
in estimation, intend a	further	purpose than they pretend	6, 19/ 30

I should never need	further	business therein. But after	6, 21/ 15
-- I could no	further	go but lean to	6, 24/ 7
break with you somewhat	further	, partly of the same	6, 25/ 1
of his books, but	further	abuse the hatred of	6, 30/ 12
sons at school, inquiring	further	of him to what	6, 33/ 24
his words go somewhat	further	than he is able	6, 40/ 38
image, but referring it	further	to the honor of	6, 45/ 36
meanwhile, to show you	further	what necessity there is	6, 66/ 7
assented. Then said he	further	that yet was more	6, 67/ 8
shall see it, no	further	hence than even here	6, 69/ 11
no, we shall see	further	after. But now why	6, 71/ 33
cause whereof I must	further	ask you after. For	6, 78/ 8
or two rehearsed; and	further	showed that many miracles	6, 85/ 19
I said before, know	further	your mind hereafter. And	6, 91/ 10
but he meant no	further	. And therefore he said	6, 104/ 10
run a great way	further	than I thought to	6, 107/ 3
thereof. And thereupon followeth	further	that the church cannot	6, 116/ 19
the while what followeth	further	. And since the church	6, 118/ 30
thereof shall we see	further	after. But now since	6, 119/ 6
church. And thereupon followeth	further	the remnant of all	6, 120/ 7
nother. "But now go	further	. What if he would	6, 136/ 3
comments, and without any	further	instruction of the points	6, 136/ 30
be never contrary. And	further	showeth that upon all	6, 153/ 26
part and put you	further	to prove the second	6, 155/ 34
what could I do	further	than pray for grace	6, 158/ 16
ye both could any	further	thing find therein, he	6, 160/ 18
would you believe him	further	, in that he said	6, 160/ 29
though it somewhat build	further	thereon, yet is not	6, 176/ 22
us. Let us go	further	. Doth he not in	6, 177/ 19
words; but he said	further	, "I have," quoth he	6, 178/ 20
I, "that ye be	further	fully answered in the	6, 185/ 13
after the ballad, "The	further	I go, the more	6, 185/ 30
forth on a little	further	. And supposing that there	6, 200/ 13
never need to go	further	or touch your texts	6, 210/ 15
have against this any	further	thing to say. Which	6, 210/ 18
not how to go	further	." "Now I assure you	6, 210/ 22
could myself find any	further	objection I would not	6, 210/ 23
therefore, as I say,	further	need I not to	6, 211/ 1
there resteth then no	further	to see but whether	6, 212/ 16
to see or hear	further	than he can feel	6, 213/ 14
For it stretcheth no	further	, if it were all	6, 218/ 9
matter, let us go	further	therein and search whether	6, 219/ 28
if they be asked	further	question thereof, they tell	6, 221/ 24
if ye demand her	further	which Lady, then, she	6, 232/ 17

we shall see somewhat	further	whereto your words will	6, 239/ 22
therein, and for the	further	proof that ours is	6, 242/ 33
pleasure. And since we	further	perceive that their books	6, 245/ 22
that ye have any	further	objection to lay therein	6, 246/ 5
I would advise me	further	thereon. But he laughed	6, 249/ 28
of likelihood have gone	further	with you, and have	6, 251/ 17
he have asked me	further	, " quoth your friend, "what	6, 251/ 34
For there appeareth no	further	upon the story in	6, 252/ 25
that it stretched no	further	than to the lack	6, 252/ 29
and boldness of God's	further	favor and sufferance. Whereof	6, 252/ 31
shall be fain either	further	to grant that they	6, 253/ 36
if ye never heard	further	therein but that he	6, 260/ 10
then were we no	further	than we were before	6, 265/ 10
we might ask advice	further	of learned men and	6, 274/ 31
an oath for the	further	search of the matter	6, 282/ 23
of hell, standing him	further	in stead of great	6, 283/ 34
I, till I see	further	, play Saint Francis's part	6, 287/ 21
make the people ween	further	that such articles of	6, 290/ 31
odious, I would say	further	) far able to overmatch	6, 295/ 23
that they go somewhat	further	forth. For Tyndale --	6, 303/ 14
stopped me, have said	further	before -- we perceive	6, 311/ 4
doth in effect no	further	but provide, that whereas	6, 311/ 25
be true without any	further	trouble. Which thing, in	6, 326/ 21
by, whom we might	further	examine of that night	6, 329/ 6
can tell you no	further	. " "By Saint John," quoth	6, 329/ 24
all. Yet they say	further	that it is hard	6, 333/ 1
if we would no	further	meddle therewith, but well	6, 336/ 1
is enough, without any	further	dispicion thereupon, to cause	6, 348/ 20
yet. For he saith	further	that every woman and	6, 353/ 26
He saith, " quoth I, "	further	yet, that the Canon	6, 353/ 29
of Luther, have built	further	upon this ungracious ground	6, 354/ 4
saith that he seeth	further	than he saw before	6, 362/ 16
that time intend a	further	mischief, which he little	6, 368/ 21
themselves from death or	further	pain, and were at	6, 370/ 35
promises of rest without	further	business, then the wretched	6, 370/ 36
it. "Then was it	further	asked him, if their	6, 390/ 15
any defense, but using	further	sufferance and doing also	6, 414/ 31
in estimation, intend a	further	purpose than they pretend	6, 422/ 23
scripture plenteously for the	further	proof of this part	6, 425/ 27
do before, nor no	further	than the Apostle adviseth	6, 428/ 29
do they indeed no	further	than the old holy	6, 430/ 10
at this day no	further	for the punishment of	6, 431/ 9
against images for any	furtherance	of devotion, but plainly	6, 47/ 20
to their hindrance than	furtherance	in the faith. For	6, 121/ 18

and studious about the	furtherance	of their seditious sect	6, 266/ 24
wealth, they were well	furthered	in that point, if	6, 212/ 22
for that it is	furthest	out of all cause	6, 262/ 15
senior," or at the	furthest	, nothing betokening but elder	6, 290/ 8
fell into such a	fury	, that forthwith he began	6, 361/ 10
passiones huius vitae ad	futuram	gloriam quae revelabitur in	6, 397/ 1
Lady was saluted with	Gabriel	. And that our Lady	6, 232/ 11
Ipswich was saluted of	Gabriel	or fled into Egypt	6, 232/ 13
and saith himself, marvelous	gaily	prove that there can	6, 203/ 19
I promise you, how	gaily	soever it glitter in	6, 255/ 1
clergy would for the	gain	they get thereby suffer	6, 53/ 19
nature should seem to	gainsay	. The Seventh Chapter The	6, 6/ 12
true; nor do not	gainsay	but that they may	6, 6/ 15
nature should seem to	gainsay	. "And first where ye	6, 63/ 10
true; nor do not	gainsay	but that they may	6, 70/ 32
by themselves, varying and	gainsaying	the other, be not	6, 193/ 32
writeth also to the	Galatians	, that if any angel	6, 384/ 2
bed or on the	gallows	cometh not after his	6, 403/ 31
the juggler blow his	galls	through the goblet's bottom	6, 130/ 16
ye not win the	game	thereby. For since ye	6, 120/ 26
temporal lords had good	game	and sport and dissembled	6, 369/ 19
three geese and a	gander	a week together." "Well	6, 235/ 9
you that twice two	ganders	made always four geese	6, 168/ 26
geese made always four	ganders	. For therein might ye	6, 168/ 28
the geese and the	ganders	be both of one	6, 168/ 35
make not always four	ganders	. "A sweet matter," quoth	6, 168/ 36
not need if this	gap	were stopped. For ye	6, 302/ 24
the Jews that still	gape	after him, their miracles	6, 243/ 32
evil deed, thereon we	gape	, thereof we talk and	6, 296/ 27
of Luther, hope and	gape	always for some other	6, 399/ 13
and dissembled the matter,	gaping	after the lands of	6, 369/ 19
in sport, "die vous	garde	senior," or at the	6, 290/ 8
we walked into the	garden	. And there shortly sitting	6, 187/ 12
ourselves aside into the	garden	. And there, sitting down	6, 345/ 8
my Father is a	gardener	. I am the vine	6, 194/ 9
touch of our Lord's	garments	? Hath there not, both	6, 225/ 31
godly people have honorably	garnished	many pieces thereof), yet	6, 50/ 33
Gospel for that they	garnished	the sepulchers of the	6, 225/ 12
in the making and	garnishing	of the Temple, and	6, 49/ 35
now bestowed about the	garnishing	of the pieces of	6, 50/ 24
been bestowed about the	garnishing	of the cross. And	6, 50/ 29
For faith is the	gate	into God's church, as	6, 194/ 25
as misbelief is the	gate	into the devil's church	6, 194/ 26
gone out of the	gate	of God's church before	6, 194/ 31

forever. So that the	gates	of hell should not	6, 108/ 25
against his church the	gates	of hell shall not	6, 198/ 13
not prevail; but the	gates	of hell do prevail	6, 198/ 14
against his church the	gates	of hell should not	6, 203/ 17
Christ saith that the	gates	of hell shall not	6, 203/ 21
the church; but the	gates	of hell is nothing	6, 203/ 22
deny him that the	gates	of hell do in	6, 203/ 32
that place for the	gates	of hell, the great	6, 203/ 35
it were by two	gates	, many a man hath	6, 204/ 1
neither of those two	gates	-- that is to	6, 204/ 2
grant him that the	gates	of hell did here	6, 204/ 9
the name of the	gates	(which is not done	6, 204/ 11
so cometh within the	gates	, as yet the gates	6, 204/ 13
gates, as yet the	gates	cannot hold him but	6, 204/ 13
breaketh out of the	gates	-- the gates do	6, 204/ 14
the gates -- the	gates	do not prevail against	6, 204/ 14
he prevaieth against the	gates	. And thus is Luther's	6, 204/ 15
church of Christ the	gates	of hell prevail not	6, 204/ 18
and holy saints' works	gather	a good sort; yet	6, 23/ 29
departed, I began to	gather	in mind the whole	6, 35/ 3
in the street to	gather	worldly praise but rather	6, 58/ 25
the people might reasonably	gather	so much suspicion, that	6, 88/ 21
not Christ intend to	gather	a flock and congregation	6, 173/ 10
there unknown, till God	gather	them together and make	6, 199/ 7
swerved from the faith	gather	themselves together and keep	6, 355/ 13
upon them, whereby he	gathered	great riches, and they	6, 42/ 34
the people's substance be	gathered	into the prince's purse	6, 43/ 11
all that gold were	gathered	together, it would appear	6, 50/ 34
be two or three	gathered	together in my name	6, 108/ 33
a congregation of people	gathered	into his faith. And	6, 118/ 14
their stead the church	gathered	of all the world	6, 142/ 34
For when he had	gathered	his church of his	6, 164/ 36
being begun to be	gathered	by himself and spread	6, 193/ 13
be two or three	gathered	together in my name	6, 198/ 22
be two or three	gathered	together in my name	6, 202/ 6
the world and everywhere	gathered	in company, would have	6, 203/ 5
council once in Greece	gathered	by an emperor, that	6, 355/ 8
council which should be	gathered	in the Holy Ghost	6, 361/ 31
at the feeblest, there	gathered	them together, for the	6, 369/ 15
heap of all heresies	gathered	together, it is now	6, 417/ 29
very studious in the	gathering	of our faults to	6, 352/ 6
his church again, and	gathering	thereinto as well the	6, 435/ 15
that he made a	gaud	and showed forth in	6, 297/ 31
except of whom I	gave	them knowledge) they should	6, 35/ 22

more than when he	gave	counsel that for avoiding	6, 58/ 24
Jews, to whom he	gave	it, that they should	6, 58/ 27
themselves, as though God	gave	it not, but they	6, 98/ 30
and wisdom that God	gave	unto them and employ	6, 132/ 24
at our creation he	gave	but two precepts or	6, 138/ 35
planted in their souls	gave	them sufficient warning, whereof	6, 139/ 3
the precepts that he	gave	by mouth was three	6, 139/ 6
spirits, appointed by God,	gave	their help also; and	6, 140/ 25
goodness by special message	gave	them undoubted knowledge; as	6, 140/ 32
behests the better, he	gave	them a great heap	6, 141/ 23
there in writing he	gave	a warning also of	6, 141/ 28
to us, as he	gave	of old to his	6, 170/ 14
and the world clean	gave	them up at some	6, 191/ 31
till now that God	gave	that chance that opened	6, 222/ 35
the power that he	gave	them to do miracles	6, 239/ 34
of his liberal bounty	gave	him also money for	6, 268/ 22
the good fathers which	gave	their advice to the	6, 311/ 12
false matter be maintained,	gave	in commandment to his	6, 326/ 20
to hear, and which	gave	the readers undoubted occasion	6, 330/ 20
all frame, that it	gave	him occasion to doubt	6, 378/ 12
outward observance, bodily service,	gay	and costly ornaments, fair	6, 43/ 28
quoth he, "I called	gay	ornaments of the church	6, 44/ 21
Church, preferring their own	gay	glosses before the right	6, 153/ 9
his carcass in a	gay	shrine, and then kissing	6, 217/ 6
worshipped and set in	gay	golden shrines. And yet	6, 217/ 27
him and broken his	gay	sword in twain. Which	6, 254/ 39
would not seem very	gay	. But now if Simkin	6, 275/ 10
seemed they never so	gay	and glorious at the	6, 337/ 14
say that all this	gear	is done but only	6, 28/ 17
to make all that	gear	new, and make a	6, 80/ 21
yet might all this	gear	be much the better	6, 98/ 24
now since that this	gear	is such, what marvel	6, 100/ 22
in the beginning, this	gear	how near it goeth	6, 101/ 21
you that all this	gear	granted, turneth us yet	6, 185/ 28
quoth he, "all this	gear	granted, we be never	6, 189/ 9
Marry," quoth I, "this	gear	groweth from worse to	6, 196/ 10
be that all this	gear	is erroneous and as	6, 199/ 36
other thing but men's	gear	and women's gear made	6, 228/ 13
men's gear and women's	gear	made in wax. Then	6, 228/ 13
knit it about their	gear	and say I cannot	6, 228/ 23
it about his wife's	gear	. Which, except the monk	6, 228/ 27
be cumbrous because her	gear	was somewhat short. It	6, 228/ 29
the length of his	gear	and that should she	6, 229/ 4
would waste up your	gear	upon pain of my	6, 229/ 13

you not that this	gear	is such among the	6, 229/ 25
now setting all this	gear	together, this man's confession	6, 270/ 23
much of all this	gear	grown up by the	6, 301/ 1
observed and kept, this	gear	should not be thus	6, 302/ 6
also to hear this	gear	against the clergy, and	6, 369/ 10
ganders made always four	geese	, yet ye would be	6, 168/ 26
you that twice two	geese	made always four ganders	6, 168/ 28
you that twice two	geese	would always make four	6, 168/ 30
of one kind. But	geese	and horse be of	6, 168/ 32
now," quoth I, "the	geese	and the ganders be	6, 168/ 35
and yet twice two	geese	make not always four	6, 168/ 36
as wise as wild	geese	. And as late as	6, 192/ 12
will not find three	geese	and a gander a	6, 235/ 9
all the world wild	geese	save himself, and all	6, 366/ 24
be that they were	geldings	or mares, here were	6, 274/ 27
and his sect in	general	. Fourthly and finally, the	6, 36/ 1
we shall touch in	general	the order that the	6, 37/ 7
for heresies by sundry	general	councils. "And this in	6, 62/ 24
was made at a	general	council, but also by	6, 125/ 12
dispensation should hereafter in	general	or particular be revealed	6, 141/ 7
common determination at a	general	council, or by a	6, 164/ 17
it not," quoth I, "	general	where a man would	6, 165/ 6
nothing spoken of the	general	councils condemning your part	6, 209/ 29
heresy by the whole	general	council of Christendom, approved	6, 210/ 12
for such matters in	general	, yet, for this one	6, 264/ 17
of the clergy in	general	-- the first point	6, 294/ 34
thing almost received in	general	custom before, and with	6, 311/ 13
eightieth synod by the	general	council damned and annulled	6, 355/ 10
would call it, a	general	council, wherein they might	6, 355/ 14
appealed to the next	general	council which should be	6, 361/ 31
Ghost. So that whatsoever	general	council were after assembled	6, 361/ 32
appealed to the next	general	council, utterly denieth the	6, 362/ 8
the authority of all	general	councils and setteth them	6, 362/ 9
damned and determined in	general	councils of old, ought	6, 364/ 25
the leastwise with the	general	influence of grace, able	6, 396/ 8
everlasting life at the	general	judgment, be they sin	6, 396/ 21
words or under the	general	name of right and	6, 411/ 8
many holy synods and	general	councils, and now, God	6, 423/ 25
court of Rome, and	generally	against the vices of	6, 29/ 26
judge would swear me	generally	in a court to	6, 281/ 23
prophet, though it be	generally	spoken, may be well	6, 395/ 17
And in this high	generation	and production did the	6, 75/ 9
very natural children by	generation	, but by acceptation, whereas	6, 135/ 27
be his Son by	generation	." "That is," quoth I	6, 135/ 29

was three: twain commanding	generation	and eating; the third	6, 139/ 8
the desire of carnal	generation	to a ghostly regeneration	6, 151/ 9
which most magnified carnal	generation	. And then how much	6, 312/ 20
upon the story in	Genesis	, but that the world	6, 252/ 25
me et dabo tibi	gentes	hereditatem tuam" (Ask of	6, 173/ 14
God. For albeit the	gentiles	worshipped among them a	6, 72/ 28
from you to the	gentiles	." And so was in	6, 142/ 33
some came of the	gentiles	, therefore, as they were	6, 146/ 2
church out of the	gentiles	which else, as for	6, 177/ 16
prohibition. "Quoniam omnes dii	gentium	daemonia, dominus autem caelos	6, 45/ 8
since I am so	gentle	to grant you so	6, 170/ 21
them. It is a	gentle	holiness to abstain for	6, 412/ 15
what amendment made his	gentle	and courteous entreaty in	6, 416/ 32
make her own a	gentleman	good cheap. And this	6, 64/ 4
there was a young	gentleman	which had married a	6, 227/ 35
declared the manner, that	gentleman	had a servant that	6, 228/ 24
a groat. As this	gentleman	and his wife were	6, 228/ 33
not so much; this	gentleman	did somewhat mistake me	6, 320/ 25
he is a very	gentleman	, I warrant you. It	6, 353/ 15
some calling himself a	gentleman	in Almaine or Spain	6, 371/ 19
religious folk, husbandmen and	gentlemen	." % "Indeed," quoth he, "to	6, 264/ 22
good father?" quoth these	gentlemen	. "By my faith, Masters	6, 413/ 9
wot well, than the	gentlewoman	was, which in talking	6, 92/ 15
a very fair young	gentlewoman	of twelve years of	6, 93/ 7
arithmetic meet for merchants,	geometry	for masons, astronomy good	6, 33/ 28
any petition of Euclid's	geometry	is to a reasonable	6, 121/ 24
a good part of	Germany	?" "Marry," quoth I, "if	6, 192/ 7
some other parts of	Germany	, where their sect hath	6, 427/ 30
a sore breast. Saint	Germayne	only for children. And	6, 227/ 8
and ale to Saint	Germin	, I see nothing much	6, 234/ 25
latria, and no certain	gesture	nor bodily observance. Not	6, 230/ 16
benedictions and holy strange	gestures	used in consecration or	6, 56/ 4
much of the mystical	gestures	and ceremonies used in	6, 148/ 16
because they could not	get	a promise of amendment	6, 43/ 1
for the gain they	get	thereby suffer such abusion	6, 53/ 19
that if they now	get	by this way one	6, 53/ 28
pride longed superfluously to	get	by covetousness and greediness	6, 140/ 15
And then would ye	get	you to that man	6, 159/ 32
of Christ's church might	get	yet and keep some	6, 205/ 34
if ye have, ye	get	no thanks to spare	6, 246/ 6
displeasure of God, should	get	, I think, little thanks	6, 300/ 20
else they could not	get	it. And thus the	6, 302/ 19
fain by friendship to	get	a pardon. But I	6, 325/ 6
of some such things	get	so much as some	6, 351/ 15

ways they can to	get	so many to fall	6, 405/ 14
give him naught, he	getteth	as little of me	6, 275/ 31
his good name, but	getteth	his good name among	6, 282/ 32
heart before the world	getteth	him great honor before	6, 283/ 31
so showed in the	getting	of his sight, and	6, 86/ 22
in that hill of	Gezera	, nor in Jerusalem neither	6, 58/ 5
temples of the Holy	Ghost	made by his own	6, 50/ 9
had received the Holy	Ghost	and were by him	6, 59/ 16
Son and the Holy	Ghost	. Of which two the	6, 75/ 6
and after, the Holy	Ghost	by the Father and	6, 75/ 7
disciples, that the Holy	Ghost	should instruct them of	6, 108/ 30
Son, and the Holy	Ghost	, and therewith were persuaded	6, 111/ 22
should send the Holy	Ghost	, and also that he	6, 115/ 28
for nothing? The Holy	Ghost	taught many things, I	6, 115/ 32
said that the Holy	Ghost	, whom he would send	6, 119/ 12
not that the Holy	Ghost	should at his coming	6, 119/ 14
counsel of the Holy	Ghost	so plain and simple	6, 144/ 13
instinct of the Holy	Ghost	, they consent and agree	6, 146/ 24
sure that the Holy	Ghost	that God sent into	6, 147/ 2
and with the Holy	Ghost	, if the truth were	6, 147/ 17
about by the Holy	Ghost	coming into her and	6, 150/ 33
help of the Holy	Ghost	, we have also the	6, 152/ 10
which is the Holy	Ghost	, whom my Father shall	6, 178/ 1
this Comforter, this Holy	Ghost	, the Spirit of Truth	6, 178/ 7
church. For the Holy	Ghost	was not sent hither	6, 178/ 9
said that the Holy	Ghost	shall teach them all-thing	6, 178/ 16
not that the Holy	Ghost	should write unto his	6, 178/ 24
Now when the Holy	Ghost	shall, by God's promise	6, 178/ 30
and with the Holy	Ghost	both one God, then	6, 179/ 1
failing, and the Holy	Ghost	sent of purpose to	6, 182/ 15
instruction of the Holy	Ghost	, to fall in error	6, 185/ 21
God and the Holy	Ghost	the right understanding of	6, 188/ 30
effugiet fictum" (The Holy	Ghost	fleeth from feigning). But	6, 191/ 3
church is the Holy	Ghost	, "qui facit unanimes in	6, 191/ 21
operation of the Holy	Ghost	, who could never suffer	6, 210/ 2
God sent the Holy	Ghost	to teach his church	6, 221/ 9
God and the Holy	Ghost	. For else might the	6, 223/ 21
God sent the Holy	Ghost	, and himself also tarried	6, 244/ 34
gathered in the Holy	Ghost	. So that whatsoever general	6, 361/ 31
assembled in the Holy	Ghost	. " "He took," quoth your	6, 361/ 34
also against the Holy	Ghost	and the Father himself	6, 376/ 33
himself, and the Holy	Ghost	-- which send these	6, 435/ 21
and tormented by our	ghostly	enemy the devil, her	6, 93/ 8
the enticement of our	ghostly	enemies, make us willingly	6, 110/ 3

and not by our	ghostly	enemy. The Twentieth Chapter	6, 113/ 2
secret pride had our	ghostly	enemy conveyed into the	6, 125/ 29
carnal generation to a	ghostly	regeneration in grace --	6, 151/ 10
good and very perfect	gift	cometh from above, descending	6, 97/ 19
other liberal science a	gift	of God also, and	6, 126/ 17
shall so set his	gift	at naught that we	6, 168/ 3
God hath given this	gift	unto his church, that	6, 181/ 25
not aware thereof, your	gift	could not lose his	6, 300/ 12
is an exceeding seldom	gift	, and unchastity exceeding perilous	6, 308/ 22
chastity be a great	gift	, that yet it is	6, 308/ 25
it is a seldom	gift	? For though it be	6, 308/ 25
neither trust that any	gift	of nature, or gift	6, 385/ 1
gift of nature, or	gift	of God above nature	6, 385/ 2
reckon that either excellent	gift	of cunning, great labor	6, 385/ 6
albeit he had great	gifts	sent him, and also	6, 42/ 32
that ever parted the	gilt	from the silver, consuming	6, 66/ 29
through the holes, the	gilt	not rubbed off, but	6, 68/ 1
of many yards was	gilted	of the gilding of	6, 68/ 2
cast away about the	gilding	of knives, swords, spurs	6, 51/ 6
gold fast enough, the	gilding	of posts and whole	6, 51/ 8
was gilted of the	gilding	of the first piece	6, 68/ 2
bottom, or cut your	girdle	before your face in	6, 130/ 16
young man kiss a	girl	once in way of	6, 287/ 6
ween, and his fellow,	Gismas	, to rhyme withal --	6, 229/ 24
he hath known to	give	their study to the	6, 9/ 7
necessary to salvation to	give	firm credence and full	6, 10/ 24
us be ready to	give	a reckoning and to	6, 23/ 4
and have already to	give	you great thanks therefor	6, 24/ 31
soever he tarry therefor)	give	attendance unto you, days	6, 25/ 9
by your letters to	give	no less credence than	6, 26/ 11
were fully determined to	give	full credence to me	6, 33/ 17
these heretics if they	give	honor to the name	6, 40/ 1
rather have commanded to	give	that gold to poor	6, 42/ 21
break it again and	give	it them rather than	6, 42/ 23
God that we should	give	none to no creature	6, 48/ 22
purse full of gold	give	to the poor not	6, 51/ 14
thereof; but if they	give	aught, they ransack the	6, 51/ 15
so should no lucre	give	them cause to favor	6, 53/ 31
in himself, he should	give	me cause to fear	6, 56/ 27
of reason they should	give	credence to credible persons	6, 66/ 2
was high time to	give	him over when he	6, 67/ 19
be done against nature." "	Give	us thereof, " quoth I	6, 71/ 21
lest I might haply	give	you some occasion to	6, 94/ 27
God? What should we	give	credence to the example	6, 97/ 2

Christ his office and	give	it them. If we	6, 97/ 15
that he will not	give	his glory from him	6, 97/ 25
devil be glad to	give	attendance thereon, and do	6, 100/ 23
of every idle word	give	account at the Day	6, 106/ 1
ego dilexi vos" (I	give	you a new commandment	6, 107/ 15
swift in granting, I	give	you leave to go	6, 113/ 18
in his church, to	give	them warning with, when	6, 113/ 25
whether then doth he	give	his church the right	6, 116/ 27
doctors of the church	give	to those texts, ye	6, 120/ 35
he hath known to	give	their study to the	6, 122/ 8
and as handmaids to	give	attendance upon divinity. And	6, 126/ 18
see not, if reason	give	over his hold; except	6, 130/ 15
how should his mind	give	him then that this	6, 134/ 17
at all, than to	give	us a way to	6, 138/ 8
in the beginning to	give	them knowledge thereof, forasmuch	6, 139/ 13
to whom they should	give	hearing instead of Moses	6, 141/ 30
or testament. I shall	give	my law in their	6, 142/ 17
necessary to salvation to	give	firm credence and full	6, 162/ 14
be if every man	give	credence to the church	6, 164/ 4
own mind also, to	give	diligent hearing, firm credence	6, 166/ 18
may and will also	give	his grace now to	6, 170/ 13
me and I shall	give	the paymin people for	6, 173/ 15
yet doth the knowledge	give	him warning and occasion	6, 174/ 3
church in nothing, nor	give	sure credence to the	6, 181/ 30
in the faith, and	give	his church so far	6, 182/ 30
sure way, wherein should	give	, ye said, great light	6, 188/ 24
it should burn and	give	light. And therefore folly	6, 203/ 3
plasters better cheap, and	give	you more for your	6, 214/ 18
among his chosen people	give	the glory of his	6, 220/ 10
be deceived as to	give	honor to the devil	6, 220/ 20
fool that God will	give	her leave to believe	6, 232/ 20
me, for he would	give	me respite of payment	6, 249/ 29
Nay," quoth Caius, "I	give	thee over, for thou	6, 250/ 26
a person infamed, and	give	faith and credence to	6, 261/ 8
books written able to	give	good light and instruction	6, 261/ 35
to the contrary to	give	credence in such a	6, 263/ 24
business. And such as	give	themselves thereto be sturdy	6, 266/ 23
of their favor to	give	him, with sufferance of	6, 271/ 14
to whom should we	give	the wager?" "In faith	6, 275/ 25
wager, what I would	give	Wilkin I wot ne'er	6, 275/ 27
me. For if ye	give	him naught, he getteth	6, 275/ 30
if any judge would	give	an oath to any	6, 282/ 15
the judge authority to	give	the party an oath	6, 282/ 22
his fault openly and	give	glory to God that	6, 283/ 8

no judge may lawfully	give	an oath to the	6, 284/ 5
judge may not lawfully	give	him the oath, then	6, 284/ 8
ourselves. "Whereas they should	give	us example of virtue	6, 294/ 10
what good counsel they	give	us, and what good	6, 296/ 21
Lo, what example they	give	us." And yet, when	6, 296/ 32
word and deed would	give	us light to do	6, 297/ 1
man in manner to	give	a groat or twain	6, 341/ 31
for the bishop to	give	them all free, wherein	6, 341/ 33
it very necessary to	give	them all good audience	6, 346/ 2
Saint Paul would not	give	an angel of heaven	6, 346/ 8
or true, we should	give	hearing not to an	6, 346/ 11
for wise men to	give	his false fables harkening	6, 346/ 24
and therefore I should	give	a plain answer whether	6, 364/ 27
in their hearts to	give	him audience in some	6, 368/ 8
perceiveth doth teach and	give	occasion of their evil	6, 373/ 17
Welshman said? "If thou	give	her that day, by	6, 373/ 29
devil? And by this	give	they wretches great boldness	6, 377/ 14
must needs burn and	give	heat. And therefore, as	6, 382/ 30
faith that he would	give	his body to the	6, 383/ 32
prophecy therewith, and would	give	all his goods in	6, 385/ 17
works. For though he	give	it not for our	6, 389/ 31
omnia munda sunt vobis" (	Give	alms, and all is	6, 392/ 1
say so, and to	give	the whole merit unto	6, 392/ 29
running over, shall they	give	into your bosom?" Doth	6, 392/ 36
of Judgment he will	give	the kingdom of heaven	6, 393/ 2
then shall they peradventure	give	the less credence to	6, 417/ 17
best were hard to	give	in such case. Sometimes	6, 417/ 20
believeth. Now would I	give	this counsel to every	6, 420/ 9
all credence to be	given	to any such things	6, 6/ 11
author confirmeth his counsel	given	in that behalf, declaring	6, 9/ 27
credence is to be	given	to the church and	6, 14/ 6
mistrusting of any judgment	given	in the court. And	6, 14/ 19
notwithstanding any man's judgment	given	, yet well and reasonably	6, 33/ 1
faculty he had most	given	his study, I understood	6, 33/ 24
understood him to have	given	diligence to the Latin	6, 33/ 25
they lay the law	given	to the Jews: "Non	6, 38/ 13
folk enough to have	given	his gold unto that	6, 43/ 13
glory is to be	given	), were dishonored in that	6, 48/ 18
were so to be	given	only to God that	6, 48/ 21
of honor to be	given	to our father and	6, 48/ 23
fortune as God hath	given	a man. "What riches	6, 49/ 33
failed to have been	given	to poor men if	6, 50/ 28
that it be not	given	to poor men, yet	6, 51/ 2
saved and may be	given	in alms when men	6, 51/ 2

it would be straight	given	to poor men, and	6, 51/ 13
all credence to be	given	to any such thing	6, 63/ 9
no judgment could be	given	but upon things done	6, 64/ 12
a pardon, would have	given	them all in a	6, 83/ 22
nun was, that had	given	her in penance to	6, 87/ 33
any credence to be	given	to miracles done nowadays	6, 95/ 11
that all the honor	given	to saints redoundeth unto	6, 97/ 21
wit only to be	given	by God, and thus	6, 99/ 8
people in the law	given	to Moses. And that	6, 104/ 14
be believed, which is	given	and always kept in	6, 112/ 10
But since he hath	given	them and left with	6, 113/ 27
but such words new	given	them by God, inspired	6, 116/ 6
believeth to be well	given	unto saints, relics, and	6, 120/ 9
you that God hath	given	his church the right	6, 120/ 22
of all other learning	given	them to scripture alone	6, 126/ 4
whoso happeth to have	given	him is very fortunate	6, 126/ 29
to whom God hath	given	the grace of understanding	6, 127/ 25
the scripture should be	given	us but to tell	6, 129/ 6
author confirmeth his counsel	given	in that behalf, declaring	6, 132/ 33
that God had not	given	us the scripture at	6, 138/ 8
it that he hath	given	the world therein an	6, 138/ 32
resist, with good counsel	given	to the soul; and	6, 140/ 24
by the Prophet hath	given	to all good men	6, 145/ 10
to them, "I have	given	you hitherto but milk	6, 145/ 30
in the scripture was	given	good tokens and sufficient	6, 147/ 32
Testament from the commandment	given	for the Saturday in	6, 155/ 17
be perceived by reason	given	us with nature, God	6, 162/ 1
whereby God hath haply	given	us light to perceive	6, 168/ 1
errors, that, without thanks	given	him therefore, we shall	6, 168/ 2
the knowledge and warning	given	us of God's pleasure	6, 174/ 29
reason that he hath	given	his church in all	6, 176/ 2
ground that God hath	given	this gift unto his	6, 181/ 24
scripture, have great occasion	given	them to conceive the	6, 183/ 12
final judgment pronounced and	given	, when God shall with	6, 206/ 2
to him and once	given	life unto; there resteth	6, 212/ 16
though the Father hath	given	all the judgment to	6, 214/ 30
thereof, but it is	given	to children or poor	6, 234/ 28
since miracles were specially	given	by God for the	6, 240/ 14
hath left them and	given	them up, which was	6, 243/ 34
credence is to be	given	to the church and	6, 247/ 7
And since he hath	given	you so long day	6, 249/ 32
the Spirit of God	given	to his church) a	6, 253/ 25
mistrusting of any judgment	given	in the court. And	6, 259/ 35
could any sentence be	given	, if they should believe	6, 265/ 22

oath that could be	given	him, long it was	6, 270/ 1
and after mine oath	given	, he would ask me	6, 281/ 26
if his oath were	given	him in this manner	6, 281/ 36
after a lawful oath	given	him to tell the	6, 284/ 3
absolution thereupon to be	given	, all this, he saith	6, 289/ 21
were not so commonly	given	, but always receive into	6, 302/ 30
perceiving that God hath	given	to all good Christian	6, 305/ 29
in the Old Law	given	to Moses, the priests	6, 312/ 12
present at the judgment	given	in Paul's, whereupon his	6, 319/ 5
as deodands, to be	given	in alms. This man	6, 319/ 23
there was great evidence	given	against the chancellor, for	6, 325/ 2
in so many years	given	unto such folk so	6, 326/ 2
thereupon was the judgment	given	that his body should	6, 327/ 27
and a whole mind	given	greatly thereto. And surely	6, 334/ 16
his confession, or cause	given	of complaint through any	6, 351/ 17
there were one penny	given	to a priest to	6, 366/ 4
graces that God had	given	them -- cunning, almsdeed	6, 385/ 13
belief and firm credence	given	not only to such	6, 388/ 4
and reward should be	given	to the faith, and	6, 390/ 19
our baptism, was not	given	to the world for	6, 391/ 21
God, in great victories	given	to good Christian princes	6, 413/ 24
proximo suo" (God hath	given	every man charge of	6, 415/ 8
and credence to be	given	to miracles, of all	6, 426/ 2
our salvation requireth, God	giveth	the church the right	6, 8/ 26
upon reason, which rather	giveth	blindness than any light	6, 33/ 32
metals as his goodness	giveth	unto man, of which	6, 41/ 10
one undone. But God	giveth	enough for both; and	6, 50/ 12
enough for both; and	giveth	diverse men diverse kinds	6, 50/ 13
ever your own mind	giveth	you that they may	6, 63/ 1
that nature and reason	giveth	us good knowledge that	6, 72/ 27
God is it that	giveth	all good, as witnesseth	6, 97/ 18
our salvation requireth, God	giveth	the church the right	6, 116/ 18
might be that God	giveth	them not the good	6, 121/ 19
believe, whereof the scripture	giveth	no plain doctrine, but	6, 151/ 27
us with nature, God	giveth	us in commandment that	6, 162/ 1
be where no man	giveth	credence to other. But	6, 164/ 3
them from errors, and	giveth	them right understanding of	6, 198/ 18
doth himself, since he	giveth	the nature to the	6, 214/ 22
as I told you,	giveth	me warning that many	6, 219/ 19
animateth his church and	giveth	it life, will never	6, 224/ 15
Spirit and marvelous majesty	giveth	his special assistance. And	6, 243/ 13
But ever my mind	giveth	me that your case	6, 274/ 6
likelihoods as the law	giveth	the judge authority to	6, 282/ 22
what example the clergy	giveth	us," as though that	6, 296/ 19

ad Ephesios, wherein he	giveth	good counsel to every	6, 343/ 31
of Luther, my mind	giveth	me that His Majesty	6, 344/ 24
is of counsel and	giveth	therewith a breath of	6, 347/ 36
doctrine thereof teacheth and	giveth	occasion to their evil	6, 373/ 13
works. So that God	giveth	us heaven for our	6, 389/ 30
Lord with our endeavor	giveth	us grace to believe	6, 396/ 34
and thereof the clergy	giveth	knowledge to the temporalty	6, 410/ 23
taught his church, he	giveth	the scripture a wrong	6, 419/ 32
also what him list,	giving	no foot in disputing	6, 26/ 1
had smitten off, and	giving	all his holy body	6, 32/ 9
carved and painted images,	giving	them little praise, and	6, 40/ 13
without receiving or ear	giving	to any reason or	6, 123/ 19
any word of scripture	giving	any commandment of the	6, 155/ 15
he being content and	giving	men occasion to pray	6, 215/ 12
also therewith being and	giving	his special assistance unto	6, 220/ 17
Christ's own coming and	giving	us our faith and	6, 236/ 15
willing body to the	giving	of fast and firm	6, 254/ 34
of, which Frere Jerome	giving	up his order of	6, 291/ 31
I seen a priest	giving	light to the people	6, 297/ 5
that Saint Paul in	giving	commandment that the widow	6, 307/ 6
in peril by the	giving	of pardon to a	6, 325/ 34
pleasant to the people,	giving	them liberty to lewdness	6, 407/ 12
so virtuously, fasting and	giving	their good in alms	6, 421/ 16
whom ye would be	glad	to answer with the	6, 27/ 33
that the clergy is	glad	to favor these ways	6, 53/ 1
few places would be	glad	to retain, yet the	6, 54/ 1
before) the devil be	glad	to give attendance thereon	6, 100/ 23
other, and we be	glad	to think it well	6, 215/ 23
it greatly meriteth, and	glad	may he be that	6, 216/ 8
that is with meekness	glad	of God's punishment. Saint	6, 216/ 9
us too, and are	glad	and willing so to	6, 226/ 10
am," quoth I, "very	glad	that it hath been	6, 247/ 25
and would be very	glad	, to hear how those	6, 255/ 23
therefore would they be	glad	yet, among men that	6, 256/ 32
wherein I would be	glad	to hear what ye	6, 280/ 31
it seemeth we be	glad	when one of them	6, 297/ 25
that folk be more	glad	to believe and tell	6, 316/ 22
the other, "I am	glad	ye find me a	6, 324/ 18
but he would be	glad	to bestow about a	6, 341/ 35
The temporal lords were	glad	also to hear this	6, 369/ 10
and the people as	glad	to hear it against	6, 369/ 11
none harm, folk were	glad	to take all to	6, 424/ 16
veni pacem mittere sed	gladium	" (I am not come	6, 124/ 33
well and will as	gladly	both hear us and	6, 214/ 12

patiently, it purgeth; if	gladly	, it greatly meriteth, and	6, 216/ 8
them." "That shall I	gladly	hear," quoth I, "and	6, 248/ 13
into dispicions thereof, nor	gladly	meddle with the matter	6, 295/ 6
better." "That would I	gladly	know," quoth he. "For	6, 327/ 34
of mind and vain	gladness	of heart, which he	6, 257/ 33
made in manner a	glance	thereat. But loath were	6, 94/ 23
ween it possible that	glass	were made of fern	6, 66/ 23
how gaily soever it	glitter	in one's eye for	6, 255/ 1
no gold that grievously	glittered	in his bleared eyes	6, 51/ 11
Soli deo honor et	gloria	" (Only to God be	6, 38/ 16
it were with a	Gloria	Patri to the whole	6, 364/ 8
ex operibus habet quidem	gloriam	, sed non apud Deum	6, 390/ 27
huius vitae ad futuram	gloriam	quae revelabitur in nobis	6, 397/ 1
in themselves of that	glorious	sight. "For where they	6, 48/ 16
him to show his	glorious	majesty to his blessed	6, 57/ 8
the holy doctor and	glorious	martyr Saint Cyprian in	6, 202/ 13
remain pure, clean, and	glorious	without wem, wrinkle, or	6, 206/ 5
restore again many a	glorious	body, that they shall	6, 223/ 4
there is many a	glorious	saint in heaven of	6, 238/ 15
that he is a	glorious	saint in heaven, than	6, 283/ 11
never so gay and	glorious	at the first sight	6, 337/ 14
he which wrote such	glorious	words of Luther should	6, 364/ 12
it hath in the	glorious	eye of God. But	6, 395/ 32
in earth, and now	glorious	saints in his church	6, 427/ 10
that side so many	glorious	martyrs, so many blessed	6, 433/ 22
and shall deliver a	glorious	kingdom to his Father	6, 435/ 18
God be honor and	glory	), and "Maledictus qui confidit	6, 38/ 17
saw man and the	glory	of God. But these	6, 48/ 14
only all honor and	glory	is to be given	6, 48/ 18
himself joyous of God's	glory	so showed in the	6, 86/ 21
will not give his	glory	from him, nor to	6, 97/ 25
plead it, and for	glory	to dispute it, but	6, 142/ 8
chosen people give the	glory	of his name to	6, 220/ 10
fault openly and give	glory	to God that had	6, 283/ 8
and set on the	glory	of a victory which	6, 326/ 31
works, then had he	glory	but not with God	6, 390/ 28
is not worthy the	glory	to come that shall	6, 397/ 3
beginning and predestinate to	glory	, all works be good	6, 398/ 30
by God predestinate to	glory	-- turn him to	6, 399/ 7
I like not this	gloss	. For it maketh all	6, 104/ 34
of hand, with a	gloss	of your own, as	6, 121/ 15
have made you a	gloss	, that his Father and	6, 156/ 2
in will. And that	gloss	he would have fortified	6, 156/ 3
against it, and a	gloss	as fast for yours	6, 156/ 14

if they make a	gloss	against the text. Nor	6, 167/ 23
plain enough, needing no	gloss	if it be well	6, 168/ 17
it should need no	gloss	at all." "In faith	6, 168/ 20
he, "they make a	gloss	to some texts that	6, 168/ 21
I, "needeth that no	gloss	at all?" "I trow	6, 168/ 23
that there is one	gloss	yet. "But now," quoth	6, 168/ 34
it will make another	gloss	to your text, as	6, 169/ 2
holy scripture have no	gloss	at all. And yet	6, 169/ 3
all that were no	gloss	." "Yea," quoth he, "but	6, 169/ 5
if it set a	gloss	that will in no	6, 169/ 7
Not for the common	gloss	that the confession was	6, 281/ 33
book is a shrewd	gloss	for the other. For	6, 291/ 16
law following or the	gloss	upon the selfsame law	6, 356/ 19
troth, as for the	gloss	," quoth he, "neither I	6, 356/ 22
next following or the	gloss	of that law that	6, 357/ 7
believe not much the	gloss	." "Ye may," quoth I	6, 357/ 17
will not believe the	gloss	, which appeareth plainly that	6, 358/ 4
it now a bare	gloss	for you to say	6, 381/ 19
he found not that	gloss	. Which though he had	6, 384/ 27
see now that your	gloss	would not have relieved	6, 385/ 21
run to his old	gloss	and say that therefore	6, 386/ 20
told him that this	gloss	would not serve him	6, 386/ 25
heresy by that sophistical	gloss	, they must then change	6, 388/ 31
brought he forth another	gloss	and said that they	6, 389/ 24
might take a false	gloss	and color to say	6, 392/ 4
But yet because he	glossed	then his words with	6, 424/ 15
of the old fathers'	glosses	and with dispraise of	6, 9/ 4
but watered with false	glosses	, and altered from the	6, 29/ 5
any time in the	glosses	. And as touching any	6, 34/ 7
believe the comments and	glosses	of men such as	6, 96/ 34
falling to follow men's	glosses	before his own texts	6, 100/ 28
were but men's false	glosses	against God's true texts	6, 121/ 1
of the old fathers'	glosses	, and with dispraise of	6, 122/ 4
preferring their own fond	glosses	against the old cunning	6, 123/ 16
three rules -- men's	glosses	, reason, and faith --	6, 128/ 18
to devise such false	glosses	as they did. Whereas	6, 137/ 7
preferring their own gay	glosses	before the right Catholic	6, 153/ 9
texts and all your	glosses	that either of you	6, 160/ 16
against them than the	glosses	of men that in	6, 187/ 22
Wittenburg, and set certain	glosses	in the margin framed	6, 288/ 13
as pleaseth them, some	glosses	of their own making	6, 294/ 13
with certain prologues and	glosses	which he made thereupon	6, 315/ 1
the translation, prologues, and	glosses	of Wycliff; and also	6, 315/ 21
with evil prologues or	glosses	, maliciously made by Wycliff	6, 317/ 18

before. For in the	glosses	that ye have used	6, 395/ 6
that Duke Humfrey of	Gloucester	, a great wise man	6, 86/ 18
believe a purser, a	glover	, or a weaver that	6, 419/ 8
God, and the short	glowing	heat in his cheeks	6, 283/ 32
plain and bold without	gloze	or flattering, where if	6, 30/ 15
engendering, whereof sprang covetousness,	gluttony	, sloth, wrath, and lechery	6, 140/ 8
riot, reveling and ribaldry,	gluttony	, wantonness, waste, and lechery	6, 226/ 24
nor themselves vouchsafe to	go	prove them. The Fourteenth	6, 7/ 9
any other heretic's, to	go	abroad and be read	6, 17/ 6
his indefensible errors, to	go	back and forsake all	6, 18/ 3
I could no further	go	but lean to the	6, 24/ 7
to any saints, or	go	on pilgrimages -- which	6, 37/ 18
say, that his words	go	somewhat further than he	6, 40/ 38
zeal to spiritual service,	go	first about to destroy	6, 44/ 1
or dishonor, yet to	go	in pilgrimages to them	6, 52/ 2
of idolatry when we	go	on pilgrimage to this	6, 52/ 11
out. "Nor they that	go	on pilgrimage do nothing	6, 55/ 21
it his goodness to	go	with his chosen people	6, 57/ 11
we list not once	go	move our foot thitherward	6, 61/ 20
rubbed off, but still	go	forth in length with	6, 68/ 1
said, if ye will	go	with me, provide a	6, 69/ 4
the first creation to	go	forth in a certain	6, 74/ 12
provided that course to	go	forth in such manner	6, 74/ 14
Surely," quoth I, "ye	go	now very far wide	6, 74/ 26
ye were like to	go	long ere ye should	6, 78/ 3
not believe their writings,	go	to Christ's Gospel and	6, 81/ 28
nor themselves vouchsafe to	go	prove them. % "But since	6, 84/ 12
I see not, than	go	so far therefor." "I	6, 84/ 24
And therefore he would	go	seek him at some	6, 86/ 9
pray to saints and	go	in pilgrimage to their	6, 90/ 11
another, and let him	go	loose which was so	6, 91/ 25
will of God to	go	to our Lady of	6, 93/ 13
feel, feet and cannot	go	, mouth and cannot speak	6, 96/ 23
might then with reason	go	seek and visit such	6, 99/ 1
Christ and our Lady	go	, or take at the	6, 99/ 29
Ye men of London,	go	on yourselves with your	6, 100/ 15
than I thought to	go	when I began and	6, 107/ 4
left that we should	go	forth withal." "It is	6, 107/ 4
quoth I, "let us	go	back again where we	6, 107/ 8
give you leave to	go	back and call again	6, 113/ 18
books behind them, and	go	their way? Christ is	6, 115/ 29
those should hear him	go	back with his word	6, 125/ 19
as if we would	go	make the cart to	6, 133/ 11
mean season we shall	go	look again upon our	6, 134/ 35

his Creed before he	go	to the scripture?" "Methinketh	6, 135/ 2
neither nother. "But now	go	further. What if he	6, 136/ 3
likely till Doomsday to	go	forth on as it	6, 138/ 28
myself the truth and	go	to God, and let	6, 156/ 23
believe the false part	go	to the devil." "Ye	6, 156/ 24
understood concerning the same.	Go	thy ways therefore to	6, 159/ 15
that God biddeth you	go	to, and in all	6, 161/ 25
of God must needs	go	, or else no diligence	6, 170/ 11
else that it should	go	forth and continue long	6, 173/ 20
holy scripture. But now	go	to and suppose it	6, 175/ 9
guide in the choice,	go	take you the one	6, 175/ 35
of us. Let us	go	further. Doth he not	6, 177/ 19
alone a while and	go	we to the Gospel	6, 179/ 33
ballad, "The further I	go	, the more behind." I	6, 185/ 31
hear yet ere we	go	." "Nay," quoth he, "it	6, 185/ 32
an arbor began to	go	forth in our matter	6, 187/ 13
soul." "If we should	go	," quoth I, "to that	6, 193/ 8
for the church. And	go	seek another they neither	6, 196/ 25
his neighbors do; but	go	to, let us forth	6, 200/ 12
be taught. But let	go	these infidels and speak	6, 201/ 14
preaching, and would never	go	back with God's word	6, 201/ 26
I never need to	go	further or touch your	6, 210/ 15
see not how to	go	further." "Now I assure	6, 210/ 22
need I not to	go	. But yet will I	6, 211/ 1
parties were fain to	go	from them to their	6, 215/ 5
principal matter, let us	go	further therein and search	6, 219/ 28
those words, I say,	go	far wide from all	6, 220/ 4
he thought he would	go	somewhat out of his	6, 228/ 6
-- as men say,	go	to the King's Head	6, 232/ 5
In some countries they	go	on hunting commonly on	6, 235/ 35
in Christmas more Christianly.	Go	me to Christ's own	6, 236/ 15
men say, when they	go	forth in robbing, they	6, 236/ 34
quoth Caius, "I will	go	now another way to	6, 250/ 20
he will be believed,	go	tell the tale to	6, 256/ 3
you in the beginning,	go	about to reprove his	6, 257/ 11
cause; but therein ye	go	far wide. For the	6, 262/ 33
cause that those which	go	about such a heinous	6, 263/ 4
ye would have all	go	to naught) to receive	6, 263/ 10
he letted not to	go	twenty miles to hear	6, 269/ 9
by possibility, if we	go	this way to work	6, 278/ 14
that the book should	go	forth and be read	6, 287/ 23
quoth I, "if we	go	thereto, the faults be	6, 293/ 4
were all known to	go	about and tell them	6, 298/ 21
Why," quoth he, "wherefore	go	there then so many	6, 302/ 15

also, saving that they	go	somewhat further forth. For	6, 303/ 14
chastity, and willing to	go	as near to no	6, 304/ 22
your friend, "methink they	go	far therein to say	6, 309/ 17
let Wales and Almaygne	go	, yet priests had wives	6, 309/ 34
that he would thereupon	go	about to mend that	6, 313/ 31
were labor lost to	go	about to mend them	6, 316/ 9
his that he could	go	take him by the	6, 319/ 2
that said he could	go	take him by the	6, 319/ 10
you that he could	go	take him by the	6, 320/ 18
my will, ye may	go	when ye will. For	6, 324/ 21
horse, drink ere ye	go	, and go ere ye	6, 324/ 24
ere ye go, and	go	ere ye drink." "Nay	6, 324/ 24
when he perceived would	go	against his purpose, and	6, 326/ 35
let a good thing	go	forth. No wise man	6, 338/ 6
any good thing shall	go	forward somewhat must needs	6, 339/ 8
any other heretic's, to	go	abroad and be read	6, 345/ 4
that the curates do	go	and show the bishops	6, 349/ 37
it is sacrilege to	go	about to please God	6, 352/ 29
teacheth that man should	go	to Mass as well	6, 354/ 16
that teacheth such things	go	not about utterly to	6, 360/ 20
his indefensible errors, to	go	back and forsake all	6, 366/ 16
and more ready to	go	straight to the devil	6, 379/ 19
his own granting, needs	go	therewith, or else would	6, 382/ 13
men that so say	go	about to set Saint	6, 387/ 32
sin and sacrilege to	go	about to please God	6, 389/ 9
it is sacrilege to	go	about to please God	6, 390/ 3
that faith must needs	go	with good works if	6, 392/ 9
then he that would	go	to God, go on	6, 407/ 29
would go to God,	go	on, a God's name	6, 407/ 29
and he that will	go	to the devil, the	6, 407/ 29
the devil, the devil	go	with him." "Forsooth," quoth	6, 407/ 30
as long as we	go	about to defend Christendom	6, 411/ 35
point with himself to	go	straight to hell. They	6, 425/ 33
yet as it seemeth	go	about to do. And	6, 431/ 15
till the world's end;	go	there never so many	6, 434/ 23
his galls through the	goblet's	bottom, or cut your	6, 130/ 16
is the pleasure of	God	to be specially sought	6, 5/ 25
of the cause why	God	doth so, yet the	6, 5/ 27
by great authority that	God	by miracle testifieth it	6, 5/ 28
The messenger allegeth that	God	may nothing do against	6, 6/ 18
touching the honor of	God	and weal of their	6, 7/ 7
how the goodness of	God	bringeth shortly the truth	6, 7/ 13
of images instead of	God	. The Eighteenth Chapter The	6, 8/ 2
lawful and pleasant to	God	were in a misbelief	6, 8/ 12

of our salvation requireth,	God	giveth the church the	6, 8/ 26
have been taught by	God	without writing. And many	6, 9/ 34
law there written by	God	is a right rule	6, 10/ 4
is the word of	God	; the author sheweth that	6, 10/ 11
is the word of	God	as well as the	6, 10/ 12
by the goodness of	God	to bring him out	6, 10/ 19
all perplexity, in that	God	hath commanded him in	6, 10/ 20
The author proveth that	God	hath commanded us in	6, 10/ 23
And a cause why	God	will have us bound	6, 10/ 25
the church in that	God	teacheth it every truth	6, 10/ 35
proveth by scripture that	God	instructeth the church of	6, 11/ 4
it is showed that	God	will not suffer the	6, 11/ 12
the very scripture of	God	from any counterfeit. The	6, 11/ 13
only as be by	God	predestinate to be saved	6, 12/ 11
in their writings, whom	God	hath by many miracles	6, 13/ 25
slander the word of	God	. The Seventh Chapter The	6, 15/ 9
that the word of	God	. The Seventh Chapter The	6, 18/ 6
so far fallen from	God	that they can abide	6, 18/ 18
patience and pardon, whom	God	of his special grace	6, 24/ 15
and so touching to	God	, as they were well	6, 25/ 13
wisdom well seeth that	God	is the rewarder, who	6, 26/ 7
of the word of	God	) anything such as should	6, 30/ 14
do with help of	God	, which never faileth them	6, 34/ 16
et gloria" (Only to	God	be honor and glory	6, 38/ 17
of all, having (as	God	by many miracles beareth	6, 38/ 27
of the crucifix but	God	, which thing wrought in	6, 39/ 20
by the commandment of	God	, there is a proper	6, 40/ 7
thought he sat in	God	Almighty's bosom up on	6, 40/ 31
temporal service done to	God	here beneath among poor	6, 40/ 33
men refused to have	God	served in his churches	6, 41/ 8
man so devout unto	God	as he was, that	6, 41/ 15
that the pleasure of	God	cannot in this point	6, 41/ 35
if there were, since	God	would by his reason	6, 42/ 20
upon the Temple of	God	. And therefore that answer	6, 43/ 14
therefore the worshipping of	God	with gold and silver	6, 43/ 20
he saith himself that	God	, as himself is spiritual	6, 43/ 24
make themselves so spiritual,	God	send grace that some	6, 43/ 36
good men that served	God	in old time. For	6, 44/ 5
thought it pleasant to	God	not only to pray	6, 44/ 9
worship any image as	God	. For if he should	6, 45/ 18
of the precept of	God	by which we be	6, 45/ 19
to worship only one	God	, and forbidden to worship	6, 45/ 20
service only pertaining to	God	. And therefore neither may	6, 45/ 29
service done as to	God	may we neither worship	6, 45/ 31

honor withdrawn neither from	God	nor good man, but	6, 46/ 1
in his image and	God	in his saint. When	6, 46/ 2
workman, or for that	God	showeth at that place	6, 47/ 9
against the images of	God	and his holy saints	6, 47/ 25
and the glory of	God	. But these heretics envy	6, 48/ 14
honor himself, as though	God	(to whom only all	6, 48/ 18
be given only to	God	that we should give	6, 48/ 22
worshippeth not saints as	God	, but as God's good	6, 48/ 28
these heretics ween that	God	were as envious as	6, 49/ 4
blasphemous mockery demand whether	God	and his saints lack	6, 49/ 20
our Savior, learn that	God	delighteth to see the	6, 49/ 30
goods of fortune as	God	hath given a man	6, 49/ 33
riches devised our Lord	God	himself in the making	6, 49/ 34
the one undone. But	God	giveth enough for both	6, 50/ 12
that the Spirit of	God	guideth him to. And	6, 50/ 17
that place, as though	God	were not like strong	6, 52/ 12
make it seem that	God	and his saints stood	6, 52/ 15
self and not in	God	or our Lady? Which	6, 52/ 22
blind people, instead of	God	and his holy saints	6, 52/ 25
better. And therefore when	God	shall send time, I	6, 53/ 8
and the law of	God	, have had high devotion	6, 54/ 31
place, as though that	God	were more mighty or	6, 54/ 33
in another, or that	God	or his saints had	6, 55/ 1
taking that for very	God	, or for the very	6, 55/ 5
to us unknown why	God	doth in some place	6, 55/ 11
to the end that	God	might there, by some	6, 55/ 17
-- being enemies to	God	, and the craft and	6, 55/ 26
all that work by	God	himself prohibited and forbidden	6, 55/ 28
as it was by	God	taught unto them --	6, 56/ 8
to reckon as though	God	were not in every	6, 56/ 33
churches in Christendom. For	God	is as mighty in	6, 57/ 3
man's heart, and that	God	is not included nor	6, 57/ 26
of stone was unto	God	so pleasant as the	6, 57/ 32
or withstandeth but that	God	will that his Christian	6, 57/ 33
they should neither worship	God	in that hill of	6, 58/ 5
should never after worship	God	in none other temple	6, 58/ 10
true worshippers should worship	God	in spirit and truth	6, 58/ 13
truth. And that as	God	is a spiritual substance	6, 58/ 14
place with opinion that	God	might not be worshipped	6, 58/ 18
be such as bind	God	to a place, which	6, 58/ 19
Lord reproveth, showing that	God	may in heart truly	6, 58/ 20
few good temples of	God	in men's souls, but	6, 59/ 1
the best temples of	God	in their souls, they	6, 59/ 3
were holy temples of	God	in their souls and	6, 59/ 9

a place pleasant to	God	, did they pray in	6, 59/ 20
shall be pleasant unto	God	that his chosen people	6, 59/ 23
against every church. For	God	is not bound to	6, 59/ 28
the place, but unto	God	-- though we reckon	6, 59/ 29
prayer more pleasant to	God	in the church than	6, 59/ 30
is, though we worship	God	there because himself liked	6, 59/ 33
is the pleasure of	God	to be specially sought	6, 60/ 3
of the cause why	God	doth so, yet the	6, 60/ 5
by great authority that	God	by miracle testifieth it	6, 60/ 6
reason were there, that	God	would set more by	6, 60/ 9
I answered that why	God	would do it, I	6, 60/ 12
doubt long ago; for	God	hath proved my part	6, 60/ 28
a sufficient proof that	God	would they should come	6, 61/ 1
so negligent that where	God	worketh miracles, we list	6, 61/ 20
We marvel much that	God	showeth no more miracles	6, 61/ 21
and were sure that	God	or good saints did	6, 62/ 1
miracle were done by	God	to the increase of	6, 62/ 7
but creatures, instead of	God	himself?" % I answered him	6, 62/ 11
the miracles wrought by	God	were sufficient proof and	6, 62/ 27
that there is a	God	or not?" "Faith showeth	6, 72/ 19
knowledge or belief of	God	into idolatry and worship	6, 72/ 25
that there is a	God	. For albeit the gentiles	6, 72/ 27
consent of nature that	God	there is, or else	6, 72/ 30
that there was a	God	, either maker, or governor	6, 73/ 4
teach us that a	God	there is." "Well," quoth	6, 73/ 18
that there is a	God	, doth not reason and	6, 73/ 20
may be done by	God	, since they teach you	6, 73/ 29
that there is a	God	, and that he is	6, 73/ 30
The messenger allegeth that	God	may nothing do against	6, 74/ 2
must be done by	God	against the course of	6, 74/ 10
reason showeth me that	God	hath set all things	6, 74/ 11
reason showeth me that	God	never will anything do	6, 74/ 16
see such miracles, since	God	will never work against	6, 74/ 22
and the goodness of	God	will make no change	6, 74/ 24
reason prove you that	God	-- although it cannot	6, 74/ 27
perfection was there by	God	brought forth nothing but	6, 75/ 4
other thing. And therefore	God	might break up the	6, 75/ 12
to the better. Howbeit	God	in working of miracles	6, 75/ 15
do. And therefore since	God	may do what he	6, 75/ 18
reason to prove that	God	either cannot do it	6, 75/ 21
the wonders wrought by	God	, or marvels done by	6, 76/ 29
cannot say nay but	God	may much more easily	6, 76/ 32
man else, but that	God	hath besides the common	6, 77/ 9
as are wrought by	God	otherwise. The cause whereof	6, 78/ 7

miracles be possible to	God	; and they that report	6, 78/ 17
for things done by	God	. And therefore they do	6, 78/ 18
were rather true that	God	did the one, than	6, 80/ 30
cause very slight for	God	to show such a	6, 81/ 13
some good housewife's keys,	God	hath, I ween, so	6, 81/ 16
learn and know that	God	hath for his servants	6, 81/ 22
where, when and wherefore	God	shall work his miracles	6, 82/ 11
power and goodness of	God	, except it be hard	6, 82/ 22
to believe either that	God	is so mighty that	6, 82/ 23
a good tale of	God	in which there appeareth	6, 82/ 29
not," quoth I, "but	God	may as easily do	6, 84/ 1
or twenty men that	God	will do good. The	6, 84/ 6
touching the honor of	God	and weal of their	6, 84/ 10
touching the honor of	God	and health of our	6, 85/ 4
how the goodness of	God	bringeth shortly the truth	6, 85/ 17
quoth he, "I thank	God	and his holy martyr	6, 86/ 30
was sent thither by	God	, and would not lie	6, 87/ 13
openly burned. And so	God	always bringeth such false	6, 88/ 35
quoth I. "For since	God	brought to light the	6, 89/ 1
they were done by	God	himself." "Why," quoth I	6, 89/ 20
of old time by	God	for his apostles or	6, 89/ 25
the miracles done by	God	in old time, and	6, 90/ 2
our purpose. For if	God	had but with one	6, 90/ 22
in the matter, where	God	hath declared his pleasure	6, 90/ 27
she, "so help me	God	and halidom, I shall	6, 92/ 19
the wonderful work of	God	that was within these	6, 93/ 4
despising and blasphemy of	God	and hatred of all	6, 93/ 10
by the will of	God	to go to our	6, 93/ 13
of images instead of	God	. "But now albeit, as	6, 94/ 12
that there were any	God	at all, if they	6, 95/ 15
miracles be made by	God	and for good saints	6, 95/ 22
of miracles things by	God	done above nature, yet	6, 95/ 31
not deny but that	God	suffereth the devil to	6, 95/ 32
we be sure that	God	doth them? And since	6, 96/ 1
be not sure that	God	doth them, why may	6, 96/ 2
and say that since	God	may do them much	6, 96/ 6
not rather believe that	God	doth them which may	6, 96/ 8
to ascribe it to	God	, the master of all	6, 96/ 10
that we see that	God	hath in scripture forbidden	6, 96/ 17
when the words of	God	be clear, open and	6, 96/ 32
the true texts of	God	? What should we give	6, 97/ 1
our nature again to	God	, and our only protector	6, 97/ 5
no nearer us than	God	himself, nor so fain	6, 97/ 10
we do Christ and	God	great injury. For if	6, 97/ 14

the Godhead. For only	God	is it that giveth	6, 97/ 18
to saints redoundeth unto	God	since it is done	6, 97/ 22
would I not ween	God	be well content that	6, 97/ 23
creatures doth only to	God	. In which of these	6, 97/ 33
what do we to	God	when we do worship	6, 98/ 3
to them as to	God	. If in censuring and	6, 98/ 6
saint seven candles against	God	one. So that whatsoever	6, 98/ 8
and images as to	God	. And this not unto	6, 98/ 9
and the saints for	God	. But now, as it	6, 98/ 27
saints themselves, as though	God	gave it not, but	6, 98/ 30
to be done by	God	, the people might then	6, 98/ 34
visit such places as	God	by miracle declared that	6, 99/ 2
can possible do to	God	, with hope of their	6, 99/ 6
to be given by	God	, and thus by this	6, 99/ 8
either to saint or	God	. And plainly take these	6, 99/ 12
saint's self and for	God	himself. And put in	6, 99/ 13
they should put in	God	. "Which, besides that I	6, 99/ 15
and devotion withdrawn from	God	, that should have it	6, 99/ 31
their affections, instead of	God	, bound to blocks and	6, 100/ 21
marvel is it though	God	in this cursed world	6, 100/ 25
paynims did, instead of	God	worship mammetts, and all	6, 100/ 27
wonder is it though	God	again serve us as	6, 100/ 29
there, either showed by	God	for the comprobation of	6, 101/ 28
they be done by	God	. Or if it be	6, 102/ 1
to be done by	God	for the good of	6, 102/ 1
well in proving that	God	doth these miracles, as	6, 102/ 7
in office?" "Nay, before	God	, " quoth he, "to all	6, 104/ 1
in the law by	God	; but he meant no	6, 104/ 10
command that were by	God	commanded the people in	6, 104/ 14
other, in things by	God	not forbidden, although they	6, 107/ 1
Lady, the promise that	God	made was (as it	6, 108/ 20
he, "I think that	God	setteth no more by	6, 109/ 13
near all gone already." "	God	forbid," quoth I. "For	6, 109/ 19
I, "the goodness of	God	, which how far soever	6, 110/ 10
gone, and then had	God	here no church at	6, 110/ 23
lawful and pleasant to	God	, were in a misbelief	6, 110/ 27
sir" quoth he, "that	God	made not his church	6, 110/ 31
Whoso will come to	God	must needs believe) --	6, 111/ 4
guided and governed by	God	and by the secret	6, 111/ 10
but also displeasing to	God	, did we not then	6, 111/ 18
besides, equal and one	God	with them." "He must	6, 111/ 23
but were displeasing to	God	, and by him reputed	6, 112/ 4
right faith?" "Yes, before	God	, " quoth he. "But ye	6, 112/ 8
in the church by	God	. " "Truth," quoth he. "Then	6, 112/ 11

honor done unto saints,	God	himself the more highly	6, 112/ 21
ye have granted, that	God	keepeth and ever shall	6, 112/ 25
they be done by	God	. And so is yet	6, 112/ 31
that ye grant that	God	will not suffer his	6, 112/ 32
to be done by	God	and not by our	6, 113/ 2
to think, but that	God	shall always keep the	6, 113/ 21
one say myself, that	God	doth peradventure not keep	6, 113/ 24
ye said before, that	God	kept the faith for	6, 114/ 1
well agree withal. For	God	is and shall be	6, 114/ 9
folly it is." "If	God	, " quoth I, "be none	6, 114/ 29
new given them by	God	, inspired in their hearts	6, 116/ 6
of our salvation requireth,	God	giveth the church the	6, 116/ 18
lean, I think that	God	with his Holy Spirit	6, 119/ 11
in such means, by	God	himself, by the help	6, 119/ 18
and special cure of	God	, perpetual with his church	6, 119/ 23
And over this, if	God	were no otherwise present	6, 119/ 27
to forbear, and that	God	also therefore provideth for	6, 120/ 1
is to wit, that	God	always keepeth the right	6, 120/ 6
the mighty hand of	God	, to show his pleasure	6, 120/ 12
well as you that	God	hath given his church	6, 120/ 21
forbidden and reputed of	God	for idolatry. For answer	6, 120/ 33
and acceptable service to	God	or else a wrong	6, 121/ 7
it might be that	God	giveth them not the	6, 121/ 19
any such article as	God	upon pain of loss	6, 121/ 29
ween they would, though	God	would his own mouth	6, 123/ 32
who can see but	God	? As the scripture saith	6, 124/ 5
autem intuetur cor" (Only	God	beholdeth the heart). And	6, 124/ 7
preach they were by	God	bound to preach. And	6, 124/ 18
now specially sent by	God	to preach heresies and	6, 124/ 23
sent and commanded by	God	to preach his very	6, 124/ 25
science a gift of	God	also, and not to	6, 126/ 17
grace and help of	God	to be gotten with	6, 127/ 12
of old to whom	God	hath given the grace	6, 127/ 24
believe men better than	God	. And as for reason	6, 128/ 25
somewhat strange that when	God	hath left us in	6, 128/ 30
shape the scripture of	God	thereby, and make it	6, 129/ 9
it so highly that	God	himself, her master and	6, 130/ 33
the secret teaching of	God	. " "And whereby know you	6, 131/ 6
that ye should believe	God	?" "Whereby?" quoth he. "This	6, 131/ 7
instrument man's reason thereto.	God	helpeth us to eat	6, 132/ 2
learning and wisdom that	God	gave unto them and	6, 132/ 24
belief, or of other	god	than only the man	6, 134/ 3
learned somewhere, either by	God	or man, or else	6, 134/ 23
children of the high	God	), what if he would	6, 135/ 10

be the children of	God	, our Savior Christ were	6, 135/ 12
in such wise as	God	by the Prophet calleth	6, 135/ 13
et iumenta salvabis Deus" (	God	, thou shalt save both	6, 136/ 4
right sense thereof, which	God	and his Holy Spirit	6, 136/ 24
our Savior is one	God	and one equal substance	6, 137/ 8
have been taught by	God	without writing. And many	6, 137/ 28
law there written by	God	is a right rule	6, 137/ 32
to say as that	God	had not well written	6, 138/ 3
were it then that	God	had not given us	6, 138/ 7
followeth it thereupon that	God	hath not caused it	6, 138/ 11
and making open that	God	hath in that writing	6, 138/ 14
was it indited by	God	; yet, passing over the	6, 138/ 18
amend the works of	God	. And few men be	6, 138/ 21
for the scripture, shortly,	God	hath so devised it	6, 138/ 31
in the honor of	God	and God's friends, with	6, 139/ 4
that they were by	God	once admonished thereof, then	6, 139/ 15
obedient unto reason, as	God	willed the woman to	6, 139/ 33
obediencer of man. Wherein	God	would that we were	6, 139/ 34
good spirits, appointed by	God	, gave their help also	6, 140/ 25
their help also; and	God	assisted with his aid	6, 140/ 25
not plainly show them,	God	of his goodness by	6, 140/ 32
them appointed specially by	God	for causes well known	6, 141/ 4
For the remedy whereof,	God	of his endless mercy	6, 141/ 17
also of Christ, that	God	would once send them	6, 141/ 29
by figures and prophecies,	God	ceased not in such	6, 141/ 32
Christ was ordained by	God	to be first preached	6, 142/ 32
the secret operation of	God	and his Holy Spirit	6, 143/ 8
the secret inspiration of	God	without either writing or	6, 143/ 16
Son of the living	God	, which art come into	6, 143/ 20
by word, and that	God	had begun his church	6, 144/ 28
was the Son of	God	) withdrew the doctrine from	6, 145/ 5
sons of the high	God	all," as though he	6, 145/ 8
in me, which name	God	by the Prophet hath	6, 145/ 9
all taught all that	God	would have them bound	6, 146/ 8
to be obedient to	God	and his church. Who	6, 146/ 25
things and more by	God	unto his church disclosed	6, 146/ 32
the Holy Ghost that	God	sent into his church	6, 147/ 2
that shall be to	God	damnably displeasing, nor of	6, 147/ 6
of any truth that	God	would were believed, to	6, 147/ 6
that Christ were one	God	, and equal with his	6, 147/ 16
this thing but by	God	and his holy apostles	6, 148/ 29
this day, begun by	God	in the beginning, without	6, 148/ 31
Sabbath Day instituted by	God	among the Jews, commanding	6, 149/ 22
without special ordinance of	God	. Whereof we find no	6, 149/ 27

vowed and dedicated unto	God	, than she did before	6, 150/ 6
and the power of	God	on high shadowing her	6, 150/ 33
here the handmaid of	God	; be it done to	6, 150/ 35
think it that ever	God	would suffer any earthly	6, 151/ 14
consecrated so especially to	God	?This reverend article of	6, 151/ 16
learning, with calling of	God	for wisdom, grace, and	6, 152/ 25
to the scripture of	God	to look and try	6, 152/ 34
any substantial point that	God	would have us bound	6, 153/ 10
is the word of	God	, the author sheweth that	6, 153/ 23
is the word of	God	as well as the	6, 153/ 24
by the goodness of	God	to bring him out	6, 153/ 31
all perplexity, in that	God	hath commanded him in	6, 153/ 32
reason that I believe	God	alone far better than	6, 154/ 8
I put case that	God	would tell you two	6, 154/ 9
that once known that	God	telleth them, seemed they	6, 154/ 16
be the word of	God	and by God spoken	6, 155/ 2
of God and by	God	spoken to the church	6, 155/ 2
not?" "Yes," quoth he, "	God	speaketh to his church	6, 155/ 3
scripture?The words that	God	spoke to Moses, were	6, 155/ 5
to the scripture of	God	-- not without great	6, 155/ 20
from every word of	God	spoken besides the scripture	6, 155/ 22
therefore this question. If	God	in holy scripture tell	6, 155/ 24
one and equal as	God	." "Very truth it is	6, 155/ 30
truth and go to	God	, and let them that	6, 156/ 24
side said best." "By	God	," quoth he, "I had	6, 157/ 25
my special prayer to	God	that it might please	6, 157/ 27
believe the one which	God	should have put in	6, 157/ 31
fast, doubting nothing but	God	assisted my choice, if	6, 158/ 18
help called for of	God	, take the one part	6, 158/ 21
prayer and trust in	God	without necessity." "That is	6, 158/ 34
and firm trust in	God	, which never deceived them	6, 159/ 2
tales told you by	God	in many texts of	6, 159/ 8
put case then, that	God	would himself say to	6, 159/ 13
would ye think that	God	were your good Lord	6, 159/ 20
had highly to thank	God	." "Ye would not then	6, 159/ 28
in your prayer thank	God	for that provision? And	6, 159/ 31
unto his word whom	God	had bidden you believe	6, 160/ 7
him," quoth I, "whether	God	have sufficiently showed that	6, 160/ 10
far as ye see	God	saith himself in holy	6, 160/ 24
else that man whom	God	sent you to and	6, 160/ 24
therein also. For since	God	so had commanded me	6, 160/ 31
quoth I. "Now if	God	had said unto you	6, 161/ 1
for all one, whether	God	bid you do a	6, 161/ 21
there wot I well	God	speaketh and I cannot	6, 161/ 24

I, "this man that	God	biddeth you go to	6, 161/ 25
given us with nature,	God	giveth us in commandment	6, 162/ 1
The author proveth that	God	hath commanded us in	6, 162/ 13
And a cause why	God	will have us bound	6, 162/ 15
shall it appear that	God	commandeth us in all	6, 162/ 18
ye say, be by	God	commanded to believe the	6, 162/ 21
For the words of	God	must break the strife	6, 162/ 29
ye speak of whom	God	sendeth me to, and	6, 163/ 4
before the words of	God	, and instead of the	6, 163/ 7
of the scripture of	God	, put our trust and	6, 163/ 8
transgress the commandment of	God	for your traditions?" "I	6, 163/ 13
me not yet that	God	hath bidden me believe	6, 164/ 24
unto and commanded by	God	to believe and obey	6, 165/ 31
to the disobedience of	God	with inordinate desire of	6, 166/ 10
of knowledge like unto	God	, so hath God ever	6, 166/ 11
unto God, so hath	God	ever kept man in	6, 166/ 11
reason the points that	God	showeth us in scripture	6, 166/ 16
scripture, but also that	God	teacheth his church without	6, 166/ 17
the church in that	God	teacheth it every truth	6, 167/ 5
to men than to	God	? More ought I, methinketh	6, 167/ 21
I, methinketh, to believe	God	alone speaking in his	6, 167/ 21
subdue our understanding, whereby	God	hath haply given us	6, 168/ 1
me the tale that	God	doth, there he biddeth	6, 168/ 6
believe them. But where	God	saith one thing in	6, 168/ 6
nothing, but also whereas	God	would the church should	6, 169/ 18
of holy scripture that	God	hath written to his	6, 169/ 21
diligence the grace of	God	must needs go, or	6, 170/ 11
deny you but that	God	may and will also	6, 170/ 13
of our faith as	God	would have men bound	6, 170/ 23
to the belief whereof	God	will have us bound	6, 170/ 31
commanded and pleasant to	God	, and we new men	6, 171/ 21
have been saints, as	God	hath showed them to	6, 172/ 14
members of his church,	God	had his special cure	6, 172/ 28
people that should serve	God	and be his special	6, 173/ 11
should do to please	God	withal?" "Yea," quoth he	6, 173/ 24
knowledge and understanding how	God	may be served and	6, 174/ 11
of such things as	God	bindeth us to believe	6, 174/ 15
to please and serve	God	with them, which is	6, 174/ 22
things as may please	God	, nor those things can	6, 174/ 26
of those things that	God	bindeth us to believe	6, 174/ 27
of such things as	God	will have it bound	6, 174/ 33
truth," quoth he, "because	God	hath left holy scripture	6, 174/ 34
thereby? For what if	God	, " quoth I, "had left	6, 175/ 10
bitter prayers made to	God	for his grace and	6, 175/ 34

by your confidence in	God	, that his grace had	6, 175/ 36
proveth by scripture that	God	instructeth the church of	6, 176/ 9
would have showed that	God	had in scripture told	6, 176/ 13
not against it, nor	God	saith not the contrary	6, 176/ 24
us yet see whether	God	himself in scripture tell	6, 177/ 1
same tale or no.	God	telleth you in scripture	6, 177/ 2
referring their acts to	God	, were many of them	6, 177/ 18
things I mean as	God	will bind them to	6, 178/ 14
Holy Ghost both one	God	, then must it needs	6, 179/ 1
is it showed that	God	will not suffer the	6, 179/ 13
the very scripture of	God	from any counterfeit. "Now	6, 179/ 14
such substantial article as	God	will have us bound	6, 179/ 18
think," quoth he, "that	God	showeth me so." "That	6, 180/ 29
and the miracles that	God	did for him. And	6, 180/ 34
man to man. And	God	hath so wrought with	6, 180/ 36
Gospels and holy scripture	God	provideth that though percase	6, 181/ 5
for the Spirit of	God	keeping the truth thereof	6, 181/ 13
by secret instinct of	God	, rejected the remnant and	6, 181/ 15
might be suffered by	God	to be deceived in	6, 181/ 21
sure infallible ground that	God	hath given this gift	6, 181/ 24
discern the word of	God	from the word of	6, 181/ 26
and the word of	God	, then I believe it	6, 181/ 35
of the assistance of	God	with the children of	6, 182/ 18
more special assistance of	God	with his Christian Church	6, 182/ 21
that the assistance of	God	in his church must	6, 182/ 28
of the faith, if	God	would suffer his church	6, 183/ 13
laid unto Luther, since	God	will not suffer his	6, 183/ 32
must needs follow that	God	will in things of	6, 184/ 4
of virtue pleasant to	God	, the church hath so	6, 184/ 10
but the word of	God	though it be not	6, 185/ 3
were a disobedience to	God	, and preferring of the	6, 185/ 6
in such things as	God	in his holy scripture	6, 185/ 7
that the scripture of	God	can be contrary to	6, 185/ 10
the special assistance of	God	and instruction of the	6, 185/ 20
be the words of	God	, were of more authority	6, 187/ 21
in the faith that	God	would have known and	6, 187/ 28
were not done by	God	for corroboration of the	6, 188/ 2
from the worship of	God	himself to the worship	6, 188/ 5
needs be done by	God	. And that ye proved	6, 188/ 8
by the teaching of	God	and the Holy Ghost	6, 188/ 30
good and pleasant to	God	, and the miracles done	6, 188/ 36
such places done by	God	, since his special assistance	6, 188/ 37
honor or dishonor of	God	, that it cannot be	6, 189/ 2
and honor done to	God	. "And this is," quoth	6, 189/ 4

in the house of	God	) -- that is, in	6, 191/ 22
easy to see that	God	himself destroyed them, and	6, 191/ 30
by the Spirit of	God	, that upholdeth the body	6, 194/ 1
he work well therewith,	God	will pluck him out	6, 194/ 18
help shall have of	God	to grow the better	6, 194/ 20
man cannot come to	God	without faith). And therefore	6, 194/ 28
only as be by	God	predestinate to be saved	6, 195/ 30
and chosen people of	God	that be predestinate to	6, 196/ 4
therein, at length, neither	God	nor good man. And	6, 196/ 27
saved at last as	God	hath predestinate him to	6, 197/ 6
and well known to	God	that he so shall	6, 197/ 15
in God's favor. For	God	blameth nor hateth no	6, 197/ 29
knew each other. For	God	, as Saint Paul saith	6, 198/ 11
many among them. As	God	said when the children	6, 198/ 26
was well known to	God	. And they were not	6, 199/ 2
and there unknown, till	God	gather them together and	6, 199/ 7
world unknown, hath not	God	set an order in	6, 200/ 16
if it were thus,	God	had left none ordinary	6, 201/ 12
stand and be by	God	preserved in despite of	6, 204/ 6
he is called of	God	by the name of	6, 204/ 10
pronounced and given, when	God	shall with his spouse	6, 206/ 2
and conserved therein by	God	and his Holy Spirit	6, 206/ 29
to desire them, because	God	can do it better	6, 211/ 19
they be alive if	God	be their God as	6, 212/ 12
if God be their	God	as he is indeed	6, 212/ 12
and he not the	God	of dead men but	6, 212/ 12
their intercession made unto	God	, this maketh no force	6, 212/ 26
to them, or whether	God	hear and see all	6, 214/ 5
he readeth, or whether	God	by some other way	6, 214/ 7
pray to them, since	God	can as well and	6, 214/ 12
your sore leg, since	God	can hear you and	6, 214/ 15
it," quoth I, "pleased	God	in like wise that	6, 214/ 24
of them equal unto	God	himself, though they do	6, 214/ 26
at their intercession. Though	God	will, as reason is	6, 214/ 27
Eliseus made equal to	God	because the widow prayed	6, 214/ 33
is well witnessed that	God	by his miracles testifieth	6, 220/ 23
grace and aid of	God	and his Holy Spirit	6, 221/ 1
which kind of truth	God	sent the Holy Ghost	6, 221/ 8
unknown in that image,	God	wot how long. And	6, 222/ 11
to lie again if	God	by that chance had	6, 222/ 12
therein, till now that	God	gave that chance that	6, 222/ 35
be mistaken, and yet	God	well content that the	6, 223/ 1
happen suddenly, that ever	God	will suffer such a	6, 223/ 15
is the assistance of	God	and the Holy Ghost	6, 223/ 21

the secret instinct of	God	, this is the sure	6, 223/ 26
I could wit, since	God	wrought the world, tried	6, 224/ 33
the holy prophets, that	God	would have them had	6, 225/ 16
Whereby well appeared that	God	would have not their	6, 225/ 28
doubt we then whether	God	would we should worship	6, 225/ 35
so to do, and	God	also contented that they	6, 226/ 10
that we do to	God	. And, secondly, taking their	6, 226/ 14
fellows and matches to	God	, wherewith as I have	6, 226/ 18
have said before, neither	God	nor good saint can	6, 226/ 18
lechery? Trow ye that	God	and his holy saints	6, 226/ 25
this -- Abide! by	God	, I had almost forgotten	6, 228/ 32
in the virtue of	God	what ye do," quoth	6, 229/ 12
Burn up, quotha? Marry,	God	forbid. It would waste	6, 229/ 12
acceptable and pleasant unto	God	and his saints? Now	6, 229/ 15
make them fellows to	God	and images in such	6, 229/ 16
likely so to provoke	God	and his saints to	6, 229/ 26
honor as they do	God	himself. Another, that they	6, 230/ 3
the thing displeasing to	God	and to all hallows	6, 230/ 7
not the works of	God	but the delusion of	6, 230/ 8
every point like unto	God	. "What point lack they	6, 230/ 12
is, that they worship	God	with the mind that	6, 230/ 14
mind that he is	God	, which mind in worship	6, 230/ 15
and thinking him not	God	. For if the lowly	6, 230/ 19
as low as to	God	Almighty, and kiss some	6, 230/ 22
special honor due to	God	, stood in such things	6, 230/ 26
ourselves. But albeit that	God	ought of duty to	6, 230/ 29
and acknowledge him for	God	, and with that consideration	6, 230/ 32
very a fool that	God	will give her leave	6, 232/ 20
recover. And albeit that	God	commanded that we should	6, 233/ 10
Saint Appolin, and of	God	too." "Yea, marry," quoth	6, 233/ 30
had long called upon	God	and our Lady and	6, 233/ 33
enough to believe in	God	, aye.") And so would	6, 234/ 14
work to believe in	God	himself that ye be	6, 234/ 16
been no right that	God	should have left the	6, 236/ 21
ask the same of	God	himself. For whatsoever they	6, 236/ 32
they will ask of	God	also. And commonly in	6, 236/ 33
bless them and pray	God	send them good speed	6, 236/ 35
in their writings, whom	God	hath by many miracles	6, 237/ 19
and lived therewith, that	God	hath accepted them for	6, 238/ 8
though the assistance of	God	and his Holy Spirit	6, 239/ 2
more honor taken from	God	than when the people	6, 239/ 7
ye still agree that	God	will not suffer his	6, 239/ 12
good and acceptable to	God	. And so our principal	6, 239/ 21
miracles especially wrought by	God	? Was it not to	6, 239/ 27

the miracles done by	God	to make Pharaoh to	6, 239/ 30
were specially devised by	God	for a knowledge of	6, 240/ 4
were specially given by	God	for the knowledge of	6, 240/ 14
true doctors sent by	God	and true miracles for	6, 240/ 28
for them wrought by	God	? As when the serpent	6, 240/ 29
people. So that always	God	hath prepared his true	6, 241/ 4
say be sent by	God	to reprove it, then	6, 241/ 10
good Christian people. But	God	would either bring the	6, 241/ 26
grant very miracles of	God	only done in Christ's	6, 242/ 22
been very miracles of	God	done for any sect	6, 242/ 23
church. Or else had	God	by miracles testified the	6, 242/ 24
miracles been done by	God	, and then that sect	6, 243/ 1
all miracles that ever	God	hath wrought for his	6, 243/ 14
the special providence of	God	and his tender cure	6, 243/ 25
holy doctors for whom	God	hath showed them were	6, 244/ 12
wondrous change, that whereas	God	among the Jews provided	6, 244/ 19
idolatry; then hath not	God	sent the Holy Ghost	6, 244/ 34
which were impossible for	God	to do, and more	6, 245/ 1
a while. But if	God	would leave all good	6, 245/ 6
damnable or displeasing to	God	, but things highly to	6, 245/ 21
wise be suffered of	God	to fall into any	6, 245/ 27
the mighty hand of	God	. And such objections as	6, 246/ 3
scripture telleth me that	God	hath fully taught and	6, 249/ 15
because ye believe that	God	hath taught and told	6, 251/ 33
maketh me believe that	God	hath taught and told	6, 251/ 35
folk that believed in	God	and had a true	6, 252/ 11
such as never heard	God	speak themselves?" "Yes," quoth	6, 252/ 12
been told him by	God	? Was his father and	6, 253/ 6
because they believed that	God	hath taught those things	6, 253/ 16
the good lesson of	God	? And then what thing	6, 253/ 18
them to believe that	God	had taught them so	6, 253/ 18
for the Spirit of	God	given to his church	6, 253/ 25
know the scripture. And	God	, without scripture, hath taught	6, 254/ 7
believe the word of	God	written in the scripture	6, 254/ 10
is the Spirit of	God	that, with our own	6, 254/ 13
the church, and by	God	graved in men's hearts	6, 254/ 17
the church because that	God	himself by secret inspiration	6, 254/ 22
and to believe that	God	hath taught his church	6, 254/ 36
sorry, so help me	God	, to lose time therein	6, 255/ 25
writing as false as	God	is true. Wherewith he	6, 256/ 16
he forthwith approved by	God	. And so framed himself	6, 257/ 35
I, "but then is	God	as wayward a husband	6, 258/ 32
in the service of	God	superstitious instead of religious	6, 259/ 9
doth the work of	God	negligently. The peril thereof	6, 259/ 13

and there had died,	God	wot in what case	6, 259/ 18
if he be of	God	accursed that negligently doth	6, 259/ 20
the law requireth? Would	God	, " quoth he, "that we	6, 260/ 34
in his faith to	God	? Nor methinketh the excuse	6, 261/ 10
is proved. But before	God	, not in hatred and	6, 261/ 17
false witness. And yet	God	forbid that it were	6, 261/ 27
I, "what were best,	God	wotteth; for I cannot	6, 266/ 15
they be fallen from	God	and his true faith	6, 266/ 25
other prelates before?" "By	God	, " quoth he, "even as	6, 273/ 16
they in hope that	God	shall send him more	6, 279/ 14
slander the word of	God	. "It is," quoth he	6, 279/ 26
and the word of	God	also, if he should	6, 279/ 28
and the word of	God	also. For then should	6, 279/ 31
to the word of	God	, that men should see	6, 280/ 5
his judge. For only	God	is judge of man's	6, 281/ 4
before men whereof only	God	is judge, then should	6, 281/ 7
and give glory to	God	that had detected him	6, 283/ 8
him great honor before	God	, and the short glowing	6, 283/ 31
let him alone till	God	send him better mind	6, 284/ 23
into heaven, highly thanking	God	that charity was not	6, 287/ 8
that men beareth to	God	and to the lewd	6, 289/ 1
were the church that	God	spoke of. "Now as	6, 289/ 12
holy orders consecrated unto	God	, he hath changed into	6, 290/ 5
assay now to serve	God	; and that afterward he	6, 291/ 33
all be bad enough,	God	make us all better	6, 295/ 15
into it among. Would	God	we were all of	6, 296/ 6
young." "Marry," quoth I, "	God	forbid else, ye may	6, 297/ 7
worthy the curse of	God	than the lewd mind	6, 297/ 29
meanwhile I trust in	God	the better part is	6, 298/ 23
and his prayer to	God	for himself and all	6, 298/ 32
before the face of	God	rejected and abhorred, yet	6, 299/ 16
of the wrath of	God	, and is to God	6, 299/ 21
God, and is to	God	acceptable and to us	6, 299/ 22
himself, as with whom	God	is the more greatly	6, 299/ 25
not hold. For though	God	of his goodness, how	6, 300/ 1
of our duty to	God	, rather forbear the profit	6, 300/ 6
in deadly displeasure of	God	, should get, I think	6, 300/ 20
may to provide that	God	shall rather be more	6, 300/ 22
is good store against	God	send them grace to	6, 301/ 12
that they reckon almost	God	much bounden to them	6, 301/ 24
year, till now that	God	hath at last by	6, 304/ 7
be, did ordain, as	God	had instructed him, that	6, 304/ 22
the special ordinance of	God	, and not of Saint	6, 305/ 2
by the Spirit of	God	, have spied at last	6, 305/ 14

against the perceiving that	God	hath given to all	6, 305/ 29
in the scripture of	God	such new constructions against	6, 308/ 4
the very sense that	God	hath this fifteen hundred	6, 308/ 5
of the law of	God	as long as they	6, 308/ 14
not well there, that	God	hath suffered all that	6, 310/ 3
as few do now." "	God	forbid," quoth I. "Well	6, 310/ 24
his teeth, to which	God	would never bind any	6, 310/ 28
no more pleasant to	God	than the carnal use	6, 311/ 33
priests which shall serve	God	in his holy sacraments	6, 311/ 35
was thought both to	God	and man a thing	6, 312/ 18
be true, and pray	God	we so may. The	6, 314/ 4
the holy scripture of	God	, and the body of	6, 318/ 12
you wonders. For by	God	, I have wist her	6, 321/ 14
knew it. But would	God	ye had seen his	6, 322/ 2
all, as help me	God	and halidom, Master Doctor	6, 324/ 10
I will not drink,	God	yield you." And therewith	6, 324/ 25
life, as help me	God	, I could never think	6, 325/ 16
despair he hanged himself." "	God	," quoth I, "knoweth of	6, 327/ 19
that the goodness of	God	brought such hid mischief	6, 328/ 33
conscience he died with,	God	knoweth, for I can	6, 329/ 23
in all this while	God	hath either not suffered	6, 331/ 28
into the world; nor	God	should never have made	6, 332/ 17
Then say they that	God	taught his disciples many	6, 332/ 35
they will, yet, by	God	, they shall for all	6, 333/ 12
where he spoke with	God	and the people tarrying	6, 333/ 31
high, secret mysteries of	God	and hard texts of	6, 334/ 5
unto Moses, "Hear you	God	, and let us hear	6, 334/ 8
of his epistles saith,	God	hath by his Holy	6, 334/ 18
the high wisdom of	God	that it far exceedeth	6, 335/ 6
whereby the scripture of	God	should lose his honor	6, 335/ 35
that holy purpose that	God	ordained it for. Whereas	6, 335/ 38
in the person of	God	, sometimes of some other	6, 336/ 19
fashion; but sometimes as	God	, sometimes as man, sometimes	6, 336/ 21
is there but that	God	and his Holy Spirit	6, 339/ 30
in few. But before	God	, the more doubt would	6, 342/ 8
opinion. But yet would	God	we had the like	6, 342/ 21
to the scripture of	God	that they have. For	6, 342/ 21
hath done. Whereas we,	God	forgive us, take a	6, 342/ 27
hands as things that	God	would have commonly known	6, 342/ 35
the secrets, and that	God	had sent his Holy	6, 343/ 5
that the ordinary, whom	God	hath in the diocese	6, 343/ 19
to wrong opinions of	God	and boldness in sin	6, 347/ 14
the holy scripture of	God	, because of the good	6, 347/ 30
more likely neither, if	God	and his Holy Spirit	6, 350/ 36

instituted and devised by	God	, yet if all the	6, 351/ 4
would be hard for	God	and the devil too	6, 351/ 21
go about to please	God	with any works and	6, 352/ 29
self, but only suffer	God	to do all-thing in	6, 353/ 3
Item, he saith that	God	is as verily the	6, 353/ 6
Altar is ordained of	God	to be received, but	6, 354/ 25
to be worshipped as	God	, nor the hope of	6, 356/ 33
service only done to	God	, that kind of worship	6, 357/ 4
is only due to	God	, will ye be content	6, 358/ 6
none other?" "Yea, before	God	, " quoth he, "that will	6, 358/ 9
and observance due to	God	, as by divers other	6, 358/ 20
shalt worship thy Lord	God	and only him shalt	6, 358/ 24
worship and serve only	God	"; and so should we	6, 358/ 32
worshipped to be very	God	. For else, by those	6, 359/ 2
used in honor of	God	, our Lady, and all	6, 359/ 9
he hath made to	God	of virginity, or widowhood	6, 360/ 11
was never instituted of	God	, but ordained only by	6, 361/ 19
at all, neither by	God	nor man. And that	6, 361/ 27
titles, "The Man of	God	, Luther." And whereas they	6, 364/ 1
preserve the Gospel of	God	, our Lord long preserve	6, 364/ 9
made by man to	God	. And soon after he	6, 366/ 9
that the word of	God	. "His inconstant wit and	6, 366/ 20
the holy scripture of	God	with the interpretations of	6, 366/ 30
in many places to	God	and all good men	6, 370/ 2
with more despite to	God	than if they were	6, 370/ 8
marvel is it though	God	send a vengeance among	6, 371/ 35
sit still and let	God	alone? "What harm shall	6, 373/ 21
that believe Luther that	God	alone without their will	6, 373/ 24
her that day, by	God	, Davy will have thy	6, 373/ 29
so far fallen from	God	that they can abide	6, 374/ 9
and solemnly dedicated to	God	. Whereas Luther not only	6, 375/ 5
the chosen people of	God	?What speak we of	6, 375/ 15
the chosen people of	God	?The very paynims and	6, 375/ 16
chastity promised once to	God	and also to the	6, 375/ 30
under the name of	god	, hath always been, since	6, 375/ 31
a thing taught by	God	unto good men and	6, 375/ 34
follow? If our Lord	God	, whose wisdom is infinite	6, 376/ 8
compulsion and handiwork of	God	; and that we do	6, 377/ 4
sin ourselves, but that	God	doth the sin in	6, 377/ 5
the great majesty of	God	than ever any one	6, 377/ 8
charge and blame of	God	all the malice and	6, 377/ 12
wrought in them by	God	than the best minds	6, 377/ 16
such evil deeds as	God	only forced and constrained	6, 377/ 23
a hatchet. And that	God	shall damn all that	6, 377/ 26

well? And albeit that	God	will reward them for	6, 380/ 17
that they should, as	God	biddeth them in the	6, 380/ 19
put less trust in	God	and in faith of	6, 381/ 4
in the promises of	God	, he is justified ere	6, 381/ 26
taken and reputed with	God	that the purpose of	6, 382/ 19
nature, or gift of	God	above nature, or any	6, 385/ 2
virtues and graces that	God	had given them --	6, 385/ 12
for the fear of	God	. And that men which	6, 386/ 12
out of dread of	God	that menaceth unto them	6, 386/ 14
in the promises of	God	. And the devil is	6, 387/ 9
in the promises of	God	whereby Christian men hope	6, 387/ 29
to such things as	God	promiseth, but also to	6, 388/ 4
that there is a	God	, and that there be	6, 388/ 11
go about to please	God	by good works and	6, 389/ 9
our works. So that	God	giveth us heaven for	6, 389/ 30
go about to please	God	by any good works	6, 390/ 3
faith, or why should	God	exact good works of	6, 390/ 5
be nothing pleasant to	God	? And when Luther saith	6, 390/ 6
ad iusticiam" (Abraam believed	God	, and it was accounted	6, 390/ 26
glory but not with	God	). "Si ex operibus, Christus	6, 390/ 29
contrary. For did not	God	say to Cain, "If	6, 392/ 33
faith. For ye believe	God	only in his promises	6, 393/ 32
in such dread of	God	and love also, that	6, 394/ 3
that he thrice prayed	God	to take the temptation	6, 394/ 13
believed the words of	God	, and yet he broke	6, 394/ 15
the sovereign justice of	God	. Or that justice of	6, 395/ 19
the glorious eye of	God	. But surely the holy	6, 395/ 32
that the grace of	God	is in all his	6, 395/ 33
observe the commandments of	God	. Which blasphemous words seem	6, 396/ 2
over all this, that	God	were not able by	6, 396/ 4
of man's recourse unto	God	, for calling help of	6, 396/ 12
our sufficiency is of	God	. Whereunto it was answered	6, 396/ 30
thereof is also of	God	, in that our Lord	6, 396/ 33
do or suffer for	God	, in the brief time	6, 397/ 4
thing do we to	God	, or what great thing	6, 397/ 10
that he saith that	God	hath need of our	6, 397/ 17
For he saith that	God	hath no need of	6, 397/ 17
the liberal goodness of	God	to set as well	6, 397/ 30
sell their work to	God	for everlasting joy of	6, 398/ 5
after the acceptation of	God	and as he list	6, 398/ 9
But he said that	God	rejected, disallowed, and set	6, 398/ 10
is impossible to please	God	). "And that of his	6, 398/ 13
they believed that only	God	worketh all in every	6, 398/ 25
profitable to them. For	God	taketh them for naught	6, 398/ 28

be good enough. For	God	accepteth and taketh them	6, 398/ 30
and manslaughter was by	God	well allowed in David	6, 398/ 34
imputed unto them. But	God	, because he hath from	6, 399/ 3
of a person by	God	predestinate to glory --	6, 399/ 6
made no difference before	God	, but that in his	6, 400/ 6
this false opinion, if	God	accept well all the	6, 400/ 24
other sort only, whom	God	hath not predestinate. And	6, 400/ 26
their evil deeds. Nor	God	remitteth not the sins	6, 401/ 17
have the grace of	God	and his calling on	6, 401/ 27
will not receive it.	God	called on David by	6, 401/ 29
Peter therewith took repentance.	God	looked on Judas and	6, 401/ 33
to none amendment. Now	God	from the beginning, before	6, 401/ 34
saved only because that	God	from the beginning hath	6, 402/ 11
they be evil, yet	God	for cause of his	6, 402/ 13
all other people whom	God	hath created shall be	6, 402/ 15
not well accepted, because	God	list not in the	6, 402/ 17
themselves; and so that	God	whose goodness is inestimable	6, 402/ 20
and majesty of Almighty	God	in heaven, that it	6, 402/ 29
his head, or toward	God	or man one drop	6, 402/ 31
this execrable heresy maketh	God	the cause of all	6, 402/ 32
benign nature of Almighty	God	. For whereas our Savior	6, 403/ 2
damnable heresy holdeth that	God	should be first so	6, 403/ 5
but in us by	God	-- and thereunto they	6, 403/ 8
be not accepted of	God	because he hath not	6, 403/ 16
of the word of	God	? Whereof shall serve all	6, 403/ 20
in scripture, by which	God	calleth men from sin	6, 403/ 22
evil deed himself, but	God	doth them all himself	6, 403/ 24
as they say that	God	doth with us not	6, 403/ 35
the violent hand of	God	, maugre our minds --	6, 404/ 8
by themselves alone without	God	. But his assistance is	6, 404/ 12
reproving the justice of	God	and say that himself	6, 405/ 4
to the serpent, and	God	was offended that she	6, 405/ 7
the blame of Almighty	God	. But since what so	6, 405/ 10
but the works of	God	wrought in them. But	6, 405/ 20
that by this means	God	shall for the while	6, 405/ 21
fault that more offendeth	God	. Howbeit, while they forbore	6, 407/ 17
them. And surely though	God	be able against all	6, 407/ 20
that would go to	God	, go on, a God's	6, 407/ 29
as the cockle, and	God	should always be stronger	6, 407/ 33
as the honor of	God	and increasing of the	6, 408/ 22
should seem to dishonor	God	if we mistrusted that	6, 408/ 25
which they may offend	God	in the selfsame deed	6, 410/ 11
for a proof that	God	were not contented with	6, 412/ 21
some other. And by	God	, I wot how it	6, 413/ 6

it hath. For, by	God	, I knew it a	6, 413/ 14
aid and help of	God	, in great victories given	6, 413/ 24
common corps of Christendom,	God	, for the revenging of	6, 413/ 30
curam de proximo suo" (	God	hath given every man	6, 415/ 8
men's souls withdrawn from	God	, and their goods lost	6, 416/ 3
with our sin that	God	for the punishment thereof	6, 419/ 3
is taught us by	God	, surely planted in the	6, 419/ 14
the holy handwork of	God	. And therefore, accursed is	6, 419/ 19
taught to believe by	God	. "This faith was taught	6, 419/ 21
this Catholic faith which	God	hath taught his church	6, 419/ 31
contrary of that which	God	hath already taught his	6, 421/ 30
do show themselves again,	God	of his righteousness not	6, 422/ 17
world hath written, and	God	hath borne witness by	6, 422/ 29
general councils, and now,	God	be thanked, not only	6, 423/ 25
the only work of	God	that hath destroyed those	6, 423/ 29
to another man, if	God	had not brought it	6, 425/ 4
the Holy Spirit of	God	had not assisted his	6, 425/ 6
Christ's Catholic Church, which	God	and his Holy Spirit	6, 427/ 5
with the grace of	God	, much better understood than	6, 427/ 16
lay the fault in	God	, taking away the liberty	6, 428/ 2
and the goodness of	God	into worse than the	6, 428/ 14
appeareth it well that	God	killed them both twain	6, 429/ 10
promise and vow to	God	willingly made of themselves	6, 429/ 12
unto the work of	God	, and to the honor	6, 432/ 5
touching miracles, neither have	God	willing nor the devil	6, 432/ 18
nor I trust in	God	never they shall." "In	6, 432/ 20
And so help me	God	as methinketh that man	6, 433/ 19
alms had in price,	God	and his saints worshipped	6, 433/ 24
and their acceptation with	God	incessantly testified by miracles	6, 434/ 28
the great indignation of	God	, provoked by our sin	6, 434/ 31
holy doctors, for whom	God	hath and doth show	6, 435/ 9
sometimes irreverently spoken against	God's	holy hallows and their	6, 23/ 15
Christ's Gospel and of	God's	law, except so much	6, 29/ 2
when he called Christ	God's	Son. And therefore men	6, 30/ 20
and holy works unto	God's	honor wrought with the	6, 44/ 3
and dance too, to	God's	honor, and blamed his	6, 44/ 10
pretend the zeal of	God's	honor himself, as though	6, 48/ 17
creature, where were then	God's	precept of honor to	6, 48/ 23
as God, but as	God's	good servants; and therefore	6, 48/ 29
devotion so planted by	God's	own hand in the	6, 54/ 20
the devil, but by	God's	holy ordinance with his	6, 55/ 31
people resorting together to	God's	service were once abolished	6, 58/ 34
by the devil through	God's	sufferance for the illusion	6, 76/ 26
may do any by	God's	sufferance, ye cannot say	6, 76/ 32

power and help of	God's	hand, when we see	6, 81/ 5
had I liefer have	God's	blessing to believe that	6, 84/ 23
showing himself joyous of	God's	glory so showed in	6, 86/ 21
work was wrought by	God's	own hand, till the	6, 88/ 13
feigned wonders should infame	God's	very miracles, his goodness	6, 88/ 29
by the devil through	God's	sufferance, as well all	6, 93/ 27
work to be reckoned	God's	." "Well," quoth he, "then	6, 96/ 14
the plain commandment of	God's	writings? And when that	6, 97/ 3
were done them, for	God's	sake, as ye said	6, 97/ 13
demeanor make the saints	God's	fellows -- that is	6, 99/ 8
they should not be	God's	miracles but the devil's	6, 101/ 3
sore. "But see for	God's	sake how we be	6, 107/ 3
faith to be by	God's	help perpetually kept and	6, 107/ 21
faith that Christ was	God's	Son, our Lord made	6, 108/ 3
the right way of	God's	worship, then had they	6, 110/ 18
again by grace to	God's	mercy. But if faith	6, 110/ 22
men's false glosses against	God's	true texts. And now	6, 121/ 2
to make himself with	God's	help meet for the	6, 126/ 25
works, or invent by	God's	aid of his own	6, 127/ 26
but that grace and	God's	special help is the	6, 131/ 36
about the profit of	God's	chosen children of Israel	6, 132/ 25
Savior Christ were not	God's	only begotten Son, but	6, 135/ 12
good men be called	God's	children and gods, yet	6, 135/ 25
so be they not	God's	very natural children by	6, 135/ 26
Savior that he is	God's	only begotten Son, that	6, 135/ 28
they had been of	God's	counsel in the making	6, 138/ 22
our great necessity, and	God's	great goodness, required it	6, 138/ 35
honor of God and	God's	friends, with love of	6, 139/ 4
And what so were	God's	pleasure besides, that nature	6, 140/ 31
to us unlawful except	God's	like ordinance or dispensation	6, 141/ 6
the times appointed by	God's	high providence meet and	6, 146/ 19
Holy Spirit) cannot to	God's	displeasure, and their damnation	6, 147/ 19
so well ascertained of	God's	pleasure therein without any	6, 148/ 26
by their virtue with	God's	good inspiration, grace, and	6, 152/ 9
consider that it is	God's	own words, which I	6, 154/ 4
scripture." "And is nothing	God's	words," quoth I, "but	6, 155/ 4
Moses, were they not	God's	words all, till they	6, 155/ 5
I say again that	God's	grace is not so	6, 167/ 30
warning given us of	God's	pleasure but if we	6, 174/ 29
warning and learning of	God's	pleasure that ye speak	6, 175/ 1
the church to learn	God's	pleasure therein, and that	6, 175/ 20
faith and knowledge of	God's	pleasure, if it be	6, 175/ 23
Holy Ghost shall, by	God's	promise, be for this	6, 178/ 31
but were percase by	God's	sufferance done by the	6, 188/ 3

believe the scripture, being	God's	own words, rather than	6, 188/ 15
church was as well	God's	own words as was	6, 188/ 17
that wholesome moisture of	God's	grace that especially spreadeth	6, 194/ 3
is the gate into	God's	church, as misbelief is	6, 194/ 25
of the gate of	God's	church before actual excommunication	6, 194/ 31
the church nor in	God's	favor while he is	6, 195/ 6
church, by reason of	God's	predestination, since though he	6, 197/ 12
it is present to	God's	knowledge. And then were	6, 197/ 18
for the time in	God's	favor. For God blameth	6, 197/ 29
never go back with	God's	word to die therefor	6, 201/ 26
naught and out of	God's	favor. Christ himself said	6, 205/ 16
into such consent by	God's	Holy Spirit that governeth	6, 210/ 14
as a token of	God's	hatred, but if he	6, 216/ 2
with meekness glad of	God's	punishment. Saint Augustine, as	6, 216/ 9
true and all for	God's	well beloved servants. For	6, 218/ 21
of the church for	God's	honor (which kind of	6, 221/ 8
any one thing concerning	God's	honor or man's soul	6, 224/ 13
needs be true. For	God's	Holy Spirit that animateth	6, 224/ 14
two sorts only were	God's	chosen people. And yet	6, 224/ 36
they there sing for	God's	sake whole ribaldous songs	6, 236/ 4
in the credence of	God's	commination and overmuch hope	6, 252/ 30
hope and boldness of	God's	further favor and sufferance	6, 252/ 31
and yet many through	God's	mercy not too late	6, 252/ 33
well the church concerning	God's	words taught us by	6, 254/ 16
himself but as to	God's	minister, but for that	6, 281/ 34
virtue and prayer, by	God's	great mercy, maintained and	6, 298/ 26
sort that is of	God's	own mouth commended." "Surely	6, 309/ 15
will never refuse neither	God's	pardon nor the king's	6, 325/ 20
holy scripture and of	God's	great and secret mysteries	6, 335/ 26
plain and evident as	God's	commandments and his holy	6, 336/ 3
to use it to	God's	honor and merit of	6, 341/ 24
negligence and contempt of	God's	holy words. We find	6, 342/ 31
false fables harkening against	God's	undoubted truth, by his	6, 346/ 25
devil should call him	God's	Son, though it were	6, 347/ 27
thereof, walking harmless with	God's	help, as the Prophet	6, 348/ 2
wisdom and not against	God's	will, it would of	6, 351/ 35
I pray you for	God's	sake see how utterly	6, 364/ 15
necessity and constraint of	God's	ordinance, affirming that we	6, 377/ 2
put their faith in	God's	promises and hope to	6, 380/ 3
own deeds, but in	God's	goodness. Who hath not	6, 380/ 19
sure a belief in	God's	promises, yet if he	6, 382/ 15
faith and trust in	God's	promises. "Then was it	6, 387/ 10
no such faith in	God's	promises nor hope or	6, 387/ 31
that we have in	God's	promises. And this sophistical	6, 388/ 16

wrought, but only of	God's	mere liberal goodness. But	6, 391/ 22
into the breach of	God's	commandment by the subtle	6, 394/ 9
have the help of	God's	grace thereto, is able	6, 396/ 1
lawfully forswear himself, but	God's	good sons and his	6, 400/ 29
good man is by	God's	sufferance permitted to fall	6, 401/ 5
they may, together with	God's	grace, labor to submit	6, 403/ 19
God, go on, a	God's	name; and he that	6, 407/ 29
both nature, reason, and	God's	behest bindeth, first the	6, 415/ 1
be so denounced by	God's	own mouth. And well	6, 421/ 28
might once (as by	God's	grace they never shall	6, 427/ 25
laying their sin to	God's	ordinance and their punishment	6, 428/ 12
and their punishment to	God's	cruelty, and finally turning	6, 428/ 12
say but to ascribe	God's	works to the devil	6, 432/ 16
which the blood of	God's	own Son hath bought	6, 435/ 27
both natural to his	godhead	, and by reason it	6, 73/ 23
token of his mighty	godhead	. And no reason were	6, 81/ 25
some show of his	godhead	among them whom he	6, 82/ 3
the power of the	Godhead	. For only God is	6, 97/ 17
word appropriated to his	godhead	. And therefore that word	6, 115/ 6
time, clearly discerneth his	godhead	, which is ever being	6, 115/ 10
open texts whereby the	godhead	of our Savior, and	6, 137/ 2
texts, proving his equal	godhead	, to devise such false	6, 137/ 6
be understood of his	godhead	, but of his manhood	6, 137/ 11
the declaration of Christ's	godhead	and equality with his	6, 145/ 2
But for unity of	godhead	, he will not agree	6, 156/ 9
touching the equality in	godhead	of our Savior Christ	6, 171/ 5
marvelous miracles consider his	godhead	; and in his lowly	6, 336/ 6
all goodness of the	Godhead	, as those that wretchedly	6, 377/ 1
the eternity of his	godhead	, presently beholding that Peter	6, 401/ 36
I could out of	godly	men's books and holy	6, 23/ 28
death, as by his	godly	counsel in his life	6, 32/ 12
a right virtuous and	godly	man -- were in	6, 36/ 15
with so many a	godly	cunning man, as hath	6, 38/ 23
as for the good,	godly	man Moses, he thought	6, 44/ 6
Christian prince, and other	godly	people have honorably garnished	6, 50/ 33
and a far more	godly	thing. And saith that	6, 55/ 10
of your own good,	godly	mind more ready to	6, 84/ 5
a good and a	godly	man thereby, at last	6, 86/ 25
and reported in the	godly	books of holy Saint	6, 90/ 15
sworn for good and	godly	men, shall we therefore	6, 91/ 19
a very good and	godly	company at the Minoress	6, 94/ 4
scripture by good and	godly	writers of sundry times	6, 152/ 8
prayer of a few	godly	men. And no doubt	6, 298/ 29
and by good and	godly	people with devotion and	6, 314/ 25

his lowly birth, his	godly	life, and his bitter	6, 336/ 7
the right belief and	godly	custom of worship done	6, 355/ 24
Thus holily speak these	godly	fathers of Luther's sect	6, 412/ 3
we have of the	godly	life of our old	6, 422/ 28
by the good and	godly	books of all our	6, 427/ 8
blessed confessors, so many	godly	virgins, and in all	6, 433/ 22
the idols of false	gods	-- for that appeareth	6, 45/ 6
fecit" (For all the	gods	of the paynims be	6, 45/ 9
only of those paynim	gods	? For else, I pray	6, 45/ 12
wise, for all the	gods	of the paynims be	6, 45/ 15
to worship any false	gods	. And therefore where it	6, 45/ 21
shalt have no false	gods	). And it is also	6, 45/ 24
not for yourself any	gods	of metal cast in	6, 45/ 27
the false name of	gods	, present and assistant in	6, 52/ 14
them a thousand false	gods	, yet all that proveth	6, 72/ 28
idols and very false	gods	. But surely both nature	6, 73/ 17
done by their false	gods	, but assigneth them to	6, 76/ 25
make we them plain	gods	and betake to them	6, 97/ 17
nor the other as	gods	, but the images for	6, 98/ 26
fall willfully to false	gods	? Thus say they, " quoth	6, 100/ 31
et filii excelsi omnes" (	Gods	be ye all and	6, 135/ 10
called God's children and	gods	, yet as they be	6, 135/ 25
they be not very	gods	, so be they not	6, 135/ 26
have said ye be	gods	and the sons of	6, 145/ 7
ways that the paynim	gods	were worshipped with no	6, 229/ 19
once to their false	gods	, and rather chose to	6, 375/ 17
and indignation of their	gods	toward their city and	6, 375/ 25
the recovery of their	gods'	favor. Is it not	6, 375/ 28
upon our good little	godson	, the boy, pardie, that	6, 134/ 36
the right way to	Godward	, would thereby nothing slake	6, 53/ 25
thee none image), it	goeth	next before, "Non habebis	6, 45/ 23
gear how near it	goeth	to the prick, we	6, 101/ 21
of a truth faith	goeth	never without her. But	6, 131/ 21
guided, for surely faith	goeth	never without her. "Now	6, 131/ 31
forth on as it	goeth	already, saving that I	6, 138/ 28
by scripture. And thereupon	goeth	he so far forth	6, 149/ 2
he, "that all this	goeth	well that we should	6, 167/ 8
in earth, and therefore	goeth	their frame as far	6, 196/ 31
And so as he	goeth	about to take away	6, 204/ 29
her not, but continually	goeth	about by many manner	6, 206/ 8
of the harm that	goeth	by going of pilgrimages	6, 226/ 22
writing; and the priest	goeth	a begging for all	6, 302/ 20
hundred years. Howbeit he	goeth	near enough to take	6, 352/ 2
of penance that he	goeth	about utterly to destroy	6, 352/ 18

common clothes as he	goeth	all day, without light	6, 354/ 17
dead even as she	goeth	alive. But Saint James	6, 386/ 30
himself in cups of	gold	, and suffer his and	6, 41/ 16
priests were made of	gold	, and shall find that	6, 41/ 27
more chalices made of	gold	than he findeth now	6, 41/ 29
served with silver and	gold	in the vessels, utensils	6, 41/ 31
so great plenty of	gold	, that silver was not	6, 42/ 14
commanded to give that	gold	to poor men if	6, 42/ 21
so great plenty of	gold	, that silver was not	6, 42/ 26
his days so much	gold	, that therefore all the	6, 42/ 30
to have given his	gold	unto that he bestowed	6, 43/ 13
worshipping of God with	gold	and silver and such	6, 43/ 20
there is so much	gold	now bestowed about the	6, 50/ 24
As though all the	gold	that is now bestowed	6, 50/ 26
cross. "Take all the	gold	that is spent about	6, 50/ 31
yet if all that	gold	were gathered together, it	6, 50/ 34
in comparison of the	gold	that is bestowed upon	6, 50/ 35
cups? in which the	gold	, albeit that it be	6, 51/ 1
ween we were the	gold	about all the pieces	6, 51/ 4
were compared with the	gold	that is quite cast	6, 51/ 5
things could not consume	gold	fast enough, the gilding	6, 51/ 7
could Luther spy no	gold	that grievously glittered in	6, 51/ 11
of Christ. For that	gold	, if it were thence	6, 51/ 12
their purse full of	gold	give to the poor	6, 51/ 14
bottom among all the	gold	to seek out here	6, 51/ 16
before laid with beaten	gold	, happened to crack in	6, 222/ 8
certain threads of Venice	gold	. And them he delivered	6, 228/ 20
things rare and scarce.	Gold	would we not set	6, 301/ 4
that one ounce of	gold	, whereof ten pound weight	6, 397/ 25
had treen chalices and	golden	priests, and now have	6, 40/ 26
and now have we	golden	chalices and treen priests	6, 40/ 27
between treen chalices and	golden	priests of old and	6, 41/ 25
of old and now	golden	chalices and treen priests	6, 41/ 25
and set in gay	golden	shrines. And yet besides	6, 217/ 27
when the finers and	goldsmiths	of London heard first	6, 66/ 31
all which are now	gone	as a shadow. And	6, 43/ 30
with his good example	gone	before thee, or his	6, 48/ 8
as we be yet	gone	in the matter of	6, 64/ 28
if ye would have	gone	to the Rhodes." "So	6, 84/ 22
If I should have	gone	, " quoth he, "and found	6, 85/ 7
shot at were quite	gone	for any surety that	6, 101/ 25
is well near all	gone	already." "God forbid," quoth	6, 109/ 18
the faith were once	gone	, and the church of	6, 110/ 16
But if faith were	gone	, all were gone, and	6, 110/ 22

were gone, all were	gone	, and then had God	6, 110/ 22
by their obstinacy be	gone	out or put out	6, 164/ 11
the scriptures were all	gone	-- yet shall he	6, 181/ 8
the books also be	gone	and lost when there	6, 191/ 28
which be now quite	gone	many years ago. And	6, 191/ 34
ex nobis" ("They be	gone	," he said, "out of	6, 193/ 28
sure that he is	gone	out of the gate	6, 194/ 30
that the heretics be	gone	out of us, but	6, 195/ 3
many a man hath	gone	into hell; and our	6, 204/ 1
after, when they were	gone	that had hidden it	6, 222/ 33
I can hear be	gone	, to the intent they	6, 243/ 33
would of likelihood have	gone	further with you, and	6, 251/ 17
abide, we be now	gone	over the stile ere	6, 260/ 5
horse both, there had	gone	of late a horse	6, 274/ 13
otherwise but horse hath	gone	here. If Simkin after	6, 274/ 25
that any horse had	gone	there, for it might	6, 274/ 26
see the men have	gone	this way, and how	6, 275/ 4
horse have of late	gone	there, and then will	6, 275/ 13
charity was not yet	gone	out of this wretched	6, 287/ 8
Lambeth, but she is	gone	over sea now. Howbeit	6, 321/ 26
the matter, there hath	gone	so much suspicious rumor	6, 330/ 25
that then was all	gone	that himself had said	6, 382/ 9
all their books clean	gone	and vanished quite away	6, 423/ 27
almsdeeds, and a very	goodly	preacher, in whose devout	6, 28/ 15
costly ornaments, fair images,	goodly	song, fleshly fasting, and	6, 43/ 28
make a farthing; such	goodly	causes find they that	6, 51/ 17
already set in so	goodly	an order that it	6, 74/ 23
mystery to these two	goodly	creatures Luther and Tyndale	6, 304/ 8
It would be a	goodly	brooch for us to	6, 313/ 35
fasting, and all such	goodly	virtues as holy scripture	6, 348/ 13
ye see now the	goodly	monasteries destroyed, the places	6, 370/ 6
pulled down many a	goodly	church of Christ. "And	6, 412/ 19
author showed how the	goodness	of God bringeth shortly	6, 7/ 13
provided him by the	goodness	of God to bring	6, 10/ 19
be bold on your	goodness	to desire you to	6, 25/ 6
am bold on your	goodness	to put you to	6, 26/ 3
much cunning, virtue, and	goodness	. I will neither enter	6, 36/ 10
such metals as his	goodness	giveth unto man, of	6, 41/ 9
be by his high	goodness	reputed and accepted as	6, 48/ 36
So liked it his	goodness	to go with his	6, 57/ 11
without because his high	goodness	accepteth it so --	6, 59/ 31
high wisdom, power, and	goodness	hath made so good	6, 74/ 18
be better; and the	goodness	of God will make	6, 74/ 24
the making of his	goodness	must needs be good	6, 74/ 28

utterest point of sovereign	goodness	that his almighty majesty	6, 74/ 32
with such degrees of	goodness	as his high pleasure	6, 75/ 1
we bounden to his	goodness	in that he vouchsafeth	6, 81/ 24
because of his familiar	goodness	. And if ye peradventure	6, 81/ 27
by the power and	goodness	of God, except it	6, 82/ 22
author showed how the	goodness	of God bringeth shortly	6, 85/ 17
God's very miracles, his	goodness	shortly brought them both	6, 88/ 29
than shall have the	goodness	of living." "Why so	6, 109/ 28
is," quoth I, "the	goodness	of God, which how	6, 110/ 10
hath his wisdom and	goodness	provided it so to	6, 117/ 4
necessity, and God's great	goodness	, required it. For at	6, 138/ 35
them, God of his	goodness	by special message gave	6, 140/ 32
shall like his high	goodness	and wisdom to dispense	6, 146/ 33
provided him by the	goodness	of God to bring	6, 153/ 31
it might please his	goodness	in so great a	6, 157/ 27
voyage, wherein his special	goodness	well declareth his tender	6, 182/ 22
that nothing diminish the	goodness	of the thing self	6, 235/ 31
incredulity: so doth his	goodness	in like wise incline	6, 254/ 33
sacraments unto us, the	goodness	whereof his naughtiness cannot	6, 299/ 13
though God of his	goodness	, how bad soever the	6, 300/ 1
did rejoyce that the	goodness	of God brought such	6, 328/ 33
assistance -- though the	goodness	of some men master	6, 348/ 1
and utterly against all	goodness	of the Godhead, as	6, 376/ 33
as for their own	goodness	, ye find few that	6, 378/ 25
deeds, but in God's	goodness	. Who hath not told	6, 380/ 19
of God's mere liberal	goodness	. But yet there is	6, 391/ 23
our Lord of his	goodness	so highly to reward	6, 396/ 35
it liked the liberal	goodness	of God to set	6, 397/ 30
so that God whose	goodness	is inestimable, doth damn	6, 402/ 20
so highly blaspheming the	goodness	and majesty of Almighty	6, 402/ 28
a beast, and the	goodness	of God into worse	6, 428/ 14
service with all such	goods	of fortune as God	6, 49/ 32
neither in body nor	goods	take any commodity. And	6, 54/ 14
our belly, or our	goods	, or our own blind	6, 73/ 14
man in body and	goods	, with a death the	6, 261/ 7
be found of the	goods	of the church that	6, 306/ 26
almoners, to whom the	goods	of such men as	6, 319/ 21
would give all his	goods	in alms, and had	6, 385/ 17
from God, and their	goods	lost, and their bodies	6, 416/ 3
laying the fault to	Goodwin	Sands; some to the	6, 412/ 34
man that is neither	goose	nor horse seeth well	6, 168/ 33
all knowledge of Christ's	Gospel	and of God's law	6, 29/ 2
man to read Christ's	Gospel	. "And surely sir," quoth	6, 29/ 16
fault in Saint John's	Gospel	. "And yet they say	6, 30/ 9

as appeareth by the	Gospel	? But they not in	6, 59/ 14
and other. In the	Gospel	of John, the fifth	6, 60/ 30
upon Lazarus, as the	Gospel	rehearseth. And surely we	6, 61/ 18
writings, go to Christ's	Gospel	and look on his	6, 81/ 28
are written in the	Gospel	. " "Marry," quoth he, "that	6, 89/ 18
are mentioned in the	Gospel	spoken by Christ unto	6, 103/ 9
his people in his	Gospel	and his own law	6, 104/ 17
himself putteth in the	Gospel	, though we set aside	6, 105/ 28
we read in the	Gospel	continual assistance to her	6, 108/ 11
he was in the	Gospel	. Wherefore if he had	6, 114/ 34
preached not well the	Gospel	, answered that he thought	6, 124/ 28
the fruit of the	Gospel	because Christ said, "Non	6, 124/ 31
of hell in the	Gospel	, Origen, for all that	6, 136/ 19
unto their face, "The	Gospel	of Christ was ordained	6, 142/ 32
law of his Holy	Gospel	. I mean not only	6, 143/ 5
so been that never	Gospel	had been written, yet	6, 144/ 3
wit than when the	Gospel	speaketh only of wine	6, 148/ 22
thereto. For when the	Gospel	speaketh of wine only	6, 148/ 24
the words of the	Gospel	, in Saint Luke, shall	6, 150/ 7
word thereof in Christ's	Gospel	written, but rather divers	6, 151/ 19
not unlikely that the	Gospel	of Saint John and	6, 151/ 33
is touched in the	Gospel	where is said, "In	6, 163/ 10
that?" quoth I. "The	Gospel	showeth me so," quoth	6, 179/ 24
no part of the	Gospel	as the Pater Noster	6, 179/ 28
yet I think, if	Gospel	had never been written	6, 179/ 29
go we to the	Gospel	self. Which Gospel telleth	6, 180/ 1
the Gospel self. Which	Gospel	telleth you that Christ	6, 180/ 1
of a virgin?" "The	Gospel	of Saint Luke," quoth	6, 180/ 3
of some evangelist and	Gospel	, yet were the Gospel	6, 180/ 18
Gospel, yet were the	Gospel	nevertheless true." "That is	6, 180/ 18
should not believe the	Gospel	, but if it were	6, 181/ 11
many that wrote the	Gospel	. And yet hath the	6, 181/ 15
it appeareth by the	Gospel	, in which the good	6, 193/ 23
ordinary way for his	Gospel	and faith to be	6, 201/ 13
of scripture in the	Gospel	plainly declare, as it	6, 202/ 12
spoke of in the	Gospel	, which he taketh for	6, 207/ 8
Savior saith in the	Gospel	; for all men live	6, 212/ 14
also seemeth in the	Gospel	to blame and reprove	6, 217/ 24
come and preach another	gospel	. But yet in this	6, 224/ 6
as well by the	Gospel	as by the Old	6, 225/ 2
the Jews in the	Gospel	for that they garnished	6, 225/ 11
faith and his holy	Gospel	and sacraments. Be there	6, 236/ 16
well witnessed in the	Gospel	?" "Yes," quoth he. "If	6, 239/ 35
that Christ in the	Gospel	had never spoken of	6, 289/ 9

hundred year misreported the	Gospel	and Englished the scripture	6, 290/ 35
their constitution pull Christ's	Gospel	out of Christian people's	6, 294/ 15
laymen be forbidden the	Gospel	but if they will	6, 294/ 19
beginning of Saint Luke's	Gospel	. So that chastity was	6, 312/ 17
divers parts of the	Gospel	, where the words be	6, 336/ 17
unto some man the	Gospel	of Matthew, Mark, or	6, 343/ 26
should yet forbid the	Gospel	of Saint John; and	6, 343/ 27
teach and preserve the	Gospel	of God, our Lord	6, 364/ 9
or temporal, except the	Gospel	only. And albeit he	6, 368/ 31
shent for preaching the	Gospel	truly. For if this	6, 380/ 10
biddeth them in the	Gospel	, that when they have	6, 380/ 20
true preaching of the	Gospel	, and that the church	6, 380/ 30
and preach a contrary	gospel	to that that he	6, 384/ 4
else but that the	Gospel	which he had preached	6, 384/ 13
the liberty of the	Gospel	, to be discharged of	6, 405/ 17
he saith in the	Gospel	of Matthew, "Attendite a	6, 421/ 20
construction of Christ's Holy	Gospel	or other part of	6, 427/ 14
and writers of his	Gospels	, as Abraham said they	6, 115/ 2
be believed. But the	Gospels	and holy scripture God	6, 181/ 4
which were the very	Gospels	?There were many that	6, 181/ 14
slandered him in their	Gospels	, telling how shamefully after	6, 283/ 16
that complained to her	gossip	of her husband's frowardness	6, 258/ 21
no marvel," quoth her	gossip	. "Marry, and wot ye	6, 258/ 23
and wot ye what,	gossip	?" quoth she. "And if	6, 258/ 24
James." "No," quoth her	gossip	, "ye should bake it	6, 258/ 26
though she tell a	gossip	, she telleth it but	6, 351/ 25
counsel yet, nor that	gossip	to her gossip neither	6, 351/ 26
that gossip to her	gossip	neither, and so when	6, 351/ 26
so when all the	gossips	in the town know	6, 351/ 27
her. And whether he	got	aught or got naught	6, 371/ 23
he got aught or	got	naught by that device	6, 371/ 23
as soon as he	got	him hence, he got	6, 424/ 18
got him hence, he	got	him to Luther straight	6, 424/ 19
it as it was	gotten	. And that was by	6, 32/ 20
longer piece of timber	gotten	, and so ye would	6, 81/ 15
say that he hath	gotten	his sight. Then shall	6, 85/ 23
of God to be	gotten	with abstinence and prayer	6, 127/ 12
he should never have	gotten	his pardon. For albeit	6, 325/ 24
world could never have	gotten	his pardon to pass	6, 326/ 6
he never could have	gotten	in such a heinous	6, 326/ 11
he hath procured and	gotten	so many shameful and	6, 375/ 10
Lombard did, for the	gout	. That when he had	6, 233/ 32
the toe from the	gout	, or cut off a	6, 339/ 17
that never had wife,	govern	a household better than	6, 306/ 11

Holy Spirit for the	governance	of his people, and	6, 105/ 18
hath continued in the	governance	of good men from	6, 166/ 8
children and by the	governance	of them showed that	6, 306/ 9
whom they have in	governance	any one to take	6, 415/ 24
laws, abhorred all good	governance	, rebelled against all rulers	6, 427/ 35
neither was made nor	governed	by chance. But when	6, 73/ 7
be specially guided and	governed	by God and by	6, 111/ 10
assisting his church hath	governed	the judgment of his	6, 221/ 1
his children and well	governed	his household. By these	6, 303/ 30
considered how he had	governed	his own household; because	6, 306/ 5
God's Holy Spirit that	governeth	his church -- I	6, 210/ 14
God, either maker, or	governor	, or both, of all	6, 73/ 5
it of a wise	governor	to rule well five	6, 306/ 18
Saint Peter's means, as	governor	of his church, to	6, 429/ 11
as apostle and spiritual	governor	in that country, finding	6, 429/ 24
and mother, to princes,	governors	and rulers here in	6, 48/ 24
liberty discharged of all	governors	and all manner laws	6, 368/ 30
popes, princes, and other	governors	, which rule and authority	6, 368/ 33
and against all their	governors	of every good town	6, 369/ 12
the negligence of the	governors	in great cities, is	6, 369/ 32
that his shepherds, the	governors	of his flock, should	6, 429/ 37
What color is my	gown	?" Then anon the beggar	6, 86/ 32
he, "is this man's	gown	?" He told him also	6, 86/ 34
God of his special	grace	grant as much profit	6, 24/ 15
clearness of his special	grace	, by which they were	6, 38/ 29
so spiritual, God send	grace	that some evil spirit	6, 43/ 36
of his favor and	grace	. But now, as I	6, 47/ 10
to turn again by	grace	to God's mercy. But	6, 110/ 21
or else by supernatural	grace	be led into it	6, 117/ 26
reason, or help of	grace	, it necessarily followeth that	6, 118/ 25
by hap, reason or	grace	." "By hap," quoth he	6, 118/ 32
is the help of	grace	." "No, surely," quoth he	6, 119/ 7
the help of his	grace	(as yourself granteth), the	6, 119/ 18
fortunate if he with	grace	and meekness guide it	6, 126/ 30
the other -- next	grace	and help of God	6, 127/ 12
God hath given the	grace	of understanding. Or finally	6, 127/ 25
deny not but that	grace	and God's special help	6, 131/ 36
with his aid and	grace	where he found the	6, 140/ 26
handled, not only by	grace	but also by wisdom	6, 146/ 3
repent and call for	grace	that may graft them	6, 146/ 29
a ghostly regeneration in	grace	-- more were it	6, 151/ 10
with God's good inspiration,	grace	, and help of the	6, 152/ 10
of God for wisdom,	grace	, and help that he	6, 152/ 26
Mayo," quoth the King's	Grace	, "ye be a tall	6, 157/ 5

and it like Your	Grace	I cannot tell you	6, 157/ 9
further than pray for	grace	to guide my choice	6, 158/ 16
with good hope that	grace	should guide your fortune	6, 159/ 30
the light of his	grace	for our instruction, that	6, 166/ 25
will peradventure say that	grace	helped them, which I	6, 167/ 29
say again that God's	grace	is not so far	6, 167/ 30
nature and diligence the	grace	of God must needs	6, 170/ 11
will also give his	grace	now to us, as	6, 170/ 13
the plenty of their	grace	well appearing thereby. And	6, 171/ 35
means by which his	grace	, assistant with good men	6, 172/ 6
to God for his	grace	and guide in the	6, 175/ 34
in God, that his	grace	had inclined your assent	6, 175/ 36
wholesome moisture of God's	grace	that especially spreadeth throughout	6, 194/ 4
he doth, the more	grace	and help shall have	6, 194/ 20
whether the warmness of	grace	going through this whole	6, 205/ 33
fleshly affection being without	grace	or virtue may peradventure	6, 212/ 5
to trust that the	grace	and aid of God	6, 220/ 36
shall send him more	grace	in time to come	6, 279/ 14
sinner coming again to	grace	, there is more joy	6, 283/ 22
changeth commonly the name "	grace	" into this word "favor	6, 290/ 18
every favor is not	grace	in English for in	6, 290/ 19
favor is there little	grace	. "Confession" he translateth into	6, 290/ 19
against God send them	grace	to mend. Which else	6, 301/ 13
the wit or the	grace	to perceive that great	6, 304/ 6
And thereupon the King's	Grace	being well and sufficiently	6, 326/ 17
commandment of the King's	Grace	, a great honorable estate	6, 328/ 7
with help of his	grace	endeavor them to deserve	6, 332/ 20
with help of his	grace	, asked thereunto; and in	6, 336/ 5
sentence or of the	grace	that it beareth in	6, 337/ 29
would be with his	grace	of his little chosen	6, 340/ 23
his own, which his	grace	made in Latin, answering	6, 344/ 23
the wit nor the	grace	to spy this great	6, 350/ 24
though the help of	grace	be joined thereunto; but	6, 353/ 1
before. Whereunto the King's	Grace	showeth him that it	6, 362/ 17
can, with help of	grace	, either work or pray	6, 373/ 20
and help of special	grace	. For surely all such	6, 395/ 29
have seem, that the	grace	of God is in	6, 395/ 33
the help of God's	grace	thereto, is able to	6, 396/ 1
and help of his	grace	to make a man	6, 396/ 5
the general influence of	grace	, able and sufficient to	6, 396/ 9
help of any special	grace	toward every good deed	6, 396/ 10
calling help of his	grace	. But ye that hold	6, 396/ 13
for utterly naught, though	grace	wrought with them, be	6, 396/ 14
treble more enemies to	grace	than they. For where	6, 396/ 15

it. And then were	grace	, by your tale, a	6, 396/ 17
our endeavor giveth us	grace	to believe, and in	6, 396/ 34
be called again to	grace	, and not be for	6, 401/ 25
deserve to have the	grace	of God and his	6, 401/ 27
take hold of his	grace	and the other would	6, 402/ 2
nor with help of	grace	? Or if any be	6, 403/ 14
may, together with God's	grace	, labor to submit and	6, 403/ 19
he could be, by	grace	, wisdom, and good works	6, 407/ 28
first customably received to	grace	, and verily for such	6, 417/ 1
men, illumined with the	grace	of God, much better	6, 427/ 16
once (as by God's	grace	they never shall) frame	6, 427/ 25
fellows, without wit or	grace	, bear us in hand	6, 434/ 5
these seditious sects the	grace	to cease, and the	6, 435/ 22
amend, and us the	grace	that, stopping our ears	6, 435/ 23
I, "serving us for	grace	, let us now sit	6, 435/ 28
their other virtues and	graces	that God had given	6, 385/ 12
him to see that	Gracian	had taken but a	6, 358/ 16
the assistance of his	gracious	presence from spiritual mischief	6, 177/ 13
faith, praying for his	gracious	aid and help --	6, 254/ 29
the truth. Whereunto his	gracious	mind was much inclined	6, 318/ 35
hath lived well and	graciously	ever since. The Seventeenth	6, 94/ 5
it liked him so	graciously	for your surety to	6, 159/ 21
is, in such wise,	graciously	received again into the	6, 410/ 18
words which are by	Gracyane	taken out of his	6, 358/ 12
for grace that may	graft	them into the stock	6, 146/ 29
all that be not	grafted	in by faith, or	6, 194/ 23
reckon all seven (save	grammar	) almost to serve for	6, 122/ 21
no more than their	grammar	, and very scantly that	6, 338/ 24
of his special grace	grant	as much profit in	6, 24/ 15
first, if ye will	grant	me that they teach	6, 74/ 9
ours. For if ye	grant	that the devil may	6, 76/ 31
But surely, if ye	grant	the miracles done of	6, 90/ 4
quoth he. "But ye	grant	," quothe I, "that the	6, 112/ 9
First, in that ye	grant	that God will not	6, 112/ 32
And now since ye	grant	, and I also, that	6, 121/ 3
wot well ye will	grant	, I find it hard	6, 154/ 5
them. I will also	grant	you that we may	6, 170/ 16
am so gentle to	grant	you so many things	6, 170/ 22
I trust ye will	grant	me this one, that	6, 170/ 22
false, ye will then	grant	I say, that either	6, 170/ 26
he. "Ye will also	grant	," quothe I, "that in	6, 170/ 29
have us bound." "I	grant	," quothe he. "For damnable	6, 170/ 32
said. Then since ye	grant	that the church shall	6, 174/ 24
them, which belief ye	grant	is called faith, of	6, 174/ 31

it not, as ye	grant	yourself, but if the	6, 175/ 21
driven of necessity to	grant	this, or else he	6, 181/ 20
so. Which, as ye	grant	, and see cause why	6, 185/ 18
cause why ye should	grant	, can in such points	6, 185/ 19
wrong and unlawful might	grant	that, that the church	6, 189/ 12
that they must needs	grant	that the very church	6, 196/ 13
and Boheme which yourself	grant	to be the heretics	6, 200/ 4
if a man would	grant	him that the gates	6, 204/ 8
we not need to	grant	him that the devil	6, 204/ 10
be naught as ye	grant	and must needs grant	6, 209/ 8
grant and must needs	grant	they be, if the	6, 209/ 8
For then must you	grant	very miracles of God	6, 242/ 21
quoth Caius, "thou wilt	grant	me this first, that	6, 250/ 12
with thee. Thou wilt	grant	me that every ass	6, 250/ 21
what thing did I	grant	him that I should	6, 250/ 29
answer else, but clearly	grant	him that I believe	6, 252/ 4
fain either further to	grant	that they be bound	6, 253/ 36
that the law would	grant	. And many a witness	6, 264/ 32
quoth I, "when we	grant	him once that it	6, 275/ 20
And then if we	grant	him his case once	6, 275/ 21
For they never have	grant	of a living that	6, 302/ 17
begging for all his	grant	of a good living	6, 302/ 20
then must he needs	grant	, and his master Luther	6, 307/ 8
we did, I say,	grant	him that thing, though	6, 308/ 36
himself is fain to	grant	that faith without charity	6, 382/ 23
true that ye have	granted	, that God keepeth and	6, 112/ 25
matter ye have nothing	granted	but that is in	6, 113/ 16
had wrong and unadvisedly	granted	, that is to wit	6, 120/ 5
knowledge." Upon this he	granted	that it must needs	6, 174/ 5
that all this gear	granted	, turneth us yet into	6, 185/ 28
he, "all this gear	granted	, we be never the	6, 189/ 9
agreed between us and	granted	through Christendom and a	6, 206/ 17
and thou wouldst have	granted	me that, I would	6, 250/ 16
if ye had not	granted	what he would, he	6, 250/ 27
all that ever ye	granted	. For first when he	6, 250/ 31
well thereto when ye	granted	it." "Why," quoth he	6, 251/ 3
perceive that where ye	granted	him that so did	6, 254/ 19
ye would needs have	granted	because it was possible	6, 274/ 2
then that case once	granted	, ye deduce your conclusion	6, 274/ 3
were rather to be	granted	at a school in	6, 274/ 7
commendeth? Or if we	granted	to Tyndale that few	6, 308/ 34
his grace (as yourself	granteth	), the right understanding of	6, 119/ 19
by some oversight in	granting	. " "Well," quoth I, "men	6, 113/ 11
yourself over swift in	granting	, I give you leave	6, 113/ 18

this conclusion by the	granting	thereof, let us look	6, 113/ 23
themselves for Christian folk,	granting	the scripture to be	6, 374/ 23
must, by his own	granting	, needs go therewith, or	6, 382/ 13
time little better than	grass	widows be now. For	6, 307/ 37
and after she was	grated	within iron grates above	6, 87/ 14
was grated within iron	grates	above in the rood	6, 87/ 14
operibus, Christus pro nobis	gratis	mortuus est" (If we	6, 390/ 30
for us for naught). "	Gratis	redempti estis" (Ye be	6, 390/ 31
my sir, no. Io	graund	fatige a credere in	6, 234/ 13
shalt carve thee nor	grave	thee none image). And	6, 44/ 35
tibi sculptile" (Thou shalt	grave	thee none image), it	6, 45/ 22
church, and by God	graved	in men's hearts without	6, 254/ 17
thing, whereas images painted,	graven	, or carved, may be	6, 46/ 29
making shrines of their	graves	. Whereby it appeareth that	6, 217/ 26
for the weight and	gravity	of such an earnest	6, 23/ 20
nor the weight and	gravity	thereof, nor taking any	6, 352/ 8
the law, whether the	gray	mare may be the	6, 274/ 28
as for reason, what	greater	enemy can ye find	6, 128/ 25
as great, their erudition	greater	, their study as fervent	6, 171/ 30
hotter, their number far	greater	, their time continued longer	6, 171/ 31
and grew to a	greater	than the stock he	6, 207/ 3
was no woman's son	greater	than he; yet the	6, 211/ 29
many a man a	greater	loss than he may	6, 233/ 9
everything in them is	greater	because they be more	6, 295/ 31
better part is the	greater	. Howbeit, if there were	6, 298/ 24
to him of a	greater	good, or of the	6, 401/ 6
the avoiding of a	greater	sin. As the eschewing	6, 401/ 7
in my mind the	greatest	favor, and used toward	6, 36/ 30
it be wrong hath	greatest	cause to lie. Let	6, 63/ 31
all things had Luther	greatest	cause to answer this	6, 184/ 18
a miracle as the	greatest	of them all. And	6, 217/ 20
that accused unto the	greatest	prelate in this realm	6, 268/ 16
of their coming, the	greatest	temporal lord there present	6, 320/ 16
perceived some of the	greatest	and of the best	6, 344/ 27
to saints was therein	greatly	wronged, the author briefly	6, 5/ 12
appear that he was	greatly	guilty. And so he	6, 14/ 27
affection toward me so	greatly	to regard and esteem	6, 26/ 29
sermons the people were	greatly	edified. And therefore the	6, 28/ 16
to saints was therein	greatly	wronged, the author briefly	6, 35/ 16
Church, which is not	greatly	famous for any miracles	6, 79/ 8
that I see not	greatly	why I should mistrust	6, 82/ 28
tell, nor so curious	greatly	to care. But this	6, 97/ 35
For albeit that it	greatly	day by day decayeth	6, 109/ 19
purgeth; if gladly, it	greatly	meriteth, and glad may	6, 216/ 8

appear that he was	greatly	guilty. And so he	6, 264/ 13
him other than very	greatly	guilty." "Surely," quoth he	6, 277/ 22
shall not, I suppose,	greatly	doubt what he meant	6, 292/ 26
friend, "I will not	greatly	stick with you in	6, 293/ 20
God is the more	greatly	grieved in that, being	6, 299/ 25
holy doctor Saint Jerome	greatly	complaineth and rebuketh that	6, 334/ 9
a whole mind given	greatly	thereto. And surely since	6, 334/ 17
whereof they should else	greatly	merit. But surely the	6, 410/ 12
And yet have in	Greece	, where they be better	6, 309/ 36
for the priests of	Greece	, I will not dispraise	6, 310/ 1
a great council in	Greece	." "There was indeed," quoth	6, 355/ 7
a council once in	Greece	gathered by an emperor	6, 355/ 8
could that council in	Greece	nothing prove their purpose	6, 355/ 23
nor the council of	Greece	neither, schismatical as it	6, 359/ 29
get by covetousness and	greediness	many folks' livings in	6, 140/ 15
showed himself desirous and	greedy	upon the text of	6, 9/ 3
showed himself desirous and	greedy	upon the text of	6, 122/ 3
and therefore in the	Greek	tongue priests were called	6, 286/ 9
wrote the scripture in	Greek	, and against all those	6, 337/ 18
already either out of	Greek	into Latin, or out	6, 337/ 31
the Hebrew, nor the	Greek	tongue, nor the Latin	6, 338/ 14
to translate it into	Greek	or into Latin, or	6, 338/ 18
New Testament first in	Greek	, or the Old Testament	6, 338/ 19
never so fresh and	green	, be yet indeed but	6, 207/ 12
the moon made of	green	cheese, he professed in	6, 366/ 26
of the lords from	Greenwich	to Baynard's Castle for	6, 320/ 9
Jerome, Saint Basil, Saint	Gregory	, with so many a	6, 38/ 22
books of Cassian, Saint	Gregory	, Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome	6, 81/ 20
books of holy Saint	Gregory	, Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome	6, 90/ 16
thing, as holy Saint	Gregory	Nazienzen declareth, that refresheth	6, 106/ 24
the dialogues of Saint	Gregory	, that one had help	6, 215/ 30
Basil, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	Gregory	, with all such other	6, 238/ 3
And therefore holy Saint	Gregory	Nazianzenus, that great solemn	6, 333/ 27
present, by which Saint	Gregory	writeth unto a certain	6, 356/ 8
church; and there Saint	Gregory	, albeit that he blameth	6, 356/ 10
we read, good Saint	Gregory	saith plain the contrary	6, 357/ 9
possumus adorare," and Saint	Gregory	saith, "quod non licet	6, 357/ 24
a creature, and Saint	Gregory	uses it for such	6, 357/ 29
be sure that Saint	Gregory	took it so? For	6, 357/ 32
quoth I, "that Saint	Gregory	were of one mind	6, 358/ 1
the words of Saint	Gregory	incorporated in the decrees	6, 358/ 4
therein to believe Saint	Gregory	himself if he tell	6, 358/ 7
appeareth evidently that Saint	Gregory	spoke of none other	6, 358/ 18
the same place Saint	Gregory	saith that we do	6, 358/ 34

Basile, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Gregory	Nazianzenus, Saint Chrysostom, and	6, 407/ 1
Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Gregory	, Saint Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom	6, 420/ 14
Ambrose, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	Gregory	, and many another holy	6, 432/ 1
Basil, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	Gregory	, and all the virtuous	6, 434/ 9
the register of Saint	Gregory's	epistles, and therein turned	6, 358/ 11
great riches, and they	grew	in great poverty. And	6, 42/ 35
evil after, and they	grew	up together. It appeareth	6, 193/ 26
in another place and	grew	to a greater than	6, 207/ 3
thereof, the number so	grew	and increased that within	6, 409/ 28
for fear of worldly	grief	and incommodity, to fall	6, 414/ 16
is the more greatly	grieved	in that, being so	6, 299/ 25
and hold themselves sore	grieved	that would require it	6, 342/ 9
be not so sore	grieved	with them that touch	6, 346/ 34
iron to it, it	grieveth	not reason to look	6, 129/ 32
he would say, "What	grieveth	it you that name	6, 145/ 8
sweet, some easy, some	grievous	, some pleasant, some painful	6, 206/ 9
as the repressing and	grievous	punishment of any such	6, 410/ 4
heretics were not by	grievous	punishment repressed in the	6, 430/ 22
spy no gold that	grievously	glittered in his bleared	6, 51/ 11
many worshipful people so	grievously	tormented, and in face	6, 93/ 22
look, and countenance so	grisly	changed, with her mouth	6, 93/ 23
then to receive a	groat	. And so should no	6, 53/ 30
the profit of one	groat	of any such offering	6, 54/ 8
be left for a	groat	. As this gentleman and	6, 228/ 33
to a true silver	groat	a false copper groat	6, 285/ 12
groat a false copper	groat	is nevertheless contrary though	6, 285/ 12
manner to give a	groat	or twain above the	6, 341/ 31
the host the two	groats	of the two Testaments	6, 104/ 22
Old Law were but	gross	and carnal, and were	6, 43/ 18
and ear in this	gross	body see and hear	6, 213/ 30
author showeth upon what	ground	and cause the man	6, 14/ 25
and circle on the	ground	, for a special belief	6, 55/ 23
the compass of that	ground	by reason of foolish	6, 55/ 24
they take for a	ground	that the devil may	6, 95/ 27
matter could neither have	ground	, order, nor end. "Now	6, 102/ 15
us nothing common to	ground	upon but reason. And	6, 102/ 22
be done upon good	ground	and cause, appear well	6, 113/ 1
very fond foundation and	ground	of all his great	6, 148/ 36
them both on the	ground	, and then set up	6, 158/ 9
for his foundation and	ground	. And though it somewhat	6, 176/ 21
be a sure infallible	ground	that God hath given	6, 181/ 24
up and destroyeth the	ground	and foundation of all	6, 184/ 16
false belief. And this	ground	find all the heretics	6, 196/ 16
they reckon it a	ground	to think that miracles	6, 211/ 4

stand for a sure	ground	, that all your objection	6, 219/ 23
would wallow upon the	ground	unto Christ, having therewith	6, 230/ 17
window down unto the	ground	and there had died	6, 259/ 18
author showeth upon what	ground	and cause the man	6, 264/ 10
show us on the	ground	, part in the clay	6, 274/ 17
down hard in the	ground	." "Tut," quoth he, "this	6, 275/ 8
of horseshoes in the	ground	." And then if we	6, 275/ 15
those prints in the	ground	with horseshoes held in	6, 276/ 1
feigned lie for a	ground	thereupon to build the	6, 350/ 17
further upon this ungracious	ground	of their master, and	6, 354/ 4
ye make all the	ground	upon this, that faith	6, 383/ 19
joined unto faith, this	ground	will fail you, and	6, 383/ 27
utterly, as foolishly, without	ground	, cause, or color laid	6, 425/ 11
put that the reasons	grounded	upon scripture seemed unto	6, 157/ 21
liked his preaching and	grounded	their heresies upon his	6, 269/ 12
of the heretics that	grounded	their opinions upon his	6, 273/ 11
wise argument, which he	groundeth	upon the text, voided	6, 204/ 16
wives. And that he	groundeth	wisely upon the words	6, 303/ 24
help and health should	grow	, putting our full trust	6, 52/ 28
so much harm to	grow	thereof, that I never	6, 122/ 24
the preacher, cannot lightly	grow	among Christian men, but	6, 125/ 3
have of God to	grow	the better and to	6, 194/ 20
that uncertainty must needs	grow	all such inconveniences and	6, 205/ 2
how great soever they	grow	-- came out of	6, 207/ 5
see no great peril	grow	toward us thereby. For	6, 218/ 27
for the evils that	grow	sometimes in the abuse	6, 235/ 32
the evil that should	grow	by such a precedent	6, 282/ 7
much good would there	grow	thereof, if they might	6, 310/ 34
the harm that may	grow	by such blind bayards	6, 337/ 34
that were likely to	grow	to some folk; howbeit	6, 338/ 1
that might hap to	grow	thereby keep the scripture	6, 339/ 4
as much good may	grow	, and as little harm	6, 339/ 12
good but much harm	grow	by the reading. For	6, 347/ 15
that what fruit should	grow	of the reading ye	6, 348/ 16
and so began to	grow	strong, that they set	6, 369/ 24
shall in short while	grow	to as great, both	6, 416/ 2
it were suffered to	grow	to over great a	6, 430/ 23
quoth I, "this gear	groweth	from worse to worse	6, 196/ 10
by reason whereof there	groweth	among no little corruption	6, 303/ 1
unto, whereof much harm	groweth	in the country. And	6, 309/ 29
so far wrong. "This	groweth	," quoth I, "partly by	6, 316/ 21
out of the faith	groweth	the good fruit of	6, 381/ 33
of them, and harm	growing	thereupon. The Eleventh Chapter	6, 13/ 16
breeding, bringing forth, and	growing	of a child unto	6, 80/ 14

the people besides --	growing	into such consent by	6, 210/ 14
by his brother's damnation	growing	of his evil example	6, 212/ 3
or peradventure without canonization	growing	thereof by the holiness	6, 220/ 30
of them, and harm	growing	thereupon. "Sir," quoth he	6, 226/ 5
the good or harm	growing	of the matter best	6, 311/ 9
in preaching, and thereby	growing	in good opinion and	6, 379/ 8
am sure he is	grown	now an inch longer	6, 79/ 25
of all this gear	grown	up by the means	6, 301/ 1
this opinion is rather	grown	another way; that is	6, 317/ 3
is so far forth	grown	that finally the common	6, 369/ 33
years without great harm	grown	by disclosing of many	6, 425/ 5
head. But the heretics	grudge	at the cost now	6, 49/ 23
if he feel himself	grudge	and be impatient and	6, 216/ 3
that the people would	grudge	to have it on	6, 342/ 1
be lest they would	grudge	and hold themselves sore	6, 342/ 9
reading ye may soon	guess	. The Second Chapter The	6, 348/ 16
have also a great	guess	thereat, if he teach	6, 420/ 5
longer untouched. And they	guessed	that four or five	6, 222/ 30
they no rule to	guide	them to better. And	6, 110/ 19
with grace and meekness	guide	it well -- then	6, 126/ 31
pray for grace to	guide	my choice, and so	6, 158/ 17
hope that grace should	guide	your fortune, take the	6, 159/ 30
for his grace and	guide	in the choice, go	6, 175/ 34
of them, if he	guide	them all well. For	6, 306/ 17
ever shall be specially	guided	and governed by God	6, 111/ 9
brought up and well	guided	and kept in good	6, 131/ 29
let reason be well	guided	, for surely faith goeth	6, 131/ 31
fathers also for his	guides	, going on with a	6, 152/ 24
and follow his good	guides	, then shall he never	6, 152/ 27
the Spirit of God	guideth	him to. And not	6, 50/ 17
that he was greatly	guilty	. And so he showeth	6, 14/ 27
if he were proved	guilty	; ye therefore ought not	6, 260/ 21
that he was greatly	guilty	. And so he showeth	6, 264/ 13
such heresies and be	guilty	thereof, that would he	6, 271/ 24
other than very greatly	guilty	. "Surely," quoth he, "that	6, 277/ 22
he had not been	guilty	," quoth your friend, "he	6, 325/ 17
if he had been	guilty	, he should never have	6, 325/ 23
if he had been	guilty	he never could have	6, 326/ 11
that they were not	guilty	. And thereupon the King's	6, 326/ 17
that he should be	guilty	. "And besides all this	6, 326/ 27
-- as though the	guise	were in his days	6, 307/ 34
of Christendom since that	guise	began, they fare as	6, 412/ 23
never had seen any	gun	in your days nor	6, 80/ 22
holy scripture saith, "Curam	habe	de bono nominæ" (Take	6, 281/ 9

goeth next before, "Non	habebis	deos alienos" (Thou shalt	6, 45/ 23
justice). "Si ex operibus	habet	quidem gloriam, sed non	6, 390/ 27
would cast off his	habit	, and leave his religion	6, 291/ 32
watched, prayed and wore	hair	. Christ our Savior himself	6, 44/ 14
device with a small	hair	that conveyed the host	6, 87/ 18
not lose the least	hair	of their head that	6, 223/ 5
of myself I stood	half	in a doubt whether	6, 23/ 13
everywhere; nor bear us	half	the love and longing	6, 52/ 7
brought in thickness not	half	an inch about, and	6, 67/ 15
faith, they put me	half	in doubt whether they	6, 95/ 15
by his church of	half	the pain nor half	6, 105/ 26
half the pain nor	half	the difficulty that his	6, 105/ 27
For though ye have	half	a check in this	6, 120/ 17
more than his own	half	, as true is it	6, 121/ 26
went he his way	half	out of countenance, weening	6, 130/ 25
which all learning is	half	lame." "What is that	6, 132/ 14
to put him in	half	the peril. And likewise	6, 249/ 2
had more names than	half	a leaf can hold	6, 268/ 31
good faith I am	half	ashamed to put you	6, 274/ 9
in English more than	half	in mockage, when one	6, 286/ 16
language, but either used	half	in mockage when we	6, 290/ 7
matter were more than	half	amended. Now where ye	6, 295/ 29
always lost more than	half	their strength. But as	6, 319/ 36
but with more than	half	venom poisoned the whole	6, 347/ 20
ye Lutherans have but	half	a faith. For ye	6, 393/ 31
seek out here a	halfpenny	, or in his country	6, 51/ 16
help me God and	halidom	, I shall love her	6, 92/ 20
help me God and	halidom	, Master Doctor here said	6, 324/ 10
and hatred of all	hallowed	things, with knowledge and	6, 93/ 10
and perceiving of the	hallowed	from the unhallowed, all	6, 93/ 11
vigils kept, the Sundays	hallowed	, the Mass said, holy	6, 190/ 20
honored and had for	hallowed	in his church here	6, 220/ 26
at the altar that	hallowed	certain threads of Venice	6, 228/ 19
divine services as incensing,	hallowing	of the fire, of	6, 56/ 2
spoken against God's holy	hallows	and their reverent memories	6, 23/ 15
meetings at these wholesome	hallows	. And many that seem	6, 100/ 7
God and to all	hallows	; and that it may	6, 230/ 7
find a holy whoreson	halt	in hypocrisy, I shall	6, 92/ 5
and so poor and	halted	so sore, that empty	6, 91/ 25
horse so fell in	halting	that he was fain	6, 91/ 24
that he would trust	halting	Sir Thomas the worse	6, 91/ 31
lived." "What was that	halting	Sir Thomas?" quoth I	6, 92/ 1
as poor and as	halting	as his horse, and	6, 92/ 3
he lived mistrust that	halting	priest for his halting	6, 92/ 4

halting priest for his	halting	horse, if I find	6, 92/ 4
the help of the	hammer	be made both one	6, 67/ 6
both one, which no	hammering	could do without the	6, 67/ 7
Bible in no man's	hand	, but use to burn	6, 16/ 24
leaving heretics to secular	hand	, though their death follow	6, 19/ 17
things borne wrong in	hand	, and therein so sore	6, 28/ 4
he is borne in	hand	. And many men there	6, 29/ 23
people be borne in	hand	to induce them to	6, 30/ 1
may be borne in	hand	that he saith the	6, 30/ 4
of his blessed holy	hand	expressed and left in	6, 39/ 6
written with an evil	hand	, so doth an image	6, 47/ 5
stone made by the	hand	of man -- this	6, 50/ 10
he had in his	hand	all the pieces of	6, 50/ 19
so ready at our	hand	to hear us --	6, 52/ 6
planted by God's own	hand	in the hearts of	6, 54/ 21
part whereof was from	hand	to hand left in	6, 56/ 6
was from hand to	hand	left in the church	6, 56/ 6
heretics bear them in	hand	, that whereas there is	6, 56/ 11
take end at their	hand	; or at the least	6, 63/ 25
that we have in	hand	. But in the meanwhile	6, 66/ 6
foot, drawn by man's	hand	through strait holes made	6, 67/ 14
thereupon he set his	hand	upon both his eyes	6, 69/ 29
and help of God's	hand	, when we see daily	6, 81/ 5
as wonderfully by man's	hand	?The Eleventh Chapter The	6, 81/ 7
wrought by God's own	hand	, till the truth came	6, 88/ 13
help of his own	hand	that planted it, then	6, 112/ 27
spirits but the mighty	hand	of God, to show	6, 120/ 12
those texts out of	hand	, with a gloss of	6, 121/ 15
ere he fall in	hand	with the one or	6, 127/ 11
mouth. Now as the	hand	is the more nimble	6, 132/ 3
and by his holy	hand	written in men's hearts	6, 143/ 34
of our faith from	hand	to hand, from Christ	6, 152/ 5
faith from hand to	hand	, from Christ and his	6, 152/ 5
his faith in his	hand	, and hold that fast	6, 152/ 22
ye should put your	hand	into a blind bag	6, 158/ 30
minds by the holy	hand	of him, "Qui facit	6, 166/ 27
that we have in	hand	, concerning saints' relics, images	6, 171/ 10
they as a dead	hand	is rather a burden	6, 194/ 35
mouth to mouth and	hand	to hand, without other	6, 223/ 24
mouth and hand to	hand	, without other examination. But	6, 223/ 24
only by the mighty	hand	of God. And such	6, 246/ 3
use always the buckler	hand	. For so must all	6, 248/ 34
nothing won at your	hand	. " "Why," quoth your friend	6, 250/ 28
was wrong borne in	hand	that he had preached	6, 255/ 21

written of his own	hand	unto one of his	6, 268/ 6
written of his own	hand	where the worst matters	6, 270/ 10
they with his own	hand	, wherein were plenty of	6, 270/ 14
written with his own	hand	also, ready to be	6, 270/ 16
was of his enemy's	hand	once poisoned, though he	6, 293/ 10
liefer lack the whole	hand	than have a wife	6, 310/ 19
matter we were in	hand	with. Ye said ye	6, 314/ 11
men bear him in	hand	. "Well," quoth I, "that	6, 315/ 18
Bible in no man's	hand	; but use to burn	6, 316/ 28
out of every layman's	hand	. And sometimes, with those	6, 317/ 6
than looking in one's	hand	. "Therewith the lords laughed	6, 321/ 23
that we had in	hand	; I mean, toward the	6, 330/ 7
noted with his own	hand	, such words and in	6, 330/ 11
had in every man's	hand	, there would great peril	6, 332/ 7
meat in our own	hand	. We be not so	6, 333/ 10
whole unto the bishop's	hand	. Which he may after	6, 341/ 16
but of the ordinary's	hand	, and by him thought	6, 341/ 23
them, at the bishop's	hand	, and had liefer pay	6, 342/ 2
with great reverence in	hand	when he will read	6, 342/ 26
that we be in	hand	withal, if we consider	6, 348/ 7
candle by the man's	hand	without anything doing thereto	6, 353/ 5
worship anything wrought by	hand	, because it is written	6, 358/ 23
had they not set	hand	thereto the sooner, while	6, 369/ 25
descend by the violent	hand	of God, maugre our	6, 404/ 8
assistance is always at	hand	, if we be willing	6, 404/ 13
him to the secular	hand	, and forsaketh him as	6, 410/ 26
leaving heretics to secular	hand	, though their death follow	6, 410/ 34
him to the secular	hand	in such time and	6, 411/ 3
that we have in	hand	, it is sufficient that	6, 411/ 10
princes by his almighty	hand	. But on the other	6, 413/ 26
killed by his own	hand	, yet appeareth it well	6, 429/ 9
grace, bear us in	hand	that all those holy	6, 434/ 5
a heap to a	handful	, and, which most is	6, 38/ 26
by the compulsion and	handiwork	of God; and that	6, 377/ 4
him that would dishonestly	handle	an image made in	6, 47/ 26
forbear not villainously to	handle	and cast dirt in	6, 47/ 28
that would by collusion	handle	his client's matter feebly	6, 101/ 15
rather than despitefully to	handle	his friends for his	6, 219/ 10
words and blasphemy to	handle	holy scripture in more	6, 335/ 30
their neighbors' too, would	handle	it over homely, and	6, 343/ 10
to touch it and	handle	it as much as	6, 354/ 23
and therein so sore	handled	that he was forced	6, 28/ 4
were, so were they	handled	, not only by grace	6, 146/ 3
is worthy to be	handled	with the more rigor	6, 261/ 15

these things he so	handled	(which was no great	6, 315/ 2
had in such wise	handled	it, as it were	6, 316/ 9
was so devised and	handled	that it should seem	6, 364/ 18
of Luther and madly	handled	and madly overseen, to	6, 365/ 2
Testament in such wise	handled	that unlearned folk were	6, 368/ 13
their bodies anything sharply	handled	till that they began	6, 409/ 2
For if they were	handled	in a contrary manner	6, 416/ 9
they were over hastily	handled	, but little rigor and	6, 416/ 24
sort many, full fair	handled	, little change themselves or	6, 416/ 27
to see how he	handleth	them. For in penance	6, 349/ 18
quoeth I, "and he	handleth	the sacrament of baptism	6, 352/ 22
I, "now how he	handleth	all the blessed sacraments	6, 354/ 27
heretics; and that fair	handling	helpeth little with many	6, 19/ 22
to heart the hard	handling	of the man that	6, 247/ 19
present at all the	handling	of the matter." "Well	6, 260/ 28
New too. Which homely	handling	, as it proceedeth of	6, 342/ 29
promises. And this sophistical	handling	of faith is the	6, 388/ 16
heretics, and that fair	handling	helpeth little with many	6, 415/ 31
her, and as her	handmaid	so wait upon her	6, 131/ 20
said, "Lo, here the	handmaid	of God; be it	6, 150/ 35
to wait and as	handmaids	to give attendance upon	6, 126/ 18
him to the secular	hands	. The Sixth Chapter The	6, 15/ 2
out of the people's	hands	all knowledge of Christ's	6, 29/ 2
out of the people's	hands	, lest they should perceive	6, 29/ 20
made by his own	hands	, than by the temples	6, 50/ 9
most part in the	hands	of such religious persons	6, 54/ 5
then he set his	hands	on his mouth, and	6, 69/ 28
out of the prior's	hands	into her mouth, as	6, 87/ 19
ears and cannot hear,	hands	and cannot feel, feet	6, 96/ 23
livings in his own	hands	, to make other folks	6, 140/ 16
to come into the	hands	of pagans and paynims	6, 144/ 35
might come into pagan	hands	, when it appeareth upon	6, 145/ 17
our church to their	hands	. So that it is	6, 195/ 21
and kiss some their	hands	and some our own	6, 230/ 23
him to the secular	hands	. "Why," quoeth he, "what	6, 270/ 35
him to the secular	hands	. But now was he	6, 271/ 12
had horseshoes in their	hands	made fast upon long	6, 275/ 7
might make with their	hands	all the prints of	6, 275/ 14
horseshoes held in their	hands	; what would ye then	6, 276/ 2
and held up his	hands	into heaven, highly thanking	6, 287/ 7
out of Christian people's	hands	. I cannot well see	6, 294/ 15
not common to the	hands	of other apostles when	6, 305/ 4
fall into heathen men's	hands	. And yet be they	6, 310/ 4
and left in laymen's	hands	and women's too, such	6, 317/ 13

are found in the	hands	of the heretics they	6, 317/ 15
as we had in	hands	, and that he was	6, 329/ 12
Bible out of laymen's	hands	, that con no more	6, 331/ 2
be in some folks'	hands	had and read." "Ye	6, 331/ 10
in so few men's	hands	when so many would	6, 331/ 14
out of unlearned men's	hands	, we should, for like	6, 339/ 5
out of learned men's	hands	too; and wot not	6, 339/ 6
scripture out of the	hands	of any Christian people	6, 340/ 6
lad in his own	hands	to read a little	6, 342/ 13
the scripture in their	hands	. And ye thought it	6, 342/ 18
usual in every man's	hands	as things that God	6, 342/ 34
out of honest laymen's	hands	, yet would I that	6, 343/ 8
the scripture in our	hands	with as good reason	6, 344/ 10
been kept in men's	hands	and read. For there	6, 345/ 23
out naked with his	hands	bound behind him, and	6, 371/ 3
to hour imbruing their	hands	in blood, and that	6, 372/ 13
worship hung in our	hands	and his estimation lost	6, 397/ 13
left unto the secular	hands	. "For here ye shall	6, 410/ 6
shall deliver into your	hands	here more books than	6, 430/ 32
that will answer him	handsomely	as he would have	6, 250/ 4
written by the holy	handwork	of God. And therefore	6, 419/ 19
once confessed with his	handwriting	, then as far as	6, 270/ 3
partly by his own	handwriting	so far forth come	6, 379/ 22
testified by their holy	handwriting	that they died in	6, 434/ 21
him and honor and	hang	upon him for necessity	6, 140/ 16
that Hunne did never	hang	himself. I have heard	6, 319/ 25
if I see one	hang	, I can tell anon	6, 322/ 16
not with them that	hang	themselves as I do	6, 323/ 4
own neck, and then	hang	upon a doubtful trial	6, 331/ 24
heretics letted not to	hang	up by the privy	6, 370/ 39
exhortation if all should	hang	upon destiny? There were	6, 400/ 13
also their destiny to	hang	him, and therefore he	6, 404/ 34
in prison, and after	hanged	him, feigning that he	6, 16/ 27
him, feigning that he	hanged	himself; and after condemned	6, 16/ 27
so were that pilgrimages	hanged	only upon the covetousness	6, 54/ 26
other pilgrimages ye see	hanged	up legs of wax	6, 228/ 11
in prison and after	hanged	him, feigning that he	6, 316/ 32
him, feigning that he	hanged	himself, and after condemned	6, 316/ 32
himself, whom themselves had	hanged	in the bishop's prison	6, 317/ 27
though the man had	hanged	himself. And of the	6, 317/ 28
man first, and then	hanged	him after. And that	6, 318/ 5
him whom they had	hanged	, lest he should say	6, 318/ 10
many men that had	hanged	themselves, a man that	6, 319/ 18
Richard Hunne had not	hanged	himself?" "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 321/ 34

considered many that have	hanged	themselves, and thereby if	6, 322/ 15
tell anon whether he	hanged	himself or not." "By	6, 322/ 16
sight whether the man	hanged	himself or no." "Yea	6, 322/ 30
malice and despair he	hanged	himself." "God," quoth I	6, 327/ 18
that Hunne was thus	hanged	and his body burned	6, 328/ 2
say that he was	hanged	in the Lollard"s	6, 328/ 28
to believe that all	hangeth	upon destiny. Whereupon the	6, 18/ 30
that the whole earth	hangeth	in the air, and	6, 66/ 14
corruption of the remnant,	hangeth	on it in a	6, 193/ 35
that the image that	hangeth	thereon is the body	6, 237/ 9
effect of your conclusion	hangeth	upon the case which	6, 273/ 36
into the one that	hangeth	at his breast he	6, 296/ 2
to believe that all	hangeth	upon destiny. Whereupon the	6, 378/ 1
at last, that all-thing	hangeth	only upon destiny, and	6, 400/ 4
after his deserving but	hangeth	all upon destiny. And	6, 403/ 32
of his blessed body	hanging	on his holy cross	6, 38/ 35
that Christ promised paradise,	hanging	on the cross. And	6, 283/ 12
that saw the man	hanging	in the bishop's prison	6, 318/ 2
such an experience in	hanging	that himself perceiveth upon	6, 322/ 29
no more experience in	hanging	than hath a hangman	6, 323/ 1
whom he had seen	hanging	in an old barn	6, 323/ 29
in the craft of	hanging	, it was pity that	6, 323/ 32
hanging than hath a	hangman	. And yet he cannot	6, 323/ 1
as (if a man	hap	to be worse than	6, 22/ 5
messenger, which else might	hap	to hurt while he	6, 22/ 12
And lest I might	hap	to do it of	6, 27/ 2
right good man may	hap	at a time, in	6, 40/ 35
For so may it	hap	that the prince may	6, 43/ 9
we either by good	hap	fall into the right	6, 117/ 24
right understood either by	hap	, reason, or help of	6, 118/ 25
hath it, whether by	hap	, reason or grace." "By	6, 118/ 32
reason or grace." "By	hap	," quoth he, "were a	6, 118/ 33
For so might it	hap	to have and hap	6, 118/ 33
hap to have and	hap	to fail." "Then," quoth	6, 118/ 34
it cannot be by	hap	; what think you then	6, 119/ 1
the false part might	hap	to have to the	6, 156/ 20
after, as it should	hap	your staff to fall	6, 158/ 11
and so doth it	hap	indeed, by some saint	6, 221/ 26
therein. It may well	hap	also that there were	6, 221/ 33
it hath been your	hap	to be there. Not	6, 247/ 25
shall hear when we	hap	to come to them	6, 248/ 11
defense, so may he	hap	to put him in	6, 249/ 2
for some ass may	hap	to have never one	6, 250/ 24
hereafter as he shall	hap	to hear spoken against	6, 255/ 28

already." "Then might it	hap	, " quoth he, "that ye	6, 302/ 28
-- which though it	hap	to be forbidden and	6, 331/ 20
of heretics that might	hap	to grow thereby keep	6, 339/ 4
and that this may	hap	as well in faith	6, 385/ 33
else we would not	haply	bid once good morrow	6, 48/ 33
that men may and	haply	do of miracles make	6, 62/ 2
neither my wit nor	haply	no man's else, can	6, 71/ 1
and so ye would	haply	mistrust it for the	6, 81/ 15
allege, lest I might	haply	give you some occasion	6, 94/ 27
rotten bone that was	haply	sometime, as Chaucer saith	6, 98/ 14
another, an evil man	haply	for a good. And	6, 98/ 19
a while after, and	haply	none at all never	6, 117/ 32
whether we be yet	haply	so blind that we	6, 133/ 13
And yet we should	haply	nothing have needed thereof	6, 138/ 33
And although there might	haply	be some texts which	6, 144/ 22
beginning they could not	haply	well have abided it	6, 145/ 21
the church, it were	haply	to be feared lest	6, 163/ 9
understanding, whereby God hath	haply	given us light to	6, 168/ 1
doth. For he might	haply	deny the church to	6, 189/ 16
that part, I would	haply	say that in that	6, 189/ 34
as we do, and	haply	more loud with their	6, 191/ 10
make them known, and	haply	those that believe against	6, 199/ 8
but that they were	haply	not good. But the	6, 199/ 14
finding again the names	haply	decayed, some relics might	6, 222/ 3
to be forgotten, or	haply	to be mistaken, and	6, 222/ 36
of whom the names	haply	the whole world hath	6, 223/ 6
cumbrous tongues, which is	haply	the cause of all	6, 235/ 17
miracles in earth, nor	haply	never heard of their	6, 238/ 16
by the devil, and	haply	so there be now	6, 240/ 25
nor saved souls, but	haply	those were saved souls	6, 244/ 16
a man might, as	haply	many doth, read it	6, 254/ 11
condemned them. But they,	haply	thinking that for all	6, 256/ 28
the makers cannot tell.	Haply	their foes, haply their	6, 262/ 22
tell. Haply their foes,	haply	their friends and, as	6, 262/ 23
it would be then	haply	too late to look	6, 301/ 13
many as ye would	haply	ween." "Peradventure," quoth he	6, 310/ 12
be that it would	haply	be thought not a	6, 341/ 4
require it and were	haply	denied it. Which I	6, 342/ 10
their own harm, and	haply	their neighbors' too, would	6, 343/ 9
words, if ye would	haply	think that I use	6, 346/ 15
showed themselves plainly, could	haply	not abide to hear	6, 378/ 31
your friend, "he will	haply	say that he were	6, 420/ 25
man, as some other	haply	do now whom ye	6, 426/ 19
incidently showeth what harm	happed	sometimes to fall to	6, 9/ 6

Whereby, if it had	happed	that his messenger had	6, 22/ 8
other, such as are	happed	there since, whereof great	6, 25/ 2
passeth not twenty-four. It	happed	them, as doth among	6, 79/ 4
showeth what harm hath	happed	sometimes to fall to	6, 122/ 7
-- ye might have	happed	while the matter was	6, 156/ 28
side, ye might have	happed	, I say, so to	6, 156/ 30
at his table. It	happed	that there was fallen	6, 157/ 1
and yet hath after	happed	to be believed. But	6, 181/ 4
abjuration, present (as it	happed	) with a honorable prelate	6, 268/ 25
the church. And this	happed	him not long before	6, 272/ 7
seen it before." "How	happed	that?" quoth I. "Marry	6, 297/ 12
Marry," quoth he, "it	happed	that a young priest	6, 297/ 13
of that which after	happed	, that the suspicion of	6, 327/ 7
tell. But so it	happed	that, as I remember	6, 328/ 1
surely how it hath	happed	that in all this	6, 331/ 27
mend it. As it	happed	for both points in	6, 341/ 2
that said it, how	happed	it then (which question	6, 350/ 21
it not) -- how	happed	it, I say, that	6, 350/ 22
great advantage therefor. So	happed	it then, soon after	6, 361/ 7
shall show you. It	happed	me to be lately	6, 378/ 35
I would it had	happed	you and me to	6, 431/ 22
you all that shall	happen	to read this rude	6, 24/ 14
since it might well	happen	that he never held	6, 33/ 6
if any other should	happen	to desire to speak	6, 35/ 22
not such things to	happen	often, nor such delusion	6, 90/ 33
if any man either	happen	to begin so late	6, 126/ 26
them, or if he	happen	on them yet whereby	6, 200/ 32
it may well peradventure	happen	that the good men	6, 208/ 9
that sort, if they	happen	to adventure somewhat and	6, 208/ 30
physician, since ye might	happen	upon a dogleech for	6, 218/ 15
lacketh. This may well	happen	also, and so doth	6, 221/ 25
say, may it peradventure	happen	some names to be	6, 222/ 36
such a thing might	happen	suddenly, that ever God	6, 223/ 15
image. But and it	happen	to rain, out pour	6, 227/ 26
man that he should	happen	to meet with that	6, 246/ 9
your master shall hereafter	happen	to find in any	6, 248/ 8
perilous point if he	happen	on one that will	6, 250/ 4
she. "Marry, I cannot	happen	on it." And so	6, 258/ 27
is much work to	happen	on the mean. And	6, 258/ 28
if it so should	happen	, here were a great	6, 265/ 21
believed him." "It might	happen	," quoth he, "that he	6, 271/ 28
so accused him might	happen	to lie, too." "And	6, 272/ 28
we see not seldom	happen	, especially since the devil	6, 327/ 5
free." "It might so	happen	with some," quoth I	6, 342/ 4

suppose would not often	happen	unto any honest householder	6, 342/ 10
quoth he, "that may	happen	also in the confession	6, 349/ 34
sufficient alone if one	happen	after he have faith	6, 380/ 36
appetites. And this would	happen	sometimes, and daily doth	6, 394/ 7
And if the Turk	happen	to come in, it	6, 412/ 12
them; or if they	happen	to perceive them for	6, 417/ 16
soon after, except it	happened	a little before." "No	6, 79/ 17
but this miracle. So	happened	it, then, that Duke	6, 86/ 17
a boy's mouth." Now	happened	it madly that even	6, 130/ 20
for example, if he	happened	upon the reading of	6, 135/ 8
laid with beaten gold,	happened	to crack in one	6, 222/ 8
albeit that if it	happened	, yet it nothing hurt	6, 223/ 11
side, if he had	happened	on one that had	6, 250/ 6
Which though it have	happened	by the lack of	6, 300/ 35
marveled much how it	happened	that in so plain	6, 316/ 19
never heard to have	happened	. " "Nor he neither," quoth	6, 350/ 32
surely where it so	happeneth	that any simple soul	6, 418/ 27
Which proverb as it	happeth	I find very true	6, 21/ 4
found, as it often	happeth	, that something which one	6, 23/ 33
-- which affection whoso	happeth	to have given him	6, 126/ 29
is good, because he	happeth	to wax worse afterward	6, 195/ 7
it," quoth he. "How	happeth	it then," quoth I	6, 242/ 14
the thing that seldom	happeth	and endureth for so	6, 245/ 5
Sometimes," quoth I, "it	happeth	so, but sometimes it	6, 251/ 6
so, but sometimes it	happeth	otherwise. For if a	6, 251/ 6
as many times it	happeth	. And more likely is	6, 266/ 3
of a tale, oftentimes	happeth	that when all is	6, 325/ 10
that would be very	hard	to believe a man	6, 7/ 3
before that it were	hard	to believe anything certainly	6, 11/ 7
such of themselves as	hard	were it for any	6, 24/ 5
them that it were	hard	for them and not	6, 64/ 32
he, "for it were	hard	to find whom I	6, 68/ 32
that would be very	hard	to believe a man	6, 82/ 15
God, except it be	hard	for us to believe	6, 82/ 22
is, I trow, more	hard	not to swear at	6, 105/ 29
idle word? What a	hard	threat, after the worldly	6, 105/ 32
forbidden, although they be	hard	and sore. "But see	6, 107/ 1
be," quoth I, "very	hard	to hold. For his	6, 108/ 1
faith," quoth he, "full	hard	were it in mine	6, 113/ 20
misconstrue their good mind?	Hard	is it oft-times to	6, 124/ 1
he hath of the	hard	stony paynims made the	6, 132/ 27
high again and so	hard	, that no man is	6, 144/ 16
Who can abide this	hard	word?" and therewith went	6, 145/ 27
grant, I find it	hard	in mine heart to	6, 154/ 5

part compared with other." "	Hard	it were," quoth I	6, 168/ 19
is," quoth he, "somewhat	hard	to tell." "Now," quoth	6, 172/ 34
before, that it were	hard	to believe anything certainly	6, 179/ 9
matter even at the	hard	wall, and see not	6, 210/ 21
prayer. But it is	hard	somewhat to think that	6, 212/ 30
I, "and think it	hard	to be believed that	6, 213/ 3
that though it were	hard	to think but that	6, 238/ 18
would be believed and	hard	to try the truth	6, 241/ 24
sore to heart the	hard	handling of the man	6, 247/ 18
bake it all to	hard	coals, yet is he	6, 258/ 25
went pricked them down	hard	in the ground." "Tut	6, 275/ 8
to folk unlearned more	hard	to be discerned." "Why	6, 285/ 17
it would be full	hard	to excuse them, is	6, 293/ 22
me surely a very	hard	thing that the church	6, 310/ 26
And since it is	hard	to have so many	6, 312/ 34
in translation it is	hard	always to keep the	6, 315/ 26
further that it is	hard	to translate the scripture	6, 333/ 1
mysteries of God and	hard	texts of his holy	6, 334/ 5
his author (which is	hard	always to do so	6, 337/ 28
of the sentence in	hard	and doubtful texts as	6, 338/ 26
treatise of scripture so	hard	but that a good	6, 339/ 18
For it would be	hard	for God and the	6, 351/ 21
men thought it a	hard	and an uncharitable way	6, 406/ 11
were always best were	hard	to give in such	6, 417/ 19
followeth him, and very	hard	is he to mend	6, 419/ 1
where it catcheth, that	hard	it is to pull	6, 423/ 20
I, "fear not that	hardly	; for neither am I	6, 94/ 30
and be not in	hardness	and difficulty of keeping	6, 105/ 19
give his false fables	harkening	against God's undoubted truth	6, 346/ 24
and was a common	harlot	at Calyce many a	6, 88/ 5
and put away that	harlot	, whom he abuseth in	6, 165/ 18
vows and take them	harlots	under the name of	6, 412/ 9
therefore incidently showeth what	harm	happed sometimes to fall	6, 9/ 6
asked of them, and	harm	growing thereupon. The Eleventh	6, 13/ 16
turn us to none	harm	. For this cause methought	6, 22/ 6
albeit I saw no	harm	, yet somewhat doubted I	6, 23/ 19
for fear of bodily	harm	with wrong -- whereof	6, 29/ 28
which never did thee	harm	, which if he could	6, 48/ 6
drink shall do him	harm	, doth yet of an	6, 110/ 8
therefore incidently showeth what	harm	hath happed sometimes to	6, 122/ 6
some folk so much	harm	to grow thereof, that	6, 122/ 24
whereby they might have	harm	but not fall in	6, 181/ 7
asked of them, and	harm	growing thereupon. "Sir," quoth	6, 226/ 5
quoth he, "of the	harm	that goeth by going	6, 226/ 22

uncumbered, meseemeth no great	harm	nor unlawfulness therein. For	6, 235/ 13
his coming for the	harm	that wretches would take	6, 236/ 23
good purse, and do	harm	and take none. Shall	6, 236/ 36
devout affection, may without	harm	to their souls be	6, 245/ 4
any man else none	harm	, but good, in saying	6, 258/ 12
but the occasion of	harm	is in the superstitious	6, 258/ 13
wrong whereof we feel	harm	. "But yet of all-thing	6, 262/ 13
did many years much	harm	ere he could be	6, 269/ 1
to hear of their	harm	, that it seemeth we	6, 297/ 25
do some way much	harm	both to himself and	6, 299/ 10
commodity with our neighbor's	harm	. And also, we should	6, 300/ 5
looked unto, whereof much	harm	groweth in the country	6, 309/ 29
would." "What good or	harm	, " quoth I, "would come	6, 310/ 35
since the good or	harm	growing of the matter	6, 311/ 9
it was perceived what	harm	the people took by	6, 315/ 20
I have heard none	harm	. But surely as touching	6, 318/ 16
people should do more	harm	therewith than good and	6, 332/ 8
malice or folly take	harm	of that thing that	6, 332/ 11
the avoiding of their	harm	, take from other the	6, 332/ 12
Now as touching the	harm	that may grow by	6, 337/ 34
touch truly the great	harm	that were likely to	6, 338/ 1
grow, and as little	harm	come, as can be	6, 339/ 12
whole people because of	harm	that, by their own	6, 339/ 14
whole audience may without	harm	have read and have	6, 339/ 28
thereby, and no man	harm	but he that will	6, 339/ 32
reading, not for the	harm	that a hundred heretics	6, 340/ 21
which, to their own	harm	, and haply their neighbors'	6, 343/ 9
stomachs one may take	harm	by the selfsame that	6, 343/ 15
I can see none	harm	therein though he should	6, 343/ 25
their own hurt and	harm	. And thus may the	6, 344/ 9
no good but much	harm	grow by the reading	6, 347/ 15
turn it to their	harm	, so do such writings	6, 347/ 33
never any man take	harm	by his confession, or	6, 351/ 16
it, not for any	harm	that would come by	6, 351/ 28
he could take none	harm	. Then was he moved	6, 362/ 34
were likely to take	harm	and conceive divers heresies	6, 368/ 13
let God alone? "What	harm	shall they care to	6, 373/ 23
deeds therewith, but peradventure	harm	, he should have little	6, 382/ 16
in their words none	harm	. And there it clearly	6, 399/ 10
done them no temporal	harm	, but also had letted	6, 409/ 11
did us all the	harm	they possible could. And	6, 411/ 20
sufferance of much spiritual	harm	, suffer their people to	6, 414/ 12
to keep him from	harm	of body and soul	6, 415/ 9
themselves that after much	harm	done by them, they	6, 416/ 34

in their times much	harm	in his church. This	6, 423/ 30
that he meant none	harm	, folk were glad to	6, 424/ 16
hundred years without great	harm	grown by disclosing of	6, 425/ 5
or, at the leastwise,	harmless	. To whose examination and	6, 23/ 9
the malice thereof, walking	harmless	with God's help, as	6, 348/ 2
of his good and	harmless	neighbor against the malice	6, 415/ 5
would," quoth he, "many	harms	be avoided, and much	6, 310/ 33
great outrages and temporal	harms	that such heretics have	6, 430/ 15
were fain to put	harness	on their backs for	6, 409/ 32
that touch that point	harp	upon the right string	6, 337/ 36
quoth I, "make none	haste	yet for a little	6, 130/ 24
I will for none	haste	leave any corner of	6, 210/ 19
not they were over	hastily	handled, but little rigor	6, 416/ 24
and not to be	hasty	on me, for he	6, 249/ 29
man heweth with a	hatchet	. And that God shall	6, 377/ 25
a devilish hatred, to	hate	him whom thou never	6, 48/ 5
Odi ecclesiam malignantium" (I	hate	the church of malicious	6, 190/ 11
foolish that they would	hate	all Christ's apostles for	6, 418/ 7
business; whereas if he	hated	the man (for kill	6, 327/ 13
And to make him	hated	of all good folk	6, 360/ 26
For God blameth nor	hateth	no man for that	6, 197/ 29
he saith that he	hateth	the feast of the	6, 360/ 8
he was brought in	hatred	and first cited to	6, 29/ 27
to induce them to	hatred	of him -- as	6, 30/ 1
but further abuse the	hatred	of his name against	6, 30/ 13
needs be a devilish	hatred	, to hate him whom	6, 48/ 5
blasphemy of God and	hatred	of all hallowed things	6, 93/ 10
other, or envy and	hatred	to some other (saving	6, 140/ 11
a token of God's	hatred	, but if he feel	6, 216/ 2
before God, not in	hatred	and persecution of the	6, 261/ 17
keep them from the	hatred	and obloquy that else	6, 262/ 9
there may percase favor,	hatred	, hope, or dread, pity	6, 262/ 18
provided that, for the	hatred	of a heinous crime	6, 262/ 28
said indeed, if the	hatred	of the crime were	6, 262/ 31
to him only for	hatred	that he sued a	6, 318/ 6
in plain contempt and	hatred	thereof. So that what	6, 348/ 15
fell for envy and	hatred	that he bore to	6, 366/ 1
labor to bring in	hatred	under the false accusation	6, 428/ 26
that were wont to	haunt	those midnight lectures, he	6, 328/ 16
after that Hunne had	haunted	heretics" lectures by night	6, 328/ 30
the amendment of Sandwich	Haven	. At which time as	6, 412/ 27
that so good a	haven	was in so few	6, 412/ 30
wont to scour the	haven	, which now, the sea	6, 413/ 2
the steeple hurt the	haven	, good father?" quoth they	6, 413/ 12

knew it a good	haven	till that steeple was	6, 413/ 14
First Chapter The messenger	having	, in the meanwhile, been	6, 14/ 3
did those heretics; namely,	having	as good wits, being	6, 38/ 25
most is of all,	having	(as God by many	6, 38/ 27
reported by credible witness	having	no cause to lie	6, 70/ 7
their oaths depose it,	having	no cause to feign	6, 71/ 36
they never so many,	having	none other witness but	6, 83/ 10
and very well learned,	having	great joy to see	6, 86/ 20
believing his physician, and	having	had also right often	6, 110/ 6
he, "were a poor	having	. For so might it	6, 118/ 33
late a frere and	having	now wedded a nun	6, 165/ 16
by quater tre deuce,	having	their labors therein and	6, 170/ 20
in the same, yet	having	, as the church always	6, 183/ 26
bearing his name and	having	his right faith and	6, 193/ 12
as Turks or Saracens,	having	heard of Christ's name	6, 200/ 24
church of Christ that,	having	such opinions, is the	6, 201/ 23
a merchant's wife. And	having	a little wanton money	6, 227/ 36
in those countries. And	having	one in his company	6, 228/ 4
the ground unto Christ,	having	therewith a mind that	6, 230/ 17
our bodies labor therefor,	having	our hearts all the	6, 233/ 19
First Chapter The messenger,	having	in the meanwhile been	6, 247/ 3
any good Christian man	having	any drop of wit	6, 285/ 2
no man wot where,	having	the right faith, which	6, 289/ 5
married; therefore the Apostle	having	in the choice of	6, 304/ 20
wife. And if the	having	and good ruling of	6, 306/ 12
appear to forbid the	having	of divers together, best	6, 306/ 14
them in belief that,	having	faith, they needed nothing	6, 368/ 25
works do fail us,	having	time and reason to	6, 392/ 16
too, for they keep	hawks	and dogs. And yet	6, 302/ 1
all of my own	head	, but after the counsel	6, 22/ 31
ointment upon his holy	head	. Which thing, when I	6, 49/ 16
that ointment to Christ's	head	. But the heretics grudge	6, 49/ 22
that some one saint's	head	is showed in three	6, 98/ 15
a pulling of the	head	out of the yoke	6, 106/ 28
vicar and under him	head	of his church; and	6, 108/ 4
the first and chief	head	and ruler thereof, therefore	6, 108/ 8
to him but as	head	of the church. And	6, 108/ 21
forth of their own	head	and I sent them	6, 167/ 16
was it spoken as	head	of the church." "Yes	6, 173/ 3
Christ vicar and the	head	of our church. The	6, 192/ 24
had him for their	head	, and Saint Peter his	6, 206/ 24
vicar after him the	head	under him, and always	6, 206/ 25
in that some saint's	head	is, as you say	6, 221/ 18
this that of one	head	there may be sundry	6, 221/ 20

of people called the	head	. For at Amias is	6, 221/ 21
Amias is Saint John's	head	the Baptist as men	6, 221/ 22
simple manner upon her	head	. But surely they were	6, 222/ 25
least hair of their	head	that may serve to	6, 223/ 5
by miracle, and the	head	of Saint John Baptist	6, 225/ 26
they pisspots upon his	head	, at every door and	6, 227/ 27
go to the King's	Head	for wine, not meaning	6, 232/ 5
wine, not meaning his	head	indeed, but the sign	6, 232/ 6
of wit in his	head	would anything marvel or	6, 285/ 2
the nail on the	head	. For surely if he	6, 287/ 27
fallen out of his	head	into the lords' laps	6, 322/ 5
as man, sometimes as	head	of this mystical body	6, 336/ 22
in earth, sometimes as	head	of his church triumphant	6, 336/ 23
the faction. But the	head	hath ever commonly been	6, 339/ 1
cut off a man's	head	by the shoulders to	6, 339/ 17
them of his own	head	. But it well appeareth	6, 366/ 10
stand in his own	head	. And then weening that	6, 366/ 25
of wit in his	head	, or toward God or	6, 402/ 30
wretchedness, shall suffer the	head	of all heretics, Antichrist	6, 434/ 33
conceived in some men's	heads	that a certain person	6, 5/ 10
conceived in some men's	heads	, that a certain person	6, 35/ 14
have reason in their	heads	, and thereto the light	6, 56/ 13
once lift up their	heads	to look thereon, or	6, 61/ 24
is in all men's	heads	a secret consent of	6, 72/ 29
offering over their fellows'	heads	for press. Now lay	6, 87/ 24
prophesied of their own	heads	when I spoke nothing	6, 167/ 17
there be as many	heads	as many wits. And	6, 192/ 10
that they would be	heads	of a sect themselves	6, 354/ 10
any reason in their	heads	, lay it to the	6, 413/ 21
counseleth, the young children's	heads	of Babylon against the	6, 427/ 2
run forth like a	headstrong	horse that all the	6, 123/ 22
pay any surgeon to	heal	your sore leg, since	6, 214/ 15
Was not the woman	healed	by the touch of	6, 225/ 31
not defend himself, but	healing	the ear again of	6, 32/ 8
whom our help and	health	should grow, putting our	6, 52/ 28
come thither for their	health	, albeit no man can	6, 61/ 2
honor of God and	health	of our own soul	6, 85/ 4
we ask help and	health	of them, then make	6, 97/ 16
known for our soul's	health	, but also to the	6, 111/ 8
For now instead of	health	he had heaven where	6, 216/ 13
souls be in good	health	, they take away our	6, 294/ 25
the hope of our	health	to be set upon	6, 356/ 33
it seem) a confused	heap	of heresies, no man	6, 30/ 26
more diligence, being a	heap	to a handful, and	6, 38/ 26

gave them a great	heap	of the laws and	6, 141/ 24
begun with an infinite	heap	of heresies, it is	6, 311/ 11
fell into such a	heap	of heresies." The Third	6, 360/ 28
in effect the whole	heap	of all heresies gathered	6, 417/ 29
good measure shaken together,	heaped	and running over, shall	6, 392/ 35
it be, and what	heaps	of heavy mischiefs would	6, 405/ 29
all that he can	hear	in the matter, on	6, 10/ 17
ye may not only	hear	it by the mouth	6, 26/ 24
than suddenly once to	hear	it of mine own	6, 26/ 25
had heard or should	hear	elsewhere ye were fully	6, 33/ 16
the devil trembleth to	hear	of. And on the	6, 39/ 30
with that he should	hear	of me. This protestation	6, 51/ 32
at our hand to	hear	us -- if they	6, 52/ 6
us -- if they	hear	us at all --	6, 52/ 7
where they see or	hear	that our Lord showeth	6, 61/ 13
wonder on him and	hear	what he said. And	6, 69/ 26
done me good to	hear	what ye would say	6, 77/ 7
how many ye must	hear	say they saw a	6, 78/ 2
beseech you let me	hear	it." "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 78/ 34
men highly marveled to	hear	of so young an	6, 93/ 18
would I fain first	hear	of you what distinction	6, 94/ 18
he, "since ye can	hear	it so indifferently, I	6, 95/ 8
hath ears and cannot	hear	, hands and cannot feel	6, 96/ 23
them which of likelihood	hear	us not? For there	6, 97/ 8
the schools, as I	hear	say, devise a treble	6, 97/ 27
shame that those should	hear	him go back with	6, 125/ 19
have more disdain to	hear	the truth of any	6, 129/ 25
that were unworthy to	hear	it were offended with	6, 145/ 3
all that he can	hear	in the matter on	6, 153/ 29
himself commanded: "Ipsum audite"; "	Hear	him," said the Father	6, 163/ 3
whom he biddeth me	hear	and believe is our	6, 163/ 5
and truth it is,	hear	our Savior Christ and	6, 163/ 16
is it enough to	hear	him and believe him	6, 163/ 17
are we bound to	hear	him and obey him	6, 163/ 21
if he bid us	hear	his church as his	6, 163/ 31
his Father bade us	hear	him." "That is truth	6, 163/ 31
Father said of himself, "	Hear	him," so said he	6, 164/ 34
that whoso would not	hear	the church should be	6, 165/ 3
by Christ commanded to	hear	, believe, and obey the	6, 165/ 25
by Christ commanded to	hear	and believe and obey	6, 165/ 32
not for twenty pounds	hear	him say his Creed	6, 176/ 28
that long I to	hear	yet ere we go	6, 185/ 32
of whom should they	hear	it? For they being	6, 200/ 35
doubt whether saints can	hear	us. And if they	6, 211/ 17

they doubt whether saints	hear	us, I marvel whereof	6, 211/ 21
for that they cannot	hear	us, or for that	6, 212/ 17
think that they should	hear	us and see us	6, 212/ 31
be believed that saints	hear	us. And I, while	6, 213/ 4
they may see and	hear	in sundry places at	6, 213/ 9
and neither see nor	hear	, we would as well	6, 213/ 10
because we could not	hear	thereof, yet should we	6, 213/ 12
man to see or	hear	further than he can	6, 213/ 13
and do see and	hear	indeed, cannot yet see	6, 213/ 14
gross body see and	hear	things far distant from	6, 213/ 30
nor cannot believe they	hear	us though we find	6, 213/ 35
whether they see and	hear	us coming hither to	6, 214/ 3
them, or whether God	hear	and see all and	6, 214/ 5
will as gladly both	hear	us and help us	6, 214/ 12
leg, since God can	hear	you and help you	6, 214/ 16
showing them that ye	hear	say plainly that some	6, 219/ 5
for though saints may	hear	us and help us	6, 226/ 9
women pray they cannot	hear	. Howbeit, if they pray	6, 235/ 12
procession ye could not	hear	to speak one such	6, 236/ 3
far as I can	hear	be gone, to the	6, 243/ 33
have heard or could	hear	of me; as for	6, 248/ 1
the matters ye shall	hear	when we hap to	6, 248/ 11
That shall I gladly	hear	, " quoth I, "and shape	6, 248/ 13
likewise as when we	hear	the scripture or read	6, 254/ 27
be very glad, to	hear	how those matters were	6, 255/ 24
he shall hap to	hear	spoken against the church	6, 255/ 28
thereof yet till I	hear	how the matter was	6, 260/ 8
law doth, as I	hear	say, require but twain	6, 261/ 1
go twenty miles to	hear	him. And yet was	6, 269/ 9
though we should hereafter	hear	him preach never so	6, 280/ 3
see him whom they	hear	preach well, so proud	6, 280/ 5
would be glad to	hear	what ye think." "What	6, 280/ 31
would," quoth he, "fain	hear	some one." "He that	6, 285/ 22
I, "more than you	hear	. " "And feareth he," quoth	6, 292/ 13
a good man and	hear	or see a good	6, 296/ 25
we list not to	hear	and follow some other	6, 296/ 34
have such delight to	hear	of their harm, that	6, 297/ 25
in Wales. And I	hear	say that in Almaine	6, 309/ 22
long," quoth he, "to	hear	some of them; for	6, 315/ 17
quoth he, "let me	hear	how they proved." "I	6, 320/ 4
a point?" "Ye shall	hear	, " quoth I. "The temporal	6, 323/ 36
thing, which when ye	hear	, ye shall peradventure believe	6, 327/ 32
far as I can	hear	, never man had him	6, 327/ 34
did much abhor to	hear	, and which gave the	6, 330/ 20

I have heard and	hear	so much spoken in	6, 331/ 32
And over that I	hear	in every place almost	6, 332/ 25
the people should not	hear	it. And therefore they	6, 332/ 36
scripture, which, though they	hear	, they be not able	6, 333/ 24
people said unto Moses, "	Hear	you God, and let	6, 334/ 8
God, and let us	hear	you." And surely the	6, 334/ 8
that they shall there	hear	expounded. For though it	6, 339/ 23
suffered to read or	hear	them but those that	6, 340/ 13
more than he shall	hear	in sermons set out	6, 344/ 5
quoth he, "let me	hear	some of his opinions	6, 349/ 9
is as sufficient to	hear	confession and assoil and	6, 349/ 22
of that sort that	hear	them, and in all	6, 351/ 11
to set women to	hear	it." "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 351/ 33
I, "and ye shall	hear	worse yet. For he	6, 353/ 26
folk is enough to	hear	them rehearsed. But I	6, 360/ 27
troth. But yet I	hear	say that he hath	6, 362/ 20
were glad also to	hear	this gear against the	6, 369/ 10
people as glad to	hear	it against the clergy	6, 369/ 11
haply not abide to	hear	them. Of which their	6, 378/ 31
learned and using to	hear	confessions, and among many	6, 379/ 7
be too young to	hear	that sermon, or else	6, 381/ 14
should not abhor to	hear	it. For this execrable	6, 402/ 32
the church will not	hear	them, whereas himself seeth	6, 426/ 12
causes, which he hath	heard	laid by some of	6, 16/ 32
and advised than hoverly	heard	and passed over. And	6, 21/ 29
have chosen to have	heard	my mind of mine	6, 26/ 21
depose that they have	heard	him fall in relapse	6, 31/ 13
things whatsoever ye had	heard	or should hear elsewhere	6, 33/ 16
but yet have I	heard	some ere this that	6, 37/ 24
if they might be	heard	, stiffly say nay, which	6, 37/ 26
For he that never	heard	the name of your	6, 46/ 33
me what he had	heard	some other say therein	6, 51/ 30
ourselves to be better	heard	with our Lord in	6, 52/ 18
offerings. When I had	heard	him say what him	6, 53/ 5
which none of them	heard	as appeareth by the	6, 59/ 13
you what I have	heard	some other say." "In	6, 62/ 33
all that ye have	heard	them say, and set	6, 62/ 35
be that they have	heard	of so many told	6, 63/ 20
far as men have	heard	, came to London that	6, 66/ 29
and goldsmiths of London	heard	first thereof, they nothing	6, 66/ 31
yards. And when I	heard	him say that he	6, 67/ 16
that bird, but he	heard	much speech thereof; but	6, 68/ 10
never seen it nor	heard	thereof would at the	6, 80/ 5
in your days nor	heard	of any before, if	6, 80/ 22

me that I have	heard	my father tell of	6, 86/ 1
place, for he had	heard	some say since he	6, 86/ 9
a work I have	heard	of that was at	6, 87/ 10
for holy Elizabeth, I	heard	say she lived and	6, 88/ 4
my father, when she	heard	say that our Lady	6, 92/ 16
that ever ye have	heard	, or that ye think	6, 95/ 6
the truth, I never	heard	anything said so sore	6, 95/ 17
about her pilgrimages. I	heard	once when I was	6, 100/ 10
any in heaven. I	heard	him preach at Paul's	6, 100/ 13
which I had ever	heard	any man lay to	6, 101/ 1
as ye either have	heard	any man say or	6, 101/ 18
more than I have	heard	of any man else	6, 101/ 19
but with them that	heard	him speak it, then	6, 109/ 4
would say, as I	heard	once one say myself	6, 113/ 24
many that had often	heard	him preach, of his	6, 125/ 17
he might well be	heard	, that his opinion was	6, 125/ 22
idolater that never had	heard	in all his life	6, 134/ 3
from child to child,	heard	and believed among them	6, 140/ 30
some of them that	heard	them teach, forth, and	6, 152/ 2
you as I have	heard	say that Doctor Mayo	6, 156/ 35
will serve, and have	heard	thereto all that I	6, 158/ 14
case that I have	heard	my father merrily say	6, 158/ 28
not, upon that ye	heard	the Arian's and the	6, 159/ 6
that ever ye had	heard	him say, perceiving in	6, 160/ 21
can be read, and	heard	on both sides all	6, 175/ 31
Creed after, if he	heard	it once of his	6, 176/ 30
all that I have	heard	of my Father I	6, 177/ 28
than of themselves that	heard	it, he said unto	6, 177/ 34
Turks or Saracens, having	heard	of Christ's name, did	6, 200/ 24
never yet found or	heard	of anyone in all	6, 201/ 30
whether the prayers be	heard	or not. When saints	6, 213/ 6
all the reasons be	heard	, yet shall we rather	6, 213/ 27
but I have ever	heard	it said, that we	6, 216/ 15
Saint Augustine, I have	heard	it often alleged in	6, 219/ 33
sheet-anchor. When he had	heard	her -- and he	6, 229/ 7
enough. But when she	heard	once of burning up	6, 229/ 10
earth, nor haply never	heard	of their name." "That	6, 238/ 16
themselves than ye have	heard	or could hear of	6, 248/ 1
learned, ye have either	heard	somewhat whereby ye be	6, 248/ 2
of such as never	heard	God speak themselves?" "Yes	6, 252/ 12
mouth and tradition he	heard	the true belief, against	6, 253/ 13
tell you have I	heard	reported, howbeit I will	6, 256/ 34
I, as I say,	heard	it reported right credibly	6, 256/ 35
you what I have	heard	. He was (as it	6, 257/ 13

Which thing I indeed	heard	him once deny in	6, 257/ 23
honorable presence. "But I	heard	again another man more	6, 257/ 25
good fellow that after	heard	the tale told: "Lo	6, 258/ 9
yet if ye never	heard	further therein but that	6, 260/ 10
I have ere this	heard	in this point alleged	6, 261/ 12
say the truth I	heard	say there were many	6, 264/ 24
many witnesses. But I	heard	again that he offered	6, 264/ 25
at his sermons and	heard	him. And then when	6, 265/ 2
be that the first	heard	the thing which the	6, 266/ 2
the thing that he	heard	, than that another should	6, 266/ 4
that thing that he	heard	not. And if they	6, 266/ 5
it ought to be	heard	all that any man	6, 266/ 12
there men may be	heard	and believed in deposing	6, 266/ 29
thing. For I have	heard	it credibly reported that	6, 267/ 5
very virtuous men, which	heard	him preach as well	6, 267/ 7
a place where they	heard	him in London. But	6, 267/ 31
true points, for he	heard	them preached, he said	6, 269/ 6
far as I have	heard	without any other abjuration	6, 270/ 3
that I told you?" "	Heard	you that yourself?" quoth	6, 272/ 33
but such as I	heard	it of were men	6, 272/ 34
neither if he had	heard	them, could have thought	6, 277/ 21
quoth he, "I have	heard	some well learned men	6, 280/ 33
And therefore I have	heard	some well learned men	6, 281/ 15
a priest that had	heard	a man's confession were	6, 281/ 30
swearing truly that I	heard	no such things in	6, 282/ 8
that judge had never	heard	anything thereof, but would	6, 282/ 16
in all that ever	heard	him?" "In good faith	6, 284/ 21
by credible folk have	heard	, like as ye say	6, 295/ 16
be worse, as I	heard	once Master Colet the	6, 298/ 2
over as though he	heard	it not, that all	6, 304/ 14
that ever I have	heard	spoken thereof till now	6, 316/ 12
he, "but I have	heard	good men say, that	6, 317/ 22
therewith. For I have	heard	him called a very	6, 318/ 12
the people I have	heard	none harm. But surely	6, 318/ 16
of whom ye have	heard	this matter hath told	6, 319/ 7
man, as I have	heard	say, showed unto the	6, 319/ 23
hang himself. I have	heard	also that a spiritual	6, 319/ 26
when they were all	heard	. But of truth, many	6, 319/ 33
as if ye had	heard	them, ye would have	6, 320/ 2
lords, "what have you	heard	her tell?" "Forsooth, my	6, 321/ 16
sight." "But when they	heard	him speak of his	6, 322/ 20
were, yet when he	heard	them both again, he	6, 324/ 28
thing but I had	heard	them. For here may	6, 324/ 32
that when all is	heard	that can be said	6, 325/ 11

aught that ever I	heard	thereof in my life	6, 325/ 15
wise men have I	heard	say, ere this, that	6, 325/ 19
you before, I never	heard	in my life (and	6, 326/ 25
and yet have I	heard	all, I ween, that	6, 326/ 25
after both the parties	heard	, to think that he	6, 326/ 27
thing whereof I never	heard	the like before, that	6, 327/ 10
But what I have	heard	therein, that shall I	6, 327/ 20
that school he had	heard	read, and especially in	6, 328/ 13
came thence again, then	heard	I say that he	6, 328/ 28
as many as ever	heard	it; and would yet	6, 329/ 29
causes which he hath	heard	laid by some of	6, 330/ 31
it be, I have	heard	and hear so much	6, 331/ 32
if they might be	heard	and followed -- to	6, 335/ 1
Nor I never yet	heard	any reason laid why	6, 337/ 11
assure you, I have	heard	very worshipful folk say	6, 342/ 22
were, that all were	heard	that can be said	6, 345/ 26
the intent that, all	heard	and perceived, men may	6, 345/ 28
else would (if he	heard	but his opinions once	6, 348/ 27
always make as they	heard	it not) -- how	6, 350/ 22
a thing I never	heard	to have happened." "Nor	6, 350/ 31
uplandish people so pleasantly	heard	that it blinded them	6, 369/ 7
such as ye have	heard	. Whereby every man that	6, 376/ 27
When your friend had	heard	all this, he said	6, 378/ 10
fareth as though he	heard	not his own voice	6, 424/ 31
things that ye have	heard	of my mouth, we	6, 430/ 31
than he had ever	heard	rehearsed, and in Tyndale	6, 431/ 17
for he hath not	heard	it." "In faith," quoth	6, 432/ 24
voice representeth unto the	hearer	the person of our	6, 39/ 34
of strife among the	hearers	, and persecution of the	6, 125/ 2
of his Body, the	hearers	said, "Who can abide	6, 145/ 26
the ears of the	hearers	-- when all the	6, 213/ 26
they do indeed, such	hearers	as be blind in	6, 256/ 7
therein, yet shall the	hearers	some think one way	6, 325/ 11
some readers and some	hearers	, some teachers, and some	6, 334/ 20
the faith, if the	hearers	have no liberty of	6, 403/ 17
As for that he	heareth	of other that there	6, 65/ 30
incredible to him that	heareth	it, and strange and	6, 70/ 1
unto them, "He that	heareth	you heareth me"? Did	6, 165/ 2
He that heareth you	heareth	me"? Did he not	6, 165/ 2
wives. For when he	heareth	folk blame wives, and	6, 313/ 23
man unlearned, when he	heareth	one that he taketh	6, 418/ 16
frere of good fame,	hearing	their confessions at a	6, 83/ 21
seem almost mad that	hearing	the whole matter will	6, 93/ 2
tasting, smelling, sight and	hearing	, ceased never to send	6, 140/ 21

whom they should give	hearing	instead of Moses. Of	6, 141/ 30
of the apostles, without	hearing	, by secret inspiration, and	6, 143/ 28
also, to give diligent	hearing	, firm credence, and faithful	6, 166/ 19
and his faith, and	hearing	that there were many	6, 200/ 26
mine eye. And of	hearing	many men's voices or	6, 213/ 20
for saying Mass, and	hearing	of confession, and absolution	6, 289/ 20
wretched pleasure in the	hearing	of their sin and	6, 297/ 22
laid that, upon the	hearing	, seemed much more suspicious	6, 319/ 35
the lords in the	hearing	of the spiritual person	6, 324/ 8
true, we should give	hearing	not to an angel	6, 346/ 12
no priest for the	hearing	of confession; but that	6, 349/ 20
could scant abide the	hearing	. "In the sacrament of	6, 353/ 19
so written in the	heart	that it shall never	6, 10/ 2
reading as my poor	heart	hath meant you and	6, 24/ 16
many texts thereof by	heart	, but also to ensearch	6, 34/ 2
not find in his	heart	to lose any time	6, 34/ 7
hope and charity of	heart	, not in the hypocrisy	6, 43/ 27
neither find in their	heart	to spend upon the	6, 49/ 26
fashion thereof in his	heart	, yet is there no	6, 56/ 21
Saint Paul saith, man's	heart	, and that God is	6, 57/ 26
the temple of man's	heart	, but yet that nothing	6, 57/ 32
that God may in	heart	truly and spiritually be	6, 58/ 20
Only God beholdeth the	heart	). And therefore saith our	6, 124/ 7
enemy conveyed into the	heart	of him, which, I	6, 125/ 29
cannot find in his	heart	to read anything else	6, 126/ 28
so written in the	heart	that it shall never	6, 137/ 31
write it in their	heart	. And I will be	6, 142/ 18
infused into Saint Peter's	heart	, by the secret inspiration	6, 143/ 16
came into Saint Peter's	heart	, as to the prince	6, 143/ 26
purpose and a lowly	heart	, using reason and refusing	6, 152/ 24
and have a high	heart	and trust upon his	6, 152/ 30
it hard in mine	heart	to believe all the	6, 154/ 5
yet print in your	heart	a perceiving that the	6, 182/ 28
true faith first in	heart	, they should find many	6, 183/ 28
the contrary with their	heart	. For our Lord saith	6, 190/ 34
mind and of one	heart	). And in the church	6, 191/ 20
shame find in his	heart	to bring it in	6, 203/ 30
take very sore to	heart	the hard handling of	6, 247/ 18
inwardly doth incline our	heart	into the assent of	6, 254/ 31
for fear and faint	heart	. And therefore would they	6, 256/ 31
and vain gladness of	heart	, which he took for	6, 257/ 33
to themselves, that our	heart	ever thinketh the judgment	6, 262/ 11
abide still in his	heart	, that cannot suffer him	6, 279/ 17
clean out of his	heart	, and hope that he	6, 279/ 32

is judge of man's	heart	. And if he should	6, 281/ 5
he conceiveth in his	heart	before the world getteth	6, 283/ 30
into "repentance." "A contrite	heart	" he changeth into "a	6, 290/ 21
changeth into "a troubled	heart	." And many more things	6, 290/ 21
could find in his	heart	more freely to forgive	6, 325/ 29
it reverently with humble	heart	and lowly mind, rather	6, 341/ 18
faith being in the	heart	. "Then was it said	6, 382/ 2
faith, and sorrow at	heart	for fault of good	6, 392/ 13
tongue can express, nor	heart	can imagine or conceive	6, 397/ 7
good will in his	heart	, should not abhor to	6, 402/ 31
angry and a cruel	heart	, by which they may	6, 410/ 11
appeared and not high	heart	or malice. For of	6, 416/ 25
themselves conceive in their	heart	, when they think what	6, 423/ 10
fervent heat of the	heart's	devotion boil out by	6, 49/ 31
and wax over high	hearted	and proud, she will	6, 131/ 27
Credence Master Chancellor, as	heartily	as I possibly can	6, 24/ 25
nevertheless do require you	heartily	, as your leisure will	6, 25/ 8
and all yours, as	heartily	well to fare as	6, 27/ 27
me, wherein ye right	heartily	desired me to take	6, 33/ 19
devil to set our	hearts	upon idolatry by the	6, 8/ 1
and devotion in the	hearts	of good Christian people	6, 39/ 10
inspire not to their	hearts	a devilish device, which	6, 43/ 37
own hand in the	hearts	of the whole church	6, 54/ 21
idolatry, in setting men's	hearts	upon stocks and stones	6, 62/ 10
devil to set our	hearts	upon idolatry by the	6, 94/ 11
have it, and our	hearts	by these images blinded	6, 99/ 32
God, inspired in their	hearts	so effectual, and confirmed	6, 116/ 6
themselves, lurked in their	hearts	, hath begun to put	6, 123/ 3
law written in men's	hearts	was, according to the	6, 142/ 20
would write in men's	hearts	; not only because of	6, 143/ 7
disciples into their holy	hearts	; or rather, as it	6, 143/ 14
hand written in men's	hearts	, ere ever any word	6, 143/ 34
out of Christian folk's	hearts	; but the same Spirit	6, 144/ 5
and inclination of their	hearts	into all truth --	6, 178/ 26
mock them with their	hearts	. And over this many	6, 191/ 11
For till their stubborn	hearts	do show them incurable	6, 205/ 31
it be against their	hearts	?" "Nay," quoth he. "But	6, 208/ 22
labor therefor, having our	hearts	all the while in	6, 233/ 19
God graved in men's	hearts	without scripture, as his	6, 254/ 17
judges, to incline their	hearts	first for pity to	6, 256/ 9
I, "look into their	hearts	to see who is	6, 298/ 20
could find in their	hearts	to give him audience	6, 368/ 7
divers heresies in their	hearts	ere they could perceive	6, 368/ 14
can find in your	hearts	to see your own	6, 371/ 36

deny, and in the	hearts	of this congregation be	6, 419/ 18
faith had in men's	hearts	been the just and	6, 419/ 26
for such, when their	hearts	are once fixed upon	6, 433/ 4
Worshipful Sir, after most	hearty	recommendation, albeit that of	6, 26/ 9
to see the fervent	heat	of the heart's devotion	6, 49/ 31
had learning that the	heat	maketh his country black	6, 65/ 16
hunger, thirst, cold, and	heat	, beating, scourging, imprisonment, painful	6, 106/ 16
and the short glowing	heat	in his cheeks speedily	6, 283/ 32
needs burn and give	heat	. And therefore, as a	6, 382/ 30
he speak nothing of	heat	, and yet the fire	6, 382/ 31
fire doth it by	heat	; and a man may	6, 382/ 32
fire can be without	heat	and light and burn	6, 383/ 2
but if it had	heat	. But your sect scorneth	6, 383/ 7
no people Christian or	heathen	could have suffered before	6, 18/ 20
every nation Christian and	heathen	, and almost every town	6, 76/ 13
discerning Christian men from	heathen	, as reason is the	6, 118/ 16
empire to fall into	heathen	men's hands. And yet	6, 310/ 4
no people Christian or	heathen	could have suffered before	6, 374/ 10
began, among Christian and	heathen	so highly esteemed that	6, 375/ 32
all sides, Christian and	heathen	, and that no man	6, 407/ 27
yet be heretics and	heathen	men in two diverse	6, 407/ 34
and now saints in	heaven	, that from the apostles'	6, 38/ 7
up on high in	heaven	, he contemned and set	6, 40/ 31
for thy journey toward	heaven	. And this must needs	6, 48/ 10
But this letteth not	heaven	, be it a corporal	6, 57/ 6
there be any in	heaven	. I heard him preach	6, 100/ 12
shall never come in	heaven	). And where he saith	6, 103/ 20
into the kingdom of	heaven	, keep the commandments"; did	6, 103/ 21
where himself had not	heaven	without pain, we look	6, 106/ 20
a pleasant taste of	heaven	. This is the thing	6, 106/ 23
as the world endureth. "	Heaven	and earth," saith he	6, 114/ 22
pain of loss of	heaven	will that we believe	6, 121/ 30
of bringing both to	heaven	?" "All this may he	6, 136/ 16
needs, upon loss of	heaven	, believe, which neither our	6, 137/ 18
Father that is in	heaven	. " And thus it appeareth	6, 143/ 25
of his Father in	heaven	. "And surely this is	6, 166/ 6
and right way to	heaven	, being put in their	6, 166/ 27
where the Father of	heaven	saith unto Christ in	6, 173/ 13
Doomsday, and after in	heaven	eternally." "Shall this people	6, 173/ 22
before my Father in	heaven	. " And holy scripture saith	6, 191/ 1
his church triumphant in	heaven	. But I speak of	6, 193/ 11
the church triumphant in	heaven	, then said they well	6, 196/ 29
set it on, as	heaven	and earth stand asunder	6, 196/ 32
he is now in	heaven	. " "Well," quoth he, "though	6, 197/ 21

her place and have	heaven	for her dwelling instead	6, 205/ 35
and now saints in	heaven	that have condemned your	6, 209/ 25
they be now in	heaven	, than they had when	6, 211/ 25
that was already in	heaven	was his better. We	6, 211/ 29
Stephen, when he saw	heaven	open for him, he	6, 211/ 32
then that being in	heaven	, he will not vouchsafe	6, 211/ 34
of blessed charity in	heaven	, will nothing care for	6, 212/ 8
ween we that in	heaven	they stand tied to	6, 213/ 8
as any saint in	heaven	. "What need you," quoth	6, 214/ 13
be with him in	heaven	? Nay, but I think	6, 215/ 14
pray holy saints in	heaven	to the same?" "Why	6, 215/ 25
of health he had	heaven	where he should never	6, 216/ 13
standeth with him in	heaven	, declaring, by the boot	6, 220/ 24
forbade an angel of	heaven	to be believed if	6, 224/ 5
Lady herself is in	heaven	. She will also call	6, 231/ 32
Lady that is in	heaven	. And this have I	6, 232/ 18
should chiefly seek for	heaven	and promiseth that if	6, 233/ 12
that our Father in	heaven	provideth meat for the	6, 233/ 16
all the while in	heaven	. And willed also that	6, 233/ 19
the holy company of	heaven	, and yet felt himself	6, 233/ 34
a glorious saint in	heaven	of whom we see	6, 238/ 15
souls and saints in	heaven	(though it were unknown	6, 244/ 17
a glorious saint in	heaven	, than I doubt of	6, 283/ 11
is more joy in	heaven	than upon almost a	6, 283/ 22
so much worship in	heaven	? Trust me truly, when	6, 283/ 26
up his hands into	heaven	, highly thanking God that	6, 287/ 7
his church triumphant in	heaven	, sometimes as in the	6, 336/ 24
give an angel of	heaven	audience to the contrary	6, 346/ 8
to an angel of	heaven	, but to a fond	6, 346/ 12
whole world either in	heaven	or earth. And this	6, 357/ 6
would come down from	heaven	and preach a contrary	6, 384/ 4
that any angel of	heaven	should come down and	6, 384/ 9
may come down from	heaven	to preach a false	6, 384/ 21
so. For angels of	heaven	never can come down	6, 384/ 30
hope to come to	heaven	, whereas the devils be	6, 387/ 30
hope or look for	heaven	-- these well learned	6, 387/ 31
man can hope for	heaven	if he believe it	6, 388/ 28
that God giveth us	heaven	for our faith only	6, 389/ 30
into the kingdom of	heaven	, keep the commandments." And	6, 391/ 34
give the kingdom of	heaven	to them that have	6, 393/ 2
will not reward with	heaven	except faith went with	6, 393/ 5
faith shall fail of	heaven	. "Then said he yet	6, 393/ 15
or much less deserve	heaven	as our other good	6, 397/ 9
worthy the reward of	heaven	. But as we see	6, 397/ 24

for everlasting joy of	heaven	, sell it all to	6, 398/ 5
they came straight from	heaven	to teach them a	6, 399/ 24
of Almighty God in	heaven	, that it is more	6, 402/ 29
of hell or of	heaven	, but would in this	6, 405/ 11
of men's souls to	heaven	, we should seem to	6, 408/ 24
were an angel of	heaven	." And therefore be we	6, 419/ 35
his church triumphant in	heaven	. From whose firm faith	6, 427/ 11
carried them up to	heaven	, there shall, but we	6, 427/ 12
vice, all care of	heaven	, all fear of hell	6, 428/ 6
thenceforth to reign in	heaven	, in joy and bliss	6, 435/ 20
majesty to his blessed	heavenly	company, which he showeth	6, 57/ 8
like, do live all	heavenly	, far out of all	6, 58/ 31
without writing revealed those	heavenly	mysteries by his blessed	6, 143/ 13
came among his other	heavenly	doctrine to call and	6, 151/ 7
be partners of the	heavenly	bliss, which the blood	6, 435/ 27
Lord hath made the	heavens	). Doth it not by	6, 45/ 10
though the burden were	heavy	, and let not to	6, 104/ 31
to take off the	heavy	burden and lay on	6, 105/ 14
of reason that a	heavy	body should move alone	6, 130/ 1
rehearse you this their	heavy	, mischievous dealing, that ye	6, 372/ 17
and what heaps of	heavy	mischiefs would there fall	6, 405/ 29
the scripture in the	Hebrew	tongue, and against the	6, 337/ 17
Latin, or out of	Hebrew	into any of them	6, 337/ 31
For neither was the	Hebrew	, nor the Greek tongue	6, 338/ 14
the Old Testament in	Hebrew	, because both those tongues	6, 338/ 19
in the defense of	Hebrew	; and after, he bindeth	6, 415/ 4
Saint Jerome saith, "The	Hebrews	well despoil the Egyptians	6, 132/ 22
de bono nominae" (Take	heed	of thy good name	6, 281/ 10
there we take little	heed	. But when we see	6, 296/ 26
if they had taken	heed	in time, they might	6, 369/ 34
the book at his	heels	, or among other such	6, 342/ 14
heresies were of a	height	. Then he showed us	6, 328/ 12
but receiving from the	height	of the hill by	6, 333/ 34
more slight witness in	heinous	criminal causes than in	6, 14/ 21
more slight witness in	heinous	criminal causes than in	6, 260/ 2
other side, the more	heinous	, odious, and abominable that	6, 261/ 21
the hatred of a	heinous	crime, the person, peradventure	6, 262/ 28
cause why that in	heinous	criminal causes, as theft	6, 262/ 34
go about such a	heinous	deed as coming once	6, 263/ 4
wrongful trouble; whereas in	heinous	criminal causes, neither is	6, 264/ 2
that in all such	heinous	crimes, reason is clear	6, 266/ 17
such a willful, purposed,	heinous	, cruel deed as this	6, 326/ 3
gotten in such a	heinous	murder any pardon of	6, 326/ 11
falsely have feigned such	heinous	things against his own	6, 329/ 3

therefor, where he never	held	any such. And all	6, 28/ 6
happen that he never	held	those opinions that were	6, 33/ 7
with which the apostles	held	themselves content. And therein	6, 34/ 1
false. And thus he	held	his own stubbornly, without	6, 125/ 24
With this your friend	held	, as he said, himself	6, 133/ 3
not have received nor	held	himself content with this	6, 155/ 33
it utterly forbidden and	held	for idolatry, the one	6, 171/ 22
Were they satisfied and	held	themselves content in those	6, 248/ 15
other, was neither then	held	very clear, and since	6, 267/ 20
confessed that he had	held	, taught, and in divers	6, 268/ 28
abjuration that they have	held	such heresies and be	6, 271/ 24
the ground with horseshoes	held	in their hands; what	6, 276/ 1
company, kneeled down and	held	up his hands into	6, 287/ 7
causes at a council	held	at Oxenforde provided, upon	6, 315/ 28
that he had long	held	divers heresies, which he	6, 328/ 9
other his fellows had	held	and were of. Setting	6, 379/ 26
wrote against Pelagius, which	held	opinion that man is	6, 396/ 7
that these holy fathers	held	on his side. But	6, 425/ 20
And when the prophet	Helias	vanquished by miracle the	6, 241/ 1
all the devils in	hell	. And ween if they	6, 52/ 32
unto damned wretches in	hell	, and yet is he	6, 57/ 9
that the gates of	hell	should not prevail thereagainst	6, 108/ 25
the rich man in	hell	saying, "They have Moses	6, 114/ 12
that the pain of	hell	shall be for sinners	6, 136/ 12
as Christ speaketh of	hell	in the Gospel, Origen	6, 136/ 19
here and after in	hell	, except they repent and	6, 146/ 28
church the gates of	hell	shall not prevail; but	6, 198/ 13
but the gates of	hell	do prevail against sinners	6, 198/ 14
church the gates of	hell	should not prevail, by	6, 203/ 17
that the gates of	hell	shall not prevail against	6, 203/ 21
but the gates of	hell	is nothing but the	6, 203/ 22
that the gates of	hell	do in that place	6, 203/ 32
for the gates of	hell	, the great tyrants and	6, 203/ 36
man hath gone into	hell	; and our Savior promiseth	6, 204/ 1
that the gates of	hell	did here signify the	6, 204/ 9
Christ the gates of	hell	prevail not, but they	6, 204/ 19
man that lay in	hell	had yet not only	6, 212/ 1
the beginning of his	hell	, even here. But on	6, 216/ 7
souls be buried in	hell	." "Ye have," quoth I	6, 218/ 6
never wasting fire of	hell	, standing him further in	6, 283/ 33
a manifest messenger of	hell	? In which words, if	6, 346/ 14
devil new torments in	hell	that he never knew	6, 372/ 5
them the pains of	hell	except they do good	6, 386/ 15
of Christ's descension into	hell	and spoiling of their	6, 387/ 23

should bring him to	hell	? Whereunto it was answered	6, 393/ 26
little care indeed of	hell	or of heaven, but	6, 405/ 11
to go straight to	hell	. They teach also all	6, 425/ 33
heaven, all fear of	hell	, all cause of prayer	6, 428/ 6
in a bypath to	hellward	with wicked heresies and	6, 244/ 33
enough to do with	help	of God, which never	6, 34/ 15
love and longing to	help	us, that doth our	6, 52/ 8
self of whom our	help	and health should grow	6, 52/ 28
that would for covetousness	help	the people forward to	6, 54/ 27
whom they seek for	help	, and so fare like	6, 55/ 6
together, and with the	help	of the hammer be	6, 67/ 6
levers, this fellow could	help	it forth with a	6, 68/ 12
by the power and	help	of God's hand, when	6, 81/ 5
in some great sudden	help	well appearing to pass	6, 83/ 5
aloud, "Holy maiden Elizabeth,	help	me," and were fain	6, 87/ 23
Jew," quoth she, "so	help	me God and halidom	6, 92/ 19
his Father, and may	help	us best and will	6, 97/ 6
us best and will	help	us most, what shall	6, 97/ 6
them. If we ask	help	and health of them	6, 97/ 16
with hope of their	help	from the saint's self	6, 99/ 7
their pains and perils: "	Help	, holy cross of Bradman	6, 99/ 26
holy cross of Bradman!	Help	, our dear Lady of	6, 99/ 26
housewife at home hath	help	of a bawd to	6, 100/ 8
what he may to	help	his own devices forward	6, 100/ 24
to be by God's	help	perpetually kept and preserved	6, 107/ 21
right belief by the	help	of his own hand	6, 112/ 26
And thus with secret	help	and inspiration is Christ	6, 116/ 9
by hap, reason, or	help	of grace, it necessarily	6, 118/ 25
way, which is the	help	of grace." "No, surely	6, 119/ 7
God himself, by the	help	of his grace (as	6, 119/ 18
make himself with God's	help	meet for the office	6, 126/ 25
-- next grace and	help	of God to be	6, 127/ 12
collation of other texts,	help	to find out the	6, 127/ 22
grace and God's special	help	is the great thing	6, 132/ 1
yet do they much	help	the judgment, and make	6, 132/ 12
by God, gave their	help	also; and God assisted	6, 140/ 25
good inspiration, grace, and	help	of the Holy Ghost	6, 152/ 10
for wisdom, grace, and	help	that he may well	6, 152/ 26
such perplexed case, after	help	called for of God	6, 158/ 21
it may as well	help	us as it helped	6, 167/ 31
else no diligence or	help	of nature can prevail	6, 170/ 12
All this would not	help	, if manifest reason that	6, 182/ 26
the more grace and	help	shall have of God	6, 194/ 20
new built church nothing	help	your purpose. But they	6, 199/ 31

yet whether they can	help	us. And finally, if	6, 211/ 18
men that need their	help	, when they be now	6, 211/ 24
for that they cannot	help	us. And first I	6, 212/ 18
they think they cannot	help	us. For while they	6, 212/ 19
the other, we take	help	by our devotion toward	6, 212/ 27
though we find they	help	us, but if we	6, 214/ 1
both hear us and	help	us as any saint	6, 214/ 12
pray any physician to	help	your fever, or pray	6, 214/ 14
can hear you and	help	you both, as well	6, 214/ 16
that we shall ask	help	of his holy saints	6, 214/ 25
saints and pray for	help	to them. Nor that	6, 214/ 25
man to pray for	help	to another. And though	6, 214/ 29
were prayed unto for	help	after his death and	6, 215/ 1
Gregory, that one had	help	by prayer made unto	6, 215/ 30
may hear us and	help	us too, and are	6, 226/ 9
set Saint Ipolitus to	help	him. And on Saint	6, 227/ 1
Saint Appoline for the	help	of our teeth is	6, 232/ 32
to him for the	help	of our horse." "Well	6, 232/ 36
of him, without whose	help	our labor will not	6, 233/ 20
to pray for the	help	of a poor man's	6, 233/ 27
too simple to ask	help	of Saint Appolin, and	6, 233/ 30
call as fast for	help	unto the devil. And	6, 233/ 35
and if that he	help	him it should be	6, 234/ 2
folk would with his	help	deserve by his coming	6, 236/ 22
devil, it would not	help	your matter. For then	6, 242/ 21
be perpetually lost, but	help	also himself to destroy	6, 245/ 10
his gracious aid and	help	-- he then worketh	6, 254/ 30
part very sorry, so	help	me God, to lose	6, 255/ 25
regarded, and would thereupon	help	forth is part with	6, 275/ 33
and was willing to	help	his matters forward here	6, 288/ 17
My lords all, as	help	me God and halidom	6, 324/ 10
in my life, as	help	me God, I could	6, 325/ 16
them that would with	help	of his grace endeavor	6, 332/ 19
thing that requireth good	help	, and long time, and	6, 334/ 16
ourselves to follow with	help	of his grace, asked	6, 336/ 5
walking harmless with God's	help	, as the Prophet saith	6, 348/ 2
therewith, not though the	help	of grace be joined	6, 353/ 1
which he can, with	help	of grace, either work	6, 373/ 20
without the aid and	help	of special grace. For	6, 395/ 28
man may, with the	help	thereof, be able to	6, 395/ 35
though he have the	help	of God's grace thereto	6, 396/ 1
by the aid and	help	of his grace to	6, 396/ 5
and meritorious works without	help	of any special grace	6, 396/ 10
unto God, for calling	help	of his grace. But	6, 396/ 13

of themselves, nor with	help	of grace? Or if	6, 403/ 14
the manifest aid and	help	of God, in great	6, 413/ 24
appetites, hath withdrawn his	help	and showed that he	6, 413/ 32
case fail of his	help	. Now albeit so that	6, 414/ 28
every man to the	help	and defense of his	6, 415/ 5
the people may not	help	them. The Fifteenth Chapter	6, 415/ 28
when that will not	help	, but their falsehood and	6, 422/ 11
shall by the devil's	help	induce good and simple	6, 426/ 32
as he. And so	help	me God as methinketh	6, 433/ 19
and had not been	helped	. And therefore he would	6, 86/ 8
peradventure say that grace	helped	them, which I will	6, 167/ 29
help us as it	helped	them, and so may	6, 167/ 31
they fain would were	helped	than they were before	6, 212/ 24
that I shall be	helped	by the means of	6, 214/ 20
many men marvelously been	helped	by the only touch	6, 225/ 34
But he then had	helped	to beguile them himself	6, 244/ 36
other that after him	helped	to set forth his	6, 315/ 22
in our Lord, the	helper	and defender of them	6, 96/ 32
reason, whereunto secular literature	helpeth	much. And secondly, the	6, 9/ 12
and that fair handling	helpeth	little with many of	6, 19/ 22
reason, whereunto secular literature	helpeth	much. And secondly, the	6, 122/ 13
man's reason thereto. God	helpeth	us to eat also	6, 132/ 2
All is good that	helpeth	). "And so I ween	6, 234/ 4
his sin, but highly	helpeth	to the upholding of	6, 299/ 20
and that fair handling	helpeth	little with many of	6, 415/ 31
see it, no further	hence	than even here in	6, 69/ 11
or our voice coming	hence	to them, or whether	6, 214/ 4
is a great way	hence	, and she went over	6, 321/ 28
as he got him	hence	, he got him to	6, 424/ 19
sometime almoner to King	Henry	the Seventh, answered once	6, 156/ 36
most famous memory, King	Henry	the Fifth, while the	6, 409/ 26
beggar that in King	Henry's	days the Sixth, came	6, 86/ 2
visor of a strange	herald	, bloweth out himself his	6, 364/ 31
the clergy cease not	hereby	nor hold themselves content	6, 30/ 11
et dabo tibi gentes	hereditatem	tuam" (Ask of me	6, 173/ 14
not, and I am	herein	fully satisfied." "Then be	6, 184/ 21
A Dialogue Concerning	Heresies	% A Dialogue of Sir	6, 1/ 2
nor fallen off by	heresies	, be the very church	6, 12/ 22
the truth against the	heresies	holding against images; and	6, 12/ 34
showeth many of Luther's	heresies	to be abominable, and	6, 17/ 10
the devising of these	heresies	. And that the occasion	6, 17/ 19
forth of Luther's pestilent	heresies	in this realm) should	6, 22/ 22
forswear and abjure certain	heresies	, and openly put to	6, 28/ 5
such odious and abominable	heresies	as the people be	6, 29/ 34

a confused heap of	heresies	, no man can tell	6, 30/ 26
or their works for	heresies	, he thought, he said	6, 32/ 36
and Catholic which be	heresies	indeed, yet might a	6, 33/ 4
and faulty in these	heresies	, he had then in	6, 36/ 20
were in all these	heresies	whereof he was detected	6, 36/ 22
judged and condemned for	heresies	, where they were none	6, 37/ 3
yourself shall perceive for	heresies	at your ear. For	6, 37/ 15
man will agree for	heresies	. And therefore we shall	6, 37/ 20
well agree them for	heresies	; but yet have I	6, 37/ 24
when we call them	heresies	, it were well done	6, 37/ 25
that these be no	heresies	, he shall not have	6, 37/ 31
color of their cloaked	heresies	." The Third Chapter The	6, 51/ 19
but also condemned for	heresies	by sundry general councils	6, 62/ 24
forth of errors and	heresies	, and spicing their preaching	6, 123/ 24
by God to preach	heresies	and sow sedition among	6, 124/ 23
up of some newfangled	heresies	to the infection of	6, 125/ 5
philosophy, the mother of	heresies	, and let scripture alone	6, 126/ 11
opinion of whose execrable	heresies	, the church was in	6, 147/ 23
of all his great	heresies	, that a man is	6, 148/ 36
themselves in those damnable	heresies	, was nothing but high	6, 153/ 6
to false errors and	heresies	? The Thirtieth Chapter Whereas	6, 179/ 6
foundation of all the	heresies	that Luther would have	6, 184/ 16
by the profession of	heresies	and infidelity fall off	6, 194/ 5
secret, neither professing their	heresies	nor actually being accursed	6, 194/ 33
by whose persecutions and	heresies	, as it were by	6, 204/ 1
saith among his other	heresies	, where he holdeth stiffly	6, 204/ 24
nor fallen off by	heresies	, be the very church	6, 206/ 14
the truth against the	heresies	holding against images, and	6, 209/ 21
because they see their	heresies	impugned and condemned by	6, 209/ 28
doctors condemn these men's	heresies	, the displeasure and anger	6, 211/ 10
be there not of	heresies	many sects?" "Yes," quoth	6, 241/ 31
all the sects of	heresies	false?" "Yes," quoth he	6, 242/ 3
without intermixture of obstinate	heresies	, profess the right Catholic	6, 244/ 8
that we know call	heresies	; then were it a	6, 244/ 18
to hellward with wicked	heresies	and idolatry; then hath	6, 244/ 33
by them that taught	heresies	and set forth idolatry	6, 245/ 8
the opinions were none	heresies	. And that he which	6, 256/ 17
matters were plain false	heresies	, and the holders therewith	6, 256/ 25
indeed them and their	heresies	in his mind, pardoned	6, 256/ 30
bring him to these	heresies	wherein he was now	6, 259/ 31
the truth and the	heresies	. In which case, he	6, 266/ 9
proof and examination of	heresies	, surely, meseemeth that of	6, 266/ 20
well ye wot that	heresies	be false belief and	6, 266/ 22
he preached not such	heresies	in a place where	6, 267/ 31

made thereupon of those	heresies	preached at sundry places	6, 267/ 33
ears to as evil	heresies	as those were that	6, 268/ 7
be no setter-forth of	heresies	, but in his preachings	6, 268/ 20
about almost all the	heresies	that any lewd heretic	6, 268/ 29
touching all his other	heresies	, he acknowledged them in	6, 269/ 3
he said were none	heresies	but very good and	6, 269/ 5
preaching and grounded their	heresies	upon his preaching. And	6, 269/ 12
were plenty of pestilent	heresies	. And a sermon also	6, 270/ 15
confessions that founded their	heresies	in the same matters	6, 270/ 26
ready to abjure all	heresies	, and penitently submitted himself	6, 271/ 8
abjured and forswore all	heresies	, acknowledging himself lawfully convicted	6, 271/ 22
they have held such	heresies	and be guilty thereof	6, 271/ 24
Christ to the devilish	heresies	of their own, that	6, 285/ 8
among other their damnable	heresies	have one, that all	6, 288/ 29
would set forth Luther's	heresies	and his own thereby	6, 290/ 28
as are for their	heresies	and evil doctrine cast	6, 295/ 10
effect but the worst	heresies	picked out of Luther's	6, 303/ 16
an infinite heap of	heresies	, it is easy to	6, 311/ 11
the proof of such	heresies	as he went about	6, 314/ 31
began again the old	heresies	of those ancient heretics	6, 315/ 8
well of divers other	heresies	as of misbelief toward	6, 327/ 26
had long held divers	heresies	, which he said that	6, 328/ 9
I promise you those	heresies	were of a height	6, 328/ 11
felonies nor of the	heresies	. But yet his brother	6, 328/ 37
his brother in those	heresies	; which man for his	6, 329/ 10
favor of divers other	heresies	, there were in the	6, 330/ 18
mad ways, sects, and	heresies	, such as heretics have	6, 335/ 20
into seditious sects and	heresies	, whereby the scripture of	6, 335/ 35
read is because his	heresies	be so many and	6, 347/ 7
with their false devilish	heresies	besides. For likewise as	6, 347/ 30
showeth many of Luther's	heresies	to be so abominable	6, 348/ 18
this concerneth his damnable	heresies	touching the Blessed Sacrament	6, 353/ 34
it by these other	heresies	that I have rehearsed	6, 354/ 13
hath he other wild	heresies	at large. For he	6, 354/ 28
you all the abominable	heresies	of this new sect	6, 360/ 18
such a heap of	heresies	. "The Third Chapter The	6, 360/ 28
the devising of these	heresies	. And that the occasion	6, 360/ 31
continual change in his	heresies	from day to day	6, 365/ 9
audience in some such	heresies	as these be." "Ye	6, 368/ 8
harm and conceive divers	heresies	in their hearts ere	6, 368/ 14
forth of these ungracious	heresies	, a boisterous company of	6, 369/ 16
chieftains of these execrable	heresies	both teach and use	6, 375/ 2
their persons naught, their	heresies	being such as ye	6, 376/ 27
and that in these	heresies	they mean here no	6, 378/ 32

setting forth of Luther's	heresies	. And had, for that	6, 379/ 11
burn them for their	heresies	because it was their	6, 404/ 26
upon such sects and	heresies	, with the proof that	6, 406/ 5
been constrained to punish	heresies	by terrible death, whereas	6, 406/ 7
church, many sects and	heresies	began (as well appeareth	6, 406/ 28
after, almost continually, divers	heresies	sprang in divers places	6, 406/ 31
Lord Cobham maintained certain	heresies	, and that, by the	6, 409/ 27
fallen in by those	heresies	, made at a parliament	6, 410/ 1
is abjured, forswearth all	heresies	, doth such penance for	6, 410/ 15
which among their other	heresies	, hold for a plain	6, 411/ 22
whole heap of all	heresies	gathered together, it is	6, 417/ 29
teaching almost nothing but	heresies	, nor none heresies found	6, 417/ 32
but heresies, nor none	heresies	found anywhere almost that	6, 417/ 32
very mother of all	heresies	. For of a high	6, 423/ 5
he perceived his cloaked	heresies	espied and destroyed, then	6, 424/ 21
other of his abominable	heresies	reproved. Luther himself was	6, 425/ 19
condemn his deadly, damnable	heresies	. "Now ween I that	6, 426/ 14
these matters of their	heresies	that they so set	6, 433/ 13
person late abjured of	heresy	for preaching against pilgrimages	6, 5/ 11
in a detection of	heresy	to suffer (after the	6, 14/ 29
after condemned him of	heresy	because he had an	6, 16/ 28
as though it were	heresy	for a Christian man	6, 29/ 16
they say, might lay	heresy	to Saint Paul and	6, 30/ 8
without any peril of	heresy	, for their own part	6, 32/ 37
though he thought it	heresy	to think the opinions	6, 33/ 2
without any peril of	heresy	doubt whether he were	6, 33/ 5
judges would condemn for	heresy	such articles as wiser	6, 33/ 11
person late abjured of	heresy	for preaching against pilgrimages	6, 35/ 14
proved and convicted of	heresy	, yet he should have	6, 37/ 4
his judges declared for	heresy	, as were indeed good	6, 37/ 11
know it for a	heresy	, if a heresy be	6, 37/ 35
a heresy, if a	heresy	be a sect and	6, 37/ 35
the matter with a	heresy	, boldly and stubbornly defending	6, 124/ 16
into the sect and	heresy	of the Arians. And	6, 137/ 5
the occasion of his	heresy	, by which he would	6, 151/ 21
by open profession of	heresy	, or cut off and	6, 194/ 24
wrong belief and false	heresy	, and after, turn, repent	6, 197/ 5
as deeply condemn for	heresy	your opinion to the	6, 199/ 34
woman too, yet this	heresy	, false as it is	6, 202/ 1
been declared for false	heresy	by the whole general	6, 210/ 12
cloak to cover their	heresy	wherein they bark against	6, 232/ 24
any man condemned of	heresy	, while he seeth as	6, 255/ 29
no more abjure any	heresy	than he had done	6, 256/ 14
yet, in cause of	heresy	careth not much how	6, 261/ 2

witness are admitted in	heresy	because the crime is	6, 261/ 13
theft, murder, treason, and	heresy	, the law taketh such	6, 262/ 35
in a detection of	heresy	, to suffer (after the	6, 264/ 14
in this case of	heresy	being by so many	6, 265/ 35
accused, and especially in	heresy	pretended to be preached	6, 266/ 13
of all crimes, in	heresy	might it least be	6, 266/ 20
yea, and where the	heresy	is proved to have	6, 266/ 28
accused and convicted of	heresy	, what thing will the	6, 277/ 30
and convicted here of	heresy	coming from thence, and	6, 288/ 22
his adherents hold this	heresy	, that all holy order	6, 289/ 15
withal, after his master's	heresy	put away the name	6, 289/ 23
for the maintenance of	heresy	, as I shall show	6, 290/ 23
teacheth a plain, pestilent	heresy	. And then would he	6, 290/ 30
his keeping, they lay	heresy	to him therefor. And	6, 293/ 27
any upon pain of	heresy	. And this is a	6, 293/ 31
be either in that	heresy	that he think that	6, 311/ 32
after condemned him of	heresy	, because he had an	6, 316/ 33
burned or convicted of	heresy	, they burn the English	6, 317/ 7
that they had laid	heresy	to him only for	6, 318/ 5
then they proved the	heresy	by nothing else but	6, 318/ 8
English Bible. And upon	heresy	so proved against him	6, 318/ 10
never been accused of	heresy	if he had never	6, 319/ 30
have been accused of	heresy	." "How say you, Master	6, 324/ 12
not been accused of	heresy	he would never have	6, 324/ 16
suspected and convicted of	heresy	, whereby he might bring	6, 327/ 12
him whose scholar in	heresy	he was detected to	6, 329/ 21
teacheth that it is	heresy	to believe that there	6, 353/ 37
by leisure the same	heresy	himself, till he changed	6, 354/ 8
bring men in that	heresy	that they should pray	6, 367/ 28
heretics, with this blasphemous	heresy	alone, lay more villainous	6, 377/ 7
time in ward for	heresy	, because that, being learned	6, 379/ 6
Lutherans will defend their	heresy	by that sophistical gloss	6, 388/ 30
where they sow their	heresy	, mean plainly as they	6, 389/ 16
worst and most mischievous	heresy	that ever was thought	6, 400/ 9
that unreasonable and detestable	heresy	, and that the texts	6, 400/ 15
Luther, the most abominable	heresy	that ever was. And	6, 402/ 25
it. For this execrable	heresy	maketh God the cause	6, 402/ 32
our sake, this damnable	heresy	holdeth that God should	6, 403/ 5
their folly and false	heresy	by force. And this	6, 405/ 16
pastimes. Wherein if their	heresy	were once received, and	6, 405/ 22
put men convicted of	heresy	sometimes to shame, sometimes	6, 406/ 12
now. And yet were	heresy	well worthy to be	6, 407/ 15
any, whether then for	heresy	, without blame of irregularity	6, 411/ 6
whereas they fall into	heresy	by pride, that way	6, 416/ 13

that were detected of	heresy	unto the most honorable	6, 416/ 30
they follow in their	heresy	, and also, as Luther's	6, 417/ 28
dispicion had with a	heretic	, detected to the bishop	6, 19/ 2
being present, where the	heretic	being learned and a	6, 19/ 3
man should be a	heretic	if he may be	6, 30/ 4
For never was there	heretic	that said all false	6, 30/ 19
well toward, and one	heretic	so turned did turn	6, 31/ 24
the ashes of one	heretic	springeth up many. And	6, 31/ 28
whether he were a	heretic	or no that were	6, 33/ 5
understanding of them, the	heretic	Eluydius took the occasion	6, 151/ 20
days of Arius the	heretic	, he would not have	6, 155/ 32
out being a stark	heretic	. " "Yet," quoth he, "is	6, 197/ 10
paynim tyrant nor christened	heretic	-- should prevail against	6, 204/ 3
after, a plain pestilent	heretic	. In which letter he	6, 256/ 13
that was an ancient	heretic	had been examined; and	6, 268/ 27
heresies that any lewd	heretic	holdeth. " "May ye not	6, 268/ 29
be found out. This	heretic	, touching all his other	6, 269/ 2
there since that another	heretic	that confessed for his	6, 269/ 10
proved a very pernicious	heretic	. " "But what was," quoth	6, 269/ 30
thereof than such a	heretic	as Luther, and Tyndale	6, 313/ 11
as there was never	heretic	before his days, neither	6, 315/ 14
that he was a	heretic	indeed and in peril	6, 327/ 17
condemned him for a	heretic	after his death. And	6, 327/ 23
body burned for a	heretic	, there was one in	6, 328/ 3
body burned for a	heretic	. " And thus there learned	6, 328/ 29
unto us for a	heretic	and a scholar of	6, 329/ 14
Hunne were himself a	heretic	, yet might the book	6, 329/ 33
was denounced for a	heretic	, there lay his English	6, 330/ 9
the man were a	heretic	that made it or	6, 341/ 1
that then was a	heretic	there, which was after	6, 355/ 9
dispicion had with a	heretic	detected to the bishop	6, 378/ 5
being present, where the	heretic	being learned and a	6, 378/ 7
was laid against that	heretic	that I speak of	6, 385/ 27
as foolish as ever	heretic	spoke, he never spoke	6, 397/ 15
to say as that	heretic	said, after all his	6, 402/ 10
it that, when the	heretic	if he went abroad	6, 411/ 12
man should punish any	heretic	or infidel either, not	6, 411/ 19
to call him a	heretic	, those two words being	6, 417/ 30
all question; which none	heretic	doth or can deny	6, 419/ 18
such, believe any false	heretic	and feigning hypocrite teaching	6, 422/ 2
than mad, no fond	heretic	lead us, seem he	6, 427/ 13
more but when one	heretic	, after warning, will not	6, 428/ 30
books, or any other	heretic's	, to go abroad and	6, 17/ 6
books, or any other	heretic's	, to go abroad and	6, 345/ 4

of holy scripture which	heretics	allege against images, or	6, 8/ 31
peradventure whom we call	heretics	will say that themselves	6, 11/ 28
the church taketh for	heretics	can be the church	6, 12/ 5
whom we condemn for	heretics	for holding opinion against	6, 12/ 18
concerning the burning of	heretics	and that it is	6, 19/ 12
no wrong in leaving	heretics	to secular hand, though	6, 19/ 17
be bound to punish	heretics	; and that fair handling	6, 19/ 21
in the condemnation of	heretics	the clergy might lawfully	6, 20/ 2
now no more against	heretics	than the Apostle counselleth	6, 20/ 4
to the objections of	heretics	in their time, have	6, 23/ 23
men with fire as	heretics	who so should presume	6, 29/ 14
only to dispute with	heretics	, teaching them and convicting	6, 31/ 22
the false name of	heretics	) the true believing men	6, 32/ 1
as defend ourselves against	heretics	and infidels were they	6, 32/ 15
and condemning men for	heretics	or their works for	6, 32/ 35
with the condemnation of	heretics	unto death, which two	6, 36/ 3
in the condemnation of	heretics	. But as for the	6, 37/ 8
such texts as these	heretics	allege against the worshipping	6, 38/ 11
such other like, which	heretics	have of old ever	6, 38/ 20
well as did those	heretics	; namely, having as good	6, 38/ 25
images than have these	heretics	, when he put in	6, 39/ 13
fain wit whether these	heretics	will be content that	6, 39/ 26
I wit of these	heretics	if they give honor	6, 39/ 35
time, as these foolish	heretics	do now, mocking that	6, 44/ 11
prayer these holy, spiritual	heretics	now call lip labor	6, 44/ 16
say the truth, these	heretics	rather trifle than reason	6, 46/ 9
And this perceive these	heretics	themselves well enough, nor	6, 47/ 18
of his. And these	heretics	that be so sore	6, 47/ 24
cause of malice these	heretics	have to them. We	6, 48/ 1
of God. But these	heretics	envy them whom they	6, 48/ 14
honor himself. Except these	heretics	ween that God were	6, 49/ 4
the madness of these	heretics	that bark against the	6, 49/ 17
Christ's head. But the	heretics	grudge at the cost	6, 49/ 22
frankincense? Why do these	heretics	more mock at the	6, 50/ 4
so foolish as those	heretics	bear them in hand	6, 56/ 10
Christian men, not as	heretics	lay to the charge	6, 73/ 11
doing as do those	heretics	themselves, making our belly	6, 73/ 13
church against all the	heretics	in the world that	6, 90/ 25
of holy scripture which	heretics	allege against images, or	6, 116/ 23
not been so many	heretics	as there hath been	6, 117/ 11
in one -- except	heretics	that rebel and refuse	6, 146/ 24
Arius and all other	heretics	be drowned in damnable	6, 147/ 21
perceive we that these	heretics	be not only barkers	6, 152/ 12
rabble of the old	heretics	to drown themselves in	6, 153/ 5

and his company were	heretics	all, and took texts	6, 160/ 1
that the Arians were	heretics	in that point and	6, 161/ 8
the contrary part for	heretics	. Here might I lay	6, 171/ 34
peradventure whom we call	heretics	will say that themself	6, 187/ 8
do use to call	heretics	, which now do know	6, 189/ 37
the church and them	heretics	, do persecute them as	6, 190/ 2
church whom we call	heretics	, but ye must tell	6, 191/ 14
But as for among	heretics	, there be as many	6, 191/ 23
But the sects of	heretics	and their churches never	6, 191/ 26
of all the old	heretics	the books also be	6, 191/ 28
some time, though new	heretics	, now long after, take	6, 191/ 31
the church taketh for	heretics	can be the church	6, 192/ 27
churches and congregations of	heretics	, or some church of	6, 193/ 1
or some church of	heretics	before the church of	6, 193/ 1
be some church of	heretics	before the church of	6, 193/ 3
churches and congregations of	heretics	, or some one of	6, 193/ 16
he, "for always the	heretics	came out of it	6, 193/ 20
they could be none	heretics	but by being first	6, 193/ 21
where he said of	heretics	, "E nobis profecti sunt	6, 193/ 27
professed themselves openly for	heretics	, yet being such indeed	6, 193/ 30
said before, that the	heretics	be gone out of	6, 195/ 3
of us. For though	heretics	and infidels be among	6, 195/ 10
all the churches of	heretics	, and that all congregations	6, 195/ 13
that all congregations of	heretics	have come out of	6, 195/ 14
had any church of	heretics	yet but it was	6, 195/ 20
ground find all the	heretics	themselves so sure and	6, 196/ 16
out of it, and	heretics	in it, and both	6, 197/ 33
whom we condemn for	heretics	for holding opinion against	6, 198/ 6
whom we now call	heretics	." "This is," quoth I	6, 199/ 9
grant to be the	heretics	, as sects come out	6, 200/ 4
clean among infidels and	heretics	and no part at	6, 200/ 6
were many sects of	heretics	, and but one true	6, 201/ 1
take your church for	heretics	, have had many such	6, 201/ 27
the great tyrants and	heretics	by whose persecutions and	6, 203/ 36
themselves, as do these	heretics	, that either refuse the	6, 205/ 29
companies and sects of	heretics	and schismatics -- how	6, 207/ 4
know evermore that the	heretics	be they that be	6, 207/ 6
all these branches of	heretics	fallen from the church	6, 207/ 11
much wonder what these	heretics	mean, to impugn the	6, 211/ 12
mind that all those	heretics	that make as though	6, 232/ 22
the Saracens, all the	heretics	, all the evil living	6, 236/ 18
manifold sects of obstinate	heretics	, we see not one	6, 238/ 11
simple a sort of	heretics	but they might, if	6, 241/ 16
among every sect of	heretics	than in the church	6, 242/ 12

the false sects of	heretics	, where such false stuff	6, 242/ 15
sect whom we call	heretics	, that sect had been	6, 242/ 23
been no sect of	heretics	but the very church	6, 242/ 24
a false sect of	heretics	, which were, as I	6, 242/ 31
of any sects of	heretics	. For if there hath	6, 242/ 36
as many sects of	heretics	as hath sprung and	6, 243/ 16
them. Now as for	heretics	which falsely feign themselves	6, 243/ 35
that no sect of	heretics	can be the church	6, 245/ 35
touching the burning of	heretics	, there were some that	6, 247/ 22
and the holders therewith	heretics	. Saying for himself that	6, 256/ 25
not though they be	heretics	themselves. And is not	6, 261/ 3
speak of, Lollards and	heretics	, but honest men and	6, 264/ 21
them if they were	heretics	. " "Nay," quoth I, "not	6, 266/ 34
with his preaching, and	heretics	liked his preaching and	6, 269/ 12
quoth I, "of the	heretics	that grounded their opinions	6, 273/ 11
congregation of some such	heretics	were the church that	6, 289/ 12
heresies of those ancient	heretics	-- whom and whose	6, 315/ 9
the hands of the	heretics	they use to take	6, 317/ 15
by Wycliff and other	heretics	. For no good man	6, 317/ 19
he said that such	heretics	were wont to resort	6, 328/ 14
that Hunne had haunted	heretics	" lectures by night long	6, 328/ 30
of a sect of	heretics	be so fervent in	6, 331/ 17
and heresies, such as	heretics	have of old brought	6, 335/ 20
that any sect of	heretics	hath begun of such	6, 338/ 28
should for fear of	heretics	that might hap to	6, 339/ 3
harm that a hundred	heretics	would fall in by	6, 340/ 21
the Bohemians were damnable	heretics	for doing the contrary	6, 361/ 22
writings before called damnable	heretics	, were good Christian men	6, 361/ 28
such false and foolish	heretics	, as were born within	6, 365/ 16
that wrote this of	heretics	that deny purgatory, and	6, 365/ 21
he with other blasphemous	heretics	burned up openly at	6, 367/ 9
honorable men, those fierce	heretics	letted not to hang	6, 370/ 39
doctors and the arch	heretics	themselves well declare the	6, 374/ 3
forth every sort of	heretics	, began of such as	6, 374/ 29
And thus these wretched	heretics	, with this blasphemous heresy	6, 377/ 6
Zwingli, and such other	heretics	, and of many one	6, 379/ 14
dread: now would these	heretics	blind us with their	6, 388/ 8
and all the arch	heretics	of that sect be	6, 390/ 2
with them that punish	heretics	, except they will say	6, 404/ 23
their destiny to be	heretics	, they may be then	6, 404/ 26
concerning the burning of	heretics	, and that it is	6, 405/ 34
force and violence against	heretics	, if the violent cruelty	6, 406/ 23
first used by the	heretics	themselves against good Catholic	6, 406/ 24
said before, if the	heretics	had never begun with	6, 407/ 8

by Turks or by	heretics	worse than Turks." "By	6, 407/ 24
devil. But yet be	heretics	and heathen men in	6, 407/ 34
But yet, as for	heretics	, rising among ourselves and	6, 408/ 30
of the church, the	heretics	of Africa called the	6, 409/ 5
places of Christendom, by	heretics	rising of a small	6, 409/ 19
no wrong in leaving	heretics	to secular hand, though	6, 410/ 34
be bound to punish	heretics	, and that fair handling	6, 415/ 30
seduced and corrupted by	heretics	, since the peril shall	6, 416/ 2
take that way with	heretics	we shall have young	6, 416/ 21
fresh fellows first become	heretics	, that they may be	6, 416/ 22
old usage to call	heretics	after the name of	6, 417/ 27
as the name of	heretics	. Nor I see not	6, 418/ 2
they commonly that these	heretics	teach in hugger-mugger against	6, 420/ 8
by any of these	heretics	. Nor yet so much	6, 422/ 8
and divers other old	heretics	. Whose false opinions have	6, 423/ 23
but that of those	heretics	that here seem so	6, 426/ 28
rabble of these lewd	heretics	. Of all which that	6, 427/ 18
in the condemnation of	heretics	, the clergy might lawfully	6, 428/ 21
now no more against	heretics	than the Apostle counselleth	6, 428/ 24
the clergy doth to	heretics	, than Saint Peter did	6, 429/ 4
as it appeareth, upon	heretics	, so that if the	6, 429/ 30
unto much more blasphemous	heretics	than I ween they	6, 429/ 31
Savior himself calleth such	heretics	wolves cloaked in sheep's	6, 429/ 36
right sore procure against	heretics	, yet do they indeed	6, 430/ 9
the sore punishment of	heretics	wherewith such folk as	6, 430/ 12
temporal harms that such	heretics	have been always wont	6, 430/ 15
such seditious sects of	heretics	were not by grievous	6, 430/ 21
the sore punishment of	heretics	is devised not by	6, 430/ 27
for the punishment of	heretics	than did the old	6, 431/ 9
in the persecution of	heretics	lawfully may do as	6, 431/ 12
there never so many	heretics	out thereof and leave	6, 434/ 24
so many sects of	heretics	could yet allege for	6, 434/ 30
the head of all	heretics	, Antichrist, (of whom these	6, 434/ 33
despite of all the	heretics	that ever shall spring	6, 435/ 12
enchantments of all these	heretics	, we may by the	6, 435/ 24
of like matters, the	heretics'	confessions that founded their	6, 270/ 25
he writeth to Titus, "	Hereticum	hominem post primam et	6, 429/ 2
the other side, before	Herod	that would fain have	6, 82/ 5
take the labor to	hew	the stone to the	6, 129/ 12
instrument, as a man	heweth	with a hatchet. And	6, 377/ 25
English by Master William	Hichins	, otherwise called Master Tyndale	6, 28/ 21
deny. But yet whether	Hichins	had in the translation	6, 287/ 20
time of this translation,	Hichins	was with Luther in	6, 288/ 13
that be true that	Hichins	were at that time	6, 288/ 15

new forged faith; therefore	Hichins	in the New Testament	6, 289/ 7
any priest. Now doth	Hichins	, therefore, to set forth	6, 289/ 22
such things long lie	hid	. And also how can	6, 89/ 5
Christ in every place	hid	itself, that men could	6, 189/ 28
it known and not	hid	. And it is built	6, 202/ 28
that it cannot be	hid	. "Non potest abscondi civitas	6, 202/ 30
The city cannot be	hid	that is set on	6, 202/ 31
of God brought such	hid	mischief more and more	6, 328/ 34
had all this while	hid	the true faith from	6, 380/ 8
ago, the image was	hidden	when the abbey was	6, 222/ 31
infidels, and those relics	hidden	therein. And after, the	6, 222/ 32
were gone that had	hidden	it. And so the	6, 222/ 34
And therefore they do	hide	themselves as the church	6, 190/ 4
to put it and	hide	it under a bushel	6, 202/ 36
incursion of infidels did	hide	holy saints' relics, at	6, 222/ 2
of any doctor's opinion	hide	or cover his fault	6, 284/ 2
he went about to	hide	in all the book	6, 363/ 18
willfully winking eyes, in	hiding	and putting up again	6, 145/ 12
they so evil in	hiding	their intents for fear	6, 208/ 35
and run up so	high	in his contemplation spiritual	6, 40/ 30
Almighty's bosom up on	high	in heaven, he contemned	6, 40/ 31
come in to so	high	point of perfection that	6, 44/ 4
envy coming of a	high	devilish pride, and far	6, 48/ 11
sake be by his	high	goodness reputed and accepted	6, 48/ 36
shall come in his	high	majesty, they shall have	6, 49/ 10
Is not this a	high	reason? As though all	6, 50/ 26
of God, have had	high	devotion thereto. "For whereas	6, 54/ 31
than without because his	high	goodness accepteth it so	6, 59/ 31
your friend, "it was	high	time to give him	6, 67/ 19
upon the Sunday at	High	Mass time stand up	6, 69/ 23
the course which his	high	wisdom, power, and goodness	6, 74/ 17
of goodness as his	high	pleasure liked to limit	6, 75/ 1
forth. And in this	high	generation and production did	6, 75/ 9
to show such a	high	miracle, since there might	6, 81/ 13
the comprobation of his	high	pleasure to the conservation	6, 90/ 13
paper. And some too	high	, and some too short	6, 95/ 4
riot, and wax over	high	hearted and proud, she	6, 131/ 27
the children of the	high	God), what if he	6, 135/ 10
holy scripture used so	high	wisdom, and showed such	6, 138/ 15
our Lord, after his	high	wisdom, to provide that	6, 144/ 8
perceive. And yet so	high	again and so hard	6, 144/ 15
the sons of the	high	God all," as though	6, 145/ 7
times appointed by God's	high	providence meet and convenient	6, 146/ 19
it shall like his	high	goodness and wisdom to	6, 146/ 33

power of God on	high	shadowing her. And then	6, 150/ 33
Longius, and have a	high	heart and trust upon	6, 152/ 30
heresies, was nothing but	high	pride of their learning	6, 153/ 6
it in never so	high	reverence for some good	6, 183/ 24
is built upon so	high	a hill of that	6, 202/ 29
us intercessors to his	high	majesty, whereunto, ere we	6, 215/ 17
point more religiously keep	high	and holy than Easter	6, 226/ 33
good living and his	high	miracles, so notable and	6, 244/ 21
your great praise and	high	commendation they said that	6, 248/ 19
fell out of a	high	window down unto the	6, 259/ 17
his proud perjury and	high	malicious mind, instead of	6, 280/ 12
lest men should reckon	high	default in his translation	6, 292/ 20
all holy orders in	high	honor. Then find we	6, 300/ 29
take upon them the	high	office of a priest	6, 301/ 18
by revelation showed this	high	secret mystery to these	6, 304/ 8
of whose lives his	high	wisdom considereth many to	6, 325/ 33
the circumstances, the king's	high	prudence, which, without flattery	6, 326/ 8
neighbors, yet a man	high	minded and set on	6, 326/ 30
to meddle with the	high	mysteries of holy scripture	6, 333/ 32
And as for the	high	, secret mysteries of God	6, 334/ 4
to ascend up so	high	on that hill, that	6, 334/ 6
and indited by the	high	wisdom of God that	6, 335/ 6
of great doubts and	high	questions of holy scripture	6, 335/ 26
of the tongue, some	high	persuasion in themselves of	6, 338/ 32
ad Romanos, containing such	high	difficulties as very few	6, 343/ 34
in value, at so	high	a price as none	6, 397/ 33
the eschewing of a	high	spiritual pride, into which	6, 401/ 7
small beginning to a	high	and unruly multitude, many	6, 409/ 20
say, that either of	high	pretended pity or of	6, 411/ 17
again by their patience,	high	virtues, and martyrdom, by	6, 412/ 6
simpleness appeared and not	high	heart or malice. For	6, 416/ 25
heresies. For of a	high	mind to be in	6, 423/ 5
also chastity, and preach	high	preeminence of virginity and	6, 426/ 3
and some of a	high	devilish pride, cloaked under	6, 428/ 16
beneath and meddle none	higher	than is meet for	6, 333/ 34
he can, yet his	highest	enterprise and proudest triumph	6, 127/ 3
as I said, the	highest	and the best learning	6, 152/ 15
which in miracles so	highly	touching the honor of	6, 7/ 7
which in miracles so	highly	touching the honor of	6, 84/ 10
in a thing so	highly	touching the honor of	6, 85/ 4
that right cunning men	highly	marveled to hear of	6, 93/ 17
God himself the more	highly	honored, in that his	6, 112/ 22
will take it so	highly	that God himself, her	6, 130/ 33
should I have had	highly	to thank God." "Ye	6, 159/ 27

substantial an article, so	highly	touching the honor or	6, 189/ 1
to God, but things	highly	to his contentation and	6, 245/ 21
great a matter, so	highly	touching the utter destruction	6, 261/ 6
his hands into heaven,	highly	thanking God that charity	6, 287/ 8
of his sin, but	highly	helpeth to the upholding	6, 299/ 20
with that priest's presumption	highly	discontented. And we never	6, 300/ 4
men take it. And	highly	he commendeth them that	6, 308/ 31
be so lewd, yet	highly	did rejoyce that the	6, 328/ 33
whom his duty were	highly	to reverence; whereas I	6, 346/ 18
liberty that he so	highly	commended unto the people	6, 368/ 24
Christian and heathen so	highly	esteemed that the breakers	6, 375/ 32
chastity hath been more	highly	praised and esteemed than	6, 376/ 3
of his goodness so	highly	to reward it. For	6, 396/ 35
in the world, so	highly	blaspheming the goodness and	6, 402/ 28
reason which the King's	Highness	in his noble and	6, 11/ 16
reason which the King's	Highness	in his noble and	6, 183/ 1
you, as the King's	Highness	most prudently laid unto	6, 183/ 32
with this reason His	Highness	concluded him so clearly	6, 184/ 6
albeit that the King's	Highness	with this one point	6, 184/ 15
sent thither by His	Highness	for the nonce of	6, 318/ 33
motion whereupon the King's	Highness	had sent them thither	6, 320/ 14
himself, yet hath His	Highness	such a fervent affection	6, 325/ 30
pardon of the King's	Highness	, I dare make myself	6, 326/ 12
declared unto the King's	Highness	as he had confessed	6, 328/ 31
had confessed. And His	Highness	, though he was sorry	6, 328/ 32
epistle that the King's	Highness	translated into English of	6, 344/ 22
book that the King's	Highness	made against Luther; that	6, 351/ 6
is, as the King's	Highness	most virtuously writeth in	6, 402/ 24
sacrament, as the King's	Highness	most prudently writeth. Luther	6, 425/ 7
the horseshoes in the	highway	, though it seemed us	6, 276/ 18
truth, not in the	hill	, or in Jerusalem or	6, 57/ 30
worship God in that	hill	of Gezera, nor in	6, 58/ 5
after paganism in that	hill	in Samaria, and all	6, 58/ 17
upon so high a	hill	of that holy stone	6, 202/ 29
is set on a	hill	). And he would have	6, 202/ 32
ascending up upon the	hill	where he spoke with	6, 333/ 30
the height of the	hill	by Moses that that	6, 334/ 1
so high on that	hill	, that it shall become	6, 334/ 6
able thereby to remove	hills	, except he had charity	6, 384/ 17
it were, we should	hinder	the profit if we	6, 408/ 27
reason and that reason	hindereth	us in our faith	6, 367/ 7
the scripture to the	hindrance	of the right faith	6, 121/ 4
or rather to their	hindrance	than furtherance in the	6, 121/ 18
he was fain to	hire	another, and let him	6, 91/ 24

you but if ye	hire	me; or if I	6, 120/ 26
a man could not	hire	a Jew to sit	6, 342/ 23
of purpose to be	hired	again therefrom. So that	6, 416/ 16
may be prayed and	hired	after to come to	6, 416/ 23
as appeareth by the	histories	and by many of	6, 201/ 29
Sir," saith he, "yet	hit	we not the point	6, 70/ 34
loath were I to	hit	it with a full	6, 94/ 23
word," quoth I, "ye	hit	the nail on the	6, 287/ 27
some letters lewdly written	hither	out of London by	6, 25/ 18
been from Christ's days	hither	. I trow no man	6, 59/ 8
since I am sent	hither	to believe you, I	6, 67/ 29
then from their death	hither	all were done." "Verily	6, 109/ 6
Ghost was not sent	hither	into the earth here	6, 178/ 9
and hear us coming	hither	to us, or our	6, 214/ 3
some of them sent	hither	to sow that seed	6, 288/ 23
Have ye brought him	hither	?" "Sir," quoth he, "if	6, 320/ 19
from the apostles' time	hitherto	this manner hath been	6, 38/ 8
church from the beginning	hitherto	, understood those texts as	6, 38/ 24
of his bitter Passion	hitherto	. Which, as it was	6, 39/ 5
devotion, as ever hath	hitherto	showed itself, and uttered	6, 44/ 2
I have given you	hitherto	but milk and not	6, 145/ 31
of all that hath	hitherto	been proved between us	6, 189/ 6
approved, was ever yet	hitherto	reproved, either here in	6, 224/ 24
yet hath our Lord	hitherto	never suffered neither the	6, 243/ 18
he not suffered them	hitherto	not so much to	6, 243/ 21
it hath liked him	hitherto	that miracles, among other	6, 243/ 26
continually from the beginning	hitherto	. And since it is	6, 245/ 26
that the church had	hitherto	preached false. And also	6, 380/ 31
continued from Christ's days	hitherto	, as it well appeareth	6, 427/ 8
the bees in their	hives	use to say matins	6, 259/ 5
the last himself said	ho	, and verily confessed that	6, 292/ 31
pagans and paynims, such	hogs	and dogs as were	6, 144/ 35
so foolish as to	hold	them. And for an	6, 17/ 14
not witting where to	hold	him; and that he	6, 17/ 21
cease not hereby nor	hold	themselves content with the	6, 30/ 11
when they teach and	hold	any such opinions as	6, 30/ 35
say nay, which now	hold	their peace and bear	6, 37/ 27
the thing that I	hold	stronger than any miracles	6, 62/ 14
be so mad to	hold	till it wax too	6, 84/ 30
For if it might	hold	and be abidden by	6, 101/ 23
whole books would it	hold	, both the confuting of	6, 102/ 20
I, "very hard to	hold	. For his faith after	6, 108/ 1
reason give over his	hold	; except ye think the	6, 130/ 15
in his hand, and	hold	that fast and search	6, 152/ 22

take the one and	hold	it fast, doubting nothing	6, 158/ 17
that there were none	hold	nor surety in scripture	6, 181/ 20
long therefrom. For I	hold	it now well toward	6, 185/ 34
wot ne'er where to	hold	them. Boheme is also	6, 192/ 15
yet the gates cannot	hold	him but that he	6, 204/ 14
natural fool, I dare	hold	you a wager she	6, 231/ 30
would it not long	hold	among good Christian people	6, 241/ 25
meet with that would	hold	the contrary. Whereupon for	6, 246/ 10
can have no more	hold	than if they would	6, 255/ 31
half a leaf can	hold	. " "Where dwelled he?" quoth	6, 268/ 32
the leather could scant	hold	. But yet choose they	6, 277/ 8
for this point, I	hold	it in my mind	6, 281/ 19
little question. For I	hold	this once for a	6, 281/ 20
contrary, he must needs	hold	plain against the law	6, 284/ 4
Luther and his adherents	hold	this heresy, that all	6, 289/ 15
quoth I, "will not	hold	. For though God of	6, 300/ 1
Luther have none other	hold	than that place of	6, 308/ 19
they would grudge and	hold	themselves sore grieved that	6, 342/ 9
the better choose and	hold	the right way. "Forsooth	6, 345/ 29
so foolish as to	hold	them. And for an	6, 348/ 22
not witting where to	hold	him, and that he	6, 360/ 34
opinion by which they	hold	that only faith alone	6, 380/ 1
grace. But ye that	hold	all men's deeds for	6, 396/ 13
the one would take	hold	of his grace and	6, 402/ 2
at naught. And they	hold	that no man is	6, 403/ 33
For if they will	hold	them to their own	6, 404/ 24
that therefore they must	hold	him excused, then it	6, 404/ 33
he must as well	hold	them excused again. And	6, 404/ 35
assented thereunto and could	hold	it, none evil way	6, 408/ 20
among their other heresies,	hold	for a plain conclusion	6, 411/ 22
that the skin can	hold	together. For he hath	6, 424/ 26
unknown church. For the	holders	of that opinion do	6, 202/ 2
false heresies, and the	holders	therewith heretics. Saying for	6, 256/ 25
quoth he, "that reason	holdeth	as well on the	6, 89/ 9
other heresies, where he	holdeth	stiffly that all the	6, 204/ 25
that any lewd heretic	holdeth	. " "May ye not tell	6, 268/ 29
very provincial, for it	holdeth	but here. For in	6, 294/ 1
book, I say, Tyndale	holdeth	that priests must have	6, 303/ 24
sake, this damnable heresy	holdeth	that God should be	6, 403/ 5
condemn for heretics for	holding	opinion against images. Whereof	6, 12/ 18
truth against the heresies	holding	against images; and recapitulating	6, 12/ 34
condemn for heretics for	holding	opinion against images. Whereof	6, 198/ 6
truth against the heresies	holding	against images, and recapitulating	6, 209/ 21
to sow up every	hole	in a net, so	6, 293/ 6

man's hand through strait	holes	made in an iron	6, 67/ 14
still drawn through the	holes	, the gilt not rubbed	6, 68/ 1
and seem to live	holily	, and therefore be believed	6, 19/ 29
patience and martyrdom. Thus	holily	speak these godly fathers	6, 412/ 3
and seem to live	holily	, and therefore be believed	6, 422/ 22
and looked and preached	holily	, saving that yet sometimes	6, 424/ 13
find they that pretend	holiness	for the color of	6, 51/ 18
I lay you the	holiness	of their life and	6, 171/ 35
growing thereof by the	holiness	well known and miracles	6, 220/ 30
into such a scrupulous	holiness	, that he reckoned himself	6, 257/ 17
cited by the Pope's	Holiness	to appear, he appealed	6, 361/ 30
themselves well declare the	holiness	of their doctrine by	6, 374/ 4
It is a gentle	holiness	to abstain for devotion	6, 412/ 15
the hope of the	holiness	that putteth them to	6, 423/ 14
with his church in	holy	scripture; whereof the author	6, 8/ 19
the leaving of his	holy	scripture to them, and	6, 8/ 24
all the texts of	holy	scripture which heretics allege	6, 8/ 31
secondly, the comments of	holy	doctors. And thirdly, above	6, 9/ 13
in the study of	holy	scripture. The Twenty-Fifth Chapter	6, 9/ 29
necessity and profit of	holy	scripture, showing nevertheless that	6, 9/ 33
words written in his	holy	scripture. Which rule with	6, 10/ 4
the great stream of	holy	scripture. The Twenty-Sixth Chapter	6, 10/ 7
one thing and the	holy	scripture another thing, because	6, 10/ 10
all doubts rising upon	holy	scripture concerning any necessary	6, 10/ 15
believe anything certainly save	holy	scripture, though the church	6, 11/ 8
consent of the old	holy	doctors of the church	6, 13/ 23
and consent of those	holy	doctors do prove that	6, 13/ 31
counselleth and the old	holy	doctors did. Finis tabule	6, 20/ 5
irreverently spoken against God's	holy	hallows and their reverent	6, 23/ 15
some examples of right	holy	men which, in their	6, 23/ 22
godly men's books and	holy	saints' works gather a	6, 23/ 28
deface and infame that	holy	work to the end	6, 28/ 33
of all the old	holy	fathers, in that they	6, 31/ 19
say that the old	holy	fathers used only to	6, 31/ 21
and giving all his	holy	body to the patient	6, 32/ 10
and martyrdoms of his	holy	martyrs that his will	6, 32/ 14
no light but of	holy	scripture. And therefore he	6, 33/ 34
much commend, studious in	holy	scripture, which was, he	6, 33/ 35
writing of the old	holy	fathers and now saints	6, 38/ 6
body hanging on his	holy	cross had in honor	6, 38/ 35
liked to leave the	holy	vernicle, the express image	6, 39/ 3
miracle of his blessed	holy	hand expressed and left	6, 39/ 6
Christ also taught his	holy	evangelist Saint Luke to	6, 39/ 11
and teacher of the	holy	first martyr of England	6, 39/ 16

thing wrought in that	holy	man so strongly, that	6, 39/ 20
which dare despise that	holy	name that the devil	6, 39/ 29
For therein that good	holy	man layeth sore against	6, 40/ 12
that the saints and	holy	doctors of old time	6, 40/ 23
the days of those	holy	saints, ornaments in churches	6, 40/ 39
people, that some good	holy	bishops have relieved poor	6, 41/ 4
occasion, that ever those	holy	men refused to have	6, 41/ 8
own words written in	holy	scripture, as in the	6, 41/ 36
soul by good and	holy	works unto God's honor	6, 44/ 3
mocking that bodily service.	Holy	Saint John the Baptist	6, 44/ 12
kind of prayer these	holy	, spiritual heretics now call	6, 44/ 16
carved that representeth his	holy	person to your remembrance	6, 47/ 13
of God and his	holy	saints, would be yet	6, 47/ 25
in despite upon the	holy	crucifix, an image made	6, 47/ 28
is done to his	holy	saints, they be not	6, 48/ 19
whoso doth honor his	holy	saints for his sake	6, 49/ 3
well content that his	holy	saints shall be partners	6, 49/ 8
precious ointment upon his	holy	head. Which thing, when	6, 49/ 16
that example of that	holy	woman, and by these	6, 49/ 30
quick temples of the	Holy	Ghost made by his	6, 50/ 9
the pieces of the	holy	cross, and saith that	6, 50/ 19
the pieces of the	holy	cross would not have	6, 50/ 27
of God and his	holy	saints themselves, cast our	6, 52/ 25
prelates themselves visit those	holy	places and pilgrimages with	6, 54/ 16
sure that many a	holy	bishop, and therewith excellently	6, 54/ 30
circle -- surely, sir,	holy	Saint Augustine, in an	6, 55/ 7
therein had that good	holy	doctor so great confidence	6, 55/ 13
of good men unto	holy	places, not by enchantment	6, 55/ 30
devil, but by God's	holy	ordinance with his holy	6, 55/ 31
holy ordinance with his	holy	words consecrated unto himself	6, 55/ 32
the exorcisms, benedictions and	holy	strange gestures used in	6, 56/ 4
blessed sacraments, all which	holy	things -- great part	6, 56/ 5
the beholding of the	holy	crucifix, than when he	6, 56/ 24
feeling, since that the	holy	fathers before us did	6, 56/ 28
be worshipped in his	holy	temple, no more than	6, 58/ 23
that Christ's apostles were	holy	temples of God in	6, 59/ 9
they had received the	Holy	Ghost and were by	6, 59/ 16
the acts of Christ's	holy	apostles. So that no	6, 59/ 21
only reproved by many	holy	doctors, but also condemned	6, 62/ 23
the Son and the	Holy	Ghost. Of which two	6, 75/ 6
begotten, and after, the	Holy	Ghost by the Father	6, 75/ 7
Jerome, and many other	holy	, virtuous men, ye shall	6, 81/ 20
be womanish, look the	holy	whoreson never so saintly	6, 83/ 35
thank God and his	holy	martyr, I can see	6, 86/ 30

her cried out aloud, "	Holy	maiden Elizabeth, help me	6, 87/ 23
lay the prior with	holy	maiden Elizabeth nightly in	6, 87/ 25
psalm. But as for	holy	Elizabeth, I heard say	6, 88/ 4
for his apostles or	holy	martyrs in corroboration and	6, 89/ 26
in pilgrimage to their	holy	relics, and had images	6, 90/ 11
the godly books of	holy	Saint Gregory, Saint Augustine	6, 90/ 15
and many another old	holy	doctor of Christ's church	6, 90/ 17
his horse, and as	holy	too. But since he	6, 92/ 3
if I find a	holy	whoreson halt in hypocrisy	6, 92/ 5
a bone of some	holy	Jew's sheep. See we	6, 98/ 15
have himself or his	holy	saints sought and honored	6, 99/ 2
pains and perils: "Help,	holy	cross of Bradman! Help	6, 99/ 26
taken, and so doth	holy	Saint Augustine expound it	6, 103/ 30
by himself and his	Holy	Spirit for the governance	6, 105/ 18
is the thing, as	holy	Saint Gregory Nazienzen declareth	6, 106/ 23
his disciples, that the	Holy	Ghost should instruct them	6, 108/ 30
secret inspiration of his	Holy	Spirit." "Well," quoth I	6, 111/ 10
the Son, and the	Holy	Ghost, and therewith were	6, 111/ 22
images and pilgrimages, at	holy	relics by prayers made	6, 112/ 18
with his church in	holy	scripture; whereof the author	6, 113/ 7
to the reading of	holy	scripture, which shall stand	6, 113/ 34
his church in his	holy	scripture. As Abraham answered	6, 114/ 10
the world), because his	holy	scripture shall never fail	6, 114/ 21
And therefore in his	holy	writing is he with	6, 114/ 25
with us but in	holy	scripture, then be those	6, 114/ 29
was not in his	holy	scripture, for that had	6, 115/ 12
not that of his	holy	scripture in writing there	6, 115/ 22
he should send the	Holy	Ghost, and also that	6, 115/ 28
us bodily in the	Holy	Sacrament, and is he	6, 115/ 30
us for nothing? The	Holy	Ghost taught many things	6, 115/ 32
only the remembrance of	holy	scripture, which before the	6, 116/ 4
the leaving of his	holy	scripture to them, and	6, 116/ 15
all the texts of	holy	scripture which heretics allege	6, 116/ 23
otherwise present than in	holy	scripture, whether then doth	6, 116/ 27
the right understanding of	holy	scripture or not?" "What	6, 116/ 28
the faith be in	holy	scripture, and no part	6, 117/ 12
elsewhere, had but in	holy	scripture, and all it	6, 118/ 20
that God with his	Holy	Spirit leadeth his church	6, 119/ 11
himself said that the	Holy	Ghost, whom he would	6, 119/ 12
said not that the	Holy	Ghost should at his	6, 119/ 14
not by misunderstanding of	holy	scripture; contrary to the	6, 119/ 25
the leaving of his	holy	scripture to us. And	6, 119/ 27
that the church and	holy	doctors of the church	6, 120/ 35
secondly, the comments of	holy	doctors. And thirdly, above	6, 122/ 14

the right understanding of	holy	scripture, wherein I perceive	6, 122/ 19
to the love of	holy	scripture alone. But in	6, 123/ 2
under the praise of	holy	scripture to set out	6, 123/ 5
have therein the old	holy	doctors against them, they	6, 123/ 14
to some words of	holy	scripture, that seem to	6, 123/ 17
by plain authority of	holy	scripture proved that his	6, 125/ 13
with any part of	holy	scripture. And yet I	6, 126/ 16
many of the old	holy	doctors open and plain	6, 126/ 21
to be contained in	holy	scripture. And this I	6, 126/ 22
upon the study of	holy	scripture. "For the sure	6, 127/ 8
and comments of old	holy	fathers. And yet ere	6, 127/ 11
comments of the good	holy	doctors of old to	6, 127/ 24
left us in his	holy	scripture well and sufficiently	6, 128/ 30
he, "tellethe me that	holy	scripture is things of	6, 131/ 5
of divinity. And as	holy	Saint Jerome saith, "The	6, 132/ 21
in the study of	holy	scripture. With this your	6, 133/ 1
to judge and examine	holy	scripture thereby." "Well," quoth	6, 133/ 31
which God and his	Holy	Spirit hath taught his	6, 136/ 25
necessity, and profit of	holy	scripture, showing nevertheless that	6, 137/ 27
words written in his	holy	scripture. Which rule with	6, 137/ 33
the great stream of	holy	scripture. "Why then," quoth	6, 138/ 2
not well written his	holy	scripture, if he have	6, 138/ 4
than save our selves." "	Holy	scripture," quoth I, "both	6, 138/ 10
in that writing of	holy	scripture used so high	6, 138/ 14
three by his own	holy	mouth to our first	6, 139/ 1
his Resurrection, and his	holy	acts, that if pride	6, 142/ 1
the law of his	Holy	Gospel. I mean not	6, 143/ 4
of God and his	Holy	Spirit in justifying the	6, 143/ 8
and disciples into their	holy	hearts; or rather, as	6, 143/ 14
his confession and Christ's	holy	mouth. And by them	6, 143/ 29
the mouths of his	holy	messengers put into men's	6, 143/ 33
ears, and by his	holy	hand written in men's	6, 143/ 34
many things of his	holy	life, doctrine, and faith	6, 144/ 9
secret counsel of the	Holy	Ghost so plain and	6, 144/ 13
their nose, nor that	holy	food to be dashed	6, 144/ 37
great mystery of the	Holy	Sacrament, the holy flesh	6, 145/ 25
the Holy Sacrament, the	holy	flesh of his Body	6, 145/ 26
be very dark in	holy	scripture were by the	6, 146/ 10
secret instinct of the	Holy	Ghost, they consent and	6, 146/ 24
very sure that the	Holy	Ghost that God sent	6, 147/ 2
before, some things in	holy	scripture be not yet	6, 147/ 11
Father and with the	Holy	Ghost, if the truth	6, 147/ 17
is assistant, and his	Holy	Spirit) cannot to God's	6, 147/ 19
wise the words of	holy	scripture proved the truth	6, 147/ 26

whereof we have in	holy	scripture no writing in	6, 148/ 2
Corinthians that of the	Holy	Housel, the Sacrament of	6, 148/ 9
by God and his	holy	apostles which taught it	6, 148/ 29
any mention made in	holy	scripture. "Howbeit, Luther saith	6, 148/ 32
And because the old	holy	doctors be full and	6, 149/ 7
proved and evident in	Holy	Writ. And yet had	6, 149/ 13
Day to be kept	holy	. And albeit the matter	6, 149/ 23
remembrance at all in	holy	scripture. By what scripture	6, 149/ 28
there like which, as	holy	doctors agree, were taught	6, 149/ 33
set less by her	holy	purpose and promise of	6, 150/ 5
come about by the	Holy	Ghost coming into her	6, 150/ 33
be conceived in that	holy	closet taken up and	6, 151/ 15
began to say, the	holy	apostles, being taught by	6, 151/ 29
the right understanding of	holy	scripture by good and	6, 152/ 7
and help of the	Holy	Ghost, we have also	6, 152/ 10
died. "And therefore is	holy	scripture, as I said	6, 152/ 15
is, as a good	holy	saint saith, so marvelously	6, 152/ 18
and have the old	holy	fathers also for his	6, 152/ 23
setteth all the old	holy	fathers at naught), that	6, 152/ 31
one thing and the	holy	scripture another thing, because	6, 153/ 22
all doubts rising upon	holy	scripture concerning any necessary	6, 153/ 27
look back again upon	holy	scripture, and consider that	6, 154/ 3
should see that the	holy	scripture saith the contrary	6, 154/ 7
finished the corpus of	holy	scripture, all-thing that he	6, 155/ 9
his mind sufficiently in	holy	scripture." "And none otherwise	6, 155/ 12
question. If God in	holy	scripture tell you two	6, 155/ 24
and some seeming right	holy	set on the wrong	6, 156/ 29
in many texts of	holy	scripture some seeming plainly	6, 159/ 9
by the words of	Holy	Writ well and evidently	6, 160/ 11
God saith himself in	holy	scripture, or else that	6, 160/ 24
own mouth, or by	holy	scripture?" "Yes," quoth he	6, 161/ 22
is to take in	holy	scripture always the right	6, 162/ 8
speaketh himself, and the	Holy	Spirit of his Father	6, 166/ 5
sense and understanding of	holy	scripture. Not doubting but	6, 166/ 21
far inspired the old	holy	doctors of his church	6, 166/ 24
their minds by the	holy	hand of him, "Qui	6, 166/ 27
mention made thereof in	holy	scripture, I may then	6, 167/ 12
thing whereof Christ or	holy	scripture saith the contrary	6, 167/ 19
alone speaking in his	holy	scripture himself, than all	6, 167/ 22
ye will in all	holy	scripture have no gloss	6, 169/ 3
so," quoth he, "though	holy	doctors and all the	6, 169/ 12
in the understanding of	holy	scripture that God hath	6, 169/ 21
if ye should in	holy	scripture see better than	6, 169/ 27
better than the old	holy	doctors and Christ's whole	6, 169/ 28

agreement of the old	holy	fathers. Nor that we	6, 169/ 31
in any text of	holy	scripture, whereby riseth no	6, 169/ 33
of old to his	holy	doctors, if there be	6, 170/ 14
be worse than the	holy	manhood of Christ." "That	6, 171/ 14
in their interpretations of	holy	scripture, yet used he	6, 172/ 5
that thus the old	holy	fathers did in the	6, 172/ 8
the right sense of	holy	scripture so far forth	6, 172/ 10
conclude, that since those	holy	doctors and the church	6, 172/ 17
understand those texts of	holy	scripture to the contrary	6, 172/ 22
because God hath left	holy	scripture to the church	6, 174/ 34
that are not in	holy	scripture. And yet after	6, 175/ 6
nor known but by	holy	scripture. But now go	6, 175/ 9
the point, not the	holy	scripture telleth me that	6, 176/ 15
of faith and of	holy	scripture." "I began," quoth	6, 176/ 17
Comforter, which is the	Holy	Ghost, whom my Father	6, 178/ 1
that this Comforter, this	Holy	Ghost, the Spirit of	6, 178/ 7
whole church. For the	Holy	Ghost was not sent	6, 178/ 9
he said that the	Holy	Ghost shall teach them	6, 178/ 16
utility and profit. This	Holy	Spirit also was not	6, 178/ 19
said not that the	Holy	Ghost should write unto	6, 178/ 24
and true sense of	holy	scripture as far as	6, 178/ 28
error. "Now when the	Holy	Ghost shall, by God's	6, 178/ 30
substance, and with the	Holy	Ghost both one God	6, 179/ 1
believe anything certainly save	holy	scripture though the scripture	6, 179/ 9
But the Gospels and	holy	scripture God provideth that	6, 181/ 4
they shall take for	holy	scripture any book that	6, 181/ 10
not. And therefore saith	holy	Saint Augustine, "I should	6, 181/ 11
and to take for	holy	scripture that writing that	6, 181/ 22
church that it is	holy	scripture and the word	6, 181/ 35
from failing, and the	Holy	Ghost sent of purpose	6, 182/ 15
precious Body in the	Holy	Sacrament? All this would	6, 182/ 25
in the discerning of	holy	scripture from other writing	6, 183/ 9
take a book of	holy	scripture that were none	6, 183/ 10
false book, reputed of	holy	scripture, have great occasion	6, 183/ 11
false devised book for	holy	scripture and for his	6, 183/ 14
and for his own	holy	words." "Ye say," quoth	6, 183/ 15
as God in his	holy	scripture saith himself the	6, 185/ 8
and instruction of the	Holy	Ghost, to fall in	6, 185/ 21
them certain texts of	holy	scripture, and also said	6, 187/ 20
between the texts of	holy	scripture self, and the	6, 188/ 13
own words as was	holy	scripture self, and of	6, 188/ 18
writing of the old	holy	doctors, whereby we be	6, 188/ 25
again by reason and	holy	scripture that the church	6, 188/ 28
of God and the	Holy	Ghost the right understanding	6, 188/ 30

as baptism, confirmation, matrimony,	holy	order, priests and bishops	6, 190/ 18
hallowed, the Mass said,	holy	service sung, and their	6, 190/ 20
Father in heaven." And	holy	scripture saith, "Spiritus Sanctus	6, 191/ 1
Sanctus effugiet fictum" (The	Holy	Ghost fleeth from feigning	6, 191/ 3
the church is the	Holy	Ghost, "qui facit unanimes	6, 191/ 21
of the apostle and	holy	evangelist Saint John, where	6, 193/ 27
especially spreadeth throughout that	holy	body. But those that	6, 194/ 4
right faith nor mistake	holy	scripture or misunderstand it	6, 196/ 14
right understanding of his	holy	scriptures. And where they	6, 198/ 19
and opened by the	holy	doctor and glorious martyr	6, 202/ 13
a hill of that	holy	stone -- I mean	6, 202/ 29
whole body of Christ's	holy	church remain pure, clean	6, 206/ 5
and have had his	holy	faith, and his blessed	6, 206/ 27
blessed sacraments, and his	holy	scriptures delivered, kept, and	6, 206/ 28
by God and his	Holy	Spirit. And albeit some	6, 206/ 29
for good men, and	holy	men and now saints	6, 209/ 25
and condemned by their	holy	writings. Nor besides this	6, 209/ 28
secret operation of the	Holy	Ghost, who could never	6, 210/ 1
mistake the sentence of	holy	scripture; and also that	6, 210/ 7
such consent by God's	Holy	Spirit that governeth his	6, 210/ 14
books and writings of	holy	doctors condemn these men's	6, 211/ 9
body. For if their	holy	souls live, there will	6, 211/ 23
is -- but their	holy	souls be alive, they	6, 212/ 10
that blessed angels and	holy	souls, being mere spiritual	6, 213/ 32
ask help of his	holy	saints and pray for	6, 214/ 25
delight to have his	holy	saints partners of that	6, 214/ 31
evil done to pray	holy	saints in heaven to	6, 215/ 25
prayer made unto a	holy	man late deceased which	6, 215/ 31
a relic of some	holy	saint, that was peradventure	6, 217/ 21
Chaucer saith, of some	holy	Jew's sheep. Our Savior	6, 217/ 23
fresh the sepulchers of	holy	prophets and making shrines	6, 217/ 25
full unlikely, that this	Holy	Spirit being sent unto	6, 220/ 16
life of a man	holy	, and that thereto it	6, 220/ 22
of God and his	Holy	Spirit assisting his church	6, 221/ 1
upon himself or his	holy	saints for his sake	6, 221/ 6
truth God sent the	Holy	Ghost to teach his	6, 221/ 9
there were two good	holy	men in diverse countries	6, 221/ 33
of infidels did hide	holy	saints' relics, at the	6, 222/ 2
have the relics of	holy	men in reverence, but	6, 223/ 8
for pigs' bones for	holy	relics, or dammed wretches	6, 223/ 9
Saint Thomas and other	holy	doctors write, another means	6, 223/ 19
of God and the	Holy	Ghost. For else might	6, 223/ 21
and fastly confirmed the	holy	apostle Saint Paul, which	6, 223/ 30
be true. For God's	Holy	Spirit that animateth his	6, 224/ 15

Old Testament. "Jacob, that	holy	patriarch, commanded his children	6, 225/ 3
not there honored for	holy	relics? "Nor our Savior	6, 225/ 10
their forefathers did his	holy	prophets. For as for	6, 225/ 15
dead bodies of the	holy	prophets, that God would	6, 225/ 16
the finding of that	holy	relic, his holy cross	6, 225/ 20
that holy relic, his	holy	cross, declare by miracle	6, 225/ 20
surety, and many another	holy	martyr more, that else	6, 225/ 27
the only touch of	holy	saints' vestures? And doubt	6, 225/ 34
that God and his	holy	saints had not liefer	6, 226/ 25
religiously keep high and	holy	than Easter Day. And	6, 226/ 33
mother, or some other	holy	saint of his, in	6, 231/ 14
Lady and all the	holy	company of heaven, and	6, 233/ 33
ye, none used on	holy	days? And why do	6, 236/ 7
our faith and his	holy	Gospel and sacraments. Be	6, 236/ 15
saints and reverence of	holy	relics and honor of	6, 236/ 25
that it was the	holy	cross itself, and much	6, 237/ 8
consent of the old	holy	doctors of the church	6, 237/ 17
and consent of those	holy	doctors do prove that	6, 237/ 26
that all the old	holy	saints and doctors of	6, 238/ 2
of God and his	Holy	Spirit will not suffer	6, 239/ 2
the comprobation of his	holy	doctrine. And for because	6, 240/ 18
of Baal. And the	holy	apostles and disciples of	6, 241/ 2
I, "if our old	holy	doctors were false, and	6, 241/ 8
Christ, to which his	Holy	Spirit and marvelous majesty	6, 243/ 12
do show that those	holy	doctors for whom God	6, 244/ 12
be so that the	holy	doctors of our faith	6, 244/ 14
of his and their	holy	writing and doctors of	6, 244/ 27
not God sent the	Holy	Ghost, and himself also	6, 244/ 34
take for saints these	holy	doctors of the church	6, 245/ 14
the right interpretation of	holy	scripture. And that no	6, 245/ 35
as the words of	holy	scripture." "Why," quoth I	6, 248/ 26
have taken both for	holy	scripture or to have	6, 253/ 26
rejected both as none	holy	scripture? And surely in	6, 253/ 27
other, had not that	Holy	Spirit inspired that consent	6, 253/ 30
without scripture, as his	holy	words written in his	6, 254/ 18
words written in his	holy	scripture. And thus ye	6, 254/ 18
secret inspiration of his	Holy	Spirit doth -- if	6, 254/ 23
the belief of his	holy	scripture. For likewise as	6, 254/ 26
those points by his	holy	word without writing. And	6, 254/ 37
accursed is he, as	holy	scripture saith, that doth	6, 259/ 12
were great sin. For	holy	scripture saith, "Curam habe	6, 281/ 9
changeth that name of	holy	virtuous affection into the	6, 288/ 34
this heresy, that all	holy	order is nothing. And	6, 289/ 15
that priesthood and all	holy	orders among Christian people	6, 289/ 32

anointed parson, and with	holy	orders consecrated unto God	6, 290/ 4
be well proved by	holy	scripture, were in holy	6, 290/ 33
holy scripture, were in	holy	scripture nothing spoken of	6, 290/ 33
the Mass and the	holy	sacraments. In this book	6, 291/ 11
vicious. If they be	holy	we call them hypocrites	6, 296/ 16
sweet oblation of Christ's	Holy	Body offered up by	6, 299/ 18
the oblation of Christ's	Holy	Body for other folk	6, 300/ 3
priests. Then was all	holy	orders in high honor	6, 300/ 29
great cunning fathers and	holy	saints as have often	6, 304/ 4
Tyndale -- lest that	holy	frere should have lost	6, 304/ 9
his marriage of that	holy	nun, and Tyndale some	6, 304/ 10
not, that all the	holy	doctors that ever were	6, 304/ 14
against the taking of	holy	orders; and hath of	6, 305/ 9
men against the old	holy	fathers and cunning doctors	6, 305/ 12
in the construction of	holy	scripture, whereof he speaketh	6, 306/ 21
serve God in his	holy	sacraments should be taken	6, 311/ 35
the cleanness of Christ's	holy	counsel." "Truth, if they	6, 312/ 28
he purposely corrupted that	holy	text, maliciously planting therein	6, 314/ 29
tongue into another, as	holy	Saint Hyerom testifieth, forasmuch	6, 315/ 25
they burned up the	holy	scripture of God, and	6, 318/ 11
of misbelief toward the	Holy	Sacrament of the Altar	6, 327/ 26
instructed thereto. And therefore	holy	Saint Gregory Nazianzenus, that	6, 333/ 26
the high mysteries of	holy	scripture, but ought to	6, 333/ 33
hard texts of his	holy	scripture, let us know	6, 334/ 5
And surely the blessed	holy	doctor Saint Jerome greatly	6, 334/ 9
disputing, and expounding of	holy	scripture. And showeth plainly	6, 334/ 12
surely since, as the	holy	apostle Saint Paul in	6, 334/ 17
God hath by his	Holy	Spirit so instituted and	6, 334/ 19
with the exposition of	holy	scripture, so devised and	6, 335/ 5
upon the faith or	holy	scripture, nor that any	6, 335/ 9
and high questions of	holy	scripture and of God's	6, 335/ 26
and blasphemy to handle	holy	scripture in more homely	6, 335/ 31
the contrary of that	holy	purpose that God ordained	6, 335/ 38
God's commandments and his	holy	counsels, endeavor ourselves to	6, 336/ 4
woman take hurt in	holy	scripture. Now then, the	6, 336/ 13
with the chamming of	holy	scripture, but to have	6, 337/ 4
I perceive, of all	holy	doctors that anything have	6, 337/ 8
be laid against the	holy	writers that wrote the	6, 337/ 16
that God and his	Holy	Spirit hath so prudently	6, 339/ 30
and dash rashly out	holy	scripture in every lewd	6, 341/ 6
and contempt of God's	holy	words. We find also	6, 342/ 31
God had sent his	Holy	Spirit to be assistant	6, 343/ 5
that no part of	holy	scripture were kept out	6, 343/ 7
therewith. And also, though	holy	scripture be, as ye	6, 343/ 11

for whole, and in	holy	scripture is a whole	6, 343/ 13
undoubted truth, by his	Holy	Spirit taught unto his	6, 346/ 25
so much blood of	holy	martyrs, by the virtuous	6, 346/ 27
doctrine of so many	holy	doctors, and finally, by	6, 346/ 29
books of many old	holy	fathers have endured so	6, 347/ 3
the right understanding of	holy	scripture, whereof, under color	6, 347/ 10
For likewise as the	holy	scripture of God, because	6, 347/ 30
such goodly virtues as	holy	scripture commendeth and the	6, 348/ 13
the destruction of that	holy	sacrament of penance. For	6, 350/ 18
if God and his	Holy	Spirit were not, as	6, 350/ 36
and working with his	holy	sacrament. But surely, whereas	6, 351/ 1
so playeth with this	holy	sacrament of penance that	6, 352/ 17
that priesthood and all	holy	orders be but a	6, 353/ 21
woman should take the	Holy	Sacrament and spare not	6, 354/ 22
nor set by any	holy	relics nor pilgrimages, nor	6, 355/ 1
do worship only the	Holy	Trinity, which showeth that	6, 358/ 36
our Lady, and all	holy	saints. And over that	6, 359/ 9
reverence used unto their	holy	relics, as in his	6, 359/ 12
no worship to the	holy	cross that Christ died	6, 360/ 4
the feast of the	holy	cross and the feast	6, 360/ 8
be gathered in the	Holy	Ghost. So that whatsoever	6, 361/ 31
not assembled in the	Holy	Ghost." "He took," quoth	6, 361/ 34
laboreth to destroy the	holy	sacraments of Christ's church	6, 362/ 7
in this wise: "This	holy	devout man therefore, even	6, 364/ 8
his church, with his	holy	word also. Amen." Now	6, 364/ 10
in the matter of	holy	vows. For in his	6, 366/ 6
authority of the old	holy	fathers, the laws and	6, 366/ 29
church, and to the	holy	scripture of God with	6, 366/ 29
interpretations of the old	holy	doctors. But soon after	6, 366/ 30
whole consent of the	holy	fathers, interpreters of holy	6, 367/ 3
holy fathers, interpreters of	holy	scripture, then began he	6, 367/ 3
and all the old	holy	fathers of so many	6, 367/ 18
none of these old	holy	cunning men had understood	6, 367/ 23
blessed Lady, nor the	holy	cross, nor Christ's blessed	6, 367/ 32
special matter of his	holy	book of disobedience. Now	6, 369/ 5
all ornaments withdrawn, the	holy	images pulled down and	6, 370/ 15
burned, but also the	Holy	Sacrament cast out, and	6, 370/ 16
and entered into the	holy	churches, spoiled the holy	6, 372/ 9
holy churches, spoiled the	holy	relics, cast out the	6, 372/ 10
of Christ, and the	Holy	Body of Christ, so	6, 374/ 26
apostles, by all his	holy	martyrs, confessors and doctors	6, 376/ 1
but also against the	Holy	Ghost and the Father	6, 376/ 32
of truth, neither in	holy	scripture nor in secular	6, 379/ 1
unto that man, the	holy	apostle James saith to	6, 386/ 9

James, which in their	holy	writing affirm fully the	6, 387/ 15
He saith also in	holy	scripture, "Date elemosinam, et	6, 391/ 37
by the texts of	holy	scripture if we set	6, 392/ 18
the plain words of	Holy	Writ be openly to	6, 392/ 31
it seemeth that the	holy	Apostle was himself so	6, 394/ 12
God. But surely the	holy	prophet never meant, as	6, 395/ 32
tyrants did unto the	holy	martyrs. And sometimes the	6, 401/ 3
so far against all	holy	scripture well understood, so	6, 402/ 26
they the treacle of	holy	scripture quite into poison	6, 403/ 11
For avoiding whereof, that	holy	man Saint Augustine, which	6, 409/ 8
Which manner of doing,	holy	Saint Jerome and other	6, 409/ 16
authority, and example of	holy	men. But in this	6, 411/ 10
thus wisely speak these	holy	Lutherans which, sowing schisms	6, 413/ 17
that Christ and his	holy	apostles exhort every man	6, 414/ 29
wrongdoer. For as the	holy	scripture saith, "Unicuique dedit	6, 415/ 6
they written by the	holy	handwork of God. And	6, 419/ 19
construe and understand the	holy	scripture that is written	6, 419/ 27
construe any text of	holy	scripture in such wise	6, 419/ 29
many old fathers and	holy	doctors, which believed all	6, 420/ 15
and say that those	holy	doctors believed not as	6, 420/ 19
be believed like those	holy	fathers, which have taught	6, 421/ 4
the souls of those	holy	fathers, of whose cunning	6, 421/ 10
these folk, which how	holy	soever they seem, yet	6, 421/ 12
things as those undoubted	holy	doctors taught." "I marvel	6, 421/ 14
hath been so many	holy	fathers, so many cunning	6, 421/ 32
the contrary. "Of those	holy	fathers of our faith	6, 422/ 3
keep his oath. So	holy	would he be, and	6, 422/ 15
life of our old	holy	fathers (whereof the world	6, 422/ 28
they be taken for	holy	, they be many times	6, 423/ 17
openly condemned by many	holy	synods and general councils	6, 423/ 25
evil teacheth and appear	holy	, which are both secretly	6, 424/ 7
men's offences, if the	Holy	Spirit of God had	6, 425/ 6
had not assisted his	holy	sacrament, as the King's	6, 425/ 7
laid wherefore. Concerning the	Holy	Mass, Luther, as mad	6, 425/ 11
church will not believe	holy	Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine	6, 425/ 16
other, as though these	holy	doctors were on his	6, 425/ 17
to say that these	holy	fathers held on his	6, 425/ 20
lay for them the	holy	scripture plenteously for the	6, 425/ 27
saying as these old	holy	saints said before, and	6, 426/ 11
knock and break, as	holy	scripture counselleth, the young	6, 427/ 1
which God and his	Holy	Spirit both by writing	6, 427/ 5
of all our forefathers,	holy	doctors of Christ's church	6, 427/ 9
new construction of Christ's	Holy	Gospel or other part	6, 427/ 14
or other part of	holy	scripture, which no wise	6, 427/ 15

doubt but that those	holy	cunning men, illumined with	6, 427/ 15
counseleth and the old	holy	doctors did. For as	6, 428/ 24
Saint Jerome, and other	holy	fathers have been wont	6, 428/ 28
further than the old	holy	fathers did in their	6, 430/ 10
Augustine, and some other	holy	doctors, and therewithal a	6, 431/ 3
the old fathers and	holy	doctors and saints in	6, 431/ 10
against the writing of	holy	Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome	6, 431/ 35
Gregory, and many another	holy	doctor, writing many a	6, 432/ 1
great miracle done at	holy	pilgrimages and saints' relics	6, 432/ 2
the honor of those	holy	saints that were worshipped	6, 432/ 6
confuted by the old	holy	fathers that, if I	6, 432/ 28
souls tenderly prayed for,	holy	vows kept and observed	6, 433/ 26
the contrary, destroying Christ's	holy	sacraments, pulling down Christ's	6, 433/ 29
setting at naught the	holy	days, pulling down the	6, 433/ 33
of all the old	holy	doctors from the apostles'	6, 434/ 3
hand that all those	holy	fathers never understood the	6, 434/ 5
than with all those	holy	saints that ever since	6, 434/ 20
have testified by their	holy	handwriting that they died	6, 434/ 21
that faith and those	holy	sacraments that have continued	6, 434/ 26
beginning thereof, and the	holy	doctors thereof ever had	6, 434/ 27
of all the old	holy	doctors, for whom God	6, 435/ 9
the Spirit of his	holy	mouth repairing and dilating	6, 435/ 14
Father, himself, and the	Holy	Ghost -- which send	6, 435/ 21
I have been at	home	, put the matter in	6, 26/ 23
rich man's nurse bring	home	her own child for	6, 64/ 3
a honest housewife at	home	hath help of a	6, 100/ 8
else keep them at	home	with you with sorrow	6, 100/ 17
they sit still at	home	than thus to come	6, 226/ 25
And we will come	home	here to Paul's, and	6, 234/ 33
themselves, let us return	home	again to our own	6, 276/ 8
keep your present at	home	and forbear the thanks	6, 300/ 16
Ye call me well	home	, " quoth I, "and put	6, 330/ 3
to their neighbors at	home	. And as do these	6, 398/ 4
we won them all	home	again, for they were	6, 408/ 35
words and rewards brought	home	again, I fear me	6, 416/ 12
after dinner, departed he	home	toward you, and I	6, 435/ 30
of any man so	homely	, and in manner sometimes	6, 23/ 14
if I may be	homely	to tell you a	6, 69/ 15
and rebuketh that lewd	homely	manner that the common	6, 334/ 10
holy scripture in more	homely	manner than a song	6, 335/ 31
the New too. Which	homely	handling, as it proceedeth	6, 342/ 29
would handle it over	homely	, and be too bold	6, 343/ 10
and dance and reel	homeward	. And yet here is	6, 100/ 5
Maledictus qui confidit in	homine	" (Accursed is he that	6, 38/ 18

writeth to Titus, "Hereticum	hominem	post primam et secundam	6, 429/ 2
would upon this text, "	Homines	et iumenta salvabis Deus	6, 136/ 3
magis oboedire Deo quam	hominibus	." As though these men	6, 124/ 21
luceat lux vestra coram	hominibus	" (Thus let your light	6, 297/ 18
deus, quoniam conculcavit me	homo	," with a great threat	6, 88/ 2
it saith also, "Maledictus	homo	qui negligit famam suam	6, 281/ 13
have seemed good and	honest	, be so mad and	6, 18/ 29
they take here for	honest	. But whatsoever any man	6, 25/ 19
thither written by divers	honest	priests out of London	6, 28/ 2
and was a good,	honest	, virtuous man, far from	6, 28/ 12
so false indeed, seeming	honest	and likely to say	6, 36/ 24
common report of other	honest	men from all other	6, 38/ 4
that I should believe	honest	men in all such	6, 64/ 15
ten or twenty good,	honest	men tell you the	6, 67/ 27
credence and faith of	honest	men, in the report	6, 73/ 34
we mistrust good and	honest	men that say they	6, 75/ 23
brought to bed with	honest	women. And then after	6, 79/ 12
was known for so	honest	. But for the conclusion	6, 79/ 20
mistrust anyone that seemeth	honest	and telleth a good	6, 82/ 29
there came ten, diverse	honest	men of good substance	6, 83/ 1
many that seem a	honest	housewife at home hath	6, 100/ 8
showed them what was	honest	and profitable, but also	6, 139/ 25
made, but some other	honest	cunning man, yet were	6, 180/ 16
song, and that such	honest	wives as out of	6, 236/ 2
by a priest reputed	honest	, howbeit indeed, as I	6, 256/ 12
receiveth any witness but	honest	and credible, the law	6, 261/ 5
take a notary and	honest	witness with them to	6, 263/ 6
be content to take	honest	witness with them that	6, 264/ 8
Lollards and heretics, but	honest	men and almost of	6, 264/ 21
by so many, so	honest	, and so far from	6, 265/ 3
forthwith. And by an	honest	layman had it laid	6, 272/ 2
many, so good, so	honest	, and so indifferent, that	6, 284/ 19
as good and as	honest	as be anywhere. And	6, 294/ 6
as good and as	honest	as anywhere else; so	6, 295/ 17
is in learning and	honest	living well able to	6, 295/ 21
meseemeth, surely a more	honest	service to wait on	6, 302/ 2
that would be more	honest	would, I suppose, be	6, 310/ 22
quoth I. "Forsooth, divers	honest	men," quoth he, "that	6, 318/ 1
him called a very	honest	person and of a	6, 318/ 13
that he was not	honest	. And as touching truth	6, 318/ 18
tale was not so	honest	indeed as methinketh ye	6, 318/ 19
the good plain old	honest	man, how that as	6, 324/ 27
jury, which were right	honest	men, found the verdict	6, 325/ 13
taken for good and	honest	, which was, as he	6, 329/ 9

therewith than good and	honest	folk should take fruit	6, 332/ 9
such as he perceiveth	honest	, sad, and virtuous, with	6, 341/ 17
often happen unto any	honest	householder to be by	6, 342/ 11
were kept out of	honest	laymen's hands, yet would	6, 343/ 7
I suppose all the	honest	men in this realm	6, 350/ 6
of such sort as	honest	ears could scant abide	6, 353/ 19
fashion of living so	honest	and spiritual in appearance	6, 374/ 31
a sect whom any	honest	man should vouchsafe to	6, 376/ 8
have seemed good and	honest	, be so mad and	6, 377/ 35
whom some seem right	honest	and far from his	6, 378/ 16
man of sober and	honest	living, and looked and	6, 424/ 12
the people peradventure a	honest	man, as some other	6, 426/ 19
for his own worldly	honesty	and for the more	6, 15/ 5
found in him, and	honesty	, that I so much	6, 26/ 15
or men of more	honesty	, put after out of	6, 256/ 5
of wisdom, learning, and	honesty	, both by mouth and	6, 260/ 27
But as for their	honesty	, it shall somewhat show	6, 260/ 30
well known truth and	honesty	of the one, and	6, 263/ 26
the conservation of his	honesty	. And nothing was there	6, 269/ 35
men of wit and	honesty	and some well learned	6, 272/ 18
foolish knave, lost his	honesty	and his soul, too	6, 276/ 4
for his own worldly	honesty	, and for the more	6, 279/ 21
which man for his	honesty	we forbore to meddle	6, 329/ 10
close keeping thereof his	honesty	commonly and often time	6, 351/ 10
there may peradventure such	honesty	be joined with such	6, 417/ 20
under the cloak of	honey	. As this man that	6, 399/ 31
so highly touching the	honor	of God and weal	6, 7/ 7
Aegypto," and "Soli deo	honor	et gloria" (Only to	6, 38/ 16
Only to God be	honor	and glory), and "Maledictus	6, 38/ 17
holy cross had in	honor	and reverent remembrance; where	6, 38/ 36
token to remain in	honor	among such as loved	6, 39/ 4
Jesus be had in	honor	and reverence or not	6, 39/ 27
reverenced and had in	honor	, then since that name	6, 39/ 32
heretics if they give	honor	to the name of	6, 40/ 1
holy works unto God's	honor	wrought with the body	6, 44/ 3
dance too, to God's	honor	, and blamed his foolish	6, 44/ 10
word that signifieth the	honor	and service only pertaining	6, 45/ 29
false paynim, nor with	honor	and service done as	6, 45/ 31
it further to the	honor	of the person that	6, 45/ 36
image there is none	honor	withdrawn neither from God	6, 46/ 1
great king, hath much	honor	done him, to whom	6, 46/ 4
to whom doth that	honor	redound, to the ambassador	6, 46/ 4
the zeal of God's	honor	himself, as though God	6, 48/ 17
to whom only all	honor	and glory is to	6, 48/ 18

dishonored in that some	honor	is done to his	6, 48/ 19
themselves. For if all	honor	were so to be	6, 48/ 21
then God's precept of	honor	to be given to	6, 48/ 23
servants; and therefore, the	honor	that is done to	6, 48/ 30
redoundeth principally to the	honor	of their master, like	6, 48/ 31
like wise whoso doth	honor	his holy saints for	6, 49/ 3
for his sake, doth	honor	himself. Except these heretics	6, 49/ 4
wroth to have any	honor	done to any other	6, 49/ 6
be partners of his	honor	, that he promiseth his	6, 49/ 9
the image for the	honor	of the person whom	6, 56/ 16
place, but for the	honor	of that saint whom	6, 61/ 7
reverence to saints, or	honor	to their images, but	6, 73/ 12
withdraw his thanks and	honor	because of his familiar	6, 81/ 26
so highly touching the	honor	of God and weal	6, 84/ 10
so highly touching the	honor	of God and health	6, 85/ 4
say that all the	honor	given to saints redoundeth	6, 97/ 21
to any creature like	honor	as to himself. For	6, 97/ 24
any other creature like	honor	as to himself. And	6, 97/ 26
third, "latría," the veneration,	honor	, and adoration that creatures	6, 97/ 33
sometimes. For what reverent	honor	is there daily done	6, 98/ 12
other, and from the	honor	of himself to his	6, 100/ 26
their images, and do	honor	to their relics, and	6, 112/ 1
a withdrawing of the	honor	due to himself, and	6, 112/ 5
But by the great	honor	done unto saints, God	6, 112/ 21
servants have so much	honor	for his sake. And	6, 112/ 23
in effect, in the	honor	of God and God's	6, 139/ 4
folks serve him and	honor	and hang upon him	6, 140/ 16
to be had in	honor	in Christ's church, since	6, 185/ 17
so highly touching the	honor	or dishonor of God	6, 189/ 2
instead of faith and	honor	done to God. "And	6, 189/ 3
for them that devoutly	honor	him, but hath less	6, 211/ 35
saints partners of that	honor	, and at the Day	6, 214/ 32
his saints had in	honor	and prayed unto, that	6, 215/ 16
of Christ hath in	honor	and veneration for saints	6, 219/ 31
deceived as to give	honor	to the devil instead	6, 220/ 20
so nearly touching his	honor	and worship, either truly	6, 221/ 4
the church for God's	honor	(which kind of truth	6, 221/ 8
shrined and had in	honor	. "For whereas ye would	6, 221/ 16
one thing concerning God's	honor	or man's soul, it	6, 224/ 13
saints they had in	honor	, as patriarchs and prophets	6, 224/ 26
as I said, in	honor	, and their relics in	6, 225/ 1
old prophets, with whose	honor	he was well content	6, 225/ 13
have them had in	honor	and reverence he declared	6, 225/ 17
also be had in	honor	, yet can neither he	6, 226/ 11

on the other side	honor	them with such superstitious	6, 229/ 18
images also with like	honor	as they do God	6, 230/ 2
that is the special	honor	due to God, stood	6, 230/ 26
of holy relics and	honor	of saints images --	6, 236/ 26
soul nor no more	honor	taken from God than	6, 239/ 6
keepeth them from the	honor	of any miracles doing	6, 244/ 1
not only suffer his	honor	and right faith and	6, 245/ 9
world getteth him great	honor	before God, and the	6, 283/ 31
holy orders in high	honor	. Then find we that	6, 300/ 29
God should lose his	honor	and reverence and be	6, 335/ 36
use it to God's	honor	and merit of his	6, 341/ 24
we do the image	honor	and reverence, yet for	6, 357/ 3
reverence, yet for divine	honor	and service only done	6, 357/ 3
nor service than divine	honor	and service called "latria	6, 358/ 27
great devotion used in	honor	of God, our Lady	6, 359/ 9
that by the great	honor	that he did to	6, 359/ 10
them; and also great	honor	and reverence used unto	6, 359/ 11
cast out, all their	honor	and men's devotion toward	6, 367/ 30
could neither abide the	honor	of our blessed Lady	6, 367/ 32
much regard as the	honor	of God and increasing	6, 408/ 22
of the Mass, and	honor	that ought to be	6, 425/ 34
God, and to the	honor	of those holy saints	6, 432/ 6
time virtue had in	honor	, fasting, prayer, and alms	6, 433/ 23
thereof ever had in	honor	and reverence, and their	6, 434/ 28
they shall have their	honorable	seats, and sit with	6, 49/ 11
and have here a	honorable	remembrance, for that she	6, 49/ 14
father and mother right	honorable	and rich, sore abashed	6, 93/ 33
at last before folk	honorable	and few reasoned withal	6, 125/ 10
once deny in an	honorable	presence. "But I heard	6, 257/ 23
it happened) with a	honorable	prelate at such time	6, 268/ 26
only to the most	honorable	prelate that I told	6, 272/ 26
other of the king's	honorable	Council, sent thither by	6, 318/ 33
been by a right	honorable	man informed, that there	6, 319/ 1
King's Grace, a great	honorable	estate of this realm	6, 328/ 7
without light or any	honorable	rite used therein. "Item	6, 354/ 18
the reader seem some	honorable	person. Which words else	6, 363/ 23
torments. And old, ancient,	honorable	men, those fierce heretics	6, 370/ 38
the presence of right	honorable	, virtuous, and very cunning	6, 379/ 5
heresy unto the most	honorable	prelate of this realm	6, 416/ 30
doubt but, as a	honorable	prelate of this realm	6, 430/ 3
other godly people have	honorably	garnished many pieces thereof	6, 50/ 33
them all cheer and	honorably	treat them all, or	6, 219/ 5
but both the saint	honored	in his image and	6, 46/ 2
whom he will have	honored	in that place, or	6, 61/ 7

holy saints sought and	honored	in, yet now this	6, 99/ 3
himself the more highly	honored	, in that his servants	6, 112/ 22
he will have him	honored	and had for hallowed	6, 220/ 26
bones were not there	honored	for holy relics? "Nor	6, 225/ 10
saints that the church	honoreth	were good men or	6, 199/ 12
a song of Robin	Hood	. And some would, as	6, 335/ 31
two faces in one	hood	. I never saw any	6, 399/ 20
unshod and mar his	hoof	, than to shoe him	6, 226/ 32
of the faith and	hope	that we have, yet	6, 23/ 6
that is in faith,	hope	and charity of heart	6, 43/ 26
do to God, with	hope	of their help from	6, 99/ 6
their pilgrimages their full	hope	and whole trust that	6, 99/ 14
in the sweetness of	hope	, whereby we feel in	6, 106/ 21
and then, with good	hope	that grace should guide	6, 159/ 30
God's commination and overmuch	hope	and boldness of God's	6, 252/ 31
may percase favor, hatred,	hope	, or dread, pity, cruelty	6, 262/ 19
that did they in	hope	that God shall send	6, 279/ 14
never can conceive good	hope	of his amendment all	6, 279/ 16
of his heart, and	hope	that he should be	6, 279/ 32
that for a false	hope	of his own estimation	6, 280/ 7
join therewith a marvelous	hope	of that which after	6, 327/ 7
as God, nor the	hope	of our health to	6, 356/ 33
in God's promises and	hope	to be saved thereby	6, 380/ 4
do it not without	hope	and charity and other	6, 382/ 35
faith hath always good	hope	and charity with it	6, 383/ 1
faith hath always good	hope	with it, that seemeth	6, 383/ 11
he hath an evil	hope	and a damnable. Now	6, 383/ 14
men which, by the	hope	and boldness of their	6, 386/ 12
God whereby Christian men	hope	to come to heaven	6, 387/ 29
in God's promises nor	hope	or look for heaven	6, 387/ 31
into trust, confidence, and	hope	, and would have it	6, 388/ 14
trust and a faithful	hope	that we have in	6, 388/ 16
betokeneth not belief, but	hope	and trust, and so	6, 388/ 20
faith were nothing but	hope	, whereas every man wotteth	6, 388/ 25
wotteth that faith and	hope	be two distinct virtues	6, 388/ 26
distinct virtues, and that	hope	is not faith but	6, 388/ 26
in him that hath	hope	. For no man can	6, 388/ 27
For no man can	hope	for heaven if he	6, 388/ 27
fall far from all	hope	thereof. And if these	6, 388/ 29
they must say that	hope	alone is sufficient. And	6, 388/ 32
they do now. For	hope	without charity will but	6, 388/ 34
damnable sect of Luther,	hope	and gape always for	6, 399/ 13
in them. But they	hope	that by this means	6, 405/ 21
to tumble through the	hope	of the holiness that	6, 423/ 14

a victory which he	hoped	to have in the	6, 326/ 31
true. For he that	hopeth	that by faith alone	6, 383/ 12
to put out his	horns	and show himself. For	6, 123/ 4
where a good fellow's	horse	so fell in halting	6, 91/ 24
lustily that his master's	horse	with four feet could	6, 91/ 29
as halting as his	horse	, and as holy too	6, 92/ 3
priest for his halting	horse	, if I find a	6, 92/ 4
forth like a headstrong	horse	that all the world	6, 123/ 23
but is there any	horse	or any ass that	6, 131/ 10
cart to draw the	horse	. "Well," quoth I, "we	6, 133/ 11
the cart draw the	horse	or the horse the	6, 133/ 12
the horse or the	horse	the cart. Or whether	6, 133/ 13
cart, which is the	horse	. "First," quoth I, "tell	6, 133/ 14
would always make four	horse	." "Tut," quoth he, "this	6, 168/ 30
kind. But geese and	horse	be of diverse." "Well	6, 168/ 32
is neither goose nor	horse	seeth well that there	6, 168/ 33
and must let our	horse	rather run unshod and	6, 226/ 31
she should provide a	horse	for an evil husband	6, 227/ 15
an image of a	horse	and a horse indeed	6, 232/ 1
a horse and a	horse	indeed. And then appeareth	6, 232/ 2
the help of our	horse	." "Well then," quoth he	6, 232/ 36
But as for your	horse	is a thing wherein	6, 233/ 7
his disciples. And the	horse	he set not so	6, 233/ 23
of a poor man's	horse	. But as for your	6, 233/ 28
enough for men and	horse	both, there had gone	6, 274/ 13
gone of late a	horse	or two, and that	6, 274/ 13
snow, the print of	horse	feet and of men's	6, 274/ 18
the print of the	horse	feet all this way	6, 274/ 23
be none otherwise but	horse	hath gone here. If	6, 274/ 24
not proved that any	horse	had gone there, for	6, 274/ 26
may be the better	horse	or not, or whether	6, 274/ 28
be sure that any	horse	went here? For I	6, 275/ 5
none otherwise but that	horse	have of late gone	6, 275/ 12
to wait on a	horse	than on a dog	6, 302/ 3
as who stole a	horse	." "Surely," said the lords	6, 321/ 19
one to you, a	horse	mill and a mill	6, 324/ 23
mill and a mill	horse	, drink ere ye go	6, 324/ 23
to take away another's	horse	, how may they without	6, 415/ 24
vile office as his	horse-keeper	." "That is," quoth he	6, 301/ 35
Loy we make a	horse-leech	, and must let our	6, 226/ 31
must let all our	horses	blood with a knife	6, 227/ 2
finding of the canon's	horses	." "Nay," quoth he, "all	6, 235/ 7
which went here had	horseshoes	in their hands made	6, 275/ 6
all the prints of	horseshoes	in the ground." And	6, 275/ 15

in the ground with	horseshoes	held in their hands	6, 276/ 1
the men print the	horseshoes	in the highway, though	6, 276/ 18
the people with a	host	unconsecrated, and all the	6, 87/ 17
hair that conveyed the	host	from the paten of	6, 87/ 18
delivering him to the	host	after that himself had	6, 104/ 20
and left with the	host	the two groats of	6, 104/ 22
two Testaments, promised the	host	besides, that whatsoever the	6, 104/ 22
besides, that whatsoever the	host	would bestow upon him	6, 104/ 23
if we worship a	host	in the Mass which	6, 223/ 12
people do worship a	host	unconsecrated, mistaking it through	6, 239/ 7
sufferance of an unconsecrated	host	, whereof ye put the	6, 245/ 3
false." "Item, that the	host	in the Mass is	6, 353/ 30
in love of his	host's	daughter, and that he	6, 371/ 21
take the matter more	hot	, save for burning of	6, 37/ 28
till it wax too	hot	. For I have such	6, 84/ 30
have one bear him	hot	on a fire at	6, 271/ 4
printer lightly be so	hot	to put any Bible	6, 331/ 22
these beasts were more	hot	and more busy than	6, 373/ 9
as fervent, their devotion	hotter	, their number far greater	6, 171/ 31
quothe he, "not one	hour	. For he seeth that	6, 135/ 23
laid up within one	hour	. And how long that	6, 222/ 27
spite undone but from	hour	to hour imbruing their	6, 372/ 12
but from hour to	hour	imbruing their hands in	6, 372/ 12
say, when they prove	hourly	by their own experience	6, 404/ 10
unto you, days and	hours	, as ye may spare	6, 25/ 10
bound thereto at all	hours	and all places. But	6, 139/ 12
you in your own	house	. But so much am	6, 26/ 4
domus orationis vocabitur" (My	house	shall be called a	6, 59/ 26
shall be called a	house	of prayer). "Now maketh	6, 59/ 26
pleasure in your own	house	; but I would think	6, 67/ 24
the ridge of the	house	roof." The Fifteenth Chapter	6, 90/ 37
years wrought in the	house	of a right worshipful	6, 93/ 5
protector eorum est" (The	house	of Israel hath put	6, 96/ 31
and dispose to the	house	of Israel, and the	6, 142/ 16
of Israel, and the	house	of Juda, a new	6, 142/ 17
our Savior to the	house	of Israel and the	6, 142/ 21
of Israel and the	house	of Juda, to whom	6, 142/ 22
are perished of the	house	of Israel." And also	6, 142/ 25
one mind in the	house	of God) -- that	6, 191/ 22
five hundred in one	house	, scantly would there four	6, 300/ 28
a priest in his	house	to wait upon his	6, 301/ 33
in a secular man's	house	, which should not need	6, 302/ 24
ministration forbore their own	house	and the company of	6, 312/ 14
English Bibles in his	house	. Wherein they never found	6, 317/ 30

his person and his	house	. "And where is he	6, 328/ 26
was in his own	house	suddenly stricken and slain	6, 329/ 22
reverently read in his	house	. But though it were	6, 342/ 12
and all the whole	house	to new torments, to	6, 371/ 25
many a good religious	house	; spoiled, maimed, and slain	6, 412/ 18
and well governed his	household	. By these words doth	6, 303/ 30
had governed his own	household	; because he that had	6, 306/ 5
had wife, govern a	household	better than many that	6, 306/ 11
happen unto any honest	householder	to be by his	6, 342/ 11
that of the Holy	Housel	, the Sacrament of the	6, 148/ 9
divers times she was	houseled	in sight of the	6, 87/ 16
sung, and their people	houseled	, as well appeareth, not	6, 190/ 20
men should never be	houseled	but once in their	6, 354/ 19
many right mean men's	houses	. And yet among all	6, 51/ 10
in woods or secret	houses	. They used also the	6, 190/ 16
nor live in laymen's	houses	, by reason whereof there	6, 302/ 35
of women in their	houses	. " "Nay, by our Lady	6, 303/ 3
have been in their	houses	, that a man could	6, 342/ 23
that seem a honest	housewife	at home hath help	6, 100/ 8
miscasting of some good	housewife's	keys, God hath, I	6, 81/ 16
read and advised than	hoverly	heard and passed over	6, 21/ 29
inestimable, doth damn so	huge	a number of people	6, 402/ 21
not always whispered in	hugger-mugger	. And therefore he bound	6, 202/ 33
these heretics teach in	hugger-mugger	against the faith that	6, 420/ 8
Martine for his incredible	humanity	and bounty, answered in	6, 364/ 4
of worldly worship, chaste,	humble	, and charitable, free and	6, 28/ 14
our body the most	humble	and lowly reverence that	6, 230/ 30
penance is confession and	humble	acknowledging of the fault	6, 278/ 7
among sinful men, whose	humble	confession and meek amendment	6, 283/ 25
use it reverently with	humble	heart and lowly mind	6, 341/ 18
it, then, that Duke	Humfrey	of Gloucester, a great	6, 86/ 18
as that noble Duke	Humfrey	wisely found out the	6, 88/ 17
ever kept man in	humility	, straining him with the	6, 166/ 11
Were that a good	humility	, to be obedient more	6, 167/ 20
we then call it	humility	so to captive and	6, 167/ 34
ye see the incredible	humility	and lowly mind of	6, 364/ 30
him into penance and	humility	, and make him run	6, 401/ 11
preserved uncorrupted this fifteen	hundred	year, fresh and well	6, 39/ 8
should." "What if a	hundred	would," quoth I, "that	6, 68/ 19
every year this two	hundred	year till within this	6, 84/ 18
year ago or fourteen	hundred	year ago nowadays. For	6, 90/ 9
thousand year or fourteen	hundred	year, and yet more	6, 90/ 29
that four or five	hundred	year ago, the image	6, 222/ 30
than upon almost a	hundred	good folk that never	6, 283/ 23

have all this fifteen	hundred	year misreported the Gospel	6, 290/ 34
a monastery of five	hundred	in one house, scanty	6, 300/ 28
special commandment this fifteen	hundred	year, till now that	6, 304/ 7
Christ's church, so many	hundred	years bygone and continued	6, 305/ 13
Christian people this fifteen	hundred	year. Now, as I	6, 305/ 30
God hath this fifteen	hundred	year so taught his	6, 308/ 5
seen," quoth one, "a	hundred	?" "Nay," quoth he, "not	6, 323/ 12
quoth he, "not a	hundred	." "Have ye seen four	6, 323/ 13
the harm that a	hundred	heretics would fall in	6, 340/ 21
Christian people this fifteen	hundred	year, confirmed. And therefore	6, 346/ 31
church in so many	hundred	years, never none had	6, 350/ 24
time of so many	hundred	years. Howbeit he goeth	6, 352/ 1
were born within one	hundred	year past and are	6, 365/ 17
hath believed this fifteen	hundred	year. Now what constancy	6, 365/ 20
continued by so many	hundred	years, he set utterly	6, 367/ 16
care not for a	hundred	Cyprians, I care not	6, 367/ 21
child, asking first a	hundred	ducats, then fifty, then	6, 371/ 29
time of these fifteen	hundred	years passed, chastity hath	6, 376/ 3
of wheat, nor one	hundred	pound weight thereof, of	6, 397/ 27
hath taught this many	hundred	year. And then to	6, 399/ 25
now continued many a	hundred	year in the great	6, 419/ 16
have continued so many	hundred	years without great harm	6, 425/ 5
Catholic Church so many	hundred	years, and on that	6, 433/ 21
and all this fifteen	hundred	year hath done, and	6, 434/ 23
all their offerings that	hung	about the walls none	6, 228/ 12
to the thief that	hung	on the right side	6, 229/ 21
as though his worship	hung	in our hands and	6, 397/ 13
fasting, praying, preaching, walking,	hunger	, thirst, cold, and heat	6, 106/ 15
as they had no	hunger	to warn them of	6, 139/ 14
he layeth one Richard	Hunne	, showing that the chancellor	6, 16/ 26
he layeth one Richard	Hunne	, showing that the chancellor	6, 316/ 30
the sleeve that killed	Hunne	, for Richard Hunne was	6, 319/ 3
killed Hunne, for Richard	Hunne	was his name whom	6, 319/ 3
sleeve that killed Richard	Hunne	, and that he did	6, 319/ 11
they perceived well that	Hunne	did never hang himself	6, 319/ 25
friend of his, that	Hunne	had never been accused	6, 319/ 29
the sleeve that killed	Hunne	. Have ye brought him	6, 320/ 19
tell who killed Richard	Hunne	?" "Forsooth," quoth he, "and	6, 321/ 2
well tell who killed	Hunne	, as who stole a	6, 321/ 19
and proved that Richard	Hunne	had not hanged himself	6, 321/ 34
own mouth, that if	Hunne	had not sued the	6, 324/ 11
said indeed, that if	Hunne	had not been accused	6, 324/ 16
all this, considering that	Hunne	was (as they that	6, 326/ 28
seven years after that	Hunne	was thus hanged and	6, 328/ 2

other he named Richard	Hunne	. Whereof we somewhat marveled	6, 328/ 18
what man was that	Hunne	that he spoke of	6, 328/ 25
we long after that	Hunne	had haunted heretics" lectures	6, 328/ 30
me very clear that	Hunne	was himself not clear	6, 329/ 26
his English Bible, though	Hunne	were himself a heretic	6, 329/ 32
occasion to talk of	Hunne	, of whom we talked	6, 330/ 4
perceiving what opinion that	Hunne	was of. For surely	6, 330/ 8
at length indicted of	Hunne's	death, and was a	6, 325/ 3
years and terms called	Hunne's	case. Which when he	6, 326/ 34
countries they go on	hunting	commonly on Good Friday	6, 235/ 35
else might hap to	hurt	while he were mistaken	6, 22/ 12
his great pain and	hurt	. "Another cause is," quoth	6, 110/ 9
to follow their own	hurt	and ours too. As	6, 140/ 1
thing nothing able to	hurt	our principal matter, let	6, 219/ 28
happened, yet it nothing	hurt	the souls of them	6, 223/ 11
thing for any great	hurt	in the man. For	6, 257/ 28
the bear-baiting." Howbeit the	hurt	was not therein being	6, 258/ 11
I am loath to	hurt	anybody." And thereupon he	6, 270/ 21
man nor woman take	hurt	in holy scripture. Now	6, 336/ 13
in English was none	hurt	. And in that they	6, 340/ 32
profit unto their own	hurt	and harm. And thus	6, 344/ 9
none evil works can	hurt	us. And so he	6, 390/ 10
worse." "And what hath	hurt	it, good father?" quoth	6, 413/ 8
Why hath the steeple	hurt	the haven, good father	6, 413/ 12
of worldly substance, bodily	hurt	, and perdition of men's	6, 415/ 20
is your better and	hurteth	you not. Thus were	6, 129/ 21
the far passing spiritual	hurts	that they do to	6, 430/ 17
horse for an evil	husband	to ride to the	6, 227/ 15
frowardness? She said her	husband	was so wayward that	6, 258/ 21
God as wayward a	husband	as ye spoke of	6, 258/ 32
man unreprouable and the	husband	of one wife). And	6, 303/ 28
priesthood, should be the	husband	of one wife. Meaning	6, 304/ 24
bishop must be the	husband	of one wife. Which	6, 305/ 23
if he be the	husband	of ten wives. For	6, 305/ 24
ten wives. For the	husband	of ten wives were	6, 305/ 24
ten wives were the	husband	of one, as the	6, 305/ 25
bishop must be the	husband	of one wife, so	6, 306/ 24
the wife of one	husband	. Now set these two	6, 306/ 27
the one, and one	husband	in the other; if	6, 306/ 29
had more than one	husband	, but a widow that	6, 307/ 1
that had had one	husband	, as though Saint Paul	6, 307/ 2
as never had no	husband	at all. Were not	6, 307/ 4
as had had one	husband	, meant thereby such one	6, 307/ 7
good man and the	husband	of one wife, meant	6, 307/ 10

one wife" and "one	husband	, " was not by Saint	6, 307/ 16
should have had one	husband	at the least, then	6, 307/ 19
at once, and one	husband	at once, then did	6, 307/ 23
hath had but one	husband	at once" -- as	6, 307/ 33
good wife keepeth her	husband	from her maids, so	6, 309/ 24
parson's wife keepeth her	husband	from all the wives	6, 309/ 25
her gossip of her	husband's	frowardness? She said her	6, 258/ 21
in which the good	husbandman	went forth to sow	6, 193/ 23
sorts of religious folk,	husbandmen	and gentlemen." % "Indeed," quoth	6, 264/ 22
uncumber them of their	husbands	. Long work were it	6, 227/ 19
uncumber them of their	husbands	, somewhat is it indeed	6, 232/ 30
uncumber them of their	husbands	. Yet can neither the	6, 235/ 3
be uncumbered if their	husbands	change their cumbrous conditions	6, 235/ 15
own, and so their	husbands	safe enough." "Nay, nay	6, 235/ 19
wives might have two	husbands	at once." "In faith	6, 307/ 34
the sight of their	husbands	, slew the children in	6, 370/ 32
the sight of their	husbands	and the maidens in	6, 371/ 15
and his wife, frere	Huskin	and his wife, priest	6, 434/ 15
there taught by Iohan	Husse	and other, he was	6, 315/ 5
of Luther and Wycliff,	Husse	and Zwingli, and such	6, 379/ 14
another, as holy Saint	Hyerom	testifieth, forasmuch as in	6, 315/ 26
What say we of	Hymeneus	and Alexander, of whom	6, 429/ 19
have, quoth he, betaken	Hymeneus	and Alexander to the	6, 429/ 22
unto the Corinthians also, "	Hymineum	et Alexandrum tradidi Satanae	6, 429/ 20
among learned men called	hyperbole	, for the more vehement	6, 384/ 11
an impossible excess and	hyperbole	; in the other is	6, 384/ 29
way of excess and	hyperbole	to declare the vehemence	6, 385/ 24
the lord; the second, "	hyperdulia	, " that a man doth	6, 97/ 30
heart, not in the	hypocrisy	and ostentation of outward	6, 43/ 27
holy whoreson halt in	hypocrisy	, I shall not fail	6, 92/ 5
off their visors of	hypocrisy	and show themselves at	6, 426/ 21
well, so proud a	hypocrite	, and therewith so foolish	6, 280/ 6
false heretic and feigning	hypocrite	teaching us the contrary	6, 422/ 2
If some prove stark	hypocrites	whom the world would	6, 91/ 18
had found any for	hypocrites	, albeit it might be	6, 224/ 28
such evil persons or	hypocrites	as construed the scriptures	6, 244/ 31
holy we call them	hypocrites	. If they keep few	6, 296/ 16
as do these foolish	hypocrites	, which rather than they	6, 398/ 4
soever they look. And	hypocrites	must they needs be	6, 421/ 27
perceived and taken for	hypocrites	, as they be. "But	6, 423/ 18
between them out of	Hyppona	in Affrike, unto Saint	6, 55/ 16
the forbearing of every	idle	word? What a hard	6, 105/ 32
we shall of every	idle	word give account at	6, 105/ 35
saith, could never be	idle	, as the fire must	6, 382/ 29

that faith cannot be	idle	but it must needs	6, 384/ 25
that faith cannot be	idle	from the working of	6, 385/ 35
besides this not only	idle	without that business of	6, 386/ 6
pilgrimages, roiling about in	idleness	with the riot, reveling	6, 226/ 23
would say we were	idly	occupied to labor to	6, 309/ 8
to any image and	idol	of any false paynim	6, 45/ 30
the priests of the	idol	Bell in the old	6, 89/ 2
idolatry and worshipped the	idol	Baal so far forth	6, 198/ 27
be eaten by the	idol	Bel. And when the	6, 240/ 34
the priests of the	idol	Sybeles. "Long would it	6, 360/ 17
restrain, and destroy his	idol	Antichrist, with the Spirit	6, 435/ 14
written, "Nolite converti ad	idola	neque deos conflatis faciatis	6, 45/ 25
were a good old	idolater	that never had heard	6, 134/ 2
suppose that this old	idolater	were thoroughly persuaded in	6, 134/ 25
much less our old	idolater	without Creed) should so	6, 137/ 20
whom they take for	idolaters	. And where they teach	6, 191/ 6
they were all open	idolaters	and in a misbelief	6, 200/ 27
men if they were	idolaters	and pursued your part	6, 209/ 14
other part be not	idolaters	, nor the opinion of	6, 209/ 16
severed the flock of	idolaters	that it might well	6, 220/ 12
then were we great	idolaters	not in our worship	6, 230/ 27
world among infidels and	idolaters	besides? Why did any	6, 253/ 15
very paynims and pagans,	idolaters	, kept their chastity vowed	6, 375/ 16
set our hearts upon	idolatry	by the worshipping of	6, 8/ 1
worship of images were	idolatry	, then the church believing	6, 8/ 11
of images to be	idolatry	, and the bad sort	6, 12/ 29
Jews, people prone to	idolatry	-- and yet not	6, 38/ 31
seemeth to smell of	idolatry	when we go on	6, 52/ 11
the people forward to	idolatry	-- then would not	6, 54/ 28
that it smelleth of	idolatry	to visit this place	6, 54/ 32
advancement of misbelief and	idolatry	, in setting men's hearts	6, 62/ 9
belief of God into	idolatry	and worship of mamnets	6, 72/ 25
of them that with	idolatry	had deserved to be	6, 76/ 27
set our hearts upon	idolatry	by the worshipping of	6, 94/ 12
the next door to	idolatry	, when men have their	6, 100/ 20
to be virtue, and	idolatry	to be the right	6, 110/ 18
worship of images were	idolatry	then the church, believing	6, 110/ 26
odious and taken as	idolatry	, were not this opinion	6, 112/ 6
well done and not	idolatry	. But by the great	6, 112/ 21
reputed of God for	idolatry	. For answer whereof, when	6, 120/ 33
erroneous opinion and plain	idolatry	, it followeth of necessity	6, 121/ 8
always damnable and plain	idolatry	." "Very truth," quoth he	6, 171/ 7
many reckon it --	idolatry	, then is it yet	6, 171/ 11
forbidden and held for	idolatry	, the one part did	6, 171/ 23

from infidelity and from	idolatry	-- which was the	6, 177/ 14
and make them seem	idolatry	, which we deferred before	6, 185/ 25
fall to superstition and	idolatry	instead of faith and	6, 189/ 3
Israel were fallen to	idolatry	and worshipped the idol	6, 198/ 27
erroneous and as plain	idolatry	as was the worshipping	6, 199/ 37
of images to be	idolatry	, and the bad sort	6, 207/ 21
to saints to be	idolatry	. And on the other	6, 208/ 11
quoeth I, "that do	idolatry	indeed, though it be	6, 208/ 21
Wherefore, if that be	idolatry	, then the church of	6, 208/ 25
long in so damnable	idolatry	, as this were if	6, 210/ 3
worship of images for	idolatry	. And it so taken	6, 211/ 3
nor never so suffer	idolatry	among the Jews but	6, 220/ 10
that Samary, falling to	idolatry	, the right synagogue of	6, 220/ 14
delusion of our superstitious	idolatry	, than so to like	6, 229/ 28
points do sound to	idolatry	. The third is the	6, 230/ 4
much in peril of	idolatry	in our courtesy used	6, 230/ 21
avoided the peril of	idolatry	for that first point	6, 230/ 35
so much peril of	idolatry	among the people for	6, 232/ 23
say, the people do	idolatry	in that ye say	6, 237/ 4
worship can be none	idolatry	, but must needs be	6, 239/ 20
with wicked heresies and	idolatry	; then hath not God	6, 244/ 34
heresies and set forth	idolatry	, then should himself, as	6, 245/ 8
is to wit, the	idols	of false gods --	6, 45/ 6
wit, the images and	idols	only of those paynim	6, 45/ 12
vobis" (Turn not to	idols	, nor make not for	6, 45/ 26
and assistant in the	idols	and mammetts of the	6, 52/ 14
spirits to the old	idols	of the paynims. "It	6, 57/ 14
to the worship of	idols	, as now do Christian	6, 73/ 10
ourselves, our mammetts and	idols	and very false gods	6, 73/ 17
as in the paynims'	idols	. And after, he showeth	6, 96/ 25
the temples in which	idols	and mammetts were. And	6, 190/ 31
which they take for	idols	, and there they come	6, 191/ 5
themselves, that they worship	idols	. "Well," quoeth he, peradventure	6, 192/ 2
in pieces the false	idols	in sight of the	6, 241/ 3
also to the false	idols	under the name of	6, 375/ 30
that sometimes, percase, the	ignorance	of some judges would	6, 33/ 10
him reverently acknowledge his	ignorance	, lean and cleave to	6, 127/ 34
and confession of his	ignorance	, and binding him to	6, 166/ 12
wherein the people's invincible	ignorance	, with their devout affection	6, 245/ 4
occasion, acknowledging our own	ignorance	where we find a	6, 336/ 9
more bold, the more	ignorant	the more busy, the	6, 335/ 24
man had been all	ill	as a devil, and	6, 282/ 34
realm. And by other	ill	books which he made	6, 315/ 4
neither feel well nor	ill	in body nor soul	6, 373/ 27

and I cannot be	illuded	. "Now," quoth I, "this	6, 161/ 24
those holy cunning men,	illuminated	with the grace of	6, 427/ 16
God's sufferance for the	illusion	of them that with	6, 76/ 26
such places be none	illusions	of damned spirits but	6, 120/ 11
of saints to be	illusions	of the devil. And	6, 211/ 5
shalt carve thee none	image	), and the psalm, "In	6, 38/ 15
be to have the	image	of his blessed body	6, 38/ 35
the king Abgarus the	image	of his own face	6, 39/ 1
holy vernicle, the express	image	also of his blessed	6, 39/ 3
in a vision the	image	of the crucifix but	6, 39/ 19
sight of that blessed	image	which our Lord had	6, 39/ 22
worshipping of the same	image	was taken and brought	6, 39/ 24
name is but an	image	representing his person to	6, 40/ 1
English, and entitled the	Image	of Love, which was	6, 40/ 9
for the lively quick	image	of love and charity	6, 40/ 20
bodily ceremonies, as the	Image	of Love calleth them	6, 44/ 23
may the most rude	image	and most simply wrought	6, 44/ 27
nor grave thee none	image	). And by all the	6, 44/ 35
would say, "Make none	image	of Christ, nor of	6, 45/ 13
man shall worship any	image	as God. For if	6, 45/ 18
shalt grave thee none	image	), it goeth next before	6, 45/ 23
forbidden to worship any	image	, there is the word	6, 45/ 28
any worship to any	image	and idol of any	6, 45/ 30
may we neither worship	image	of any saint, nor	6, 45/ 32
some reverence to an	image	, not fixing his final	6, 45/ 34
final intent in the	image	, but referring it further	6, 45/ 35
the person that the	image	representeth, since that in	6, 45/ 36
reverence done unto the	image	there is none honor	6, 45/ 37
saint honored in his	image	and God in his	6, 46/ 2
mind, is but an	image	representing the very thing	6, 46/ 18
master himself but an	image	that representeth him. And	6, 46/ 21
imagination, but only an	image	representing to you the	6, 46/ 23
name itself but an	image	representing the name. And	6, 46/ 26
of him by his	image	well wrought and touched	6, 46/ 35
hand, so doth an	image	well workmanly wrought better	6, 47/ 6
set naught by his	image	painted or carved that	6, 47/ 13
as doth a blessed	image	of the crucifix, neither	6, 47/ 17
he delighteth in his	image	or anything of his	6, 47/ 24
would dishonestly handle an	image	made in remembrance of	6, 47/ 26
the holy crucifix, an	image	made in remembrance of	6, 47/ 29
south door, at one	image	of our Lady than	6, 52/ 19
and confidence in the	image	self and not in	6, 52/ 21
other, and the one	image	no more like her	6, 52/ 23
to be used, none	image	offered unto, nor worship	6, 53/ 21

to stand at this	image	or that image, and	6, 55/ 2
this image or that	image	, and that by men's	6, 55/ 3
the place or the	image	itself, taking that for	6, 55/ 4
do reverence to the	image	for the honor of	6, 56/ 16
man delighteth in the	image	and remembrance of his	6, 56/ 18
and that place, this	image	and that image, we	6, 56/ 32
this image and that	image	, we seem to reckon	6, 56/ 33
to the place or	image	where the pilgrimage is	6, 59/ 32
they saw before an	image	of the crucifix a	6, 78/ 22
and laid before the	image	of our blessed Lady	6, 93/ 21
As weening that one	image	more of power than	6, 99/ 18
their trust in the	image	self. And the people	6, 99/ 20
the setting an old	image	in a new tabernacle	6, 222/ 6
the back of the	image	being all painted over	6, 222/ 7
lain unknown in that	image	, God wot how long	6, 222/ 10
And how long that	image	had stood in that	6, 222/ 28
hundred year ago, the	image	was hidden when the	6, 222/ 31
therein. And after, the	image	found and set up	6, 222/ 32
is so strange. His	image	is on his day	6, 227/ 24
pleasant savor upon his	image	. But and it happen	6, 227/ 26
no Christian man to	image	or saint either. And	6, 230/ 34
they thought that the	image	at Walsingham were our	6, 231/ 20
Lady herself were that	image	. Then if in like	6, 231/ 22
they thought that the	image	at Ipswich were our	6, 231/ 22
Lady herself were that	image	at Ipswich, then must	6, 231/ 24
reason suppose that the	image	of Ipswich were the	6, 231/ 27
Ipswich were the selfsame	image	that is at Walsingham	6, 231/ 28
will also call an	image	an image, and she	6, 231/ 32
call an image an	image	, and she will tell	6, 231/ 32
a difference between an	image	of a horse and	6, 232/ 1
speech to call the	image	of our Lady, our	6, 232/ 4
none other in that	image	but our Lady's image	6, 232/ 6
image but our Lady's	image	, howsoever she call it	6, 232/ 7
our Lady for that	image	nor that image for	6, 232/ 8
that image nor that	image	for our Lady, as	6, 232/ 8
will name you none	image	but our Lady that	6, 232/ 18
they then that the	image	that hangeth thereon is	6, 237/ 9
is wrought into an	image	or a candle by	6, 353/ 4
is to wit, none	image	to be worshipped as	6, 356/ 33
be set upon the	image	, nor to look that	6, 356/ 34
to look that the	image	shall be he which	6, 356/ 34
but we worship the	image	, and reverence, and well	6, 357/ 1
the thing that the	image	representeth. And yet though	6, 357/ 2
though we do the	image	honor and reverence, yet	6, 357/ 3

may do, neither to	image	nor any creature in	6, 357/ 5
to express all-thing in	imagery	. And now likewise as	6, 47/ 3
in scripture forbidden such	imagery	, and that under great	6, 96/ 18
veneration and worship of	images	and relics, praying to	6, 3/ 6
preaching against pilgrimages and	images	and prayers made to	6, 5/ 12
to saints, worshipping of	images	, and going on pilgrimages	6, 5/ 17
by the worshipping of	images	instead of God. The	6, 8/ 2
if the worship of	images	were idolatry, then the	6, 8/ 11
which heretics allege against	images	, or any point of	6, 8/ 31
for holding opinion against	images	. Whereof the author proveth	6, 12/ 18
believe the worship of	images	to be idolatry, and	6, 12/ 29
the heresies holding against	images	; and recapitulating somewhat briefly	6, 12/ 34
against the worship of	images	, and praying to saints	6, 13/ 5
in the worship of	images	by the consent of	6, 13/ 23
preaching against pilgrimages and	images	and prayers made to	6, 35/ 15
no worship to any	images	, nor pray to any	6, 37/ 18
against the worshipping of	images	, praying to saints, and	6, 38/ 12
priests then had the	images	of the angel cherubim	6, 38/ 32
no place to forbid	images	among his Christian flock	6, 38/ 33
another manner mind toward	images	than have these heretics	6, 39/ 12
these carved and painted	images	, giving them little praise	6, 40/ 13
showeth full well that	images	be but laymen's books	6, 40/ 16
let all such dead	images	pass, and labor only	6, 40/ 19
the book of the	images	of love, as I	6, 42/ 3
and costly ornaments, fair	images	, goodly song, fleshly fasting	6, 43/ 28
Now as for the	images	which ye call one	6, 44/ 20
Law. But as for	images	, the book adviseth men	6, 44/ 24
the truth, as for	images	, they be no shadows	6, 44/ 30
should forbid utterly any	images	to be made, for	6, 45/ 2
in the Temple the	images	of cherubim. But it	6, 45/ 3
prohibited to make such	images	as the Egyptians and	6, 45/ 5
words well appear what	images	were in that psalm	6, 45/ 11
is to wit, the	images	and idols only of	6, 45/ 12
where they say that	images	be but laymen's books	6, 46/ 10
or spoken be but	images	representing the things that	6, 46/ 15
no natural signs or	images	but only made by	6, 46/ 28
signify such thing, whereas	images	painted, graven, or carved	6, 46/ 29
or written be but	images	, if ye set aught	6, 47/ 11
they speak not against	images	for any furtherance of	6, 47/ 19
so sore against the	images	of God and his	6, 47/ 25
to saints, worshipping of	images	, and going on pilgrimages	6, 51/ 22
unto saints or their	images	despite or dishonor, yet	6, 52/ 2
out and carved in	images	. For when we reckon	6, 52/ 17
our affections to the	images	self, and thereto make	6, 52/ 26

offerings, and ween these	images	were the very saints	6, 52/ 27
should ween that the	images	of our Lady were	6, 56/ 14
worship of saints and	images	been allowed, approbate, and	6, 62/ 20
or honor to their	images	, but in doing as	6, 73/ 12
pilgrimages, and worshipping of	images	were well and sufficiently	6, 77/ 13
divers saints or divers	images	, in which methinketh that	6, 77/ 20
be done at those	images	where these pilgrimages be	6, 89/ 28
holy relics, and had	images	in great veneration, and	6, 90/ 11
our days at divers	images	where these pilgrimages be	6, 92/ 30
by the worshipping of	images	instead of God. "But	6, 94/ 12
such as worshippeth those	images	that hath ears and	6, 96/ 22
the worship of our	images	as in the paynims'	6, 96/ 25
put the worshipping of	images	, I am neither so	6, 97/ 34
better than other, the	images	hath it. For they	6, 98/ 2
same to saints and	images	both? If it stand	6, 98/ 4
to saints and their	images	, if in praying, we	6, 98/ 5
done to saints and	images	as to God. And	6, 98/ 9
And this not unto	images	only -- which though	6, 98/ 10
worshipping of saints and	images	men worship neither the	6, 98/ 26
as gods, but the	images	for the saints, and	6, 98/ 27
they. And in the	images	put the people their	6, 98/ 31
fervent affection to the	images	of stone or tree	6, 99/ 11
And plainly take these	images	for the saint's self	6, 99/ 12
And put in these	images	of their pilgrimages their	6, 99/ 13
they trust in the	images	in Christ's stead and	6, 99/ 28
at the leastwise those	images	so that they ween	6, 99/ 29
our hearts by these	images	blinded and set upon	6, 99/ 32
faith in these blind	images	. But the most part	6, 100/ 2
make, that maketh their	images	meetings at these wholesome	6, 100/ 7
us that at these	images	and pilgrimages miracles be	6, 101/ 27
of the worshipping of	images	, or praying to saints	6, 103/ 5
if the worship of	images	were idolatry then the	6, 110/ 25
and to reverence their	images	, and do honor to	6, 112/ 1
prayed unto, relics and	images	to be worshipped, and	6, 112/ 14
above nature at such	images	and pilgrimages, at holy	6, 112/ 18
which heretics allege against	images	, or any point of	6, 116/ 23
unto saints, relics, and	images	, is not erroneous, but	6, 120/ 9
against the worshipping of	images	, and praying to saints	6, 120/ 31
hand, concerning saints' relics,	images	, and pilgrimages, which things	6, 171/ 10
the saints or the	images	either be worse than	6, 171/ 14
the scriptures laid against	images	and pilgrimages and worship	6, 185/ 14
that those things --	images	, I mean, and pilgrimages	6, 185/ 16
question whether worshipping of	images	and relics, praying to	6, 187/ 17
against the worshipping of	images	and relics, and the	6, 188/ 34

believed the worship of	images	to be wrong and	6, 189/ 11
the churches where the	images	be which they take	6, 191/ 5
the same, kneel to	images	as we do, set	6, 191/ 9
for holding opinion against	images	. Whereof the author proveth	6, 198/ 7
those that believe against	images	and whom we now	6, 199/ 8
confirm the worship of	images	, praying to saints, and	6, 199/ 33
any such opinion against	images	and saints, yet cometh	6, 200/ 10
to Baal (if the	images	be Baal) as his	6, 200/ 12
believe the worship of	images	to be idolatry, and	6, 207/ 20
believe the worship of	images	and praying to saints	6, 208/ 11
to church and worship	images	, and all pray to	6, 208/ 24
the heresies holding against	images	, and recapitulating somewhat briefly	6, 209/ 21
these people that believe	images	to be worshipped be	6, 210/ 8
against the worship of	images	, and praying to saints	6, 210/ 31
take the worship of	images	for idolatry. And it	6, 211/ 3
miracles done at the	images	or by invocation of	6, 211/ 5
speak of their relics,	images	, and pilgrimages, as there	6, 211/ 7
and their relics and	images	also be had in	6, 226/ 11
we do to their	images	the same that we	6, 226/ 15
to themselves, taking their	images	for themselves, and so	6, 226/ 16
only, but also their	images	, fellows and matches to	6, 226/ 17
fellows to God and	images	in such wise that	6, 229/ 17
the saints and their	images	also with like honor	6, 230/ 2
that they take the	images	for the things selves	6, 230/ 3
the saints and the	images	be such, ye conclude	6, 230/ 6
kneel to saints and	images	and incense them also	6, 230/ 11
saints only and their	images	, but also to men	6, 230/ 28
the people take the	images	for the saints selves	6, 231/ 1
they take not the	images	for our Lady herself	6, 231/ 16
people for mistaking of	images	, do but devise that	6, 232/ 23
that women have in	images	. Now as touching the	6, 232/ 26
and worshipping relics and	images	, may be done well	6, 235/ 27
and honor of saints	images	-- by which good	6, 236/ 26
say they take the	images	for the saints selves	6, 237/ 5
in the worship of	images	by the consent of	6, 237/ 17
their word break our	images	, as Christ's doctors did	6, 241/ 13
saints, the worship of	images	, reverencing of relics, and	6, 245/ 18
of saints, worshipping of	images	and relics, and going	6, 247/ 28
as for despising of	images	, relics, and pilgrimages, those	6, 269/ 4
any reverence to any	images	. " "By my troth, " quoth	6, 355/ 2
that the worship of	images	hath been ere this	6, 355/ 6
done to saints and	images	that yet did, for	6, 355/ 25
to be done to	images	, would make all their	6, 355/ 32
had broken down the	images	in his church; and	6, 356/ 9

and plainly shown that	images	be to be worshipped	6, 356/ 30
would not suffer the	images	to be worshipped at	6, 357/ 11
how we may worship	images	." "Why," quoth he, "if	6, 357/ 22
to be done unto	images	." "That were very unlikely	6, 357/ 36
do such worship to	images	as is only due	6, 358/ 6
to be withdrawn from	images	but only divine worship	6, 358/ 19
scripture is forbidden from	images	all manner of worship	6, 358/ 29
is it specified that	images	be the books of	6, 359/ 16
reverently to kiss the	images	by which Christ's life	6, 359/ 21
Massyle, that broke the	images	that they speak of	6, 359/ 28
only set at naught	images	, but also leave no	6, 359/ 31
but would have their	images	drawn down, all their	6, 367/ 29
ornaments withdrawn, the holy	images	pulled down and either	6, 370/ 15
all the worshipping of	images	and relics, and praying	6, 425/ 36
that be in this	imaginary	church, of which no	6, 202/ 5
to man's mind and	imagination	, why and with what	6, 40/ 2
the thing framed with	imagination	, and so conceived in	6, 46/ 17
friend your master, the	imagination	that I have of	6, 46/ 20
figure is in mine	imagination	, but only an image	6, 46/ 23
representing to you the	imagination	of my mind. Now	6, 46/ 24
can he find or	imagine	in earth that doth	6, 204/ 23
express, nor heart can	imagine	or conceive -- so	6, 397/ 7
a very foolish falsehood,	imagined	of his own mind	6, 350/ 7
the Apostles. And since	imbecility	and lack of power	6, 212/ 20
from hour to hour	imbruing	their hands in blood	6, 372/ 12
ween that beasts had	immortal	souls as men have	6, 136/ 6
only our souls be	immortal	, and not beasts' also	6, 136/ 11
thereby to deny the	immortality	of our soul. "We	6, 137/ 15
the resurrection nor the	immortality	of the soul." "If	6, 193/ 6
office, can take none	impairing	by the filth of	6, 299/ 19
of renaying Christ by	impatience	of some intolerable torments	6, 414/ 22
himself grudge and be	impatient	and evil content with	6, 216/ 4
temporal sword toward the	impeachment	and resistance of his	6, 414/ 6
no more let or	impediment	in ourselves than was	6, 170/ 15
been a let and	impediment	against the taking of	6, 305/ 8
prove himself obstinate and	impenitent	, the church neither is	6, 271/ 10
and proving himself still	impenitent	?" "Nay," quoth he. "Appeareth	6, 278/ 2
Appeareth not he still	impenitent	," quoth I, "that still	6, 278/ 4
unto penance ought none	impenitent	person to be admitted	6, 279/ 7
vicious, and therewith so	impenitent	and so far from	6, 299/ 15
or him, as things	impertinent	to the point, I	6, 36/ 28
of these parties proved	implieth	the reproof of your	6, 102/ 4
two such things as	imply	contradiction, as one self	6, 70/ 14
other poor men's backs	importunable	burdens, to the bearing	6, 104/ 4

reason would bear the	importunate	mistrust of them that	6, 95/ 19
doth yet of an	importunate	appetite fall for his	6, 110/ 8
set great and sore	impositions	upon them, whereby he	6, 42/ 34
faith. For "sine fide	impossible	est placere Deo" (without	6, 398/ 12
no man to an	impossibility	." "We may," quoth he	6, 117/ 22
if the matter be	impossible	, as it is in	6, 64/ 20
to be false and	impossible	. For in this wise	6, 64/ 35
unknown but also seeming	impossible	, the man of Inde	6, 66/ 8
that seemeth to himself	impossible	? Or who would not	6, 66/ 12
would not ween it	impossible	, but if experience had	6, 66/ 13
institutionibus, reckoneth it for	impossible	and letteth not to	6, 66/ 18
those that ween it	impossible	by reason, and never	6, 66/ 23
thereat as at an	impossible	lie, in which persuasions	6, 66/ 33
by nature and reason	impossible	. For when I know	6, 68/ 22
nature seem and appear	impossible	, where they be reported	6, 70/ 6
things deceived as seem	impossible	and yet may be	6, 71/ 10
and reason saith be	impossible	, I may well mistrust	6, 77/ 22
sufficient proof of an	impossible	matter? One, or two	6, 77/ 23
and nature saith is	impossible	, methinketh that ye should	6, 78/ 12
that a miracle is	impossible	, but only that it	6, 78/ 15
only that it is	impossible	to nature. And they	6, 78/ 16
do report you none	impossible	tale. "For the clearer	6, 78/ 18
quoth he, "that were	impossible	." "Forsooth," quoth I, "so	6, 118/ 11
she shall judge it	impossible	after she prove it	6, 129/ 28
but seemed both twain	impossible	?" "That should," quoth he	6, 154/ 14
nor never so far	impossible	, I neither should nor	6, 154/ 17
cannot err, it is	impossible	that the scripture of	6, 185/ 10
and substantially to be	impossible	. And forasmuch as there	6, 188/ 11
faith; and that is	impossible	. And thereof should have	6, 242/ 25
both true, which were	impossible	; else not some, but	6, 242/ 28
divers wise as far	impossible	. But now for the	6, 242/ 32
them himself, which were	impossible	for God to do	6, 245/ 1
right well it was	impossible	that any angel of	6, 384/ 8
one is there an	impossible	excess and hyperbole; in	6, 384/ 29
without faith it is	impossible	to please God). "And	6, 398/ 13
made in English and	imprinted	, as it saith, in	6, 291/ 9
and heat, beating, scourging,	imprisonment	, painful and shameful death	6, 106/ 16
since ye seem to	impugn	, I shall as I	6, 62/ 29
though that I did	impugn	it; but as I	6, 62/ 32
such wise each to	impugn	and answer other that	6, 157/ 22
these heretics mean, to	impugn	the worship of saints	6, 211/ 13
his preachings and readings	impugn	them, dismissed him very	6, 268/ 20
wife." If we should	impugn	the form of this	6, 309/ 6
they see their heresies	impugned	and condemned by their	6, 209/ 28

Simkin, except he better	impugned	the proof, if the	6, 275/ 28
Without which, men might	impute	a wrong blame, they	6, 345/ 17
nor forbeareth not to	impute	the blame thereof unto	6, 401/ 18
the fault that is	imputed	to them in that	6, 16/ 18
is not to be	imputed	to the sect, since	6, 18/ 13
the fault that is	imputed	to them in that	6, 314/ 8
is not to be	imputed	to the sect, since	6, 372/ 23
my mind, to be	imputed	to the sect of	6, 372/ 30
as meseemeth, to be	imputed	unto the sect." "It	6, 372/ 33
sect must needs be	imputed	to the sect self	6, 373/ 12
evil living cannot be	imputed	to his Christendom. For	6, 373/ 14
such men be not)	imputed	unto them. But God	6, 399/ 3
as is laid and	imputed	unto them, nor the	6, 406/ 21
well in worth and	imputeth	no blame unto them	6, 402/ 14
the world by the	Incarnation	and Passion of our	6, 391/ 12
saints and images and	incense	them also, yet it	6, 230/ 11
choir be as well	incensed	as the Sacrament. So	6, 230/ 25
the divine services as	incensing	, hallowing of the fire	6, 56/ 2
foot. And as for	incensing	, the poor priests in	6, 230/ 24
their acceptation with God	incessantly	testified by miracles, which	6, 434/ 28
he abuseth in continual	incest	and sacrilege under the	6, 165/ 18
apostate, to an open	incestuous	lecher, a plain limb	6, 346/ 13
of wedlock in open,	incestuous	lechery without care or	6, 375/ 9
if they were one	inch	without that then the	6, 52/ 32
thickness not half an	inch	about, and in length	6, 67/ 15
is grown now an	inch	longer than I." "How	6, 79/ 26
of two or three	inches	about, and in length	6, 67/ 13
unto the same. And,	incidentally	, is it by the	6, 5/ 18
sciences, the author therefore	incidentally	showeth what harm happed	6, 9/ 5
dissolveth. The Second Chapter	Incidentally	somewhat is there touched	6, 14/ 9
And so he showeth	incidentally	wherefore it were not	6, 14/ 28
And in this chapter	incidentally	the messenger much reproveth	6, 16/ 1
unto the same. And	incidentally	is it by the	6, 51/ 24
sciences, the author therefore	incidentally	showeth what harm hath	6, 122/ 6
again. The Second Chapter	Incidentally	somewhat is there touched	6, 255/ 8
And so he showeth	incidentally	wherefore it were not	6, 264/ 13
And in this chapter	incidentally	, the messenger much reproveth	6, 293/ 15
their own minds well	inclinable	thereto already) that we	6, 344/ 27
by secret inspiration and	inclination	of their hearts into	6, 178/ 25
ever mistrusting his own	inclinations	, and live in dread	6, 126/ 35
perplexed; but vouchsafe to	incline	mine assent unto that	6, 157/ 28
us, and inwardly doth	incline	our heart into the	6, 254/ 30
goodness in like wise	incline	and move the mind	6, 254/ 33
of the judges, to	incline	their hearts first for	6, 256/ 9

or some other affection	incline	him to disorder himself	6, 262/ 20
message, she might have	inclined	thereto, though she had	6, 151/ 4
that his grace had	inclined	your assent to the	6, 176/ 1
of his ministers, and	inclined	the minds of his	6, 221/ 2
gracious mind was much	inclined	, and had been by	6, 318/ 35
motions insensible to themselves,	inclineth	their assent unto the	6, 172/ 7
that secret means that	inclineth	their credulity to consent	6, 223/ 25
whereto their fond affection	inclineth	, that thing they lean	6, 433/ 8
that God is not	included	nor shut in any	6, 57/ 27
in joy and bliss	incogitable	, one everlasting day with	6, 435/ 20
of worldly grief and	incommodity	, to fall from the	6, 414/ 16
author showeth the perpetual	inconstancy	of Luther; and his	6, 17/ 31
how excuseth he his	inconstancy	?" "Marry," quoth I, "he	6, 362/ 15
author showeth the perpetual	inconstancy	of Luther, and his	6, 365/ 5
word of God. "His	inconstant	wit and very devilish	6, 366/ 21
truth it is that	incontinence	is there in some	6, 309/ 28
therein, and so much	inconvenience	and absurdity following thereupon	6, 203/ 28
do take it. What	inconvenience	is it then to	6, 308/ 32
needs grow all such	inconveniences	and contradiction unto scripture	6, 205/ 3
show a fair law	incorporated	in the decrees of	6, 355/ 30
words of Saint Gregory	incorporated	in the decrees, and	6, 358/ 4
Serenum episcopum Massilie, and	incorporated	in the decrees. And	6, 358/ 13
it, keep it and	increase	it as it was	6, 32/ 19
spiritual rejoicing, and great	increase	of fervor and devotion	6, 39/ 10
them more and more	increase	. So that if they	6, 53/ 28
place, or for the	increase	of faith which he	6, 61/ 9
by God to the	increase	of Christian devotion, or	6, 62/ 8
to the conservation and	increase	of the devotion of	6, 90/ 14
only for fear of	increase	of his own punishment	6, 212/ 2
that shall delight and	increase	their devotion; besides this	6, 339/ 20
persecution to preserve and	increase	his faith among the	6, 407/ 20
Christ should much more	increase	than decay. And albeit	6, 408/ 5
the same should have	increased	it. "But so hath	6, 144/ 7
newfangledness, fallen in and	increased	the faction. But the	6, 339/ 1
number so grew and	increased	that within a while	6, 409/ 28
fighting, it hath never	increased	, but always diminished and	6, 411/ 32
was in the beginning	increased	, so be continued and	6, 412/ 2
spark of our faith,	increaseth	the credence in our	6, 254/ 32
honor of God and	increasing	of the Christian faith	6, 408/ 22
of and repute most	incredible	. The Eleventh Chapter The	6, 6/ 31
though this thing be	incredible	to him that heareth	6, 70/ 1
of and repute most	incredible	. % "Nay," quoth he, "surely	6, 77/ 5
in a thing so	incredible	. And if I shall	6, 77/ 25
take for the more	incredible	?" "Surely," quoth he, "both	6, 80/ 28

should this be so	incredible	to you to believe	6, 81/ 3
this book, telling so	incredible	wonders, should be true	6, 134/ 18
D. Martine for his	incredible	humanity and bounty, answered	6, 364/ 4
may ye see the	incredible	humility and lowly mind	6, 364/ 30
thereon, or that our	incredulity	can suffer him nowadays	6, 61/ 25
either of sloth or	incredulity	not vouchsafe himself to	6, 85/ 6
it might seem some	incredulity	in them, yet may	6, 252/ 28
the credence in our	incredulity	: so doth his goodness	6, 254/ 32
the words plain, and	inculcated	again and again, so	6, 373/ 34
often and so continually	inculcateth	that almost in the	6, 287/ 33
hearts do show them	incurable	, that body beareth them	6, 205/ 31
when men at the	incursion	of infidels did hide	6, 222/ 2
the defense of his	indefensible	errors, to go back	6, 18/ 3
the defense of his	indefensible	error. And thereupon at	6, 125/ 27
the defense of his	indefensible	errors, to go back	6, 366/ 16
he was at length	indicted	of Hunne's death, and	6, 325/ 3
as the other, being	indicted	of the deed and	6, 326/ 15
and arraigned upon the	indictment	in the King's Bench	6, 326/ 16
sometimes for lack of	indifference	peradventure as they stood	6, 273/ 2
would ye be then	indifferent	to take the one	6, 158/ 10
since every place is	indifferent	thereunto, it may be	6, 196/ 3
elect and chosen for	indifferent	and which, without likelihood	6, 260/ 15
that were present and	indifferent	, had plain and sure	6, 260/ 23
criminal can be but	indifferent	. And therefore I marvel	6, 262/ 25
yet could there none	indifferent	judge so think except	6, 276/ 12
so honest, and so	indifferent	, that he could nothing	6, 284/ 19
if the audience were	indifferent	) there were not in	6, 433/ 14
can hear it so	indifferently	, I shall not spare	6, 95/ 8
faith preached among other	indifferently	without disturbance should not	6, 408/ 26
token of wrath and	indignation	of their gods toward	6, 375/ 24
think, till the great	indignation	of God, provoked by	6, 434/ 31
time, in a fervent	indiscreet	, to say something and	6, 40/ 35
over fervent mind or	indiscreet	zeal, or percase an	6, 410/ 10
men, so was it	indited	by God; yet, passing	6, 138/ 18
scripture, so devised and	indited	by the high wisdom	6, 335/ 6
borne in hand to	induce	them to hatred of	6, 30/ 1
serveth but only to	induce	a credence or credulity	6, 263/ 19
all witness serve to	induce	the judge's mind to	6, 267/ 14
by the devil's help	induce	good and simple souls	6, 426/ 32
secretly by fair ways	induced	to the contrary, if	6, 30/ 37
made between two parties,	induced	in his own mind	6, 263/ 23
they should do, and	induced	them to put their	6, 381/ 5
many texts of scripture	induced	them thereunto, and special	6, 390/ 21
wisdom, and good works,	induced	; and then he that	6, 407/ 28

own excuse, as things	inducing	him thereto, all the	6, 379/ 34
So that for the	inequality	of Christ, by reason	6, 156/ 7
the world therein an	inestimable	treasure as the case	6, 138/ 32
rewarded everlastingly, with such	inestimable	joy as neither eye	6, 397/ 6
God whose goodness is	inestimable	, doth damn so huge	6, 402/ 21
also, as ye see,	inevitable	necessity for lack of	6, 264/ 5
old interpreters and the	infallible	authority of the church	6, 10/ 34
take a sure and	infallible	way, ye must in	6, 166/ 1
old interpreters and the	infallible	authority of the church	6, 167/ 4
needs be a sure	infallible	ground that God hath	6, 181/ 24
a sure and an	infallible	conclusion, that a man	6, 281/ 20
only to deface and	infame	that holy work to	6, 28/ 33
such feigned wonders should	infame	God's very miracles, his	6, 88/ 29
and receive a person	infamed	, and give faith and	6, 261/ 8
him first into the	infamy	of that name, that	6, 30/ 25
faults were still their	infamy	after their amendment, then	6, 283/ 13
soul of an innocent	infant	; but also for that	6, 143/ 12
common people be as	infants	that must be fed	6, 333/ 5
they make us all	infants	, they shall find many	6, 333/ 8
thereof were likely to	infect	a feeble soul as	6, 347/ 23
apt to corrupt and	infect	the reader. For the	6, 348/ 6
spreading of his error	infect	other folk, the bishop	6, 411/ 13
yet if he were	infected	and faulty in these	6, 36/ 19
of such as were	infected	therewith fell unto those	6, 373/ 3
of a sickness sore	infecteth	a whole body. Nor	6, 347/ 24
flock the truth, for	infecting	them with their false	6, 347/ 29
newfangled heresies to the	infection	of our old faith	6, 125/ 5
be for fear of	infection	cut off, or else	6, 205/ 28
right faith. Whereupon is	inferred	eftsoon all that the	6, 8/ 29
right faith. Whereupon is	inferred	eftsoon all that the	6, 116/ 20
and credence to an	infidel	, whom they have proved	6, 261/ 9
punish any heretic or	infidel	either, not though they	6, 411/ 19
the stubbornness and obstinate	infidelity	of the Jews caused	6, 142/ 29
all other especially from	infidelity	and from idolatry --	6, 177/ 14
profession of heresies and	infidelity	fall off from that	6, 194/ 5
and cast out for	infidelity	. For faith is the	6, 194/ 24
to the introduction of	infidelity	and false belief. And	6, 196/ 15
sin, but only to	infidelity	and lack of belief	6, 393/ 23
near sib to the	infidelity	of those Jews that	6, 432/ 9
Turk and such other	infidels	; and that princes be	6, 19/ 19
For whereas Christ made	infidels	the persecutors and his	6, 31/ 31
the persecutors and the	infidels	the sufferers, whereby men	6, 31/ 32
ourselves against heretics and	infidels	were they pagans, Turks	6, 32/ 16
faith against miscreants and	infidels	by such ways as	6, 32/ 18

war and fighting against	infidels	, with the condemnation of	6, 36/ 2
make a division among	infidels	, from the remnant of	6, 124/ 35
in their speech before	infidels	or writing that might	6, 145/ 17
For though heretics and	infidels	be among faithful and	6, 195/ 11
should be clean among	infidels	and heretics and no	6, 200/ 6
quothe I, "if some	infidels	, as Turks or Saracens	6, 200/ 24
him, how should these	infidels	come to the faith	6, 200/ 34
But let go these	infidels	and speak of ourselves	6, 201/ 14
the law before the	infidels	, they should set such	6, 202/ 22
at the incursion of	infidels	did hide holy saints'	6, 222/ 2
abbey was burned by	infidels	, and those relics hidden	6, 222/ 32
and all his friends	infidels	? Were there no people	6, 253/ 7
all the world among	infidels	and idolaters besides? Why	6, 253/ 15
all the works of	infidels	wrought without faith. For	6, 398/ 11
against the Turks and	infidels	. These objections be soon	6, 406/ 19
Turk and such other	infidels	, and that princes be	6, 410/ 36
with battle made against	infidels	the loss and diminishment	6, 412/ 22
devoir against miscreants and	infidels	there be stories and	6, 413/ 22
invaded and oppressed by	infidels	, to their utter undoing	6, 414/ 13
other people, and especially	infidels	, to come in, spoil	6, 415/ 26
suffer their people by	infidels	to be invaded, so	6, 415/ 33
princes in war against	infidels	be deeply bound to	6, 431/ 13
hath he of his	infinite	wisdom done so well	6, 74/ 14
his work of as	infinite	perfection as himself. And	6, 75/ 2
himself. And of such	infinite	equal perfection was there	6, 75/ 3
is begun with an	infinite	heap of heresies, it	6, 311/ 11
God, whose wisdom is	infinite	, should have sat and	6, 376/ 9
thought spoken but of	infirmity	, for fear and faint	6, 256/ 31
leastwise with the general	influence	of grace, able and	6, 396/ 9
not our advice to	inform	him what thing were	6, 81/ 18
needs be conceived both	information	and right belief of	6, 178/ 27
of good living, and	information	wherein good living standeth	6, 200/ 18
had plain and sure	information	thereof." "Marry," quoth he	6, 260/ 24
that if any such	information	may serve, they have	6, 260/ 25
common fame or other	information	, with such conjectures and	6, 282/ 21
I was right well	informed	of the truth, yet	6, 27/ 4
as I am surely	informed	, he lieth here at	6, 86/ 12
if they were first	informed	by word, and that	6, 144/ 28
be they very credibly	informed	both by word and	6, 255/ 22
I, "ye be wrong	informed	; for wives have they	6, 309/ 27
a right honorable man	informed	, that there was one	6, 319/ 1
being well and sufficiently	informed	of the truth, and	6, 326/ 18
and desiring to be	informed	of the truth. Whereupon	6, 361/ 14
his special assistance so	informeth	and instructeth his church	6, 188/ 37

seemeth, it was inwardly	infused	into Saint Peter's heart	6, 143/ 15
offerers, to the secret	infusion	of that virtue into	6, 143/ 11
paymin people for thine	inheritance	) and many other places	6, 173/ 16
which should be an	inheritance	, did he intend should	6, 173/ 18
book is very "mammona	iniquitatis	," a very treasury and	6, 291/ 24
chapter of Matthew, "Because	iniquity	shall abound, the charity	6, 109/ 16
Christ and God great	injury	. For if we pray	6, 97/ 14
martyr doth the martyr	injury	. And of every man	6, 216/ 33
as the justice or	injustice	of some spiritual persons	6, 32/ 34
that ye had an	inkling	or else a plain	6, 219/ 2
wounded man into the	inn	of his church, and	6, 104/ 19
some to the lands	inned	by divers owners in	6, 412/ 35
had well perceived his	innocence	. And since I verily	6, 326/ 10
more bold of his	innocence	now. For ye shall	6, 326/ 13
his other living as	innocent	as a saint, yet	6, 36/ 19
the soul of an	innocent	infant; but also for	6, 143/ 12
crime, the person, peradventure	innocent	, should fall in peril	6, 262/ 29
should now excuse an	innocent	, swearing truly that I	6, 282/ 8
master and the most	innocent	man that ever was	6, 411/ 30
another, whom he seeth	innocent	and invaded and oppressed	6, 414/ 35
and since he seeth	innumerable	people black, he might	6, 65/ 5
and pride and other	inordinate	living -- that more	6, 28/ 9
disobedience of God with	inordinate	desire of knowledge like	6, 166/ 10
of our mother Eve,	inordinate	appetite of knowledge is	6, 333/ 20
out of paradise. And	inordinate	is the appetite when	6, 333/ 22
the revenging of their	inordinate	appetites, hath withdrawn his	6, 413/ 31
showeth that whoso would	inquire	should soon find that	6, 7/ 23
negligent if they nothing	inquire	when they mistrust and	6, 63/ 18
ye would seek and	inquire	, ye should find many	6, 84/ 15
showeth that whoso would	inquire	should soon find that	6, 92/ 23
your sons at school,	inquiring	further of him to	6, 33/ 23
had made thereupon sufficient	inquisition	and search, they could	6, 88/ 22
less wit the more	inquisitive	, the more fool the	6, 335/ 25
there that have false	inscriptions	, and are not the	6, 180/ 11
labor therefor, by motions	insensible	to themselves, inclineth their	6, 172/ 7
but I have another	insight	in such things than	6, 322/ 10
other men have." "What	insight	?" quoth they. "Forsooth," quoth	6, 322/ 12
in such wise doth	insinuate	and inspire them into	6, 146/ 22
have remained in an	insoluble	doubt in a matter	6, 159/ 23
and by the secret	inspiration	of his Holy Spirit	6, 111/ 10
taught by mouth and	inspiration	. He meant not that	6, 115/ 21
with secret help and	inspiration	is Christ with his	6, 116/ 9
he should by secret	inspiration	lead them into all	6, 119/ 16
heart, by the secret	inspiration	of God without either	6, 143/ 16

without hearing, by secret	inspiration	, and into the remnant	6, 143/ 28
virtue with God's good	inspiration	, grace, and help of	6, 152/ 10
they have them by	inspiration	, or by revelation, or	6, 167/ 25
lead them by secret	inspiration	and inclination of their	6, 178/ 25
God himself by secret	inspiration	of his Holy Spirit	6, 254/ 22
that some evil spirit	inspire	not to their hearts	6, 43/ 36
wise doth insinuate and	inspire	them into the breasts	6, 146/ 22
given them by God,	inspired	in their hearts so	6, 116/ 6
hath therefore so far	inspired	the old holy doctors	6, 166/ 24
not that Holy Spirit	inspired	that consent, "Qui fecit	6, 253/ 31
them at men's devout	instance	and prayer to do	6, 215/ 7
the worshipping of images	instead	of God. The Eighteenth	6, 8/ 2
virtuous and cunning) should,	instead	of teaching, be beaten	6, 31/ 11
But we blind people,	instead	of God and his	6, 52/ 25
right -- not fail,	instead	of a penny now	6, 53/ 30
for their sin? And	instead	of that one place	6, 57/ 21
upon stocks and stones	instead	of saints, or upon	6, 62/ 10
that are but creatures,	instead	of God himself?" % I	6, 62/ 11
the worshipping of images	instead	of God. "But now	6, 94/ 12
the people their trust	instead	of the saint's self	6, 98/ 32
never do but if	instead	of our Lady they	6, 99/ 19
men have their affections,	instead	of God, bound to	6, 100/ 21
as the paynims did,	instead	of God worship mammets	6, 100/ 27
they should give hearing	instead	of Moses. Of whom	6, 141/ 30
words of God, and	instead	of the scripture of	6, 163/ 7
to superstition and idolatry	instead	of faith and honor	6, 189/ 3
heaven for her dwelling	instead	of earth, after the	6, 206/ 1
cured too. For now	instead	of health he had	6, 216/ 13
honor to the devil	instead	of himself, or to	6, 220/ 20
or to his enemies	instead	of his friends. And	6, 220/ 21
changed her name, and	instead	of Saint Wilgefort call	6, 227/ 17
service of God superstitious	instead	of religious, over dreadful	6, 259/ 9
over dreadful and scrupulous	instead	of devout and diligent	6, 259/ 10
and high malicious mind,	instead	of the praise that	6, 280/ 12
and the remnant stand	instead	, men would have been	6, 347/ 18
him his frailty, and	instead	of pride brought him	6, 401/ 10
beginning of our matter,	instead	of punishment, entreated, favored	6, 416/ 10
that by the secret	instinct	of the Holy Ghost	6, 146/ 23
the church, by secret	instinct	of God, rejected the	6, 181/ 15
which is the secret	instinct	of God, this is	6, 223/ 26
was the Sabbath Day	instituted	by God among the	6, 149/ 22
his Holy Spirit so	instituted	and ordained his church	6, 334/ 19
to be a thing	instituted	and devised by God	6, 351/ 4
the church was never	instituted	of God, but ordained	6, 361/ 18

he writeth, De divinis	institutionibus	, reckoneth it for impossible	6, 66/ 18
the Holy Ghost should	instruct	them of all things	6, 108/ 30
that ever he should	instruct	his church after their	6, 108/ 32
here to remain and	instruct	it, and himself also	6, 220/ 17
perfect life, and more	instructed	in spiritual wisdom, should	6, 40/ 18
and were by him	instructed	of every truth longing	6, 59/ 16
come well and surely	instructed	in all such points	6, 127/ 14
that he had himself	instructed	that man in what	6, 160/ 33
be the more strongly	instructed	for the other part	6, 248/ 5
ordain, as God had	instructed	him, that whosoever should	6, 304/ 23
be not appointed nor	instructed	thereto. And therefore holy	6, 333/ 26
by scripture that God	instructeth	the church of Christ	6, 11/ 4
by scripture that God	instructeth	the church of Christ	6, 176/ 9
assistance so informeth and	instructeth	his church in so	6, 188/ 37
and without any further	instruction	of the points of	6, 136/ 30
his grace for our	instruction	, that the doctrine wherein	6, 166/ 25
assistance of God and	instruction	of the Holy Ghost	6, 185/ 20
give good light and	instruction	. And yet, whoso would	6, 261/ 36
of subornation and false	instruction	of witness (a thing	6, 265/ 32
with good advice and	instruction	the whole Bible to	6, 344/ 2
useth he for an	instrument	man's reason thereto. God	6, 132/ 1
any member, organ, or	instrument	thereof. And therefore saith	6, 195/ 1
them to make an	instrument	thereof, as many men	6, 263/ 7
but as a dead	instrument	, as a man heweth	6, 377/ 25
of them as his	instruments	, though indeed all this	6, 214/ 21
them be effectual or	insufficient	(albeit your friend, either	6, 27/ 19
destroyed by common sedition,	insurrection	and open war within	6, 416/ 4
vobis scismata sed sitis	integrum	corpus eadem mente et	6, 223/ 35
and had in estimation,	intend	a further purpose than	6, 19/ 30
they should any such	intend	) shall, I trust, be	6, 22/ 30
body only, and nothing	intend	thereby to deny the	6, 137/ 15
this. Did not Christ	intend	to gather a flock	6, 173/ 10
an inheritance, did he	intend	should endure for his	6, 173/ 19
other. And that they	intend	it their pilgrimage to	6, 231/ 9
I say, he did	intend	it himself. And therefore	6, 354/ 12
did he that time	intend	a further mischief, which	6, 368/ 21
these words affirm nor	intend	thereby that ever it	6, 384/ 6
he and his fellows	intend	thereby to bring the	6, 400/ 3
and had in estimation,	intend	a further purpose than	6, 422/ 23
themselves for the while,	intend	toward more liberal lewdness	6, 424/ 9
hath meant you and	intended	in the making. The	6, 24/ 17
also in these prohibitions	intended	that no man shall	6, 45/ 17
appear that he had	intended	a church only of	6, 109/ 5
was in mine oath	intended	. And therefore if a	6, 281/ 29

what good fruit was	intended	by this translation, and	6, 291/ 6
make pumps, which had	intended	with other such as	6, 328/ 4
things appeareth) minded and	intended	to put forth by	6, 354/ 8
nothing worth, had nothing	intended	but well, and according	6, 399/ 35
abjure, though he never	intended	to keep his oath	6, 422/ 14
what order the author	intendeth	to treat of the	6, 5/ 8
what order the author	intendeth	to treat of the	6, 35/ 12
thereto, and from youth	intendeth	to the churchward, and	6, 126/ 24
he none other thing	intendeth	than, as ye say	6, 384/ 32
of marvels and miracles,	intending	merely to make me	6, 67/ 3
the church of Christ,	intending	well, do all agree	6, 224/ 12
them that slew them,	intending	to kill Christ as	6, 225/ 14
force and violence. For	intending	to begin at the	6, 369/ 15
that for none other	intent	, but for to keep	6, 29/ 1
And verily of his	intent	and purpose I will	6, 40/ 34
not fixing his final	intent	in the image, but	6, 45/ 35
one for none other	intent	, but to the end	6, 49/ 28
but also to the	intent	they may still have	6, 110/ 15
because the purpose and	intent	may make it good	6, 124/ 3
judge the mind and	intent	for naught, which who	6, 124/ 5
was the end and	intent	of those commandments, they	6, 139/ 19
or with the good	intent	of the offerers, to	6, 143/ 11
him, yet to the	intent	we should well know	6, 147/ 33
also for the same	intent	in his book that	6, 203/ 14
with that consideration and	intent	do him that worship	6, 230/ 33
it not to the	intent	to make his messengers	6, 239/ 28
be gone, to the	intent	they may know that	6, 243/ 33
could be to that	intent	and purpose. For surely	6, 257/ 6
therein for none other	intent	but that he might	6, 259/ 26
to tell for what	intent	he made such a	6, 270/ 18
his translation to the	intent	that he would set	6, 290/ 27
purpose. % "But to the	intent	ye shall yet the	6, 291/ 5
church provided, to the	intent	no priest should unto	6, 302/ 8
law. And to the	intent	that fewer should break	6, 312/ 32
it. And to this	intent	weigh all the words	6, 337/ 7
well thereby that their	intent	was that the bishop	6, 340/ 34
our salvation; to the	intent	that, all heard and	6, 345/ 28
his own, to the	intent	that such worshipful words	6, 363/ 21
wit and very devilish	intent	especially showed itself by	6, 366/ 21
saints. For to the	intent	that their authority should	6, 367/ 25
And had, for that	intent	, not only taught and	6, 379/ 11
yet can know their	intent	and purpose that they	6, 422/ 32
I, "and to the	intent	that ye shall perceive	6, 430/ 29
evil in hiding their	intents	for fear, as they	6, 208/ 35

or only by their	intercession	made unto God, this	6, 212/ 25
or he at their	intercession	. Though God will, as	6, 214/ 27
they prayed to be	intercessors	to their master. As	6, 215/ 8
may be for us	intercessors	to his high majesty	6, 215/ 17
disdain to make our	intercessors	his especial beloved friends	6, 215/ 21
with many other oftentimes	interchanged	and suddenly sundry things	6, 336/ 27
people to intolerable and	interminable	torments only for his	6, 402/ 22
this world, which, without	intermixture	of obstinate heresies, profess	6, 244/ 8
a right rule to	interpret	the words written in	6, 10/ 4
a right rule to	interpret	the words written in	6, 137/ 33
thereof, then did reason	interpret	the remnant, whereby they	6, 139/ 16
were ordinary readers to	interpret	the text at their	6, 335/ 33
must with faith and	interpretation	of scripture needs be	6, 9/ 21
the best and surest	interpretation	was to lay and	6, 34/ 9
Old. But in the	interpretation	we may peradventure stick	6, 102/ 33
shall vary, but the	interpretation	of the scripture?" "Not	6, 103/ 3
must with faith and	interpretation	of scripture needs be	6, 128/ 14
much rule in the	interpretation	of scripture. But as	6, 133/ 6
for a rule of	interpretation	the articles of our	6, 137/ 22
as a rule of	interpretation	, but of diffidence and	6, 153/ 13
not, nor in the	interpretation	of scripture ye will	6, 168/ 11
it not in the	interpretation	of scripture? For as	6, 168/ 14
found for the right	interpretation	of holy scripture. And	6, 245/ 35
a man's oath receiveth	interpretation	and is not always	6, 281/ 22
scripture, if their own	interpretation	may be taken for	6, 305/ 28
Saint Paul, after Tyndale's	interpretation	, cannot appear to forbid	6, 306/ 14
And in scripture the	interpretation	of Saint Jerome, Saint	6, 367/ 17
believe the old doctors'	interpretations	in any necessary article	6, 10/ 31
of the old fathers'	interpretations	, or any other science	6, 122/ 20
cunning and blessed fathers'	interpretations	, or else lean to	6, 123/ 16
believe the old doctors'	interpretations	in any necessary article	6, 166/ 34
their opinions in their	interpretations	of holy scripture, yet	6, 172/ 5
of God with the	interpretations	of the old holy	6, 366/ 30
the scripture be well	interpreted	." "Ye do," quoth I	6, 103/ 7
regard of the old	interpreters	. Wherefore the author showeth	6, 9/ 9
reason and the old	interpreters	the author showeth to	6, 10/ 5
authority of the old	interpreters	and the infallible authority	6, 10/ 34
himself. For as for	interpreters	, he told me that	6, 34/ 4
regard of the old	interpreters	. Wherefore the author showeth	6, 122/ 10
reason and the old	interpreters	the author showeth to	6, 137/ 34
authority of the old	interpreters	and the infallible authority	6, 167/ 4
days, all the true	interpreters	of his and their	6, 244/ 27
of the holy fathers,	interpreters	of holy scripture, then	6, 367/ 3
the church." "Ye somewhat	interrupted	me," quoth I, "with	6, 164/ 26

that the perseverance is	interrupted	, often spotted, and besprent	6, 395/ 22
purpose, which made none	interruption	of the right belief	6, 355/ 23
put them eftsoons to	intolerable	torments. And old, ancient	6, 370/ 38
number of people to	intolerable	and interminable torments only	6, 402/ 21
by impatience of some	intolerable	torments, but rather flee	6, 414/ 23
into many sore and	intolerable	troubles if such seditious	6, 430/ 21
scribarum et phariseorum, non	intrabit	in regnum caelorum" (Except	6, 103/ 18
long, and sometimes suchwise	intricate	that myself could not	6, 21/ 25
long matter and much	intricated	ere it should come	6, 102/ 19
vos in vestimentis ovium,	intrinsecus	autem sunt lupi rapaces	6, 421/ 22
misunderstand it to the	introduction	of infidelity and false	6, 196/ 15
scripture saith, "Dominus autem	intuetur	cor" (Only God beholdeth	6, 124/ 6
against enemies that would	invade	it, since that every	6, 415/ 13
either, not though they	invaded	us and did us	6, 411/ 20
their people to be	invaded	and oppressed by infidels	6, 414/ 13
he seeth innocent and	invaded	and oppressed by malice	6, 414/ 35
by infidels to be	invaded	, so be they as	6, 415/ 33
withstanding of the Turks'	invasion	and the resisting of	6, 413/ 19
Tenth Chapter The author	inveigheth	against this detestable article	6, 18/ 23
Twelfth Chapter The author	inveigheth	against the most pestilent	6, 19/ 7
Tenth Chapter The author	inveigheth	against this detestable article	6, 376/ 18
Twelfth Chapter The author	inveigheth	against the most pestilent	6, 402/ 7
other men's works, or	invent	by God's aid of	6, 127/ 26
but of mine own	invention	, than anything left out	6, 100/ 35
this were a wise	invention	. "Verily," quoth I, "to	6, 275/ 9
angry that his proper	invention	were no more set	6, 275/ 32
a much merry mad	invention	of Luther, and Luther	6, 351/ 31
be but a feigned	invention	. "Item, that every Christian	6, 353/ 21
devil's subtle sleight and	inventions	. Who though he lie	6, 127/ 2
people be but feigned	inventions	, and that priests be	6, 289/ 33
do vobis ut diligatis	invicem	sicut ego dilexi vos	6, 107/ 15
declined peradventure into an	invincible	error?" "Verily," quoth he	6, 159/ 26
example, wherein the people's	invincible	ignorance, with their devout	6, 245/ 3
read it of their	invincible	malice turn it to	6, 347/ 32
things knowledge of his	invisible	majesty, then did they	6, 73/ 8
the images or by	invocation	of saints to be	6, 211/ 5
figures about it, with	invocations	of evil spirits and	6, 55/ 25
another, or make their	invocations	and vows some to	6, 231/ 6
well perceived, to the	inward	comfort, spiritual rejoicing, and	6, 39/ 9
dispicions. Which affections, their	inward	secret favor toward themselves	6, 122/ 31
such spiritual pleasure and	inward	solace that they laughed	6, 297/ 16
by which they were	inwardly	taught of his only	6, 38/ 29
it seemeth, it was	inwardly	infused into Saint Peter's	6, 143/ 15
worketh with us, and	inwardly	doth incline our heart	6, 254/ 30

with which the devil	inwardly	feedeth them, be the	6, 424/ 4
diable, my sir, no.	Io	ground fatige a credere	6, 234/ 13
Simon the son of	Iohan	; for neither flesh nor	6, 143/ 24
and there taught by	Iohan	Husse and other, he	6, 315/ 5
forge, we set Saint	Ipolitus	to help him. And	6, 227/ 1
at our Lady of	Ipswich	of late upon the	6, 7/ 26
at our Lady of	Ipswich	, and each one of	6, 83/ 3
at our Lady of	Ipswich	of late upon the	6, 92/ 27
to our Lady of	Ipswich	. In the way of	6, 93/ 13
between our Lady of	Ipswich	and our Lady of	6, 99/ 17
other, "our Lady of	Ipswich	." In which words what	6, 99/ 22
chapel of Walsingham or	Ipswich	? "What say you when	6, 99/ 24
that the image at	Ipswich	were our Lady herself	6, 231/ 23
were that image at	Ipswich	, then must they needs	6, 231/ 24
that the image of	Ipswich	were the selfsame image	6, 231/ 27
of Walsingham or of	Ipswich	was saluted of Gabriel	6, 232/ 13
were our Lady of	Ipswich	or our Lady of	6, 232/ 14
of evil spectacles of	ire	and envy." "Very true	6, 362/ 18
commonly in the wild	Irish	and some in Wales	6, 236/ 33
And that was an	Irish	fellow called Crookshanke, whom	6, 323/ 28
make two pieces of	iron	able to be joined	6, 67/ 5
the fire shall make	iron	to run as silver	6, 67/ 9
holes made in an	iron	, till it was brought	6, 67/ 14
London. And as for	iron	and latten to be	6, 69/ 12
of the silver or	iron	." The Seventh Chapter The	6, 70/ 29
silver, brass, latten, or	iron	drawn at length into	6, 81/ 6
she was grated within	iron	grates above in the	6, 87/ 14
the adamant stone draw	iron	to it, it grieveth	6, 129/ 32
heresy, without blame of	irregularity	put or command any	6, 411/ 7
Timotheus, "Oportet episcopum esse	irreprehensibilem	unius uxoris virum" (That	6, 303/ 27
and be, by such	irreverent	and unsitting demeanor among	6, 335/ 36
and in manner sometimes	irreverently	spoken against God's holy	6, 23/ 15
affection, but presumptuously and	irreverently	at meat and at	6, 335/ 28
divers owners in the	Isle	of Thanet out of	6, 412/ 35
wont to compass the	isle	and bring the vessels	6, 412/ 36
the psalm, "In exitu	Israel	de Aegypto," and "Soli	6, 38/ 15
while the children of	Israel	were in desert they	6, 42/ 8
of the children of	Israel	for bondmen and slaves	6, 42/ 33
the twelve tribes of	Israel	ten fell clearly from	6, 43/ 5
whole psalm, "In exitu	Israel	de Aegypto," it is	6, 44/ 36
the psalm, "In exitu	Israel	de Aegypto," where he	6, 96/ 20
proceedeth thereupon, saying, "Domus	Israel	speravit in Domino, adiutor	6, 96/ 30
est" (The house of	Israel	hath put their trust	6, 96/ 31
God's chosen children of	Israel	, the church of Christ	6, 132/ 26

of the children of	Israel	by custom of sin	6, 141/ 13
to the house of	Israel	, and the house of	6, 142/ 16
to the house of	Israel	and the house of	6, 142/ 21
of the house of	Israel	." And also he said	6, 142/ 25
with the children of	Israel	, walking with them in	6, 182/ 18
when the children of	Israel	were fallen to idolatry	6, 198/ 27
would leave yet in	Israel	that had not bowed	6, 199/ 21
fire, not only in	Italy	and Almaine, but also	6, 409/ 22
again. Such a scabbed	itch	of vainglory catch they	6, 126/ 1
see how utterly this	itch	and tickling of vanity	6, 364/ 16
but the faith only. "	Item	, he teacheth that only	6, 352/ 27
not with faith only. "	Item	, that no man can	6, 352/ 30
do any good work. "	Item	, that the good and	6, 352/ 31
sinneth in doing well. "	Item	, that no sin can	6, 352/ 33
great soever they be. "	Item	, he teacheth that no	6, 352/ 36
anything doing thereto itself. "	Item	, he saith that God	6, 353/ 6
so saith Tyndale too. "	Item	, that if a man	6, 353/ 11
but a feigned invention. "	Item	, that every Christian man	6, 353/ 22
woman is a priest. "	Item	, that every man may	6, 353/ 24
the Mass is false. "	Item	, that the host in	6, 353/ 30
none oblation nor sacrifice. "	Item	, that the Mass with	6, 353/ 31
Blood of our Lord. "	Item	, Zwingli and Ecolampadius, scholars	6, 354/ 3
to the priest himself. "	Item	, he teacheth that man	6, 354/ 16
honorable rite used therein. "	Item	, he saith it were	6, 354/ 19
that at their beginning. "	Item	, he teacheth that every	6, 354/ 22
much as them list. "	Item	, he saith that the	6, 354/ 24
observe or keep any. "	Item	, he teacheth that there	6, 354/ 32
there is no purgatory. "	Item	, that all men's souls	6, 354/ 33
the Day of Doom. "	Item	, that no man should	6, 355/ 1
blessed virgin our advocate. "	Item	, he saith that every	6, 360/ 1
as much profit us. "	Item	, he teacheth that men	6, 360/ 4
to be worshipped more. "	Item	, of all feasts he	6, 360/ 8
the book in telling	its	tale affirmeth its tale	6, 134/ 12
telling its tale affirmeth	its	tale and teacheth it	6, 134/ 12
made it, is of	its	own nature apt to	6, 347/ 31
that the Mass with	its	Canon after the form	6, 353/ 31
useth the word in	its	right signification, and these	6, 387/ 37
can have, can of	its	own nature as little	6, 397/ 9
weight were not of	its	own nature toward man	6, 397/ 25
this text, "Homines et	iumenta	salvabis Deus" (God, thou	6, 136/ 4
he said: "Nisi abundaverit	iusticia	vestra plusquam scribarum et	6, 103/ 17
of the prophet, "Omnis	iusticia	nostra velut pannus menstruate	6, 394/ 36
nunc superest mihi corona	iusticiae	" (I have labored and	6, 396/ 25
reputatum est ei ad	iusticiam	" (Abraam believed God, and	6, 390/ 25

of Saint Paul: "Fides	iustificat	" (Faith justifieth). And "Credidit	6, 390/ 23
of Saint Paul, "Quod	iustis	omnia cooperantur in bonum	6, 400/ 32
Septies in die cadit	iustus	, et resurget" (Seven times	6, 395/ 24
writing to Timotheus, "Nemo	iuventutem	tuam contemnat" (Let no	6, 286/ 12
said, "What? Ye mock,	iwis	; I pray you tell	6, 92/ 17
devil is on it." "	Iwis	," quoth I, "and yet	6, 168/ 25
do for the trial." "	Iwis	yet if they did	6, 241/ 22
them for naught. And	iwis	a frere's living that	6, 349/ 2
by the Old Testament. "	Jacob	, that holy patriarch, commanded	6, 225/ 3
good, as witnesseth Saint	James	: "Every good and very	6, 97/ 18
the Epistle of Saint	James	. And because the old	6, 149/ 7
-- asking, as Saint	James	saith, without any doubt	6, 158/ 20
content neither, by Saint	James	." "No," quoth her gossip	6, 258/ 25
man, the holy apostle	James	saith to them that	6, 386/ 9
works. Without which, Saint	James	for a final conclusion	6, 386/ 16
again, that though Saint	James	do say that faith	6, 386/ 19
serve him. For Saint	James	meant not that the	6, 386/ 26
goeth alive. But Saint	James	meant only that such	6, 386/ 30
in stead. For Saint	James	denieth not but that	6, 386/ 32
Saint Paul or Saint	James	, which in their holy	6, 387/ 15
make good. For Saint	James	saith "they believe," and	6, 387/ 18
about to set Saint	James	to school. For they	6, 387/ 32
should ween that Saint	James	did speak of faith	6, 387/ 33
indeed; whereas indeed Saint	James	speaketh of it as	6, 387/ 36
the devils, as Saint	James	saith, do believe such	6, 388/ 7
men ween that Saint	James	wist not what faith	6, 388/ 20
therefore, to reprove Saint	James	they would make us	6, 388/ 24
Paul as of Saint	James	. And also that he	6, 393/ 21
that as Mamelukes and	Janizaries	about the Turk and	6, 416/ 16
be made Mamelukes or	Janizaries	as their fathers were	6, 416/ 19
which parts Sem and	Japhet	, the blessed children, reverently	6, 297/ 34
tell that the nether	jaw	lacketh. This may well	6, 221/ 25
swear, and some to	jeopard	their lives thereon, that	6, 88/ 12
errors and far more	jeopardous	than any man can	6, 153/ 16
will put yourself in	jeopardy	for pertinacity and stubborn	6, 84/ 27
to stand in the	jeopardy	to break it. And	6, 375/ 19
the great peril and	jeopardy	that the realm was	6, 410/ 1
pardoned, because of the	jeopardy	that he might fall	6, 420/ 26
say with the prophet	Jeremiah	, "Non mittebam prophetas et	6, 167/ 13
prophesied by the prophet	Jeremy	, "Lo, the days be	6, 142/ 14
that Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Basil, Saint Gregory	6, 38/ 22
Gregory, Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, and many other holy	6, 81/ 20
Gregory, Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Eusebius, Saint Basil	6, 90/ 16
ye shall find Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, Saint Basil	6, 126/ 20

And as holy Saint	Jerome	saith, "The Hebrews well	6, 132/ 21
Christ's church, as Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, Saint Basil	6, 238/ 2
saith that one Frere	Jerome	made the other book	6, 291/ 30
talk of, which Frere	Jerome	giving up his order	6, 291/ 30
Tyndale saith the Frere	Jerome	made the book; wherein	6, 292/ 1
he feareth lest Frere	Jerome	shall not well prove	6, 292/ 3
blessed holy doctor Saint	Jerome	greatly complaineth and rebuketh	6, 334/ 9
the interpretation of Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, Saint Ambrose	6, 367/ 17
speak we of Saint	Jerome	and Saint Augustine? Who	6, 375/ 13
the books of Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, Saint Eusebie	6, 406/ 32
of doing, holy Saint	Jerome	and other virtuous fathers	6, 409/ 16
had Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory	6, 420/ 14
not believe holy Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, and such	6, 425/ 16
than Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, and other holy fathers	6, 428/ 28
holy Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Chrysostom	6, 431/ 35
side Saint Cyprian, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Augustine	6, 434/ 8
done thus in Saint	Jerome's	and Saint Augustine's days	6, 375/ 12
not for a thousand	Jeromes	, I care not but	6, 367/ 21
in his Temple of	Jerusalem	, till he suffered it	6, 57/ 20
the hill, or in	Jerusalem	or any other temple	6, 57/ 30
of Gezera, nor in	Jerusalem	neither, which places were	6, 58/ 5
there that came to	Jerusalem	to see the miracle	6, 61/ 17
was well known in	Jerusalem	and Judea, though it	6, 199/ 18
the Jews remained in	Jerusalem	and in Judea --	6, 220/ 15
see was ever at	Jerusalem	nor that it was	6, 237/ 8
a wench, we will	jest	and rail upon the	6, 296/ 31
after assembled, he might	jest	and rail thereon and	6, 361/ 33
with only railing and	jesting	against all their wholesome	6, 425/ 28
per nomen domini nostri	Jesu	Christi, ut idipsum dicatis	6, 223/ 33
qui sunt in Christo	Jesu	. " And albeit that in	6, 398/ 17
the blessed name of	Jesus	be had in honor	6, 39/ 27
that the name of	Jesus	is to be revered	6, 39/ 31
since that name of	Jesus	is nothing else but	6, 39/ 33
by the name of	Jesus	spoken or written, why	6, 47/ 12
shalt call his name	Jesus	, " she answered him, "How	6, 150/ 11
name of our Lord	Jesus	Christ, that you say	6, 223/ 36
that be in Christ	Jesus	, was meant of good	6, 400/ 18
that be in Christ	Jesus	, it followeth forthwith in	6, 400/ 20
so planted in Christ	Jesus	, but and if he	6, 400/ 22
our Lady was a	Jew	, first could not believe	6, 92/ 16
And was she a	Jew	, " quoth she, "so help	6, 92/ 19
should dispute with a	Jew	, less labor should we	6, 102/ 23
could not hire a	Jew	to sit down upon	6, 342/ 23
bone of some holy	Jew's	sheep. See we not	6, 98/ 15

saith, of some holy	Jew's	sheep. Our Savior also	6, 217/ 23
putting up again the	jewel	that he began to	6, 145/ 13
that a right good	jeweler	will take it for	6, 92/ 10
cunning by experience of	jewels	that he can perceive	6, 322/ 25
law given to the	Jews	: "Non facies tibi sculptile	6, 38/ 14
Old Law to the	Jews	, people prone to idolatry	6, 38/ 31
if they be better	Jews	than Christian men? "If	6, 50/ 6
counsel forbade not the	Jews	, to whom he gave	6, 58/ 27
and worshipped there. Many	Jews	were there that came	6, 61/ 17
we were worse than	Jews	, if we would be	6, 61/ 19
delivered him from the	Jews	, yet would he not	6, 82/ 6
Judas. Nor though the	Jews	were many so naughty	6, 92/ 13
more ado than the	Jews	were almost with Moses's	6, 105/ 2
word said unto the	Jews	by Moses, as is	6, 105/ 34
the books that the	Jews	had. Christ also said	6, 115/ 3
very faith to the	Jews	. One of this sort	6, 124/ 25
have made all the	Jews	to know him. And	6, 142/ 4
obstinate infidelity of the	Jews	caused Saint Paul and	6, 142/ 30
time out of the	Jews	converted and made many	6, 142/ 36
first sermon unto the	Jews	, abstained from the declaration	6, 145/ 1
Savior himself (when the	Jews	that were unworthy to	6, 145/ 3
some came from the	Jews	, and some came of	6, 146/ 1
by God among the	Jews	, commanding the Sabbath Day	6, 149/ 22
be some among the	Jews	before the birth of	6, 193/ 5
suffer idolatry among the	Jews	but that either he	6, 220/ 11
right synagogue of the	Jews	remained in Jerusalem and	6, 220/ 14
church or among the	Jews	in their synagogue before	6, 224/ 25
nor synagogue of the	Jews	, which two sorts only	6, 224/ 35
had as well the	Jews	as we both, saints	6, 224/ 36
Christ blameth not the	Jews	in the Gospel for	6, 225/ 11
not, both among the	Jews	and Christian people, also	6, 225/ 32
the paynims, all the	Jews	, all the Turks, all	6, 236/ 17
time as both the	Jews	and the paynims pursued	6, 243/ 4
and marvels. But the	Jews	that still gape after	6, 243/ 32
whereas God among the	Jews	provided that in every	6, 244/ 19
that were among the	Jews	, there doth he in	6, 289/ 26
see the truth. The	Jews	be not letted to	6, 294/ 16
make us worse than	Jews	? Wherein I can, in	6, 294/ 20
unheard mysteries, either unto	Jews	, paynims, or newly christened	6, 340/ 8
right now of the	Jews	, among whom the whole	6, 342/ 17
also that among the	Jews	, though all their whole	6, 342/ 32
common people of the	Jews	of old time, both	6, 342/ 37
that divided among the	Jews	the people from the	6, 343/ 3
the paynims and the	Jews	, yet is it no	6, 407/ 22

the infidelity of those	Jews	that ascribed Christ's miracles	6, 432/ 10
the remnant of the	Jews	as all other sects	6, 435/ 16
the manner of the	Jews'	synagogue, but if they	6, 50/ 5
the one, and the	Jews'	manner of worshipping in	6, 58/ 7
scabbed as ever was	Job	; and yet her loving	6, 206/ 7
merit, as was to	Job	all the torments by	6, 401/ 1
book which, as Saint	John	saith in the Apocalypse	6, 34/ 20
bodily service. Holy Saint	John	the Baptist not only	6, 44/ 12
In the Gospel of	John	, the fifth chapter, where	6, 60/ 30
all, which (as Saint	John	saith) the world could	6, 144/ 11
the Gospel of Saint	John	and the epistles of	6, 151/ 33
sixteenth chapters of Saint	John	again and again repeat	6, 177/ 20
and holy evangelist Saint	John	, where he said of	6, 193/ 27
And therefore saith Saint	John	, as I said before	6, 195/ 2
Savior said by Saint	John	the Baptist that there	6, 211/ 28
man doubteth of Saint	John	the Evangelist, though their	6, 221/ 13
the head of Saint	John	Baptist also? Yes, of	6, 225/ 26
ungracious sect." "By Saint	John	, "quothe your friend, "if	6, 288/ 15
time of the said	John	Wycliff or since (or	6, 315/ 32
no further." "By Saint	John	, "quothe your friend, "but	6, 329/ 25
the Gospel of Saint	John	; and suffer some to	6, 343/ 28
the words of Saint	John	, "totus positus in maligno	6, 376/ 22
signify that both Saint	John	the Baptist and our	6, 396/ 3
the Apocalypse of Saint	John	the Evangelist, and the	6, 406/ 29
a fault in Saint	John's	Gospel. "And yet they	6, 30/ 9
at Amias is Saint	John's	head the Baptist as	6, 221/ 22
And with him they	join	Saint Sebastian, because he	6, 227/ 7
the devil might peradventure	join	therewith a marvelous hope	6, 327/ 6
iron able to be	joined	, and cleave together, and	6, 67/ 5
may thereby, with reason	joined	thereto, perceive that this	6, 136/ 13
though percase his prayers	joined	therewith neither much profit	6, 299/ 24
help of grace be	joined	thereunto; but that everything	6, 353/ 1
Sacrament of the Altar	joined	with the Body and	6, 354/ 1
faith hath always charity	joined	therewith, if this were	6, 383/ 16
charity when it is	joined	therewith, as the Apostle	6, 383/ 23
this charity is always	joined	unto faith, this ground	6, 383/ 27
faith only that is	joined	with charity and good	6, 389/ 5
yet when it is	joined	with good works all	6, 389/ 28
should good works be	joined	to faith, or why	6, 390/ 5
without any good works	joined	thereto and also with	6, 390/ 11
kind of evil works	joined	thereto, is sufficient to	6, 390/ 12
faith and good works	joined	together, the good works	6, 390/ 17
and good works be	joined	together, all the merit	6, 392/ 24
works and faith be	joined	, yet might it well	6, 394/ 31

peradventure such honesty be	joined	with such repentance, that	6, 417/ 21
From whose firm faith	joined	with good works, which	6, 427/ 11
all good religious folk,	joined	freres and nuns together	6, 427/ 32
that their own folly	joineth	thereunto -- as some	6, 258/ 14
had other children by	Joseph	. How can we then	6, 151/ 23
communication the story of	Joseph	, how his master's Potiphar's	6, 157/ 2
ye had been not	Joseph	, but in Joseph's stead	6, 157/ 7
so they did. And	Joseph	also required his brethren	6, 225/ 6
fled into Egypt with	Joseph	. And yet will she	6, 232/ 11
not Joseph, but in	Joseph's	stead?" "By my troth	6, 157/ 7
whereof is written in	Joshua	, was exhorted by Joshua	6, 283/ 7
Joshua, was exhorted by	Joshua	to confess his fault	6, 283/ 7
pass away, nor one	jot	thereof be lost, he	6, 115/ 20
there should never a	jot	be lost, of which	6, 115/ 23
this world for thy	journey	toward heaven. And this	6, 48/ 10
I walked a wise	journey	; and on the other	6, 85/ 8
such end of his	journey	as himself would well	6, 152/ 28
well learned, having great	joy	to see such a	6, 86/ 20
grace, there is more	joy	in heaven than upon	6, 283/ 22
everlastingly, with such inestimable	joy	as neither eye hath	6, 397/ 6
to God for everlasting	joy	of heaven, sell it	6, 398/ 5
reign in heaven, in	joy	and bliss incogitable, one	6, 435/ 20
worshipful shame and a	joyful	sorrow to confess the	6, 283/ 27
And first showing himself	joyous	of God's glory so	6, 86/ 21
and the house of	Juda	, a new covenant or	6, 142/ 17
and the house of	Juda	, to whom, as himself	6, 142/ 22
now, as their brother	Judas	did then. And say	6, 49/ 24
mistrust Saint Peter for	Judas	. Nor though the Jews	6, 92/ 13
place of the traitor	Judas	?" "Lots," quoth I, "be	6, 158/ 24
possible, were worse than	Judas	, and more mad than	6, 245/ 12
the evil will of	Judas	in betraying of Christ	6, 353/ 7
repentance. God looked on	Judas	and kissed him, too	6, 401/ 33
Peter would repent and	Judas	would despair, and that	6, 402/ 1
for the falsehood of	Judas	, or so naughty that	6, 418/ 8
known in Jerusalem and	Judea	, though it had been	6, 199/ 18
in Jerusalem and in	Judea	-- this were full	6, 220/ 15
be sworn by a	judge	to say the truth	6, 15/ 11
not me to be	judge	over the judgment of	6, 24/ 3
say that can better	judge	it than I, more	6, 25/ 29
ye may yourself be	judge	. And thus I pray	6, 27/ 22
other judgment discern and	judge	the contrary. Howbeit, he	6, 33/ 13
for need make yourself	judge	. For if ye bethink	6, 105/ 20
is it oft-times to	judge	another man's deed that	6, 124/ 2
appeareth good there to	judge	the mind and intent	6, 124/ 4

therefore saith our Savior, "	Judge	not before the time	6, 124/ 8
before the time." "I	judge	not," quoth I, "but	6, 124/ 9
the cause, she shall	judge	it impossible after she	6, 129/ 28
take upon him to	judge	and examine holy scripture	6, 133/ 31
I, "the church his	judge	upon his belief, to	6, 165/ 11
church should be your	judge	, ye would now be	6, 169/ 19
ye would now be	judge	over the church. And	6, 169/ 19
by your wit be	judge	whether the church, in	6, 169/ 20
to his church, do	judge	aright or err. As	6, 169/ 22
to try, examine, and	judge	the Catholic faith of	6, 188/ 20
have ere we should	judge	any man for so	6, 261/ 24
law bindeth not the	judge	so precisely to the	6, 261/ 32
it is in a	judge	as it is in	6, 261/ 34
the discretion of the	judge	, since that the common	6, 262/ 5
suspicion. For whereas a	judge	meddleth with a matter	6, 262/ 16
yet were I their	judge	(since all witness serveth	6, 263/ 18
albeit that percase a	judge	might be, in a	6, 263/ 22
occasion to corrupt the	judge	; and also forasmuch as	6, 263/ 30
surely had I been	judge	, I would have believed	6, 267/ 10
For then said his	judge	to whom they were	6, 268/ 12
would, were I the	judge	, suffer the like hereafter	6, 271/ 19
could there none indifferent	judge	so think except it	6, 276/ 12
therefore they cannot surely	judge	him foresworn. For it	6, 278/ 12
be sworn by a	judge	to say the truth	6, 280/ 16
man can be his	judge	. For only God is	6, 281/ 4
For only God is	judge	of man's heart. And	6, 281/ 4
not before no competent	judge	, that is to wit	6, 281/ 6
whereof only God is	judge	, then should he defame	6, 281/ 8
words. As if a	judge	would swear me generally	6, 281/ 23
were called before a	judge	and sworn for a	6, 281/ 31
like wise, if any	judge	would give an oath	6, 282/ 15
so secret as that	judge	had never heard anything	6, 282/ 16
the law giveth the	judge	authority to give the	6, 282/ 22
and say that no	judge	may lawfully give an	6, 284/ 5
And also, if the	judge	may not lawfully give	6, 284/ 7
Saint Francis's part, and	judge	the man no worse	6, 287/ 21
and ye shall soon	judge	them yourself. For it	6, 290/ 13
this translation, and easily	judge	yourself whether it was	6, 291/ 6
be he which shall	judge	our souls in time	6, 356/ 35
we cannot always surely	judge	our own deeds, for	6, 380/ 26
things done in the	judge's	sight, I should, I	6, 64/ 12
serve to induce the	judge's	mind to conceive a	6, 267/ 14
that he was untruly	judged	to have preached such	6, 36/ 36
as he preached, were	judged	and condemned for heresies	6, 37/ 2

whether it were righteously	judged	that he was fallen	6, 260/ 7
but that he was	judged	faulty, although ye had	6, 260/ 11
knew the matter untruly	judged	indeed, or by very	6, 260/ 22
proveth that the spiritual	judges	did the man marvelous	6, 14/ 33
and chose for my	judges	-- being such of	6, 24/ 4
or malice of unjust	judges	condemned. And that sometimes	6, 33/ 9
the ignorance of some	judges	would condemn for heresy	6, 33/ 10
him, yet had his	judges	done him but right	6, 36/ 26
dispraise of either his	judges	or him, as things	6, 36/ 28
any wrong that his	judges	did him, I marvel	6, 36/ 33
preaching was by his	judges	declared for heresy, as	6, 37/ 10
If these men were	judges	few matters would take	6, 63/ 24
which before the paynim	judges	were but a cold	6, 116/ 5
the fire, if their	judges	were not more merciful	6, 125/ 34
set by to be	judges	in their temporal suits	6, 202/ 23
evil opinion of the	judges	, to incline their hearts	6, 256/ 9
and ever before his	judges	he confessed from the	6, 256/ 24
his matter before his	judges	was as consonant as	6, 257/ 5
him, and especially his	judges	which are elect and	6, 260/ 14
than are the particular	judges	, and also many such	6, 262/ 6
are as wise as	judges	. And over that, the	6, 262/ 7
laws be to the	judges	a sure and substantial	6, 262/ 8
is not in the	judges	, but in the law's	6, 262/ 27
doubtful, then may the	judges	acquitt and assoil the	6, 265/ 25
And therefore, if his	judges	wronged him, there was	6, 268/ 4
unto one of his	judges	; which letters I have	6, 268/ 6
proveth that the spiritual	judges	did the man marvelous	6, 270/ 32
divers days were his	judges	fain of their favor	6, 271/ 13
should choose us for	judges	, and we coming all	6, 274/ 16
of learned men and	judges	." "We might," quoth he	6, 274/ 32
well. And therefore the	judges	did him but right	6, 276/ 24
prove you that his	judges	showed him such favor	6, 277/ 4
sufficient, that neither his	judges	nor ourselves neither, nor	6, 277/ 20
such case that his	judges	could not otherwise think	6, 278/ 31
not say that his	judges	did wrong. But surely	6, 279/ 7
learned, that should be	judges	of that disputations, and	6, 363/ 1
make any men living	judges	upon it, nor stand	6, 363/ 5
was brought before the	judges	, he could not deny	6, 404/ 30
or credulity in the	judges'	minds) I would not	6, 263/ 19
first to use the	judgment	of natural reason, whereunto	6, 9/ 11
in mistrusting of any	judgment	given in the court	6, 14/ 19
not then brought in	judgment	, whereby it may well	6, 14/ 27
to stand to the	judgment	of any folk earthly	6, 17/ 22
To whose examination and	judgment	I did the more	6, 23/ 10

nor defend that the	judgment	of other virtuous and	6, 23/ 31
be judge over the	judgment	of them whom I	6, 24/ 3
charge one with by	judgment	, they labor to bring	6, 30/ 24
part, notwithstanding any man's	judgment	given, yet well and	6, 33/ 1
that were by man's	judgment	condemned for one; since	6, 33/ 6
would in point of	judgment	allow for good and	6, 33/ 12
and of the other	judgment	discern and judge the	6, 33/ 13
and brought forth to	judgment	, and afterward to martyrdom	6, 39/ 24
with himself upon the	judgment	of the world. "Christ	6, 49/ 12
of confusion, nor no	judgment	could be given but	6, 64/ 12
at the Day of	Judgment	. What say ye then	6, 106/ 1
accused and brought in	judgment	, they should not need	6, 116/ 2
first to use the	judgment	of natural reason, whereunto	6, 122/ 12
and quickened, and the	judgment	both in them, and	6, 132/ 9
they much help the	judgment	, and make a man	6, 132/ 12
fashion of the final	judgment	, which shall never be	6, 146/ 17
be scripture by the	judgment	and tradition of the	6, 181/ 33
earth, after the final	judgment	pronounced and given, when	6, 206/ 1
hath given all the	judgment	to his Son, yet	6, 214/ 31
at the Day of	Judgment	to have them sit	6, 214/ 32
church hath governed the	judgment	of his ministers, and	6, 221/ 2
much said against the	judgment	of this man: wherein	6, 255/ 30
in mistrusting of any	judgment	given in the court	6, 259/ 35
examine, and by their	judgment	order the cause of	6, 260/ 16
not to mistrust the	judgment	except ye knew the	6, 260/ 21
the other, were their	judgment	never so just. For	6, 262/ 10
heart ever thinketh the	judgment	wrong that wringeth us	6, 262/ 12
bring that form of	judgment	in custom, wherein, for	6, 263/ 28
form and fashion of	judgment	that may be the	6, 264/ 1
not then brought in	judgment	, whereby it may well	6, 264/ 12
well were worthy in	judgment	to acknowledge his fault	6, 266/ 9
solemn oath taken in	judgment	that he should do	6, 270/ 5
at a court in	judgment	. And I pray you	6, 274/ 7
parties demurred in our	judgment	, we might ask advice	6, 274/ 31
myself present at the	judgment	given in Paul's, whereupon	6, 319/ 5
And thereupon was the	judgment	given that his body	6, 327/ 27
prejudice of other men's	judgment	, to show you my	6, 344/ 14
to stand to the	judgment	of any folk earthly	6, 360/ 35
his writing to the	judgment	of the pope, and	6, 361/ 14
to stand at the	judgment	of learned men in	6, 362/ 21
to stand to that	judgment	of the University of	6, 362/ 23
to stand to their	judgment	, and fell again to	6, 362/ 27
to stand to their	judgment	upon the same. Whereupon	6, 363/ 3
stand to no man's	judgment	earthly. The Fourth Chapter	6, 363/ 5

stand to no man's	judgment	but his own. For	6, 367/ 14
in the Day of	Judgment	he will give the	6, 393/ 1
in the Day of	Judgment	speak to them that	6, 393/ 9
life at the general	judgment	, be they sin altogether	6, 396/ 22
their sect allowed in	judgment	, they devise by all	6, 405/ 13
in the Day of	Judgment	? What say we of	6, 429/ 18
except ye think the	juggler	blow his galls through	6, 130/ 15
not angry that the	juggler	will not teach every	6, 130/ 32
witchcraft of the Egyptian	jugglers	. And when the prophet	6, 240/ 31
and fond fashion of	jugglery	. Nor the flock of	6, 56/ 10
think but that the	jury	, which were right honest	6, 325/ 13
seem to have some	just	cause to burn it	6, 28/ 34
their judgment never so	just	. For men be so	6, 262/ 10
the works of a	just	man -- that is	6, 399/ 6
in bonum" (To a	just	man all things work	6, 400/ 33
men's hearts been the	just	and sure rules of	6, 419/ 26
this world, as the	justice	or injustice of some	6, 32/ 34
regnum caelorum" (Except your	justice	abound and exceed the	6, 103/ 19
abound and exceed the	justice	of the Scribes and	6, 103/ 19
the first, that their	justice	should be better than	6, 103/ 25
be better than the	justice	of the Scribes and	6, 103/ 26
the manifestation of his	justice	, that their own conscience	6, 110/ 13
order of his merciful	justice	. And therefore let no	6, 216/ 1
affection to right and	justice	in other men's causes	6, 325/ 31
accounted in him for	justice	). "Si ex operibus habet	6, 390/ 27
all, or of the	justice	of man, if it	6, 395/ 18
compared with the sovereign	justice	of God. Or that	6, 395/ 19
of God. Or that	justice	of right good men	6, 395/ 20
For surely all such	justice	of ours as is	6, 395/ 30
but the crown of	justice	). "Thereunto he answered that	6, 396/ 27
railing and reproving the	justice	of God and say	6, 405/ 4
name of right and	justice	. In which matter, I	6, 411/ 8
whose faith is our	justification	, calleth upon our soul	6, 43/ 31
he should have little	justification	by his only faith	6, 382/ 17
forth worketh to his	justification	that without that purpose	6, 382/ 20
thereof, nor the first	justification	of man thereby, nor	6, 391/ 20
of God, he is	justified	ere ever he do	6, 381/ 26
that the man is	justified	before by his faith	6, 381/ 32
purpose he cannot be	justified	. And that it is	6, 382/ 21
Deum" (If he were	justified	by the works, then	6, 390/ 28
est" (If we be	justified	by the works, then	6, 390/ 31
faith, as Abraam was	justified	by faith and not	6, 391/ 4
said that faith alone	justifieth	a man, when himself	6, 382/ 22
Paul: "Fides iustificat" (Faith	justifieth	). And "Credidit Abraam Deo	6, 390/ 24

any good works, doth	justify	us and sufficeth for	6, 380/ 34
that faith alone doth	justify	a man, without any	6, 381/ 23
works. But faith did	justify	the man before, and	6, 381/ 34
For his faith did	justify	him. And as for	6, 381/ 35
did not faith alone	justify	the man, but the	6, 382/ 11
else would his faith	justify	nothing at all. For	6, 382/ 14
of good works cannot	justify	, which is as much	6, 382/ 24
as faith alone cannot	justify	. "To this he answered	6, 382/ 25
that faith alone doth	justify	, because that if a	6, 382/ 27
his Holy Spirit in	justifying	the good Christian, either	6, 143/ 9
with his church, to	keep	it out of all	6, 8/ 18
intent, but for to	keep	out of the people's	6, 29/ 1
so should presume to	keep	them, as though it	6, 29/ 15
as himself began it,	keep	it and increase it	6, 32/ 19
do as Cain did,	keep	all that aught is	6, 41/ 12
them rather than to	keep	it in the ark	6, 42/ 24
for her master's and	keep	her master's for her	6, 64/ 3
was he could scant	keep	foot with us. And	6, 91/ 26
devil's name, or else	keep	them at home with	6, 100/ 17
the kingdom of heaven,	keep	the commandments"; did not	6, 103/ 21
for store content to	keep	twain, and would, though	6, 106/ 8
people themselves will better	keep	the faith than other	6, 109/ 32
keepeth and ever shall	keep	in his church the	6, 112/ 26
with his church to	keep	it out of all	6, 113/ 5
that God shall always	keep	the right belief in	6, 113/ 21
God doth peradventure not	keep	always faith in his	6, 113/ 25
being here should not	keep	his right faith and	6, 114/ 7
with his church, to	keep	it in the right	6, 119/ 24
end that they should	keep	his behests the better	6, 141/ 23
and ceremonies more, to	keep	them in straitly for	6, 141/ 25
specially to fulfill and	keep	it. "Yet after all	6, 142/ 10
in his epistle to	keep	the traditions that he	6, 148/ 5
that he may well	keep	his way and follow	6, 152/ 26
man were bound to	keep	any. Such points, I	6, 170/ 5
with it but to	keep	it and preserve it	6, 177/ 12
prayer of Christ to	keep	the faith of his	6, 182/ 14
sent of purpose to	keep	in the church the	6, 182/ 15
find many shifts to	keep	out the errors. But	6, 183/ 29
with me that I	keep	you so long therefrom	6, 185/ 34
it appeareth that whoso	keep	the faith, yet except	6, 194/ 17
might get yet and	keep	some life in them	6, 205/ 34
that point more religiously	keep	high and holy than	6, 226/ 33
bound so straitly to	keep	and observe the words	6, 257/ 18
shield to defend and	keep	them from the hatred	6, 262/ 8

the church, he would	keep	no counsel of his	6, 268/ 13
this point will I	keep	no schools with you	6, 295/ 5
them hypocrites. If they	keep	few servants we call	6, 296/ 17
them niggards. If they	keep	many we call them	6, 296/ 18
him, ye would rather	keep	your present at home	6, 300/ 15
worse too, for they	keep	hawks and dogs. And	6, 302/ 1
is hard always to	keep	the same sentence whole	6, 315/ 27
why the clergy should	keep	the Bible out of	6, 331/ 2
you plainly that they	keep	it not from them	6, 331/ 4
showed you that they	keep	none from them but	6, 331/ 5
all set thereon to	keep	the scripture from us	6, 332/ 26
precepts that they must	keep	, and the points they	6, 334/ 2
be so bold to	keep	dispicions upon the faith	6, 335/ 9
hap to grow thereby	keep	the scripture out of	6, 339/ 4
fear, be fain to	keep	it out of all	6, 339/ 6
devised; and not to	keep	the whole commodity from	6, 339/ 13
by the knee to	keep	the toe from the	6, 339/ 16
by the shoulders to	keep	him from the toothache	6, 339/ 17
is no cause to	keep	the corps of scripture	6, 340/ 5
such as himself to	keep	a quodlibet and a	6, 342/ 14
may for his sadness	keep	a knife to cut	6, 344/ 12
but the poor also,	keep	open queans and live	6, 350/ 9
the devil too to	keep	their tongues." "Yes, yes	6, 351/ 22
I, "a woman can	keep	a counsel well enough	6, 351/ 23
bound to observe or	keep	any. "Item, he teacheth	6, 354/ 31
gather themselves together and	keep	, as they would call	6, 355/ 13
woman is bound to	keep	and observe any vow	6, 360/ 10
blind the people and	keep	themselves in favor, till	6, 378/ 28
the kingdom of heaven,	keep	the commandments." And saith	6, 391/ 34
thereto, is able to	keep	and observe the commandments	6, 396/ 1
to make a man	keep	his commandments and keep	6, 396/ 5
keep his commandments and	keep	him out of sin	6, 396/ 6
so strong that could	keep	his pleasure long, but	6, 405/ 26
of his neighbor) to	keep	him from harm of	6, 415/ 9
he never intended to	keep	his oath. So holy	6, 422/ 14
some also which warily	keep	themselves for the while	6, 424/ 8
the chancellor and his	keepers	had killed the man	6, 318/ 4
have granted, that God	keepeth	and ever shall keep	6, 112/ 25
still, and therein he	keepeth	and teacheth us his	6, 114/ 26
wit, that God always	keepeth	the right faith in	6, 120/ 6
Lord is present and	keepeth	them from errors, and	6, 198/ 17
profess his name, he	keepeth	them from the honor	6, 244/ 1
here the good wife	keepeth	her husband from her	6, 309/ 24
there the parson's wife	keepeth	her husband from all	6, 309/ 25

the time of the	keeping	? I ween he will	6, 42/ 19
up against the wind,	keeping	a common course to	6, 80/ 7
again into the body,	keeping	yet still his shape	6, 80/ 19
and tried in the	keeping	by my lady the	6, 87/ 26
hardness and difficulty of	keeping	anything like to the	6, 105/ 19
the Spirit of God	keeping	the truth thereof in	6, 181/ 13
find any in his	keeping	, they lay heresy to	6, 293/ 26
the discovering or close	keeping	thereof his honesty commonly	6, 351/ 9
being examined and long	keeping	himself close from disclosing	6, 379/ 18
shall be saved for	keeping	of the commandments without	6, 391/ 32
their untrue saying and	keeping	aside a portion of	6, 429/ 7
with our Lord in	Kent	than at Cambridge, at	6, 52/ 18
sage father fool in	Kent	, at such time as	6, 412/ 24
that thin, corruptible cloth	kept	and preserved uncorrupted this	6, 39/ 8
by God's help perpetually	kept	and preserved in Saint	6, 107/ 21
is given and always	kept	in the church by	6, 112/ 10
said before, that God	kept	the faith for, by	6, 114/ 1
and well guided and	kept	in good temper, she	6, 131/ 29
been better to have	kept	it from us. And	6, 138/ 12
the same should have	kept	it, the same should	6, 144/ 6
the clergy that he	kept	from the lay people	6, 145/ 34
one man that he	kept	from another; but that	6, 145/ 35
waxing withered branches, be	kept	but for the fire	6, 146/ 28
Sabbath Day to be	kept	holy. And albeit the	6, 149/ 23
so hath God ever	kept	man in humility, straining	6, 166/ 11
among them, fastings, vigils	kept	, the Sundays hallowed, the	6, 190/ 19
then had Christ not	kept	him seven thousand from	6, 200/ 1
Christian countries which have	kept	their faith in one	6, 200/ 8
his holy scriptures delivered,	kept	, and conserved therein by	6, 206/ 28
could never have been	kept	from it but by	6, 243/ 24
had he before that	kept	his cure also as	6, 269/ 29
they were as well	kept	as they be well	6, 301/ 31
all well observed and	kept	, this gear should not	6, 302/ 5
time of corporal cleanness,	kept	from their wives, and	6, 312/ 5
be burned or secretly	kept	I cannot surely say	6, 330/ 23
be damned wretches, have	kept	away the occasion of	6, 332/ 18
only the scripture be	kept	out of our tongue	6, 338/ 21
at this day be	kept	in like wise from	6, 340/ 12
were then commonly most	kept	from the people, be	6, 340/ 16
commonly known, repeated, and	kept	in remembrance: yet were	6, 342/ 36
of holy scripture were	kept	out of honest laymen's	6, 343/ 7
his books had been	kept	in men's hands and	6, 345/ 22
among that they had	kept	their counsel in their	6, 349/ 33
as of a thing	kept	for a secret mystery	6, 356/ 3

was there open dispicions	kept	, and the very words	6, 362/ 25
worse, which course he	kept	; not only in the	6, 365/ 10
of Milan that they	kept	and oppressed, after torments	6, 371/ 18
paynims and pagans, idolaters,	kept	their chastity vowed once	6, 375/ 17
prayed for, holy vows	kept	and observed, virginity preached	6, 433/ 26
were there certain small	kerchiefs	which were named there	6, 222/ 22
sick and naughty and	key-cold	as they be, to	6, 205/ 32
for miscasting of her	keys	. Of these miracles I	6, 77/ 18
or miss of Kytte's	keys	. Then ye would wit	6, 78/ 1
of some good housewife's	keys	, God hath, I ween	6, 81/ 16
set to seek their	keys	. Saint Roke we set	6, 227/ 5
fight against them and	kill	them; but that we	6, 32/ 17
word than not to	kill	, continual watch and prayer	6, 105/ 30
slew them, intending to	kill	Christ as their forefathers	6, 225/ 15
of such men as	kill	themselves be appointed by	6, 319/ 22
the bishop's chancellor should	kill	in the Lollard's Tower	6, 327/ 11
hated the man (for	kill	him he would not	6, 327/ 13
some of them would	kill	a man for a	6, 351/ 15
the sheep, and yet	kill	a lamb in a	6, 399/ 19
man else either to	kill	him or punish him	6, 410/ 24
body, suffer him to	kill	other men's souls. "Indeed	6, 411/ 15
another man causeless to	kill	him, nor letteth not	6, 414/ 34
know himself bound to	kill	the Egyptians in the	6, 415/ 3
he would with perjury	kill	his soul forever to	6, 422/ 16
for them that maliciously	killed	him. And think we	6, 211/ 33
because Saint Stephen was	killed	with stones. Saint Appolyne	6, 227/ 3
and his keepers had	killed	the man first, and	6, 318/ 4
by the sleeve that	killed	Hunne, for Richard Hunne	6, 319/ 3
by the sleeve that	killed	Richard Hunne, and that	6, 319/ 11
by the sleeve that	killed	Hunne. Have ye brought	6, 320/ 19
that can tell who	killed	Richard Hunne?" "Forsooth," quoth	6, 321/ 2
could tell who had	killed	him; but I said	6, 321/ 4
verily could tell who	killed	him." "Well," quoth the	6, 321/ 6
as well tell who	killed	Hunne, as who stole	6, 321/ 19
though they were not	killed	by his own hand	6, 429/ 9
it well that God	killed	them both twain by	6, 429/ 10
much as though he	killeth	him, when he leaveth	6, 411/ 2
robbing, beating, tormenting and	killling	such as they took	6, 409/ 6
fleshly favor towards his	kin	-- which fleshly affection	6, 212/ 4
also with mouth, which	kind	of prayer these holy	6, 44/ 15
be plenteous in that	kind	of virtue, that the	6, 50/ 16
a special manner and	kind	of his presence, in	6, 57/ 7
which ye prove the	kind	of man reasonable, whereof	6, 65/ 22
But since that this	kind	of proof will not	6, 84/ 14

sort of this new	kind	of preachers being demanded	6, 124/ 26
and lusty by some	kind	of exercise; so is	6, 132/ 6
meant by some other	kind	of saving and preserving	6, 136/ 14
for propagation of their	kind	. And since they perceived	6, 139/ 18
twain always of one	kind	. But geese and horse	6, 168/ 32
be both of one	kind	, and yet twice two	6, 168/ 35
that they thought this	kind	of worship not forbidden	6, 171/ 20
ye must tell which	kind	of them is the	6, 191/ 15
for God's honor (which	kind	of truth God sent	6, 221/ 8
such witchcraft." Is this	kind	of service and worship	6, 229/ 14
should worship them, that	kind	of belief can be	6, 239/ 19
be true. Nor that	kind	of worship can be	6, 239/ 20
good counsel to every	kind	of people, and yet	6, 343/ 31
done to God, that	kind	of worship called "latria	6, 357/ 4
the church, left no	kind	of cruelty or spite	6, 372/ 12
and especially in such	kind	of cruelty as hath	6, 373/ 7
and also with all	kind	of evil works joined	6, 390/ 12
pageant than do this	kind	of such preachers. For	6, 399/ 22
pilgrimages devoutly visited, every	kind	of good works commended	6, 433/ 27
do; but he had	kindled	a fire which he	6, 203/ 1
were for courtesy and	kindness	, to accompany them in	6, 370/ 23
giveth diverse men diverse	kinds	of devotion, and all	6, 50/ 13
of all these three	kinds	of worship be better	6, 98/ 1
man from all the	kinds	of brute beasts. Now	6, 118/ 17
to wit, all these	kinds	of worship to be	6, 189/ 19
our sovereign lord the	king	and chancellor of his	6, 3/ 3
to send unto the	king	Abgarus the image of	6, 39/ 1
sad men advised the	king	, but, by the lewd	6, 43/ 3
then led the young	king	to folly, were with	6, 43/ 4
good way. The good	king	David thought it pleasant	6, 44/ 8
ambassador to a great	king	, hath much honor done	6, 46/ 3
ambassador or to the	king	? "When a man, at	6, 46/ 5
show the proud, curious	king	one miracle or speak	6, 82/ 7
a beggar that in	King	Henry's days the Sixth	6, 86/ 2
you forth, when the	king	was come and the	6, 86/ 14
Mayo, sometime almoner to	King	Henry the Seventh, answered	6, 156/ 36
Seventh, answered once the	king	at his table. It	6, 157/ 1
great man with the	king	of Egypt, would have	6, 157/ 3
my troth," quoth the	king	, "that was very well	6, 157/ 12
under divers of the	king	"s almoners, and have	6, 322/ 14
upon us, whereby never	king	could find in his	6, 325/ 28
that never was there	king	, I believe, that ever	6, 326/ 1
master nor prince nor	king	. And in the same	6, 358/ 34
our sovereign lord the	king	, like a most faithful	6, 362/ 3

And I think that	King	David fell not from	6, 394/ 16
of most famous memory,	King	Henry the Fifth, while	6, 409/ 26
such number that the	king	with his nobles were	6, 409/ 31
burned in London; the	king	, his nobles, and his	6, 409/ 34
the reason which the	King's	Highness in his noble	6, 11/ 16
six days before the	king's	coming thither, saying that	6, 86/ 4
at Lempster in the	king's	father's days where the	6, 87/ 11
by my lady the	king's	mother. And by the	6, 87/ 26
that noble lady the	king's	mother prudently decipher and	6, 88/ 19
Master Mayo," quoth the	King's	Grace, "ye be a	6, 157/ 5
the reason which the	King's	Highness in his noble	6, 183/ 1
to you, as the	King's	Highness most prudently laid	6, 183/ 31
thereto; albeit that the	King's	Highness with this one	6, 184/ 15
great many of the	king's	friends into your country	6, 218/ 28
say, go to the	King's	Head for wine, not	6, 232/ 5
and other of the	king's	honorable Council, sent thither	6, 318/ 32
under divers of the	king's	almoners, to whom the	6, 319/ 20
special motion whereupon the	King's	Highness had sent them	6, 320/ 14
so many of the	king's	almoners that he knew	6, 321/ 32
God's pardon nor the	king's	. It were no wisdom	6, 325/ 20
all the circumstances, the	king's	high prudence, which, without	6, 326/ 8
any pardon of the	King's	Highness, I dare make	6, 326/ 12
the indictment in the	King's	Bench, pleaded that they	6, 326/ 16
guilty. And thereupon the	King's	Grace being well and	6, 326/ 17
the commandment of the	King's	Grace, a great honorable	6, 328/ 7
we declared unto the	King's	Highness as he had	6, 328/ 31
had we, by the	king's	commandment, that man's brother	6, 328/ 35
the epistle that the	King's	Highness translated into English	6, 344/ 22
noble book that the	King's	Highness made against Luther	6, 351/ 6
saw before. Whereunto the	King's	Grace sheweth him that	6, 362/ 17
opinion is, as the	King's	Highness most virtuously writeth	6, 402/ 24
holy sacrament, as the	King's	Highness most prudently writeth	6, 425/ 7
wilt enter into the	kingdom	of heaven, keep the	6, 103/ 21
wilt enter into the	kingdom	of heaven, keep the	6, 391/ 34
he will give the	kingdom	of heaven to them	6, 393/ 2
shall deliver a glorious	kingdom	to his Father of	6, 435/ 18
third book of the	Kings	, "I shall reserve for	6, 198/ 30
all popes, against all	kings	, against all prelates, all	6, 303/ 20
to God Almighty, and	kiss	some their hands and	6, 230/ 22
saw a young man	kiss	a girl once in	6, 287/ 6
virtuously done devoutly to	kiss	a book in which	6, 359/ 19
evil done reverently to	kiss	the images by which	6, 359/ 21
looked on Judas and	kissed	him, too, and he	6, 401/ 33
off his cap and	kisseth	it, doth he this	6, 46/ 7

gay shrine, and then	kissing	his bare scalp, make	6, 217/ 7
like a false foolish	knave	, lost his honesty and	6, 276/ 4
us that an old	knave	is no child." "Surely	6, 333/ 13
have not bended their	knee	before Baal." So that	6, 198/ 31
the leg by the	knee	to keep the toe	6, 339/ 16
stand in kneeling, we	kneel	to saints and their	6, 98/ 5
have done, I think,	kneel	me down and make	6, 157/ 26
they do the same,	kneel	to images as we	6, 191/ 9
true. For though men	kneel	to saints and images	6, 230/ 10
popes, to whom we	kneel	as low as to	6, 230/ 22
way of good company,	kneeled	down and held up	6, 287/ 7
If it stand in	kneeling	, we kneel to saints	6, 98/ 5
and his wife were	kneeling	in the chapel, there	6, 228/ 33
had not bowed their	knees	before Baal, were secret	6, 199/ 21
and there boweth his	knees	to Baal (if the	6, 200/ 12
very true, we certainly	knew	some falsely feigned, yet	6, 7/ 20
him that so well	knew	them already, I would	6, 35/ 27
him whom thou never	knew	, which never did thee	6, 48/ 6
very true, we certainly	knew	some falsely feigned, yet	6, 91/ 4
for true, yourself undoubtedly	knew	some for very false	6, 91/ 12
need that this child	knew	no more of his	6, 135/ 2
commandments, they thereby consequently	knew	when it was time	6, 139/ 20
it out. And whereby	knew	the church this thing	6, 148/ 28
only for that she	knew	no man already. But	6, 150/ 24
her for that she	knew	no man already. And	6, 150/ 26
should be, and she	knew	not how it could	6, 150/ 30
that side that he	knew	were true and would	6, 157/ 29
leastwise, as they well	knew	that it was not	6, 172/ 11
he. "What if we	knew	them in such wise	6, 174/ 17
false, though ye so	knew	them that he could	6, 174/ 21
his Creed. For he	knew	him for such a	6, 176/ 29
though few of them	knew	each other. For God	6, 198/ 11
the case and men	knew	not who were otherwise	6, 198/ 28
servants. For if ye	knew	of them which were	6, 218/ 22
yet, among men that	knew	not the matter, to	6, 256/ 32
the judgment except ye	knew	the matter untruly judged	6, 260/ 22
true if he so	knew	it. But how could	6, 272/ 15
might boldly swear he	knew	nothing of the matter	6, 281/ 32
to swear what he	knew	by the man's confession	6, 282/ 2
that book if he	knew	the matter. Which whoso	6, 285/ 3
other side, if ye	knew	the messenger for such	6, 300/ 14
too, such as he	knew	for good and Catholic	6, 317/ 14
man himself as most	knew	of the matter. Which	6, 318/ 26
was asked how he	knew	it, he confessed that	6, 319/ 14

said not that I	knew	one surely that could	6, 321/ 4
king's almoners that he	knew	by his own experience	6, 321/ 33
he asked whereby he	knew	it. But would God	6, 322/ 2
hell that he never	knew	before, and will not	6, 372/ 5
do indeed. For he	knew	right well it was	6, 384/ 8
when he wrote it,	knew	much better than Luther	6, 387/ 20
as far as ye	knew	and thought, believed that	6, 395/ 8
well enough. For I	knew	it good, and have	6, 413/ 7
For, by God, I	knew	it a good haven	6, 413/ 14
way but if they	knew	it for good. And	6, 418/ 26
again, and put a	knife	into his eye and	6, 130/ 17
horses blood with a	knife	, because Saint Stephen was	6, 227/ 3
his sadness keep a	knife	to cut his meat	6, 344/ 12
his wantonness have his	knife	taken from him for	6, 344/ 13
of Sir Thomas More,	Knight	: one of the Council	6, 3/ 2
of Sir Roger Wentworth,	Knight	. The Seventeenth Chapter The	6, 7/ 27
of Sir Roger Wentworth,	Knight	. "And as for the	6, 92/ 28
of a right worshipful	knight	Sir Roger Wentworth, upon	6, 93/ 5
himself had combined and	knit	together. "And first as	6, 36/ 4
stone. That they should	knit	it about their gear	6, 228/ 23
him how he should	knit	it about his wife's	6, 228/ 27
up the candle, she	knit	the brows, and earnestly	6, 229/ 11
some special craft in	knitting	, he thought would be	6, 228/ 28
about the gilding of	knives	, swords, spurs, arras, and	6, 51/ 6
and some with rusty	knives	, will make his offerings	6, 85/ 29
find, and if we	knock	we shall have it	6, 34/ 18
all good Christian people	knock	and break, as holy	6, 427/ 1
church, men could not	know	what scripture they should	6, 11/ 10
declaring whereby we may	know	that they cannot be	6, 12/ 1
master should not only	know	the truth, but also	6, 22/ 10
in such challenges I	know	you for a ready	6, 26/ 5
opinions as the people	know	for Luther's let it	6, 30/ 36
matters by his mouth	know	my mind at large	6, 33/ 20
thereby do I plainly	know	it for a heresy	6, 37/ 35
was the maker I	know	not. But the man	6, 40/ 29
by another; or how	know	we that he so	6, 60/ 9
light, how shall we	know	whether the miracle were	6, 62/ 7
thereby must I needs	know	that if they can	6, 64/ 24
by them whom ye	know	, presuming thereby no man	6, 65/ 26
can by no learning	know	the course of the	6, 66/ 9
impossible. For when I	know	it could not be	6, 68/ 23
not be done, I	know	well that they lie	6, 68/ 23
them not, learn and	know	that God hath for	6, 81/ 22
be true, and ye	know	not any which ye	6, 89/ 7

any which ye precisely	know	for false, ye be	6, 89/ 7
side. For since I	know	not any which I	6, 89/ 10
any which I precisely	know	for true, I know	6, 89/ 10
know for true, I	know	not whether any be	6, 89/ 10
as I said before,	know	further your mind hereafter	6, 91/ 9
of less labor to	know	what they should believe	6, 109/ 34
it also when they	know	it, than it is	6, 109/ 35
the things that themselves	know	to be naught, but	6, 110/ 14
blind mate." "Let me	know	it yet," quoth he	6, 120/ 28
as all Christian men	know	they could not seem	6, 123/ 9
of a virgin, how	know	you?" "Marry," quoth he	6, 130/ 36
he, "by scripture." "How	know	you," quoth I, "that	6, 131/ 2
of God." "And whereby	know	you," quoth I, "that	6, 131/ 7
by the law should	know	his faith as soon	6, 133/ 29
All this may he	know	," quoth he, "by scripture	6, 136/ 17
all the Jews to	know	him. And for the	6, 142/ 4
intent we should well	know	that his own word	6, 147/ 33
as for man, I	know	none"; which, though it	6, 150/ 12
that she never would	know	none, after the manner	6, 150/ 14
this be, for I	know	no man?" meaning that	6, 150/ 21
church should of necessity	know	them." "This is," quoth	6, 174/ 23
will bind them to	know	or be necessary for	6, 178/ 14
necessary for them to	know	? For only of such	6, 178/ 15
church, men could not	know	what scripture they should	6, 179/ 12
Luke," quoth he. "How	know	you that?" quoth I	6, 180/ 4
a book. But how	know	you that Saint Luke	6, 180/ 6
Luke made it?" "How	know	I," quoth he, "other	6, 180/ 8
authors written upon them?" "	Know	you it well thereby	6, 180/ 10
a light person sometimes	know	a much more substantial	6, 181/ 36
And yet when I	know	him, I will believe	6, 182/ 1
him by whom I	know	him, if they varied	6, 182/ 2
point." "Whereby shall I	know	?" quoth he. "Why be	6, 182/ 11
meat for longing to	know	. But come on then	6, 186/ 4
declaring whereby we may	know	that they cannot be	6, 187/ 10
heretics, which now do	know	one another well enough	6, 189/ 37
seek another they neither	know	what nor where, build	6, 196/ 25
be, though the world	know	them not, and though	6, 198/ 10
as Saint Paul saith,	know	who be his. And	6, 198/ 12
name, did long to	know	his scripture and his	6, 200/ 25
them yet whereby to	know	them, that can no	6, 200/ 33
that be loath to	know	the church, will never	6, 202/ 25
large. For who can	know	of the multitude who	6, 203/ 10
by the church we	know	the scripture -- which	6, 206/ 19
that by which ye	know	the scripture? Is it	6, 206/ 20

Christ? By this church	know	we the scripture; and	6, 206/ 23
we see and well	know	that all the companies	6, 207/ 4
I spoke of, we	know	evermore that the heretics	6, 207/ 6
we must needs well	know	that all these branches	6, 207/ 10
-- except we may	know	the means we will	6, 214/ 8
to let the world	know	that he was in	6, 215/ 32
him good, while I	know	him not the contrary	6, 216/ 20
be you here; ye	know	not that any man	6, 219/ 17
nothing their names to	know	them by. As he	6, 223/ 3
neither, but that they	know	quick men from dead	6, 231/ 3
least, that we should	know	none." "Yes," quoth he	6, 238/ 26
may have saints and	know	for saints and many	6, 238/ 28
the intent they may	know	that he hath left	6, 243/ 33
doctrine here that we	know	call heresies; then were	6, 244/ 18
what else?" "And how	know	you," quoth he, "that	6, 249/ 12
the church saith truth?	Know	ye that any other	6, 249/ 12
by plain scripture I	know	it very well. For	6, 249/ 14
asked you whereby ye	know	that ye should believe	6, 251/ 18
have asked how ye	know	that." "Then must I	6, 251/ 23
I did, that I	know	it by plain and	6, 251/ 24
taught the church to	know	which books be the	6, 253/ 22
church maketh us to	know	the scripture. And God	6, 254/ 7
in the matter and	know	nothing thereof, whom they	6, 256/ 7
all that, if he	know	indeed that he did	6, 276/ 15
quoth he, "cannot surely	know	whether he swore true	6, 278/ 11
in this manner: "What	know	ye of this matter	6, 281/ 36
for anything that I	know	in the man for	6, 282/ 5
for his only pleasure	know	by the man's oath	6, 282/ 17
pray you, let me	know	your mind concerning the	6, 284/ 28
as I think ye	know	, another apostate, by whose	6, 291/ 34
my mind (as I	know	some that be), ye	6, 300/ 25
quoth I, "for I	know	them not. But somewhat	6, 310/ 2
quoth he, "do ye	know	the matter well?" "Forsooth	6, 318/ 20
I, "so well I	know	it from top to	6, 318/ 21
things I very well	know	that he of whom	6, 319/ 7
that man asked, "Sir	know	you one that can	6, 321/ 1
said indeed that I	know	one which I thought	6, 321/ 5
Lordship saith. For I	know	it well enough myself	6, 322/ 32
as they that well	know	him say he was	6, 326/ 29
That would I gladly	know	, " quoth he. "For as	6, 327/ 34
holy scripture, let us	know	that we be so	6, 334/ 5
for the people to	know	. As it well appeareth	6, 340/ 17
gossips in the town	know	it, yet it is	6, 351/ 27
worship called "latria." "Whereby	know	we," quoth he, "he	6, 357/ 16

Savior saith, ye shall	know	the tree by the	6, 372/ 19
I, "they cannot but	know	his open living in	6, 378/ 19
and saith not "they	know	" And he when he	6, 387/ 19
he believe it and	know	it too, yet fall	6, 388/ 29
thus, we may well	know	by the texts of	6, 392/ 17
he taught Moses to	know	himself bound to kill	6, 415/ 2
which we may soon	know	if we be good	6, 420/ 3
be good Christians and	know	the belief already. "And	6, 420/ 3
secretly. Nor yet can	know	their intent and purpose	6, 422/ 32
of whom no man	knoweth	which be the one	6, 12/ 26
so mad but he	knoweth	a very coney from	6, 56/ 12
the thing that myself	knoweth	by nature and reason	6, 68/ 22
amend, as he that	knoweth	fornication for sin may	6, 173/ 34
fornication. But since he	knoweth	it for naught, though	6, 174/ 1
tell another how she	knoweth	she hath it, saving	6, 180/ 25
of which no man	knoweth	other? And whereas our	6, 202/ 5
of whom no man	knoweth	which be the one	6, 207/ 18
whom he seeth and	knoweth	, whereby there may percase	6, 262/ 17
manner wise, whoso surely	knoweth	a priest to be	6, 300/ 19
he. "What! Every man	knoweth	it." "Verily," quoth I	6, 314/ 19
it, but no man	knoweth	it. For there is	6, 314/ 20
very many men that	knoweth	it much better. For	6, 318/ 22
himself." "God," quoth I, "	knoweth	of all-thing the truth	6, 327/ 19
he died with, God	knoweth	, for I can tell	6, 329/ 23
first reading, because he	knoweth	the words, take upon	6, 335/ 17
as every learned man	knoweth	, every strange language to	6, 337/ 22
tell them that he	knoweth	them not: by these	6, 393/ 12
with, when himself well	knoweth	that they do all	6, 425/ 23
and he could? He	knoweth	also himself that all	6, 425/ 30
willingly and wittingly, well	knowing	and believing the good	6, 110/ 4
And then he peradventure,	knowing	that they so did	6, 272/ 13
for the truth? For	knowing	in himself that all	6, 273/ 31
the lords much marveled,	knowing	them both for such	6, 324/ 5
cannot attain to the	knowledge	of the cause why	6, 5/ 27
the people's hands all	knowledge	of Christ's Gospel and	6, 29/ 2
whom I gave them	knowledge	) they should defer them	6, 35/ 23
cannot attain to the	knowledge	of the cause why	6, 60/ 5
to lie. Let the	knowledge	of the father alone	6, 63/ 31
so much have they	knowledge	the less, and unreasonably	6, 66/ 26
earnestly upon your own	knowledge	. But ye use, my	6, 68/ 35
in effect fallen from	knowledge	or belief of God	6, 72/ 24
reason giveth us good	knowledge	that there is a	6, 72/ 27
by these visible things	knowledge	of his invisible majesty	6, 73/ 8
brought them both to	knowledge	. And so doth his	6, 88/ 30

of Almaine, bring to	knowledge	the false miracles whereby	6, 88/ 33
all hallowed things, with	knowledge	and perceiving of the	6, 93/ 10
is to wit, of	knowledge	and belief of the	6, 109/ 23
well. For though the	knowledge	and belief bring many	6, 110/ 1
to fall from the	knowledge	of virtue, not only	6, 110/ 12
faith only and the	knowledge	of the truths necessary	6, 111/ 7
his Creed he had	knowledge	before of these articles	6, 136/ 10
forbidding the tree of	knowledge	. And that was for	6, 139/ 9
beginning to give them	knowledge	thereof, forasmuch as they	6, 139/ 13
message gave them undoubted	knowledge	; as he did to	6, 140/ 33
darked in their natural	knowledge	, that they lacked in	6, 141/ 14
them destitute of sufficient	knowledge	that longed to learn	6, 142/ 7
good tokens and sufficient	knowledge	of him, yet to	6, 147/ 32
we have also the	knowledge	and perceiving what was	6, 152/ 11
with inordinate desire of	knowledge	like unto God, so	6, 166/ 10
straining him with the	knowledge	and confession of his	6, 166/ 12
have among them the	knowledge	and understanding what he	6, 173/ 23
quoth I, "have this	knowledge	for a while in	6, 173/ 26
if they lose the	knowledge	how to serve him	6, 173/ 30
if they lose the	knowledge	of their duty, then	6, 173/ 32
prohibition, yet doth the	knowledge	give him warning and	6, 174/ 3
he had lost the	knowledge	." Upon this he granted	6, 174/ 4
needs have always the	knowledge	how to serve and	6, 174/ 6
your reason, have the	knowledge	and understanding how God	6, 174/ 11
Is," quoth I, "that	knowledge	fully had without the	6, 174/ 14
fully had without the	knowledge	of such things as	6, 174/ 14
be true, would this	knowledge	serve?" "In no wise	6, 174/ 19
not endure without the	knowledge	of such things as	6, 174/ 25
be all known if	knowledge	lacked of those things	6, 174/ 27
to believe, nor the	knowledge	of them anything serve	6, 174/ 28
anything serve to the	knowledge	and warning given us	6, 174/ 29
always shall have the	knowledge	and belief of such	6, 174/ 32
between us that this	knowledge	and faith was before	6, 175/ 4
for the faith and	knowledge	of God's pleasure, if	6, 175/ 23
church hath the sure	knowledge	thereof. And then, if	6, 175/ 26
in all such things	knowledge	of the truth, ye	6, 176/ 3
layeth for her own	knowledge	of her maidenhead. But	6, 180/ 24
was once known, the	knowledge	went forth from man	6, 180/ 35
concerning the faith or	knowledge	of virtue pleasant to	6, 184/ 9
is present to God's	knowledge	. And then were Saint	6, 197/ 18
of Christ out of	knowledge	, and would put it	6, 199/ 11
the sure and undoubted	knowledge	of the very church	6, 207/ 25
for lack of true	knowledge	, believing untrue men, canonize	6, 218/ 2
dogleech for lack of	knowledge	of the cunning. For	6, 218/ 16

to err in the	knowledge	and worship of a	6, 239/ 4
by God for a	knowledge	of his true messengers	6, 240/ 4
by God for the	knowledge	of his doctors and	6, 240/ 15
taught his church the	knowledge	of his very scripture	6, 254/ 8
as coming once to	knowledge	would bring them to	6, 263/ 5
man shamed by the	knowledge	of his sin here	6, 283/ 24
Confession" he translateth into "	knowledge	." "Penance" into "repentance." "A	6, 290/ 20
paradise with desire of	knowledge	and cunning. Now if	6, 332/ 32
it must from the	knowledge	and study of scripture	6, 332/ 33
Eve, inordinate appetite of	knowledge	is a means to	6, 333/ 21
as had, with the	knowledge	of the tongue, some	6, 338/ 32
hath, and any manner	knowledge	of Christian belief, may	6, 376/ 28
faith but hath the	knowledge	of the things that	6, 387/ 16
a certain and sure	knowledge	, as of Christ's descension	6, 387/ 23
persuasion without the very	knowledge	and science. And where	6, 387/ 26
thereof the clergy giveth	knowledge	to the temporalty, not	6, 410/ 23
of such cunning and	knowledge	in scripture, being therewith	6, 418/ 25
miracles wrought and well	known	. And especially he speaketh	6, 7/ 25
men whom he hath	known	to give their study	6, 9/ 7
concludeth that this common	known	multitude of Christian nations	6, 12/ 21
the church is this	known	multitude of good men	6, 12/ 25
as men say) well	known	, ere he went over	6, 28/ 22
it should not be	known	what wrong he had	6, 29/ 33
men that be of	known	virtue and cunning, what	6, 30/ 28
which by no means	known	to man he could	6, 55/ 19
come there, be well	known	for very ribalds and	6, 59/ 5
be decided and well	known	that the worship of	6, 62/ 19
truth, the woman was	known	for so honest. But	6, 79/ 20
women not very specially	known	for good, but taken	6, 83/ 20
but if he had	known	them before, no more	6, 87/ 5
they had but newly	known	, and well likely to	6, 88/ 25
miracles wrought and well	known	. And especially he speaketh	6, 92/ 25
some whom I have	known	ere this so far	6, 95/ 13
truths necessary to be	known	for our soul's health	6, 111/ 7
that he meant be	known	, where some part of	6, 115/ 26
men whom he hath	known	to give their study	6, 122/ 8
he. "For I have	known	," quoth I, "right good	6, 122/ 27
God for causes well	known	to himself and unknown	6, 141/ 5
would have them charged)	known	, as I say, and	6, 144/ 20
majesty to have things	known	or done in his	6, 146/ 20
what scripture is evidently	known	that every man and	6, 149/ 29
me. For that once	known	that God telleth them	6, 154/ 16
it were a certain	known	company of men and	6, 161/ 29
of necessity to be	known	and believed, which may	6, 161/ 35

if he had not	known	the prohibition, yet doth	6, 174/ 2
things can be all	known	if knowledge lacked of	6, 174/ 27
nothing is learned nor	known	but by holy scripture	6, 175/ 9
as ye say, all	known	by the scripture, and	6, 175/ 24
Father I have made	known	unto you," he spoke	6, 177/ 29
else it was well	known	in the beginning when	6, 180/ 33
it. And he was	known	and believed by his	6, 180/ 34
that it was once	known	, the knowledge went forth	6, 180/ 35
in the beginning been	known	for false and yet	6, 181/ 3
that God would have	known	and believed. Ye proved	6, 187/ 29
of necessity to be	known	. And thereupon, eftsoons, ye	6, 188/ 32
some companies that be	known	for congregations together in	6, 189/ 26
once, it was soon	known	in every country where	6, 189/ 32
the people that be	known	for the church. And	6, 196/ 24
sure indeed and well	known	to God that he	6, 197/ 15
and to himself well	known	. And though they be	6, 198/ 24
but it was well	known	to God. And they	6, 199/ 2
together and make them	known	, and haply those that	6, 199/ 8
For it was well	known	in Jerusalem and Judea	6, 199/ 18
is a church well	known	. And his pleasure was	6, 202/ 27
was to have it	known	and not hid. And	6, 202/ 28
church that is well	known	, making as though he	6, 204/ 29
needs be the common	known	multitude of Christian men	6, 205/ 5
concludeth that this common	known	multitude of Christian nations	6, 206/ 12
the church is this	known	multitude of good men	6, 207/ 17
good men and well	known	for good men, and	6, 209/ 24
by the holiness well	known	and miracles many seen	6, 220/ 30
if we never had	known	it tried and proved	6, 224/ 30
make his own cross	known	from the crosses of	6, 225/ 21
to make his messengers	known	and the truth of	6, 239/ 28
may be discerned and	known	from his very true	6, 244/ 6
so notable and well	known	to the people that	6, 244/ 21
otherwise. For if a	known	liar tell you a	6, 251/ 7
liar tell you a	known	true tale, ye will	6, 251/ 7
But now if a	known	true man tell you	6, 251/ 8
other for the well	known	truth and honesty of	6, 263/ 25
England always called and	known	by the name of	6, 286/ 31
he changed the common	known	word into the better	6, 287/ 28
when he changeth the	known	usual names of so	6, 287/ 31
is a thing well	known	and plainly confessed by	6, 288/ 21
if they were all	known	to go about and	6, 298/ 21
English, which have been	known	and seen by the	6, 317/ 12
worship also, and well	known	both for cunning and	6, 324/ 3
God would have commonly	known	, repeated, and kept in	6, 342/ 35

the truth to be	known	concerning the matters of	6, 345/ 27
which is always that	known	people that still persevere	6, 355/ 17
to learned men well	known	. And he that will	6, 358/ 28
we have seen and	known	their virtuous life well	6, 422/ 4
remain and be well	known	always by the profession	6, 434/ 25
loss or miss of	Kytte's	keys. Then ye would	6, 78/ 1
I reckoned all my	labor	done, bethinking myself a	6, 21/ 17
myself could not without	labor	call it orderly to	6, 21/ 26
to put you to	labor	and business and send	6, 26/ 3
defender. And of such	labor	your wisdom well seeth	6, 26/ 6
good worth the little	labor	and great good will	6, 27/ 23
with by judgment, they	labor	to bring him first	6, 30/ 24
by a man's own	labor	. And that he said	6, 34/ 14
dead images pass, and	labor	only for the lively	6, 40/ 19
heretics now call lip	labor	in mockage. And the	6, 44/ 16
with a Jew, less	labor	should we have, since	6, 102/ 23
a thing of less	labor	to know what they	6, 109/ 33
many men to the	labor	of good works, yet	6, 110/ 1
they will look and	labor	therein. And if they	6, 113/ 31
I, "lost all that	labor	. For though ye have	6, 120/ 16
for sloth refusing the	labor	and pain to be	6, 122/ 28
best. And therefore great	labor	maketh he and great	6, 127/ 6
wit may abuse his	labor	bestowed upon the study	6, 127/ 7
not to take the	labor	to hew the stone	6, 129/ 12
reason is by study,	labor	, and exercise of logic	6, 132/ 7
with good men that	labor	therefor, by motions insensible	6, 172/ 7
should with our bodies	labor	therefor, having our hearts	6, 233/ 18
without whose help our	labor	will not serve. And	6, 233/ 20
out of credence. What	labor	took Philostratus to make	6, 241/ 27
it almost as little	labor	and less to translate	6, 293/ 7
were idly occupied to	labor	to show that folly	6, 309/ 8
it, as it were	labor	lost to go about	6, 316/ 9
came to me to	labor	and sue for him	6, 329/ 14
being at me to	labor	for him whose scholar	6, 329/ 20
by divers dividing the	labor	among them, and after	6, 341/ 12
he was forced to	labor	to bring men in	6, 367/ 27
shall he study or	labor	to do that believeth	6, 373/ 19
gift of cunning, great	labor	spent in preaching, great	6, 385/ 6
Was then all the	labor	and the pain the	6, 396/ 18
together with God's grace,	labor	to submit and subdue	6, 403/ 19
a great army and	labor	to destroy all. For	6, 411/ 25
to perceive whom they	labor	to please that have	6, 412/ 12
they by false doctrine	labor	to devour and destroy	6, 421/ 25
sect withal, rewarding their	labor	with only delight of	6, 424/ 1

the clergy, whom they	labor	to bring in hatred	6, 428/ 26
and by the other	labored	to be brought into	6, 3/ 15
therein he said he	labored	not only to con	6, 34/ 2
and pleasant; which sensuality	labored	so busily to cause	6, 139/ 27
is true. Wherewith he	labored	covertly to make the	6, 256/ 16
newfangledly minded. And thus	labored	to corrupt the realm	6, 269/ 28
the other whom he	labored	for. But then were	6, 329/ 18
corona iusticiae" (I have	labored	and striven a good	6, 396/ 25
chancellor, and was a	laborer	for that part, yet	6, 319/ 27
own estimation preserved, he	laboreth	as much as in	6, 280/ 7
it seemeth that he	laboreth	of purpose to diminish	6, 288/ 32
our faith as he	laboreth	to destroy, and which	6, 290/ 32
zeal and affection, he	laboreth	to destroy the credence	6, 347/ 11
see how madly he	laboreth	to prove them." "Prove	6, 360/ 24
Babylon, in which he	laboreth	to destroy the holy	6, 362/ 7
not the clergy that	laboreth	to have them punished	6, 410/ 7
while each of them	laboreth	to eat up other	6, 413/ 33
and each of them	laboring	to be taken for	6, 243/ 17
I tell you of,	laboring	all that he might	6, 399/ 32
fathers of Luther's sect,	laboring	to procure that no	6, 412/ 4
tre deuce, having their	labors	therein and our own	6, 170/ 21
crime, that where they	lack	special matter to charge	6, 30/ 23
for the time, pretending	lack	of leisure for other	6, 34/ 35
God and his saints	lack	light or whether it	6, 49/ 20
some learning that they	lack	, should well perceive that	6, 66/ 1
of Christ shall never	lack	good and devout virtuous	6, 109/ 25
us, and a plain	lack	of right faith?" "Yes	6, 112/ 7
amendment, which must needs	lack	if he had lost	6, 174/ 4
And since imbecility and	lack	of power is here	6, 212/ 21
circumscribed in place, for	lack	of bodily dimension and	6, 212/ 33
that they may for	lack	of true knowledge, believing	6, 218/ 1
upon a dogleech for	lack	of knowledge of the	6, 218/ 16
unto God." "What point	lack	they?" quoth he. "Marry	6, 230/ 13
for any fear of	lack	, considering that our Father	6, 233/ 15
the end that the	lack	thereof among all their	6, 244/ 2
further than to the	lack	of fear in the	6, 252/ 30
them too short is	lack	of devotion. And to	6, 258/ 28
such mischievous people for	lack	of proof and trial	6, 263/ 3
see, inevitable necessity for	lack	of possibility of other	6, 264/ 6
well enough sometimes for	lack	of indifference peradventure as	6, 273/ 2
have happened by the	lack	of virtue among them	6, 300/ 36
that he may never	lack	one, nor that he	6, 304/ 29
lose a finger than	lack	a woman. But he	6, 310/ 18
But he had liefer	lack	the whole hand than	6, 310/ 19

virtuous lay folk should	lack	it, nor rude and	6, 341/ 8
Christian man, but only	lack	of belief. For he	6, 352/ 33
openly showed himself to	lack	nothing of Luther but	6, 368/ 16
works, but also for	lack	of good works it	6, 386/ 7
he calleth dead for	lack	of good works is	6, 386/ 26
Christian man, save only	lack	of belief. For all	6, 389/ 19
our faith if we	lack	good works, yet if	6, 389/ 32
Christian man but only	lack	of belief, he showeth	6, 390/ 8
final repentance of the	lack	of good works do	6, 392/ 15
only to infidelity and	lack	of belief, so that	6, 393/ 23
damn them but only	lack	of belief, and that	6, 393/ 29
matter, I could not	lack	both reason, authority, and	6, 411/ 9
sea excluded thence, for	lack	of such course and	6, 413/ 2
yet at this day	lacked	all that cunning. "Yet	6, 66/ 34
natural knowledge, that they	lacked	in many things the	6, 141/ 14
all known if knowledge	lacked	of those things that	6, 174/ 27
if they had not	lacked	the right cause and	6, 177/ 17
so if they had	lacked	faith. Which faith what	6, 252/ 36
if all the remnant	lacked	, this one thing were	6, 351/ 4
thereof, yet if he	lacked	charity, all his faith	6, 383/ 33
quoth I, "the man	lacked	you there, for he	6, 384/ 26
their salvation if charity	lacked	. Against which error he	6, 385/ 8
it, yet if he	lacked	charity, all this would	6, 385/ 20
crucifix, than when he	lacketh	it. And if there	6, 56/ 24
much and as far	lacketh	his right belief that	6, 111/ 31
some good fellow that	lacketh	. For, as I said	6, 217/ 11
that the nether jaw	lacketh	. This may well happen	6, 221/ 25
which no man almost	lacketh	now, to the contempt	6, 301/ 34
performed my course; now	lacketh	me no more for	6, 396/ 26
no country wherein there	lacketh	plenty of such as	6, 433/ 1
have in, neither side	lacking	good and probable reasons	6, 24/ 2
nature and reason, that	Lactantius	, a man right wise	6, 66/ 16
taken to every lewd	lad	in his own hands	6, 342/ 12
done if he would	lade	us with a fardel	6, 105/ 15
refresheth men that are	laden	and maketh our yoke	6, 106/ 25
Lady: "Of all our	Ladies	," saith one, "I love	6, 99/ 21
lewd counsel of young	lads	that then led the	6, 43/ 4
miracle showed at our	Lady	of Ipswich of late	6, 7/ 26
you with my good	lady	, your bedfellow, and all	6, 27/ 26
visage of our blessed	Lady	his mother. He taught	6, 39/ 14
of Christ, and our	Lady	, and any other saint	6, 44/ 28
Christ, nor of our	Lady	, nor of any Christian	6, 45/ 14
one image of our	Lady	than at another, is	6, 52/ 20
in God or our	Lady	? Which is as good	6, 52/ 22

the images of our	Lady	were our Lady herself	6, 56/ 14
our Lady were our	Lady	herself. Nay they be	6, 56/ 14
me that at our	Lady	of Rouncyvale there were	6, 71/ 22
for example at our	Lady	of Ipswich, and each	6, 83/ 3
true?" "No, by our	Lady	, " quoth he, "not and	6, 83/ 8
the keeping by my	lady	the king's mother. And	6, 87/ 26
so did that noble	lady	the king's mother prudently	6, 88/ 18
heard say that our	Lady	was a Jew, first	6, 92/ 16
miracle showed at our	Lady	of Ipswich of late	6, 92/ 27
to go to our	Lady	of Ipswich. In the	6, 93/ 13
image of our blessed	Lady	, was there in the	6, 93/ 21
we make either our	Lady	or any other creature	6, 97/ 7
make comparisons between our	Lady	of Ipswich and our	6, 99/ 17
of Ipswich and our	Lady	of Walsingham. As weening	6, 99/ 18
if instead of our	Lady	they put their trust	6, 99/ 20
in speaking of our	Lady	: "Of all our Ladies	6, 99/ 21
I love best our	Lady	of Walsingham." "And I	6, 99/ 22
saith the other, "our	Lady	of Ipswich." In which	6, 99/ 22
Bradman! Help, our dear	Lady	of Walsingham!" Doth it	6, 99/ 26
letting Christ and our	Lady	go, or take at	6, 99/ 28
Christ, the other our	Lady	herself? And so every	6, 99/ 30
Paul's Cross that our	Lady	was a virgin, and	6, 100/ 13
not you." "By our	Lady	, " quoth he, "I like	6, 104/ 34
of faith in our	Lady	, of whom we read	6, 108/ 11
abode still in our	Lady	, the promise that God	6, 108/ 20
of, that our blessed	Lady	was a perpetual virgin	6, 115/ 35
believeth that our blessed	Lady	was a perpetual virgin	6, 150/ 1
such wise meant our	Lady	when she said, "How	6, 150/ 20
he would that our	Lady	after the birth of	6, 151/ 22
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	, whereof is no word	6, 155/ 18
ye dine first. My	lady	will, I ween, be	6, 185/ 33
man doubteth of our	Lady	. No man doubteth of	6, 221/ 12
ye spoke of, our	Lady	at one pilgrimage before	6, 231/ 4
one pilgrimage before our	Lady	at another, or one	6, 231/ 5
our Lord and our	Lady	, or our Lord for	6, 231/ 8
our Lord for our	Lady	, showeth more miracles at	6, 231/ 8
the images for our	Lady	herself. For if they	6, 231/ 17
more mind to our	Lady	than to our Lady	6, 231/ 19
Lady than to our	Lady	. Moreover, if they thought	6, 231/ 19
at Walsingham were our	Lady	herself, then must they	6, 231/ 20
needs think that our	Lady	herself were that image	6, 231/ 21
at Ipswich were our	Lady	herself, and (as they	6, 231/ 23
needs think) that our	Lady	herself were that image	6, 231/ 24
tell you that our	Lady	herself is in heaven	6, 231/ 31

the image of our	Lady	, our Lady -- as	6, 232/ 4
of our Lady, our	Lady	-- as men say	6, 232/ 5
she neither taketh our	Lady	for that image nor	6, 232/ 8
that image for our	Lady	, as both must she	6, 232/ 9
with her of our	Lady	and she will tell	6, 232/ 10
tell you that our	Lady	was saluted with Gabriel	6, 232/ 10
Gabriel. And that our	Lady	fled into Egypt with	6, 232/ 11
telling say that our	Lady	of Walsingham or of	6, 232/ 12
whether it were our	Lady	of Ipswich or our	6, 232/ 14
of Ipswich or our	Lady	of Walsingham that stood	6, 232/ 14
demand her further which	Lady	, then, she will name	6, 232/ 17
none image but our	Lady	that is in heaven	6, 232/ 18
upon God and our	Lady	and all the holy	6, 233/ 33
dough-baked neither." "By our	Lady	," quoth he, "but be	6, 258/ 35
came thence?" "By our	Lady	," quoth he, "bulls very	6, 278/ 26
ye were, and my	lady	your wife popess too	6, 301/ 26
houses." "Nay, by our	Lady	," quoth he, "I will	6, 303/ 4
waxen wiser." "By our	Lady	," quoth your friend, "this	6, 341/ 28
or to our blessed	Lady	either. And every man	6, 359/ 5
himself worshipped both our	Lady	and all saints, as	6, 359/ 7
honor of God, our	Lady	, and all holy saints	6, 359/ 9
common anthem of our	Lady	and the most devout	6, 359/ 34
prayed unto as our	Lady	, and with her prayer	6, 360/ 2
honor of our blessed	Lady	, nor the holy cross	6, 367/ 32
Baptist and our blessed	Lady	also were sinners, and	6, 396/ 3
they. "Nay, by our	Lady	, Masters," quoth he, "I	6, 413/ 13
saints, blasphemed our blessed	Lady	, cast down Christ's cross	6, 427/ 34
Christ's stead and our	Lady's	, letting Christ and our	6, 99/ 28
reverend article of our	Lady's	perpetual virginity, the church	6, 151/ 16
were named there our	Lady's	, and of her own	6, 222/ 22
that image but our	Lady's	image, howsoever she call	6, 232/ 7
that had been before	laid	by the messenger against	6, 13/ 5
which he hath heard	laid	by some of the	6, 16/ 32
the wrong part so	laid	out at large that	6, 23/ 12
lest many things were	laid	to the charge not	6, 27/ 6
translated indeed, but blame	laid	and fault found with	6, 28/ 32
seem likely, there is	laid	in them displeasure, malice	6, 36/ 7
finally being brought and	laid	before the image of	6, 93/ 21
aside, and her eyes	laid	out upon her cheeks	6, 93/ 24
praying to saints, ye	laid	certain texts of scripture	6, 120/ 32
answer whereof, when I	laid	that men must lean	6, 120/ 34
part in another and	laid	them both on the	6, 158/ 8
ready, and that ye	laid	against them all that	6, 160/ 14
each of you had	laid	all your texts and	6, 160/ 16

King's Highness most prudently	laid	unto Luther, since God	6, 183/ 32
point, that the scriptures	laid	against images and pilgrimages	6, 185/ 14
objections that ye have	laid	, by which you would	6, 185/ 23
in mind that men	laid	against them certain texts	6, 187/ 19
make for them: ye	laid	on the other side	6, 187/ 24
In which when I	laid	divers things moving men	6, 187/ 30
that had been before	laid	by the messenger against	6, 210/ 30
either of them be	laid	the whole body, and	6, 221/ 28
of long time before	laid	with beaten gold, happened	6, 222/ 8
had been washed and	laid	up within one hour	6, 222/ 27
proof that ye have	laid	unto me contrary, though	6, 238/ 34
such objections as ye	laid	unto the contrary of	6, 246/ 3
then would I have	laid	him the texts that	6, 251/ 26
were catholic which were	laid	to his charge (for	6, 255/ 19
there to whom he	laid	none exception, nor could	6, 265/ 1
Which letters were never	laid	into the court till	6, 268/ 9
of all these matters	laid	unto his charge. Which	6, 268/ 23
last, where he had	laid	them up no less	6, 269/ 21
a sermon ready and	laid	it up so secretly	6, 270/ 19
honest layman had it	laid	unto his charge that	6, 272/ 2
for his own excuse	laid	the first making of	6, 273/ 5
were that Wilkin had	laid	a wager with Simkin	6, 274/ 11
If Simkin said and	laid	his wager the contrary	6, 274/ 15
And that they had	laid	heresy to him only	6, 318/ 5
other things were there	laid	that, upon the hearing	6, 319/ 34
were divers suspicious things	laid	against him, and all	6, 325/ 8
declaration that the matter	laid	to the chancellor was	6, 326/ 23
his death might be	laid	to the charge and	6, 327/ 8
which he hath heard	laid	by some of the	6, 330/ 32
whereas many things be	laid	against it, yet is	6, 331/ 35
yet heard any reason	laid	why it were not	6, 337/ 12
see, as well be	laid	against the holy writers	6, 337/ 16
law, if it were	laid	in their light that	6, 355/ 31
ever any one ribald	laid	unto another. For who	6, 377/ 9
was there ever that	laid	unto another all the	6, 377/ 10
plainly their opinions, and	laid	forth as in part	6, 379/ 33
Saint Paul that was	laid	against that heretic that	6, 385/ 26
faith meant when he	laid	against them that put	6, 388/ 21
And for that he	laid	divers texts of scripture	6, 394/ 35
wretchedness. Our mother Eve	laid	the wite of her	6, 405/ 6
such thing as is	laid	and imputed unto them	6, 406/ 21
ground, cause, or color	laid	wherefore. Concerning the Holy	6, 425/ 11
should see, I have	laid	you the places ready	6, 430/ 34
but that which I	laid	against them before, that	6, 431/ 28

some places where ye	laid	me the rushes, I	6, 432/ 32
of him that had	lain	with his mother-in-law, he	6, 205/ 12
many relics that had	lain	unknown in that image	6, 222/ 10
more, that else had	lain	unknown. Whereby well appeared	6, 225/ 28
tongue) that point hath	lain	in their light that	6, 337/ 30
opened but by the	lamb	, that when he shutteth	6, 34/ 22
font, of the pascal	lamb	, and over that, the	6, 56/ 3
and yet kill a	lamb	in a corner. Men	6, 399/ 19
many books of Luther,	Lambert	, and Zwingli, with other	6, 269/ 18
and his wife, frere	Lambert	and his wife, frantic	6, 434/ 17
was lodged here at	Lambeth	, but she is gone	6, 321/ 26
simple souls and poor	lambs	as they may catch	6, 399/ 16
parson buying of some	lame	beggars three or four	6, 85/ 26
all learning is half	lame	. "What is that?" quoth	6, 132/ 14
of his duchy of	Lancaster	. Wherein be treated divers	6, 3/ 4
bowels of their own	land	. All which may in	6, 416/ 5
thousand slain that the	land	lieth in many places	6, 427/ 37
matter, gaping after the	lands	of the spirituality, till	6, 369/ 19
looked for other men's	lands	, had been like shortly	6, 369/ 26
Sands; some to the	lands	inned by divers owners	6, 412/ 35
no word of our	language	, but either used half	6, 290/ 6
tongue or any other	language	, of his own authority	6, 315/ 30
read it in their	language	, will be busy to	6, 333/ 23
man knoweth, every strange	language	to other. And if	6, 337/ 23
translated to our own	language	. Howbeit, of truth, seldom	6, 338/ 27
conned else but the	language	wherein they read the	6, 338/ 30
the least, besides the	language	, some proud smatterer in	6, 339/ 2
if he were in	language	equal with all the	6, 385/ 15
this world and be "	lapis	offensionis et petra scandali	6, 340/ 24
head into the lords'	laps	. But to the question	6, 322/ 5
have fallen in their	laps	, there could few forbear	6, 322/ 22
the messenger more at	large	in other parts before	6, 13/ 20
so laid out at	large	that of myself I	6, 23/ 13
know my mind at	large	. After this, ere I	6, 33/ 20
and pilgrimages with as	large	offerings and as great	6, 54/ 17
the place never so	large	. For who can know	6, 203/ 10
nor they were not	large	, but served as it	6, 222/ 23
all were quite at	large	. And that point once	6, 223/ 28
the messenger more at	large	in other parts before	6, 229/ 34
matter stand yet at	large	. For of two contraries	6, 249/ 6
quoth I, "taken as	large	as they were spoken	6, 267/ 30
I, "it is a	large	and a long matter	6, 281/ 18
wherein he railleth at	large	against all popes, against	6, 303/ 19
law were set at	large	. For as a good	6, 310/ 14

other wild heresies at	large	. For he teacheth, against	6, 354/ 28
for desire of a	large	liberty to an unbridled	6, 428/ 15
therein, as we find	largely	written and reported in	6, 90/ 15
the same is as	largely	done to saints and	6, 98/ 9
if men should as	largely	construe for the preeminence	6, 392/ 2
silver, the one much	larger	than the other. Through	6, 228/ 15
bigness, but the one	larger	than the other. Then	6, 228/ 18
same sect. For he	lasheth	out scripture in Bedlam	6, 433/ 17
company when we were	last	together. In which forasmuch	6, 24/ 27
thing that he touched	last	, that is to wit	6, 36/ 1
much against it, at	last	they came together and	6, 79/ 7
godly man thereby, at	last	he looked well upon	6, 86/ 25
nor such delusion to	last	long, but shortly to	6, 90/ 33
affirmed that she at	last	believed it: "And was	6, 92/ 18
open defense thereof, at	last	before folk honorable and	6, 125/ 10
And thereupon at the	last	yielded himself again. Such	6, 125/ 28
as themselves doth at	last	confess, they think if	6, 125/ 36
be both saved at	last	, and so that no	6, 136/ 7
quoth I, "yet at	last	we shall agree. But	6, 163/ 15
for this matter at	last	with much work come	6, 185/ 21
good man to the	last	, all shall in conclusion	6, 193/ 10
so be saved at	last	as God hath predestinate	6, 197/ 6
he that will at	last	fall to sin and	6, 197/ 27
such a thing to	last	and endure in his	6, 223/ 15
better, he began at	last	to call as fast	6, 233/ 34
things that were at	last	with much work agreed	6, 248/ 16
he brought forth at	last	, where he had laid	6, 269/ 21
so secretly, destitute at	last	of all excuses that	6, 270/ 19
way, yet at the	last	himself said ho, and	6, 292/ 31
that God hath at	last	by revelation showed this	6, 304/ 7
God, have spied at	last	that Saint Paul saith	6, 305/ 14
of the bishop that	last	died, they burned up	6, 317/ 23
the lords at the	last	, "yet with much work	6, 321/ 7
to lie; and at	last	he said that he	6, 323/ 15
of ten. At the	last	they came to five	6, 323/ 22
necessity drove him at	last	unto the truth, whereby	6, 323/ 26
so long, that at	last	I had forgotten wherefore	6, 330/ 5
forward that at the	last	it began to burst	6, 369/ 13
first fault to the	last	, that ever was wrought	6, 377/ 13
this, he said at	last	that, albeit the words	6, 378/ 10
the truth, at the	last	, perceiving the matters, partly	6, 379/ 21
ever contraried another, at	last	he showed plainly their	6, 379/ 33
to this point at	last	: that he and his	6, 398/ 24
to this point at	last	, that all-thing hangeth only	6, 400/ 4

all his shifts at	last	, that all that shall	6, 402/ 10
did yet at the	last	, for the peace of	6, 409/ 13
Christ shall at the	last	restrain, and destroy his	6, 435/ 13
father Adam to the	last	day, from thenceforth to	6, 435/ 19
I, "while the persecution	lasted	. But when the persecution	6, 189/ 31
continue while the world	lasteth	here till Doomsday, and	6, 173/ 21
that a certain person	late	abjured of heresy for	6, 5/ 11
Lady of Ipswich of	late	upon the daughter of	6, 7/ 26
doubt, be nevertheless of	late	by lewd people put	6, 21/ 10
recommendation, albeit that of	late	I sent you my	6, 26/ 10
Cross the New Testament	late	translated in English by	6, 28/ 20
would have been too	late	to look for remedy	6, 29/ 29
that a certain person	late	abjured of heresy for	6, 35/ 14
as in the text	late	remembered by yourself, "Non	6, 44/ 33
and friend of mine	late	in talking of this	6, 67/ 2
he had seen of	late	at London a bird	6, 68/ 7
Lady of Ipswich of	late	upon the daughter of	6, 92/ 27
show you done of	late	at divers pilgrimages, and	6, 94/ 17
happen to begin so	late	, that he shall peradventure	6, 126/ 26
I, "as if Luther	late	a frere and having	6, 165/ 16
myself is black." "Of	late	," quoth I, "ye would	6, 169/ 17
wild geese. And as	late	as they began, yet	6, 192/ 12
unto a holy man	late	deceased which was himself	6, 215/ 31
as ye would of	late	have had it seem	6, 244/ 14
only now and of	late	, but continually from the	6, 245/ 25
they repented after, too	late	for this present life	6, 252/ 32
God's mercy not too	late	for the final salvation	6, 252/ 33
like as at Beverley	late	, when much of the	6, 258/ 6
there had gone of	late	a horse or two	6, 274/ 13
that horse have of	late	gone there, and then	6, 275/ 13
be then haply too	late	to look for, especially	6, 301/ 13
upon that I read	late	in the epistle that	6, 344/ 22
ungracious people also, which	late	entered into Rome with	6, 370/ 29
of that sort, some	late	Carthusians, some Observants, some	6, 378/ 21
not -- as ye	lately	said ye should --	6, 175/ 28
satisfied that where ye	lately	said that it were	6, 185/ 5
in English which Tyndale	lately	translated, and (as men	6, 284/ 29
happed me to be	lately	present whereas one in	6, 378/ 35
if he understand the	Latin	tongue, find the means	6, 27/ 13
given diligence to the	Latin	tongue; as for other	6, 33/ 25
said that besides the	Latin	tongue, he had been	6, 33/ 34
means to take the	Latin	word "senior," that word	6, 286/ 17
that word in the	Latin	tongue never signified a	6, 286/ 18
which he made in	Latin	, being after borne into	6, 315/ 5

any Bible is in	Latin	. And yet besides this	6, 317/ 26
of those tongues into	Latin	, as to their charge	6, 337/ 19
translate it out of	Latin	into our English tongue	6, 337/ 20
out of Greek into	Latin	, or out of Hebrew	6, 337/ 31
Greek tongue, nor the	Latin	neither, any other speech	6, 338/ 14
into Greek or into	Latin	, or to write the	6, 338/ 18
more than in the	Latin	. Nor it is no	6, 340/ 5
his grace made in	Latin	, answering to the letter	6, 344/ 23
be worshipped by this	Latin	word, "adorare." By which	6, 357/ 14
or saints; the third, "	latria	, " the veneration, honor, and	6, 97/ 32
fashion that they call	latria	, but we do the	6, 98/ 4
fashion of worshipping of	latria	be, the same is	6, 98/ 8
thing that maketh it	latria	, and no certain gesture	6, 230/ 16
thing that would make	latria	, then were we much	6, 230/ 20
Sacrament. So that if	latria	, that is the special	6, 230/ 26
not that bodily worship	latria	but if we so	6, 230/ 31
kind of worship called "	latria	, " we neither do nor	6, 357/ 4
that divine worship called "	latria	. " "Whereby know we," quoth	6, 357/ 15
honor and service called "	latria	, " as is to learned	6, 358/ 27
of divine worship called "	latria	, " which is done with	6, 359/ 1
as for iron and	latten	to be so drawn	6, 69/ 12
piece of silver, brass,	latten	, or iron drawn at	6, 81/ 6
a man will well	laugh	at and marvel much	6, 17/ 29
and letteth not to	laugh	at the philosophers for	6, 66/ 19
and I began to	laugh	. "Well," quoth I, "make	6, 130/ 23
it were true, or	laugh	at his man if	6, 228/ 7
have little cause to	laugh	at their lewdness. For	6, 297/ 36
a man will well	laugh	at, and marvel much	6, 363/ 11
nothing wondered thereof but	laughed	thereat as at an	6, 66/ 32
day after, where she	laughed	at the matter full	6, 88/ 5
you that every man	laughed	then, save the monk	6, 228/ 30
saints." When we had	laughed	awhile at our merry	6, 234/ 18
further thereon. But he	laughed	and said he would	6, 249/ 28
said," quoth he, and	laughed	. "Ye ween I were	6, 277/ 13
inward solace that they	laughed	apace. And one merry	6, 297/ 16
them, ye would have	laughed	at them seven year	6, 320/ 2
hand." "Therewith the lords	laughed	and asked, "What is	6, 321/ 24
twenty." Thereat the lords	laughed	well to see that	6, 323/ 18
there could few forbear	laughing	, and said, "We see	6, 322/ 22
some of the lords	laughing	to see the good	6, 324/ 27
their cruel sport and	laughter	either to see the	6, 371/ 9
thing so light and	lavish	of their tongue, and	6, 351/ 12
And that the New	Law	of Christ is the	6, 10/ 2
of Christ is the	law	so written in the	6, 10/ 2

church. And that the	law	there written by God	6, 10/ 3
reproving of a common	law	. And he showeth also	6, 14/ 20
cause why that the	law	admitteth more slight witness	6, 14/ 21
they have made no	law	thereof, yet they will	6, 16/ 23
Gospel and of God's	law	, except so much only	6, 29/ 3
as they lay the	law	given to the Jews	6, 38/ 13
spoken in the Old	Law	to the Jews, people	6, 38/ 30
used in the Old	Law	were but gross and	6, 43/ 18
a shadow of the	law	of Christ; and therefore	6, 43/ 19
shadows of the Old	Law	. But as for images	6, 44/ 24
shadows of the Old	Law	but things therein plainly	6, 44/ 31
in scripture and the	law	of God, have had	6, 54/ 31
malediction, as in the	law	which yourself spoke of	6, 96/ 19
was commanded in the	law	by God; but he	6, 104/ 9
the people in the	law	given to Moses. And	6, 104/ 14
Gospel and his own	law	. " "And in nothing else	6, 104/ 17
and Pharisees, besides the	law	of Moses on whose	6, 104/ 26
were almost with Moses's	law	. And I wot well	6, 105/ 2
said that the bare	law	of Moses, besides the	6, 105/ 5
call us into a	law	of liberty. And that	6, 105/ 8
our Savior, of that	law	that he calleth us	6, 105/ 10
no man nor no	law	that was made or	6, 124/ 18
and not only the	law	showed him to the	6, 125/ 11
of his opinion, which	law	was made at a	6, 125/ 12
man's child by the	law	should know his faith	6, 133/ 29
And that the New	Law	of Christ is the	6, 137/ 30
of Christ is the	law	so written in the	6, 137/ 31
church. And that the	law	there written by God	6, 137/ 32
endless mercy, by the	law	written with his own	6, 141/ 17
certain conclusions of the	law	of nature, which their	6, 141/ 21
good understanding of the	law	written, he sent always	6, 142/ 5
longed to learn the	law	. Not to plead it	6, 142/ 8
leave us his New	Law	, whereof was long before	6, 142/ 13
I shall give my	law	in their minds. And	6, 142/ 17
be my people." This	law	written in men's hearts	6, 142/ 19
This is called the	law	of Christ's faith, the	6, 143/ 4
of Christ's faith, the	law	of his Holy Gospel	6, 143/ 4
it convenient for the	law	of life rather to	6, 144/ 1
church or of Moses's	law	: whereof some ceremonies were	6, 146/ 5
the making of any	law	that shall be to	6, 147/ 5
when there was no	law	made yet to burn	6, 191/ 29
and strive in the	law	before the infidels, they	6, 202/ 21
till he had the	law	delivered to him in	6, 253/ 4
the study of the	law	, wherein he was a	6, 257/ 14

reproving of a common	law	. And he showeth also	6, 260/ 1
cause why that the	law	admitteth more slight witness	6, 260/ 1
as credible as the	law	requireth?" "So many," quoth	6, 260/ 33
and such as the	law	requireth? Would God," quoth	6, 260/ 34
many such. For the	law	doth, as I hear	6, 261/ 1
a little money no	law	receiveth any witness but	6, 261/ 4
honest and credible, the	law	made by the church	6, 261/ 5
appear. And finally the	law	bindeth not the judge	6, 261/ 32
of all-thing especially, the	law	should best content us	6, 262/ 14
the makers of the	law	made by the people	6, 262/ 24
treason, and heresy, the	law	taketh such for witness	6, 262/ 35
contrary; yet doth the	law	through the world almost	6, 263/ 27
well learned in the	law	, and never could say	6, 264/ 31
any favor that the	law	would grant. And many	6, 264/ 32
worth to change a	law	therefor. But now, if	6, 265/ 21
quoth I, "if the	law	should in such a	6, 265/ 28
great question of the	law	, whether the gray mare	6, 274/ 28
if not against the	law	, yet at the least	6, 277/ 7
the least way the	law	for favor so far	6, 277/ 7
what thing will the	law	that the church shall	6, 277/ 31
but for that the	law	dischargeth him of showing	6, 281/ 34
and likelihoods as the	law	giveth the judge authority	6, 282/ 22
hold plain against the	law	and say that no	6, 284/ 5
of their doing a	law	of their own making	6, 293/ 29
And this is a	law	very provincial, for it	6, 293/ 31
letted to read their	law	, both learned and lewd	6, 294/ 17
have by an express	law	forbidden that we should	6, 294/ 28
for they delude the	law	and themselves also. For	6, 302/ 16
good living; and the	law	is deluded; and the	6, 302/ 21
few enough if the	law	were truly observed that	6, 302/ 25
as breakers of the	law	of God as long	6, 308/ 14
bind them with a	law	that they shall have	6, 309/ 20
no wives though that	law	were set at large	6, 310/ 14
church should make a	law	to bind a man	6, 310/ 27
the making of that	law	, with the thing almost	6, 311/ 13
best way before the	law	made, and therefore I	6, 311/ 16
and conservation of this	law	. Whereof there can no	6, 311/ 31
say, in the Old	Law	given to Moses, the	6, 312/ 12
already warned of the	law	. And to the intent	6, 312/ 32
of both before the	law	made, and it well	6, 313/ 8
the church touching that	law	. But whatsoever the cause	6, 313/ 14
make answer for the	law	whereby the clergy of	6, 314/ 12
mind, an evil made	law	." "Marry," quoth I, "that	6, 314/ 14
And this is a	law	that so many so	6, 315/ 35

trow that in this	law	ye see nothing unreasonable	6, 316/ 1
they have made no	law	thereof, yet they will	6, 316/ 27
the clergy, though the	law	serve them not therefor	6, 317/ 4
no fault nor any	law	that letted it to	6, 317/ 21
be appointed by the	law	, and his office, as	6, 319/ 22
that in the temporal	law	he should not win	6, 327/ 1
that in the spiritual	law	perceived so much of	6, 327/ 2
people. For till a	law	be changed by authority	6, 334/ 31
the example of one	law	boldly broken and set	6, 334/ 33
the emperor, in the	law	civil, that the common	6, 335/ 8
be bound by any	law	made among men, nor	6, 354/ 30
communication learned in the	law	, and in his chamber	6, 355/ 29
could show a fair	law	incorporated in the decrees	6, 355/ 30
of the church, which	law	, if it were laid	6, 355/ 31
sore to see that	law	. In bringing forth whereof	6, 356/ 2
quoth I, "read that	law	yourself?" "In good faith	6, 356/ 13
either, read the next	law	following in that book	6, 356/ 16
either read the next	law	following or the gloss	6, 356/ 19
gloss upon the selfsame	law	that ye read, ye	6, 356/ 20
have seen that the	law	which he showed you	6, 356/ 20
And as for the	law	next following, we looked	6, 356/ 24
ye had read the	law	that followeth, for it	6, 356/ 28
for it is a	law	synodal, made in the	6, 356/ 28
as I say, the	law	next following or the	6, 357/ 7
the gloss of that	law	that ye read." "Marry	6, 357/ 8
he, "but in the	law	self that we read	6, 357/ 9
perceive it by the	law	that followeth. Wherein albeit	6, 357/ 18
quoth he, "if that	law	say, "quod possumus adorare	6, 357/ 23
it appeareth by the	law	, as yourself saith, that	6, 357/ 33
otherwise. For the same	law	itself taketh it otherwise	6, 357/ 34
the observance of Moses's	law	. Nor that all the	6, 391/ 14
Nor that all the	law	of Moses, nor all	6, 391/ 14
order of the spiritual	law	therein is both good	6, 410/ 13
away, ere ever any	law	was made for such	6, 423/ 27
judges, but in the	law's	self, wherein ye think	6, 262/ 27
the fire for the	law's	soul. And then would	6, 367/ 10
believing it to be	lawful	and pleasant to God	6, 8/ 12
and almost more than	lawful	, in that they admitted	6, 14/ 34
and that it is	lawful	, necessary, and well done	6, 19/ 12
also that it is	lawful	to resist the Turk	6, 19/ 18
believing it to be	lawful	and pleasant to God	6, 110/ 26
believe that it were	lawful	and well done to	6, 111/ 36
as she thought not	lawful	to change. For else	6, 151/ 2
quoth I, "be well	lawful	in the choice of	6, 158/ 25

going on pilgrimages were	lawful	or not. And that	6, 187/ 19
Loy's Day, and yet	lawful	enough to pray for	6, 233/ 27
and almost more than	lawful	, in that they admitted	6, 270/ 33
any cautel, after a	lawful	oath given him to	6, 284/ 3
then were it not	lawful	to make a priest	6, 309/ 15
before Wycliff's days, remain	lawful	, and be in some	6, 331/ 10
that it is not	lawful	to worship anything wrought	6, 358/ 22
and that it is	lawful	, necessary, and well done	6, 405/ 34
also that it is	lawful	to resist the Turk	6, 410/ 35
that it is not	lawful	to any Christian man	6, 411/ 23
now if this be	lawful	and enjoined also to	6, 415/ 20
whether he may not	lawfully	on his oath swear	6, 15/ 13
heretics the clergy might	lawfully	do much more sharply	6, 20/ 3
believeth that they may	lawfully	leave undone, nor any	6, 121/ 33
believeth that they may	lawfully	do. The Twenty-Second Chapter	6, 121/ 35
all heresies, acknowledging himself	lawfully	convicted. But whereas they	6, 271/ 22
whether he may not	lawfully	on his oath swear	6, 280/ 17
a man may never	lawfully	be forsworn. Marry, truth	6, 281/ 21
that no judge may	lawfully	give an oath to	6, 284/ 5
if the party might	lawfully	forswear himself? And also	6, 284/ 7
the judge may not	lawfully	give him the oath	6, 284/ 8
an oath where he	lawfully	might refuse it." "Forsooth	6, 284/ 11
as no man may	lawfully	be naught, no man	6, 400/ 27
be naught, no man	lawfully	do theft or adultery	6, 400/ 28
theft or adultery, nor	lawfully	be a manqueller, nor	6, 400/ 28
be a manqueller, nor	lawfully	forswear himself, but God's	6, 400/ 29
heretics, the clergy might	lawfully	do much more sharply	6, 428/ 22
the persecution of heretics	lawfully	may do as the	6, 431/ 12
bonds by which the	laws	of the church bind	6, 105/ 1
of those very ceremonial	laws	. And therefore, saith our	6, 105/ 9
fardel full of men's	laws	more than a cart	6, 105/ 15
can carry away." "The	laws	of Christ," quoth I	6, 105/ 17
anything like to the	laws	of Moses. And thereof	6, 105/ 19
to many of the	laws	of Christ's church than	6, 105/ 22
yet be not the	laws	that have been made	6, 105/ 25
any delivering from the	laws	of the church, or	6, 106/ 26
from any good temporal	laws	either, into a lewd	6, 106/ 27
and also in orators,	laws	and stories, much ripened	6, 132/ 10
great heap of the	laws	and ceremonies more, to	6, 141/ 24
indeed to make the	laws	so sufficient that as	6, 262/ 4
since that the common	laws	be commonly made by	6, 262/ 5
And over that, the	laws	be to the judges	6, 262/ 7
in the matter, the	laws	always be made for	6, 262/ 20
than are by the	laws	of the church provided	6, 301/ 30

quoeth I, "if the	laws	of the church, which	6, 302/ 4
it is by the	laws	of the church provided	6, 302/ 8
all religious, all the	laws	, all the saints, against	6, 303/ 21
is to wit, the	laws	and precepts that they	6, 334/ 2
disputing upon the temporal	laws	of the city, which	6, 334/ 27
the breach of the	laws	and disorder of the	6, 334/ 31
And commonly, the best	laws	shall worst like much	6, 334/ 36
thought good in temporal	laws	, things of men's making	6, 335/ 3
books thereof wherein their	laws	were written were usual	6, 342/ 34
old holy fathers, the	laws	and canons of Christ's	6, 366/ 29
scripture, natural reason, the	laws	and determinations of the	6, 367/ 2
And as for the	laws	of the church, he	6, 367/ 8
governors and all manner	laws	, spiritual or temporal, except	6, 368/ 31
the fear of temporal	laws	of this world? And	6, 403/ 29
destiny. And therefore all	laws	they set at naught	6, 403/ 33
Whereof should serve all	laws	? And where were become	6, 404/ 17
order and of all	laws	, and do what they	6, 405/ 18
sore deceived. For the	laws	and orders among men	6, 405/ 24
Sacrament, refused all good	laws	, abhorred all good governance	6, 427/ 35
of sin, all the	laws	of the world, all	6, 428/ 9
courtesy, and freely to	lay	forth not only what	6, 25/ 36
man, they say, might	lay	heresy to Saint Paul	6, 30/ 8
man faulty, let them	lay	his fault to his	6, 30/ 16
surest interpretation was to	lay	and confer one text	6, 34/ 9
on pilgrimages, as they	lay	the law given to	6, 38/ 13
they were able to	lay	thereon. If there were	6, 65/ 3
men, not as heretics	lay	to the charge of	6, 73/ 11
heads for press. Now	lay	the prior with holy	6, 87/ 24
ever heard any man	lay	to prove the miracles	6, 101/ 1
them to bind and	lay	upon other poor men's	6, 104/ 3
seat they sat, did	lay	great fardels and fast	6, 104/ 27
the heavy burden and	lay	on a lighter. Which	6, 105/ 14
such blame as ye	lay	thereto. For it is	6, 138/ 19
he kept from the	lay	people, or showed unto	6, 145/ 34
all that you could	lay	for the contrary, so	6, 160/ 15
or unlearned, were they	lay	people or of the	6, 164/ 22
things I might here	lay	for them to prove	6, 171/ 27
heretics. Here might I	lay	you the holiness of	6, 171/ 35
And here might I	lay	you also that if	6, 172/ 12
this might I also	lay	and very well conclude	6, 172/ 16
other more might I	lay	. But since ye did	6, 172/ 23
nor any color could	lay	but that upon his	6, 184/ 8
suddenly waxen worse. Now	lay	they for the proof	6, 203/ 13
the rich man that	lay	in hell had yet	6, 212/ 1

In some place peradventure	lay	the body, and by	6, 221/ 30
as much as ye	lay	to diminish their credence	6, 224/ 21
were done, she durst	lay	her life he should	6, 229/ 2
any further objection to	lay	therein. Which if ye	6, 246/ 6
in his keeping, they	lay	heresy to him therefor	6, 293/ 26
have been elsewhere, our	lay	people be as good	6, 294/ 6
father, that of adventure	lay	and slept uncovered, which	6, 297/ 33
by the conversation of	lay	people and company of	6, 303/ 2
But forasmuch as ye	lay	unreasonableness to their charge	6, 311/ 17
that is soon answered.	Lay	the charge to them	6, 314/ 15
probable and likely to	lay	people and unlearned, that	6, 315/ 3
for a heretic, there	lay	his English Bible open	6, 330/ 9
they let not to	lay	their money together and	6, 331/ 18
manner that the common	lay	people, men and women	6, 334/ 10
therefore if we should	lay	that it were evil	6, 338/ 15
forbidden both all such	lay	people and all such	6, 338/ 23
as neither good, virtuous	lay	folk should lack it	6, 341/ 8
thereto already) that we	lay	people shall in this	6, 344/ 28
do cite them and	lay	their secret sins to	6, 350/ 3
be the books of	lay	people, wherein they read	6, 359/ 17
that all the world	lay	in the fire of	6, 366/ 3
to a broach and	lay	it to the fire	6, 371/ 27
as those that wretchedly	lay	all the weight and	6, 377/ 1
this blasphemous heresy alone,	lay	more villainous rebuke to	6, 377/ 7
man, where these ribalds	lay	to the charge and	6, 377/ 12
untrue that he should	lay	unto us the wite	6, 403/ 6
devil and all, and	lay	both their own faults	6, 405/ 9
And unto this they	lay	, as ye said in	6, 411/ 30
And now where they	lay	for a proof that	6, 412/ 21
seditions among Christian people,	lay	the loss thereof to	6, 413/ 18
reason in their heads,	lay	it to the contrary	6, 413/ 21
salvation, and that they	lay	for them the holy	6, 425/ 26
their own ungracious deeds	lay	the fault in God	6, 428/ 2
temporal princes and good	lay	people, and not without	6, 430/ 28
decrees where the rushes	lay	, namely in Causa XXII	6, 431/ 6
Seventeenth Chapter The messenger	layeth	forth objections against miracles	6, 7/ 29
be true. But he	layeth	causes and reasons whereby	6, 7/ 30
And for example he	layeth	one Richard Hunne, showing	6, 16/ 25
that good holy man	layeth	sore against these carved	6, 40/ 12
psalm self, where he	layeth	for the cause of	6, 45/ 7
Seventeenth Chapter The messenger	layeth	forth objections against miracles	6, 94/ 7
be true. But he	layeth	causes and reasons whereby	6, 94/ 9
reason that a maid	layeth	for her own knowledge	6, 180/ 23
In the other he	layeth	up all his own	6, 296/ 4

say that the church	layeth	a bond of chastity	6, 311/ 23
And for example he	layeth	one Richard Hunne, showing	6, 316/ 30
will read, and reverently	layeth	it up again when	6, 342/ 27
his own making he	layeth	arguments for it, such	6, 432/ 25
he list, which he	layeth	forth faintly, and then	6, 432/ 26
the other man." "The	laying	thereof to him," quoth	6, 273/ 7
without difficulty; and some	laying	the fault to Goodwin	6, 412/ 34
will but his destiny,	laying	their sin to God's	6, 428/ 11
it best becometh a	layman	to do in all	6, 37/ 33
the crucifix, neither to	layman	nor unto a learned	6, 47/ 17
And by an honest	layman	had it laid unto	6, 272/ 2
and as though a	layman	were no Christian man	6, 293/ 25
man, will suffer no	layman	have any at all	6, 293/ 25
Saint Paul's days, a	layman	had but one wife	6, 307/ 29
one good, devout, unlearned	layman	might take by the	6, 340/ 20
bishop might unto some	layman	betake and commit with	6, 344/ 2
translations out of every	layman's	hand. And sometimes, with	6, 317/ 6
good books, both for	laymen	and for the learned	6, 46/ 13
any priests different from	laymen	among Christian people. And	6, 289/ 31
why should then our	laymen	be forbidden the Gospel	6, 294/ 19
take unto priesthood better	laymen	and fewer (for of	6, 295/ 28
tongue, and taken to	laymen	and women both; not	6, 344/ 17
because that in them	laymen	may read the priests'	6, 345/ 20
that images be but	laymen's	books, and therefore that	6, 40/ 16
that images be but	laymen's	books, they cannot yet	6, 46/ 10
rovers nor live in	laymen's	houses, by reason whereof	6, 302/ 35
diocese, and left in	laymen's	hands and women's too	6, 317/ 13
the Bible out of	laymen's	hands, that con no	6, 331/ 2
kept out of honest	laymen's	hands, yet would I	6, 343/ 8
Christ had wrought upon	Lazarus	, as the Gospel rehearseth	6, 61/ 18
the rich man and	Lazarus	, that all men's souls	6, 365/ 23
he had nothing to	lead	him to it, but	6, 65/ 14
run as silver or	lead	doth, and make it	6, 67/ 9
he would send, should	lead	them into all truth	6, 119/ 13
should by secret inspiration	lead	them into all truth	6, 119/ 16
and a ruler of	lead	, that when he list	6, 129/ 11
of Truth, he shall	lead	you into all truth	6, 178/ 23
but that he should	lead	them by secret inspiration	6, 178/ 25
Christ's words and to	lead	them into all truth	6, 182/ 16
the scripture wrong, to	lead	the people purposely out	6, 290/ 35
how wretchedly soever we	lead	our life besides. But	6, 392/ 7
mad, no fond heretic	lead	us, seem he never	6, 427/ 13
spoke of with his	leaden	rule. For now ye	6, 135/ 33
us to have lewd	leaders	and evil teachers. And	6, 419/ 4

with his Holy Spirit	leadeth	his church into the	6, 119/ 11
another as their devotion	leadeth	them, or partly sometimes	6, 231/ 11
will walk with him,	leadeth	us into the belief	6, 254/ 24
he teacheth us and	leadeth	us into the belief	6, 254/ 26
names than half a	leaf	can hold." "Where dwelled	6, 268/ 31
the midst of a	leaf	, but by the diligent	6, 345/ 16
shall scant read one	leaf	wherein he shall not	6, 425/ 18
student of scripture should	lean	to the commenters and	6, 9/ 17
no further go but	lean	to the more part	6, 24/ 7
men and good men	lean	thereto. "And therefore it	6, 30/ 33
do in all things,	lean	and cleave to the	6, 37/ 34
loose which was so	lean	and so poor and	6, 91/ 25
he told us, as	lean	and as poor and	6, 92/ 2
articles of the faith,	lean	fast unto belief for	6, 95/ 26
them, and make us	lean	to false miracles as	6, 100/ 31
doubt which way to	lean	, I think that God	6, 119/ 10
laid that men must	lean	to the sentence that	6, 120/ 34
fathers' interpretations, or else	lean	to some words of	6, 123/ 17
reverently acknowledge his ignorance,	lean	and cleave to the	6, 127/ 34
student of scripture should	lean	to the commenters and	6, 128/ 10
your own mind also,	lean	unto his word whom	6, 160/ 7
against the affirmative proved,	lean	to the contrary witness	6, 267/ 2
in the study thereof	lean	proudly to the folly	6, 339/ 33
of Christ's church, and	lean	to the only authority	6, 376/ 15
seem to be, would	lean	to that way but	6, 418/ 26
and cunning) follow and	lean	unto, it is a	6, 418/ 31
inclineth, that thing they	lean	to and that they	6, 433/ 8
way by that they	leaned	to the authority of	6, 31/ 9
confess that ye have	leaned	unto, writeth in this	6, 380/ 33
of liberty. Whereby, with	leaning	to his own wit	6, 259/ 29
a doubt and, therein	leaning	to the faith of	6, 336/ 10
they say so, then	leap	they like a flounder	6, 192/ 8
words of our Savior,	learn	that God delighteth to	6, 49/ 30
which cunning who can	learn	that nothing will believe	6, 66/ 11
ye believe them not,	learn	and know that God	6, 81/ 21
as a rule to	learn	the scripture by, when	6, 133/ 8
to the scripture to	learn	the faith by, that	6, 133/ 9
him all his life	learn	nothing else. And yet	6, 133/ 20
never in his life	learn	aught else, how old	6, 133/ 22
that he should thereby	learn	all the articles of	6, 134/ 7
by the book itself	learn	the contrary. For the	6, 134/ 11
read a thing and	learn	a thing. But now	6, 134/ 15
of whom we shall	learn	that, we shall see	6, 134/ 24
knowledge that longed to	learn	the law. Not to	6, 142/ 8

serveth the church to	learn	God's pleasure therein, and	6, 175/ 20
be so mad to	learn	of them that they	6, 201/ 2
we be willing to	learn	-- teach us to	6, 254/ 23
nor suffer us to	learn	by ourselves, but by	6, 294/ 14
listed as well to	learn	the better as to	6, 297/ 2
words we may well	learn	that Saint Paul, as	6, 429/ 23
an objection which he	learned	there against one point	6, 14/ 4
where the heretic being	learned	and a preacher, made	6, 19/ 4
presume but if better	learned	than myself should think	6, 23/ 8
one wise and well	learned	man would have out	6, 23/ 34
I, more than meanly	learned	, with one thing added	6, 25/ 29
living, studious and well	learned	in scripture, and in	6, 28/ 24
many good and well	learned	men thought plainly that	6, 31/ 15
as wiser and better	learned	would in point of	6, 33/ 11
were found out and	learned	by a man's own	6, 34/ 14
wits, being far better	learned	, using in study more	6, 38/ 26
man contemplative and well	learned	; in which book that	6, 40/ 10
laymen and for the	learned	too. For as I	6, 46/ 13
layman nor unto a	learned	. And this perceive these	6, 47/ 18
and therewith excellently well	learned	in scripture and the	6, 54/ 30
good nor so well	learned	, nor in meditation so	6, 56/ 22
right wise and well	learned	, in his work which	6, 66/ 17
man and very well	learned	, having great joy to	6, 86/ 19
and spoken, as well	learned	men might have missed	6, 93/ 20
must be therein altogether	learned	, were it then sufficient	6, 117/ 14
rules that ever she	learned	tell her still that	6, 130/ 8
the Egyptians, when Christ's	learned	men take out of	6, 132/ 23
should be ere he	learned	the articles of his	6, 133/ 23
great lesson to be	learned	without the book that	6, 134/ 22
book that must be	learned	somewhere, either by God	6, 134/ 22
would that we were	learned	rather to suffer our	6, 139/ 35
the scripture. There was	learned	the manner and form	6, 148/ 15
of consecration. There was	learned	much of the mystical	6, 148/ 16
right wise and well	learned	man, as he did	6, 156/ 16
or many, were they	learned	or unlearned, were they	6, 164/ 21
confuted, that nothing is	learned	nor known but by	6, 175/ 8
but when I have	learned	once of the church	6, 181/ 34
of the faith therefore	learned	of the church, is	6, 245/ 33
an objection which he	learned	there against one point	6, 247/ 5
of them, very fresh	learned	men, good part of	6, 247/ 14
ye say, so well	learned	, ye have either heard	6, 248/ 2
proctor and partly well	learned	, unto the study of	6, 257/ 15
well. Himself was well	learned	in the law, and	6, 264/ 31
found properly witted, featly	learned	, and newfangly minded. And	6, 269/ 27

honesty and some well	learned	also, and men that	6, 272/ 18
ask advice further of	learned	men and judges." "We	6, 274/ 32
have heard some well	learned	men say, if a	6, 280/ 33
have heard some well	learned	men say that in	6, 281/ 15
read their law, both	learned	and lewd. And yet	6, 294/ 17
and then say we	learned	it of them, forgetting	6, 296/ 34
the better they be	learned	the worse they be	6, 301/ 11
after, as I have	learned	by such as have	6, 310/ 10
by virtuous and well	learned	men translated into the	6, 314/ 24
heretic." And thus there	learned	we long after that	6, 328/ 29
where I find any	learned	man of them, their	6, 332/ 25
wisest and the best	learned	and he that therein	6, 335/ 14
so is, as every	learned	man knoweth, every strange	6, 337/ 22
to them that be	learned	, appeareth. Now as touching	6, 337/ 33
been either some proud,	learned	man, or at the	6, 339/ 2
tongues and out of	learned	men's hands too; and	6, 339/ 6
good, Catholic, and well	learned	man, or by divers	6, 341/ 11
difficulties as very few	learned	men can very well	6, 343/ 34
is not to be	learned	of every man's mouth	6, 347/ 25
one at our communication	learned	in the law, and	6, 355/ 28
latria," as is to	learned	men well known. And	6, 358/ 28
at the judgment of	learned	men in all his	6, 362/ 21
persons, virtuous and well	learned	, that should be judges	6, 363/ 1
where the heretic being	learned	and a preacher, made	6, 378/ 7
the Lutherans' books deeply	learned	, and of truth, neither	6, 379/ 1
heresy, because that, being	learned	and using to hear	6, 379/ 7
speaking, which is among	learned	men called hyperbole, for	6, 384/ 10
that some right well	learned	men were of the	6, 387/ 5
that those right well	learned	men were Luther and	6, 387/ 12
take themselves for better	learned	than Christ's blessed apostles	6, 387/ 14
And where those well	learned	men Luther and Tyndale	6, 387/ 27
heaven -- these well	learned	men that so say	6, 387/ 32
wisest and the best	learned	doctor in a realm	6, 419/ 10
man never so well	learned	, and seem he never	6, 419/ 11
other good and well	learned	men. And I dare	6, 420/ 20
ere this made some	learned	men to devise new	6, 423/ 21
not only made some	learned	men to bring forth	6, 423/ 31
to seem far better	learned	than they be, that	6, 423/ 33
that every man that	learned	is must needs perceive	6, 426/ 9
some teachers, and some	learners	-- we do plainly	6, 334/ 21
have percase in the	learning	and living of some	6, 19/ 25
trusted his wit (his	learning	well serving him to	6, 21/ 23
for their wisdom and	learning	I asked in that	6, 22/ 33
of like wisdom and	learning	specially would have in	6, 24/ 1

him, the wit and	learning	that I found in	6, 26/ 14
for good living and	learning	those men in great	6, 30/ 30
in me and my	learning	so special trust and	6, 33/ 14
which was, he said,	learning	enough for a Christian	6, 33/ 36
beareth witness) besides their	learning	, the light and clearness	6, 38/ 28
perceive if he had	learning	that the heat maketh	6, 65/ 16
man of Inde had	learning	he should perceive that	6, 65/ 33
if they had some	learning	that they lack, should	6, 66/ 1
of can by no	learning	know the course of	6, 66/ 9
of such wisdom and	learning	that right cunning men	6, 93/ 17
hath set all other	learning	aside, partly for sloth	6, 122/ 28
be sustained in that	learning	, partly for pride by	6, 122/ 29
contempt of all other	learning	given them to scripture	6, 126/ 4
thing, without which all	learning	is half lame." "What	6, 132/ 14
would now have all	learning	save scripture only clean	6, 132/ 18
writers the riches and	learning	and wisdom that God	6, 132/ 24
it would be in	learning	there, were it not	6, 133/ 25
we could, without the	learning	of the faith before	6, 151/ 24
highest and the best	learning	that any man can	6, 152/ 16
right way in the	learning	. "It is, as a	6, 152/ 17
and refusing no good	learning	, with calling of God	6, 152/ 25
high pride of their	learning	in scripture, wherein they	6, 153/ 7
all that warning and	learning	of God's pleasure that	6, 175/ 1
as ye wot, at	learning	ere he came at	6, 247/ 11
by men of wisdom,	learning	, and honesty, both by	6, 260/ 26
their wisdom and their	learning	alone. But as for	6, 260/ 29
and the light of	learning	, now their examples, what	6, 294/ 11
see. And as for	learning	, they neither will teach	6, 294/ 12
talk but of men's	learning	, I will not meddle	6, 295/ 7
secular clergy, is in	learning	and honest living well	6, 295/ 21
choice, not of their	learning	only, but much more	6, 301/ 10
they be, saving that	learning	is good store against	6, 301/ 12
themselves of their own	learning	besides. To whose authority	6, 338/ 33
some proud smatterer in	learning	. So that if we	6, 339/ 3
all the wit and	learning	to stand in his	6, 366/ 24
some great opinion of	learning	and virtue, they should	6, 417/ 10
have, percase, in the	learning	and living of some	6, 418/ 12
much less than mean	learning	so sore to long	6, 423/ 33
opinions or at the	least	of whose works all	6, 29/ 22
little praise, and especially	least	commending such as be	6, 40/ 14
stone. And those that	least	come there, be well	6, 59/ 5
hand; or at the	least	the plaintiff should have	6, 63/ 25
them together at the	least	ways." "As for the	6, 129/ 14
than he; yet the	least	that was already in	6, 211/ 29

shall not lose the	least	hair of their head	6, 223/ 5
none, or, at the	least	, that we should know	6, 238/ 26
in heresy might it	least	be suffered. For well	6, 266/ 21
law, yet at the	least	way the law for	6, 277/ 7
one wife at the	least	. And surely if we	6, 305/ 17
have one at the	least	, as though Saint Paul	6, 305/ 33
have one at the	least	, and might have many	6, 307/ 13
be one at the	least	. If he should mean	6, 307/ 18
one wife at the	least	, and that the widow	6, 307/ 19
one husband at the	least	, then would he rather	6, 307/ 20
such parts thereof as	least	will agree with their	6, 333/ 19
man, or at the	least	, besides the language, some	6, 339/ 2
saith, or at the	least	, what thing he meaneth	6, 345/ 14
we have, or at	leastway	, what surety can we	6, 88/ 9
have been at the	leastway	such diverse opinions that	6, 253/ 29
stretched forth that the	leather	could scant hold. But	6, 277/ 8
they did not rather	leave	him to the secular	6, 15/ 2
where he liked to	leave	the holy vernicle, the	6, 39/ 2
clean let pass and	leave	off or, if we	6, 44/ 25
driven of necessity to	leave	the one undone. But	6, 50/ 12
of the mind to	leave	it, yet would not	6, 54/ 24
granting, I give you	leave	to go back and	6, 113/ 18
no more but to	leave	the books behind them	6, 115/ 29
ye so think, ye	leave	but the third way	6, 119/ 6
that they may lawfully	leave	undone, nor any text	6, 121/ 34
believe and do or	leave	undone, and hath left	6, 129/ 2
a day, let us	leave	him a little while	6, 134/ 33
with his death, and	leave	us his New Law	6, 142/ 13
but also dare not	leave	it out. And whereby	6, 148/ 28
will do it or	leave	it. For this one	6, 148/ 34
them teach, forth, and	leave	their doctrine and traditions	6, 152/ 2
a peril not to	leave	me perplexed; but vouchsafe	6, 157/ 28
saith he will not	leave	them orphans as fatherless	6, 177/ 22
that he will not	leave	his church as orphans	6, 178/ 33
so spiritual that they	leave	therein, at length, neither	6, 196/ 26
thousand, whom he would	leave	yet in Israel that	6, 199/ 20
such folk he would	leave	. But now for our	6, 199/ 23
will for none haste	leave	any corner of the	6, 210/ 19
God will give her	leave	to believe what she	6, 232/ 20
in France we shall	leave	the matter to the	6, 234/ 32
that ye say, to	leave	, ever since the apostles'	6, 244/ 26
But if God would	leave	all good doctors unknown	6, 245/ 6
they did not rather	leave	him to the secular	6, 270/ 35
may forsake him and	leave	him to the secular	6, 271/ 11

of love, and always	leave	out good, I would	6, 288/ 7
that would believe it,	leave	off all good Christian	6, 291/ 27
off his habit, and	leave	his religion, and assay	6, 291/ 32
And surely if we	leave	the true understanding of	6, 305/ 17
be pulled away again,	leave	him as pilled as	6, 324/ 36
to meddle withal; but	leave	all these things to	6, 336/ 30
wrong way, we might	leave	it and walk in	6, 346/ 4
naught images, but also	leave	no saint unblasphemed, nor	6, 359/ 31
when they list they	leave	it. I say not	6, 404/ 11
should be content to	leave	that beastly pleasure and	6, 408/ 9
excuse ourselves, if we	leave	the right belief for	6, 419/ 12
to teach them to	leave	their blasphemy). In which	6, 429/ 22
heretics out thereof and	leave	it never so little	6, 434/ 24
tree bringeth forth his	leaves	and can do none	6, 382/ 1
tree bringeth forth his	leaves	. "Then was it answered	6, 393/ 19
brought forth as the	leaves	come out of the	6, 404/ 5
with rushes between the	leaves	, and notes marked in	6, 430/ 35
sure that no man	leaveth	it undone." "If the	6, 76/ 8
in the Tenebrae lessons	leaveth	her candle burning still	6, 108/ 17
out a better, he	leaveth	in conclusion no church	6, 204/ 30
yet her loving spouse	leaveth	her not, but continually	6, 206/ 8
his work away and	leaveth	it quite undone; such	6, 259/ 21
witness but that it	leaveth	many things to be	6, 261/ 33
Now these that he	leaveth	for good, it is	6, 349/ 18
it utterly. And himself	leaveth	little substance and little	6, 352/ 4
the three that he	leaveth	, taking four away expressly	6, 352/ 19
book, besides that he	leaveth	out some things there	6, 363/ 25
not delivereth him but	leaveth	him to the secular	6, 410/ 26
killeth him, when he	leaveth	him to the secular	6, 411/ 2
but only by the	leaving	of his holy scripture	6, 8/ 24
doth no wrong in	leaving	heretics to secular hand	6, 19/ 17
and effectually answer it,	leaving	no part untouched in	6, 35/ 6
among Christian people; but	leaving	all that shadow, we	6, 43/ 21
but only by the	leaving	of his holy scripture	6, 116/ 15
church was only the	leaving	of his holy scripture	6, 119/ 27
to an undoubted truth,	leaving	that text to be	6, 127/ 35
the words of scripture (	leaving	the right sense thereof	6, 136/ 24
and went his way,	leaving	some of the lords	6, 324/ 26
doth no wrong in	leaving	heretics to secular hand	6, 410/ 34
to an open incestuous	lecher	, a plain limb of	6, 346/ 13
the second of a	lecherous	lust to the nun	6, 366/ 12
gluttony, sloth, wrath, and	lechery	. And many times pride	6, 140/ 8
gluttony, wantonness, waste, and	lechery	?Trow ye that God	6, 226/ 24
to live there in	lechery	. Now the parish churches	6, 370/ 13

wedlock in open, incestuous	lechery	without care or shame	6, 375/ 9
his open living in	lechery	with his lewd leman	6, 378/ 19
one foul act of	lechery	hath shown him his	6, 401/ 10
and nuns together in	lechery	, despited all saints, blasphemed	6, 427/ 33
to haunt those midnight	lectures	, he rehearsed us divers	6, 328/ 17
Hunne had haunted heretics"	lectures	by night long before	6, 328/ 30
perceive the truth, be	led	in their minds to	6, 29/ 20
into errors and were	led	out of the right	6, 31/ 9
young lads that then	led	the young king to	6, 43/ 4
by supernatural grace be	led	into it." "That is	6, 117/ 26
body of Christendom --	led	thereunto both long before	6, 209/ 31
taught false errors and	led	his flock out of	6, 244/ 32
might have ruled and	led	. "And now is it	6, 369/ 35
simple souls deceived, and	led	out of the right	6, 418/ 21
hath in his master,	led	out of the right	6, 418/ 28
part, such as be	led	out of the right	6, 419/ 5
bodies, a right good	leech	may fail of his	6, 233/ 8
books also and remembrances	left	of long time, with	6, 38/ 6
holy hand expressed and	left	in the sudary, so	6, 39/ 7
clearly from him, and	left	him no more but	6, 43/ 6
or his good doctrine	left	behind him, doth thee	6, 48/ 8
that there is none	left	for poor folk. Is	6, 50/ 25
from hand to hand	left	in the church from	6, 56/ 6
apostles and by them	left	unto us as it	6, 56/ 7
went their ways and	left	them twain there alone	6, 79/ 13
weened we should have	left	him behind, suddenly he	6, 91/ 27
own invention, than anything	left	out that I could	6, 100/ 35
wine and oil, and	left	with the host the	6, 104/ 21
I began and have	left	that we should go	6, 107/ 4
back again where we	left	. Since ye agree that	6, 107/ 8
hath given them and	left	with them the scripture	6, 113/ 27
resemble them. For Christ	left	never a book behind	6, 114/ 32
that when God hath	left	us in his holy	6, 128/ 30
leave undone, and hath	left	us the scripture for	6, 129/ 2
miracles showed therewith, never	left	them destitute of sufficient	6, 142/ 7
that shall be then	left	shall save themselves by	6, 143/ 3
their own wits and	left	the common faith of	6, 153/ 8
all this hath he	left	them his mind sufficiently	6, 155/ 11
he, "because God hath	left	holy scripture to the	6, 174/ 34
God," quoth I, "had	left	the scripture to the	6, 175/ 11
What if he had	left	it open and written	6, 175/ 14
in process after hath	left	to be believed. And	6, 181/ 2
forenoon process frustrate and	left	us as uncertain as	6, 187/ 15
were thus, God had	left	none ordinary way for	6, 201/ 13

fall more than be	left	thereon, yet they make	6, 207/ 1
the less, though he	left	not for him the	6, 215/ 35
some lewd priest hath	left	unconsecrated; yet is it	6, 223/ 13
that would not be	left	for a groat. As	6, 228/ 33
that God should have	left	the occasion of merit	6, 236/ 21
know that he hath	left	them and given them	6, 243/ 34
shall remain and be	left	to the discretion of	6, 262/ 5
matters were, that he	left	no man in doubt	6, 270/ 11
and that afterward he	left	him and went unto	6, 291/ 33
of the diocese, and	left	in laymen's hands and	6, 317/ 13
the sacrament of penance	left	such as he would	6, 352/ 9
down, all their pilgrimages	left	up, all their relics	6, 367/ 29
to cleanness and chastity	left	only to these apostates	6, 370/ 12
father had not one	left	but these tyrants had	6, 371/ 31
priests in the church,	left	no kind of cruelty	6, 372/ 11
among them that he	left	not of them the	6, 372/ 15
and by the clergy	left	unto the secular hands	6, 410/ 5
Luther. For whereas Luther	left	yet some confession, and	6, 424/ 32
to heal your sore	leg	, since God can hear	6, 214/ 15
would cut off the	leg	by the knee to	6, 339/ 16
moral and the day	legal	, so that it may	6, 149/ 25
he limped on three	legs	so lustily that his	6, 91/ 28
some feats; and the	legs	and feet more swift	6, 132/ 4
ye see hanged up	legs	of wax or arms	6, 228/ 11
at length (if your	leisure	will serve) to touch	6, 25/ 4
you heartily, as your	leisure	will serve you, to	6, 25/ 8
often at your best	leisure	advisedly from mine own	6, 26/ 26
time, pretending lack of	leisure	for other present business	6, 34/ 36
defer them till another	leisure	, I set him down	6, 35/ 23
would believe it at	leisure	when I had seen	6, 67/ 22
bad, nor have the	leisure	if they were all	6, 298/ 21
to put forth by	leisure	the same heresy himself	6, 354/ 8
find the time by	leisure	to fashion and frame	6, 378/ 29
lechery with his lewd	leman	the nun. And that	6, 378/ 20
doctor Luther with his	leman	-- and shall by	6, 426/ 31
of that was at	Lempster	in the king's father's	6, 87/ 11
have two bodies, to	lend	one to some good	6, 217/ 11
and said he would	lend	me this, and not	6, 249/ 29
very scrupulous in the	lending	of an oath till	6, 266/ 26
have occasion more at	length	(if your leisure will	6, 25/ 4
all his errand at	length	. And he in this	6, 35/ 2
inches about, and in	length	less than a foot	6, 67/ 13
inch about, and in	length	drawn out I cannot	6, 67/ 16
still go forth in	length	with the silver, so	6, 68/ 1

so that all the	length	of many yards was	6, 68/ 2
be so drawn in	length	ye shall see it	6, 69/ 12
myself -- passing the	length	of a foot. And	6, 79/ 25
that they drew in	length	a piece of wood	6, 81/ 4
or iron drawn at	length	into small wire as	6, 81/ 6
more there spoken at	length	, though it appeareth that	6, 194/ 16
they leave therein, at	length	, neither God nor good	6, 196/ 26
she would have the	length	of his gear and	6, 229/ 4
it examined at great	length	, and by a long	6, 318/ 28
for he was at	length	indicted of Hunne's death	6, 325/ 3
sleep of a fair	length	. They will, I ween	6, 365/ 26
more liberal lewdness at	length	. Will ye see example	6, 424/ 9
and show themselves at	length	in their own likeness	6, 426/ 21
that they shall at	length	well like and commend	6, 426/ 33
Some wax drunk in	Lent	of wigs and craknels	6, 236/ 9
not, I trust, that	Lent	were fordone. Christmas, if	6, 236/ 10
license a little before	lent	unto me for the	6, 292/ 28
court. And that much	less	ought any man to	6, 14/ 19
letters to give no	less	credence than to yourself	6, 26/ 11
or Saracens. And much	less	, then, should we fight	6, 32/ 16
them that have in	less	than two years sailed	6, 66/ 20
have they knowledge the	less	, and unreasonably stand in	6, 66/ 26
about, and in length	less	than a foot, drawn	6, 67/ 13
would I believe them	less	. "What if they would	6, 67/ 33
ye would reckon it	less	marvel to bring the	6, 80/ 18
but single all, and	less	than single. For every	6, 83/ 12
be more light and	less	to be regarded, dwelling	6, 83/ 30
dispute with a Jew,	less	labor should we have	6, 102/ 23
is a thing of	less	labor to know what	6, 109/ 33
book made also with	less	wonders and fewer and	6, 134/ 16
and fewer and thereby	less	unlikely, and yet all	6, 134/ 16
show him to be	less	than his Father, to	6, 137/ 4
seem to make him	less	be nothing to be	6, 137/ 11
only Creed (and much	less	our old idolater without	6, 137/ 19
the blessed birth, be	less	minded to cleanness and	6, 150/ 4
and purity, and set	less	by her holy purpose	6, 150/ 4
one place he is	less	than his Father, and	6, 155/ 26
enough. For he was	less	as man, and was	6, 155/ 29
were the books neither	less	elegant nor less true	6, 180/ 16
neither less elegant nor	less	true therefor. Nor in	6, 180/ 17
I not much the	less	marvel of their madness	6, 211/ 14
them worse and of	less	love and charity to	6, 211/ 24
honor him, but hath	less	love and charity, being	6, 211/ 35
if they were now	less	able to do good	6, 212/ 23

loved him never the	less	, though he left not	6, 215/ 34
cross itself, and much	less	think they then that	6, 237/ 8
court. And that much	less	ought any man to	6, 259/ 36
more rigor and the	less	favor. And this thing	6, 261/ 15
laid them up no	less	suspiciously than secretly, and	6, 269/ 21
any such thing, no	less	than if his oath	6, 281/ 35
ye shall yet the	less	doubt what good fruit	6, 291/ 5
as little labor and	less	to translate the whole	6, 293/ 7
it better to look	less	to theirs and more	6, 297/ 24
how much is it	less	meet for every man	6, 335/ 4
the more busy, the	less	wit the more inquisitive	6, 335/ 25
should reckon Christian men	less	worthy thereto than them	6, 342/ 19
a man for a	less	: yet find we never	6, 351/ 16
naught, it hath the	less	need to be made	6, 372/ 28
taught them to put	less	trust in God and	6, 381/ 4
now have ye much	less	reason so to do	6, 392/ 31
as little or much	less	deserve heaven as our	6, 397/ 9
it to another for	less	, rather than to him	6, 398/ 1
off and sell for	less	, than they would for	6, 398/ 3
unto this day used	less	violence toward them than	6, 407/ 14
they peradventure give the	less	credence to all good	6, 417/ 17
men, and set the	less	by all good preachers	6, 417/ 18
as that person is	less	in blame and more	6, 418/ 32
many men of much	less	than mean learning so	6, 423/ 32
And this is much	less	that the clergy doth	6, 429/ 4
and proveth it yet	less	than I did. And	6, 431/ 30
of faith, one great	lesson	to be learned without	6, 134/ 21
be still the good	lesson	of God? And then	6, 253/ 18
surely render them his	lesson	when they come there	6, 372/ 6
yearly in the Tenebrae	lessons	leaveth her candle burning	6, 108/ 17
of new, the old	lessons	of Christ. And he	6, 178/ 6
other. And after many	lets	, for the maiden's mother	6, 79/ 6
The First Chapter The	letter	of credence sent from	6, 5/ 3
secret messenger with the	letter	of the author answering	6, 5/ 4
The First Chapter The	letter	of credence sent from	6, 24/ 19
secret messenger. With the	letter	of the author answering	6, 24/ 20
whole work dependeth. The	Letter	of Credence Master Chancellor	6, 24/ 24
and all yours. The	Letter	of the Author Sent	6, 26/ 8
friend first after your	letter	read (when I demanded	6, 27/ 28
receipt of his prince's	letter	, putteth off his cap	6, 46/ 6
the mistaking of the	letter	." "Marry," quoth he, "this	6, 121/ 21
have myself seen a	letter	written out of London	6, 256/ 11
pestilent heretic. In which	letter	he wrote that the	6, 256/ 13
Christ after the very	letter	, that because our Lord	6, 257/ 19

Latin, answering to the	letter	of Luther, my mind	6, 344/ 24
the occasion of some	letters	lewdly written hither out	6, 25/ 18
desired me by your	letters	to give no less	6, 26/ 11
your country told, or	letters	thither written, nor reasons	6, 26/ 31
besides the witness, some	letters	written of his own	6, 268/ 6
of his judges; which	letters	I have since seen	6, 268/ 7
was detected of. Which	letters	were never laid into	6, 268/ 8
therewith brought in those	letters	and filed them among	6, 268/ 14
ciphers but such common	letters	as almost every man	6, 338/ 13
name in great capital	letters	and solemn titles, "The	6, 363/ 32
present everywhere. But this	letteth	not heaven, be it	6, 57/ 6
but yet that nothing	letteth	or withstandeth but that	6, 57/ 33
it for impossible and	letteth	not to laugh at	6, 66/ 18
they should do, he	letteth	them alone therewith, without	6, 113/ 29
Saint Augustine. For he	letteth	not to say plainly	6, 218/ 5
of his audience, yet	letteth	that nothing but that	6, 339/ 27
to some other, yet	letteth	all this nothing the	6, 340/ 3
at all. But he	letteth	not on the other	6, 350/ 13
year, where no man	letteth	boldly to tell such	6, 351/ 8
to kill him, nor	letteth	not any man from	6, 414/ 34
his shameless boldness therein,	letteth	not yet both to	6, 426/ 10
but right. And therefore	letting	pass, as I say	6, 36/ 27
stead and our Lady's,	letting	Christ and our Lady	6, 99/ 28
with you. And then	letting	Wilkin alone with Simkin	6, 276/ 7
scant move it with	levers	, this fellow could help	6, 68/ 12
nevertheless of late by	lewd	people put in question	6, 21/ 10
king, but, by the	lewd	counsel of young lads	6, 43/ 3
laws either, into a	lewd	liberty of slothful rest	6, 106/ 27
decayed. And by the	lewd	conversation of evil people	6, 141/ 10
truth, he were a	lewd	lorel that would nothing	6, 149/ 15
commanded to amend his	lewd	living and put away	6, 165/ 17
misbelief, the other in	lewd	living. And thus it	6, 165/ 29
world for their open	lewd	living reputed for naught	6, 199/ 16
or malice of some	lewd	priest hath left unconsecrated	6, 223/ 13
Will you mend that	lewd	manner, or put away	6, 236/ 6
the new must of	lewd	lightness of mind and	6, 257/ 32
the heresies that any	lewd	heretic holdeth." "May ye	6, 268/ 29
the whole book his	lewd	change he never changeth	6, 287/ 33
God and to the	lewd	love that is between	6, 289/ 1
law, both learned and	lewd	. And yet are there	6, 294/ 17
be therein many very	lewd	and naught. And surely	6, 295/ 25
them pompous. If a	lewd	priest do a lewd	6, 296/ 18
lewd priest do a	lewd	deed, then we say	6, 296/ 19
example. But let a	lewd	frere be taken with	6, 296/ 30

of God than the	lewd	mind of Cam which	6, 297/ 30
spirituality but of those	lewd	persons themselves; yet are	6, 298/ 14
princes, and they that	lewd	be desireth it for	6, 301/ 22
to live in such	lewd	manner or worse, there	6, 302/ 10
the priest's begging and	lewd	living, which either is	6, 302/ 22
man should be so	lewd	, yet highly did rejoice	6, 328/ 33
complaineth and rebuketh that	lewd	homely manner that the	6, 334/ 10
part. As though a	lewd	surgeon would cut off	6, 339/ 16
holy scripture in every	lewd	fellow's teeth, yet thinketh	6, 341/ 6
not taken to every	lewd	lad in his own	6, 342/ 12
and some therewith so	lewd	in all their living	6, 351/ 13
saith he thereof many	lewd	doctrines more. And among	6, 353/ 36
to consider, how this	lewd	frere began to fall	6, 361/ 1
should see now a	lewd	frere so bold and	6, 376/ 5
in lechery with his	lewd	leman the nun. And	6, 378/ 20
corrupted divers light and	lewd	persons, but also had	6, 379/ 12
this world live in	lewd	liberty, and have all	6, 405/ 12
that would for the	lewd	liberty of these sects	6, 408/ 7
suffereth us to have	lewd	leaders and evil teachers	6, 419/ 4
fall thereto of a	lewd	lightness of their own	6, 419/ 6
though he set a	lewd	liberty therein, Tyndale taketh	6, 424/ 35
follow their author in	lewd	living -- doctor Luther	6, 426/ 30
the rabble of these	lewd	heretics. Of all which	6, 427/ 17
their opinions and their	lewd	living showeth. And let	6, 427/ 21
decline to the like	lewd	living as their master	6, 427/ 23
occasion of some letters	lewdly	written hither out of	6, 25/ 18
Whitsuntide?Ye speak of	lewdness	used at pilgrimages. Is	6, 236/ 6
for all manner of	lewdness	. And yet is not	6, 236/ 12
to laugh at their	lewdness	. For undoubtedly, if the	6, 297/ 36
occasion of their own	lewdness	and folly, which yet	6, 338/ 3
giving them liberty to	lewdness	; yet if they had	6, 407/ 13
intend toward more liberal	lewdness	at length. Will ye	6, 424/ 9
liberty to an unbridled	lewdness	, and some of a	6, 428/ 16
him for such a	liar	that he thought he	6, 176/ 29
For if a known	liar	tell you a known	6, 251/ 7
by way of book,	libel	, or treatise; nor no	6, 315/ 31
secretly any such book,	libel	, or treatise read, newly	6, 315/ 32
almost all the seven	liberal	sciences, the author therefore	6, 9/ 5
The one for the	liberal	allegations of the messenger	6, 23/ 12
and charitable, free and	liberal	in almsdeeds, and a	6, 28/ 14
almost all the seven	liberal	sciences, the author therefore	6, 122/ 5
yet I think other	liberal	science a gift of	6, 126/ 17
logic, philosophy, and other	liberal	arts corroborate and quickened	6, 132/ 8
benignly; and of his	liberal	bounty gave him also	6, 268/ 21

only of God's mere	liberal	goodness. But yet there	6, 391/ 23
hath it liked the	liberal	goodness of God to	6, 397/ 30
benign, fatherly manner and	liberal	also he dealt with	6, 416/ 31
while, intend toward more	liberal	lewdness at length. Will	6, 424/ 9
pardons and spoke somewhat	liberally	against the court of	6, 29/ 25
the delight of such	liberty	as brought him to	6, 14/ 11
they take away the	liberty	of man's free will	6, 18/ 24
into a law of	liberty	. And that was in	6, 105/ 8
by divorces restrained, and	liberty	of divers wives withdrawn	6, 106/ 2
withdrawn, where they had	liberty	to wed for their	6, 106/ 4
either, into a lewd	liberty	of slothful rest. For	6, 106/ 27
in this world at	liberty	and might walk the	6, 213/ 7
should have license and	liberty	therefore to work his	6, 229/ 27
for a time of	liberty	for all manner of	6, 236/ 12
the delight of such	liberty	as brought him to	6, 255/ 11
pretext of love and	liberty	waxed so drunk of	6, 257/ 32
he set himself at	liberty	." "And if it so	6, 258/ 2
in a delight of	liberty	. Whereby, with leaning to	6, 259/ 29
a priest is at	liberty	to have twenty at	6, 305/ 21
the priests were at	liberty	, some of the worst	6, 310/ 20
man is at his	liberty	not to be priest	6, 311/ 22
to live all at	liberty	under none at all	6, 335/ 2
have it made at	liberty	as well to women	6, 350/ 28
may marry at their	liberty	, their vow notwithstanding." "And	6, 360/ 13
the poison was the	liberty	that he so highly	6, 368/ 24
a full freedom and	liberty	discharged of all governors	6, 368/ 30
they take away the	liberty	of man's free will	6, 376/ 19
destiny, and that the	liberty	of man's will should	6, 400/ 5
the hearers have no	liberty	of their own will	6, 403/ 18
but would be at	liberty	to believe what they	6, 403/ 34
world live in lewd	liberty	, and have all run	6, 405/ 12
this they call the	liberty	of the Gospel, to	6, 405/ 17
the people, giving them	liberty	to lewdness; yet if	6, 407/ 13
would for the lewd	liberty	of these sects draw	6, 408/ 7
he set a lewd	liberty	therein, Tyndale taketh it	6, 424/ 35
God, taking away the	liberty	of man's will, ascribing	6, 428/ 3
abroach, no man at	liberty	, and yet every man	6, 428/ 10
desire of a large	liberty	to an unbridled lewdness	6, 428/ 15
either by commandment, counsel,	license	or example expressed in	6, 149/ 31
the devil should have	license	and liberty therefore to	6, 229/ 26
book I had by	license	a little before lent	6, 292/ 28
Mohamet. Which, though he	license	men to many wives	6, 375/ 3
use more sensual and	licentious	living than ever did	6, 375/ 2
Gregory saith, "quod non	licet	adore," be not they	6, 357/ 24

miracles make many a	lie	, we must not prove	6, 62/ 3
hath greatest cause to	lie	. Let the knowledge of	6, 63/ 31
cause why they should	lie	, so were it against	6, 64/ 16
profit by lying they	lie	not for any covetousness	6, 64/ 25
as at an impossible	lie	, in which persuasions, if	6, 66/ 33
the maintenance of a	lie	as was the pilgrim's	6, 68/ 6
proper underpropper of a	lie	that would diminish his	6, 68/ 13
and setting a louder	lie	thereto." "Well," said I	6, 68/ 14
know well that they	lie	all, be they never	6, 68/ 23
not often wont to	lie	. " "Who be they," quoth	6, 69/ 8
witness indeed will not	lie	. As the poor man	6, 69/ 14
and say, "Mouth, thou	lie	. " Whereupon for fulfilling of	6, 69/ 24
said, "Mouth, mouth, thou	lie	. " And by and by	6, 69/ 29
by the Mass, ye	lie	not a whit." And	6, 69/ 31
witness, they will not	lie	a whit. "Howbeit sir	6, 69/ 32
having no cause to	lie	, there is as much	6, 70/ 7
believe that all men	lie	, because reason and nature	6, 70/ 20
it, nor likely to	lie	and be forsworn for	6, 71/ 36
abide, let me not	lie	, now in faith to	6, 79/ 14
penance to let him	lie	with them, on your	6, 83/ 23
and found it a	lie	, then had I walked	6, 85/ 7
God, and would not	lie	out of the church	6, 87/ 13
and well likely to	lie	for to win first	6, 88/ 25
no such things long	lie	hid. And also how	6, 89/ 5
and their own life	lie	thereon, yet would they	6, 126/ 2
inventions. Who though he	lie	in a continual await	6, 127/ 2
he would not should	lie	and smolder as coals	6, 203/ 2
man wotteth where they	lie	. And some that men	6, 217/ 8
which men may peradventure	lie	, why may it not	6, 217/ 34
had been likely to	lie	again if God by	6, 222/ 11
I, "to feign and	lie	: that company that is	6, 242/ 5
that they should all	lie	that be false, than	6, 242/ 7
the very true faith,	lie	to the world unknown	6, 244/ 28
is well likely to	lie	for his defense, in	6, 260/ 20
were false and would	lie	, yet when they be	6, 261/ 29
possible that they might	lie	all." "And what," quoth	6, 272/ 24
him might happen to	lie	, too." "And what," quoth	6, 272/ 29
that they might all	lie	, and though they were	6, 273/ 26
all that while to	lie	and be perjured?" "That	6, 277/ 28
some one man might	lie	and some one bull	6, 278/ 18
it can be no	lie	that our Savior saith	6, 298/ 5
that were loath to	lie	; and at last he	6, 323/ 15
whereof the loss should	lie	whole in his own	6, 331/ 23
the same false feigned	lie	for a ground thereupon	6, 350/ 17

penance. For upon that	lie	and such other like	6, 350/ 18
that never till they	lie	a dying, as they	6, 354/ 20
that all men's souls	lie	still and sleep till	6, 354/ 33
that all men's souls	lie	still and sleep till	6, 365/ 23
yet shall they then	lie	as loud as they	6, 388/ 33
as much as may	lie	in his power. "And	6, 415/ 10
always first ready to	lie	and forswear themselves, if	6, 422/ 10
Nor the devil himself	lied	not when he called	6, 30/ 20
that all the world	lied	if they would say	6, 65/ 8
ten, I think I	lied	not -- and one	6, 257/ 26
false, and that they	lied	all. For so might	6, 272/ 11
and that the other	lied	, which for his own	6, 273/ 5
quoth he, "that they	lied	?" "And what," quoth I	6, 273/ 13
might be that they	lied	well enough." "And what	6, 273/ 16
or deposed against him	lied	all the meinie. Which	6, 274/ 1
have believed that he	lied	. And might we not	6, 276/ 22
that all the witness	lied	." "It may be too	6, 278/ 13
that all the men	lied	that ever have said	6, 278/ 15
as whether that man	lied	and were foresworn or	6, 278/ 29
Nay, yet had I	liefer	have God's blessing to	6, 84/ 23
for if ye had	liefer	believe than take the	6, 84/ 25
own, that I had	liefer	shiver and shake for	6, 84/ 31
holy saints had not	liefer	they sit still at	6, 226/ 25
I, "some man had	liefer	bear twain cold in	6, 271/ 3
though Saint Paul had	liefer	that the priest had	6, 305/ 33
them that he had	liefer	lose a finger than	6, 310/ 17
woman. But he had	liefer	lack the whole hand	6, 310/ 18
bishop's hand, and had	liefer	pay for it to	6, 342/ 3
some do that had	liefer	travel far off and	6, 398/ 2
if we had not	liefer	send our souls to	6, 421/ 9
if they think altogether	lies	that so many true	6, 63/ 23
if we believe the	lies	of the people. And	6, 98/ 17
them let not with	lies	and perjury to defend	6, 125/ 32
all the book were	lies	." "Marry," quoth he, "that	6, 134/ 10
yet all were not	lies	." "It were easy indeed	6, 241/ 19
a book full of	lies	, whereby he would have	6, 241/ 28
quoth I, "be they	lies	or not?" "What else	6, 242/ 9
forth their matters with	lies	. And reason is it	6, 256/ 21
their sects be false,	lies	be for them most	6, 256/ 22
believe that every man	lieth	which telleth them a	6, 64/ 33
am surely informed, he	lieth	here at Saint Alban's	6, 86/ 12
one whole saint's body	lieth	in divers countries, if	6, 98/ 16
many a secret mystery	lieth	yet covered, concerning the	6, 146/ 14
before, some one body	lieth	whole in two places	6, 217/ 12

plainly affirm that it	lieth	there. And at either	6, 217/ 14
sometimes as the place	lieth	for them, and yet	6, 231/ 11
confess his fault, that	lieth	falsely still, and falsely	6, 278/ 9
slain that the land	lieth	in many places in	6, 427/ 37
godly counsel in his	life	, and after that confirmed	6, 32/ 13
folk of more perfect	life	, and more instructed in	6, 40/ 18
or woman in his	life	, and since he seeth	6, 65/ 5
child restored again to	life	. " "Let that, " quoth I	6, 71/ 23
dead man raised to	life	, ye would much marvel	6, 78/ 23
raised from death to	life	. There was in the	6, 79/ 1
it stood upon his	life	and might have delivered	6, 82/ 6
never saw in his	life	. And was warned in	6, 86/ 6
all in all his	life	before. And when as	6, 86/ 26
though they have no	life	have yet some shape	6, 98/ 10
it and their own	life	lie thereon, yet would	6, 126/ 2
therein continue all his	life	. " "In good faith, " quoth	6, 133/ 18
have him all his	life	learn nothing else. And	6, 133/ 20
did never in his	life	learn aught else, how	6, 133/ 22
heard in all his	life	anything of our belief	6, 134/ 3
for the law of	life	rather to be written	6, 144/ 1
things of his holy	life	, doctrine, and faith, and	6, 144/ 10
the holiness of their	life	and the plenty of	6, 171/ 35
some little light or	life	hath by the Spirit	6, 194/ 1
pilgrimage of this short	life	. " "Marry, " quoth I, "this	6, 196/ 9
many times in his	life	naught. And he that	6, 197/ 26
some time of his	life	be good and therefore	6, 197/ 28
anyone in all my	life	, but he would forswear	6, 201/ 31
faith to save his	life	. Where be also your	6, 201/ 32
yet and keep some	life	in them. But when	6, 205/ 34
him and once given	life	unto; there resteth then	6, 212/ 16
death and in his	life	also? And many things	6, 215/ 2
diligent ensearch findeth the	life	of a man holy	6, 220/ 22
I saw in my	life	, and were therewith as	6, 222/ 26
church and giveth it	life	, will never suffer it	6, 224/ 15
a dead body to	life	. And think you then	6, 225/ 9
she durst lay her	life	he should never have	6, 229/ 2
the stone in his	life	. And that was she	6, 229/ 3
upon pain of my	life	. I pray you beware	6, 229/ 13
late for this present	life	, and yet many through	6, 252/ 32
for saving of his	life	to devise a form	6, 271/ 17
one in all his	life	. And that was an	6, 323/ 27
heard thereof in my	life	, as help me God	6, 325/ 16
saw man in my	life	, had well perceived his	6, 326/ 9
never heard in my	life	(and yet have I	6, 326/ 25

for weariness of his	life	, he rid himself out	6, 327/ 4
lowly birth, his godly	life	, and his bitter Passion	6, 336/ 7
the example in his	life	. We see in some	6, 350/ 8
and often time his	life	also dependeth, so many	6, 351/ 10
but once in their	life	. And that never till	6, 354/ 20
wherein they read the	life	of Christ. And then	6, 359/ 17
book in which Christ's	life	and his death is	6, 359/ 20
images by which Christ's	life	and his Passion be	6, 359/ 22
he shall after this	life	neither feel well nor	6, 373/ 27
to the doctrine and	life	of Christ. The Arians	6, 374/ 28
nor bad after this	life	till Doomsday. And then	6, 377/ 21
and thou shalt have	life	. " At which time he	6, 391/ 35
soever we lead our	life	besides. But if we	6, 392/ 7
saith) reward with everlasting	life	at the general judgment	6, 396/ 21
time of this short	life	, that might of right	6, 397/ 5
course of his virtuous	life	might by the devil's	6, 401/ 8
and known their virtuous	life	well proved by their	6, 422/ 5
have of the godly	life	of our old holy	6, 422/ 28
as list not once	lift	up their heads to	6, 61/ 24
his oath, and very	light	in a shrewd tale	6, 7/ 4
of such falsehood to	light	, with examples thereof one	6, 7/ 14
ought not to be	light	in mistrusting of any	6, 14/ 18
sad men seem over	light	and wanton for the	6, 23/ 20
giveth blindness than any	light	. For man, he said	6, 33/ 33
he said, hath no	light	but of holy scripture	6, 33/ 33
besides their learning, the	light	and clearness of his	6, 38/ 28
and his saints lack	light	or whether it be	6, 49/ 20
heads, and thereto the	light	of faith in their	6, 56/ 13
into an angel of	light	, how shall we know	6, 62/ 6
man may be too	light	in belief, and be	6, 66/ 35
where men be too	light	of credence. And thus	6, 70/ 8
his oath and very	light	in a shrewd tale	6, 82/ 16
women which be more	light	and less to be	6, 83/ 30
of such falsehood to	light	, with examples thereof one	6, 85/ 18
the truth came to	light	, and the drab driven	6, 88/ 14
falsehood and faitery to	light	to their shame and	6, 88/ 32
such false miracles to	light	. " "Nay, nay," quoth he	6, 88/ 35
that never come to	light	, and are still taken	6, 88/ 37
since God brought to	light	the false famed miracle	6, 89/ 2
and my burden but	light	. " Whereby it appeareth that	6, 105/ 12
his easy yoke and	light	burden were not as	6, 106/ 13
easy and our burden	light	, not any delivering from	6, 106/ 26
it were not a	light	burden, but all the	6, 106/ 29
yet stood still the	light	of faith in our	6, 108/ 11

better, may always have	light	to see how by	6, 113/ 34
them, either shall the	light	of natural reason, with	6, 127/ 21
our Lord with his	light	to reveal and disclose	6, 128/ 1
his church with the	light	of his grace for	6, 166/ 24
hath haply given us	light	to perceive their errors	6, 168/ 2
I might by a	light	person sometimes know a	6, 181/ 36
give, ye said, great	light	the writing of the	6, 188/ 24
manner and some little	light	or life hath by	6, 194/ 1
that he did not	light	that candle to put	6, 202/ 35
should burn and give	light	. And therefore folly were	6, 203/ 3
so stand in their	light	; else would I much	6, 211/ 12
not brought them to	light	. The bishop of London	6, 222/ 12
bring the falsehood to	light	or soon cast it	6, 241/ 27
that no man be	light	to believe such things	6, 255/ 27
ought not to be	light	in mistrusting of any	6, 259/ 34
able to give good	light	and instruction. And yet	6, 261/ 35
of virtue and the	light	of learning, now their	6, 294/ 10
familiar, we call them	light	. If they be solitary	6, 296/ 13
deed would give us	light	to do better, if	6, 297/ 1
because ye speak of	light	, they say that if	6, 297/ 3
seen a priest giving	light	to the people that	6, 297/ 5
that we see such	light	so seldom, being this	6, 297/ 8
wench, and bore it	light	all the long way	6, 297/ 15
hominibus" (Thus let your	light	shine before the people	6, 297/ 18
that they be the	light	of the world. And	6, 298/ 8
And then if the	light	, saith he, be darked	6, 298/ 9
the clergy only the	light	. Howbeit though there be	6, 298/ 11
more and more to	light	. So after had we	6, 328/ 34
hath lain in their	light	that have translated the	6, 337/ 30
all other thing so	light	and lavish of their	6, 351/ 12
goeth all day, without	light	or any honorable rite	6, 354/ 18
were laid in their	light	that would take upon	6, 355/ 31
and covertly corrupted divers	light	and lewd persons, but	6, 379/ 12
far forth come to	light	that they could in	6, 379/ 23
it but by the	light	, so may a man	6, 382/ 33
be without heat and	light	and burn all combustible	6, 383/ 2
work therewith, as the	light	is present with the	6, 404/ 14
the church be not	light	and sudden in receiving	6, 410/ 28
and lay on a	lighter	. Which he had not	6, 105/ 14
of the preacher, cannot	lightly	grow among Christian men	6, 125/ 3
that to no man	lightly	he showed all at	6, 146/ 1
not in my mind	lightly	a more marvelous, than	6, 243/ 15
be they as any	lightly	can be. But I	6, 285/ 28
I think they cannot	lightly	meet with much worse	6, 303/ 5

as any man hath	lightly	seen, and thereto as	6, 317/ 25
there will no printer	lightly	be so hot to	6, 331/ 22
them to no place	lightly	but only the churches	6, 370/ 26
bodily ease, nor the	lightness	of his burden standeth	6, 106/ 18
new must of lewd	lightness	of mind and vain	6, 257/ 33
thought of youth and	lightness	most likely to be	6, 379/ 17
thereto of a lewd	lightness	of their own mind	6, 419/ 6
from the Father of	lights	." And surely, if we	6, 97/ 20
which forasmuch as it	liked	you to spend some	6, 24/ 28
do, for that it	liked	you of your special	6, 26/ 28
England was very well	liked	and did great good	6, 28/ 25
own face; where he	liked	to leave the holy	6, 39/ 2
him say what him	liked	, I demanded if he	6, 53/ 5
he never thence. So	liked	it his goodness to	6, 57/ 10
of the paynims. "It	liked	him also to choose	6, 57/ 15
God there because himself	liked	so to have it	6, 59/ 34
as his high pleasure	liked	to limit. For else	6, 75/ 2
else at the leastwise	liked	well that side and	6, 94/ 29
the soul), and so	liked	itself that it envied	6, 140/ 13
But so hath it	liked	our Lord, after his	6, 144/ 8
you in that it	liked	him so graciously for	6, 159/ 21
yet in purgatory. So	liked	it our Lord to	6, 215/ 32
their faith and living	liked	him. Whereas on the	6, 238/ 10
by which it hath	liked	him hitherto that miracles	6, 243/ 26
list, and wherein him	liked	, he set himself at	6, 258/ 1
confessing also that he	liked	so well his sermons	6, 269/ 8
his preaching, and heretics	liked	his preaching and grounded	6, 269/ 12
he confessed that himself	liked	it and allowed it	6, 273/ 8
only pleasure, because it	liked	him not to choose	6, 377/ 28
-- so hath it	liked	the liberal goodness of	6, 397/ 30
and their lives hath	liked	him. But never have	6, 422/ 7
afterward, it was of	likelihood	the same night, or	6, 79/ 16
to them which of	likelihood	hear us not? For	6, 97/ 8
in scripture, and of	likelihood	not all. For well	6, 140/ 35
ye see none other	likelihood	but that he died	6, 215/ 28
might and would of	likelihood	have gone further with	6, 251/ 17
indifferent and which, without	likelihood	of lucre or loss	6, 260/ 15
their words were of	likelihood	narrowly taken." "They were	6, 267/ 29
so would he of	likelihood	if himself had not	6, 292/ 23
The man had of	likelihood	said somewhat too far	6, 322/ 3
will, it would of	likelihood	have been found by	6, 351/ 35
so are they of	likelihood	in any other articles	6, 387/ 24
writeth. He liveth, of	likelihood	, as evil as he	6, 426/ 16
with such conjectures and	likelihoods	as the law giveth	6, 282/ 21

to make that seem	likely	, there is laid in	6, 36/ 7
indeed, seeming honest and	likely	to say true --	6, 36/ 24
slaves, yet it is	likely	that he set great	6, 42/ 33
to feign it, nor	likely	to lie and be	6, 71/ 36
the thing is so	likely	of itself that a	6, 83/ 34
newly known, and well	likely	to lie for to	6, 88/ 25
Daniel, it is more	likely	that among Christian men	6, 89/ 4
me that we were	likely	to build up many	6, 128/ 17
they were both well	likely	to take the scripture	6, 137/ 21
that they were as	likely	and (as it seemeth	6, 138/ 6
seemeth by you) more	likely	, to fall into a	6, 138/ 6
wherein we were more	likely	to sink than save	6, 138/ 9
the world were well	likely	till Doomsday to go	6, 138/ 28
as their writings were	likely	enough at that time	6, 144/ 34
other," quoth I, "were	likely	to be true, but	6, 154/ 13
good that we be	likely	to choose well enough	6, 158/ 27
five brethren, were it	likely	that saints, then being	6, 212/ 7
And therefore is it	likely	somewhere a bone worshipped	6, 217/ 20
as long had been	likely	to lie again if	6, 222/ 11
people as rather were	likely	so to provoke God	6, 229/ 25
quoth he. "Who is	likely	," quoth I, "to feign	6, 242/ 5
is," quoth he, "more	likely	that they should all	6, 242/ 7
they were much more	likely	to be among every	6, 242/ 12
else they were as	likely	to be spoken of	6, 243/ 7
That is," quoth he, "	likely	enough." "Now as for	6, 252/ 19
wise man had been	likely	enough either to have	6, 253/ 26
it is the more	likely	that the devil did	6, 259/ 25
accused, which is well	likely	to lie for his	6, 260/ 20
it were so seldom	likely	, that it were not	6, 265/ 20
it happeth. And more	likely	is it also that	6, 266/ 3
of preaching it was	likely	to be. "I told	6, 269/ 14
is much more than	likely	. "For now it is	6, 288/ 11
Saint Paul, they be	likely	to take a fall	6, 308/ 19
with reasons probable and	likely	to lay people and	6, 315/ 3
to me much more	likely	that for weariness of	6, 327/ 4
I say, much more	likely	to me than the	6, 327/ 9
great harm that were	likely	to grow to some	6, 338/ 1
such as shall be	likely	to use it to	6, 341/ 24
the contagion thereof were	likely	to infect a feeble	6, 347/ 23
in this world more	likely	neither, if God and	6, 350/ 36
fruit were a man	likely	to find in it	6, 352/ 10
quoth your friend, "very	likely	." "Like constancy," quoth I	6, 366/ 5
that unlearned folk were	likely	to take harm and	6, 368/ 13
youth and lightness most	likely	to be soon corrupted	6, 379/ 17

before, it had been	likely	to have shortened much	6, 432/ 29
pain of death, what	likeness	hath that unto the	6, 55/ 30
himself in his own	likeness	, sending forth first his	6, 424/ 23
length in their own	likeness	, as he doth now	6, 426/ 22
presence, in which it	liketh	him to show his	6, 57/ 8
to time, as it	liketh	his majesty to have	6, 146/ 20
but for that it	liketh	our Lord by manifest	6, 231/ 12
and in that it	liketh	our Lord of his	6, 396/ 34
forth have followed, that	likewise	as I divers things	6, 24/ 9
conceiveth in his mind:	likewise	, as the figure of	6, 46/ 16
in imagery. And now	likewise	as a book well	6, 47/ 3
that he would be	likewise	present with such other	6, 108/ 36
never without her. But	likewise	as if a maid	6, 131/ 22
nations fall away, yet	likewise	as how many boughs	6, 206/ 30
half the peril. And	likewise	, he said, that if	6, 249/ 2
his holy scripture. For	likewise	as when we hear	6, 254/ 26
their words withal. For	likewise	as he that would	6, 256/ 2
the whole book, that	likewise	as it were as	6, 293/ 5
doubt is there but	likewise	as he that is	6, 298/ 30
wife, then must we	likewise	take the words spoken	6, 306/ 33
devilish heresies besides. For	likewise	as the holy scripture	6, 347/ 30
so of faith. For	likewise	as it is understood	6, 392/ 8
the great Turk; even	likewise	, within a while, if	6, 416/ 21
to be in the	liking	of the people, hath	6, 423/ 6
incestuous lecher, a plain	limb	of the devil, and	6, 346/ 14
content that a devil's	limb	, as Luther is or	6, 347/ 28
his sect, be very	limbs	of the devil, and	6, 376/ 30
high pleasure liked to	limit	. For else were his	6, 75/ 2
mare, and forth he	limped	on three legs so	6, 91/ 28
said, or peradventure one	line	taken out among many	6, 30/ 5
they think, by a	line	taken out in the	6, 345/ 16
himself, that in a	line	or twain he discovereth	6, 363/ 17
to their offspring and	lineage	. But the precepts that	6, 139/ 6
right good and virtuous	lineages	declined and decayed. And	6, 141/ 10
the constitutions provincial, with	Linwood	thereupon, and turned him	6, 316/ 17
and treading upon the	lion	and the dragon --	6, 348/ 4
spiritual heretics now call	lip	labor in mockage. And	6, 44/ 16
for burning of their	lips	." "Now forsooth," quoth I	6, 37/ 29
but also what him	list	, giving no foot in	6, 26/ 1
read it, if ye	list	, more often at your	6, 26/ 26
as the clergy themselves	list	now and then to	6, 29/ 3
God worketh miracles, we	list	not once go move	6, 61/ 20
slothful, deadly people, as	list	not once lift up	6, 61/ 24
quoth he, "and he	list	." "Well," quoth I, "see	6, 84/ 3

miracles. Or if we	list	not to suffer them	6, 95/ 28
right faith if we	list	to look for it	6, 114/ 26
lead, that when he	list	not to take the	6, 129/ 11
should do what him	list	, and then tell her	6, 130/ 34
prove anything that he	list	to deny. For he	6, 149/ 3
to believe what she	list	. And surely for this	6, 232/ 21
a devotion wherein him	list	, and wherein him liked	6, 258/ 1
parties may, if they	list	, for the surety of	6, 263/ 32
thereat. Which if they	list	not for to do	6, 263/ 33
to say what him	list	. For he shall never	6, 266/ 31
them, forgetting that we	list	not to hear and	6, 296/ 34
all together and he	list	. And in this matter	6, 307/ 14
little rudely when he	list	, and then cast the	6, 342/ 13
as much as them	list	. "Item, he saith that	6, 354/ 23
said that if he	list	, he could show a	6, 355/ 30
that there was had	list	once to look on	6, 356/ 23
as much whensoever they	list	to look therefor. "But	6, 359/ 25
he should, as he	list	, be able to prove	6, 366/ 26
God and as he	list	to allow them. But	6, 398/ 9
well accepted, because God	list	not in the beginning	6, 402/ 17
to believe what they	list	and do what they	6, 403/ 34
and do what they	list	, as they say that	6, 403/ 35
deserve, but what himself	list	. "Whereof shall reason serve	6, 403/ 36
it. And when they	list	they leave it. I	6, 404/ 11
the sun, if we	list	not willfully to shut	6, 404/ 15
and do what they	list	, which be it good	6, 405/ 19
it, such as he	list	, which he layeth forth	6, 432/ 26
consolation, that whatsoever himself	listed	to take for good	6, 257/ 34
do better, if we	listed	as well to learn	6, 297/ 2
back, which himself never	listeth	to look in, but	6, 296/ 5
at all, because he	listeth	to belie both the	6, 350/ 29
his as by the	litany	which, as his epistles	6, 359/ 8
natural reason, whereunto secular	literature	helpeth much. And secondly	6, 9/ 12
natural reason, whereunto secular	literature	helpeth much. And secondly	6, 122/ 13
scripture nor in secular	literature	unlearned (as I perceive	6, 379/ 2
text of scripture with	little	force of the old	6, 9/ 3
other secular science, and	little	regard of the old	6, 9/ 9
that fair handling helpeth	little	with many of them	6, 19/ 22
done, bethinking myself a	little	while thereon, my business	6, 21/ 17
from that point and	little	more than begun. For	6, 21/ 19
am of myself so	little	mistrusting that he were	6, 21/ 32
in good worth the	little	labor and great good	6, 27/ 23
the uttermost of his	little	power well and boldly	6, 27/ 25
tell us. And that	little	as it is and	6, 29/ 4

through the world in	little	while. Not by war	6, 32/ 23
with me at a	little	table. And then I	6, 35/ 24
painted images, giving them	little	praise, and especially least	6, 40/ 13
for conclusion it is	little	doubt but Solomon might	6, 43/ 12
if there were so	little	to do it with	6, 50/ 11
were it to me	little	question, but Christian people	6, 53/ 24
quoth I, "there is	little	doubt, I trow, but	6, 72/ 26
except it happened a	little	before." "No force for	6, 79/ 17
perished, than of a	little	seed to make all	6, 80/ 20
a mile in as	little	space by craft, which	6, 80/ 27
quoth he, "somewhat a	little	I touched it in	6, 94/ 22
as I began a	little	to touch in the	6, 95/ 21
appetite fall for his	little	pleasure to his great	6, 110/ 9
he that believeth too	little	; and he that believeth	6, 111/ 32
we were agreed a	little	while before, there must	6, 118/ 21
then of reason?" "As	little	, " quoth he, "as any	6, 119/ 3
text of scripture, with	little	force of the old	6, 122/ 4
other secular science, and	little	regard of the old	6, 122/ 9
scripture alone. But in	little	while after, the damnable	6, 123/ 2
the delight thereof, feeleth	little	savor in anything else	6, 126/ 10
haste yet for a	little	while." And so went	6, 130/ 24
book will do us	little	service. And of whom	6, 134/ 23
us leave him a	little	while in seeking, and	6, 134/ 33
again upon our good	little	godson, the boy, pardie	6, 134/ 36
my part, I would	little	doubt but that the	6, 144/ 30
he walk that, forcing	little	of the faith of	6, 152/ 33
should," quoth he, "make	little	force to me. For	6, 154/ 15
Here he began a	little	to stagger. "Why," quoth	6, 173/ 28
man understand it?" "As	little	would it serve," quoth	6, 175/ 19
a manner and some	little	light or life hath	6, 194/ 1
us forth on a	little	further. And supposing that	6, 200/ 13
were in the church	little	set by to be	6, 202/ 22
thinketh me that one	little	doubt remaineth for our	6, 207/ 26
did well. And as	little	doubt but that they	6, 212/ 11
measure as is the	little	apple of mine eye	6, 213/ 19
there fell a pretty	little	door, at which fell	6, 222/ 9
but I remember a	little	piece of wood there	6, 222/ 17
which we do them	little	worship while we set	6, 226/ 29
wife. And having a	little	wanton money, which him	6, 227/ 36
he set not so	little	by but that, rather	6, 233/ 23
answer me this a	little	. When you believe the	6, 249/ 9
read, and after a	little	spark of our faith	6, 254/ 31
a matter of a	little	money no law receiveth	6, 261/ 4
many of them of	little	acquaintance or none the	6, 272/ 21

naught, he getteth as	little	of me. But now	6, 275/ 31
it in my mind	little	question. For I hold	6, 281/ 19
then was Saint Peter	little	beholden to Saint Matthew	6, 283/ 14
some favor is there	little	grace. "Confession" he translateth	6, 290/ 19
had by license a	little	before lent unto me	6, 292/ 28
were it almost as	little	labor and less to	6, 293/ 7
thing, there we take	little	heed. But when we	6, 296/ 26
And surely we have	little	cause to laugh at	6, 297/ 36
thanks would be very	little	. And surely in like	6, 300/ 18
should get, I think,	little	thanks if he made	6, 300/ 20
there groweth among no	little	corruption in the priest's	6, 303/ 1
was at that time	little	choice to make priests	6, 306/ 3
much and understandeth so	little	, I beseech you consider	6, 306/ 22
And yet were it	little	to purpose, for in	6, 307/ 28
been in his time	little	better than grass widows	6, 307/ 37
there in some place	little	looked unto, whereof much	6, 309/ 28
and she went over	little	more than a month	6, 321/ 28
and ten?" Thereat a	little	he studied as one	6, 323/ 14
those books not a	little	to the matter that	6, 330/ 7
may grow, and as	little	harm come, as can	6, 339/ 12
his grace of his	little	chosen flock, to come	6, 340/ 23
I a thing of	little	force. For neither were	6, 341/ 30
hands to read a	little	rudely when he list	6, 342/ 13
forgive us, take a	little	regard to sit down	6, 342/ 28
as it proceedeth of	little	reverence, so doth it	6, 342/ 30
and yet should find	little	fruit for their understanding	6, 343/ 32
had after dinner a	little	paused, your friend and	6, 345/ 7
for money they force	little	to steal, rob, and	6, 351/ 13
utterly. And himself leaveth	little	substance and little fruit	6, 352/ 4
leaveth little substance and	little	fruit therein. For he	6, 352/ 4
he showed you made	little	for his purpose." "By	6, 356/ 21
further mischief, which he	little	and little pursued and	6, 368/ 22
which he little and	little	pursued and brought to	6, 368/ 22
that tale can do	little	good here or anywhere	6, 381/ 12
harm, he should have	little	justification by his only	6, 382/ 17
might have replied a	little	again to those words	6, 383/ 36
itself, and of so	little	force and effect, that	6, 395/ 34
answered that this was	little	to the matter. For	6, 396/ 31
its own nature as	little	or much less deserve	6, 397/ 9
their own nature right	little	in value, at so	6, 397/ 32
be strong, he forceth	little	of them also. For	6, 403/ 30
so they say, they	little	care indeed of hell	6, 405/ 10
forbore violence there was	little	violence done to them	6, 407/ 18
were, yet would I	little	doubt but that the	6, 407/ 31

come in, it is	little	doubt whose part they	6, 412/ 13
his own, they have	little	forced what came of	6, 413/ 30
that he careth as	little	, suffering, while each of	6, 413/ 32
that fair handling helpeth	little	with many of them	6, 415/ 31
that you should find	little	fruit in that fashion	6, 416/ 13
over hastily handled, but	little	rigor and much mercy	6, 416/ 24
many, full fair handled,	little	change themselves or come	6, 416/ 28
be always present, and	little	also can tell what	6, 422/ 31
why Tyndale feareth so	little	but if he be	6, 425/ 32
so shameless, and so	little	respect hath of his	6, 426/ 7
I that we need	little	to doubt how he	6, 426/ 15
And yet now, by	little	and little, he hath	6, 426/ 26
now, by little and	little	, he hath brought them	6, 426/ 26
very wolves, there is	little	doubt but, as a	6, 430/ 2
better proof is of	little	weight." "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 431/ 32
leave it never so	little	, yet shall it remain	6, 434/ 24
Lutherans and seem to	live	holily, and therefore be	6, 19/ 29
such other like, do	live	all heavenly, far out	6, 58/ 31
I, "fortune you to	live	so long that ye	6, 75/ 33
not fail while I	live	to trust all his	6, 92/ 6
the worse while I	live	." I am sure ye	6, 92/ 20
be so ready to	live	well as to believe	6, 109/ 31
his own inclinations, and	live	in dread and fear	6, 127/ 1
once, and let them	live	in rest, you should	6, 190/ 6
as believe aright and	live	well wheresoever they be	6, 198/ 9
if their holy souls	live	, there will no wise	6, 211/ 23
Gospel; for all men	live	still, and ever shall	6, 212/ 14
be canonized while I	live	." "Ye do the better	6, 216/ 23
should in no wise	live	in anxiety and trouble	6, 233/ 14
priesthood be driven to	live	in such lewd manner	6, 302/ 9
walk at rovers and	live	upon trentals, or worse	6, 302/ 23
run at rovers nor	live	in laymen's houses, by	6, 302/ 35
that few men can	live	chaste -- which is	6, 308/ 34
chastity as could not	live	chaste, yet could he	6, 309/ 2
should be suffered to	live	chaste, but that every	6, 309/ 4
argument: "Few men can	live	chaste; ergo every priest	6, 309/ 5
yet would some peradventure	live	in perpetual continence, as	6, 310/ 23
their own minds, some	live	chaste and some will	6, 311/ 26
follow, and some to	live	otherwise, what way were	6, 312/ 25
content and minded to	live	after the cleanness of	6, 312/ 28
as will promise to	live	chaste. Which promise every	6, 313/ 4
and followed -- to	live	all at liberty under	6, 335/ 2
keep open queans and	live	in open adultery, without	6, 350/ 9
that if a priest	live	chaste, he is like	6, 360/ 17

apostates and brothels to	live	there in lechery. Now	6, 370/ 13
care how long he	live	in sin, that believeth	6, 373/ 26
living. For as they	live	they teach, and as	6, 374/ 5
as they teach they	live	. The Ninth Chapter The	6, 374/ 5
now apostates and wedded,	live	in like manner and	6, 378/ 22
sermon, or else they	live	and have time to	6, 381/ 15
and then howsoever they	live	shall make no matter	6, 389/ 18
good works, if we	live	and have reason to	6, 391/ 26
good works, if he	live	to do them. For	6, 391/ 30
be saved howsoever they	live	, for their only faith	6, 393/ 30
good, faithful folk that	live	virtuously; and therefore where	6, 400/ 18
would in this world	live	in lewd liberty, and	6, 405/ 11
that we should all	live	after him in sufferance	6, 406/ 17
your friend, "why they	live	so virtuously, fasting and	6, 421/ 15
Lutherans and seem to	live	holily, and therefore be	6, 422/ 22
of him that he	lived	well and was a	6, 28/ 12
I wot, I have	lived	so long already." "Why	6, 76/ 3
it was believed she	lived	without any meat and	6, 87/ 15
I heard say she	lived	and fared well and	6, 88/ 4
the worse while he	lived	." "What was that halting	6, 91/ 32
he would while he	lived	mistrust that halting priest	6, 92/ 4
Minoress where she hath	lived	well and graciously ever	6, 94/ 5
days only while he	lived	here, or else that	6, 173/ 19
so well believed and	lived	therewith, that God hath	6, 238/ 8
born a virgin, and	lived	and died a virgin	6, 312/ 22
of the paynims, that	lived	as voluptuously as the	6, 408/ 11
labor only for the	lively	quick image of love	6, 40/ 19
crucifixus" do not so	lively	represent us the remembrance	6, 47/ 16
be written in the	lively	minds of men than	6, 144/ 1
cut off from the	lively	tree of that vine	6, 146/ 26
that tree loseth his	lively	nourishing, we must needs	6, 207/ 10
powers natural, as the	lively	soul self exceedeth our	6, 213/ 34
them always like bright,	lively	stars, whose doctrine they	6, 244/ 22
in expressing well and	lively	the sentence of his	6, 337/ 27
some to jeopard their	lives	thereon, that all this	6, 88/ 12
miracle both in their	lives	and after their deaths	6, 172/ 16
men both of their	lives	and of their miracles	6, 217/ 33
of many a thousand	lives	. And as he began	6, 315/ 8
subjects -- of whose	lives	his high wisdom considereth	6, 325/ 32
their faith and their	lives	hath liked him. But	6, 422/ 6
that may save their	lives	. Nor never yet found	6, 422/ 13
himself, and with her	liveth	under the name of	6, 375/ 8
to doubt how he	liveth	that thus writeth. He	6, 426/ 15
that thus writeth. He	liveth	, of likelihood, as evil	6, 426/ 16

messenger much reproveth the	living	of the clergy. Whereunto	6, 16/ 2
in the learning and	living	of some that teach	6, 19/ 25
pride and other inordinate	living	-- that more men	6, 28/ 9
man of right good	living	, studious and well learned	6, 28/ 23
that have for good	living	and learning those men	6, 30/ 30
I) against their vicious	living	, and in him is	6, 36/ 9
-- were in their	living	far worse than devils	6, 36/ 16
in all his other	living	as innocent as a	6, 36/ 19
small part of the	living	of the clergy. And	6, 53/ 34
good works with virtuous	living	shall cool and decay	6, 109/ 14
have the goodness of	living	. " "Why so?" quoth he	6, 109/ 28
prayer and cleanness of	living	-- before all-thing were	6, 127/ 13
coming, his cause, his	living	, his dying, his Resurrection	6, 141/ 33
men whose words, well	living	, and sometimes also manifest	6, 142/ 6
the Son of the	living	God, which art come	6, 143/ 20
would not amend their	living	. " "Was it not," quoth	6, 165/ 5
quoth he. "Hath his	living	," quoth I, "nothing a	6, 165/ 14
to amend his lewd	living	and put away that	6, 165/ 17
his belief as his	living	?" "Yes, verily," quoth he	6, 165/ 22
the other in lewd	living	. And thus it appeareth	6, 165/ 29
will in faith or	living	or avoiding of all	6, 165/ 33
or rule of our	living	(for in other by-matters	6, 169/ 35
or rule of our	living	, which is also depending	6, 170/ 3
damnably been deceived, then	living	and dying in damnable	6, 172/ 13
and believed by his	living	, and the miracles that	6, 180/ 34
all those that be	living	and predestinate to be	6, 197/ 22
for their open lewd	living	reputed for naught. But	6, 199/ 16
for exhortation of good	living	, and information wherein good	6, 200/ 18
and information wherein good	living	standeth, as in faith	6, 200/ 18
dead men but of	living	, as our Savior saith	6, 212/ 13
heretics, all the evil	living	people in Christendom, the	6, 236/ 18
that their faith and	living	liked him. Whereas on	6, 238/ 9
men, by their good	living	and his high miracles	6, 244/ 20
boldly believe and whose	living	they might surely follow	6, 244/ 23
filth of their fleshly	living	. And albeit that in	6, 252/ 27
about to reprove his	living	, since the question standeth	6, 257/ 12
man should in his	living	avoid not only sin	6, 282/ 28
messenger much reproveth the	living	of the clergy. Whereunto	6, 293/ 16
persons of very vicious	living	, as men much worse	6, 295/ 2
not meddle of men's	living	, nor in that treating	6, 295/ 8
in learning and honest	living	well able to match	6, 295/ 21
more specially of their	living	. For without virtue, the	6, 301/ 11
of a sufficient yearly	living	, either of his own	6, 302/ 12
have grant of a	living	that may serve them	6, 302/ 17

grant of a good	living	; and the law is	6, 302/ 21
priest's begging and lewd	living	, which either is fain	6, 302/ 22
collusion, sure of a	living	already." "Then might it	6, 302/ 27
in faith and good	living	, with the loss also	6, 315/ 7
his writing, in his	living	, and in his mad	6, 346/ 20
martyrs, by the virtuous	living	of so many blessed	6, 346/ 27
And iwis a frere's	living	that weddeth a nun	6, 349/ 3
a nun, when his	living	is such, should make	6, 349/ 3
lewd in all their	living	that for money they	6, 351/ 13
and of all good	living	. For therein he teacheth	6, 352/ 24
every other woman now	living	, if she have the	6, 360/ 1
to make any men	living	judges upon it, nor	6, 363/ 4
sent to seek their	living	, or in many cities	6, 370/ 7
A Christian man's evil	living	cannot be imputed to	6, 373/ 13
his Christendom. For his	living	is contrary to the	6, 373/ 14
to the doctrine and	living	of Christ. But as	6, 373/ 15
unhappy sect, and the	living	also of the beginners	6, 373/ 16
the world to wretched	living	. If they would say	6, 373/ 32
doctrine by their own	living	. For as they live	6, 374/ 5
is to wit, voluptuous	living	and violence, offering delight	6, 374/ 19
of Christ, so shamefully	living	and openly professing a	6, 374/ 26
a bestial manner of	living	, clean contrary to the	6, 374/ 27
their outward fashion of	living	so honest and spiritual	6, 374/ 31
fashion of their Christian	living	. But now the chieftains	6, 375/ 1
more sensual and licentious	living	than ever did Mohamet	6, 375/ 3
perceive by the naughty	living	of the persons that	6, 376/ 24
from his manner of	living	, do not so take	6, 378/ 17
but know his open	living	in lechery with his	6, 378/ 19
meant that a widow	living	in delight and pleasure	6, 386/ 28
because their former good	living	somewhat of congruence deserved	6, 401/ 23
in the learning and	living	of some that teach	6, 418/ 12
And as for their	living	, the good appearance whereof	6, 422/ 26
of sober and honest	living	, and looked and preached	6, 424/ 12
their author in lewd	living	-- doctor Luther with	6, 426/ 31
opinions and their lewd	living	showeth. And let us	6, 427/ 21
to the like lewd	living	as their master and	6, 427/ 23
frantic fantasy. Which dissolute	living	they be driven to	6, 427/ 26
their teaching and their	living	all set upon sin	6, 435/ 7
and greediness many folks'	livings	in his own hands	6, 140/ 15
serve the rooms and	livings	that be provided for	6, 302/ 29
orders as rooms and	livings	fall void to bestow	6, 302/ 31
be made by Titus	Livius	, which he never made	6, 180/ 15
he should suddenly see." "	Lo	, therefore, I say," quoth	6, 87/ 8
frustrate where he said, "	Lo	, I am with you	6, 109/ 2

of Christ be true, "	Lo	, I am with you	6, 118/ 5
by the prophet Jeremy, "	Lo	, the days be coming	6, 142/ 15
that ye refuse it,	lo	, we depart from you	6, 142/ 33
had said unto her, "	Lo	, thou shalt conceive in	6, 150/ 10
the angel said not, "	Lo	, thou art conceived," which	6, 150/ 23
she assented and said, "	Lo	, here the handmaid of	6, 150/ 34
should not bind me. " "	Lo	, " quoth I, "that had	6, 173/ 9
you into all truth. "	Lo	, our Lord said not	6, 178/ 23
me believe his church. " "	Lo	, " quoth he, "for all	6, 249/ 17
stiffly abided by them.	Lo	, thus do such as	6, 256/ 19
friend, "then ye see,	lo	, what cometh of this	6, 258/ 3
heard the tale told: "	Lo	, " quoth he, "now may	6, 258/ 9
won his wager, for	lo	here ye see the	6, 274/ 22
but would say thus: "	Lo	, here ye see the	6, 275/ 4
will say to us: "	Lo	, sirs, as ye see	6, 275/ 13
than it is now. "	Lo	, Acham, that had committed	6, 283/ 6
deed, then we say, "	Lo	, see what example the	6, 296/ 19
year after, and say, "	Lo	, what example they give	6, 296/ 32
have sued the premunire. " "	Lo	, my lords, " quoth the	6, 324/ 18
it is so, etc. "	Lo	, here may ye see	6, 364/ 29
this was answered him, "	Lo	, now by this ye	6, 395/ 4
with them a white	loaf	and a pot of	6, 227/ 10
a glance thereat. But	loath	were I to hit	6, 94/ 23
reasons I would be	loath	in so sore manner	6, 94/ 26
saving that she is	loath	to come so near	6, 180/ 25
to seek that be	loath	to know the church	6, 202/ 25
himself that ye be	loath	, methink, to meddle much	6, 234/ 16
tell all; I am	loath	to hurt anybody. " And	6, 270/ 21
they proved. " "I am	loath	, " quoth I, "to let	6, 320/ 5
doubt, and that were	loath	to lie; and at	6, 323/ 15
once rehearsed) be very	loath	to lose his time	6, 348/ 28
scripture to the church	locked	up in a close	6, 175/ 11
Egyptian, and she was	lodged	here at Lambeth, but	6, 321/ 25
meat, drink, cloth, and	lodging	, because of their charity	6, 393/ 4
above in the rood	loft	, where it was believed	6, 87/ 14
nightly in the rood	loft	, till she was after	6, 87/ 25
only, with contempt of	logic	and other secular science	6, 9/ 8
told me merrily that	logic	he reckoned but babbling	6, 33/ 27
and that it and	logic	had lost all good	6, 33/ 30
ye set naught by	logic	, but now ye play	6, 96/ 4
only, with contempt of	logic	and other secular science	6, 122/ 9
wax copious and chop	logic	with her masters, and	6, 131/ 25
labor, and exercise of	logic	, philosophy, and other liberal	6, 132/ 7
now ye play the	logician	outright. Howbeit, that argument	6, 96/ 5

was hanged in the	Lollard	"s Tower, and his	6, 328/ 28
should kill in the	Lollard's	Tower a man so	6, 327/ 11
we now speak of,	Lollards	and heretics, but honest	6, 264/ 21
than fail, as the	Lombard	did, for the gout	6, 233/ 32
the devil as that	Lombard	did. Ye would rather	6, 234/ 8
have done in Almaine,	Lombardy	, and Rome. The Eighth	6, 18/ 10
have done in Almaine,	Lombardy	, and Rome. "It is	6, 368/ 5
that the chancellor of	London	murdered him in prison	6, 16/ 26
written hither out of	London	by a priest or	6, 25/ 19
honest priests out of	London	, that the man ye	6, 28/ 3
priest wrote out of	London	into your country that	6, 37/ 9
have heard, came to	London	that ever parted the	6, 66/ 29
finers and goldsmiths of	London	heard first thereof, they	6, 66/ 31
seen of late at	London	a bird that covered	6, 68/ 7
than even here in	London	. And as for iron	6, 69/ 11
Stephen's in Walbrook in	London	where I dwelled before	6, 79/ 2
out, "Ye men of	London	, go on yourselves with	6, 100/ 15
Abbey of Barking beside	London	, to my remembrance about	6, 222/ 5
light. The bishop of	London	came then thither to	6, 222/ 13
letter written out of	London	by a priest reputed	6, 256/ 12
they heard him in	London	. But then was his	6, 267/ 32
sundry places out of	London	, whereby their words went	6, 267/ 34
that the chancellor of	London	murdered him in prison	6, 316/ 31
that even here in	London	not many years ago	6, 317/ 23
he named us in	London	, where he said that	6, 328/ 14
of one man in	London	taken for good and	6, 329/ 8
a field near unto	London	in such wise and	6, 409/ 30
Wales and burned in	London	; the king, his nobles	6, 409/ 34
so diverse and so	long	, and sometimes suchwise intricate	6, 21/ 24
that rest rested not	long	. For soon after it	6, 22/ 16
For he shall (how	long	soever he tarry therefor	6, 25/ 9
as for because I	long	to have him talk	6, 25/ 24
is the rewarder, who	long	preserve you and all	6, 26/ 7
in short words many	long	things, whereof the rehearsal	6, 35/ 26
and remembrances left of	long	time, with writing of	6, 38/ 6
ornaments of his church,	long	time ere Saint Ambrose	6, 41/ 32
matter out of doubt	long	ago; for God hath	6, 60/ 27
piece not a foot	long	?" "Surely, sir," quoth he	6, 68/ 3
you to live so	long	that ye shall find	6, 75/ 33
I have lived so	long	already." "Why doubt ye	6, 76/ 3
I, "have choked you	long	ago with the manifold	6, 76/ 35
were like to go	long	ere ye should find	6, 78/ 3
longer than I." "How	long	is it ago?" quoth	6, 79/ 27
the pain of a	long	pilgrimage, ye will never	6, 84/ 26

suffer no such things	long	lie hid. And also	6, 89/ 5
very sure that so	long	ago, and yet longer	6, 90/ 9
such delusion to last	long	, but shortly to their	6, 90/ 33
that of such as	long	have been reputed and	6, 91/ 10
some false flatterers that	long	seemed friendly, will ye	6, 91/ 16
have missed with a	long	study, and finally being	6, 93/ 20
albeit that I have	long	stuck with you to	6, 95/ 10
it needs be a	long	matter and much intricated	6, 102/ 18
shall never fail as	long	as the world endureth	6, 114/ 21
should not continually so	long	endure? Or how could	6, 118/ 3
thereon, yet would they	long	to be pulpitied. And	6, 126/ 3
be not sure how	long	it would be in	6, 133/ 25
great occasion of a	long	tale, in declaring and	6, 138/ 13
this manner continued man	long	time, not without revelation	6, 140/ 27
New Law, whereof was	long	before prophesied by the	6, 142/ 13
that it were too	long	, but also for that	6, 145/ 20
if he be as	long	as Longius, and have	6, 152/ 29
church as Christ as	long	as they say as	6, 167/ 9
go forth and continue	long	after?" "Nay," quoth he	6, 173/ 20
have it still as	long	as they continue?" Here	6, 173/ 27
after all this, too	long	to be repeated, ye	6, 175/ 7
they dwelled not so	long	here. Now if the	6, 178/ 10
is that? For that	long	I to hear yet	6, 185/ 32
I keep you so	long	therefrom. For I hold	6, 185/ 34
be that made our	long	forenoon process frustrate and	6, 187/ 14
though new heretics, now	long	after, take them up	6, 191/ 32
of Christ's name, did	long	to know his scripture	6, 200/ 25
but good men as	long	as they were good	6, 205/ 22
ween will be, as	long	as she is here	6, 206/ 6
-- led thereunto both	long	before and ever since	6, 210/ 1
so whole and so	long	in so damnable idolatry	6, 210/ 3
painted over and of	long	time before laid with	6, 222/ 8
image, God wot how	long	. And as long had	6, 222/ 11
how long. And as	long	had been likely to	6, 222/ 11
white for all the	long	lying as if they	6, 222/ 26
one hour. And how	long	that image had stood	6, 222/ 28
the whole world hath	long	ago forgotten. And the	6, 223/ 6
them of their husbands.	Long	work were it to	6, 227/ 19
That when he had	long	called upon God and	6, 233/ 33
yet would it not	long	hold among good Christian	6, 241/ 25
hath given you so	long	day, ye shall not	6, 249/ 32
besides in all that	long	time that had a	6, 253/ 7
present thereat. And therefore	long	I sore and would	6, 255/ 23
should have sought them	long	ere they should have	6, 269/ 22

could be given him,	long	it was ere pride	6, 270/ 1
would not abjure of	long	time. And divers days	6, 271/ 12
this happed him not	long	before that he was	6, 272/ 7
feet also by a	long	way ten mile together	6, 274/ 19
hands made fast upon	long	steels and always as	6, 275/ 7
point I will not	long	stick with you. For	6, 278/ 30
a large and a	long	matter to speak of	6, 281/ 18
we speak of, without	long	process, I tell you	6, 283/ 36
For it were too	long	to rehearse them all	6, 290/ 14
it light all the	long	way. Wherein the people	6, 297/ 15
orders; and hath of	long	time been a let	6, 305/ 9
law of God as	long	as they suffer not	6, 308/ 14
wife, or rather as	long	as they suffer him	6, 308/ 15
well allowed through Christendom	long	time since. Which ere	6, 313/ 9
the whole Bible was	long	before his days by	6, 314/ 24
think the like." "I	long	, " quoth he, "to hear	6, 315/ 17
that so many so	long	have spoken of, and	6, 315/ 36
to mend them." "I	long	, by my troth," quoth	6, 316/ 10
see you sit so	long	on thorns. And therefore	6, 316/ 15
length, and by a	long	time every man being	6, 318/ 28
man that had been	long	in office under divers	6, 319/ 19
trifles. Howbeit since you	long	so sore therefor, rather	6, 320/ 6
that now reigneth, and	long	mote reign upon us	6, 325/ 28
pardon therefor. But after	long	examination of the matter	6, 326/ 14
to be spoken of	long	after his days and	6, 326/ 33
confessed that he had	long	held divers heresies, which	6, 328/ 9
thus there learned we	long	after that Hunne had	6, 328/ 29
heretics" lectures by night	long	before, which we declared	6, 328/ 30
whom we talked so	long	, that at last I	6, 330/ 5
requireth good help, and	long	time, and a whole	6, 334/ 16
common people, which most	long	-- if they might	6, 335/ 1
and theirs that after	long	study are admitted to	6, 337/ 6
in this matter ere	long	time pass, except the	6, 344/ 28
fathers have endured so	long	, wherein the vices of	6, 347/ 4
these days, in this	long	time of so many	6, 352/ 1
of the idol Sybeles. "	Long	would it be to	6, 360/ 18
of God, our Lord	long	preserve for his church	6, 364/ 10
soul shall sleep so	long	, shall, when he dieth	6, 365/ 29
shall he care how	long	he live in sin	6, 373/ 26
say it shall be	long	ere they feel it	6, 377/ 19
say, being examined and	long	keeping himself close from	6, 379/ 18
could keep his pleasure	long	, but that he should	6, 405/ 26
in a wildness, how	long	would it be, and	6, 405/ 29
this time by a	long	space of many years	6, 407/ 2

man Saint Augustine, which	long	had with great patience	6, 409/ 9
realm, it hath been	long	punished by death in	6, 409/ 24
do, say they, as	long	as we go about	6, 411/ 35
and forsake it, as	long	as that may save	6, 422/ 13
forswearing should stand them	long	in stead. The Seventeenth	6, 422/ 19
false opinions have been,	long	time past, openly condemned	6, 423/ 24
learning so sore to	long	to seem far better	6, 423/ 33
now do, or of	long	time have done, or	6, 431/ 14
much part of our	long	communication. "For by my	6, 432/ 30
For then have they	longed	under the praise of	6, 123/ 5
more set by, pride	longed	superfluously to get by	6, 140/ 14
of sufficient knowledge that	longed	to learn the law	6, 142/ 8
their eyes daze. Then	longed	not only I, but	6, 356/ 1
foot (and ye will)	longer	than it was, and	6, 71/ 27
grown now an inch	longer	than I." "How long	6, 79/ 26
been without miracle a	longer	piece of timber gotten	6, 81/ 14
long ago, and yet	longer	too, did good Christian	6, 90/ 10
I have much the	longer	stuck because of some	6, 95/ 12
greater, their time continued	longer	by many ages persevering	6, 171/ 32
them his people any	longer	if they lose the	6, 173/ 29
as they thought, stood	longer	untouched. And they guessed	6, 222/ 30
and writeth ever the	longer	the more contrary, not	6, 362/ 13
Savior, men are no	longer	bound to the observance	6, 391/ 13
scripture, as far as	longeth	for our necessity." "That	6, 118/ 28
as far forth as	longeth	to the necessity of	6, 120/ 23
and do all that	longeth	to the confessor, as	6, 349/ 22
half the love and	longing	to help us, that	6, 52/ 8
instructed of every truth	longing	to the necessity of	6, 59/ 16
mother. And by the	longing	for meat, with voidance	6, 87/ 27
eat no meat for	longing	to know. But come	6, 186/ 4
be as long as	Longius	, and have a high	6, 152/ 29
since no man can	look	into another's breast, as	6, 22/ 2
been too late to	look	for remedy after, if	6, 29/ 29
of tree. If he	look	well in Platina, De	6, 41/ 29
contrary, let him then	look	after Solomon's death in	6, 42/ 36
by the right. "Moreover,	look	me through Christendom, and	6, 53/ 33
up their heads to	look	thereon, or that our	6, 61/ 24
my master saith, to	look	so sadly when ye	6, 69/ 1
is believed that men	look	upon. So that if	6, 76/ 17
to Christ's Gospel and	look	on his first miracle	6, 81/ 28
his arbitrament, and not	look	to prescribe and appoint	6, 82/ 10
frere will be womanish,	look	the holy whoreson never	6, 83/ 34
and in face, eyes,	look	, and countenance so grisly	6, 93/ 23
feigning of false miracles.	Look	what devotion men come	6, 99/ 36

heaven without pain, we	look	to come thither with	6, 106/ 20
granting thereof, let us	look	once again thereupon. And	6, 113/ 23
needeth if they will	look	and labor therein. And	6, 113/ 31
if we list to	look	for it, and else	6, 114/ 26
grieveth not reason to	look	thereon; but reason hath	6, 129/ 32
after to him and	look	what he shall have	6, 134/ 34
season we shall go	look	again upon our good	6, 134/ 35
wit (as he doth,	look	he never so lowly	6, 152/ 30
scripture of God to	look	and try therein whether	6, 152/ 34
And yet when I	look	back again upon holy	6, 154/ 3
that no man should	look	therein; would that have	6, 175/ 12
false sects, but would	look	to receive the true	6, 201/ 11
will disdain once to	look	on us, if we	6, 215/ 19
but that I should	look	for thanks if I	6, 219/ 8
at neither places do	look	into the coffin of	6, 221/ 29
will he not once	look	at them, but if	6, 227/ 9
name of Christ nor	look	for him, he suffereth	6, 243/ 31
his preaching. And then	look	you what manner of	6, 269/ 13
you some when we	look	in the book. Which	6, 290/ 23
I suppose, for we	look	more upon theirs than	6, 295/ 34
himself never listeth to	look	in, but other that	6, 296/ 5
then forget we to	look	what good men be	6, 296/ 20
it for them to	look	on their faults, but	6, 297/ 23
were it better to	look	less to theirs and	6, 297/ 23
I cannot," quoth I, "	look	into their hearts to	6, 298/ 20
haply too late to	look	for, especially if the	6, 301/ 13
brooch for us to	look	on our own faults	6, 313/ 36
they must believe --	look	well thereupon, and often	6, 334/ 3
had list once to	look	on, considering that the	6, 356/ 23
the image, nor to	look	that the image shall	6, 356/ 34
whensoever they list to	look	therefor. "But now to	6, 359/ 25
for an example. For	look	his opinions through and	6, 373/ 30
could have abided to	look	any man in the	6, 375/ 11
promises nor hope or	look	for heaven -- these	6, 387/ 31
it no reason to	look	that Christian princes should	6, 407/ 23
if their blind affections	look	not thereto the sooner	6, 413/ 34
how sheepishly soever they	look	. And hypocrites must they	6, 421/ 27
ye see example thereof?	Look	on Tyndale that translated	6, 424/ 10
now. "I pray you	look	on Luther himself. If	6, 426/ 23
a spiritual substance, so	looked	he for worshippers that	6, 58/ 14
thereby, at last he	looked	well upon his eyes	6, 86/ 25
fastly no, then he	looked	advisedly upon his eyes	6, 86/ 28
present there while he	looked	thereon and examined the	6, 222/ 14
in some place little	looked	unto, whereof much harm	6, 309/ 29

letted it to be	looked	on and read." "Marry	6, 317/ 21
was much amazed and	looked	as though his eyes	6, 322/ 4
I stood by and	looked	on that book while	6, 356/ 14
law next following, we	looked	not after, for we	6, 356/ 25
the sooner, while they	looked	for other men's lands	6, 369/ 26
punished his offence. Christ	looked	on Peter after he	6, 401/ 31
therewith took repentance. God	looked	on Judas and kissed	6, 401/ 33
and honest living, and	looked	and preached holily, saving	6, 424/ 12
face or not that	looketh	as like a fool	6, 274/ 29
fool as a ewe	looketh	like a sheep. And	6, 274/ 30
the praise that he	looketh	and preacheth for." The	6, 280/ 13
and all the people	looking	upon, there was a	6, 87/ 17
any worse way than	looking	in one's hand." "Therewith	6, 321/ 23
what sight he had,	looking	as though his eyes	6, 322/ 21
blinded them in the	looking	upon the remnant, and	6, 369/ 8
the father and mother	looking	on. And then begin	6, 371/ 28
and let him go	loose	which was so lean	6, 91/ 25
all at riot so	loose	that our matter could	6, 102/ 14
they there not so	loose	as ye reckon them	6, 310/ 5
are both secretly more	loose	and voluptuous than they	6, 424/ 7
et ipsi currebant. Non	loquebar	ad eos et ipsi	6, 167/ 15
Council of our sovereign	lord	the king and chancellor	6, 3/ 3
that showeth that our	Lord	in working miracles doth	6, 6/ 20
command. And thus our	Lord	send you with my	6, 27/ 26
blessed image which our	Lord	had before showed him	6, 39/ 22
the name of our	Lord	, which name is but	6, 40/ 1
precious Blood of our	Lord	to be consecrated and	6, 41/ 21
things, and serve our	Lord	only in spirit and	6, 43/ 22
be devils, but our	Lord	hath made the heavens	6, 45/ 10
What riches devised our	Lord	God himself in the	6, 49/ 34
better heard with our	Lord	in Kent than at	6, 52/ 18
a place, which our	Lord	reproveth, showing that God	6, 58/ 19
not we reckon our	Lord	bound to the place	6, 59/ 32
it would like our	Lord	to show a miracle	6, 60/ 22
water? But whensoever our	Lord	hath in any place	6, 61/ 5
or hear that our	Lord	showeth a demonstration of	6, 61/ 13
that showeth that our	Lord	in working of miracles	6, 74/ 4
might, then had our	Lord	not made his order	6, 74/ 19
him. And when my	lord	saw that, he bade	6, 87/ 1
wonderful miracles did our	Lord	work for the comprobaton	6, 90/ 12
their trust in our	Lord	, the helper and defender	6, 96/ 31
the bondman to the	lord	; the second, "hyperdulia," that	6, 97/ 30
In that would our	Lord	, " quoth he, "that all	6, 104/ 8
it then that our	Lord	in the parable of	6, 104/ 18

was God's Son, our	Lord	made him his universal	6, 108/ 3
church. And therefore our	Lord	added thereto: "And thou	6, 108/ 22
name by which our	Lord	would, as he told	6, 115/ 7
thereof. For where our	Lord	saith that his words	6, 115/ 18
must not. For our	Lord	bindeth no man to	6, 117/ 22
it shall please our	Lord	with his light to	6, 128/ 1
quoth I, "that our	Lord	was born of a	6, 130/ 35
be coming," said our	Lord	, "when I shall order	6, 142/ 16
I will be their	Lord	, and they shall be	6, 142/ 19
not sent," saith our	Lord	, "but unto the sheep	6, 142/ 24
faith itself, which our	Lord	said he would write	6, 143/ 7
hath it liked our	Lord	, after his high wisdom	6, 144/ 8
with which points our	Lord	would have them charged	6, 144/ 19
-- to whom our	Lord	opened their wits, that	6, 146/ 11
said among them, our	Lord	had told them him	6, 148/ 7
by mouth, as our	Lord	had himself taught it	6, 148/ 10
ye say, "Nay, Good	Lord	, I will ask no	6, 159/ 17
God were your good	Lord	and had done much	6, 159/ 20
also by that our	Lord	would that whoso were	6, 165/ 27
perpetual order which our	Lord	hath continued in the	6, 166/ 8
so methinketh meant our	Lord	. "But now if they	6, 167/ 10
Those prophets," quoth our	Lord	, "ran forth of their	6, 167/ 16
thereby. And that our	Lord	therefore opened their eyes	6, 172/ 1
serve and please our	Lord	, or else they ceased	6, 174/ 6
such things meant our	Lord	, when he said that	6, 178/ 15
all truth." Lo, our	Lord	said not that the	6, 178/ 23
their heart. For our	Lord	saith, "He that denieth	6, 190/ 35
And unto them our	Lord	is present and keepeth	6, 198/ 17
otherwise; yet said our	Lord	, as appeareth in the	6, 198/ 29
other? And whereas our	Lord	saith, "Wheresoever be two	6, 202/ 6
the words wherein our	Lord	said unto Saint Peter	6, 203/ 16
for chief. "But our	Lord	, in this his mystical	6, 205/ 25
So liked it our	Lord	to let the world	6, 215/ 32
his purgation. For our	Lord	loved him never the	6, 215/ 34
And surely since our	Lord	never would among his	6, 220/ 9
the name of our	Lord	Jesus Christ, that you	6, 223/ 36
before. "Did not our	Lord	, in the finding of	6, 225/ 20
like and content our	Lord	that he should show	6, 229/ 28
other but that our	Lord	and our Lady, or	6, 231/ 8
our Lady, or our	Lord	for our Lady, showeth	6, 231/ 8
that it liketh our	Lord	by manifest miracles to	6, 231/ 12
sacred Body of our	Lord	himself. And this ye	6, 239/ 9
church, yet hath our	Lord	hitherto never suffered neither	6, 243/ 18
letter, that because our	Lord	biddeth us when we	6, 257/ 19

more worship also? Our	Lord	saith himself that for	6, 283/ 21
will call another "my	lord	" in scorn. And if	6, 286/ 17
coming, the greatest temporal	lord	there present said unto	6, 320/ 16
come thither. Then my	lord	asked that man, "How	6, 320/ 22
ye could?" "Forsooth my	lord	, " quoth he, "and it	6, 320/ 24
that neighbor?" quoth my	lord	. "This man, sir," quoth	6, 320/ 28
forsooth," quoth he, "my	lord	, I said not that	6, 320/ 32
it." "Well," quoth my	lord	, "who told you so	6, 320/ 34
you so?" "Forsooth, my	lord	, " quoth he, "my neighbor	6, 320/ 35
tell?" "Nay, forsooth, my	lord	, " quoth he, "it is	6, 321/ 9
now." "Well," quoth my	lord	, "woman or man, all	6, 321/ 11
And then said one	lord	merrily, "Peradventure as some	6, 322/ 24
no." "Yea, forsooth, my	lord	, " quoth he, "even as	6, 322/ 31
office." "Why," quoth another	lord	merrily, "your office hath	6, 322/ 34
days?" "With many, my	lord	, " quoth he, "for I	6, 323/ 7
than is our sovereign	lord	that now reigneth, and	6, 325/ 27
the Body of our	Lord	. " Surely," quoth he, "then	6, 353/ 27
and Blood of our	Lord	. "Item, Zwingli and Ecolampadius	6, 354/ 2
nor Blood of our	Lord	at all. And Luther	6, 354/ 6
Thou shalt worship thy	Lord	God and only him	6, 358/ 24
book wherein our sovereign	lord	the king, like a	6, 362/ 3
Gospel of God, our	Lord	long preserve for his	6, 364/ 10
or abhorred -- our	Lord	sent soon after such	6, 372/ 14
to follow? If our	Lord	God, whose wisdom is	6, 376/ 8
bosom?" Doth not our	Lord	show that in the	6, 393/ 1
God, in that our	Lord	with our endeavor giveth	6, 396/ 33
that it liketh our	Lord	of his goodness so	6, 396/ 34
the Fifth, while the	Lord	Cobham maintained certain heresies	6, 409/ 26
and after that the	Lord	Cobham taken in Wales	6, 409/ 34
not fail (which our	Lord	forbid) within short process	6, 414/ 1
which peril, since our	Lord	would not that any	6, 414/ 18
end, in which our	Lord	hath testified by many	6, 422/ 5
the touch of our	Lord's	garments? Hath there not	6, 225/ 31
had before divers great	lords	spiritual and temporal, and	6, 318/ 32
so indeed before the	lords	, and came even there	6, 319/ 12
chancellor and said, "My	lords	, this is he." But	6, 319/ 13
say, showed unto the	lords	by such experience as	6, 319/ 24
deny before all the	lords	but that he had	6, 319/ 28
coming together of the	lords	from Greenwich to Baynard's	6, 320/ 9
him." "Well," quoth the	lords	at the last, "yet	6, 321/ 7
By my faith my	lords	, " quoth he, "and she	6, 321/ 13
now." "Why," quoth the	lords	, "what have you heard	6, 321/ 16
her tell?" "Forsooth, my	lords	, " quoth he, "if a	6, 321/ 17
horse." "Surely," said the	lords	, "so think all we	6, 321/ 20

one's hand." "Therewith the	lords	laughed and asked, "What	6, 321/ 24
is she?" "Forsooth, my	lords	, " quoth he, "an Egyptian	6, 321/ 25
What then?" quoth the	lords	, "so did there many	6, 322/ 8
tell that." "No, my	lords	, " quoth he, "but I	6, 322/ 10
you tell?" quoth the	lords	. "Forsooth," quoth he, "I	6, 322/ 17
quoth one of the	lords	, "how many of them	6, 323/ 5
quoth one of the	lords	. "I cannot tell," quoth	6, 323/ 9
not twenty." Thereat the	lords	laughed well to see	6, 323/ 18
virtuous. And therefore the	lords	much marveled, knowing them	6, 324/ 4
temporal man before the	lords	in the hearing of	6, 324/ 8
standing by, said: "My	lords	all, as help me	6, 324/ 10
Master Doctor?" quoth the	lords	; "was that true, or	6, 324/ 13
you so?" "Surely, my	lords	, " quoth he, "I said	6, 324/ 15
the premunire." "Lo, my	lords	, " quoth the other, "I	6, 324/ 18
quoth one of the	lords	, "not in this matter	6, 324/ 20
ye drink." "Nay my	lords	, " quoth he, "I will	6, 324/ 25
leaving some of the	lords	laughing to see the	6, 324/ 27
come to. The temporal	lords	were glad also to	6, 369/ 10
clergy and against the	lords	too, and against all	6, 369/ 12
bishop, wherewith the temporal	lords	had good game and	6, 369/ 18
also upon the temporal	lords	. Which had they not	6, 369/ 25
his head into the	lords'	laps. But to the	6, 322/ 5
if it like Your	Lordship	, this man it was	6, 320/ 20
and it like Your	Lordship	, I said not so	6, 320/ 24
and it like Your	Lordship	, I said not that	6, 321/ 3
he, "even as Your	Lordship	saith. For I know	6, 322/ 31
and it like Your	Lordship	, he meddleth not with	6, 323/ 3
were here with Your	Lordships	now." "Well," quoth my	6, 321/ 10
he were a lewd	lorel	that would nothing do	6, 149/ 15
in his heart to	lose	any time in the	6, 34/ 7
of nature and reason	lose	all that ever they	6, 65/ 2
people whereby Christ might	lose	some of them? For	6, 125/ 1
but that we should	lose	time in philosophy, the	6, 126/ 11
the beginning and then	lose	it, or shall they	6, 173/ 27
any longer if they	lose	the knowledge how to	6, 173/ 29
time. But if they	lose	the knowledge of their	6, 173/ 32
tell how she might	lose	it. But here is	6, 180/ 26
that they shall not	lose	the least hair of	6, 223/ 4
help me God, to	lose	time therein, as a	6, 255/ 25
good Christian virtues, and	lose	the merit of his	6, 291/ 28
your gift could not	lose	his thanks, but his	6, 300/ 12
that he had liefer	lose	a finger than lack	6, 310/ 17
to let you, and	lose	your time in such	6, 320/ 5
rather than ye should	lose	your child for them	6, 320/ 7

and each of them	lose	but their part --	6, 331/ 21
and nothing deserve to	lose	. For else if the	6, 332/ 14
scripture of God should	lose	his honor and reverence	6, 335/ 35
reason that men should	lose	the profit for the	6, 345/ 25
be very loath to	lose	his time in the	6, 348/ 28
been like shortly to	lose	their own. But so	6, 369/ 26
content to suffer Christ	lose	his worship in many	6, 408/ 16
fall to them we	lose	from Christ. And by	6, 408/ 34
to read all, nor	lose	time in seeking for	6, 430/ 34
shall need now to	lose	no time therein. For	6, 431/ 26
severed from that tree	loseth	his lively nourishing, we	6, 207/ 10
to believe him, he	loseth	(if he preach in	6, 280/ 10
For by that he	loseth	not his good name	6, 282/ 32
whereof the rehearsal were	loss	of time, to him	6, 35/ 26
might without any notable	loss	easily forbear. "Let us	6, 54/ 2
causes, as for the	loss	or miss of Kytte's	6, 78/ 1
withal." "It is no	loss	," quoth he, "for there	6, 107/ 6
God upon pain of	loss	of heaven will that	6, 121/ 30
we must needs, upon	loss	of heaven, believe, which	6, 137/ 18
a man a greater	loss	than he may well	6, 233/ 9
likelihood of lucre or	loss	, be set to consider	6, 260/ 16
rather turn themselves to	loss	than, for the redressing	6, 263/ 34
too, that besides the	loss	of his wager he	6, 276/ 3
perpetual chastity with the	loss	of that part of	6, 312/ 6
good living, with the	loss	also of many a	6, 315/ 7
own charge, whereof the	loss	should lie whole in	6, 331/ 23
he should, for the	loss	of those that would	6, 332/ 18
made against infidels the	loss	and diminishment of Christendom	6, 412/ 22
Christian people, lay the	loss	thereof to the withstanding	6, 413/ 18
the more peril and	loss	, both of worldly substance	6, 415/ 19
say) well near already	lost	all that the other	6, 32/ 24
it and logic had	lost	all good divinity with	6, 33/ 30
though there were nothing	lost	but that is bestowed	6, 50/ 29
one jot thereof be	lost	, he spoke of his	6, 115/ 20
never a jot be	lost	, of which some parts	6, 115/ 23
some parts be already	lost	, more peradventure than we	6, 115/ 23
not yet," quoth I, "	lost	all that labor. For	6, 120/ 16
lack if he had	lost	the knowledge." Upon this	6, 174/ 4
may perish and be	lost	, whereby they might have	6, 181/ 6
also be gone and	lost	when there was no	6, 191/ 29
unknown, or some peradventure	lost	or mistaken. And myself	6, 222/ 4
religion to be perpetually	lost	, but help also himself	6, 245/ 10
before, and that time	lost	and the matter delayed	6, 265/ 11
a false foolish knave,	lost	his honesty and his	6, 276/ 4

holy frere should have	lost	his marriage of that	6, 304/ 9
which words, Tyndale had	lost	his purpose. For so	6, 307/ 26
For therein would be	lost	the merit that good	6, 312/ 10
as it were labor	lost	to go about to	6, 316/ 9
they were answered, always	lost	more than half their	6, 319/ 36
his epistles had been	lost	out of which the	6, 359/ 13
water, let fall and	lost	the cheese that he	6, 369/ 22
that without charity they	lost	clearly the merit of	6, 385/ 12
hands and his estimation	lost	if he were out	6, 397/ 14
side, than to be	lost	from him on this	6, 408/ 29
God, and their goods	lost	, and their bodies destroyed	6, 416/ 4
he did to Noe,	Lot	, and Abraham, and divers	6, 140/ 33
part at adventure by	lot	, as did the apostles	6, 158/ 22
part at adventure by	lot	, but ye would in	6, 159/ 31
put it upon two	lots	and then, at adventure	6, 158/ 12
of the traitor Judas?" "	Lots	, " quoth I, "be well	6, 158/ 25
had detected him by	lots	. And so did he	6, 283/ 8
a foul meeting. And	loud	he cried out, "Ye	6, 100/ 14
do, and haply more	loud	with their mouths while	6, 191/ 10
he cried out as	loud	as he could again	6, 234/ 3
whole ribaldous songs as	loud	as their throats can	6, 236/ 5
they then lie as	loud	as they do now	6, 388/ 33
first and setting a	louder	lie thereto. "Well," said	6, 68/ 14
entitled the Image of	Love	, which was made as	6, 40/ 9
lively quick image of	love	and charity. And very	6, 40/ 20
of the images of	love	, as I was about	6, 42/ 4
as the Image of	Love	calleth them, such things	6, 44/ 23
man but if he	love	another, but he delighteth	6, 47/ 23
bear us half the	love	and longing to help	6, 52/ 8
and halidom, I shall	love	her the worse while	6, 92/ 20
Ladies," saith one, "I	love	best our Lady of	6, 99/ 21
meaneth she but her	love	and her affection to	6, 99/ 23
new commandment, that you	love	together as I have	6, 107/ 16
devotion borne to the	love	of holy scripture alone	6, 123/ 2
and God's friends, with	love	of each to the	6, 139/ 5
I command that ye	love	each other," so that	6, 177/ 31
so that none should	love	each other after but	6, 177/ 31
worse and of less	love	and charity to men	6, 211/ 24
him, but hath less	love	and charity, being there	6, 211/ 35
but also of carnal	love	and fleshly favor towards	6, 212/ 4
And under pretext of	love	and liberty waxed so	6, 257/ 32
abhor the sin, yet	love	they and commend the	6, 283/ 29
charity" he calleth always "	love	. " Now do these names	6, 286/ 4
this word "charity" into "	love	. " For though charity be	6, 287/ 1

though charity be always	love	, yet is not, ye	6, 287/ 1
not, ye wot well,	love	always charity." "The more	6, 287/ 2
your friend, "that ever	love	was sin. And yet	6, 287/ 3
the bare name of	love	, I would not stick	6, 288/ 2
ears not every common	love	, but a good, virtuous	6, 288/ 5
virtuous, and well ordered	love	, he that will studiously	6, 288/ 6
that name of good	love	, and always speak of	6, 288/ 6
and always speak of	love	, and always leave out	6, 288/ 7
the bare name of	love	, common to the virtuous	6, 288/ 34
common to the virtuous	love	that men beareth to	6, 289/ 1
and to the lewd	love	that is between fleck	6, 289/ 1
feign himself fallen in	love	of his host's daughter	6, 371/ 20
dread of God and	love	also, that it would	6, 394/ 3
honor among such as	loved	him from the time	6, 39/ 5
together as I have	loved	you). Tell me then	6, 107/ 17
purgation. For our Lord	loved	him never the less	6, 215/ 34
good, faithful Christian woman	loved	no such superstitions. She	6, 229/ 9
man and one that	loved	well the chancellor, and	6, 319/ 26
wot well, if he	loved	him) he might easily	6, 327/ 14
in a table the	lovely	visage of our blessed	6, 39/ 14
as the best, and	loveth	you better and can	6, 214/ 16
Job; and yet her	loving	spouse leaveth her not	6, 206/ 7
is no man so	low	but if he will	6, 152/ 20
whom we kneel as	low	as to God Almighty	6, 230/ 22
good purpose and a	lowly	heart, using reason and	6, 152/ 24
look he never so	lowly	, that setteth all the	6, 152/ 31
God. For if the	lowly	manner of bodily observance	6, 230/ 19
the most humble and	lowly	reverence that we can	6, 230/ 30
godhead; and in his	lowly	birth, his godly life	6, 336/ 6
with humble heart and	lowly	mind, rather seeking therein	6, 341/ 19
the incredible humility and	lowly	mind of this most	6, 364/ 30
as pleaseth us? Saint	Loy	we make a horse-leech	6, 226/ 30
And peradventure, since Saint	Loy	was a farrier, it	6, 232/ 35
a shoe upon Saint	Loy's	Day, and yet lawful	6, 233/ 27
that followed him, "Sic	luceat	lux vestra coram hominibus	6, 297/ 18
people's souls, for the	lucre	and temporal advantage that	6, 53/ 3
And so should no	lucre	give them cause to	6, 53/ 31
which, without likelihood of	lucre	or loss, be set	6, 260/ 15
in custom, wherein, for	lucre	ensuing to that party	6, 263/ 29
his holy evangelist Saint	Luke	to have another manner	6, 39/ 12
the book of Saint	Luke	written of the acts	6, 59/ 21
apostles written by Saint	Luke	?" "Nay," quoth he, "ye	6, 89/ 23
the Gospel, in Saint	Luke	, shall well perceive that	6, 150/ 7
The Gospel of Saint	Luke	," quoth he. "How know	6, 180/ 3

know you that Saint	Luke	made it?" "How know	6, 180/ 7
spoken of by Saint	Luke	in the Acts of	6, 259/ 15
of Matthew, Mark, or	Luke	whom he should yet	6, 343/ 27
the beginning of Saint	Luke's	Gospel. So that chastity	6, 312/ 17
ovium, intrinsecus autem sunt	lupi	rapaces" (Beware of the	6, 421/ 22
that, unaware to themselves,	lurked	in their hearts, hath	6, 123/ 3
but I have no	lust	to tell you, because	6, 78/ 25
man would have a	lust	to break his mind	6, 352/ 16
second of a lecherous	lust	to the nun that	6, 366/ 12
far the fewer have	lust	to follow. For if	6, 416/ 9
show them, the bright	luster	whereof their bleared eyes	6, 145/ 14
matter so well and	lustily	forward, he put me	6, 34/ 28
on three legs so	lustily	that his master's horse	6, 91/ 28
the more wieldy and	lusty	by some kind of	6, 132/ 5
the pestilent sect of	Luther	and Tyndale, by the	6, 3/ 10
famous book objecteth against	Luther	, that the church cannot	6, 11/ 17
part than his master	Luther	is himself. The Third	6, 17/ 16
by what occasion that	Luther	first fell to the	6, 17/ 18
author showeth how that	Luther	, in the book that	6, 17/ 26
the perpetual inconstancy of	Luther	; and his contrariety and	6, 17/ 31
author showeth how that	Luther	hath been fain, for	6, 18/ 2
messenger saith that howsoever	Luther	and his followers in	6, 18/ 27
of, but also of	Luther	himself, otherwise than could	6, 27/ 7
minds to doubt whether	Luther	himself (of whose opinions	6, 29/ 21
with the condemning of	Luther	, and forbidding of his	6, 30/ 12
him a Lutheran? Though	Luther	were a devil, yet	6, 30/ 17
malice and envy and	Luther	among the people in	6, 31/ 3
do already, that either	Luther	said not so evil	6, 31/ 4
would I speak of	Luther	and his sect in	6, 35/ 32
the foolish mind that	Luther	is, which wisheth in	6, 50/ 18
all these things could	Luther	spy no gold that	6, 51/ 10
in holy scripture. "Howbeit,	Luther	saith because it is	6, 148/ 33
him in writing, as	Luther	playeth with Christ. Of	6, 149/ 17
quoth I, "as if	Luther	late a frere and	6, 165/ 16
so sure so, that	Luther	himself is driven of	6, 181/ 19
famous book objecteth against	Luther	, that the church cannot	6, 183/ 2
most prudently laid unto	Luther	, since God will not	6, 183/ 32
all the heresies that	Luther	would have believed. And	6, 184/ 17
of all things had	Luther	greatest cause to answer	6, 184/ 18
now in Saxony where	Luther	is, and peradventure in	6, 192/ 6
I, "a reason that	Luther	maketh himself. By which	6, 199/ 10
words of Christ, which	Luther	allegeth also for the	6, 203/ 14
prevail, by which words	Luther	doth, as he thinketh	6, 203/ 18
as far as ever	Luther	found, or any that	6, 210/ 26

of many books of	Luther	, Lambert, and Zwingli, with	6, 269/ 18
translation, Hichins was with	Luther	in Wittenburg, and set	6, 288/ 13
at that time with	Luther	, it is a plain	6, 288/ 16
touching the confederacy between	Luther	and him, is a	6, 288/ 21
to perceive. For since	Luther	and his fellows among	6, 288/ 28
And for because that	Luther	utterly denieth the very	6, 289/ 2
ye must understand that	Luther	and his adherents hold	6, 289/ 14
of the church, which	Luther	and Tyndale would have	6, 302/ 4
quoth I, "so saith	Luther	and Tyndale also, saving	6, 303/ 13
words doth Tyndale, after	Luther	, conclude for a plain	6, 303/ 31
wonder with what spectacles	Luther	and Tyndale have spied	6, 304/ 2
these two goodly creatures	Luther	and Tyndale -- lest	6, 304/ 9
meant not, as mad	Luther	and Tyndale would now	6, 304/ 27
is no doubt but	Luther	and Tyndale would soon	6, 305/ 27
Tyndale and his master	Luther	in the construction of	6, 306/ 20
grant, and his master	Luther	too, that Saint Paul	6, 307/ 9
follies as Tyndale and	Luther	do. And thus ye	6, 308/ 11
friend, "if Tyndale and	Luther	have none other hold	6, 308/ 18
such a heretic as	Luther	, and Tyndale, and a	6, 313/ 11
before -- so doth	Luther	again begin to set	6, 315/ 10
to the letter of	Luther	, my mind giveth me	6, 344/ 24
none evil opinion of	Luther	, but thought that his	6, 345/ 12
a devil's limb, as	Luther	is or Tyndale, should	6, 347/ 28
part than his master	Luther	is himself. "And in	6, 348/ 25
it then (which question	Luther	and he be asked	6, 350/ 21
point passeth his master	Luther	? For he saith he	6, 350/ 26
King's Highness made against	Luther	; that is to wit	6, 351/ 7
merry mad invention of	Luther	, and Luther is in	6, 351/ 31
invention of Luther, and	Luther	is in a manner	6, 351/ 31
and Ecolampadius, scholars of	Luther	, have built further upon	6, 354/ 3
Lord at all. And	Luther	himself, albeit he now	6, 354/ 6
yet so far as	Luther	and Tyndale and their	6, 359/ 30
own mother neither. "For	Luther	cannot abide the common	6, 359/ 34
by what occasion that	Luther	first fell to the	6, 360/ 30
the manner is there,	Luther	was the preacher and	6, 361/ 4
and pestilent book of	Luther	entitled The Captivity of	6, 362/ 6
that book, I say,	Luther	, which had before appealed	6, 362/ 8
author showeth how that	Luther	in the book that	6, 363/ 7
The Man of God,	Luther	." And whereas they that	6, 364/ 1
such glorious words of	Luther	should be Luther himself	6, 364/ 12
of Luther should be	Luther	himself? For where should	6, 364/ 13
was madly minded of	Luther	and madly handled and	6, 365/ 2
the perpetual inconstancy of	Luther	, and his contrariety and	6, 365/ 6
I, "he that believeth	Luther	that his soul shall	6, 365/ 28

author showed how that	Luther	hath been fain, for	6, 366/ 15
to lack nothing of	Luther	but that he hath	6, 368/ 16
a nun: so did	Luther	also put forth in	6, 368/ 17
to the sect of	Luther	. For there is no	6, 372/ 30
to do that believeth	Luther	that he hath no	6, 373/ 19
to forbear, that believe	Luther	that God alone without	6, 373/ 23
in sin, that believeth	Luther	that he shall after	6, 373/ 27
dedicated to God. Whereas	Luther	not only teacheth monks	6, 375/ 6
and surely perceive that	Luther	and all his offspring	6, 376/ 29
they feel it. For	Luther	saith that all souls	6, 377/ 19
messenger saith that howsoever	Luther	and his followers in	6, 377/ 32
albeit the words of	Luther	seemed very plain toward	6, 378/ 11
occasion to doubt lest	Luther	meant not all-thing so	6, 378/ 13
here no better than	Luther	doth himself, I have	6, 378/ 33
of the books of	Luther	and Wycliff, Husse and	6, 379/ 13
some other thing. For	Luther	, whose sect ye confess	6, 380/ 32
well learned men were	Luther	and Tyndale and their	6, 387/ 13
knew much better than	Luther	and Tyndale too, what	6, 387/ 20
those well learned men	Luther	and Tyndale say that	6, 387/ 27
that it is, as	Luther	saith, great sin and	6, 389/ 8
matter. For nothing, as	Luther	saith, can damn a	6, 389/ 18
For the words of	Luther	and Pomerane and all	6, 390/ 2
to God? And when	Luther	saith that nothing can	6, 390/ 7
all the sect of	Luther	, as far as ye	6, 395/ 7
prophet never meant, as	Luther	and his fellows would	6, 395/ 33
good virtuous deed. For	Luther	saith plainly that no	6, 395/ 36
many foolish words of	Luther	, as foolish as ever	6, 397/ 15
the damnable sect of	Luther	, hope and gape always	6, 399/ 12
in his epistle to	Luther	, the most abominable heresy	6, 402/ 24
that they believed after	Luther	, that no man doth	6, 403/ 24
had therewith done as	Luther	doth now and as	6, 407/ 11
in this opinion is	Luther	and his followers, which	6, 411/ 21
them may peradventure like	Luther	the better for them	6, 417/ 15
being in manner equivalent,	Luther	teaching almost nothing but	6, 417/ 31
he got him to	Luther	straight. And whereas in	6, 424/ 19
sacraments much more than	Luther	. For whereas Luther left	6, 424/ 32
than Luther. For whereas	Luther	left yet some confession	6, 424/ 32
Highness most prudently writeth.	Luther	also sometimes affirmeth purgatory	6, 425/ 8
Concerning the Holy Mass,	Luther	, as mad as he	6, 425/ 12
his abominable heresies reproveth.	Luther	himself was never so	6, 425/ 19
pray you look on	Luther	himself. If he should	6, 426/ 23
lewd living -- doctor	Luther	with his leman --	6, 426/ 31
own good. Which thing	Luther	and Tyndale would have	6, 429/ 13
erudite book answereth unto	Luther	, the prelates of Christ's	6, 430/ 4

work or twain of	Luther	, and as many of	6, 431/ 3
than he saw in	Luther	himself. And in Tyndale's	6, 431/ 18
were able to confute	Luther	or Tyndale, where methinketh	6, 433/ 12
new sect but frere	Luther	and his wife, priest	6, 434/ 15
well done to suffer	Luther's	books, or any other	6, 17/ 6
author showeth many of	Luther's	heresies to be abominable	6, 17/ 10
to fall in to	Luther's	fond and furious sect	6, 18/ 9
and setting forth of	Luther's	pestilent heresies in this	6, 22/ 22
them, or else that	Luther's	doctrine is good, while	6, 30/ 32
the people know for	Luther's	let it either be	6, 30/ 36
new fantasies, fallen into	Luther's	sect. And that ye	6, 34/ 30
ye see how soon	Luther's	special arguments were overthrown	6, 204/ 7
gates. And thus is	Luther's	wise argument, which he	6, 204/ 16
and the forbidding of	Luther's	books to be read	6, 247/ 20
it Tyndale's testament or	Luther's	testament. For so had	6, 285/ 5
so had Tyndale, after	Luther's	counsel, corrupted and changed	6, 285/ 6
forward here. But whether	Luther's	matters be so mad	6, 288/ 18
he would set forth	Luther's	heresies and his own	6, 290/ 27
heresies picked out of	Luther's	works, and Luther's worst	6, 303/ 17
of Luther's works, and	Luther's	worst words translated by	6, 303/ 17
which is only where	Luther's	sect is received, whoso	6, 309/ 31
well done to suffer	Luther's	books, or any other	6, 345/ 4
do such writings as	Luther's	is, in the making	6, 347/ 34
author showeth many of	Luther's	heresies to be so	6, 348/ 18
if I might, after	Luther's	way, be confessed to	6, 349/ 28
people to fall into	Luther's	fond and furious sect	6, 368/ 3
and setting forth of	Luther's	heresies. And had, for	6, 379/ 11
hath always preached before	Luther's	days. For what preacher	6, 380/ 12
ye that are of	Luther's	sect construe the texts	6, 392/ 3
fellows that were of	Luther's	sect, were firmly of	6, 398/ 24
these godly fathers of	Luther's	sect, laboring to procure	6, 412/ 3
heresy, and also, as	Luther's	sect is in effect	6, 417/ 28
into the favor of	Luther's	sect for the estimation	6, 418/ 5
taketh for virtuous, commend	Luther's	way, he is of	6, 418/ 17
could find through all	Luther's	books or take of	6, 424/ 28
he had seen of	Luther's	own words worse than	6, 431/ 16
parts well, and read	Luther's	words and Tyndale's in	6, 432/ 32
to call him a	Lutheran	?Though Luther were a	6, 30/ 17
this name of a	Lutheran	serveth the clergy for	6, 30/ 21
had bought of this	Lutheran	sect were diligently read	6, 270/ 8
whoso believed after your	Lutheran	faith should never let	6, 393/ 27
to call him a	Lutheran	or to call him	6, 417/ 30
himself to be a	Lutheran	or to bear any	6, 424/ 17
showeth that in the	Lutherans	, the sect self is	6, 18/ 14

that such as be	Lutherans	in England, of whom	6, 18/ 28
pestilent sect of these	Lutherans	, which ascribe our salvation	6, 19/ 8
that some which be	Lutherans	and seem to live	6, 19/ 28
while they defame for	Lutherans	men that be of	6, 30/ 28
not to call them	Lutherans	, but rather when they	6, 30/ 34
good and cunning men	Lutherans	, they may peradventure bring	6, 31/ 1
in mine opinion these	Lutherans	in a mad mind	6, 132/ 17
and among all the	Lutherans	there be as many	6, 192/ 10
as a council of	Lutherans	assembling themselves in Saxony	6, 355/ 20
after, that those uplandish	Lutherans	took so great boldness	6, 369/ 23
point of seventy thousand	Lutherans	in one summer, and	6, 369/ 28
showeth that in the	Lutherans	, the sect self is	6, 372/ 24
ways which now the	Lutherans	use -- that is	6, 374/ 18
that such as be	Lutherans	in England, of whom	6, 377/ 34
any good works, as	Lutherans	do believe indeed, he	6, 383/ 13
therefore he and other	Lutherans	meant that faith sufficeth	6, 386/ 21
right signification, and these	Lutherans	abuse the word of	6, 387/ 37
book of obedience, these	Lutherans	ween to deceive all	6, 388/ 18
their trust as these	Lutherans	teach us, in their	6, 388/ 22
thereof. And if these	Lutherans	will defend their heresy	6, 388/ 30
he and the other	Lutherans	, when they spoke that	6, 388/ 35
that he and other	Lutherans	, where they sow their	6, 389/ 16
let to sin, since	Lutherans	believe that no sin	6, 393/ 28
well appeareth that ye	Lutherans	have but half a	6, 393/ 31
it, and that ye	Lutherans	in that ye say	6, 394/ 23
pestilent sect of these	Lutherans	, which ascribe our salvation	6, 402/ 8
Christian flock, as the	Lutherans	have done in Almaine	6, 409/ 7
wisely speak these holy	Lutherans	which, sowing schisms and	6, 413/ 17
yet have them called	Lutherans	, lest the people which	6, 417/ 14
forbear to call them	Lutherans	, since it is both	6, 417/ 26
anywhere almost that the	Lutherans	have not among them	6, 417/ 33
that the name of	Lutherans	should be customably brought	6, 417/ 34
that some which be	Lutherans	and seem to live	6, 422/ 21
most beastly be these	Lutherans	, as their opinions and	6, 427/ 20
whereas one in the	Lutherans'	books deeply learned, and	6, 378/ 35
followed him, "Sic luceat	lux	vestra coram hominibus" (Thus	6, 297/ 18
take no profit by	lying	they lie not for	6, 64/ 24
no special cause of	lying	; yet, if any witness	6, 82/ 30
and many things said,	lying	in her trance, of	6, 93/ 16
is written by Posidonius,	lying	sore sick himself of	6, 216/ 10
for all the long	lying	as if they had	6, 222/ 26
of the false and	lying	sects be so many	6, 243/ 8
before the cross for	lying	with a wench, and	6, 297/ 14
to the devil with	lying	and false forswearing than	6, 379/ 19

great clerk Nicholas de	Lyra	upon the same place	6, 252/ 35
and honest, be so	mad	and unhappy to believe	6, 18/ 30
they be not so	mad	nor childish as they	6, 48/ 20
is no dog so	mad	but he knoweth a	6, 56/ 11
not, I trust, so	mad	but they do reverence	6, 56/ 15
will never be so	mad	to hold till it	6, 84/ 29
he might seem almost	mad	that hearing the whole	6, 93/ 2
these Lutherans in a	mad	mind, that would now	6, 132/ 17
would never be so	mad	to learn of them	6, 201/ 2
see what boast the	mad	man maketh, that he	6, 203/ 25
be no man so	mad	nor woman neither, but	6, 231/ 2
although some were so	mad	so to think, yet	6, 237/ 10
I, "if men were	mad	among whom they should	6, 241/ 20
than Judas, and more	mad	than any man in	6, 245/ 12
yet is it a	mad	thing of them to	6, 256/ 22
which except he fell	mad	it were not well	6, 271/ 32
the matter is so	mad	that as for the	6, 275/ 27
is no man so	mad	to believe him, he	6, 280/ 9
Luther's matters be so	mad	as they be made	6, 288/ 18
merry, we call them	mad	. If they be companionable	6, 296/ 15
thereto with such a	mad	mind, that they reckon	6, 301/ 24
He meant not, as	mad	Luther and Tyndale would	6, 304/ 27
make the world so	mad	to believe, that a	6, 304/ 28
but if he be	mad	, that Saint Paul in	6, 307/ 5
I ween, be so	mad	to burn up the	6, 317/ 20
friend, "this was a	mad	fellow. Came the third	6, 323/ 34
the bringing men into	mad	ways, sects, and heresies	6, 335/ 19
living, and in his	mad	marriage. And yet I	6, 346/ 21
was a much merry	mad	invention of Luther, and	6, 351/ 30
in a manner as	mad	as Tyndale. For it	6, 351/ 31
then is the man	mad	outright." "He saith," quoth	6, 353/ 28
and honest, be so	mad	and unhappy to believe	6, 377/ 35
For it were a	mad	thing to say that	6, 389/ 12
we would be so	mad	and towards him so	6, 397/ 37
and thereto the most	mad	. For as it was	6, 400/ 10
we were more than	mad	if we had not	6, 421/ 9
into many men so	mad	a mind and so	6, 423/ 7
master, running forth so	mad	for malice that he	6, 424/ 30
Holy Mass, Luther, as	mad	as he is, was	6, 425/ 12
was never yet as	mad	as Tyndale is, which	6, 425/ 12
we be more than	mad	, no fond heretic lead	6, 427/ 13
their matters be so	mad	that I believe it	6, 433/ 11
in dispicions than were	mad	Collins alone, if he	6, 433/ 16
that man is as	mad	as any of all	6, 433/ 19

if men were so	mad	to believe these mad	6, 435/ 4
mad to believe these	mad	masters, of whom they	6, 435/ 5
and images and prayers	made	to saints was therein	6, 5/ 12
objections of the messenger	made	against praying to saints	6, 5/ 16
this chapter the objections	made	against praying to saints	6, 13/ 7
translation was perilous; and	made	for an evil purpose	6, 15/ 28
he saith they have	made	a constitution provincial that	6, 15/ 34
answer to the objection	made	against the constitution. The	6, 16/ 4
the Bible to be	made	and read in English	6, 16/ 19
that, though they have	made	no law thereof, yet	6, 16/ 23
the book that himself	made	of his own acts	6, 17/ 27
learned and a preacher,	made	many shifts to make	6, 19/ 4
them whose writings they	made	answer to, being sometimes	6, 23/ 25
of all our communication	made	you faithfully plain and	6, 26/ 19
reasons nor arguments there	made	to the contrary, should	6, 26/ 32
the reasons by me	made	in them be effectual	6, 27/ 19
down. For whereas Christ	made	infidels the persecutors and	6, 31/ 30
After this, ere I	made	any answer to his	6, 33/ 21
and images and prayers	made	to saints was therein	6, 35/ 16
of Love, which was	made	as it seemeth by	6, 40/ 9
that the chalices were	made	of treen when the	6, 41/ 27
when the priests were	made	of gold, and shall	6, 41/ 27
time many more chalices	made	of gold than he	6, 41/ 28
he findeth now priests	made	of tree. If he	6, 41/ 29
when the ark was	made	, there were no poor	6, 42/ 6
richesse of the Temple	made	by Solomon, could make	6, 42/ 11
how simple it be	made	, for as well may	6, 44/ 26
any images to be	made	, for as I showed	6, 45/ 2
but our Lord hath	made	the heavens). Doth it	6, 45/ 10
or images but only	made	by consent and agreement	6, 46/ 28
as a book well	made	and well written better	6, 47/ 3
than doth a book	made	by a rude man	6, 47/ 4
doth a thing rudely	made	, but if it move	6, 47/ 7
dishonestly handle an image	made	in remembrance of one	6, 47/ 26
holy crucifix, an image	made	in remembrance of our	6, 47/ 29
Now as touching prayer	made	unto the saints, and	6, 47/ 32
of the Holy Ghost	made	by his own hands	6, 50/ 9
the temples of stone	made	by the hand of	6, 50/ 10
objections of the messenger	made	against praying to saints	6, 51/ 21
This protestation and prefation	made	, he said that albeit	6, 51/ 32
worship done, nor prayer	made	unto any saint; then	6, 53/ 22
to be declared and	made	open by his power	6, 55/ 19
if they have diligently	made	ensearch, then must it	6, 63/ 19
possible that glass were	made	of fern roots? Now	6, 66/ 23

of the hammer be	made	both one, which no	6, 67/ 6
hand through strait holes	made	in an iron, till	6, 67/ 14
it was, and so	made	it serve." "Be it	6, 71/ 27
that it neither was	made	nor governed by chance	6, 73/ 7
power, and goodness hath	made	so good that it	6, 74/ 18
had our Lord not	made	his order and course	6, 74/ 19
be good -- hath	made	therefore everything to be	6, 74/ 28
almighty majesty could have	made	it of. For since	6, 74/ 33
of the country soon	made	fools. Then women coming	6, 85/ 25
him walk faitour, and	made	him be set openly	6, 87/ 2
that if they had	made	thereupon sufficient inquisition and	6, 88/ 22
in the beginning and	made	in manner a glance	6, 94/ 23
whether these miracles be	made	by God and for	6, 95/ 22
at her pilgrimages be	made	many a foul meeting	6, 100/ 14
Christ," quoth I, "be	made	by himself and his	6, 105/ 17
laws that have been	made	by his church of	6, 105/ 26
God's Son, our Lord	made	him his universal vicar	6, 108/ 3
the promise that God	made	was (as it seemeth	6, 108/ 20
words of Christ's promise	made	unto his disciples, that	6, 108/ 29
quoth he, "that God	made	not his church for	6, 110/ 31
holy relics by prayers	made	unto saints, be not	6, 112/ 18
sure by any promise	made	that the scripture shall	6, 115/ 16
spoke of his promises	made	in deed, as his	6, 115/ 20
no law that was	made	or could be made	6, 124/ 18
made or could be	made	had any authority to	6, 124/ 19
opinion, which law was	made	at a general council	6, 125/ 12
the hard stony paynims	made	the children of Abraham	6, 132/ 27
there be another book	made	also with less wonders	6, 134/ 15
in our common Creed,	made	in the beginning as	6, 136/ 32
that they could have	made	it better, yet, if	6, 138/ 24
it, he should have	made	many things of another	6, 138/ 25
doings, might well have	made	all the Jews to	6, 142/ 4
the Jews converted and	made	many a good Christian	6, 142/ 36
beginning, without any mention	made	in holy scripture. "Howbeit	6, 148/ 32
conception of her Maker,	made	man in her blessed	6, 151/ 13
surely the thing that	made	Arius, Pelagius, Faustus, Manichaeus	6, 153/ 3
text he would have	made	you a gloss, that	6, 156/ 1
would have fortified and	made	somewhat seemly with another	6, 156/ 3
and we may be	made	one," meaning by his	6, 156/ 6
after your special prayers	made	, ye wrote the one	6, 158/ 7
adventure, though ye had	made	your special prayer to	6, 158/ 32
spoke word nor mention	made	thereof in holy scripture	6, 167/ 12
that twice two ganders	made	always four geese, yet	6, 168/ 26
that twice two geese	made	always four ganders. For	6, 168/ 28

will ye have collation	made	of one text with	6, 169/ 4
after your bitter prayers	made	to God for his	6, 175/ 34
about. But yet ye	made	as though ye would	6, 176/ 12
my Father I have	made	known unto you," he	6, 177/ 29
you that Saint Luke	made	it?" "How know I	6, 180/ 7
of stories to be	made	by Titus Livius, which	6, 180/ 15
Livius, which he never	made	, but some other honest	6, 180/ 15
manifest reason that I	made	you and evident scripture	6, 182/ 26
might that be that	made	our long forenoon process	6, 187/ 14
there was no law	made	yet to burn them	6, 191/ 29
such priests as be	made	by authority derived and	6, 192/ 21
his book that he	made	against Ambrosius Catherina; that	6, 203/ 15
this chapter the objections	made	against praying to saints	6, 210/ 32
only by their intercession	made	unto God, this maketh	6, 212/ 26
toward them, and prayer	made	unto them." "I think	6, 212/ 28
all the reasons be	made	, either of beams sent	6, 213/ 22
with him. Was Eliseus	made	equal to God because	6, 214/ 33
had help by prayer	made	unto a holy man	6, 215/ 30
ye for his sake	made	them all great cheer	6, 218/ 28
the good cheer ye	made	his enemies, or thank	6, 218/ 32
the good cheer ye	made	his friends?" "He would	6, 218/ 33
gear and women's gear	made	in wax. Then was	6, 228/ 13
devoured all the serpents	made	by the witchcraft of	6, 240/ 30
bad as they were	made	for. And finally, touching	6, 247/ 22
your answer which ye	made	therein was not the	6, 251/ 1
would ye then have	made	thereunto?" "Marry," quoth he	6, 251/ 19
And then what thing	made	them to believe that	6, 253/ 18
not the scripture that	made	them believe that, as	6, 253/ 19
and credible, the law	made	by the church, should	6, 261/ 5
common laws be commonly	made	by many more than	6, 262/ 6
the laws always be	made	for the punishment of	6, 262/ 21
makers of the law	made	by the people in	6, 262/ 25
money or other contract	made	between two parties, is	6, 263/ 1
be, in a contract	made	between two parties, induced	6, 263/ 23
detection and the proof	made	thereupon of those heresies	6, 267/ 32
for what intent he	made	such a sermon ready	6, 270/ 18
told how it was	made	the most part by	6, 270/ 22
him wherein. Whereunto he	made	answer not that he	6, 272/ 3
acquaintance confessed that he	made	the first draft of	6, 272/ 31
horseshoes in their hands	made	fast upon long steels	6, 275/ 7
saw when the men	made	those prints in the	6, 275/ 34
the confession was not	made	to him as to	6, 281/ 33
mad as they be	made	for, that shall we	6, 288/ 19
translation was perilous and	made	for an evil purpose	6, 291/ 3

that time, another book	made	in English and imprinted	6, 291/ 8
clergy, and much part	made	in rhyme, but the	6, 291/ 10
it, if it were	made	to destroy the Mass	6, 291/ 18
the Mass. But who	made	that second book?" "Forsooth	6, 291/ 19
beginning reckoned to be	made	by Tyndale. And whether	6, 291/ 21
that one Frere Jerome	made	the other book that	6, 291/ 30
saith the Frere Jerome	made	the book; wherein Tyndale	6, 292/ 2
be, ere it were	made	good; besides this, that	6, 293/ 9
he saith they have	made	a constitution provincial that	6, 293/ 14
answer to the objection	made	against the constitution. "Sir	6, 293/ 18
of us be they	made	) all the matter were	6, 295/ 28
Noe for that he	made	a gaud and showed	6, 297/ 31
little thanks if he	made	him say Mass. And	6, 300/ 20
as they be well	made	. But for the number	6, 301/ 31
observed that none were	made	but he that were	6, 302/ 26
there any priest be	made	, but such as hath	6, 306/ 8
be so many priests	made	and bound to chastity	6, 309/ 1
way before the law	made	, and therefore I will	6, 311/ 16
to their charge that	made	it because they bind	6, 311/ 18
would have the fewer	made	. But to say that	6, 312/ 35
both before the law	made	, and it well allowed	6, 313/ 8
the Bible to be	made	and read in English	6, 314/ 10
my mind, an evil	made	law." "Marry," quoth I	6, 314/ 14
charge to them that	made	it." "Marry," quoth he	6, 314/ 16
I do. For who	made	the constitution but they	6, 314/ 17
and glosses which he	made	thereupon. And these things	6, 315/ 1
ill books which he	made	in Latin, being after	6, 315/ 4
or treatise read, newly	made	in the time of	6, 315/ 32
or that should be	made	any time after) till	6, 315/ 33
prohibiteth new to be	made	, but provideth that they	6, 316/ 5
such translations as Wycliff	made	and Tyndale, that the	6, 316/ 7
that, though they have	made	no law thereof, yet	6, 316/ 27
prologues or glosses, maliciously	made	by Wycliff and other	6, 317/ 19
Wherefore, after the rehearsal	made	of the cause of	6, 320/ 15
you." And therewith he	made	courtesy and went his	6, 324/ 26
and he that so	made	them. I remember not	6, 330/ 15
printing of an evil	made	or evil translated book	6, 331/ 19
of his translation was	made	before Wycliff's days or	6, 331/ 25
For if it were	made	since, it must be	6, 331/ 26
and so much doubt	made	therein, that peradventure it	6, 331/ 33
God should never have	made	it neither, if he	6, 332/ 17
things provision must be	made	that as much good	6, 339/ 11
the expositions which Christ	made	himself upon his own	6, 340/ 10
were a heretic that	made	it or the faults	6, 341/ 1

own, which his grace	made	in Latin, answering to	6, 344/ 23
the good Spirit that	made	it, is of its	6, 347/ 31
the confession that is	made	unto a priest." "Possible	6, 349/ 34
he would have it	made	at liberty as well	6, 350/ 27
that the King's Highness	made	against Luther; that is	6, 351/ 6
himself. And therefore he	made	away toward it by	6, 354/ 12
bound by any law	made	among men, nor is	6, 354/ 30
prove their purpose, which	made	none interruption of the	6, 355/ 23
bringing forth whereof he	made	a while somewhat strange	6, 356/ 3
which he showed you	made	little for his purpose	6, 356/ 21
is a law synodal,	made	in the sixth synod	6, 356/ 28
vow that he hath	made	to God of virginity	6, 360/ 11
railing against him, and	made	also another book against	6, 361/ 17
the book that himself	made	of his own acts	6, 363/ 8
the book that he	made	himself of his demeanor	6, 363/ 13
understand that, albeit he	made	the book himself, yet	6, 363/ 19
book himself, yet he	made	it so that he	6, 363/ 19
benign father most mildly	made	answer." And finally he	6, 364/ 6
some other to have	made	it and not himself	6, 364/ 19
dispense with the vow	made	by man to God	6, 366/ 8
to prove the moon	made	of green cheese, he	6, 366/ 26
less need to be	made	worse. But as for	6, 372/ 28
learned and a preacher,	made	many shifts to make	6, 378/ 7
deeds, good or bad,	made	no difference before God	6, 400/ 6
which he alleged nothing	made	for his purpose. For	6, 400/ 16
as he would have	made	the contrary choice, if	6, 402/ 4
in by those heresies,	made	at a parliament very	6, 410/ 2
all such as were	made	before, as well for	6, 410/ 3
not contented with battle	made	against infidels the loss	6, 412/ 22
and such shallow flats	made	therewith, that right small	6, 412/ 31
after, they might be	made	Mamelukes or Janizaries as	6, 416/ 18
much proof hath been	made	already. For of some	6, 416/ 27
And yet what amendment	made	his gentle and courteous	6, 416/ 32
pride hath ere this	made	some learned men to	6, 423/ 21
ever any law was	made	for such books' burning	6, 423/ 28
pride hath not only	made	some learned men to	6, 423/ 31
own money when they	made	semblance as though they	6, 429/ 8
vow to God willingly	made	of themselves or their	6, 429/ 13
and these two matters	made	us two much business	6, 431/ 21
did, after his profession	made	, marry and take a	6, 434/ 12
in Almaine, doth so	madly	oversee himself, that he	6, 17/ 28
mouth." Now happened it	madly	that even with this	6, 130/ 20
than to mean so	madly	as men bear him	6, 315/ 18
shall ye see how	madly	he laboreth to prove	6, 360/ 24

in Almaine, doth so	madly	oversee himself that he	6, 363/ 9
friend, "this device was	madly	minded of Luther and	6, 365/ 1
minded of Luther and	madly	handled and madly overseen	6, 365/ 2
and madly handled and	madly	overseen, to show himself	6, 365/ 2
both expound it as	madly	as he. And so	6, 433/ 18
me marvel of the	madness	of these heretics that	6, 49/ 17
less marvel of their	madness	that show their evil	6, 211/ 15
it were more than	madness	for them to meddle	6, 336/ 29
man is, the more	madness	were it for wise	6, 346/ 24
he wondered of the	madness	of such false and	6, 365/ 16
do it alone, what	madness	were it to say	6, 415/ 28
promised that Saint Mary	Magdalene	should be worshipped through	6, 49/ 13
in the title De	magistris	. Which when himself had	6, 316/ 18
among them which most	magnified	carnal generation. And then	6, 312/ 20
much better. For he	magnifieth	baptism but to the	6, 352/ 23
For albeit that the	Mahometans	, being a sensual and	6, 374/ 15
and good experience, the	maid	herself too young to	6, 93/ 36
likewise as if a	maid	be suffered to run	6, 131/ 23
the reason that a	maid	layeth for her own	6, 180/ 23
of Frere Tuck and	Maid	Marian? The Tenth Chapter	6, 376/ 16
cried out aloud, "Holy	maiden	Elizabeth, help me," and	6, 87/ 23
the prior with holy	maiden	Elizabeth nightly in the	6, 87/ 25
so young an unlearned	maiden	, when herself wist not	6, 93/ 18
the remnant as the	maiden	herself in the presence	6, 93/ 28
many lets, for the	maiden's	mother was much against	6, 79/ 6
own knowledge of her	maidenhead	. But she could tell	6, 180/ 24
their husbands and the	maidens	in the sight of	6, 371/ 15
her husband from her	maids	, so there the parson's	6, 309/ 24
anno Domini MDXXXI, mense	Maii	.	6, 435/ 34
good religious house; spoiled,	maimed	, and slain many a	6, 412/ 18
there is such a	main	multitude. The time was	6, 301/ 17
I, "then the priests	maintain	not the matter for	6, 235/ 10
not the matter, to	maintain	and uphold his authority	6, 256/ 33
by God's great mercy,	maintained	and upheld; as we	6, 298/ 26
any false matter be	maintained	, gave in commandment to	6, 326/ 20
while the Lord Cobham	maintained	certain heresies, and that	6, 409/ 27
scripture only for the	maintenance	of their authority. And	6, 29/ 7
any that for the	maintenance	of his opinion will	6, 56/ 25
so cunning in the	maintenance	of a lie as	6, 68/ 5
still. And for the	maintenance	of their disobedience have	6, 124/ 15
untruly translated for the	maintenance	of heresy, as I	6, 290/ 22
fall into by the	maintenance	of his opinion." "Pardon	6, 420/ 27
come in his high	majesty	, they shall have their	6, 49/ 10
to show his glorious	majesty	to his blessed heavenly	6, 57/ 8

knowledge of his invisible	majesty	, then did they, as	6, 73/ 9
goodness that his almighty	majesty	could have made it	6, 74/ 33
and therefore before his	majesty	reproved and odious and	6, 112/ 5
as it liketh his	majesty	to have things known	6, 146/ 20
intercessors to his high	majesty	, whereunto, ere we presume	6, 215/ 17
Holy Spirit and marvelous	majesty	giveth his special assistance	6, 243/ 13
than to see his	majesty	disreverenced by the bold	6, 300/ 7
giveth me that His	Majesty	is of his blessed	6, 344/ 25
rebuke to the great	majesty	of God than ever	6, 377/ 7
blaspheming the goodness and	majesty	of Almighty God in	6, 402/ 28
miracles, the messenger doth	make	objection against those miracles	6, 6/ 3
made many shifts to	make	it seem that in	6, 19/ 4
we have, yet to	make	and put forth any	6, 23/ 6
this point, ye may	make	yourself sure, that I	6, 27/ 1
this warrantise will I	make	you as far forth	6, 27/ 16
were no mastery to	make	it seem that a	6, 30/ 3
that compriseth (as they	make	it seem) a confused	6, 30/ 26
And that now we	make	the fashion of Christendom	6, 31/ 29
people the sufferers, we	make	the Christian men the	6, 31/ 31
matters and weighty to	make	him an unadvised answer	6, 34/ 34
wrong, and for to	make	that seem likely, there	6, 36/ 7
of. And I dare	make	me bold to warrant	6, 41/ 33
made by Solomon, could	make	no matter to the	6, 42/ 11
been such than to	make	it in the ark	6, 42/ 22
But these men that	make	themselves so spiritual, God	6, 43/ 35
it was prohibited to	make	such images as the	6, 45/ 4
if one would say, "	Make	none image of Christ	6, 45/ 13
not to idols, nor	make	not for yourself any	6, 45/ 26
nor childish as they	make	themselves. For if all	6, 48/ 20
do reverence sometimes and	make	great cheer to some	6, 48/ 32
brass penny whereof four	make	a farthing; such goodly	6, 51/ 17
pagans, so would we	make	it seem that God	6, 52/ 15
images self, and thereto	make	our prayers, thereto make	6, 52/ 26
make our prayers, thereto	make	our offerings, and ween	6, 52/ 27
to the Temple to	make	their prayers. And in	6, 59/ 19
do it, I could	make	him no answer, no	6, 60/ 12
miracles, the messenger doth	make	objection against those miracles	6, 61/ 28
haply do of miracles	make	many a lie, we	6, 62/ 3
shall as I can	make	you answer thereunto." "Nay	6, 62/ 30
for her own, to	make	her own a gentleman	6, 64/ 4
and sometimes while they	make	themselves sure of the	6, 64/ 36
of other countries must	make	the people white. "Well	6, 65/ 18
miracles, intending merely to	make	me believe for a	6, 67/ 3
fire hath that will	make	two pieces of iron	6, 67/ 5

that the fire shall	make	iron to run as	6, 67/ 9
or lead doth, and	make	it take a print	6, 67/ 10
were disposed merrily to	make	me a fool." "Well	6, 67/ 25
goodness of God will	make	no change to the	6, 74/ 25
if he would, and	make	a better by and	6, 75/ 13
many of them shall	make	me a sufficient proof	6, 77/ 23
quoth I, "then ye	make	me the bolder to	6, 78/ 31
now, short tale to	make	, this young woman --	6, 79/ 10
what wonder would he	make	to see the sun	6, 80/ 9
a little seed to	make	all that gear new	6, 80/ 21
that gear new, and	make	a new soul thereto	6, 80/ 21
requisite and suffice to	make	you think yourself in	6, 82/ 19
with rusty knives, will	make	his offerings, for one	6, 85/ 29
some, doth utter and	make	open their falsehood as	6, 90/ 34
is that that ye	make	, and wherefore ye make	6, 94/ 19
make, and wherefore ye	make	it, between the miracles	6, 94/ 19
that I find to	make	them answer with. For	6, 95/ 26
them all such as	make	them, and all such	6, 96/ 27
most, what shall we	make	either our Lady or	6, 97/ 6
health of them, then	make	we them plain gods	6, 97/ 16
or else that miracles	make	not your matter good	6, 98/ 22
thus by this demeanor	make	the saints God's fellows	6, 99/ 8
this, that they will	make	comparisons between our Lady	6, 99/ 17
a fleck and his	make	, that maketh their images	6, 100/ 6
he did them, and	make	us lean to false	6, 100/ 30
a paynim that would	make	the question between their	6, 102/ 17
durst I for need	make	yourself judge. For if	6, 105/ 20
enough," quoth he, "to	make	any one man wary	6, 106/ 6
that was only man	make	him the first and	6, 108/ 7
spoken by Christ to	make	them sure that the	6, 109/ 8
of our ghostly enemies,	make	us willingly and wittingly	6, 110/ 3
understood as they nothing	make	against the church, but	6, 121/ 12
void except they would	make	the scripture serve the	6, 121/ 17
not seem excellent, nor	make	it appear and seem	6, 123/ 10
more texts that plainly	make	against them, without receiving	6, 123/ 18
purpose and intent may	make	it good. And what	6, 124/ 3
that because Christ would	make	a division among infidels	6, 124/ 35
the churchward, and to	make	himself with God's help	6, 126/ 24
as Saint Augustine saith,	make	himself very sure that	6, 127/ 29
of God thereby, and	make	it agree thereto. This	6, 129/ 9
an evil workman to	make	him a square and	6, 129/ 11
in twenty pieces and	make	it whole again, and	6, 130/ 17
asked whether they should	make	ready for dinner. "Abide	6, 130/ 21
laugh. "Well," quoth I, "	make	none haste yet for	6, 130/ 24

help the judgment, and	make	a man among other	6, 132/ 12
if we would go	make	the cart to draw	6, 133/ 11
now consider that ye	make	him by and by	6, 135/ 32
rule. For now ye	make	him to examine the	6, 135/ 33
texts that seem to	make	him less be nothing	6, 137/ 10
his own hands, to	make	other folks serve him	6, 140/ 16
so as it should	make	an article of misbelief	6, 147/ 14
man would adventure to	make	any mixture of water	6, 148/ 25
That should," quoth he, "	make	little force to me	6, 154/ 15
I both one, so	make	thou that they and	6, 156/ 5
dispicion ye could not	make	your audience to discern	6, 156/ 18
well there, I shall	make	the same serve me	6, 157/ 13
kneel me down and	make	my special prayer to	6, 157/ 26
then," quoth I, "first	make	your prayer and then	6, 159/ 29
believe him, will it	make	any change in the	6, 161/ 26
quoth I. "Would that	make	any difference?" "Never a	6, 161/ 30
and all we together	make	the whole church. And	6, 162/ 22
of the church and	make	the church among them	6, 162/ 27
old fathers, if they	make	a gloss against the	6, 167/ 23
faith," quoth he, "they	make	a gloss to some	6, 168/ 21
is that twice two	make	four." "Why," quoth I	6, 168/ 22
two geese would always	make	four horse." "Tut," quoth	6, 168/ 30
yet twice two geese	make	not always four ganders	6, 168/ 36
it forth it will	make	another gloss to your	6, 169/ 2
of scripture seeming to	make	a doubtful article of	6, 175/ 29
you that twice twain	make	four. I ween ye	6, 176/ 27
never since touch nor	make	answer thereto; albeit that	6, 184/ 14
and worship of saints,	make	nothing against them. And	6, 185/ 15
those things reprobable and	make	them seem idolatry, which	6, 185/ 24
me if I should	make	you sit and muse	6, 186/ 1
they may seem to	make	for them: ye laid	6, 187/ 23
he purgeth it to	make	it bring the more	6, 194/ 12
few in comparison, yet	make	they about in all	6, 198/ 25
gather them together and	make	them known, and haply	6, 199/ 7
which, after your reckoning,	make	the very church, shall	6, 199/ 26
whatsoever they were should	make	his church, but that	6, 202/ 9
good folk, this would	make	the church clearly unknown	6, 203/ 9
it all, that will	make	it a number of	6, 204/ 32
left thereon, yet they	make	no doubt which is	6, 207/ 1
that were able to	make	us perceive it. Now	6, 213/ 28
well behoveth us to	make	friends of such as	6, 215/ 18
himself we disdain to	make	our intercessors his especial	6, 215/ 21
kissing his bare scalp,	make	a man a saint	6, 217/ 7
would you now do,	make	them all cheer and	6, 219/ 4

that ye durst not	make	any of them cheer	6, 219/ 14
declare by miracle and	make	his own cross known	6, 225/ 21
for themselves, and so	make	not themselves only, but	6, 226/ 17
us? Saint Loy we	make	a horse-leech, and must	6, 226/ 30
stones. Saint Appolyne we	make	a tooth-drawer, and may	6, 227/ 4
I dare as boldly	make	you sure of as	6, 227/ 30
and that should she	make	it a wax candle	6, 229/ 4
such wise that they	make	them fellows to God	6, 229/ 16
the thing that would	make	latría, then were we	6, 230/ 20
rood before another, or	make	their invocations and vows	6, 231/ 6
will I warrant you	make	answer that neither of	6, 232/ 16
all those heretics that	make	as though they found	6, 232/ 22
that the church may	make	much money of it	6, 235/ 6
I warrant you. They	make	their covenants in their	6, 235/ 22
away, we should then	make	marvelous changes in the	6, 235/ 34
a few doting dames	make	not the people. And	6, 237/ 12
this reason that ye	make	would surely satisfy the	6, 238/ 13
to the intent to	make	his messengers known and	6, 239/ 28
done by God to	make	Pharaoh to perceive thereby	6, 239/ 30
labor took Philostratus to	make	a book full of	6, 241/ 28
praise pass, lest ye	make	me too proud. But	6, 248/ 21
he labored covertly to	make	the man believe that	6, 256/ 17
some that say them	make	me to doubt much	6, 259/ 4
such another buzzing they	make	." "Surely," quoth I, "that	6, 259/ 6
can seldom so well	make	their tale before but	6, 261/ 30
well done indeed to	make	the laws so sufficient	6, 262/ 3
witness with them to	make	an instrument thereof, as	6, 263/ 6
they be wont to	make	of their counsel, which	6, 263/ 11
thing as neither could	make	nor mar. Now if	6, 265/ 9
the first time, than	make	him abjure and bear	6, 271/ 2
scantly could all this	make	him submit himself to	6, 271/ 16
him submit himself to	make	his abjuration. And finally	6, 271/ 16
sure of the matter,	make	it a chequer-chamber case	6, 274/ 33
otherwise. For men might	make	with their hands all	6, 275/ 14
favor as ye would	make	it seem that they	6, 276/ 37
in him is to	make	the world ween that	6, 280/ 8
in a court to	make	true answer to such	6, 281/ 24
mine oath bound to	make	him answer, forasmuch as	6, 281/ 27
nor in such matter	make	you any answer to	6, 282/ 4
to swear I should	make	the man the more	6, 282/ 10
therefore will I not	make	any answer in this	6, 282/ 12
to swear or to	make	him answer therein. But	6, 282/ 19
between fleck and his	make	. And for because that	6, 289/ 2
translation, because he would	make	it seem that the	6, 289/ 30

For first he would	make	the people believe that	6, 290/ 28
with his false translation	make	the people ween further	6, 290/ 31
a book able to	make	a Christian man that	6, 291/ 27
all new, as to	make	in his translation so	6, 293/ 8
but if they will	make	us worse than Jews	6, 294/ 20
be bad enough, God	make	us all better. But	6, 295/ 15
it were good to	make	fewer priests, that they	6, 299/ 28
better for us to	make	yet more, though they	6, 299/ 31
convenient, else could they	make	no priests then, but	6, 304/ 19
and Tyndale would now	make	the world so mad	6, 304/ 28
and Tyndale would soon	make	them by scripture, if	6, 305/ 27
time little choice to	make	priests of but married	6, 306/ 3
after Tyndale, especially to	make	that man a priest	6, 306/ 15
would by this way	make	Saint Paul to say	6, 307/ 32
it not lawful to	make	a priest of that	6, 309/ 15
that the church should	make	a law to bind	6, 310/ 27
will, because they will	make	no monks but such	6, 313/ 3
man well wotteth they	make	of their own minds	6, 313/ 4
the church will neither	make	monks nor priests but	6, 313/ 5
Ye said ye would	make	answer for the law	6, 314/ 12
though he cannot well	make	another man to perceive	6, 322/ 27
or the other either	make	an untrue report or	6, 324/ 6
few. And therefore I	make	myself sure that in	6, 326/ 3
King's Highness, I dare	make	myself much more bold	6, 326/ 12
carpenter that used to	make	pumps, which had intended	6, 328/ 4
that communication. And yet	make	those books not a	6, 330/ 6
their money together and	make	a purse among them	6, 331/ 18
But methink though they	make	us all infants, they	6, 333/ 7
thereof; but rather to	make	provision against such abuse	6, 338/ 5
were more easy to	make	it all new than	6, 341/ 2
wherewith he pretendeth to	make	them probable be so	6, 347/ 9
them should suffice to	make	you perceive them for	6, 349/ 2
living is such, should	make	it easy to wit	6, 349/ 4
asked often, and always	make	as they heard it	6, 350/ 22
well teeming if he	make	her such provision." "Surely	6, 353/ 16
themselves in Saxony could	make	none authority against the	6, 355/ 21
done to images, would	make	all their eyes daze	6, 356/ 1
But now, since ye	make	the matter so clear	6, 358/ 3
be reasoned. And to	make	him hated of all	6, 360/ 26
no wise agree to	make	any men living judges	6, 363/ 4
speaketh of himself might	make	him, in the ears	6, 363/ 22
pared off too, to	make	it seem the more	6, 363/ 29
any wise, and then	make	much earnest business for	6, 371/ 22
to new torments, to	make	them tell where any	6, 371/ 25

that their sect must	make	their persons naught, their	6, 376/ 26
made many shifts to	make	it seem that in	6, 378/ 8
colors he could to	make	it seem that, though	6, 379/ 27
tale he seemed to	make	the good works to	6, 382/ 3
other? Now where ye	make	all the ground upon	6, 383/ 18
will fail you, and	make	your foundation false, and	6, 383/ 27
more than they may	make	good. For Saint James	6, 387/ 18
world withal, and to	make	men ween that faith	6, 388/ 19
trust, and so to	make	men ween that Saint	6, 388/ 20
Saint James they would	make	us believe that our	6, 388/ 24
howsoever they live shall	make	no matter. For nothing	6, 389/ 18
of his grace to	make	a man keep his	6, 396/ 5
the matter before to	make	it seem that they	6, 399/ 9
to the people, they	make	a visage as though	6, 399/ 23
by many means to	make	it seem that in	6, 399/ 33
penance and humility, and	make	him run the faster	6, 401/ 12
-- and thereunto they	make	him so dispiteous and	6, 403/ 8
the Turk or to	make	against him any resistance	6, 411/ 23
pride, that way should	make	them prouder and set	6, 416/ 14
wise as he would	make	it seem contrary to	6, 419/ 30
they be, that to	make	the people have them	6, 423/ 34
they be wont to	make	, besides the far passing	6, 430/ 16
it not. And yet	make	they semblance as though	6, 433/ 11
about the world, shall	make	all folk one flock	6, 435/ 17
whereof who was the	maker	I know not. But	6, 40/ 28
his master and his	maker	with the worst. And	6, 41/ 13
was a God, either	maker	, or governor, or both	6, 73/ 5
creatures mates to the	Maker	-- but also use	6, 99/ 10
himself, her master and	maker	, should do what him	6, 130/ 34
celestial conception of her	Maker	, made man in her	6, 151/ 13
In this book, the	maker	raileth upon all them	6, 291/ 11
be burned, and the	maker	with it, if it	6, 291/ 18
fall in peril the	makers	cannot tell. Haply their	6, 262/ 22
for which cause the	makers	of the law made	6, 262/ 24
Fourteenth Chapter The messenger	maketh	objection that miracles showed	6, 7/ 11
Twenty-Fourth Chapter The messenger	maketh	objections against the author	6, 9/ 24
canonizing. Whereunto the author	maketh	answer. The Tenth Chapter	6, 13/ 11
quoth I, "the man	maketh	a proper answer for	6, 42/ 15
when I consider it,	maketh	me marvel of the	6, 49/ 16
house of prayer). "Now	maketh	your reason, as I	6, 59/ 27
learning that the heat	maketh	his country black. And	6, 65/ 16
yet as one swallow	maketh	not summer, so the	6, 72/ 33
folly of so few	maketh	no change of the	6, 73/ 1
Fourteenth Chapter The messenger	maketh	objection that miracles showed	6, 85/ 15

and his make, that	maketh	their images meetings at	6, 100/ 7
this gloss. For it	maketh	all for the bonds	6, 104/ 34
that are laden and	maketh	our yoke easy and	6, 106/ 25
followeth it that himself	maketh	the miracles in comprobation	6, 112/ 23
in the assay: "It	maketh	no matter," they say	6, 113/ 14
every Christian man faith	maketh	it as certain. "First	6, 121/ 27
And therefore great labor	maketh	he and great boast	6, 127/ 6
Twenty-Fourth Chapter The messenger	maketh	objections against the author	6, 132/ 29
without any measure --	maketh	you in the case	6, 155/ 21
unanimis in domo," that	maketh	the church of Christ	6, 166/ 28
unanimis in domo" (which	maketh	all of one mind	6, 191/ 21
few they be together	maketh	no matter. For our	6, 198/ 20
a reason that Luther	maketh	himself. By which he	6, 199/ 10
For this argument he	maketh	: Christ saith that the	6, 203/ 20
boast the mad man	maketh	, that he hath clearly	6, 203/ 25
made unto God, this	maketh	no force for our	6, 212/ 26
canonizing. Whereunto the author	maketh	answer. "How can I	6, 217/ 4
body shrined or not,	maketh	no doubt of the	6, 221/ 12
upon one thing, and	maketh	no mention of agreement	6, 224/ 8
the only thing that	maketh	it latria, and no	6, 230/ 16
your friend, "what thing	maketh	me believe that God	6, 251/ 35
unanimis in domo" (Which	maketh	the church all of	6, 253/ 32
now the scripture self	maketh	us not believe the	6, 254/ 6
scripture, but the church	maketh	us to know the	6, 254/ 7
say, the scripture that	maketh	us to believe the	6, 254/ 10
as the first?" "That	maketh	," quoth he, "no matter	6, 265/ 24
say) right well, which	maketh	men much marvel of	6, 284/ 30
surely the thing that	maketh	in this matter the	6, 293/ 21
wives. Thereunto the author	maketh	answer. % "But I would	6, 303/ 9
be all one it	maketh	no matter to you	6, 324/ 22
man see, that misunderstanding	maketh	misreporting. And a tale	6, 324/ 34
find far better. Which	maketh	them to fear lest	6, 332/ 6
shadow that the body	maketh	of necessity while it	6, 382/ 4
may say, "The fire	maketh	me see by night	6, 382/ 32
For this execrable heresy	maketh	God the cause of	6, 402/ 32
very apes, whom he	maketh	to tumble through the	6, 423/ 14
fruit. And yet oftentimes	maketh	them miss of the	6, 423/ 15
forth new fantasies, but	maketh	also many men of	6, 423/ 32
and intended in the	making	. The First Chapter The	6, 24/ 17
the time of the	making	, was there never none	6, 42/ 18
God himself in the	making	and garnishing of the	6, 49/ 34
do those heretics themselves,	making	our belly or beneath	6, 73/ 13
that anything of the	making	of his goodness must	6, 74/ 28
for the roof in	making	Barking Abbey, should this	6, 81/ 2

him of his own	making	, as Moses did and	6, 114/ 33
tale, in declaring and	making	open that God hath	6, 138/ 14
God's counsel in the	making	of the world, though	6, 138/ 23
to agree to the	making	of any law that	6, 147/ 5
that is well known,	making	as though he would	6, 204/ 30
that is not a	making	of them equal unto	6, 214/ 26
reprove the Pharisees for	making	fresh the sepulchers of	6, 217/ 25
of holy prophets and	making	shrines of their graves	6, 217/ 26
of costly burying and	making	of sumptuous sepulchers and	6, 220/ 5
excuse laid the first	making	of that sermon to	6, 273/ 5
law of their own	making	, a constitution provincial, whereby	6, 293/ 29
glosses of their own	making	, nor suffer us to	6, 294/ 13
speak of other countries,	making	an argument that our	6, 295/ 13
their advice to the	making	of that law, with	6, 311/ 12
the authority of the	making	and conservation of this	6, 311/ 30
the bishop's prison before,	making	as though the man	6, 317/ 28
laws, things of men's	making	, how much is it	6, 335/ 4
Luther's is, in the	making	whereof the devil is	6, 347/ 35
of some other man's	making	and not of his	6, 363/ 21
church as they do,	making	as though the church	6, 380/ 8
an evil deed or	making	any defense, but using	6, 414/ 31
and of his own	making	he layeth arguments for	6, 432/ 25
as Christ saith, "Arbor	mala	non potest bonum fructum	6, 381/ 28
be so presumptuous and	malapert	fellows that upon boldness	6, 215/ 20
his thanks, but his	malapert	boldness might peradventure be	6, 300/ 12
reproved him for striking	Malchus	. Nor would not defend	6, 32/ 7
the ear again of	Malchus	his persecutor, which Peter	6, 32/ 9
when he struck off	Malchus's	ear, albeit that he	6, 411/ 28
with great execration and	malediction	prohibited." "First," quoth I	6, 44/ 37
and that under great	malediction	, as in the law	6, 96/ 19
after, he showeth the	maledictions	that shall fall thereupon	6, 96/ 26
honor and glory), and "	Maledictus	qui confidit in homine	6, 38/ 18
And it saith also, "	Maledictus	homo qui neglegit famam	6, 281/ 13
was pricked thereto by	malice	, and ever proceedeth from	6, 17/ 20
messenger saith that the	malice	of the men is	6, 18/ 12
the cause of the	malice	that the men fall	6, 18/ 15
all this done for	malice	and envy, partly of	6, 28/ 7
that the clergy for	malice	and envy doth untruly	6, 30/ 31
themselves in suspicion of	malice	and envy and Luther	6, 31/ 2
by the error or	malice	of unjust judges condemned	6, 33/ 9
laid in them displeasure,	malice	and envy toward him	6, 36/ 8
it what cause of	malice	these heretics have to	6, 47/ 33
beareth to some other	malice	and evil will. But	6, 48/ 4
quoth I. "One, the	malice	of the people whereby	6, 109/ 30

more merciful than their	malice	deserveth. And all this	6, 125/ 35
the cause of their	malice	, yet can I not	6, 211/ 14
percase the negligence or	malice	of some lewd priest	6, 223/ 13
their own sloth and	malice	. Nor in like wise	6, 236/ 24
which may speak of	malice	, and especially the party	6, 260/ 19
by their own obstinate	malice	. But yet where ye	6, 295/ 12
quoth I, "partly by	malice	, partly by sloth and	6, 316/ 21
well think that in	malice	and despair he hanged	6, 327/ 18
whosoever would of their	malice	or folly take harm	6, 332/ 10
soon after, part of	malice	, part of simpleness, and	6, 338/ 34
the clergy forbidden of	malice	and evil will, to	6, 345/ 13
done of purpose and	malice	, not without an evil	6, 347/ 21
it of their invincible	malice	turn it to their	6, 347/ 33
some men master the	malice	thereof, walking harmless with	6, 348/ 1
was pricked thereto by	malice	, and ever proceeded from	6, 360/ 33
to priesthood, by the	malice	of which his ungracious	6, 366/ 1
first of anger and	malice	toward the pope, and	6, 366/ 11
messenger saith that the	malice	of the men is	6, 372/ 22
the cause of the	malice	that the men fall	6, 372/ 25
bad. And therefore the	malice	of the men is	6, 372/ 32
maligno" (all set in	malice	), that we be so	6, 376/ 22
of God all the	malice	and mischief, from the	6, 377/ 12
not deeply drowned in	malice	, nor folk out of	6, 394/ 8
some other, obdurate in	malice	and evil custom of	6, 401/ 26
borne and suffered their	malice	, only writing and preaching	6, 409/ 10
the resisting of his	malice	, where they should rather	6, 413/ 20
invaded and oppressed by	malice	. In which case both	6, 414/ 36
harmless neighbor against the	malice	and cruelty of the	6, 415/ 6
not high heart or	malice	. For of such as	6, 416/ 26
the poison of pride,	malice	, and envy, that it	6, 424/ 25
forth so mad for	malice	that he fareth as	6, 424/ 30
beginning meet with their	malice	. The Eighteenth Chapter The	6, 428/ 19
but plainly for a	malicious	mind, to diminish and	6, 47/ 21
to the people their	malicious	envy. And for a	6, 123/ 29
hate the church of	malicious	men). But they shall	6, 190/ 11
will, but for that	malicious	will that he hath	6, 197/ 30
proud perjury and high	malicious	mind, instead of the	6, 280/ 12
the translation thereof any	malicious	purpose or not, therein	6, 287/ 20
upon him of a	malicious	purpose to translate it	6, 314/ 27
and Tyndale, that the	malicious	mind of the translator	6, 316/ 8
But as for the	malicious	, cruel dealing of men	6, 372/ 29
the word of a	malicious	mind to deceive unlearned	6, 388/ 1
the frowardness of their	malicious	appetites. And this would	6, 394/ 6
revenging of their own	malicious	minds by such ways	6, 394/ 19

appeareth there all the	malicious	treachery, and what poison	6, 399/ 30
as be proud and	malicious	, much proof hath been	6, 416/ 26
Mammona, and after his	malicious	book of obedience. In	6, 424/ 24
in this realm) should	maliciously	change my words to	6, 22/ 23
pray for them that	maliciously	killed him. And think	6, 211/ 33
corrupted that holy text,	maliciously	planting therein such words	6, 314/ 29
evil prologues or glosses,	maliciously	made by Wycliff and	6, 317/ 18
speaketh of, "Odi ecclesiam	malignantium	" (I hate the church	6, 190/ 10
John, "totus positus in	maligno	" (all set in malice	6, 376/ 22
therefrom. So that as	Mamelukes	and Janizaries about the	6, 416/ 16
they might be made	Mamelukes	or Janizaries as their	6, 416/ 19
in the idols and	mammets	of the pagans, so	6, 52/ 15
idolatry and worship of	mammets	." "Nay," quoth I, "there	6, 72/ 25
dotage toward ourselves, our	mammets	and idols and very	6, 73/ 16
instead of God worship	mammets	, and all this by	6, 100/ 27
in which idols and	mammets	were. And it was	6, 190/ 31
the sacrifice of their	mammets	but after certain time	6, 312/ 4
name another book entitled	Mammona	, which book is very	6, 291/ 24
which book is very "	mammona	iniquitatis," a very treasury	6, 291/ 24
his first book called	Mammona	, he saith that one	6, 291/ 29
his wicked book of	Mammona	, and after his malicious	6, 424/ 23
author showeth that albeit	man	may mistrust some of	6, 6/ 23
can there no reasonable	man	neither deny nor doubt	6, 6/ 24
hard to believe a	man	in a miracle, upon	6, 7/ 3
which no good Christian	man	may deny to be	6, 7/ 15
together of whom no	man	knoweth which be the	6, 12/ 26
much less ought any	man	to be bold in	6, 14/ 19
ground and cause the	man	was convicted. And also	6, 14/ 25
spiritual judges did the	man	marvelous favor, and almost	6, 14/ 33
a question if a	man	be sworn by a	6, 15/ 11
it then for the	man	that thus was abjured	6, 15/ 17
sometimes to burn the	man	too. And for example	6, 16/ 25
to cause any good	man	to abhor them, and	6, 17/ 13
of himself which a	man	will well laugh at	6, 17/ 29
And now like a	man	shameful and shameless hath	6, 18/ 5
bad: yet, since no	man	can look into another's	6, 22/ 1
worst, as (if a	man	hap to be worse	6, 22/ 4
reasonable cause to every	man	of the faith and	6, 23/ 5
the words of any	man	so homely, and in	6, 23/ 14
sort as a good	man	would not well bear	6, 23/ 26
wise and well learned	man	would have out, twain	6, 23/ 34
were it for any	man	to say which of	6, 24/ 5
honest. But whatsoever any	man	tell or write I	6, 25/ 20
not only of that	man	ye wrote of, but	6, 27/ 6

if ye find any	man	that yet doubteth, whether	6, 27/ 11
of London, that the	man	ye write of was	6, 28/ 3
a good, honest, virtuous	man	, far from ambition and	6, 28/ 13
and to put every	man	to silence that would	6, 28/ 18
the sea, for a	man	of right good living	6, 28/ 23
heresy for a Christian	man	to read Christ's Gospel	6, 29/ 16
it seem that a	man	should be a heretic	6, 30/ 3
manner of dealing a	man	, they say, might lay	6, 30/ 8
his name against every	man	that is (in preaching	6, 30/ 13
if they find a	man	faulty, let them lay	6, 30/ 16
devil, yet might a	man	percase say as he	6, 30/ 18
heap of heresies, no	man	can tell what. And	6, 30/ 26
in the faith, any	man	one or other to	6, 31/ 20
would never have any	man	compelled by force and	6, 32/ 3
the opinions of any	man	to be good and	6, 33/ 3
indeed, yet might a	man	, he thought, without any	6, 33/ 4
astronomy good for no	man	, and as for philosophy	6, 33/ 29
than any light. For	man	, he said, hath no	6, 33/ 33
enough for a Christian	man	, with which the apostles	6, 33/ 36
that he said every	man	was able enough to	6, 34/ 15
shutteth then can no	man	open it, and when	6, 34/ 22
it then can no	man	shut it? Upon these	6, 34/ 23
the abjuration of the	man	he spoke of. Secondly	6, 35/ 30
spirituality -- wherein no	man	doubteth to be many	6, 36/ 15
right virtuous and godly	man	-- were in their	6, 36/ 15
if they did that	man	no wrong, there hath	6, 36/ 16
for this matter no	man	against them any cause	6, 36/ 17
over this, if that	man	were in all his	6, 36/ 18
wist used to any	man	in such case. "And	6, 36/ 31
indeed. Except that any	man	would say that though	6, 37/ 3
that point, if any	man	so think, I shall	6, 37/ 6
you such as the	man	was not charged withal	6, 37/ 13
suppose, every good Christian	man	will agree for heresies	6, 37/ 19
putteth his trust in	man	), with many such other	6, 38/ 19
many a godly cunning	man	, as hath been in	6, 38/ 23
wrought in that holy	man	so strongly, that he	6, 39/ 20
by some very virtuous	man	contemplative and well learned	6, 40/ 10
therein that good holy	man	layeth sore against these	6, 40/ 12
know not. But the	man	might peradventure mean well	6, 40/ 29
For a right good	man	may hap at a	6, 40/ 35
his goodness giveth unto	man	, of which it is	6, 41/ 10
and good reason that	man	serve him again with	6, 41/ 10
ween there will no	man	doubt of the Emperor	6, 41/ 14
the Emperor Theodosius, a	man	so devout unto God	6, 41/ 15

Forsooth," quoth I, "the	man	maketh a proper answer	6, 42/ 15
not set by, every	man	may well wit, that	6, 42/ 27
wit, that if every	man	had in his time	6, 42/ 28
poverty. And if any	man	think the contrary, let	6, 42/ 35
for the good, godly	man	Moses, he thought that	6, 44/ 6
prohibitions intended that no	man	shall worship any image	6, 45/ 17
doth forbid that a	man	may do some reverence	6, 45/ 33
from God nor good	man	, but both the saint	6, 46/ 1
saint. When a mean	man	, an ambassador to a	6, 46/ 3
the king? "When a	man	, at the receipt of	6, 46/ 6
thing itself that a	man	thinketh on. As for	6, 46/ 18
made by a rude	man	that cannot well tell	6, 47/ 4
if it move a	man	for some other special	6, 47/ 7
that there is no	man	but if he love	6, 47/ 23
this world, that one	man	of a pride in	6, 48/ 2
as when he saw	man	and the glory of	6, 48/ 13
Saint Paul saith, "Every	man	to other"? "And well	6, 48/ 26
receiveth himself, every wise	man	may well consider that	6, 49/ 2
God hath given a	man	. "What riches devised our	6, 49/ 33
by the hand of	man	-- this would be	6, 50/ 10
Paul saith, let every	man	for his part abound	6, 50/ 15
were thence, the wise	man	weeneth it would be	6, 51/ 12
that albeit no good	man	would agree that it	6, 52/ 1
no means known to	man	he could well find	6, 55/ 19
it representeth, as every	man	delighteth in the image	6, 56/ 17
that every good Christian	man	hath a remembering of	6, 56/ 19
yet is there no	man	, I ween, so good	6, 56/ 21
avoiding of vainglory a	man	shall not stand and	6, 58/ 24
albeit that some good	man	here and there, one	6, 58/ 29
hither. I trow no	man	doubteth but that Christ's	6, 59/ 9
their health, albeit no	man	can tell why he	6, 61/ 2
evident unto every Christian	man	, that it needeth none	6, 62/ 16
themselves. "Thus may every	man	reckon himself unsure of	6, 63/ 28
if he believe no	man	, or because all the	6, 63/ 29
to believe that every	man	lieth which telleth them	6, 64/ 33
If there were a	man	of Inde that never	6, 65/ 3
had seen any white	man	or woman in his	6, 65/ 4
against the nature of	man	to be white. Now	6, 65/ 6
nature told not the	man	of Inde that all	6, 65/ 12
prove the kind of	man	reasonable, whereof what other	6, 65/ 22
it, than that this	man	is reasonable, and this	6, 65/ 24
is reasonable, and this	man	, and this man, and	6, 65/ 24
this man, and this	man	, and this man, and	6, 65/ 24
this man, and this	man	, and so forth all	6, 65/ 24

know, presuming thereby no	man	to be otherwise, ye	6, 65/ 26
ye conclude that every	man	is reasonable. And he	6, 65/ 27
ye say if the	man	of Inde had learning	6, 65/ 33
also seeming impossible, the	man	of Inde that we	6, 66/ 8
reason, that Lactantius, a	man	right wise and well	6, 66/ 16
it done, believe no	man	that tell it them	6, 66/ 24
ago since the first	man	, as far as men	6, 66/ 28
nay but that a	man	may be too light	6, 66/ 35
lie. As the poor	man	said by the priest	6, 69/ 15
to me." "The poor	man	, " quoth he, "had found	6, 69/ 19
defamation, where the poor	man	upon pain of cursing	6, 69/ 22
if ye believe no	man	in such things as	6, 70/ 9
ought to believe no	man	in many things that	6, 70/ 11
it forth between another	man	and him four foot	6, 71/ 26
the third that a	man	was by miracle in	6, 71/ 29
can there no reasonable	man	neither deny nor doubt	6, 75/ 27
never yet with any	man	that could tell me	6, 75/ 31
ye shall find no	man	that was by at	6, 76/ 1
or not?" "For every	man	, " quoth he, "presumeth and	6, 76/ 6
ourselves sure that no	man	leaveth it undone." "If	6, 76/ 8
ye be a Christian	man	and receive scripture, I	6, 76/ 34
I suppose no good	man	else, but that God	6, 77/ 8
the crucifix a dead	man	raised to life, ye	6, 78/ 23
we speak of a	man	raised from death to	6, 78/ 35
came to Chelsea, a	man	and a woman which	6, 79/ 2
wist I that any	man	could tell that he	6, 79/ 30
raising of a dead	man	." "If it seem so	6, 79/ 32
seemeth so to no	man	else." "No," quoth I	6, 79/ 34
driveth him. If a	man	born blind had suddenly	6, 80/ 8
reviving of a dead	man	, than of the breeding	6, 80/ 13
the state of a	man	. No more marvelous is	6, 80/ 15
he had wist a	man	in a paternoster-while conveyed	6, 80/ 23
that any craft of	man	could do the other	6, 80/ 31
hard to believe a	man	in a miracle upon	6, 82/ 15
other witness but each	man	telling his tale for	6, 83/ 11
by miracle, as any	man	may do an evil	6, 84/ 2
simple women that a	man	will do naught, than	6, 84/ 6
before a multitude, a	man	may be deceived therein	6, 85/ 13
which no good Christian	man	may deny to be	6, 85/ 20
full, suddenly this blind	man	, at Saint Alban's shrine	6, 86/ 15
Gloucester, a great wise	man	and very well learned	6, 86/ 19
miracle, called the poor	man	unto him. And first	6, 86/ 20
good and a godly	man	thereby, at last he	6, 86/ 25
as well as any	man	." "Ye can?" quoth the	6, 86/ 31

so. For though no	man	bindeth you to believe	6, 89/ 13
ye be a Christian	man	have any scruple or	6, 89/ 15
believe it, that a	man	may well with reason	6, 89/ 31
too strange for any	man	to feign. And the	6, 94/ 1
reverence or worship that	man	doth to man, as	6, 97/ 29
that man doth to	man	, as the bondman to	6, 97/ 29
second, "hyperdulia," that a	man	doth to a more	6, 97/ 31
shape and fashion after	man	-- but, as men	6, 98/ 11
for another, an evil	man	haply for a good	6, 98/ 19
had ever heard any	man	lay to prove the	6, 101/ 1
as much as any	man	may say, but certainly	6, 101/ 17
either have heard any	man	say or can yourself	6, 101/ 18
have heard of any	man	else, or could have	6, 101/ 20
is to wit, every	man	as shall appertain to	6, 103/ 13
Samaritan, bearing the wounded	man	into the inn of	6, 104/ 19
to make any one	man	wary." "Now that is	6, 106/ 6
any that was only	man	make him the first	6, 108/ 7
doth sometimes the sick	man	that, believing his physician	6, 110/ 5
there is no Christian	man	but he will well	6, 110/ 32
needs believe) -- no	man	will deny but that	6, 111/ 5
Abraham answered the rich	man	in hell saying, "They	6, 114/ 11
which no good Christian	man	will doubt of, that	6, 115/ 35
our Lord bindeth no	man	to an impossibility." "We	6, 117/ 22
is the difference dividing	man	from all the kinds	6, 118/ 16
quoth he, "as any	man	thinketh. For I take	6, 119/ 3
plain to a Christian	man	, as any petition of	6, 121/ 24
is to a reasonable	man	. For as true as	6, 121/ 25
and to every Christian	man	faith maketh it as	6, 121/ 27
never would advise any	man	else in the study	6, 122/ 25
or authority of any	man	quick or dead, or	6, 123/ 20
they turn many a	man	to ruin and themselves	6, 123/ 26
preach. And that no	man	nor no law that	6, 124/ 18
simple soul as a	man	should have seen in	6, 125/ 31
study by which a	man	hath so great affection	6, 126/ 9
preacher. Howbeit if any	man	either happen to begin	6, 126/ 25
thereto, or else any	man	of youth to have	6, 126/ 27
the bringing of a	man	to the most abuse	6, 127/ 5
like worse a wise	man	than an unreasonable reader	6, 129/ 19
except ye reckon every	man	for your enemy that	6, 129/ 21
content him." "May a	man	then better trust his	6, 130/ 12
will not teach every	man	his craft. And ween	6, 130/ 32
a strange question. Every	man	, "quoth he, "may well	6, 131/ 8
quoth I, "and every	man	may, what is the	6, 131/ 15
the cause why that	man	may, and other beasts	6, 131/ 16

Marry," quoth he, "for	man	hath reason and they	6, 131/ 17
judgment, and make a	man	among other things well	6, 132/ 12
god than only the	man	in the moon, whom	6, 134/ 4
frosty night. If this	man	might suddenly have that	6, 134/ 5
either by God or	man	, or else the whole	6, 134/ 23
thou shalt save both	man	and beasts), ween that	6, 136/ 5
men have, and that	man	and beast should be	6, 136/ 6
neither was a naughty	man	nor unlearned in scripture	6, 136/ 20
also a well elderly	man	and in scripture well	6, 136/ 27
so busily to cause	man	to set by delight	6, 139/ 27
business and occupation of	man	so to preserve and	6, 139/ 29
subject and obediencer of	man	. Wherein God would that	6, 139/ 34
in this manner continued	man	long time, not without	6, 140/ 27
many a good Christian	man	, and many of the	6, 142/ 36
and simple, that every	man	may find in them	6, 144/ 14
so hard, that no	man	is there so cunning	6, 144/ 16
or showed unto one	man	that he kept from	6, 145/ 35
but that to no	man	lightly he showed all	6, 145/ 35
Mass. And if any	man	doubt thereof, let him	6, 148/ 18
not. And every wise	man	may well wit than	6, 148/ 21
wine, there durst no	man	in this world have	6, 148/ 22
his precious Blood, what	man	would adventure to make	6, 148/ 25
great heresies, that a	man	is not bound to	6, 148/ 37
there, I ween, no	man	think that ever the	6, 149/ 26
evidently known that every	man	and woman hath power	6, 149/ 29
one. "Every good Christian	man	, I doubt not, believeth	6, 150/ 1
be? For as for	man	, I know none"; which	6, 150/ 12
might say, "As for	man	there meddleth none with	6, 150/ 15
for I know no	man	?" meaning that she never	6, 150/ 21
never would meddle with	man	. Or else had her	6, 150/ 21
that she knew no	man	already. But when he	6, 150/ 24
that she knew no	man	already. And therefore, since	6, 150/ 26
never would meddle with	man	. And therefore she marveled	6, 150/ 29
of her Maker, made	man	in her blessed womb	6, 151/ 13
blessed womb. Or what	man	could think it that	6, 151/ 13
would suffer any earthly	man	after to be conceived	6, 151/ 14
best learning that any	man	can have, if one	6, 152/ 16
For there is no	man	so low but if	6, 152/ 20
more jeopardous than any	man	can do by philosophy	6, 153/ 16
in my mind no	man	can amend it. "But	6, 154/ 32
he was less as	man	, and was all one	6, 155/ 29
wise and well learned	man	, as he did in	6, 156/ 16
Potiphar's wife, a great	man	with the king of	6, 157/ 3
be a tall strong	man	on the one side	6, 157/ 6

father merrily say every	man	is at the choice	6, 158/ 29
matter to such a	man	, and how my scripture	6, 159/ 14
I will ask no	man	but thyself; and therefore	6, 159/ 17
get you to that	man	as fast as ye	6, 159/ 32
he. "Then if that	man	should tell you that	6, 159/ 35
scripture, or else that	man	whom God sent you	6, 160/ 24
had himself instructed that	man	in what sense the	6, 160/ 33
ye should believe that	man	concerning the matter self	6, 161/ 2
Now," quoth I, "this	man	that God biddeth you	6, 161/ 25
matter whether it be	man	or woman?" "No change	6, 161/ 27
and to every Christian	man	else, that in all	6, 161/ 33
then have ye the	man	that ye must needs	6, 162/ 4
Of which points no	man	can deny but one	6, 162/ 7
baptism. And therefore the	man	that ye speak of	6, 163/ 4
never be where no	man	giveth credence to other	6, 164/ 3
soon be if every	man	give credence to the	6, 164/ 4
I, "general where a	man	would not amend any	6, 165/ 6
only Christ is the	man	that ye be sent	6, 165/ 30
doubts, as to the	man	in whose mouth he	6, 166/ 5
hath God ever kept	man	in humility, straining him	6, 166/ 11
quoth I, "then every	man	that is neither goose	6, 168/ 33
the doctrine of one	man	or two in the	6, 169/ 31
he thought that no	man	were bound to keep	6, 170/ 5
error." "That will no	man	deny," quoth he. "I	6, 171/ 25
chest, and that no	man	should look therein; would	6, 175/ 12
in suchwise that no	man	could read it?" "That	6, 175/ 15
he. "What if every	man	," quoth I, "could read	6, 175/ 17
read it and no	man	understand it?" "As little	6, 175/ 17
yourself or to any	man	else." The Twenty-Ninth Chapter	6, 176/ 7
our purpose, since no	man	doubteth wherefore he will	6, 177/ 10
some other honest cunning	man	, yet were the books	6, 180/ 16
knowledge went forth from	man	to man. And God	6, 180/ 36
forth from man to	man	. And God hath so	6, 180/ 36
a much more substantial	man	. And yet when I	6, 182/ 1
quoth he, "for a	man	that believed the worship	6, 189/ 11
from the first good	man	to the last, all	6, 193/ 10
deum oportet credere" (A	man	cannot come to God	6, 194/ 28
seem, that a good	man	is not of the	6, 195/ 6
neither God nor good	man	. And first where they	6, 196/ 27
blameth nor hateth no	man	for that he shall	6, 197/ 29
it was unknown to	man	, but it was well	6, 199/ 1
company ungathered that no	man	was aware of, nor	6, 199/ 3
them, that can no	man	tell him, how should	6, 200/ 33
false opinion that every	man	is a priest and	6, 201/ 35

do put that no	man	may, for all that	6, 202/ 3
church, of which no	man	knoweth other? And whereas	6, 202/ 5
secret church which no	man	wist where to find	6, 202/ 18
such one as no	man	wist where to seek	6, 202/ 24
for so would no	man	do; but he had	6, 203/ 1
there can be no	man	of the church but	6, 203/ 19
what boast the mad	man	maketh, that he hath	6, 203/ 25
two gates, many a	man	hath gone into hell	6, 204/ 1
truth. But if a	man	would grant him that	6, 204/ 8
doth prevail against every	man	that sinneth. For he	6, 204/ 12
sin, then should a	man	peradventure be in it	6, 204/ 34
together, of whom no	man	knoweth which be the	6, 207/ 18
is not in every	man	of the church. And	6, 208/ 7
is he a good	man	if he deny it	6, 208/ 27
there will no wise	man	ween them worse and	6, 211/ 23
thitherward? If the rich	man	that lay in hell	6, 212/ 1
it were possible for	man	to see or hear	6, 213/ 13
forbiddeth he not one	man	to pray for help	6, 214/ 29
to pray every poor	man	to pray for us	6, 215/ 24
to every other dead	man	. "So may ye," quoth	6, 215/ 27
he died a good	man	. And so find we	6, 215/ 29
made unto a holy	man	late deceased which was	6, 215/ 31
And therefore let no	man	take his trouble or	6, 216/ 1
pray to any dead	man	but with this condition	6, 216/ 16
praying to a quick	man	, where I am not	6, 216/ 18
thou be a good	man	, pray for me." But	6, 216/ 19
injury. And of every	man	ye may trust well	6, 216/ 33
bare scalp, make a	man	a saint? And yet	6, 217/ 7
some unshrined, for no	man	wotteth where they lie	6, 217/ 8
wot well no wise	man	will say, nor that	6, 218/ 11
which they were no	man	can tell you; what	6, 219/ 3
know not that any	man	worshipped for a saint	6, 219/ 17
the life of a	man	holy, and that thereto	6, 220/ 22
of the saint. No	man	doubteth of our Lady	6, 221/ 12
of our Lady. No	man	doubteth of Saint John	6, 221/ 12
think no good Christian	man	but he would be	6, 221/ 15
tabernacle, that could no	man	tell, but there had	6, 222/ 29
raising of a dead	man	with the touch thereof	6, 225/ 22
saint can nor good	man	ought to be content	6, 226/ 19
or laugh at his	man	if he found it	6, 228/ 7
other. Through which every	man	did put his privy	6, 228/ 15
altar's end. Not every	man	through both, but some	6, 228/ 16
that was a married	man	and yet a merry	6, 228/ 25
tell you that every	man	laughed then, save the	6, 228/ 30

he were the best	man	that we could devise	6, 230/ 18
I think, no Christian	man	to image or saint	6, 230/ 34
trust there be no	man	so mad nor woman	6, 231/ 2
is to many a	man	a greater loss than	6, 233/ 9
yet would no wise	man	wish that Christ had	6, 236/ 20
sufficient to strain a	man	to consent thereto. For	6, 239/ 1
than blasphemy for any	man	to think. For this	6, 245/ 1
more mad than any	man	in Bedlam. And therefore	6, 245/ 12
content and satisfy any	man	that he should happen	6, 246/ 9
hard handling of the	man	that ye write of	6, 247/ 19
no wisdom for a	man	against his adversary to	6, 248/ 33
the church or any	man	else but because they	6, 251/ 4
if a known true	man	tell you an unknown	6, 251/ 9
because ye believe the	man	to be true. And	6, 251/ 11
And why did any	man	then believe the church	6, 253/ 11
besides? Why did any	man	this, but because they	6, 253/ 15
church) a natural wise	man	had been likely enough	6, 253/ 25
the scripture (for a	man	might, as haply many	6, 254/ 11
not on a naked	man	. "By my troth," quoth	6, 255/ 3
fruitful example that no	man	be light to believe	6, 255/ 27
the favor of any	man	condemned of heresy, while	6, 255/ 29
the judgment of this	man	: wherein, so to say	6, 255/ 30
tale to a blind	man	; and may percase with	6, 256/ 3
the favor of the	man	, and after to the	6, 256/ 10
he wrote that the	man	we now talk of	6, 256/ 14
done himself or the	man	that he wrote unto	6, 256/ 15
covertly to make the	man	believe that the opinions	6, 256/ 17
right credibly, that the	man	we speak of, which	6, 256/ 36
was called a good	man	and a very devout	6, 257/ 10
I heard again another	man	more credible than twain	6, 257/ 25
great hurt in the	man	. For it was more	6, 257/ 28
in him or any	man	else none harm, but	6, 258/ 12
be truth that the	man	whom we talk of	6, 259/ 24
much less ought any	man	to be bold in	6, 259/ 36
had ever accounted the	man	in your own mind	6, 260/ 11
the cause of another	man	; whereas the parties may	6, 260/ 17
utter destruction of a	man	in body and goods	6, 261/ 7
we should judge any	man	for so evil to	6, 261/ 24
ye say, that a	man	might sooner find such	6, 261/ 28
ground and cause the	man	was convicted. And also	6, 264/ 11
another case. For this	man	was not convicted by	6, 264/ 19
heard all that any	man	will say; and take	6, 266/ 12
indeed a very good	man	; yet for the man's	6, 267/ 21
been as good a	man	as he, nor if	6, 267/ 23

him, there was never	man	had right. And yet	6, 268/ 5
of the court. "This	man	had also been before	6, 268/ 16
great doctor, naming the	man	we speak of, and	6, 269/ 7
fault. For surely that	man	was of such a	6, 269/ 37
for is this. This	man	besides that all the	6, 270/ 7
that he left no	man	in doubt that read	6, 270/ 11
most part by the	man	that was abjured of	6, 270/ 22
spiritual judges did the	man	marvelous favor, and almost	6, 270/ 33
Yes," quoth I, "some	man	had liefer bear twain	6, 271/ 3
thereto than that any	man	I ween would mistrust	6, 272/ 35
sermon to the other	man	. "The laying thereof to	6, 273/ 6
be strange to no	man	but very plain to	6, 273/ 24
very plain to every	man	that it might be	6, 273/ 24
away by ship no	man	can tell who nor	6, 274/ 20
open proofs against the	man	of whom we speak	6, 276/ 10
I see well a	man	cannot have a good	6, 277/ 15
it so that the	man	had been faultless indeed	6, 277/ 18
himself. For some one	man	might lie and some	6, 278/ 18
no, as whether that	man	lied and were foresworn	6, 278/ 29
For then should every	man	see the devil cast	6, 279/ 31
thenceforth a very good	man	. Where now thinking him	6, 280/ 1
while there is no	man	so mad to believe	6, 280/ 9
a question: if a	man	be sworn by a	6, 280/ 15
it then for the	man	that thus was abjured	6, 280/ 22
men say, if a	man	were accused of a	6, 280/ 33
and unknown things no	man	can be his judge	6, 281/ 3
suam" (Accursed is that	man	that careth not what	6, 281/ 14
in this case a	man	may boldly deny the	6, 281/ 15
infallible conclusion, that a	man	may never lawfully be	6, 281/ 20
I know in the	man	for this matter though	6, 282/ 5
I should make the	man	the more suspect, in	6, 282/ 10
mean but that a	man	should in his living	6, 282/ 28
the shame that a	man	taketh of his own	6, 282/ 30
I say, if a	man	had been all ill	6, 282/ 34
were no good Christian	man	that would after that	6, 283/ 2
after that like the	man	the worse, but a	6, 283/ 2
both. If a good	man	wax naught, the better	6, 283/ 17
side, if a naughty	man	wax good, the worse	6, 283/ 19
reckon we then that	man	shamed by the knowledge	6, 283/ 24
me truly, when a	man	hath done evil, if	6, 283/ 26
they and commend the	man	, as one that was	6, 283/ 29
my mind, that no	man	can be excused from	6, 284/ 1
say false, which every	man	must upon damnation eschew	6, 284/ 9
far wrong went the	man	that we spoke of	6, 284/ 15

that any good Christian	man	having any drop of	6, 285/ 1
tuam contemnat" (Let no	man	contemn thy youth), nor	6, 286/ 13
youth), nor every elder	man	is not a priest	6, 286/ 14
but only an elder	man	. By which name of	6, 286/ 19
he therein? For every	man	well seeth that though	6, 286/ 27
he saw a young	man	kiss a girl once	6, 287/ 6
did like a good	man	, that deemed all-thing to	6, 287/ 10
of mistrust that some	man	would in faith ween	6, 287/ 14
trow, no good wise	man	deny. But yet whether	6, 287/ 19
part, and judge the	man	no worse than the	6, 287/ 22
this manner could no	man	deem other but that	6, 287/ 34
other but that the	man	meant mischievously; scant such	6, 287/ 35
and there three, no	man	wot where, having the	6, 289/ 5
nothing else but a	man	chosen among the people	6, 289/ 16
he saith, that every	man	, woman, and child may	6, 289/ 21
Obedience of a Christian	Man	, a book able to	6, 291/ 26
to make a Christian	man	that would believe it	6, 291/ 27
there would no wise	man	, I trow, take the	6, 293/ 9
layman were no Christian	man	, will suffer no layman	6, 293/ 25
and sometimes the good	man	withal, alleging for the	6, 293/ 28
have prohibited that any	man	shall have any upon	6, 293/ 30
a fable, that every	man	carrieth a double wallet	6, 296/ 1
the mind that every	man	thought no man so	6, 296/ 7
every man thought no	man	so bad as himself	6, 296/ 7
we see a good	man	and hear or see	6, 296/ 25
communication. Let a good	man	preach, a short tale	6, 296/ 28
offered by a better	man	, though percase his prayers	6, 299/ 23
rabble that every mean	man	must have a priest	6, 301/ 33
his wife, which no	man	almost lacketh now, to	6, 301/ 34
bishop must be a	man	unreprovable and the husband	6, 303/ 28
but only such a	man	as never had had	6, 304/ 32
we never saw any	man	that never had wife	6, 306/ 10
a proof of a	man	meet to be a	6, 306/ 13
especially to make that	man	a priest that had	6, 306/ 16
must be a good	man	and the husband of	6, 307/ 10
so few, which every	man	seeth how foolish that	6, 307/ 21
must be a good	man	and have but one	6, 307/ 25
now what if a	man	would deny him, though	6, 308/ 24
saith not that no	man	taketh it, nor that	6, 308/ 30
sufficeth us that every	man	that any wit hath	6, 309/ 10
For though a wedded	man	taken there into the	6, 310/ 5
law to bind a	man	to chastity maugre his	6, 310/ 27
would never bind any	man	. "The church," quoth I	6, 310/ 29
quoth I, "bindeth no	man	to chastity." "That is	6, 310/ 30

a priest be a	man	." "Ye mistake the matter	6, 310/ 31
the church compelled any	man	to be priest. But	6, 311/ 20
But now when every	man	is at his liberty	6, 311/ 21
pleasure, how can any	man	say that the church	6, 311/ 23
Whereof there can no	man	blame the provision, but	6, 311/ 31
both to God and	man	a thing meet and	6, 312/ 19
chaste. Which promise every	man	well wotteth they make	6, 313/ 4
we ourselves, and every	man	himself worst. "I would	6, 313/ 21
saith indeed that every	man	weeneth he hath her	6, 313/ 28
I fain that every	man	would ween there were	6, 313/ 29
there were but one	man	naught in all the	6, 313/ 29
quoth he. "What! Every	man	knoweth it." "Verily," quoth	6, 314/ 19
of it, but no	man	knoweth it. For there	6, 314/ 20
of them; for the	man	is taken for wiser	6, 315/ 17
great pain, that no	man	should from thenceforth translate	6, 315/ 29
or treatise; nor no	man	openly or secretly any	6, 315/ 31
myself only, but every	man	else, hath ever taken	6, 316/ 11
sometimes to burn the	man	too. And for example	6, 316/ 30
heretics. For no good	man	would, I ween, be	6, 317/ 19
in English as any	man	hath lightly seen, and	6, 317/ 24
for aught that any	man	could find as any	6, 317/ 25
dead body of the	man	himself, whom themselves had	6, 317/ 27
making as though the	man	had hanged himself. And	6, 317/ 28
one that saw the	man	hanging in the bishop's	6, 318/ 2
keepers had killed the	man	first, and then hanged	6, 318/ 4
body of a good	man	therewith. For I have	6, 318/ 12
such except the dead	man	himself as most knew	6, 318/ 25
a long time every	man	being sent for before	6, 318/ 28
by a right honorable	man	informed, that there was	6, 319/ 1
would have had that	man	burned too for witchcraft	6, 319/ 16
had hanged themselves, a	man	that had been long	6, 319/ 19
given in alms. This	man	, as I have heard	6, 319/ 23
also that a spiritual	man	and one that loved	6, 319/ 26
had told a temporal	man	and a friend of	6, 319/ 28
done before, that every	man	that aught had said	6, 320/ 11
like Your Lordship, this	man	it was that told	6, 320/ 20
my lord asked that	man	, "How say ye sir	6, 320/ 22
quoth my lord. "This	man	, sir," quoth he, bringeth	6, 320/ 29
here." "Then was that	man	asked, "Sir know you	6, 321/ 1
my lord, "woman or	man	, all is one; she	6, 321/ 11
seen his countenance. The	man	had of likelihood said	6, 322/ 3
merrily, "Peradventure as some	man	is so cunning by	6, 322/ 24
cannot well make another	man	to perceive the tokens	6, 322/ 27
the sight whether the	man	hanged himself or no	6, 322/ 30

quoth I. "The temporal	man	that had reported it	6, 323/ 36
mouth of the spiritual	man	, was a good worshipful	6, 324/ 1
was a good worshipful	man	; and for his truth	6, 324/ 1
And surely the spiritual	man	was a man of	6, 324/ 3
spiritual man was a	man	of worship also, and	6, 324/ 3
And first the temporal	man	before the lords in	6, 324/ 8
find me a true	man	. Will ye command me	6, 324/ 18
I have espied, good	man	, so the words be	6, 324/ 21
good plain old honest	man	, how that as contrary	6, 324/ 27
For here may a	man	see, that misunderstanding maketh	6, 324/ 33
as ever I saw	man	in my life, had	6, 326/ 9
his neighbors, yet a	man	high minded and set	6, 326/ 30
the Lollard's Tower a	man	so sore suspected and	6, 327/ 11
if he hated the	man	(for kill him he	6, 327/ 13
was a very wise	man	, a virtuous and a	6, 327/ 30
I can hear, never	man	had him suspect of	6, 327/ 35
we asked him what	man	was that Hunne that	6, 328/ 25
was sorry that any	man	should be so lewd	6, 328/ 32
first time of one	man	in London taken for	6, 329/ 8
in those heresies; which	man	for his honesty we	6, 329/ 10
the Marshalsea, this other	man	which was, as I	6, 329/ 13
under what manner the	man	came forth therewith." "But	6, 329/ 31
burned with an evil	man	." "Ye call me well	6, 330/ 2
of his, that every	man	might see the places	6, 330/ 11
there would no wise	man	that good were have	6, 330/ 12
fully satisfied of any	man	that were wise and	6, 330/ 27
that any good, virtuous	man	hath had the mind	6, 331/ 29
I find any learned	man	of them, their minds	6, 332/ 25
of scripture drive every	man	, priest and other, lest	6, 332/ 34
means to drive any	man	out of paradise. And	6, 333/ 21
Plato, so wise a	man	, so thought good in	6, 335/ 3
less meet for every	man	boldly to meddle with	6, 335/ 4
capacity and perceiving of	man	. It was also provided	6, 335/ 7
wherein every good Christian	man	is clear -- by	6, 336/ 12
of reading can no	man	nor woman take hurt	6, 336/ 13
as God, sometimes as	man	, sometimes as head of	6, 336/ 22
is, as every learned	man	knoweth, every strange language	6, 337/ 22
in anything whereof one	man	hath used to speak	6, 337/ 25
go forth. No wise	man	were there that would	6, 338/ 7
letters as almost every	man	could read. For neither	6, 338/ 13
common to every English	man	, then had it been	6, 338/ 17
either some proud, learned	man	, or at the least	6, 339/ 2
that a good virtuous	man	, or woman either, shall	6, 339/ 19
of scripture that every	man	may take good thereby	6, 339/ 32

good thereby, and no	man	harm but he that	6, 339/ 32
the commons, and no	man	suffered to read or	6, 340/ 13
wot well) no wise	man	say, considering that those	6, 340/ 15
faulty, but if the	man	were a heretic that	6, 340/ 36
Catholic, and well learned	man	, or by divers dividing	6, 341/ 11
may be devised, no	man	have it but of	6, 341/ 23
great matter for any	man	in manner to give	6, 341/ 31
there will no wise	man	find a fault therein	6, 342/ 16
their houses, that a	man	could not hire a	6, 342/ 23
to find many a	man	to whom he might	6, 343/ 24
should commit unto some	man	the Gospel of Matthew	6, 343/ 26
might he to some	man	well and with reason	6, 344/ 3
that the worse the	man	is, the more madness	6, 346/ 23
to cause any good	man	abhor them, and to	6, 348/ 21
ween that any good	man	, except some reasonable necessity	6, 348/ 26
confession; but that every	man	, and every woman too	6, 349/ 21
would not tell every	man	. But yet, if some	6, 349/ 31
the year, where no	man	letteth boldly to tell	6, 351/ 8
them would kill a	man	for a less: yet	6, 351/ 16
find we never any	man	take harm by his	6, 351/ 16
what fruit were a	man	likely to find in	6, 352/ 10
of amendment shall this	man	come to? And especially	6, 352/ 14
such as a young	man	would have a lust	6, 352/ 16
only. "Item, that no	man	can do any good	6, 352/ 30
the good and righteous	man	always sinneth in doing	6, 352/ 31
can damn any Christian	man	, but only lack of	6, 352/ 33
he teacheth that no	man	hath no free will	6, 352/ 36
Item, that if a	man	be not able to	6, 353/ 11
Item, that every Christian	man	and Christian woman is	6, 353/ 22
priest. "Item, that every	man	may consecrate the Body	6, 353/ 24
he, "then is the	man	mad outright." "He saith	6, 353/ 28
could he suffer no	man	to be but himself	6, 354/ 11
Item, he teacheth that	man	should go to Mass	6, 354/ 16
he teacheth that every	man	and woman should take	6, 354/ 22
reason, that no Christian	man	is or can be	6, 354/ 29
Doom. "Item, that no	man	should pray to saints	6, 355/ 1
neither I nor any	man	else that there was	6, 356/ 22
Lady either. And every	man	well wotteth how reverently	6, 359/ 6
teacheth also that no	man	or woman is bound	6, 360/ 10
neither by God nor	man	. And that the Bohemians	6, 361/ 27
friend, "either was the	man	very negligent before or	6, 362/ 11
of himself, which a	man	will well laugh at	6, 363/ 10
and solemn titles, "The	Man	of God, Luther." And	6, 364/ 1
wise: "This holy devout	man	therefore, even born to	6, 364/ 8

For where should a	man	find so very a	6, 364/ 13
wrote of the rich	man	and Lazarus, that all	6, 365/ 23
friend, "then hath some	man	had a sleep of	6, 365/ 25
he writeth that neither	man	nor angel is able	6, 366/ 8
the vow made by	man	to God. And soon	6, 366/ 8
vow could bind any	man	, but that every man	6, 366/ 9
man, but that every	man	may boldly break them	6, 366/ 10
And now, like a	man	shameful and shameless, hath	6, 366/ 18
In the beginning the	man	had the mind that	6, 366/ 23
demeanor was there no	man	offended. But yet did	6, 368/ 21
such as every wise	man	well perceiveth doth teach	6, 373/ 17
abided to look any	man	in the face that	6, 375/ 11
not only beat the	man	to death with rods	6, 375/ 22
still for a Christian	man	, and over that, for	6, 376/ 6
over that, for a	man	meet to be the	6, 376/ 7
sect whom any honest	man	should vouchsafe to follow	6, 376/ 8
have heard. Whereby every	man	that any faith hath	6, 376/ 27
of any one other	man	, where these ribalds lay	6, 377/ 11
wrought or thought by	man	, woman, or devil? And	6, 377/ 14
dead instrument, as a	man	heweth with a hatchet	6, 377/ 25
be soon corrupted. This	man	, I say, being examined	6, 379/ 17
alone doth justify a	man	, without any good works	6, 381/ 23
age. For whensoever a	man	that hath been a	6, 381/ 24
good fruit, an evil	man	cannot work them. Whereby	6, 381/ 30
appeareth well that the	man	is justified before by	6, 381/ 31
faith did justify the	man	before, and the man	6, 381/ 34
man before, and the	man	was as good before	6, 381/ 34
the faith in the	man	or the man by	6, 381/ 36
the man or the	man	by the faith bringeth	6, 381/ 36
asked him whether a	man	must not, if his	6, 382/ 6
faith alone justify the	man	, but the charity with	6, 382/ 11
he had said a	man	is never the better	6, 382/ 18
faith alone justifieth a	man	, when himself is fain	6, 382/ 22
because that if a	man	had faith, it could	6, 382/ 27
And therefore, as a	man	may say, "The fire	6, 382/ 30
by heat; and a	man	may say, "The fire	6, 382/ 32
light, so may a	man	say that faith doth	6, 382/ 33
him that albeit a	man	might so speak by	6, 383/ 4
saith that if a	man	have so great faith	6, 383/ 30
truth, against which no	man	were to be believed	6, 384/ 14
like wise, methinketh, the	man	that ye speak of	6, 384/ 15
truth, meseemeth as that	man	said, that faith cannot	6, 384/ 24
Forsooth," quoth I, "the	man	lacked you there, for	6, 384/ 26
he would that no	man	should be in such	6, 385/ 5

not have relieved this	man	. For though none angel	6, 385/ 21
And therefore where that	man	said, and ye seem	6, 385/ 34
there objected unto that	man	, the holy apostle James	6, 386/ 8
faith, as a dead	man	is no man. It	6, 386/ 24
dead man is no	man	. It was told him	6, 386/ 25
a faith in a	man	unto the unprofitable faith	6, 387/ 1
that where such a	man	is bold of his	6, 387/ 3
believe. To this the	man	answered that some right	6, 387/ 4
mind that without a	man	wrought good works, it	6, 387/ 6
but hope, whereas every	man	wotteth that faith and	6, 388/ 25
hath hope. For no	man	can hope for heaven	6, 388/ 27
After such reasoning, the	man	said that he and	6, 388/ 35
can damn a Christian	man	, save only lack of	6, 389/ 19
that faith. "When this	man	was with such reasoning	6, 389/ 22
faith, as a dead	man	is no very man	6, 389/ 27
man is no very	man	. Howbeit, he said that	6, 389/ 27
can damn any Christian	man	but only lack of	6, 390/ 7
it said to the	man	) ye cannot void but	6, 390/ 13
the good works of	man	, were not able to	6, 391/ 15
able to save one	man	of themselves, nor without	6, 391/ 15
the first justification of	man	thereby, nor the sacrament	6, 391/ 20
But and if a	man	have faith, his faith	6, 393/ 17
would let many a	man	from sin, but yet	6, 393/ 35
but yet not every	man	. For albeit that many	6, 393/ 35
all the works of	man	, he said, be stark	6, 394/ 33
of the justice of	man	, if it were compared	6, 395/ 19
day falleth the righteous	man	, and riseth again). It	6, 395/ 26
the righteousness of a	man	alone wrought of himself	6, 395/ 27
and effect, that no	man	may, with the help	6, 395/ 35
saith plainly that no	man	, though he have the	6, 395/ 36
grace to make a	man	keep his commandments and	6, 396/ 5
which held opinion that	man	is of nature, or	6, 396/ 8
its own nature toward	man	worth one ounce of	6, 397/ 26
communication had with this	man	it may well be	6, 398/ 19
worketh all in every	man	, good works and bad	6, 398/ 26
works of a just	man	-- that is to	6, 399/ 6
of honey. As this	man	that I tell you	6, 399/ 31
all, and counsel any	man	one thing or other	6, 400/ 12
that there is no	man	so planted in Christ	6, 400/ 21
to say as no	man	may lawfully be naught	6, 400/ 27
lawfully be naught, no	man	lawfully do theft or	6, 400/ 28
bonum" (To a just	man	all things work together	6, 400/ 33
in which a good	man	is by God's sufferance	6, 401/ 4
than wonder how any	man	earthly that hath either	6, 402/ 29

or toward God or	man	one drop of good	6, 402/ 31
after Luther, that no	man	doth any evil deed	6, 403/ 24
himself. And that every	man	is either chosen or	6, 403/ 25
they hold that no	man	is bound to obey	6, 403/ 33
shall reason serve if	man	had no power of	6, 404/ 1
men complain upon any	man	? Except they will say	6, 404/ 21
he had robbed a	man	and was brought before	6, 404/ 30
away, there were no	man	so strong that could	6, 405/ 25
heathen, and that no	man	were constrained to believe	6, 407/ 27
avoiding whereof, that holy	man	Saint Augustine, which long	6, 409/ 8
the death of any	man	therein. For at the	6, 410/ 14
the prince or any	man	else either to kill	6, 410/ 24
put or command any	man	to death, either by	6, 411/ 7
Christ, would that no	man	should punish any heretic	6, 411/ 19
lawful to any Christian	man	to fight against the	6, 411/ 23
and the most innocent	man	that ever was. And	6, 411/ 30
to procure that no	man	should withstand the Turk	6, 412/ 4
many a good virtuous	man	; robbed, polluted and pulled	6, 412/ 19
Ye Masters, say every	man	what he will, I	6, 413/ 5
would not that any	man	should willfully put himself	6, 414/ 18
holy apostles exhort every	man	to patience and sufferance	6, 414/ 30
this counsel bind a	man	that he shall of	6, 414/ 33
common nature, suffer another	man	causeless to kill him	6, 414/ 34
nor letteth not any	man	from the defense of	6, 414/ 34
after, he bindeth every	man	to the help and	6, 415/ 5
God hath given every	man	charge of his neighbor	6, 415/ 9
it, since that every	man	fighteth not for the	6, 415/ 13
when there were a	man	found faulty therein, whom	6, 417/ 9
the estimation of the	man	whom they now see	6, 418/ 6
For this will no	man	do but such as	6, 418/ 6
among. For many a	man	unlearned, when he heareth	6, 418/ 15
and seeth such a	man	as he taketh for	6, 418/ 17
realm. Howbeit, be a	man	never so well learned	6, 419/ 11
we have in any	man	earthly. For our belief	6, 419/ 13
trust put in any	man	, believeth the contrary of	6, 419/ 20
if we believe any	man	to the contrary of	6, 420/ 1
counsel to every unlearned	man	, when any man so	6, 420/ 10
unlearned man, when any	man	so teacheth thee whom	6, 420/ 11
over, taken for a	man	of sober and honest	6, 424/ 12
secret sins to another	man	, if God had not	6, 425/ 4
that any good Christian	man	would abhor to read	6, 425/ 14
all, and that every	man	that learned is must	6, 426/ 9
people peradventure a honest	man	, as some other haply	6, 426/ 19
scripture, which no wise	man	will doubt but that	6, 427/ 15

all wretchedness abroad, no	man	at liberty, and yet	6, 428/ 10
liberty, and yet every	man	do what he will	6, 428/ 10
turning the nature of	man	into worse than a	6, 428/ 13
their bodies, which every	man	may well wit was	6, 429/ 27
their blind affections, a	man	may with as much	6, 433/ 5
they believed that no	man	were able to confute	6, 433/ 12
in this world a	man	more meet to match	6, 433/ 15
God as methinketh that	man	is as mad as	6, 433/ 19
have wives -- that	man	were, I say, as	6, 434/ 19
whereas now, neither good	man	nor wise man can	6, 435/ 3
good man nor wise	man	can have any color	6, 435/ 3
to the necessity of	man's	salvation. Which he proveth	6, 11/ 1
English Bible in no	man's	hand, but use to	6, 16/ 24
away the liberty of	man's	free will; and ascribe	6, 18/ 24
own part, notwithstanding any	man's	judgment given, yet well	6, 33/ 1
no that were by	man's	judgment condemned for one	6, 33/ 6
and learned by a	man's	own labor. And that	6, 34/ 14
the matter of the	man's	abjuration, where it is	6, 36/ 5
representing his person to	man's	mind and imagination, why	6, 40/ 2
as Saint Paul saith,	man's	heart, and that God	6, 57/ 26
as the temple of	man's	heart, but yet that	6, 57/ 32
cradle, and a rich	man's	nurse bring home her	6, 64/ 2
a foot, drawn by	man's	hand through strait holes	6, 67/ 14
wit nor haply no	man's	else, can attain so	6, 71/ 1
stone more than a	man's	weight carried more than	6, 80/ 26
wire as wonderfully by	man's	hand? The Eleventh Chapter	6, 81/ 7
quoth he, "is this	man's	gown?" He told him	6, 86/ 34
oft-times to judge another	man's	deed that hath some	6, 124/ 2
quoth he, "but a	man's	own eyes tell him	6, 130/ 10
he for an instrument	man's	reason thereto. God helpeth	6, 132/ 2
would have a Christian	man's	child begin therein very	6, 133/ 17
before, because every Christian	man's	child by the law	6, 133/ 29
again meekly. And, as	man's	frailty could suffer it	6, 142/ 9
by the working with	man's	good will to the	6, 143/ 10
to the necessity of	man's	salvation. Which he proveth	6, 167/ 6
me that tale, but	man's	reason. And surely as	6, 176/ 16
men's voices or any	man's	words, coming at once	6, 213/ 20
taking up of a	man's	bones, and setting his	6, 217/ 6
his miracles testifieth that	man's	blessedness and the favor	6, 220/ 23
concerning God's honor or	man's	soul, it cannot be	6, 224/ 13
help of a poor	man's	horse. But as for	6, 233/ 28
a fault with every	man's	prayer because thieves pray	6, 237/ 1
no more danger to	man's	soul nor no more	6, 239/ 6
none articles in any	man's	creed. And there is	6, 241/ 15

surely, sir, concerning the	man's	abjuration that we spoke	6, 255/ 17
man; yet for the	man's	excuse he was no	6, 267/ 22
this gear together, this	man's	confession, his secret friend	6, 270/ 24
God is judge of	man's	heart. And if he	6, 281/ 4
it is that a	man's	oath receiveth interpretation and	6, 281/ 21
that had heard a	man's	confession were called before	6, 281/ 30
he knew by the	man's	confession, the confessor had	6, 282/ 2
pleasure know by the	man's	oath whether there were	6, 282/ 17
praise or dispraise any	man's	manner, except some such	6, 295/ 9
serve in a secular	man's	house, which should not	6, 302/ 24
and buried before the	man's	baptism. And now these	6, 305/ 11
of chastity in any	man's	neck against his will	6, 311/ 24
English Bible in no	man's	hand; but use to	6, 316/ 28
the king's commandment, that	man's	brother in examination; which	6, 328/ 35
were had in every	man's	hand, there would great	6, 332/ 7
or cut off a	man's	head by the shoulders	6, 339/ 17
were usual in every	man's	hands as things that	6, 342/ 34
be learned of every	man's	mouth. For as Christ	6, 347/ 25
a candle by the	man's	hand without anything doing	6, 353/ 4
nor stand to no	man's	judgment earthly. The Fourth	6, 363/ 5
been of some other	man's	making and not of	6, 363/ 20
he stand to no	man's	judgment but his own	6, 367/ 14
evil deeds. A Christian	man's	evil living cannot be	6, 373/ 13
away the liberty of	man's	free will and ascribe	6, 376/ 20
appeareth that be a	man's	faith never so great	6, 393/ 13
faith, and nothing in	man's	works. For all the	6, 394/ 33
diminished the necessity of	man's	recourse unto God, for	6, 396/ 12
that the liberty of	man's	will should serve of	6, 400/ 5
for naught, and every	man's	deed is his destiny	6, 404/ 20
amiss to preserve the	man's	estimation among the people	6, 417/ 22
for opinion of any	man's	virtue, in whom they	6, 418/ 3
away the liberty of	man's	will, ascribing all our	6, 428/ 3
after into shape of	man-child	. And then waxed quick	6, 79/ 22
as when he said: "	Mandatum	novum do vobis ut	6, 107/ 14
the wrong side) purposely	mangled	the matter, his master	6, 22/ 10
godhead, but of his	manhood	only. As when we	6, 137/ 12
by reason of his	manhood	, ye must agree with	6, 156/ 8
worse than the holy	manhood	of Christ." "That is	6, 171/ 14
to the faith and	manhood	of our Savior Christ	6, 376/ 32
made Arius, Pelagius, Faustus,	Manichaeus	, Donatus, Eluidius and all	6, 153/ 4
Arians, the Pelagians, the	Manichees	, and so forth every	6, 374/ 28
living, and sometimes also	manifest	miracles showed therewith, never	6, 142/ 6
would not help, if	manifest	reason that I made	6, 182/ 26
liketh our Lord by	manifest	miracles to provoke men	6, 231/ 12

the devil, and a	manifest	messenger of hell? In	6, 346/ 14
enough that witness the	manifest	aid and help of	6, 413/ 23
not only for the	manifestation	of his justice, that	6, 110/ 13
Saint Paul saith, the	manifestation	and showing of the	6, 178/ 17
undermined. And since they	manifestly	see that, and as	6, 196/ 19
of belief, he showeth	manifestly	that we not only	6, 390/ 8
long ago with the	manifold	miracles and marvels that	6, 76/ 35
otherwise, as were these	manifold	sects of obstinate heretics	6, 238/ 11
the most part of	mankind	, though not of all	6, 395/ 18
depended the salvation of	mankind	, which affection our Savior	6, 414/ 7
they were fed with	manna	, and their clothes never	6, 42/ 9
because of much superstitious	manner	used therein and unlawful	6, 13/ 15
touched the good mean	manner	between scrupulous superstition and	6, 14/ 14
and forsake all the	manner	of proof and trial	6, 18/ 3
me, and in what	manner	fashion, albeit I mistrusted	6, 21/ 21
to common in familiar	manner	with such as for	6, 23/ 1
so homely, and in	manner	sometimes irreverently spoken against	6, 23/ 14
being sometimes of such	manner	and sort as a	6, 23/ 26
he meaneth. By which	manner	of dealing a man	6, 30/ 8
I demanded him what	manner	acquaintance was between him	6, 33/ 22
to wit, after the	manner	that I have above	6, 35/ 8
apostles' time hitherto this	manner	hath been used, taught	6, 38/ 8
Luke to have another	manner	mind toward images than	6, 39/ 12
more mock at the	manner	of Christ's church than	6, 50/ 4
they do at the	manner	of the Jews' synagogue	6, 50/ 5
evident token, and in	manner	a plain proof, that	6, 52/ 20
the breaking of this	manner	and custom specially in	6, 54/ 10
place of a special	manner	and kind of his	6, 57/ 7
desolate, and the pagan	manner	of worshipping of the	6, 58/ 7
one, and the Jews'	manner	of worshipping in the	6, 58/ 7
turned both into the	manner	of worshipping of Christian	6, 58/ 8
cannot be done." "What	manner	of things be those	6, 71/ 18
go forth in such	manner	and fashion that it	6, 74/ 15
young woman -- as	manner	is in brides, ye	6, 79/ 11
of age, in marvelous	manner	vexed and tormented by	6, 93/ 8
beginning and made in	manner	a glance thereat. But	6, 94/ 23
loath in so sore	manner	to allege, lest I	6, 94/ 26
that this faith and	manner	of observance is very	6, 112/ 34
all his other outward	manner	as meek a simple	6, 125/ 30
quoth he, "condemn that	manner	of study by which	6, 126/ 8
therewith. And in this	manner	continued man long time	6, 140/ 27
by them in like	manner	, first, without writing, by	6, 143/ 30
Antichrist and the day,	manner	, and fashion of the	6, 146/ 16
the matter and the	manner	by mouth, as our	6, 148/ 10

There was learned the	manner	and form of consecration	6, 148/ 15
know none, after the	manner	of speaking. By which	6, 150/ 14
and may, in that	manner	understood, well stand and	6, 154/ 29
two seconds after two	manner	countings: one next unto	6, 158/ 3
were a very strange	manner	of commanding. For of	6, 162/ 19
coming had been in	manner	frustrate and in vain	6, 173/ 17
on it in a	manner	and some little light	6, 193/ 35
such wise in a	manner	thereof be they as	6, 194/ 35
goeth about by many	manner	medicines, some bitter, some	6, 206/ 8
marvel to behold the	manner	of it. I have	6, 222/ 16
a plain and simple	manner	upon her head. But	6, 222/ 24
bodies, and in a	manner	the very soles of	6, 225/ 29
because of much superstitious	manner	used therein and unlawful	6, 226/ 4
be content with the	manner	of the worship. First	6, 226/ 12
rehearse you the diverse	manner	of many pretty pilgrimages	6, 227/ 20
the town, but the	manner	I cannot forget, it	6, 227/ 23
monk had declared the	manner	, that gentleman had a	6, 228/ 24
the comprobation of that	manner	of worshipping which we	6, 229/ 29
For if the lowly	manner	of bodily observance were	6, 230/ 19
they possible in any	manner	wise have more mind	6, 231/ 18
pilgrimage by a common	manner	of speech to call	6, 232/ 3
third point, of superstitious	manner	of worshipping or unlawful	6, 232/ 27
is suffered that superstitious	manner	of worship. And as	6, 234/ 20
to say, the superstitious	manner	and unlawful petitions, if	6, 235/ 2
you mend that lewd	manner	, or put away Whitsuntide	6, 236/ 6
of liberty for all	manner	of lewdness. And yet	6, 236/ 12
touched the good, mean	manner	between scrupulous superstition and	6, 255/ 14
to my mind his	manner	in his matter before	6, 257/ 5
point (which were in	manner	the only thing that	6, 265/ 15
then look you what	manner	of preaching it was	6, 269/ 13
studied, and with such	manner	of notes marked in	6, 270/ 9
the like hereafter." "What	manner	of abjuration was that	6, 271/ 20
in you any such	manner	of mind toward them	6, 277/ 11
given him in this	manner	: "What know ye of	6, 281/ 36
I, "were in a	manner	to rehearse you all	6, 285/ 19
never changeth, in this	manner	could no man deem	6, 287/ 34
corruptions, and of such	manner	sort, that albeit upon	6, 292/ 29
or dispraise any man's	manner	, except some such as	6, 295/ 9
And surely in like	manner	wise, whoso surely knoweth	6, 300/ 18
live in such lewd	manner	or worse, there should	6, 302/ 10
of himself of such	manner	sort as there was	6, 315/ 13
himself out thereof, which	manner	of affection we see	6, 327/ 5
and seen under what	manner	the man came forth	6, 329/ 31
rebuketh that lewd homely	manner	that the common lay	6, 334/ 10

scripture in more homely	manner	than a song of	6, 335/ 31
clear -- by this	manner	of reading can no	6, 336/ 13
for any man in	manner	to give a groat	6, 341/ 31
there were in that	manner	more willfulness than wisdom	6, 342/ 5
stretcheth all-thing against good	manner	and virtue, provoking the	6, 347/ 13
Luther is in a	manner	as mad as Tyndale	6, 351/ 31
for naught -- what	manner	of amendment shall this	6, 352/ 14
and thereby forbade all	manner	worship to be done	6, 357/ 35
forbidden from images all	manner	of worship, he must	6, 358/ 29
affirm also that all	manner	worship and all manner	6, 358/ 30
manner worship and all	manner	service is forbidden by	6, 358/ 30
by scripture from all	manner	creatures. For the scripture	6, 358/ 31
if he forbade any	manner	worship for to be	6, 359/ 3
which pardon, as the	manner	is there, Luther was	6, 361/ 4
Empire in a chiding	manner	said that I had	6, 364/ 22
and forsake all the	manner	of proof and trial	6, 366/ 17
he by this unreasonable	manner	driven to another devilish	6, 367/ 24
all governors and all	manner	laws, spiritual or temporal	6, 368/ 30
sect is yet in	manner	worse than his. Moreover	6, 373/ 10
openly professing a bestial	manner	of living, clean contrary	6, 374/ 27
faith hath, and any	manner	knowledge of Christian belief	6, 376/ 28
and far from his	manner	of living, do not	6, 378/ 17
wedded, live in like	manner	and teach other the	6, 378/ 22
unto, writeth in this	manner	far other wise. For	6, 380/ 33
it only by a	manner	of speaking, which is	6, 384/ 10
above nature, or any	manner	virtue -- almsdeed, faith	6, 385/ 2
and Tyndale too, what	manner	perceiving the devils have	6, 387/ 20
faithfully, there is no	manner	change or variance from	6, 398/ 22
to be damned, no	manner	works be profitable to	6, 398/ 27
with bodily punishment. Which	manner	of doing, holy Saint	6, 409/ 15
handled in a contrary	manner	, and as ye seemed	6, 416/ 9
in what benign, fatherly	manner	and liberal also he	6, 416/ 31
two words being in	manner	equivalent, Luther teaching almost	6, 417/ 31
in many places in	manner	desert and desolate; and	6, 428/ 1
of faith as of	manners	. Which thing well appeareth	6, 165/ 26
monished to amend their	manners	, and use themselves in	6, 236/ 14
friends and, as men's	manners	be mutable, peradventure themselves	6, 262/ 23
corruption in the priest's	manners	by the conversation of	6, 303/ 2
nor lawfully be a	manqueller	, nor lawfully forswear himself	6, 400/ 29
all weapons away because	manquellers	misuse them. Nor this	6, 338/ 8
adultery and eft in	manslaughter	. And some examples have	6, 394/ 18
whether the adultery and	manslaughter	was by God well	6, 398/ 34
rather run unshod and	mar	his hoof, than to	6, 226/ 31
neither could make nor	mar	. Now if they did	6, 265/ 9

devour the sheep and	mar	the whole flock. And	6, 399/ 15
suddenly he spied a	mare	, and forth he limped	6, 91/ 28
law, whether the gray	mare	may be the better	6, 274/ 28
they were geldings or	mares	, here were we fallen	6, 274/ 27
notes marked in the	margin	and words written of	6, 270/ 10
certain glosses in the	margin	framed for the setting	6, 288/ 14
notes marked in the	margins	where the matter is	6, 430/ 36
Frere Tuck and Maid	Marian	?The Tenth Chapter The	6, 376/ 16
them shall touch the	mark	, many too faint to	6, 95/ 3
But in the meanwhile,	mark	me well this, and	6, 219/ 22
one good and sure	mark	between his church and	6, 243/ 27
other things, one good	mark	and sure token whereby	6, 244/ 4
the Gospel of Matthew,	Mark	, or Luke whom he	6, 343/ 27
is much to be	marked	. For it is the	6, 166/ 7
And when they be	marked	, then say they mean	6, 232/ 25
and stood near him,	marked	him well, and were	6, 265/ 17
thing which the second	marked	not, as many times	6, 266/ 2
such manner of notes	marked	in the margin and	6, 270/ 10
them both again, he	marked	no difference between them	6, 324/ 29
he will, I have	marked	this matter well as	6, 413/ 5
it good, and have	marked	, so I have, when	6, 413/ 7
Mary mass, I have	marked	it well, it never	6, 413/ 15
the leaves, and notes	marked	in the margins where	6, 430/ 35
with rods in the	marketplace	and buried the woman	6, 375/ 23
well worth a thousand	marks	. And of his worldly	6, 318/ 15
cannot tell us the	marks	, yet he hath such	6, 322/ 28
his face, with such	marks	and tokens as it	6, 329/ 1
I think, or twenty	marks	. Which sum, I dare	6, 341/ 34
wrong church, all were	marred	. And also they would	6, 201/ 9
the ceremonies in disputation	marreth	much of the matter	6, 25/ 33
set in mind of	marriage	that ye never will	6, 53/ 13
should have lost his	marriage	of that holy nun	6, 304/ 10
and Tyndale some good	marriage	that I think him	6, 304/ 10
a priest, notwithstanding his	marriage	; yet, if he be	6, 310/ 8
and in his mad	marriage	. And yet I neither	6, 346/ 21
or other chastity of	marriage	; but that they may	6, 360/ 12
freres, and nuns to	marriage	but also, being a	6, 375/ 7
as in their divers	marriages	and some such other	6, 141/ 2
since I am already	married	twice, and therefore never	6, 53/ 11
came together and were	married	in Saint Stephen's Church	6, 79/ 7
young gentleman which had	married	a merchant's wife. And	6, 227/ 36
servant that was a	married	man and yet a	6, 228/ 25
none other priests but	married	folk. Is it not	6, 304/ 1
were or had been	married	; therefore the Apostle having	6, 304/ 20

one wife had been	married	and buried before the	6, 305/ 10
make priests of but	married	men, willed therefore that	6, 306/ 4
shall understand that there	married	not so many as	6, 310/ 12
that marveled why he	married	not, and thought him	6, 310/ 15
would, I suppose, be	married	. And yet would some	6, 310/ 22
men very few were	married	. And none in effect	6, 311/ 6
his own, when he	married	the nun. And now	6, 360/ 15
he hath not yet	married	a nun: so did	6, 368/ 17
being a frere, hath	married	a nun himself, and	6, 375/ 7
in the beginning have	married	a nun, would not	6, 426/ 25
perpetual continence, and never	marrieth	after, as I have	6, 310/ 9
the Temple of Solomon." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "that is	6, 42/ 3
what wise?" quoth I. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "for first	6, 42/ 6
purpose, he said, to	marry	. " "Well," said I, "then	6, 53/ 9
part sufficiently proved?" "Yes,	marry	, " quoth he, "that would	6, 60/ 26
he was merrily disposed." "	Marry	, sir," quoth your friend	6, 67/ 19
them would say more?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "then would	6, 67/ 33
he, "I pray you?" "	Marry	, " quoth I, "your own	6, 69/ 10
almost in one street." "	Marry	, sir," quoth he, "these	6, 69/ 14
be those?" quoth I. "	Marry	, miracles," quoth he, "such	6, 71/ 19
tell you so?" "Yea,	marry	, " quoth he, "that I	6, 72/ 8
done." "Yea?" quoth he. "	Marry	, this is another way	6, 72/ 15
ye were bishopped neither." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "for aught	6, 76/ 3
Why so?" quoth I. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "for were	6, 83/ 10
by your part." "Nay	marry	, " quoth he, "I warrant	6, 84/ 29
be such or not." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "that reason	6, 89/ 9
were one of those." "	Marry	, " quoth I, "all that	6, 89/ 18
written in the Gospel." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "that wot	6, 89/ 19
Sir Thomas?" quoth I. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "their parish	6, 92/ 2
the devil doth them?" "	Marry	, " said I, "ye told	6, 96/ 4
abide and remain therein?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "this is	6, 107/ 28
he, "and what then?" "	Marry	, this," quoth I, "if	6, 111/ 36
belief in his church?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "these words	6, 114/ 9
do not?" quoth he. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "then yourself	6, 116/ 30
mistaking of the letter." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "this is	6, 121/ 22
than his wit?" "Yea,	marry	, " quoth he, "what may	6, 130/ 13
virgin, how know you?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "by scripture	6, 131/ 1
should believe the scripture?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "by faith	6, 131/ 3
other beasts may not?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "for man	6, 131/ 17
is that?" quoth he. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "a good	6, 132/ 16
the book were lies." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "that may	6, 134/ 11
is determined never to	marry	, "We may well talk	6, 150/ 18
you believe them both?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "then would	6, 154/ 26
these will you believe?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "both twain	6, 155/ 28

would ye wind out?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "I would	6, 156/ 23
is that?" quoth I. "	Marry	, I would have believed	6, 157/ 19
I, "none such?" "Yes,	marry	, " quoth he. "Then is	6, 165/ 10
the book is true?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "for I	6, 180/ 22
Why so?" quoth I. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "for a	6, 189/ 11
where the church was. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "if I	6, 189/ 34
good part of Germany?" "	Marry	, " quoth I, "if they	6, 192/ 8
the church of Christ?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "there might	6, 193/ 3
be sure of that? "	Marry	, " quoth he, "for always	6, 193/ 20
of this short life. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "this gear	6, 196/ 10
What then?" quoth he. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "for then	6, 197/ 8
the same?" quoth he. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "then will	6, 199/ 31
is that?" quoth I. "	Marry	, sir," quoth he, "it	6, 207/ 29
more be sick again. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "but I	6, 216/ 15
all or not. But,	marry	, to recompense that withal	6, 217/ 9
she. "Burn up, quotha?	Marry	, God forbid. It would	6, 229/ 12
lack they?" quoth he. "	Marry	, the chief of all	6, 230/ 14
of God too. " "Yea,	marry	, " quoth he, "and of	6, 233/ 31
were there not?" "Yes,	marry	, " quoth he. "By whom	6, 240/ 22
miracles feigned?" quoth I. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "some by	6, 240/ 24
it saith truth?" "Yes,	marry	, " quoth I, "what else	6, 249/ 11
than by scripture?" "Nay,	marry	, " quoth I. "But then	6, 249/ 14
is an ass. " "Nay	marry	, Master, will I not	6, 250/ 14
thee an ass anon. "	Marry	, Master," quoth the boy	6, 250/ 18
hath two ears. " "Nay,	marry	will I not, Master	6, 250/ 22
so, boy?" quoth he "	Marry	, Master," quoth he, "for	6, 250/ 24
then have made thereunto?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "then might	6, 251/ 20
then is he angry. "	Marry	, no marvel," quoth her	6, 258/ 23
marvel," quoth her gossip. "	Marry	, and wot ye what	6, 258/ 24
a mean?" quoth she. "	Marry	, I cannot happen on	6, 258/ 26
and sure information thereof. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "men think	6, 260/ 25
was that?" quoth he. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "his abjuration	6, 271/ 21
deposed against him now?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "as I	6, 273/ 20
would ye then say?" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "then would	6, 276/ 3
What thing?" quoth he. "	Marry	, to mercy. " "Nay," quoth	6, 277/ 32
hereafter preach again. " "Nay,	marry	, " quoth I, "then should	6, 279/ 30
is that?" quoth I. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "I have	6, 280/ 33
never lawfully be forsworn.	Marry	, truth it is that	6, 281/ 21
was but very young. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "God forbid	6, 297/ 7
happed that?" quoth I. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "it happed	6, 297/ 13
presume to touch it. "	Marry	, " quoth your friend, "if	6, 299/ 27
of them a begging?" "	Marry	, " quoth I, "for they	6, 302/ 16
wives of their own. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "so saith	6, 303/ 13
that a priest may	marry	twice and have one	6, 305/ 15

do the contrary." "Yea,	marry	, " quoth he, "that was	6, 312/ 8
an evil made law." "	Marry	, " quoth I, "that is	6, 314/ 15
them that made it." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "so I	6, 314/ 17
looked on and read." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "but I	6, 317/ 22
not all-thing so; but	marry	, this I said indeed	6, 324/ 15
he now?" said we. "	Marry	, " quoth he, "I went	6, 328/ 27
as is a priest." "	Marry	, sir," quoth your friend	6, 349/ 24
in their own breast." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "that may	6, 349/ 34
law that ye read." "	Marry	, " quoth he, "but in	6, 357/ 9
but that they may	marry	at their liberty, their	6, 360/ 12
that?" quoth your friend. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "by the	6, 360/ 15
excuseth he his inconstancy?" "	Marry	, " quoth I, "he saith	6, 362/ 16
and sleep till Doomsday?" "	Marry	, " quoth your friend, "then	6, 365/ 25
that he minded to	marry	. The Sixth Chapter The	6, 366/ 13
and that he would	marry	her in any wise	6, 371/ 21
and so shameless to	marry	a nun and abide	6, 376/ 6
princes be bound thereto. "	Marry	, " quoth your friend, "but	6, 411/ 1
never told thee so." "	Marry	sir," quoth your friend	6, 420/ 25
the praying to saints. "	Marry	, " quoth I, "and these	6, 431/ 21
after his profession made,	marry	and take a wife	6, 434/ 12
was committed to the	Marshalsea	, this other man which	6, 329/ 13
his dialogues, how Saint	Martin	is worshipped. I have	6, 227/ 22
ye told of Saint	Martin	, if it be true	6, 234/ 21
wise, "But then D.	Martine	for his incredible humanity	6, 364/ 4
of the holy first	martyr	of England, Saint Alban	6, 39/ 16
God and his holy	martyr	, I can see now	6, 86/ 30
holy doctor and glorious	martyr	Saint Cyprian in his	6, 202/ 13
that prayeth for a	martyr	doth the martyr injury	6, 216/ 32
a martyr doth the	martyr	injury. And of every	6, 216/ 33
and many another holy	martyr	more, that else had	6, 225/ 27
judgment, and afterward to	martyrdom	. "I would also fain	6, 39/ 25
shameful death and all	martyrdom	upon pain of perpetual	6, 106/ 11
fainted and fled from	martyrdom	were not so evil	6, 209/ 2
only by patience and	martyrdom	. Thus holily speak these	6, 412/ 3
patience, high virtues, and	martyrdom	, by which now they	6, 412/ 7
of them death and	martyrdom	. So that we were	6, 421/ 8
the continual passion and	martyrdoms	of his holy martyrs	6, 32/ 14
Sebastian, because he was	martyred	with arrows. Some serve	6, 227/ 7
men and very Christian	martyrs	. "Christ also, they say	6, 32/ 2
martyrdoms of his holy	martyrs	that his will and	6, 32/ 14
his apostles or holy	martyrs	in corroboration and setting	6, 89/ 26
have had many such	martyrs	therein, that believed as	6, 201/ 28
much blood of holy	martyrs	, by the virtuous living	6, 346/ 27
by all his holy	martyrs	, confessors and doctors, by	6, 376/ 1

the torments that the	martyrs	suffered in their passion	6, 396/ 19
did unto the holy	martyrs	. And sometimes the sin	6, 401/ 3
and so many blessed	martyrs	that so have abided	6, 421/ 33
they be the devil's	martyrs	, taking much pain for	6, 423/ 12
side so many glorious	martyrs	, so many blessed confessors	6, 433/ 22
craft, whereof we nothing	marvel	at all, be more	6, 6/ 29
miracles that we most	marvel	of and repute most	6, 6/ 31
well laugh at and	marvel	much to see it	6, 17/ 29
judges did him, I	marvel	me much wherein they	6, 36/ 33
done unto them, much	marvel	is it what cause	6, 47/ 33
consider it, maketh me	marvel	of the madness of	6, 49/ 16
our foot thitherward. We	marvel	much that God showeth	6, 61/ 21
it is much more	marvel	that he doth vouchsafe	6, 61/ 22
that yet was more	marvel	that the fire shall	6, 67/ 8
in the barrel, so	marvel	we and wonder on	6, 71/ 5
craft, whereof we nothing	marvel	at all, be more	6, 77/ 3
miracles that we most	marvel	of and repute most	6, 77/ 5
life, ye would much	marvel	thereof; and so might	6, 78/ 23
that methinketh as great	marvel	; but I have no	6, 78/ 25
should of reason more	marvel	of the reviving of	6, 80/ 13
would reckon it less	marvel	to bring the soul	6, 80/ 18
be deep in the	marvel	of the miracle. And	6, 94/ 15
gear is such, what	marvel	is it though (as	6, 100/ 22
devices forward? Or what	marvel	is it though God	6, 100/ 25
to behold. "And what	marvel	though the apostles thus	6, 145/ 16
this could be no	marvel	unto her for that	6, 150/ 26
to them. And much	marvel	were it if ye	6, 169/ 27
quoth I, "somewhat I	marvel	that ye remember not	6, 172/ 35
quoth your friend, "I	marvel	not though he did	6, 184/ 20
it is more than	marvel	that a child of	6, 203/ 29
not much the less	marvel	of their madness that	6, 211/ 15
saints hear us, I	marvel	whereof that doubt ariseth	6, 211/ 21
us. And first I	marvel	much if they think	6, 212/ 18
upon at once." "Ye	marvel	, " quoth I, "and think	6, 213/ 3
pray for we obtain,	marvel	much more how men	6, 213/ 5
places far distant asunder,	marvel	we so much that	6, 213/ 31
was to me a	marvel	to behold the manner	6, 222/ 15
quoth your friend, "I	marvel	me much thereof. For	6, 257/ 9
he angry. "Marry, no	marvel	, " quoth her gossip. "Marry	6, 258/ 23
indifferent. And therefore I	marvel	the more, since that	6, 262/ 26
but yet I much	marvel	of one thing. For	6, 267/ 5
which maketh men much	marvel	of the burning. " "It	6, 284/ 31
I, "to me great	marvel	, that any good Christian	6, 285/ 1
his head would anything	marvel	or complain of the	6, 285/ 2

contrary thing." "That were	marvel	, " quoth your friend, "that	6, 285/ 9
this be thus, I	marvel	then why ye said	6, 299/ 27
said truth. And surely	marvel	were it if he	6, 329/ 2
you. It is no	marvel	though his wife be	6, 353/ 15
them rehearsed. But I	marvel	me much how he	6, 360/ 27
well laugh at, and	marvel	much to see it	6, 363/ 11
shrewd rest." "I much	marvel	, " quoth your friend, "what	6, 365/ 30
fie for shame, what	marvel	is it though God	6, 371/ 34
holy doctors taught." "I	marvel	then," quoth your friend	6, 421/ 15
it is more than	marvel	that the skin can	6, 424/ 26
of purgatory, which I	marvel	why Tyndale feareth so	6, 425/ 32
is," quoth I, "no	marvel	, for he hath not	6, 432/ 24
other." "I cannot much	marvel	, " quoth I, "though many	6, 432/ 35
right cunning men highly	marveled	to hear of so	6, 93/ 18
she might well have	marveled	only for that she	6, 150/ 24
And therefore, since she	marveled	how it might be	6, 150/ 27
man. And therefore she	marveled	because he said it	6, 150/ 29
to his friends that	marveled	why he married not	6, 310/ 15
read, he said he	marveled	much how it happened	6, 316/ 18
therefore the lords much	marveled	, knowing them both for	6, 324/ 4
Hunne. Whereof we somewhat	marveled	in our minds, but	6, 328/ 18
them sixteen years together,	marveleth	not so much of	6, 80/ 11
at all, be more	marvelous	and more wonderful indeed	6, 6/ 29
judges did the man	marvelous	favor, and almost more	6, 14/ 34
it, and strange and	marvelous	to him that seeth	6, 70/ 2
of the world. The	marvelous	beauty and constant course	6, 73/ 6
at all, be more	marvelous	and more wonderful indeed	6, 77/ 4
then have you a	marvelous	seeming, for I ween	6, 79/ 33
a man. No more	marvelous	is a cuckoo than	6, 80/ 15
years of age, in	marvelous	manner vexed and tormented	6, 93/ 8
behold. "And after many	marvelous	things at the same	6, 93/ 26
to show themselves, therefore,	marvelous	, they set out paradoxes	6, 123/ 12
Saint Paul. For he	marvelous	effectually beseecheth Christian people	6, 163/ 35
thinketh and saith himself,	marvelous	gaily prove that there	6, 203/ 19
we should then make	marvelous	changes in the world	6, 235/ 34
his Holy Spirit and	marvelous	majesty giveth his special	6, 243/ 12
mind lightly a more	marvelous	, than that as many	6, 243/ 15
judges did the man	marvelous	favor, and almost more	6, 270/ 33
her to tell many	marvelous	things ere now." "Why	6, 321/ 14
peradventure join therewith a	marvelous	hope of that which	6, 327/ 7
in his great and	marvelous	miracles consider his godhead	6, 336/ 6
ye see therewith his	marvelous	profound prudence that had	6, 364/ 32
good men, with the	marvelous	change from all face	6, 370/ 3
is it in a	marvelous	blindness, if we can	6, 376/ 23

holy saint saith, so	marvelously	tempered, that a mouse	6, 152/ 18
quoth I, "ye say	marvelously	well. Do ye not	6, 161/ 20
people, also many men	marvelously	been helped by the	6, 225/ 33
spoke of, they be	marvelously	persuaded that he had	6, 255/ 18
works, they used themselves	marvelously	, considering that if they	6, 381/ 7
of this matter of	marvels	and miracles, intending merely	6, 67/ 2
so many miracles and	marvels	been wrought besides the	6, 76/ 14
universally that miracles and	marvels	there be, as anything	6, 76/ 17
mistrust the wonders and	marvels	that the paynims tell	6, 76/ 24
wrought by God, or	marvels	done by the devil	6, 76/ 29
the manifold miracles and	marvels	that be showed there	6, 76/ 36
done, either miracles or	marvels	, but they dare not	6, 242/ 19
were," quoth I, "false	marvels	only done by the	6, 242/ 20
delude with wonders and	marvels	. But the Jews that	6, 243/ 32
be set forth with	marvels	, that his church should	6, 244/ 29
deceived with miracles and	marvels	done by them that	6, 245/ 8
shadows . . ." "Nay, by Saint	Mary	, " quoth he, "I called	6, 44/ 21
also promised that Saint	Mary	Magdalene should be worshipped	6, 49/ 13
so." "Nay, by Saint	Mary	, sir," quoth I, "that	6, 72/ 10
quoth he, "by the	Mary	mass believe they said	6, 83/ 25
the Mass." "By Saint	Mary	mass," quoth your friend	6, 291/ 16
premunire. And by Saint	Mary	, that was a shrewd	6, 319/ 30
a cunning." "By Saint	Mary	, " quoth he, "the proof	6, 327/ 31
built. And by the	Mary	mass, I have marked	6, 413/ 15
way for a slothful	mason	that were an evil	6, 129/ 10
stones, like that slothful	mason	that ye spoke of	6, 135/ 33
for merchants, geometry for	masons	, astronomy good for no	6, 33/ 28
the profit of his	Mass	. Whereupon is by the	6, 16/ 8
used not to say	Mass	in chalices of tree	6, 41/ 34
the Sunday at High	Mass	time stand up and	6, 69/ 24
quoth he, "by the	Mass	, ye lie not a	6, 69/ 30
he, "by the Mary	mass	believe they said true	6, 83/ 25
for it is neither	Mass	nor matins." And albeit	6, 113/ 15
the matins or the	Mass	either, yet if ye	6, 113/ 17
ceremonies used in the	Mass	. And if any man	6, 148/ 17
the Sundays hallowed, the	Mass	said, holy service sung	6, 190/ 20
a host in the	Mass	which percase the negligence	6, 223/ 12
For as for saying	Mass	, and hearing of confession	6, 289/ 20
was all against the	Mass	and the holy sacraments	6, 291/ 11
that it destroyed the	Mass	. Whereby ye may see	6, 291/ 14
the destruction of the	Mass	. " "By Saint Mary mass	6, 291/ 15
Mass." "By Saint Mary	mass	, " quoth your friend, "the	6, 291/ 16
made to destroy the	Mass	. But who made that	6, 291/ 19
because it destroyed the	Mass	?" "Never a whit," quoth	6, 292/ 12

burned did destroy the	Mass	. "Ye say," quoth I	6, 292/ 22
the profit of his	Mass	. Whereupon is by the	6, 299/ 4
might attain by a	Mass	, than to see his	6, 300/ 7
he made him say	Mass	. And therefore well shall	6, 300/ 21
pleasant present of the	Mass	, than more often offended	6, 300/ 23
the Canon of the	Mass	is false." "Item, that	6, 353/ 29
the host in the	Mass	is none oblation nor	6, 353/ 30
sacrifice. "Item, that the	Mass	with its Canon after	6, 353/ 31
teacheth also that the	Mass	availeth no men quick	6, 354/ 14
man should go to	Mass	as well after supper	6, 354/ 16
from the altar at	Mass	, slain priests in the	6, 372/ 11
else, that, by the	Mass	, I would "twere a	6, 413/ 10
And by the Mary	mass	, I have marked it	6, 413/ 15
wherefore. Concerning the Holy	Mass	, Luther, as mad as	6, 425/ 12
great profit of the	Mass	, and honor that ought	6, 425/ 34
churches, railing against the	Mass	, villainously demeaning the Blessed	6, 433/ 34
and better, with fewer	Masses	, or more and worse	6, 16/ 10
to have the more	Masses	. Whereunto the author answereth	6, 16/ 10
and better, with fewer	Masses	; or more and worse	6, 299/ 6
to have the more	Masses	. Whereunto the author answereth	6, 299/ 7
refused. For if their	Masses	be so good for	6, 299/ 30
we might have more	Masses	. "That reason," quoth I	6, 299/ 32
Epistle ad Serenum episcopum	Massilie	, and incorporated in the	6, 358/ 13
neither the bishop of	Massyle	, that broke the images	6, 359/ 28
some part than his	master	Luther is himself. The	6, 17/ 16
mangled the matter, his	master	should not only know	6, 22/ 10
The Letter of Credence	Master	Chancellor, as heartily as	6, 24/ 25
translated in English by	Master	William Hichins, otherwise called	6, 28/ 21
William Hichins, otherwise called	Master	Tyndale, who was (as	6, 28/ 22
merciful mind of their	master	, and against the example	6, 31/ 18
also Saint Amphibalus, the	master	and teacher of the	6, 39/ 16
himself, and serve his	master	and his maker with	6, 41/ 13
my good friend your	master	, the imagination that I	6, 46/ 19
mind, is not your	master	himself but an image	6, 46/ 20
the name of your	master	shall, if ever he	6, 46/ 33
the honor of their	master	, like as in common	6, 48/ 31
the words of their	master	, spoken to the woman	6, 59/ 10
the thing which their	master	after told them himself	6, 59/ 12
But ye use, my	master	saith, to look so	6, 68/ 35
it to God, the	master	of all masteries, rather	6, 96/ 10
servants matches with their	master	and the creatures mates	6, 99/ 9
the words of their	master	as these men do	6, 106/ 31
that God himself, her	master	and maker, should do	6, 130/ 33
were not suffered to	master	the soul, and so	6, 139/ 31

nothing do that his	master	would bid him, nor	6, 149/ 16
nothing believe that his	master	would tell him, but	6, 149/ 17
taught by their great	master	, Christ, did teach unto	6, 151/ 30
he fled away. "Now	Master	Mayo," quoth the King's	6, 157/ 5
from them to their	master	therefore. And yet was	6, 215/ 5
be intercessors to their	master	. As where they came	6, 215/ 9
as yourself or your	master	shall hereafter happen to	6, 248/ 8
an ass." "Nay marry,	Master	, will I not," quoth	6, 250/ 14
an ass anon." "Marry,	Master	," quoth the boy, "ye	6, 250/ 18
marry will I not,	Master	," quoth the boy. "Why	6, 250/ 22
boy?" quoth he "Marry,	Master	," quoth he, "for some	6, 250/ 24
he, "done to the	master	?" "Forsooth," quoth I, "great	6, 269/ 31
crakes he forsook his	master	and forswore him both	6, 283/ 17
as I heard once	Master	Colet the good dean	6, 298/ 2
of Tyndale and his	master	Luther in the construction	6, 306/ 20
needs grant, and his	master	Luther too, that Saint	6, 307/ 9
substantially Tyndale and his	master	construe the scripture; and	6, 308/ 12
me God and halidom,	Master	Doctor here said unto	6, 324/ 10
heresy." "How say you,	Master	Doctor?" quoth the lords	6, 324/ 13
goodness of some men	master	the malice thereof, walking	6, 348/ 1
some part than his	master	Luther is himself. "And	6, 348/ 25
this point passeth his	master	Luther? For he saith	6, 350/ 26
ungracious ground of their	master	, and teach that the	6, 354/ 4
serve father nor mother,	master	nor prince nor king	6, 358/ 34
writing answered by the	master	of the pope's palace	6, 361/ 15
yet should it not	master	the frowardness of their	6, 394/ 6
defense of his own	master	and the most innocent	6, 411/ 29
he hath in his	master	, led out of the	6, 418/ 28
which he seeth his	master	(whom he reckoneth good	6, 418/ 30
cured, so is that	master	double damned, as the	6, 418/ 32
moveth them in their	master	that teacheth them. For	6, 419/ 7
things far passed his	master	, running forth so mad	6, 424/ 30
lewd living as their	master	and their fellows do	6, 427/ 24
the devil the great	master	of them all, whom	6, 435/ 13
some men for their	master's	sake, whom else we	6, 48/ 33
they not in their	master's	days only, but also	6, 59/ 14
own child for her	master's	and keep her master's	6, 64/ 3
master's and keep her	master's	for her own, to	6, 64/ 3
so lustily that his	master's	horse with four feet	6, 91/ 29
in rebellion toward her	master's	faith. But on the	6, 131/ 28
of Joseph, how his	master's	Potiphar's wife, a great	6, 157/ 2
opinion withal, after his	master's	heresy put away the	6, 289/ 23
the master of all	masteries	, rather than the devil	6, 96/ 11
chop logic with her	masters	, and fare sometimes as	6, 131/ 25

men, but also the	masters	themselves change their minds	6, 192/ 13
written of the same	masters	, and that in such	6, 253/ 23
us what other cunning	masters	of that school he	6, 328/ 12
father and said, "Ye	Masters	, say every man what	6, 413/ 5
gentlemen. "By my faith,	Masters	," quoth he, "yonder same	6, 413/ 9
Nay, by our Lady,	Masters	," quoth he, "I cannot	6, 413/ 13
to believe these mad	masters	, of whom they see	6, 435/ 5
that it were no	mastery	to make it seem	6, 30/ 3
this were no great	mastery	while the mother hath	6, 64/ 5
had done any great	mastery	, to show themselves, therefore	6, 123/ 11
which was no great	mastery	) with reasons probable and	6, 315/ 2
I trow, no great	mastery	to perceive whom they	6, 412/ 11
chief and have no	match	, yet forbiddeth he not	6, 214/ 28
were set thereon, soon	match	you with miracles, whereof	6, 241/ 17
Appolonius Thianeus in miracles	match	unto Christ? And when	6, 241/ 29
more meet example to	match	their words withal. For	6, 256/ 1
living well able to	match	and (saving the comparisons	6, 295/ 21
he should find no	match	but that he should	6, 366/ 25
man more meet to	match	them both twain in	6, 433/ 15
to say, the servants	matches	with their master and	6, 99/ 9
their images, fellows and	matches	to God, wherewith as	6, 226/ 18
but in part and	matcheth	not the whole matter	6, 99/ 4
is but a blind	mate	." "Let me know it	6, 120/ 27
this is a blind	mate	indeed." "Surely," quoth I	6, 121/ 22
if ye perceive it,	mated	me in another point	6, 120/ 17
quoth he, "hath that	mated	you?" "Why," quoth I	6, 120/ 24
this thing is much	material	as whereupon many great	6, 64/ 30
master and the creatures	mates	to the Maker --	6, 99/ 10
is neither Mass nor	matins	." And albeit in this	6, 113/ 15
as true as the	matins	or the Mass either	6, 113/ 17
while he said his	matins	. Which thing I indeed	6, 257/ 23
in a pair of	matins	it is much work	6, 258/ 27
bread among. For the	matins	, I tell you, be	6, 258/ 36
if they should sing	matins	no faster than ye	6, 259/ 2
ween, sing very few	matins	in a year." "In	6, 259/ 3
hives use to say	matins	among them. For even	6, 259/ 5
themselves, as baptism, confirmation,	matrimony	, holy order, priests and	6, 190/ 18
the carnal use of	matrimony	, or else that he	6, 311/ 33
of his Passion. "In	matrimony	, he saith plainly that	6, 353/ 9
the messenger whereupon the	matter	of all the whole	6, 5/ 6
done in a small	matter	and seemeth upon a	6, 6/ 34
can hear in the	matter	, on both the sides	6, 10/ 17
when he saw the	matter	so clearly proved indeed	6, 15/ 19
this finisheth he the	matter	of his abjuration. The	6, 15/ 20

some parts of the	matter	be such of themselves	6, 21/ 28
side) purposely mangled the	matter	, his master should not	6, 22/ 10
myself, written all the	matter	and sent it to	6, 22/ 14
he mingled with his	matter	, and some such on	6, 23/ 17
of such an earnest	matter	. Wherefore in these two	6, 23/ 21
the messenger whereupon the	matter	of all the whole	6, 24/ 22
marreth much of the	matter	while one studieth more	6, 25/ 33
more to mind his	matter	than his courtesy, and	6, 25/ 36
at home, put the	matter	in writing, to the	6, 26/ 23
where they lack special	matter	to charge one with	6, 30/ 24
they wound their own	matter	another way. For while	6, 30/ 27
such parts of this	matter	as concerned not any	6, 32/ 33
that he set the	matter	so well and lustily	6, 34/ 28
first as touching the	matter	of the man's abjuration	6, 36/ 5
the effect of this	matter	. For if there did	6, 36/ 12
But now for this	matter	, although the whole spirituality	6, 36/ 14
there hath for this	matter	no man against them	6, 36/ 17
had then in this	matter	no wrong. And yet	6, 36/ 20
that would take the	matter	more hot, save for	6, 37/ 28
Solomon, could make no	matter	to the people, for	6, 42/ 11
answereth not well the	matter	. "Well," quoth your friend	6, 43/ 15
assoileth all the whole	matter	. For, as it is	6, 43/ 17
than reason in this	matter	. For where they say	6, 46/ 10
written better expresseth the	matter	than doth a book	6, 47/ 4
be said in this	matter	for the priest's part	6, 53/ 14
truth of a great	matter	in contention and debate	6, 55/ 15
I, "then is this	matter	out of doubt long	6, 60/ 27
must not prove this	matter	by the miracles but	6, 62/ 3
in such a weighty	matter	; or if they have	6, 63/ 19
be nothing like the	matter	. But as it is	6, 64/ 14
must needs if the	matter	be impossible, as it	6, 64/ 20
yet gone in the	matter	of these miracles, not	6, 64/ 28
twain nearer to the	matter	; and first I will	6, 64/ 32
in talking of this	matter	of marvels and miracles	6, 67/ 2
no change of the	matter	against all the whole	6, 73/ 2
I might in this	matter	, " quoth I, "have choked	6, 76/ 35
proof of an impossible	matter	? One, or two, or	6, 77/ 24
and as for the	matter	all the parish will	6, 79/ 19
done in a small	matter	and seemeth upon a	6, 81/ 10
pleasure in a small	matter	to do a great	6, 82/ 1
enough for such a	matter	, the thing is so	6, 83/ 33
and confessed all the	matter	. "In faith," quoth I	6, 87/ 29
she laughed at the	matter	full merrily." "The more	6, 88/ 6
proof of all our	matter	. For I trow that	6, 90/ 6

no doubt in the	matter	, where God hath declared	6, 90/ 26
that hearing the whole	matter	will mistrust the miracles	6, 93/ 2
suddenly. "And in this	matter	no pretext of begging	6, 93/ 31
the end of the	matter	virtuous, the virgin so	6, 94/ 1
be said in the	matter	." "Sir," quoth he, "since	6, 95/ 7
by that name, the	matter	shall be thereby nothing	6, 95/ 29
miracles make not your	matter	good nor prove your	6, 98/ 23
as it seemeth, that	matter	is indeed far otherwise	6, 98/ 28
matcheth not the whole	matter	. For the people do	6, 99/ 4
collusion handle his client's	matter	feebly for the pleasure	6, 101/ 15
so loose that our	matter	could neither have ground	6, 102/ 14
I were in this	matter	to dispute with a	6, 102/ 16
should have a clear	matter	in the end, yet	6, 102/ 18
needs be a long	matter	and much intricated ere	6, 102/ 18
we shall in our	matter	dispute and reason with	6, 102/ 28
count, for a small	matter	. Never was there almost	6, 105/ 33
there anything in this	matter	amiss?" "I cannot well	6, 113/ 9
assay: "It maketh no	matter	," they say, "ye may	6, 113/ 14
And albeit in this	matter	ye have nothing granted	6, 113/ 16
ye also acknowledge this	matter	to be such, that	6, 121/ 6
own opinion in this	matter	. "And thus have ye	6, 121/ 13
disobedience have amended the	matter	with a heresy, boldly	6, 124/ 16
sensuality ready to minister	matter	, and by all the	6, 140/ 19
had showed them the	matter	and the manner by	6, 148/ 10
fully taught of that	matter	than ever was written	6, 148/ 13
holy. And albeit the	matter	of the precept is	6, 149/ 24
and convenient for the	matter	. Whereby it is not	6, 151/ 32
can hear in the	matter	on both the sides	6, 153/ 29
have happed while the	matter	was in question, and	6, 156/ 28
the truth of this	matter	to such a man	6, 159/ 14
insoluble doubt in a	matter	of the faith wherein	6, 159/ 24
the truth of the	matter	were against the Arians	6, 160/ 28
that man concerning the	matter	self, and of scripture	6, 161/ 2
him yet in the	matter	? Would ye not, although	6, 161/ 4
to be true the	matter	self that he had	6, 161/ 13
any change in the	matter	whether it be man	6, 161/ 26
this is a merry	matter	. They must be all	6, 168/ 31
four ganders." "A sweet	matter	," quoth he; "ye wot	6, 168/ 37
other example be the	matter	that we have in	6, 171/ 9
that speaketh of the	matter	anything deceived, but they	6, 172/ 21
again and again the	matter	otherwise besides, wherein mine	6, 173/ 7
you therein, howsoever the	matter	seem besides unto yourself	6, 176/ 6
ye sure that the	matter	of the book is	6, 180/ 20
wot ye that the	matter	of that book is	6, 180/ 27

very sentence in a	matter	substantial of our faith	6, 183/ 17
be we for this	matter	at last with much	6, 185/ 21
well, muse on the	matter	, if ye wist what	6, 186/ 2
go forth in our	matter	, desiring him to show	6, 187/ 13
believed. Ye proved the	matter	also by miracles. In	6, 187/ 30
themselves all the whole	matter	and be quite in	6, 196/ 23
be together maketh no	matter	. For our Savior saith	6, 198/ 20
remaineth for our principal	matter	. "What is that?" quoth	6, 207/ 27
any corner of the	matter	unransacked, as far as	6, 210/ 19
I am in this	matter	even at the hard	6, 210/ 21
be waded in this	matter	as far as we	6, 210/ 25
occasion rise in our	matter	. And for the first	6, 211/ 8
no force for our	matter	, so that by their	6, 212/ 26
not else believe the	matter	? As wise as were	6, 214/ 9
to hurt our principal	matter	, let us go further	6, 219/ 28
evidently appeareth by the	matter	that he writeth of	6, 220/ 8
thereon and examined the	matter	. And in good faith	6, 222/ 15
very well touched the	matter	concerning that it is	6, 226/ 6
it nothing toucheth our	matter	. For it is not	6, 234/ 22
we shall leave the	matter	to the University of	6, 234/ 32
priests maintain not the	matter	for any great covetousness	6, 235/ 10
the effect of our	matter	, which standeth in this	6, 235/ 25
ye assign in our	matter	is that, as ye	6, 237/ 4
And so our principal	matter	standing still sure and	6, 239/ 22
would not help your	matter	. For then must you	6, 242/ 21
good token that the	matter	and substance of them	6, 243/ 6
clearly proved that the	matter	of miracles therein daily	6, 246/ 1
and then should the	matter	stand yet at large	6, 249/ 6
be blind in the	matter	and know nothing thereof	6, 256/ 7
that knew not the	matter	, to maintain and uphold	6, 256/ 32
his manner in his	matter	before his judges was	6, 257/ 5
well and plainly proved	matter	, an obstinate shameless nay	6, 257/ 8
do? But in this	matter	we spend more time	6, 259/ 23
I hear how the	matter	was proved. "Indeed," quoth	6, 260/ 8
as ye say, the	matter	whereof we first have	6, 260/ 9
his defense, in a	matter	of peril if he	6, 260/ 20
except ye knew the	matter	untruly judged indeed, or	6, 260/ 22
the handling of the	matter	. "Well," quoth I, "we	6, 260/ 28
that whereas in a	matter	of a little money	6, 261/ 4
in so great a	matter	, so highly touching the	6, 261/ 6
judge meddleth with a	matter	present, and persons whom	6, 262/ 16
misorder himself in the	matter	, the laws always be	6, 262/ 20
in a far slighter	matter	. Somewhat ye said indeed	6, 262/ 31
not accept in a	matter	of money or other	6, 262/ 36

and trial in the	matter	, by cause that those	6, 263/ 3
complainants in their own	matter	against all ten defendants	6, 263/ 21
yet, for this one	matter	that we now speak	6, 264/ 18
afresh upon the principal	matter	. For if it so	6, 265/ 6
time lost and the	matter	delayed in vain. If	6, 265/ 11
not well remembered the	matter	, yet were we still	6, 265/ 14
maketh," quoth he, "no	matter	. For if the matter	6, 265/ 24
matter. For if the	matter	appear upon his side	6, 265/ 24
should in such a	matter	as this is, after	6, 265/ 28
published, and thereby the	matter	well proved, then examine	6, 265/ 29
proceed far in the	matter	against him. But accepting	6, 268/ 18
witnesses plainly proving the	matter	against him, I would	6, 270/ 28
in so great a	matter	to forget. And besides	6, 271/ 33
sworn and deposing the	matter	upon their oaths, being	6, 272/ 16
displeasure for any other	matter	than his evil preaching	6, 272/ 19
could have none other	matter	to him, folk that	6, 272/ 20
that never had other	matter	with him, and many	6, 272/ 21
be sure of the	matter	, make it a chequer-chamber	6, 274/ 33
to him. And the	matter	is so mad that	6, 275/ 26
you shall rule the	matter	for me. For if	6, 275/ 30
again to our own	matter	. In which, while there	6, 276/ 9
But now for the	matter	; I trow we be	6, 277/ 17
For surely standing the	matter	in such case that	6, 278/ 31
in perjury. Now the	matter	, I say, standing in	6, 279/ 3
when he saw the	matter	so clearly proved indeed	6, 280/ 24
this finisheth he the	matter	of his abjuration. "In	6, 280/ 25
I begin in this	matter	to be of your	6, 280/ 27
your mind. For the	matter	being so plain and	6, 280/ 28
somewhat out of our	matter	, wherein I would be	6, 280/ 30
may boldly deny the	matter	upon his oath, be	6, 281/ 16
large and a long	matter	to speak of perjury	6, 281/ 18
knew nothing of the	matter	. Not for the common	6, 281/ 33
know ye of this	matter	out of confession?" For	6, 281/ 36
you nor in such	matter	make you any answer	6, 282/ 4
the man for this	matter	though I told you	6, 282/ 6
further search of the	matter	, there is he plainly	6, 282/ 23
is sworn where the	matter	as he thinketh cannot	6, 284/ 13
forswear himself in a	matter	of preaching that he	6, 284/ 15
when he saw the	matter	already proved so clearly	6, 284/ 18
if he knew the	matter	. Which whoso calleth the	6, 285/ 3
no worse than the	matter	requireth." "First," quoth I	6, 287/ 22
that maketh in this	matter	the clergy most suspect	6, 293/ 21
the men than the	matter	. For where ye touch	6, 294/ 30
which indeed toucheth our	matter	, I can and will	6, 294/ 35

gladly meddle with the	matter	. For as I told	6, 295/ 6
that treating of this	matter	either praise or dispraise	6, 295/ 8
they made) all the	matter	were more than half	6, 295/ 28
much part of this	matter	, if they might have	6, 303/ 11
conclude for a plain	matter	that priests must needs	6, 303/ 31
writeth anything of this	matter	, was peradventure not common	6, 305/ 3
in a much like	matter	. Saint Paul, as he	6, 306/ 23
list. And in this	matter	hath Tyndale no shift	6, 307/ 14
man." "Ye mistake the	matter	, " quoth I, "as I	6, 310/ 32
harm growing of the	matter	best appeareth by the	6, 311/ 9
But now to the	matter	we were in hand	6, 314/ 11
that speaketh of such	matter	, but nothing of such	6, 314/ 22
in so plain a	matter	men be so far	6, 316/ 19
do ye know the	matter	well?" "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 318/ 20
most knew of the	matter	. Which matter was many	6, 318/ 26
of the matter. Which	matter	was many times in	6, 318/ 26
anything tell in the	matter	. And this examination was	6, 318/ 31
ye have heard this	matter	hath told you tales	6, 319/ 7
not so near the	matter	as the other two	6, 319/ 32
trying out of the	matter	should not be frustrate	6, 320/ 10
point came the second	matter	of him that had	6, 321/ 31
lords, "not in this	matter	; by my will, ye	6, 324/ 20
one it maketh no	matter	to you which way	6, 324/ 22
no wisdom in a	matter	of many suspicious tales	6, 325/ 21
bottom of a doubtful	matter	as ever I saw	6, 326/ 9
long examination of the	matter	, as well the chancellor	6, 326/ 15
his name any false	matter	be maintained, gave in	6, 326/ 20
clear declaration that the	matter	laid to the chancellor	6, 326/ 23
days and have his	matter	in the years and	6, 326/ 34
told you confessed this	matter	, showed us also at	6, 329/ 8
not clear of the	matter	. " "Surely," quoth I, "so	6, 329/ 27
a little to the	matter	that we had in	6, 330/ 7
the specialties of the	matter	, nor the formal words	6, 330/ 16
perpetual proof of the	matter	, there hath gone so	6, 330/ 25
much spoken in the	matter	, and so much doubt	6, 331/ 32
your mind in this	matter	that the Bible should	6, 332/ 22
special fear in this	matter	is lest we would	6, 335/ 11
and virtues as the	matter	shall minister us occasion	6, 336/ 8
have written in this	matter	. But never meant they	6, 337/ 8
were it a great	matter	for any man in	6, 341/ 31
my mind in this	matter	, how the scripture might	6, 344/ 15
minded to move this	matter	unto the prelates of	6, 344/ 25
people shall in this	matter	ere long time pass	6, 344/ 28
mind in all this	matter	fully content and satisfied	6, 344/ 32

enter forth into the	matter	, saying that he had	6, 345/ 9
consideration of the whole	matter	. Without which, men might	6, 345/ 17
it not that the	matter	self of reason doth	6, 346/ 22
friends there in that	matter	, one of them objected	6, 355/ 5
more doth to the	matter	than if there would	6, 355/ 11
since ye make the	matter	so clear upon the	6, 358/ 3
well satisfied in this	matter	, and so would they	6, 359/ 23
turn again to the	matter	, neither the bishop of	6, 359/ 27
pardons. Howbeit because the	matter	was new and strange	6, 361/ 12
he used in the	matter	of holy vows. For	6, 366/ 6
no more but the	matter	of pardons, as I	6, 368/ 18
Tyndale, as the special	matter	of his holy book	6, 369/ 5
sport and dissembled the	matter	, gaping after the lands	6, 369/ 19
from disclosing of the	matter	, and more ready to	6, 379/ 18
no cause in this	matter	to preach contrary to	6, 383/ 10
vehement expressing of a	matter	, nothing meaning else but	6, 384/ 12
his mind in the	matter	of faith which he	6, 385/ 25
live shall make no	matter	. For nothing, as Luther	6, 389/ 18
your opinion in this	matter	to be far other	6, 395/ 5
was little to the	matter	. For no more is	6, 396/ 32
some part of the	matter	, yet in this point	6, 398/ 21
had set upon the	matter	before to make it	6, 399/ 9
and justice. In which	matter	, I could not lack	6, 411/ 9
men. But in this	matter	that we have in	6, 411/ 10
I have marked this	matter	well as some other	6, 413/ 6
the beginning of our	matter	, instead of punishment, entreated	6, 416/ 10
monished, and not the	matter	published among the people	6, 417/ 11
their bodies." "To this	matter	, " quoth I, "our Savior	6, 421/ 19
for a far smaller	matter	, that is to wit	6, 429/ 6
is not in this	matter	to be blamed as	6, 430/ 26
the margins where the	matter	is touched." So caused	6, 430/ 36
as for reasoning the	matter	of praying to saints	6, 432/ 21
and all his whole	matter	in those points and	6, 432/ 27
Wherein be treated divers	matters	, as of the veneration	6, 3/ 5
to treat of the	matters	purposed unto him. Whereof	6, 5/ 9
causes than in slighter	matters	of covenants or contracts	6, 14/ 22
me touching many such	matters	, as being indeed very	6, 21/ 9
I considered what the	matters	were, and how many	6, 21/ 20
ask me of such	matters	any question, according to	6, 23/ 2
partly of the same	matters	, partly of some other	6, 25/ 1
moved since, of the	matters	treated between us before	6, 25/ 5
bestowed, considering that the	matters	be such, and so	6, 25/ 12
I have in these	matters	bidden him be bold	6, 25/ 32
and answer in those	matters	, that no rumor there	6, 26/ 30

prejudice of the principle	matters	ye may yourself be	6, 27/ 22
for him or his	matters	. In so far forth	6, 32/ 5
ye might in these	matters	by his mouth know	6, 33/ 20
meetly in so many	matters	and weighty to make	6, 34/ 34
to treat of the	matters	purposed unto him. Whereof	6, 35/ 12
no cunning in such	matters	, but as it best	6, 37/ 32
common consent whereof, these	matters	be decided and well	6, 62/ 18
men were judges few	matters	would take end at	6, 63/ 24
miracle in very small	matters	. And so much the	6, 81/ 23
reasons and arguments in	matters	of our faith have	6, 153/ 17
church, as well in	matters	of faith as of	6, 165/ 26
truth in all such	matters	. And now ye bring	6, 176/ 15
well trust reason in	matters	of faith and of	6, 176/ 17
find anything in these	matters	that were able to	6, 213/ 28
as for our merry	matters	of Saint Wallery, because	6, 234/ 31
I, "to all these	matters	is one evident easy	6, 235/ 24
you more of the	matters	themselves than ye have	6, 247/ 30
some part of these	matters	that we shall speak	6, 248/ 3
the fuller, and the	matters	the more plainly touched	6, 248/ 6
some part of the	matters	ye shall hear when	6, 248/ 11
said that in these	matters	. "Nay, quoth I, "let	6, 248/ 20
to hear how those	matters	were proved." "Now and	6, 255/ 24
the favor of the	matters	that he was abjured	6, 256/ 11
sect set forth their	matters	with lies. And reason	6, 256/ 20
the beginning that the	matters	were plain false heresies	6, 256/ 24
causes than in slighter	matters	of covenants or contracts	6, 260/ 3
this serve for such	matters	in general, yet, for	6, 264/ 17
none of all these	matters	laid unto his charge	6, 268/ 23
hand where the worst	matters	were, that he left	6, 270/ 11
and companion in such	matters	, his old accusations of	6, 270/ 25
old accusations of like	matters	, the heretics' confessions that	6, 270/ 25
heresies in the same	matters	upon the authority of	6, 270/ 26
me certain questions of	matters	nothing belonging to him	6, 281/ 26
willing to help his	matters	forward here. But whether	6, 288/ 17
here. But whether Luther's	matters	be so mad as	6, 288/ 18
as for these three	matters	, I promise you, proved	6, 320/ 1
And thus in these	matters	, if the common people	6, 335/ 21
sundry things of diverse	matters	diversely mingled together --	6, 336/ 27
be known concerning the	matters	of our salvation; to	6, 345/ 27
The substance of these	matters	be too abominable to	6, 360/ 25
fall in the mischievous	matters	. Ye shall understand that	6, 361/ 2
men in all his	matters	, if his offer had	6, 362/ 22
not only in the	matters	above rehearsed, but almost	6, 365/ 10
to, saying that the	matters	of our faith be	6, 367/ 5

the last, perceiving the	matters	, partly by the confession	6, 379/ 21
though they color their	matters	when they be examined	6, 389/ 15
pity used in those	matters	among. For many a	6, 418/ 15
I, "and these two	matters	made us two much	6, 431/ 21
so believe indeed, their	matters	be so mad that	6, 433/ 10
where methinketh, for these	matters	of their heresies that	6, 433/ 13
the twenty-fourth chapter of	Matthew	, "Because iniquity shall abound	6, 109/ 16
little beholden to Saint	Matthew	and other of his	6, 283/ 15
man the Gospel of	Matthew	, Mark, or Luke whom	6, 343/ 26
in the Gospel of	Matthew	, "Attendite a falsis prophetis	6, 421/ 20
a man to chastity	maugre	his teeth, to which	6, 310/ 28
violent hand of God,	maugre	our minds -- and	6, 404/ 8
heard say that Doctor	Mayo	, sometime almoner to King	6, 156/ 35
fled away. "Now Master	Mayo	, "quothe the King's Grace	6, 157/ 5
the presence of the	mayor	and the aldermen of	6, 327/ 22
men walk in a	maze	. "Ye have not yet	6, 120/ 15
at meat and at	meal	. And there, when the	6, 335/ 29
somewhat touched the good	mean	manner between scrupulous superstition	6, 14/ 14
color their words, they	mean	that all dependeth upon	6, 19/ 1
that he should not	mean	evil, the proof and	6, 28/ 11
the man might peradventure	mean	well and run up	6, 40/ 29
his saint. When a	mean	man, an ambassador to	6, 46/ 3
but also many right	mean	men's houses. And yet	6, 51/ 9
Well," quoth I, "ye	mean	ye would believe us	6, 67/ 31
so sadly when ye	mean	merrily, that many times	6, 69/ 1
in sport when ye	mean	good earnest." "In good	6, 69/ 2
faith," quoth I, "I	mean	good earnest now, and	6, 69/ 3
these miracles, did I	mean	in the report of	6, 77/ 15
ye say that ye	mean	only those miracles that	6, 78/ 4
not well what ye	mean	by that. "But first	6, 78/ 8
for I do not	mean	any mistrust in the	6, 89/ 24
of the faith. I	mean	only these miracles that	6, 89/ 27
abuse themselves, such I	mean	as most trust have	6, 100/ 1
to his part." "Whereby	mean	you that?" quoth he	6, 103/ 15
that?" quoth he. "I	mean	, "quothe I, "as for	6, 103/ 16
end," if he should	mean	it but with them	6, 109/ 3
of our faith. I	mean	of such articles as	6, 109/ 23
our necessary belief?" "Whereby	mean	you that?" quoth he	6, 111/ 20
that ye do not	mean	that ye would have	6, 133/ 20
found. And in the	mean	season we shall go	6, 134/ 35
all to dust, we	mean	all this by our	6, 137/ 14
his Holy Gospel. I	mean	not only the words	6, 143/ 5
be perfect." Nor I	mean	not this that there	6, 145/ 32
do with faith?" "How	mean	you that?" quoth he	6, 165/ 15

ye wot what I	mean	well enough." "I think	6, 168/ 37
in such things I	mean	as God will bind	6, 178/ 14
things -- images, I	mean	, and pilgrimages and praying	6, 185/ 16
the church, did he	mean	a secret church which	6, 202/ 18
holy stone -- I	mean	upon Christ himself --	6, 202/ 29
wonder what these heretics	mean	, to impugn the worship	6, 211/ 12
to perceive that they	mean	none other but that	6, 231/ 7
marked, then say they	mean	but the misbelief that	6, 232/ 26
ye rehearsed? Them, I	mean	, that of old have	6, 238/ 21
for your part; I	mean	those whom ye call	6, 238/ 22
yet might a few	mean	witted men devise and	6, 241/ 22
we speak -- I	mean	the praying to saints	6, 245/ 17
somewhat touched the good,	mean	manner between scrupulous superstition	6, 255/ 13
side. There is a	mean	may serve between both	6, 258/ 18
bake it in a	mean	." "In a mean?" quoth	6, 258/ 26
a mean." "In a	mean	?" quoth she. "Marry, I	6, 258/ 26
to happen on the	mean	. And then to say	6, 258/ 28
For they none other	mean	but that a man	6, 282/ 27
very strange except ye	mean	more in weight. For	6, 285/ 26
can be. But I	mean	that every one of	6, 285/ 28
a rabble that every	mean	man must have a	6, 301/ 33
taking, Saint Paul should	mean	not that a priest	6, 305/ 31
words) but he should	mean	that a priest must	6, 305/ 32
that Saint Paul should	mean	not that he have	6, 306/ 31
though Saint Paul should	mean	not a widow which	6, 306/ 34
least. If he should	mean	that a bishop should	6, 307/ 18
for wiser than to	mean	so madly as men	6, 315/ 18
had in hand; I	mean	, toward the perceiving what	6, 330/ 7
or twain above the	mean	price for a book	6, 341/ 32
color their words, they	mean	that all dependeth upon	6, 378/ 4
in these heresies they	mean	here no better than	6, 378/ 33
his fellows could not	mean	so. For if they	6, 380/ 6
also ye must needs	mean	some other thing. For	6, 380/ 32
But they could not	mean	so. For then why	6, 381/ 8
faith was sufficient, they	mean	not of a dead	6, 388/ 36
they nor he could	mean	so. For how could	6, 389/ 4
it stand that they	mean	that faith which by	6, 389/ 6
sufficeth, if they should	mean	that without charity and	6, 389/ 10
they sow their heresy,	mean	plainly as they speak	6, 389/ 16
the thing that they	mean	. For the words of	6, 390/ 1
flock. And in the	mean	season, be content to	6, 399/ 15
as ye seemed to	mean	in the beginning of	6, 416/ 10
of much less than	mean	learning so sore to	6, 423/ 32
and said that they	meaned	not but that faith	6, 389/ 24

and that he neither	meaneth	nor saith such odious	6, 29/ 33
clearly appear what he	meaneth	. By which manner of	6, 30/ 7
In which words what	meaneth	she but her love	6, 99/ 23
else?" quoth I. "What	meaneth	it then that our	6, 104/ 18
all, that the scripture	meaneth	as they take it	6, 169/ 14
it speaketh, yet it	meaneth	not the contrary of	6, 182/ 8
worse afterward. But he	meaneth	that, in that they	6, 195/ 8
the sign -- so	meaneth	she none other in	6, 232/ 6
surely say that he	meaneth	naught." "In good faith	6, 288/ 8
Saint Paul saith and	meaneth	that a priest may	6, 305/ 15
least, what thing he	meaneth	by his words. Which	6, 345/ 15
thus as the church	meaneth	, then would ye preach	6, 380/ 28
us. And so he	meaneth	plainly that faith only	6, 390/ 10
any good works; yet	meaneth	he not that he	6, 391/ 29
otherwise than the church	meaneth	: yet in conclusion he	6, 400/ 2
we perceive that he	meaneth	not well, when he	6, 421/ 28
precided and cut off,	meaning	that his faith should	6, 107/ 25
and the prophets," not	meaning	that they had them	6, 114/ 13
we wed not together,"	meaning	that they never shall	6, 150/ 19
I know no man?"	meaning	that she never would	6, 150/ 21
may be made one,"	meaning	by his Christian people	6, 156/ 6
none of us") --	meaning	that ere ever they	6, 193/ 29
have tarried with us.	Meaning	thereby, not as some	6, 195/ 5
agree all in one,	meaning	thereby, as methinketh, that	6, 224/ 11
Head for wine, not	meaning	his head indeed, but	6, 232/ 5
husband of one wife.	Meaning	such as then had	6, 304/ 24
women both; not yet	meaning	thereby but that the	6, 344/ 17
the effect of their	meaning	was not much discrepant	6, 379/ 29
if this were their	meaning	, they then meant none	6, 380/ 10
of a matter, nothing	meaning	else but that the	6, 384/ 12
asked him, if their	meaning	should be such as	6, 390/ 15
not after the flesh."	Meaning	plainly that there is	6, 400/ 21
than I, more than	meanly	learned, with one thing	6, 25/ 29
mouth than by the	means	of another, I have	6, 26/ 22
Latin tongue, find the	means	at your pleasure, that	6, 27/ 13
might there, by some	means	, cause the truth to	6, 55/ 18
power, which by no	means	known to man he	6, 55/ 19
might now by that	means	follily misliken unto the	6, 56/ 8
prelate. And by that	means	might ye say also	6, 108/ 28
shall say by this	means	that he meant but	6, 108/ 35
for, by his special	means	in his church." "If	6, 114/ 2
true conclusion in such	means	, by God himself, by	6, 119/ 18
must he by that	means	condemn the church of	6, 149/ 20
another. By all which	means	men may now perceive	6, 167/ 27

in disputing by what	means	the scripture is understood	6, 170/ 10
now by the same	means	by which they might	6, 170/ 17
he the secret supernatural	means	by which his grace	6, 172/ 6
appear also by another	means	. Whether will ye say	6, 192/ 31
so that by their	means	, the one way or	6, 212/ 27
by what reason and	means	it may be that	6, 213/ 16
we perceived by what	means	they do it --	6, 214/ 2
we may know the	means	we will not else	6, 214/ 8
cannot perceive by what	means	he may see." "Yet	6, 214/ 10
be helped by the	means	of them as his	6, 214/ 21
the canonization useth a	means	that may beguile them	6, 217/ 32
his church useth one	means	that might, as ye	6, 223/ 17
holy doctors write, another	means	besides, which never can	6, 223/ 20
examination. But that secret	means	that inclineth their credulity	6, 223/ 25
this is the sure	means	that never can in	6, 223/ 27
feet find out the	means	whereby the meat was	6, 240/ 33
thereof by the selfsame	means	by which he teacheth	6, 254/ 25
and that by other	means	than the only oath	6, 276/ 13
scorn. And if he	means	to take the Latin	6, 286/ 17
naught it is the	means	of amendment. And therefore	6, 294/ 23
grown up by the	means	of so great a	6, 301/ 1
of knowledge is a	means	to drive any man	6, 333/ 21
I shall find the	means	that ye shall see	6, 349/ 6
I shall find the	means	that ye shall see	6, 360/ 23
he might by many	means	to make it seem	6, 399/ 32
hope that by this	means	God shall for the	6, 405/ 21
and that, by the	means	thereof, the number so	6, 409/ 28
twain by Saint Peter's	means	, as governor of his	6, 429/ 11
his evil words he	meant	but well. The Twelfth	6, 19/ 5
my poor heart hath	meant	you and intended in	6, 24/ 16
that think he never	meant	such things. But that	6, 29/ 24
by God; but he	meant	no further. And therefore	6, 104/ 10
obeyed. And therein he	meant	in such things only	6, 104/ 13
it appeareth that he	meant	to take away the	6, 105/ 12
said to them he	meant	to all that should	6, 107/ 10
things he said and	meant	particularly as he spoke	6, 107/ 32
word was spoken and	meant	toward Peter alone." "That	6, 107/ 36
was (as it seemeth)	meant	not to him but	6, 108/ 21
these words our Savior	meant	and promised that the	6, 108/ 24
Feed my sheep," was	meant	but for himself, and	6, 108/ 27
all things, were only	meant	for themselves in their	6, 108/ 31
this means that he	meant	but of his own	6, 108/ 35
he had spoken and	meant	of scripture he would	6, 114/ 35
mouth and inspiration. He	meant	not that of his	6, 115/ 22

those words that he	meant	be known, where some	6, 115/ 26
all this, if he	meant	no more but to	6, 115/ 29
minds. And that he	meant	not only the remembrance	6, 116/ 4
men and beasts," is	meant	by some other kind	6, 136/ 14
And in such wise	meant	our Lady when she	6, 150/ 20
be that her answer	meant	that she never would	6, 150/ 28
reckon that they were	meant	some other ways than	6, 161/ 17
saith, for so methinketh	meant	our Lord. "But now	6, 167/ 10
fail," were not only	meant	by the faith in	6, 173/ 1
appeareth plain that he	meant	all this by his	6, 177/ 25
forever, which cannot be	meant	but of the whole	6, 178/ 8
only of such things	meant	our Lord, when he	6, 178/ 15
that he had not	meant	so, or that they	6, 272/ 4
And it was never	meant	of the shame that	6, 282/ 30
the things that be	meant	by them, and also	6, 286/ 5
but that the man	meant	mischievously; scant such a	6, 287/ 35
to see what he	meant	in the turning of	6, 290/ 9
seemeth verily that he	meant	not well." "Surely," quoth	6, 290/ 10
if himself had not	meant	as the frere said	6, 292/ 24
greatly doubt what he	meant	in his doing." And	6, 292/ 26
had had twain. He	meant	not, as mad Luther	6, 304/ 26
at once: but he	meant	only that none should	6, 304/ 31
that it is there	meant	and commanded, because of	6, 305/ 19
had had one husband,	meant	thereby such one as	6, 307/ 7
husband of one wife,	meant	that he must never	6, 307/ 11
word "one," Saint Paul	meant	there should be but	6, 307/ 23
I think Saint Paul	meant	not so. For then	6, 307/ 36
this matter. But never	meant	they, as I suppose	6, 337/ 9
appeareth plainly that he	meant	only to forbid us	6, 358/ 5
you himself that he	meant	none other?" "Yea, before	6, 358/ 7
this place of scripture	meant	none other worship nor	6, 358/ 26
had corrupted it and	meant	naught indeed, putting forth	6, 368/ 12
his evil words he	meant	but well. When your	6, 378/ 8
to doubt lest Luther	meant	not all-thing so evil	6, 378/ 13
And if he so	meant	himself, with other of	6, 378/ 14
the beginning that they	meant	nothing else thereby but	6, 380/ 2
their meaning, they then	meant	none other than every	6, 380/ 11
to him, "If ye	meant	but thus as the	6, 380/ 28
he that therein they	meant	none other but that	6, 380/ 36
considering that if they	meant	none other, the church	6, 381/ 7
the church and they	meant	all one thing. But	6, 381/ 8
And also, if they	meant	none other thing, few	6, 381/ 10
to say that ye	meant	not so, but only	6, 381/ 19
not serve him, he	meant	thereby no more but	6, 384/ 18

no more than he	meant	that an angel may	6, 384/ 20
he and other Lutherans	meant	that faith sufficeth to	6, 386/ 21
him. For Saint James	meant	not that the faith	6, 386/ 26
more than Saint Paul	meant	that a widow living	6, 386/ 28
alive. But Saint James	meant	only that such faith	6, 386/ 30
wist not what faith	meant	, but were deceived by	6, 387/ 34
wist not what faith	meant	when he laid against	6, 388/ 21
in all scripture so	meant	, that after the baptism	6, 391/ 25
the holy prophet never	meant	, as Luther and his	6, 395/ 32
it seem that they	meant	in their words none	6, 399/ 10
and his fellows never	meant	otherwise than the church	6, 400/ 1
in Christ Jesus, was	meant	of good, faithful folk	6, 400/ 18
was said that it	meant	that all the evils	6, 400/ 34
But it was not	meant	that ever their sins	6, 401/ 15
and swore that he	meant	none harm, folk were	6, 424/ 16
But now in the	meantime	, will ye that he	6, 135/ 18
believing people in the	meantime	." "That is," quoth he	6, 252/ 18
messenger having, in the	meanwhile	, been at the university	6, 14/ 3
hand. But in the	meanwhile	, to show you further	6, 66/ 6
same, and in the	meanwhile	I could not let	6, 67/ 23
after. But in the	meanwhile	, mark me well this	6, 219/ 22
messenger, having in the	meanwhile	been at the university	6, 247/ 3
And therefore in the	meanwhile	I trust in God	6, 298/ 23
servitude. Howbeit, in the	meanwhile	many mischievous deeds they	6, 369/ 30
Turk, and in the	meanwhile	to rise up in	6, 412/ 16
cause, but without any	measure	-- maketh you in	6, 155/ 21
them from other, and	measure	so great quantities with	6, 213/ 18
with so small a	measure	as is the little	6, 213/ 19
doth alms, "A good	measure	shaken together, heaped and	6, 392/ 35
of bodily dimension and	measuring	, yet are they and	6, 212/ 33
she lived without any	meat	and drink, only by	6, 87/ 15
by the longing for	meat	, with voidance of that	6, 87/ 27
before, that some certain	meat	or drink shall do	6, 110/ 8
let us have better	meat	first." And therewith your	6, 130/ 22
milk and not strong	meat	. And wisdom speak we	6, 145/ 31
provided for them wholesome	meat	and true doctrine. And	6, 166/ 23
and muse at your	meat	-- as ye would	6, 186/ 1
now and eat no	meat	for longing to know	6, 186/ 4
Father in heaven provideth	meat	for the very birds	6, 233/ 16
the means whereby the	meat	was eaten that they	6, 240/ 34
we have any stronger	meat	, it must be chammed	6, 333/ 6
once take us our	meat	in our own hand	6, 333/ 10
presumptuously and irreverently at	meat	and at meal. And	6, 335/ 28
they most like the	meat	that is most unwholesome	6, 343/ 17

knife to cut his	meat	, and which shall for	6, 344/ 12
therewith went we to	meat	. The End of the	6, 344/ 35
have done alms in	meat	, drink, cloth, and lodging	6, 393/ 3
I will not much	meddle	. For a right good	6, 40/ 34
that she never would	meddle	with man. Or else	6, 150/ 21
that she never would	meddle	with man. And therefore	6, 150/ 29
him to preach or	meddle	as priest till he	6, 202/ 3
be loath, methink, to	meddle	much with his saints	6, 234/ 17
dispicions thereof, nor gladly	meddle	with the matter. For	6, 295/ 6
learning, I will not	meddle	of men's living, nor	6, 295/ 8
carriion crows, that never	meddle	with any quick flesh	6, 296/ 23
rail and say we	meddle	with sophistry; and wise	6, 309/ 7
honesty we forbore to	meddle	with till we should	6, 329/ 11
forbidden to presume to	meddle	with the high mysteries	6, 333/ 32
to tarry beneath and	meddle	none higher than is	6, 333/ 33
thereupon, and often, and	meddle	well therewith. Not to	6, 334/ 3
men meet therefor, to	meddle	much and embusy themselves	6, 334/ 25
every man boldly to	meddle	with the exposition of	6, 335/ 5
we would no further	meddle	therewith, but well and	6, 336/ 1
madness for them to	meddle	withal; but leave all	6, 336/ 30
difficulty, did forbear to	meddle	with. But now since	6, 343/ 1
would not suffer to	meddle	with the Apocalypse. Many	6, 343/ 29
always right unwholesome to	meddle	with, meet and apt	6, 348/ 5
in confession whether he	meddled	anything with witchcraft or	6, 234/ 10
of them have ye	meddled	with in your days	6, 323/ 5
all such bold, busy	meddlers	in the scripture, and	6, 333/ 28
As for man there	meddleth	none with me," signifying	6, 150/ 15
For whereas a judge	meddleth	with a matter present	6, 262/ 16
like Your Lordship, he	meddleth	not with them that	6, 323/ 3
when the one part	meddleth	with the other's office	6, 334/ 22
thereof and for much	meddling	with such parts thereof	6, 333/ 19
so bold in the	meddling	, disputing, and expounding of	6, 334/ 11
from some busybody the	meddling	with any part at	6, 344/ 5
is our Savior and	mediator	to bring our nature	6, 97/ 4
pray to them as	mediators	and advocates for us	6, 97/ 14
they take away the	medicine	. And therefore, as I	6, 294/ 26
said while ere, a	medicine	for him that is	6, 343/ 11
about by many manner	medicines	, some bitter, some sweet	6, 206/ 9
and conceiveth by devout	meditation	a form and fashion	6, 56/ 20
well learned, nor in	meditation	so well accustomed, but	6, 56/ 22
exercise ourselves in such	meditations	, prayer, and virtues as	6, 336/ 8
or dread, pity, cruelty,	meed	, request, or some other	6, 262/ 19
other outward manner as	meek	a simple soul as	6, 125/ 30
whose humble confession and	meek	amendment winneth him so	6, 283/ 25

himself satisfied, that he	meekly	acknowledged his error, and	6, 125/ 14
to teach it again	meekly	. And, as man's frailty	6, 142/ 9
so did he, and	meekly	suffered for his sin	6, 283/ 9
and exhorting him to	meekness	and to none ascribing	6, 86/ 22
he with grace and	meekness	guide it well --	6, 126/ 31
be that is with	meekness	glad of God's punishment	6, 216/ 9
serve for singers, arithmetic	meet	for merchants, geometry for	6, 33/ 28
first would I fain	meet	with your objections and	6, 102/ 9
himself with God's help	meet	for the office of	6, 126/ 25
conclusion, when they were	meet	therefor, they were all	6, 146/ 8
by God's high providence	meet	and convenient for them	6, 146/ 19
of scripture as was	meet	and convenient for the	6, 151/ 32
mistaking of truth, necessary,	meet	, and convenient to be	6, 221/ 7
speed that they may	meet	with a good purse	6, 236/ 36
he should happen to	meet	with that would hold	6, 246/ 10
worship thereof when we	meet	again. The Second Chapter	6, 255/ 6
mind be a more	meet	example to match their	6, 256/ 1
be for them most	meet	. And yet is it	6, 256/ 22
think they cannot lightly	meet	with much worse company	6, 303/ 5
showed that he is	meet	to bear a rule	6, 306/ 9
proof of a man	meet	to be a priest	6, 306/ 13
and man a thing	meet	and convenient for priests	6, 312/ 19
none higher than is	meet	for them, but receiving	6, 333/ 34
admitted thereunto nor men	meet	therefor, to meddle much	6, 334/ 25
upon but by folk	meet	therefor, and in place	6, 334/ 28
much is it less	meet	for every man boldly	6, 335/ 4
tempered as may be	meet	and convenient always for	6, 336/ 34
you that it were	meet	for men unlearned to	6, 337/ 3
unwholesome to meddle with,	meet	and apt to corrupt	6, 348/ 5
that, for a man	meet	to be the beginner	6, 376/ 7
not in the beginning	meet	with their malice. The	6, 428/ 19
world a man more	meet	to match them both	6, 433/ 15
made many a foul	meeting	. And loud he cried	6, 100/ 14
moved at our first	meeting	, when ye said that	6, 406/ 10
time. At which our	meeting	, he showed me that	6, 431/ 6
that maketh their images	meetings	at these wholesome hallows	6, 100/ 7
therefore thought it not	meetly	in so many matters	6, 34/ 33
be not the most	meetly	to ponder what might	6, 53/ 14
young she-saint was not	meetly	to be shrined quick	6, 88/ 27
dogs as were not	meetly	to have those precious	6, 144/ 36
very naught and nothing	meetly	to be read. The	6, 292/ 32
were, I say, more	meetly	than to take into	6, 312/ 26
thought not a thing	meetly	to be adventured to	6, 341/ 5
and among many folk	meetly	well allowed in preaching	6, 379/ 8

a monastery among a	meinie	of monks. And yet	6, 88/ 28
him lied all the	meinie	. Which case ye would	6, 274/ 1
naught all the whole	meinie	. For, forthwith upon this	6, 373/ 2
thy good name). "Et	melior	est nomen bonum quam	6, 281/ 11
setteth than by any	member	thereof, saint, apostle, evangelist	6, 172/ 30
is now that any	member	of that body, till	6, 193/ 34
body than verily any	member	, organ, or instrument thereof	6, 195/ 1
he shall be a	member	of the very church	6, 197/ 8
that while a quick	member	of the church, by	6, 197/ 11
And as verily a	member	of Christ's church ere	6, 197/ 20
and in every good	member	thereof, the credulity and	6, 254/ 15
since they were but	members	of his church, God	6, 172/ 27
that be predestinate be	members	thereof?" "Why not?" quoth	6, 196/ 34
his church, carrieth his	members	some sick, some whole	6, 205/ 26
did put his privy	members	at the altar's end	6, 228/ 16
in scorn the secret	members	of his father, that	6, 297/ 32
up by the privy	members	, and from many they	6, 370/ 39
fast unto his privy	members	. Then would they set	6, 371/ 4
poor souls by the	members	towards them. Now then	6, 371/ 8
to tear off their	members	, or for pain of	6, 371/ 10
to cut off the	members	with which they might	6, 375/ 18
hallows and their reverent	memories	. The other was certain	6, 23/ 16
to trust his only	memory	, namely, since some parts	6, 21/ 27
but also for his	memory	, with whom to commune	6, 25/ 26
beside his mind and	memory	. For whereas all the	6, 364/ 17
prince of most famous	memory	, King Henry the Fifth	6, 409/ 25
untoward mind of many	men	, which in miracles so	6, 7/ 6
he saith that many	men	be moved to believe	6, 7/ 31
divers of those young	men	whom he hath known	6, 9/ 7
that without that rule	men	may soon fall into	6, 9/ 28
authority of the church,	men	could not know what	6, 11/ 10
church of Christ, good	men	and bad together. The	6, 12/ 23
known multitude of good	men	and bad together of	6, 12/ 26
The author showeth that	men	ought not to be	6, 14/ 18
the malice of the	men	is not to be	6, 18/ 12
the malice that the	men	fall to. The Ninth	6, 18/ 15
they should unto sad	men	seem over light and	6, 23/ 20
examples of right holy	men	which, in their books	6, 23/ 22
other virtuous and cunning	men	would in any wise	6, 23/ 31
living -- that more	men	speak of than preach	6, 28/ 9
proof and experience which	men	have had of him	6, 28/ 12
Tyndale, who was (as	men	say) well known, ere	6, 28/ 22
good with preaching. And	men	mutter among themselves that	6, 28/ 25
to be burned because	men	should not be able	6, 28/ 27

as they were (some	men	say) were no faults	6, 28/ 30
the English tongue, fearing	men	with fire as heretics	6, 29/ 14
be thus, and good	men	to be mishandled for	6, 29/ 18
in hand. And many	men	there be that think	6, 29/ 23
God's Son. And therefore	men	think that this name	6, 30/ 21
they defame for Lutherans	men	that be of known	6, 30/ 28
living and learning those	men	in great reputation) to	6, 30/ 31
good, while so cunning	men	and good men lean	6, 30/ 33
cunning men and good	men	lean thereto. "And therefore	6, 30/ 33
calling good and cunning	men	Lutherans, they may peradventure	6, 31/ 1
it seemed unto many	men	a sore thing and	6, 31/ 7
poor, simple, and unlearned	men	(although they fell into	6, 31/ 8
the authority of such	men	as they believed to	6, 31/ 10
good and well learned	men	thought plainly that the	6, 31/ 15
many other, whereas now	men	abhor this cruelty in	6, 31/ 25
we make the Christian	men	the persecutors and the	6, 31/ 32
infidels the sufferers, whereby	men	think that secretly Christ's	6, 31/ 33
heretics) the true believing	men	and very Christian martyrs	6, 32/ 2
faith, nor would that	men	should fight for him	6, 32/ 4
the pursuing and condemning	men	for heretics or their	6, 32/ 35
as of himself, that	men	might without any peril	6, 32/ 36
tell why; since some	men	would, I ween, if	6, 37/ 26
the name of Christian	men	, from the common faith	6, 38/ 1
report of other honest	men	from all other places	6, 38/ 5
and therefore that religious	men	and folk of more	6, 40/ 17
beneath among poor silly	men	in earth. And verily	6, 40/ 33
that ever those holy	men	refused to have God	6, 41/ 8
there were no poor	men	to bestow that riches	6, 42/ 7
that gold to poor	men	if there had been	6, 42/ 21
were then no poor	men	because there were so	6, 42/ 26
of amendment, as sad	men	advised the king, but	6, 43/ 2
howbeit indeed many other	men	do. But these men	6, 43/ 35
men do. But these	men	that make themselves so	6, 43/ 35
with the body. These	men	be come in to	6, 44/ 4
pass all the good	men	that served God in	6, 44/ 5
images, the book adviseth	men	either clean let pass	6, 44/ 25
consent and agreement of	men	, to betoken and signify	6, 46/ 28
And surely, saving that	men	cannot do it, else	6, 46/ 36
great cheer to some	men	for their master's sake	6, 48/ 32
better Jews than Christian	men	? "If men will say	6, 50/ 6
than Christian men? "If	men	will say that the	6, 50/ 7
both; and giveth diverse	men	diverse kinds of devotion	6, 50/ 13
been given to poor	men	if they had not	6, 50/ 28
not given to poor	men	, yet is it saved	6, 51/ 2

given in alms when	men	will, which they never	6, 51/ 3
straight given to poor	men	, and that where he	6, 51/ 13
over his nose. And	men	reckon that the clergy	6, 53/ 1
For whereas ye say	men	reckon that it smelleth	6, 54/ 32
the going of good	men	unto holy places, not	6, 55/ 30
taught unto them --	men	might now by that	6, 56/ 8
to be commended of	men	and women that with	6, 61/ 12
But first, since that	men	may and haply do	6, 62/ 2
that so many true	men	, or men like to	6, 63/ 23
many true men, or	men	like to be true	6, 63/ 23
do report. If these	men	were judges few matters	6, 63/ 24
reported because many credible	men	tell them, forasmuch as	6, 64/ 9
I should believe honest	men	in all such things	6, 64/ 15
all reason to believe	men	, be they never so	6, 64/ 17
of Inde that all	men	should be black, but	6, 65/ 13
where ye see many	men	fools. As for that	6, 65/ 29
that there be white	men	elsewhere, this serveth nothing	6, 65/ 30
nature that some other	men	should in other countries	6, 65/ 35
is to believe other	men	in things not only	6, 66/ 7
in the air, and	men	walk foot against foot	6, 66/ 14
man, as far as	men	have heard, came to	6, 66/ 28
or twenty good, honest	men	tell you the same	6, 67/ 27
so great that ten	men	could scant move it	6, 68/ 11
a great many good	men	that would say, and	6, 68/ 29
merrily, that many times	men	doubt whether ye speak	6, 69/ 1
of error as where	men	be too light of	6, 70/ 8
reason believe that all	men	lie, because reason and	6, 70/ 20
some example." "As if	men	, " quoth he, "would now	6, 71/ 22
trust them, if the	men	be credible, and earnestly	6, 71/ 34
be done which those	men	say they saw done	6, 72/ 6
doubt, since great reasoned	men	and philosophers have doubted	6, 72/ 21
as now do Christian	men	, not as heretics lay	6, 73/ 10
and faith of honest	men	, in the report of	6, 73/ 34
which order and course	men	call nature, and that	6, 74/ 13
mistrust good and honest	men	that say they saw	6, 75/ 24
author showeth that albeit	men	may mistrust some of	6, 75/ 26
anything is believed that	men	look upon. So that	6, 76/ 17
yet of those that	men	tell of as done	6, 77/ 11
and all such as	men	say nowadays be done	6, 77/ 19
only those miracles that	men	tell of as done	6, 78/ 5
examples. And first, if	men	should tell you that	6, 78/ 21
if ye saw dead	men	as commonly called again	6, 80/ 17
miracle as ye see	men	brought forth by nature	6, 80/ 18
any before, if two	men	should tell you, the	6, 80/ 23

many other holy, virtuous	men	, ye shall, except ye	6, 81/ 21
came ten, diverse honest	men	of good substance out	6, 83/ 1
than ten or twenty	men	that God will do	6, 84/ 6
untoward mind of many	men	, which in miracles so	6, 84/ 9
twelve pence spent in	men	and women of wax	6, 85/ 28
names of all the	men	that he should suddenly	6, 87/ 6
after money. And also	men	might well think that	6, 88/ 26
likely that among Christian	men	he will suffer no	6, 89/ 4
only these miracles that	men	tell and talk of	6, 89/ 27
for good and godly	men	, shall we therefore mistrust	6, 91/ 19
all for some, neither	men	nor miracles. The Sixteenth	6, 92/ 21
learning that right cunning	men	highly marveled to hear	6, 93/ 17
spoken, as well learned	men	might have missed with	6, 93/ 20
he saith that many	men	be moved to believe	6, 94/ 10
doth -- yet some	men	among some such things	6, 95/ 24
outright. Howbeit, that argument	men	may turn on the	6, 96/ 6
declareth in whom good	men	have their trust and	6, 96/ 29
comments and glosses of	men	such as ye brought	6, 96/ 34
man -- but, as	men	ween, unto pigs' bones	6, 98/ 11
take offerings and toll	men	thither with miracles too	6, 98/ 20
of saints and images	men	worship neither the one	6, 98/ 26
miracles. Look what devotion	men	come thither with. With	6, 99/ 36
he cried out, "Ye	men	of London, go on	6, 100/ 15
surely so many good	men	ween it were best	6, 100/ 18
door to idolatry, when	men	have their affections, instead	6, 100/ 20
agree themselves for Christian	men	, our dispicions are so	6, 102/ 29
them for all Christian	men	that should come after	6, 103/ 23
Moses. And that Christian	men	in like wise obey	6, 104/ 15
Nazienzen declareth, that refresheth	men	that are laden and	6, 106/ 25
their master as these	men	do. And as a	6, 106/ 32
to sift ye as	men	sift corn; but I	6, 107/ 19
the charity of many	men	shall cool." And surely	6, 109/ 17
be there many good	men	about, and shall be	6, 109/ 20
and belief bring many	men	to the labor of	6, 110/ 1
granting." "Well," quoth I, "	men	say sometimes when they	6, 113/ 12
thereupon. And what if	men	would say, as I	6, 113/ 24
substantial difference discerning Christian	men	from heathen, as reason	6, 118/ 16
with going forward, as	men	walk in a maze	6, 120/ 15
when I laid that	men	must lean to the	6, 120/ 34
divers of those young	men	whom he hath known	6, 122/ 7
things as all Christian	men	know they could not	6, 123/ 9
hominibus." As though these	men	were apostles now specially	6, 124/ 22
sow sedition among Christian	men	as the very apostles	6, 124/ 24
sermons about, that nowadays	men	preached not well the	6, 124/ 28

lightly grow among Christian	men	, but by the preaching	6, 125/ 4
the preaching to other	men	. And in all-thing to	6, 126/ 34
except I should believe	men	better than God. And	6, 128/ 24
by reason assigned that	men	may perceive for probable	6, 130/ 4
poets be with many	men	taken but for painted	6, 132/ 11
Egyptians, when Christ's learned	men	take out of the	6, 132/ 23
that without that rule	men	may soon fall into	6, 133/ 1
is said all good	men	be the children of	6, 135/ 11
Prophet calleth all good	men	?" "That could he not	6, 135/ 14
that though other good	men	be called God's children	6, 135/ 24
had immortal souls as	men	have, and that man	6, 136/ 6
Thou shalt save both	men	and beasts," is meant	6, 136/ 14
be written so, as	men	may be so soon	6, 138/ 5
thereof may to good	men	and wise well declare	6, 138/ 17
it was written by	men	, so was it indited	6, 138/ 17
a common thing among	men	so to speak sometimes	6, 138/ 20
of God. And few	men	be there, I ween	6, 138/ 21
sent always some good	men	whose words, well living	6, 142/ 5
the lively minds of	men	than in the dead	6, 144/ 2
given to all good	men	?" In which demeanor he	6, 145/ 10
to believe all the	men	in the whole world	6, 154/ 5
clerks and well scripted	men	and some seeming right	6, 156/ 29
I can of other	men	, and yet by neither	6, 158/ 15
certain known company of	men	and women together," quoth	6, 161/ 29
not any congregation of	men	. Whose words, if we	6, 163/ 6
with the doctrine of	men	," and where our Savior	6, 163/ 11
was," quoth he, "where	men	would not amend their	6, 165/ 5
the governance of good	men	from the beginning, that	6, 166/ 8
be obedient more to	men	than to God? More	6, 167/ 21
By all which means	men	may now perceive the	6, 167/ 27
as God would have	men	bound to believe, they	6, 170/ 23
God, and we new	men	on the other side	6, 171/ 22
grace, assistant with good	men	that labor therefor, by	6, 172/ 6
authority of the church,	men	could not know what	6, 179/ 12
he. "But yet though	men	did peradventure err and	6, 180/ 13
from the word of	men	." "In good faith," quoth	6, 181/ 26
were none indeed?" "Lest	men	might," quoth he, "of	6, 183/ 11
you in mind that	men	laid against them certain	6, 187/ 19
than the glosses of	men	that in such wise	6, 187/ 22
laid divers things moving	men	to doubt, partly lest	6, 188/ 1
than the words of	men	, ye therein proved that	6, 188/ 16
so?" quoth he; "If	men	should ask you and	6, 189/ 23
place hid itself, that	men	could not tell in	6, 189/ 28
the church of malicious	men	). But they shall never	6, 190/ 12

from feigning). But these	men	whom you call the	6, 191/ 4
multitude of faithful believing	men	were all of one	6, 191/ 19
almost as there be	men	. "The church of Christ	6, 191/ 24
many sects almost as	men	, but also the masters	6, 192/ 13
that all the good	men	and chosen people of	6, 196/ 4
quoeth I, "that as	men	be changeable, he that	6, 197/ 25
this reason be good	men	out of Christ's church	6, 197/ 31
Christ's church and naughty	men	therein, faithful men out	6, 197/ 32
naughty men therein, faithful	men	out of it, and	6, 197/ 32
there of only good	men	to the world unknown	6, 198/ 23
in the case and	men	knew not who were	6, 198/ 28
church, but some good	men	scattered here and there	6, 199/ 6
church honoreth were good	men	or not. And would	6, 199/ 13
good. But the good	men	and saints indeed were	6, 199/ 14
number of only good	men	, will you that those	6, 199/ 25
you that those good	men	which, after your reckoning	6, 199/ 26
professed themselves for Christian	men	, whole nations, but they	6, 200/ 27
argument. For first, if	men	deny him that the	6, 203/ 31
good works of good	men	be sins and that	6, 204/ 25
be sins and that	men	sin in that they	6, 204/ 26
such as be good	men	and do not sin	6, 204/ 33
known multitude of Christian	men	, good and bad together	6, 205/ 6
the church but good	men	as long as they	6, 205/ 22
church of Christ, good	men	and bad together. "And	6, 206/ 14
known multitude of good	men	and bad together, of	6, 207/ 17
seemeth it to some	men	, that it may well	6, 208/ 9
happen that the good	men	well believing and undeceived	6, 208/ 10
that be the naughty	men	-- misbelievers and foul	6, 208/ 13
none other but good	men	. Will ye now agree	6, 208/ 17
be therein some good	men	?" "Yea," quoeth he, "that	6, 208/ 17
whether be they good	men	that do naught?" "Nay	6, 208/ 19
true, yet were these	men	naught." "And the other	6, 209/ 5
other could be good	men	if they were idolaters	6, 209/ 13
as meseemeth, that good	men	of the church be	6, 209/ 18
of all the good	men	and well known for	6, 209/ 24
well known for good	men	, and holy men and	6, 209/ 25
good men, and holy	men	and now saints in	6, 209/ 25
it, and the good	men	doth it truly and	6, 210/ 9
that all the good	men	of old hath allowed	6, 210/ 10
say, do move many	men	to take the worship	6, 211/ 2
love and charity to	men	that need their help	6, 211/ 24
mind bear they to	men	here. And therefore Saint	6, 211/ 31
the God of dead	men	but of living, as	6, 212/ 12
the Gospel; for all	men	live still, and ever	6, 212/ 14

marvel much more how	men	can doubt whether the	6, 213/ 6
being content and giving	men	occasion to pray to	6, 215/ 12
lie. And some that	men	doubt whether ever they	6, 217/ 9
to the record of	men	both of their lives	6, 217/ 32
of their miracles, which	men	may peradventure lie, why	6, 217/ 33
true knowledge, believing untrue	men	, canonize for saints such	6, 218/ 2
For in records of	men	ye might be as	6, 218/ 17
cure and care that	men	should have for them	6, 220/ 3
dead corpse of rich	men	worldly worship in the	6, 220/ 6
he doth to many	men	for his sake, that	6, 220/ 25
it might be that	men	were in such things	6, 220/ 34
head the Baptist as	men	call it in talking	6, 221/ 22
were two good holy	men	in diverse countries both	6, 221/ 33
in old time, when	men	at the incursion of	6, 222/ 2
the relics of holy	men	in reverence, but as	6, 223/ 9
record and witness of	men	; yet hath it in	6, 223/ 18
but the testimonies of	men	from mouth to mouth	6, 223/ 23
thing such as some	men	would have it seem	6, 224/ 19
such as seemed good	men	we never had found	6, 224/ 28
Christian people, also many	men	marvelously been helped by	6, 225/ 33
not true. For though	men	kneel to saints and	6, 230/ 10
images, but also to	men	, one to another among	6, 230/ 28
that they know quick	men	from dead stones, and	6, 231/ 3
manifest miracles to provoke	men	to seek upon him	6, 231/ 13
our Lady -- as	men	say, go to the	6, 232/ 5
we consider how commonly	men	abuse it, we may	6, 236/ 11
cast away among Christian	men	, but men rather monished	6, 236/ 13
among Christian men, but	men	rather monished to amend	6, 236/ 13
in Wales too as	men	say, when they go	6, 236/ 34
side or no. For	men	may peradventure answer you	6, 238/ 14
quoth he, "some by	men	as there be now	6, 240/ 24
the false miracles whereby	men	were and might be	6, 241/ 6
indeed," quoth I, "if	men	were mad among whom	6, 241/ 20
a few mean witted	men	devise and feign a	6, 241/ 23
showed them were good	men	and of the right	6, 244/ 13
there were some good	men	, by their good living	6, 244/ 20
to the people that	men	had them always like	6, 244/ 22
is neither feigned by	men	nor done by the	6, 246/ 2
them, very fresh learned	men	, good part of our	6, 247/ 15
them, or all the	men	in effect that any	6, 253/ 1
those things to good	men	before, and that it	6, 253/ 17
the names of such	men	as (saving for the	6, 253/ 24
be either by more	men	, or men of more	6, 256/ 5
by more men, or	men	of more honesty, put	6, 256/ 5

be glad yet, among	men	that knew not the	6, 256/ 32
and sinful. But surely	men	say that in conclusion	6, 257/ 29
The author showeth that	men	ought not to be	6, 259/ 34
be good except more	men	than he be naught	6, 260/ 13
thereof." "Marry," quoth he, "	men	think that if any	6, 260/ 25
had enough thereof by	men	of wisdom, learning, and	6, 260/ 26
as easily find good	men	and true, as we	6, 260/ 35
find such than good	men	and true. And also	6, 261/ 28
never so just. For	men	be so partial always	6, 262/ 11
instrument thereof, as many	men	do and all men	6, 263/ 7
men do and all	men	may do in a	6, 263/ 7
ten thieves robbed four	men	at once in a	6, 263/ 15
above twenty; not such	men	as we now speak	6, 264/ 20
and heretics, but honest	men	and almost of all	6, 264/ 21
have been preached, there	men	may be heard and	6, 266/ 29
not serve him. For	men	might take exception to	6, 266/ 33
as ye say, if	men	should against the affirmative	6, 267/ 1
twain, and both benefited	men	, both very cunning men	6, 267/ 6
men, both very cunning	men	, both twain very virtuous	6, 267/ 6
both twain very virtuous	men	, which heard him preach	6, 267/ 7
they had been forty	men	more as good as	6, 267/ 24
so good and cunning	men	was after found worse	6, 269/ 16
found worse than many	men	would have weened. Sir	6, 269/ 17
he, and as some	men	said great wrong, too	6, 269/ 32
by possibility, being but	men	, and though they had	6, 272/ 12
though they were but	men	, yet men of wit	6, 272/ 17
were but men, yet	men	of wit and honesty	6, 272/ 17
well learned also, and	men	that bore him no	6, 272/ 18
than his evil preaching,	men	almost all such as	6, 272/ 19
heard it of were	men	of more worship and	6, 272/ 34
them, usual enough for	men	and horse both, there	6, 274/ 13
advice further of learned	men	and judges." "We might	6, 274/ 32
here ye see the	men	have gone this way	6, 275/ 4
saith he, that these	men	which went here had	6, 275/ 6
may be otherwise. For	men	might make with their	6, 275/ 14
himself saw when the	men	made those prints in	6, 275/ 34
if he saw the	men	print the horseshoes in	6, 276/ 17
work, that all the	men	lied that ever have	6, 278/ 15
word of God, that	men	should see him whom	6, 280/ 5
ween that twenty true	men	were foresworn against him	6, 280/ 8
heard some well learned	men	say, if a man	6, 280/ 33
secret fault openly before	men	whereof only God is	6, 281/ 7
that careth not what	men	say of him). And	6, 281/ 14
heard some well learned	men	say that in this	6, 281/ 15

also all occasions whereby	men	might have reasonable cause	6, 282/ 29
sin here among sinful	men	, whose humble confession and	6, 283/ 24
lately translated, and (as	men	say) right well, which	6, 284/ 30
right well, which maketh	men	much marvel of the	6, 284/ 30
to choose well elderly	men	to be priests, and	6, 286/ 9
we might say elder	men	, yet neither were all	6, 286/ 10
which name of elder	men	, if he would call	6, 286/ 19
a company of Christian	men	or a company of	6, 286/ 33
the good mind now.	Men	be nowadays waxen so	6, 287/ 13
the reverent mind that	men	bear to charity, and	6, 288/ 33
the virtuous love that	men	beareth to God and	6, 289/ 1
methinketh to fear lest	men	should reckon high default	6, 292/ 20
be by some good	men	amended, and then the	6, 293/ 1
prick somewhat more the	men	than the matter. For	6, 294/ 30
other, which toucheth the	men	, as where ye accuse	6, 295/ 1
very vicious living, as	men	much worse than ye	6, 295/ 2
to look what good	men	be therein, and what	6, 296/ 21
there be many good	men	among us; and as	6, 298/ 15
of a few godly	men	. And no doubt is	6, 298/ 29
priests than of good	men	, and there be too	6, 301/ 7
I say, when few	men	durst presume to take	6, 301/ 18
except none but young	men	should have been priests	6, 304/ 18
now these two wise	men	against the old holy	6, 305/ 11
priests of but married	men	, willed therefore that in	6, 306/ 4
seldom indeed, for many	men	have it. And Christ	6, 308/ 29
Christ saith that all	men	take it not, but	6, 308/ 30
it, nor that few	men	take it. And highly	6, 308/ 31
into his special service	men	of that sort that	6, 308/ 33
to Tyndale that few	men	can live chaste --	6, 308/ 34
is his argument: "Few	men	can live chaste; ergo	6, 309/ 5
with sophistry; and wise	men	would say we were	6, 309/ 7
that of those good	men	very few were married	6, 311/ 5
it because they bind	men	, as ye reckon, against	6, 311/ 18
but provide, that whereas	men	will, of their own	6, 311/ 25
the merit that good	men	have in resisting of	6, 312/ 10
that the church bindeth	men	to chastity against their	6, 312/ 36
say that they bind	men	to chastity against their	6, 313/ 2
than the contrary, good	men	and wise men both	6, 313/ 7
good men and wise	men	both had the proof	6, 313/ 8
Verily," quoth I, "many	men	talk of it, but	6, 314/ 20
virtuous and well learned	men	translated into the English	6, 314/ 24
mean so madly as	men	bear him in hand	6, 315/ 18
so plain a matter	men	be so far abused	6, 316/ 19
I have heard good	men	say, that even here	6, 317/ 22

I. "Forsooth, divers honest	men	, " quoth he, "that saw	6, 318/ 1
be not very many	men	that knoweth it much	6, 318/ 22
which had seen many	men	that had hanged themselves	6, 319/ 18
the goods of such	men	as kill themselves be	6, 319/ 21
such things than other	men	have." "What insight?" quoth	6, 322/ 11
the trial of twelve	men	for his acquittal but	6, 325/ 5
which were right honest	men	, found the verdict as	6, 325/ 13
quoth I, "right wise	men	have I heard say	6, 325/ 19
what naughty minds the	men	had, both he that	6, 330/ 14
Sacrament as good Christian	men	did much abhor to	6, 330/ 19
that more putteth good	men	of the clergy in	6, 332/ 2
to fear lest such	men	desire it for no	6, 332/ 6
ordained to do all	men	good, I would never	6, 332/ 11
is the appetite when	men	unlearned, though they read	6, 333/ 22
the common lay people,	men	and women, were in	6, 334/ 10
not admitted thereunto nor	men	meet therefor, to meddle	6, 334/ 25
therefore to teach other	men	the sentence, with peril	6, 335/ 18
too, by the bringing	men	into mad ways, sects	6, 335/ 19
as angels, devils, or	men	, and sometimes of our	6, 336/ 20
not possible for unlearned	men	to attain unto, it	6, 336/ 29
it were meet for	men	unlearned to be busy	6, 337/ 4
we should reckon Christian	men	less worthy thereto than	6, 342/ 19
as very few learned	men	can very well attain	6, 343/ 34
such other as wiser	men	can better devise. Howbeit	6, 344/ 21
whole matter. Without which,	men	might impute a wrong	6, 345/ 17
was no reason that	men	should lose the profit	6, 345/ 25
bad. And also reason,	men	think it were, that	6, 345/ 26
all heard and perceived,	men	may for their own	6, 345/ 28
were it for wise	men	to give his false	6, 346/ 24
books. For the good	men	of the clergy be	6, 346/ 34
the remnant stand instead,	men	would have been content	6, 347/ 18
the goodness of some	men	master the malice thereof	6, 348/ 1
then perceive yourself that	men	belie him not." "I	6, 349/ 7
But yet, if some	men	told some tales to	6, 349/ 31
suppose all the honest	men	in this realm will	6, 350/ 6
well to women as	men	. But Tyndale will have	6, 350/ 28
found by some good	men	before these days, in	6, 352/ 1
the Mass availeth no	men	quick nor dead; but	6, 354/ 14
it were best that	men	should never be houseled	6, 354/ 19
any law made among	men	, nor is not bound	6, 354/ 30
be worshipped among Christian	men	, and well declareth in	6, 356/ 31
as is to learned	men	well known. And he	6, 358/ 28
Item, he teacheth that	men	should do no worship	6, 360/ 4
said that all Christian	men	were bound to stand	6, 361/ 20

by good and cunning	men	that he perceived himself	6, 361/ 23
heretics, were good Christian	men	, and all their opinions	6, 361/ 29
the judgment of learned	men	in all his matters	6, 362/ 21
agree to make any	men	living judges upon it	6, 363/ 4
was of all Christian	men	firmly to be believed	6, 365/ 14
these old holy cunning	men	had understood any scripture	6, 367/ 23
reverence that all good	men	bear them, diminish his	6, 367/ 26
to labor to bring	men	in that heresy that	6, 367/ 28
God and all good	men	, with the marvelous change	6, 370/ 2
of more money, when	men	had brought out all	6, 370/ 33
And old, ancient, honorable	men	, those fierce heretics letted	6, 370/ 38
of these poor naked	men	. And then one or	6, 371/ 6
see the silly naked	men	in shrinking from the	6, 371/ 9
the malice of the	men	is not to be	6, 372/ 22
the malice that the	men	fall to. "Sir," quoth	6, 372/ 25
malicious, cruel dealing of	men	of war, is not	6, 372/ 29
the malice of the	men	is not, as meseemeth	6, 372/ 32
you. And also, though	men	in war wax furious	6, 373/ 5
hath been among Christian	men	in their war always	6, 373/ 7
and so openly that	men	cannot err therein, nor	6, 373/ 35
spiritual in appearance that	men	thought themselves bound the	6, 374/ 32
Which, though he license	men	to many wives, yet	6, 375/ 3
by God unto good	men	and by nature to	6, 375/ 34
by nature to all	men	, taken, reputed and punished	6, 375/ 34
minds be in good	men	. And that it were	6, 377/ 17
the testimony of other	men	and the degrees that	6, 379/ 3
else thereby but that	men	should put their faith	6, 380/ 3
which is among learned	men	called hyperbole, for the	6, 384/ 10
the great need that	men	have to charity, and	6, 384/ 19
of God. And that	men	which, by the hope	6, 386/ 12
some right well learned	men	were of the mind	6, 387/ 5
those right well learned	men	were Luther and Tyndale	6, 387/ 12
where those well learned	men	Luther and Tyndale say	6, 387/ 27
of God whereby Christian	men	hope to come to	6, 387/ 29
-- these well learned	men	that so say go	6, 387/ 32
withal, and to make	men	ween that faith betokeneth	6, 388/ 19
and so to make	men	ween that Saint James	6, 388/ 20
of our blessed Savior,	men	are no longer bound	6, 391/ 13
as well say that	men	shall be saved for	6, 391/ 31
you). Which words, if	men	should as largely construe	6, 392/ 2
said he that if	men	believed surely, he thought	6, 393/ 24
For albeit that many	men	there be either the	6, 393/ 36
of virtue; yet many	men	be there on the	6, 394/ 4
and daily doth, in	men	not deeply drowned in	6, 394/ 7

justice of right good	men	is yet sore spotted	6, 395/ 20
sheep, is yet among	men	, by a price appointed	6, 397/ 28
sins of any such	men	be not) imputed unto	6, 399/ 2
lamb in a corner.	Men	speak of some that	6, 399/ 19
show themselves as poor	men	of middle earth, and	6, 399/ 27
all the evils that	men	did unto them turn	6, 400/ 34
and be to good	men	occasion of their merit	6, 400/ 35
to good works, if	men	neither any do, nor	6, 403/ 13
by which God calleth	men	from sin and evil	6, 403/ 22
all good order among	men	, if every misordered wretch	6, 404/ 18
destiny, why do these	men	complain upon any man	6, 404/ 21
own sect, and say	men	do them wrong to	6, 404/ 25
again. And undoubtedly among	men	these takers away of	6, 405/ 1
laws and orders among	men	, with fear of punishment	6, 405/ 24
with the proof that	men	have had in some	6, 406/ 5
ye said that many	men	thought it a hard	6, 406/ 10
the clergy, to put	men	convicted of heresy sometimes	6, 406/ 11
be heretics and heathen	men	in two diverse cases	6, 407/ 35
and that we Christian	men	should therefore suffer in	6, 408/ 2
or taught among Christian	men	, and not punish and	6, 408/ 14
as we be all	men	and not angels, some	6, 410/ 9
were perilous among Christian	men	, the church refuseth him	6, 410/ 22
and example of holy	men	. But in this matter	6, 411/ 10
should, rather than other	men	should punish his body	6, 411/ 15
say that all Christian	men	are bound to the	6, 411/ 26
the time that Christian	men	first fell to fighting	6, 411/ 31
and fight against Christian	men	; and destroy, as that	6, 412/ 17
such time as divers	men	of worship assembled old	6, 412/ 25
by report of old	men	thereabout, what thing had	6, 412/ 29
they thus alleged, divers	men	, divers causes. There starts	6, 413/ 4
credence to all good	men	, and set the less	6, 417/ 18
they reckon for good	men	and cunning, whom they	6, 418/ 22
ungracious sect, thinking that	men	of such cunning and	6, 418/ 24
good and well learned	men	. And I dare be	6, 420/ 20
be we of these	men	, with whom we neither	6, 422/ 30
hath come into many	men	so mad a mind	6, 423/ 7
this made some learned	men	to devise new fantasies	6, 423/ 21
only made some learned	men	to bring forth new	6, 423/ 31
but maketh also many	men	of much less than	6, 423/ 32
that those holy cunning	men	, illumined with the grace	6, 427/ 16
world, all reason among	men	, set all wretchedness abroad	6, 428/ 9
Tyndale would have all	men	do now. Did not	6, 429/ 14
be blamed as many	men	reckon. For it seemeth	6, 430/ 26
weigh much among Christian	men	against the writing of	6, 431/ 34

destroying all devotion, forbidding	men	to pray for their	6, 433/ 31
to put right wise	men	and good men in	6, 435/ 1
wise men and good	men	in great doubt of	6, 435/ 1
color of excuse if	men	were so mad to	6, 435/ 4
opinion conceived in some	men's	heads that a certain	6, 5/ 10
could out of godly	men's	books and holy saints'	6, 23/ 28
but only to stop	men's	mouths, and to put	6, 28/ 17
opinion conceived in some	men's	heads, that a certain	6, 35/ 14
to diminish and quench	men's	devotions. For they see	6, 47/ 22
also many right mean	men's	houses. And yet among	6, 51/ 9
and so perilous to	men's	souls, I cannot perceive	6, 53/ 18
to the perishing of	men's	souls, whereby themselves should	6, 54/ 13
image, and that by	men's	demeanor thereby should appear	6, 55/ 3
temples of God in	men's	souls, but all would	6, 59/ 1
and idolatry, in setting	men's	hearts upon stocks and	6, 62/ 9
and is in all	men's	heads a secret consent	6, 72/ 29
to the example of	men's	doings against the plain	6, 97/ 2
by falling to follow	men's	glosses before his own	6, 100/ 28
lay upon other poor	men's	backs importunable burdens, to	6, 104/ 3
bound them on other	men's	backs, to the bearing	6, 104/ 28
a fardel full of	men's	laws more than a	6, 105/ 15
said they were but	men's	false glosses against God's	6, 121/ 1
either find in other	men's	works, or invent by	6, 127/ 26
these three rules --	men's	glosses, reason, and faith	6, 128/ 18
This law written in	men's	hearts was, according to	6, 142/ 19
he would write in	men's	hearts; not only because	6, 143/ 7
holy messengers put into	men's	ears, and by his	6, 143/ 34
holy hand written in	men's	hearts, ere ever any	6, 143/ 34
much as our new	men's	, their diligence as great	6, 171/ 29
quoth I, "if these	men's	opinions were true. But	6, 209/ 4
holy doctors condemn these	men's	heresies, the displeasure and	6, 211/ 9
And of hearing many	men's	voices or any man's	6, 213/ 20
at once into many	men's	ears, standing far asunder	6, 213/ 21
thereof suffered them at	men's	devout instance and prayer	6, 215/ 7
word run in many	men's	mouths begun by mistaking	6, 219/ 36
none other thing but	men's	gear and women's gear	6, 228/ 13
always it runneth in	men's	minds that miracles may	6, 240/ 10
it run again in	men's	minds that all be	6, 240/ 12
by God graved in	men's	hearts without scripture, as	6, 254/ 17
their friends and, as	men's	manners be mutable, peradventure	6, 262/ 23
the cause of other	men's	wrongful trouble; whereas in	6, 264/ 2
stand against other good	men's	yea, and where the	6, 266/ 28
horse feet and of	men's	feet also by a	6, 274/ 19
as for of evil	men's	words there is no	6, 282/ 33

cross. And surely if	men's	old faults were still	6, 283/ 13
charity signifieth in English	men's	ears not every common	6, 288/ 4
we talk but of	men's	learning, I will not	6, 295/ 7
will not meddle of	men's	living, nor in that	6, 295/ 8
to fall into heathen	men's	hands. And yet be	6, 310/ 4
to stand on twelve	men's	mouths where one may	6, 325/ 22
and justice in other	men's	causes, and such a	6, 325/ 31
is in so few	men's	hands when so many	6, 331/ 14
temporal laws, things of	men's	making, how much is	6, 335/ 3
own soul and other	men's	too, by the bringing	6, 335/ 19
or out of unlearned	men's	hands, we should, for	6, 339/ 5
and out of learned	men's	hands too; and wot	6, 339/ 6
without prejudice of other	men's	judgment, to show you	6, 344/ 14
had been kept in	men's	hands and read. For	6, 345/ 23
purgatory. "Item, that all	men's	souls lie still and	6, 354/ 33
and Lazarus, that all	men's	souls lie still and	6, 365/ 23
at naught, calling it	men's	devices. And in scripture	6, 367/ 16
all their honor and	men's	devotion toward them withdrawn	6, 367/ 30
they looked for other	men's	lands, had been like	6, 369/ 26
ye that hold all	men's	deeds for utterly naught	6, 396/ 13
out of poor mortal	men's	mouths with a blast	6, 398/ 7
of right naught, nor	men's	deeds, good or bad	6, 400/ 6
faith and winning of	men's	souls to heaven, we	6, 408/ 24
him to kill other	men's	souls. "Indeed," quoth I	6, 411/ 16
hurt, and perdition of	men's	souls. And now if	6, 415/ 20
as great, both with	men's	souls withdrawn from God	6, 416/ 3
be customably brought in	men's	ears as odious as	6, 418/ 1
this faith had in	men's	hearts been the just	6, 419/ 26
to devour and destroy	men's	souls, we be sure	6, 421/ 25
by disclosing of many	men's	offences, if the Holy	6, 425/ 6
that they do to	men's	souls, devised and executed	6, 430/ 17
dread of God that	menaceth	unto them the pains	6, 386/ 14
may begin again and	mend	it, for it is	6, 113/ 15
whoso be willing to	mend	and be better, may	6, 113/ 33
do, yet may they	mend	and do better another	6, 173/ 31
them sit down and	mend	our shoe. And pray	6, 233/ 3
can cry. Will you	mend	that lewd manner, or	6, 236/ 5
were the way to	mend	both them and us	6, 296/ 8
others' faults than to	mend	their own. For in	6, 296/ 11
send them grace to	mend	. Which else it would	6, 301/ 13
thereupon go about to	mend	that one, and thus	6, 313/ 31
to go about to	mend	them." "I long, by	6, 316/ 9
it all new than	mend	it. As it happed	6, 341/ 2
hard is he to	mend	. Howbeit, sometimes we deserve	6, 419/ 1

too bad to be	mended	. The Eleventh Chapter The	6, 15/ 31
that it cannot be	mended	. And therefore seemeth it	6, 74/ 15
bad may suddenly be	mended	unaware to the world	6, 203/ 12
too bad to be	mended	. But yet he said	6, 292/ 35
regali, anno Domini MDXXXI,	mense	Maii.	6, 435/ 34
iusticia nostra velut pannus	menstruate	." And since that all	6, 395/ 1
sitis integrum corpus eadem	mente	et eadem sententia." (I	6, 223/ 35
the beginning, without any	mention	made in holy scripture	6, 148/ 31
never spoke word nor	mention	made thereof in holy	6, 167/ 12
thing, and maketh no	mention	of agreement upon the	6, 224/ 8
such things as are	mentioned	in the Gospel spoken	6, 103/ 9
Eliseus, as the Bible	mentioneth	, raised a dead body	6, 225/ 9
apace. And one merry	merchant	said unto the priests	6, 297/ 17
which had married a	merchant's	wife. And having a	6, 227/ 36
singers, arithmetic meet for	merchants	, geometry for masons, astronomy	6, 33/ 28
to the mildness and	merciful	mind of their master	6, 31/ 17
judges were not more	merciful	than their malice deserveth	6, 125/ 35
the order of his	merciful	justice. And therefore let	6, 216/ 1
nature, nor of more	merciful	mind, than is our	6, 325/ 27
him the most charitable	mercy	that ever I wist	6, 36/ 31
by grace to God's	mercy	. But if faith were	6, 110/ 22
God of his endless	mercy	, by the law written	6, 141/ 17
was to him more	mercy	and favor showed than	6, 216/ 12
yet many through God's	mercy	not too late for	6, 252/ 33
quoth he. "Marry, to	mercy	." "Nay," quoth I, "mercy	6, 277/ 32
mercy." "Nay," quoth I, "	mercy	is the thing as	6, 277/ 33
For the church by	mercy	receiveth him to penance	6, 277/ 36
prayer, by God's great	mercy	, maintained and upheld; as	6, 298/ 26
little rigor and much	mercy	showed where simpleness appeared	6, 416/ 25
and holy souls, being	mere	spiritual substances uncharged of	6, 213/ 32
but only of God's	mere	liberal goodness. But yet	6, 391/ 22
marvels and miracles, intending	merely	to make me believe	6, 67/ 3
left the occasion of	merit	and reward that good	6, 236/ 22
devout folk do much	merit	-- we should abolish	6, 236/ 28
virtues, and lose the	merit	of his Christendom. In	6, 291/ 28
would be lost the	merit	that good men have	6, 312/ 10
to God's honor and	merit	of his own soul	6, 341/ 25
they lost clearly the	merit	of all their other	6, 385/ 12
good works all the	merit	cometh of our faith	6, 389/ 29
but that all the	merit	should be in the	6, 390/ 18
joined together, all the	merit	cometh yet of our	6, 392/ 24
to give the whole	merit	unto faith, and no	6, 392/ 29
scripture that all the	merit	was in our faith	6, 394/ 32
follow that all the	merit	cometh of our faith	6, 395/ 3

And yet all the	merit	and reward due to	6, 395/ 11
men occasion of their	merit	, as was to Job	6, 401/ 1
they should else greatly	merit	. But surely the order	6, 410/ 12
if gladly, it greatly	meriteth	, and glad may he	6, 216/ 8
for good, Christian, and	meritorious	virtues; and the contrary	6, 62/ 22
to do good and	meritorious	works without help of	6, 396/ 9
what case, if the	merits	of Saint Paul had	6, 259/ 19
persons but for their	merits	; but whereas they have	6, 401/ 21
and verily for such	merits	, forgiveness is reward enough	6, 417/ 2
For he told me	merrily	that logic he reckoned	6, 33/ 26
I, "this is right	merrily	answered. And to say	6, 64/ 27
wist well he was	merrily	disposed." "Marry, sir," quoth	6, 67/ 17
my faith," quoth he	merrily	, "I would believe it	6, 67/ 22
that ye were disposed	merrily	to make me a	6, 67/ 25
whom whatsoever I have	merrily	said, I could not	6, 68/ 33
sadly when ye mean	merrily	, that many times men	6, 69/ 1
the midst of winter." "	Merrily	said," quoth I, "but	6, 85/ 1
at the matter full	merrily	." "The more pity," quoth	6, 88/ 6
quoth I, "ye speak	merrily	; but I wot well	6, 92/ 7
wary." "Now that is	merrily	said," quoth I, "but	6, 106/ 7
taketh it well and	merrily	, and is not angry	6, 130/ 31
have heard my father	merrily	say every man is	6, 158/ 29
then said one lord	merrily	, "Peradventure as some man	6, 322/ 24
Why," quoth another lord	merrily	, "your office hath no	6, 322/ 34
these three things came	merrily	to pass, and I	6, 324/ 31
was certain tales and	merry	words which he mingled	6, 23/ 16
letted to write a	merry	word in a right	6, 23/ 27
be content, a very	merry	wit. He is of	6, 25/ 30
to tell you a	merry	tale by the way	6, 69/ 16
by the way." "A	merry	tale," quoth I, "cometh	6, 69/ 17
he, "this is a	merry	matter. They must be	6, 168/ 31
man and yet a	merry	fellow, and he, thanking	6, 228/ 25
laughed awhile at our	merry	tales, "In good faith	6, 234/ 18
now as for our	merry	matters of Saint Wallery	6, 234/ 31
solemn. If they be	merry	, we call them mad	6, 296/ 15
laughed apace. And one	merry	merchant said unto the	6, 297/ 17
this was a much	merry	mad invention of Luther	6, 351/ 30
work in them many	merry	pastimes. Wherein if their	6, 405/ 22
be fresh, saving that	meseemeth	better for the while	6, 102/ 10
thus it appeareth as	meseemeth	, that good men of	6, 209/ 17
pit. And therefore indeed,	meseemeth	, the devotion to run	6, 233/ 25
but to be uncumbered,	meseemeth	no great harm nor	6, 235/ 13
examination of heresies, surely,	meseemeth	that of all crimes	6, 266/ 20
and dogs. And yet,	meseemeth	, surely a more honest	6, 302/ 2

men is not, as	meseemeth	, to be imputed unto	6, 372/ 32
charity. And of truth,	meseemeth	as that man said	6, 384/ 24
me with such a	message	for that ye trusted	6, 34/ 32
his goodness by special	message	gave them undoubted knowledge	6, 140/ 32
the angel did the	message	, she might have inclined	6, 151/ 3
the truth of his	message	? As when he sent	6, 239/ 29
a proof of their	message	. So that, where ye	6, 240/ 5
by a trusty secret	messenger	with the letter of	6, 5/ 4
the mouth of the	messenger	whereupon the matter of	6, 5/ 5
The objections of the	messenger	made against praying to	6, 5/ 16
is it by the	messenger	moved that there should	6, 5/ 19
testified by miracles, the	messenger	doth make objection against	6, 6/ 3
Sixth Chapter Because the	messenger	thinketh that he may	6, 6/ 7
The Eighth Chapter The	messenger	allegeth that God may	6, 6/ 18
The Fourteenth Chapter The	messenger	maketh objection that miracles	6, 7/ 11
The Seventeenth Chapter The	messenger	layeth forth objections against	6, 7/ 29
The Twentieth Chapter The	messenger	allegeth that the perpetual	6, 8/ 17
were indeed as the	messenger	said, that is, to	6, 8/ 22
eftsoon all that the	messenger	would have fled from	6, 8/ 29
Twenty-Second Chapter Because the	messenger	had in the beginning	6, 9/ 2
The Twenty-Third Chapter The	messenger	objected against the counsel	6, 9/ 16
The Twenty-Fourth Chapter The	messenger	maketh objections against the	6, 9/ 24
certain words of the	messenger	, declareth the preeminence, necessity	6, 9/ 32
The Twenty-Sixth Chapter The	messenger	saying that him seemed	6, 10/ 9
The Twenty-Eighth Chapter The	messenger	eftsoons objected against this	6, 10/ 28
Thirtieth Chapter Whereas the	messenger	had thought before that	6, 11/ 7
The First Chapter The	messenger	recapitulating certain things before	6, 11/ 24
The Third Chapter The	messenger	moveth that the very	6, 12/ 9
The Fourth Chapter The	messenger	moveth that though the	6, 12/ 14
The Sixth Chapter The	messenger	moveth that since the	6, 12/ 25
before laid by the	messenger	against the worship of	6, 13/ 5
The Ninth Chapter The	messenger	yet again objecteth against	6, 13/ 9
The Tenth Chapter The	messenger	objecteth many things against	6, 13/ 13
objections proponed by the	messenger	in the tenth chapter	6, 13/ 19
them touched by the	messenger	more at large in	6, 13/ 20
to be saints. The	messenger	eftsoon doubteth whether we	6, 13/ 26
The First Chapter The	messenger	having, in the meanwhile	6, 14/ 3
The Seventh Chapter The	messenger	moveth a question if	6, 15/ 11
The Eleventh Chapter The	messenger	findeth fault with the	6, 15/ 33
this chapter incidently the	messenger	much reproveth the living	6, 16/ 2
Whereupon is by the	messenger	moved a doubt whether	6, 16/ 8
The Thirteenth Chapter The	messenger	moveth that it would	6, 16/ 13
The Fifteenth Chapter The	messenger	moveth against the clergy	6, 16/ 22
The Sixteenth Chapter The	messenger	rehearseth some causes, which	6, 16/ 32

The Eighth Chapter The	messenger	saith that the malice	6, 18/ 12
The Eleventh Chapter The	messenger	saith that howsoever Luther	6, 18/ 27
enough to tell the	messenger	my mind by mouth	6, 21/ 13
But after that the	messenger	was departed, and I	6, 21/ 15
been treated between the	messenger	and me, and in	6, 21/ 21
I nothing suspect the	messenger	, as in good faith	6, 21/ 31
had happed that his	messenger	had (for any sinister	6, 22/ 8
to beware of his	messenger	, which else might hap	6, 22/ 11
liberal allegations of the	messenger	for the wrong part	6, 23/ 12
by a trusty secret	messenger	. With the letter of	6, 24/ 20
the mouth of the	messenger	whereupon the matter of	6, 24/ 22
The objections of the	messenger	made against praying to	6, 51/ 21
is it by the	messenger	moved that there should	6, 51/ 24
testified by miracles, the	messenger	doth make objection against	6, 61/ 28
Sixth Chapter Because the	messenger	thinketh that he may	6, 63/ 5
The Eighth Chapter The	messenger	allegeth that God may	6, 74/ 2
The Fourteenth Chapter The	messenger	maketh objection that miracles	6, 85/ 15
The Seventeenth Chapter The	messenger	layeth forth objections against	6, 94/ 7
The Twentieth Chapter The	messenger	allegeth that the perpetual	6, 113/ 4
were indeed as the	messenger	said, that is to	6, 116/ 14
eftsoon all that the	messenger	would have fled from	6, 116/ 21
Twenty-Second Chapter Because the	messenger	had in the beginning	6, 122/ 2
The Twenty-Third Chapter The	messenger	objecteth against the counsel	6, 128/ 8
The Twenty-Fourth Chapter The	messenger	maketh objections against the	6, 132/ 29
certain words of the	messenger	, declareth the preeminence, necessity	6, 137/ 26
The Twenty-Sixth Chapter The	messenger	saying that him seemed	6, 153/ 20
The Twenty-Eighth Chapter The	messenger	eftsoons objected against this	6, 166/ 31
Thirtieth Chapter Whereas the	messenger	had thought before, that	6, 179/ 8
The First Chapter The	messenger	recapitulating certain things before	6, 187/ 3
The Third Chapter The	messenger	moveth that the very	6, 195/ 28
The Fourth Chapter The	messenger	moveth that though the	6, 198/ 2
The Sixth Chapter The	messenger	moveth that since the	6, 207/ 16
before laid by the	messenger	against the worship of	6, 210/ 30
The Ninth Chapter The	messenger	yet again objecteth against	6, 217/ 2
The Tenth Chapter The	messenger	objecteth many things against	6, 226/ 2
objections proponed by the	messenger	in the tenth chapter	6, 229/ 33
them touched by the	messenger	more at large in	6, 229/ 34
to be saints. The	messenger	eftsoon doubteth whether we	6, 237/ 20
The First Chapter The	messenger	, having in the meanwhile	6, 247/ 3
The Seventh Chapter The	messenger	moveth a question: if	6, 280/ 15
The Eleventh Chapter The	messenger	findeth fault with the	6, 293/ 13
this chapter incidently, the	messenger	much reproveth the living	6, 293/ 16
Whereupon is by the	messenger	moved a doubt, whether	6, 299/ 5
unto him, though the	messenger	much misliked him so	6, 300/ 10

if ye knew the	messenger	for such as the	6, 300/ 14
it by such a	messenger	; or else, though your	6, 300/ 17
offended with a displeased	messenger	. And verily were all	6, 300/ 24
The Thirteenth Chapter The	messenger	moveth that it would	6, 303/ 8
The Fifteenth Chapter The	messenger	moveth against the clergy	6, 316/ 26
The Sixteenth Chapter The	messenger	rehearseth some causes which	6, 330/ 31
devil, and a manifest	messenger	of hell? In which	6, 346/ 14
The Eighth Chapter The	messenger	saith that the malice	6, 372/ 22
The Eleventh Chapter The	messenger	saith that howsoever Luther	6, 377/ 32
mouths of his holy	messengers	put into men's ears	6, 143/ 33
intent to make his	messengers	known and the truth	6, 239/ 28
knowledge of his true	messengers	, and a proof of	6, 240/ 4
yourself any gods of	metal	cast in a mold	6, 45/ 27
most precious of such	metals	as his goodness giveth	6, 41/ 9
to saints, in which	methink	there can be no	6, 103/ 6
answer thereto. But yet	methink	that I come to	6, 113/ 11
bade so? And therefore	methink	where the old doctors	6, 168/ 5
that ye be loath,	methink	, to meddle much with	6, 234/ 16
Surely," quoth your friend, "	methink	they go far therein	6, 309/ 17
needs have wives. But	methink	that this they might	6, 309/ 18
the babe's mouth. But	methink	though they make us	6, 333/ 7
chalices of tree. And	methinketh	that the pleasure of	6, 41/ 35
were but so. Howbeit	methinketh	that they be good	6, 46/ 12
answered, "Nay verily; for	methinketh	, " quoth he, "that there	6, 53/ 6
when I consider it,	methinketh	surely that if the	6, 53/ 16
ye may not yourself,	methinketh	, say nay, but that	6, 71/ 13
if ye prove that. " "	Methinketh	, " quoth I, "nothing more	6, 72/ 17
the report of which,	methinketh	, I need not believe	6, 77/ 16
divers images, in which	methinketh	that such as be	6, 77/ 20
nature saith is impossible,	methinketh	that ye should now	6, 78/ 12
have seen myself that	methinketh	as great marvel; but	6, 78/ 25
any other beginning. And	methinketh	that this is as	6, 79/ 31
so strange a thing,	methinketh	that right few were	6, 82/ 20
you very well, for	methinketh	that ye cannot see	6, 86/ 29
shall cool." And surely	methinketh	it is well near	6, 109/ 17
will serve, be as	methinketh	to be taken and	6, 132/ 19
go to the scripture?" "	Methinketh	, " quoth he, "that it	6, 135/ 4
Truly, sir," quoth he, "	methinketh	it well said that	6, 154/ 1
the church? For first	methinketh	that were a very	6, 162/ 19
agree. But much ado	methinketh	it is to come	6, 163/ 15
he so do, but	methinketh	it were a strange	6, 163/ 32
Christ saith, for so	methinketh	meant our Lord. "But	6, 167/ 9
God? More ought I,	methinketh	, to believe God alone	6, 167/ 21
and not the church. " "	Methinketh	, " quoth he, "the text	6, 168/ 16

tell me the contrary,	methinketh	I were no more	6, 169/ 13
one, meaning thereby, as	methinketh	, that if the church	6, 224/ 11
faith to God? Nor	methinketh	the excuse but very	6, 261/ 10
not the crime. Whereas	methinketh	, on the other side	6, 261/ 21
troth," quoth he, "yet	methinketh	ever that it ought	6, 266/ 11
be strange to you?	Methinketh	it should be strange	6, 273/ 23
did wrong. But surely	methinketh	I may well say	6, 279/ 8
it." "Forsooth," quoth he, "	methinketh	ye take the sure	6, 284/ 12
much more cause as	methinketh	to fear lest men	6, 292/ 19
his faith toward Christ,	methinketh	I may be bold	6, 318/ 17
so honest indeed as	methinketh	ye take him for	6, 318/ 19
Wherefore there is, as	methinketh	, no remedy, but if	6, 339/ 7
the world besides. Finally,	methinketh	that the constitution provincial	6, 340/ 27
were not therefore, as	methinketh	, unreasonable that the ordinary	6, 343/ 18
not mistaken or misreported." "	Methinketh	," quoth I, "that the	6, 349/ 1
properly answered. But yet	methinketh	he might have replied	6, 383/ 36
And in like wise,	methinketh	, the man that ye	6, 384/ 15
your friend, "but as	methinketh	, the bishop doth as	6, 411/ 1
friend, "yet would there,	methinketh	, be much pity used	6, 418/ 14
it well appear (as	methinketh	it doth) that the	6, 430/ 8
Luther or Tyndale, where	methinketh	, for these matters of	6, 433/ 13
help me God as	methinketh	that man is as	6, 433/ 19
it orderly to mind,	methought	I had not well	6, 21/ 26
harm. For this cause	methought	, that for the more	6, 22/ 6
friend, then had I,	methought	, all done and my	6, 22/ 14
of the right faith),	methought	great peril might arise	6, 22/ 20
unto you besides, that	methought	that the miracles wrought	6, 62/ 27
a plain text, as	methought	and all that were	6, 356/ 6
verily," quoth he, "for	methought	this was enough." "So	6, 356/ 17
as poor men of	middle	earth, and as though	6, 399/ 27
in a chamber at	midnight	. And when he asked	6, 328/ 15
wont to haunt those	midnight	lectures, he rehearsed us	6, 328/ 17
for cold in the	midst	of summer than be	6, 84/ 31
be burned in the	midst	of winter." "Merrily said	6, 84/ 32
taken out in the	midst	of a leaf, but	6, 345/ 16
that God were more	mighty	or more present in	6, 55/ 1
in every place like	mighty	, or not like present	6, 57/ 1
For God is as	mighty	in the stable as	6, 57/ 3
a token of his	mighty	godhead. And no reason	6, 81/ 25
that God is so	mighty	that he may do	6, 82/ 23
damned spirits but the	mighty	hand of God, to	6, 120/ 11
but only by the	mighty	hand of God. And	6, 246/ 3
by their tackling like	mighty	champions, wherein they shall	6, 414/ 26
in the Church of	Milan	, where himself resorted and	6, 41/ 17

Saint Stephen's Church in	Milan	, where many miracles were	6, 55/ 16
in the country of	Milan	that they kept and	6, 371/ 18
most benign father most	mildly	made answer." And finally	6, 364/ 6
do contrary to the	mildness	and merciful mind of	6, 31/ 17
a paternoster-while, conveyed a	mile	off from one place	6, 71/ 30
conveyed and carried a	mile	off from one place	6, 80/ 24
carried more than a	mile	in as little space	6, 80/ 26
of them two a	mile	asunder, and both twain	6, 213/ 17
a long way ten	mile	together and ye will	6, 274/ 19
see farther by four	miles	than we may feel	6, 129/ 23
not to go twenty	miles	to hear him. And	6, 269/ 9
the church of Christ	militant	here in earth, and	6, 196/ 30
mystical body, his church	militant	here in earth, sometimes	6, 336/ 22
doctors of Christ's church	militant	here in earth, and	6, 427/ 9
given you hitherto but	milk	and not strong meat	6, 145/ 31
be fed but with	milk	and pap. And if	6, 333/ 5
to you, a horse	mill	and a mill horse	6, 324/ 23
horse mill and a	mill	horse, drink ere ye	6, 324/ 23
author briefly declareth his	mind	concerning the confutation of	6, 5/ 13
author showeth the untoward	mind	of many men, which	6, 7/ 6
author somewhat showeth his	mind	, deferring for the while	6, 16/ 3
the author showeth his	mind	that it were convenient	6, 16/ 34
tell the messenger my	mind	by mouth, accounting that	6, 21/ 13
call it orderly to	mind	, methought I had not	6, 21/ 26
all done and my	mind	full set at rest	6, 22/ 15
bidden him more to	mind	his matter than his	6, 25/ 35
sent you my poor	mind	by the mouth of	6, 26/ 10
to have heard my	mind	of mine own mouth	6, 26/ 21
regard and esteem my	mind	and answer in those	6, 26/ 30
the mildness and merciful	mind	of their master, and	6, 31/ 18
they were indeed, the	mind	of other whom ye	6, 32/ 28
answer, and neither the	mind	nor opinion of you	6, 32/ 30
his mouth know my	mind	at large. After this	6, 33/ 20
same, did of good	mind	the rather send him	6, 34/ 31
began to gather in	mind	the whole effect as	6, 35/ 3
author briefly declareth his	mind	concerning the confutation of	6, 35/ 17
could, show him my	mind	in them all. And	6, 35/ 29
showed him in my	mind	the greatest favor, and	6, 36/ 30
to have another manner	mind	toward images than have	6, 39/ 12
he put in his	mind	to counterfeit and express	6, 39/ 13
his person to man's	mind	and imagination, why and	6, 40/ 2
and our good faithful	mind	and setteth all those	6, 43/ 32
pray not only in	mind	but with mouth also	6, 44/ 7
not only prayed in	mind	, but also with mouth	6, 44/ 15

wrought put us in	mind	of Christ, and our	6, 44/ 27
speaker conceiveth in his	mind	: likewise, as the figure	6, 46/ 16
so conceived in the	mind	, is but an image	6, 46/ 17
of him in my	mind	, is not your master	6, 46/ 20
the imagination of my	mind	. Now if I be	6, 46/ 24
plainly for a malicious	mind	, to diminish and quench	6, 47/ 21
be of the foolish	mind	that Luther is, which	6, 50/ 17
be so set in	mind	of marriage that ye	6, 53/ 12
spirituality were of the	mind	to leave it, yet	6, 54/ 24
Christ's Passion in his	mind	, and conceiveth by devout	6, 56/ 20
that ever your own	mind	giveth you that they	6, 63/ 1
to put you in	mind	that in being overhard	6, 70/ 4
you to set your	mind	in surety, then albeit	6, 76/ 10
one to cast the	mind	to the other. And	6, 79/ 5
your own good, godly	mind	more ready to believe	6, 84/ 5
author showeth the untoward	mind	of many men, which	6, 84/ 9
before, know further your	mind	hereafter. And be it	6, 91/ 10
enemy the devil, her	mind	alienated and raving with	6, 93/ 9
moved in her own	mind	and monished by the	6, 93/ 12
so moved in her	mind	with the miracle, that	6, 94/ 2
I can call to	mind	. But surely since ye	6, 100/ 33
That is, in my	mind	, " quoth I, "well taken	6, 103/ 30
somewhat sticketh in my	mind	. " "Doubt on," quoth I	6, 109/ 10
that is in my	mind	as true as the	6, 113/ 16
it in mine own	mind	otherwise to think, but	6, 113/ 20
now misconstrue their good	mind	? Hard is it oft-times	6, 124/ 1
there to judge the	mind	and intent for naught	6, 124/ 4
Nay," quoth I, "that	mind	am I not of	6, 126/ 13
being in her right	mind	. And therefore let reason	6, 131/ 31
Lutherans in a mad	mind	, that would now have	6, 132/ 17
And how should his	mind	give him then that	6, 134/ 17
thoroughly persuaded in his	mind	that all the book	6, 134/ 25
before been in another	mind	. Now when she had	6, 151/ 4
said, that in my	mind	no man can amend	6, 154/ 32
he left them his	mind	sufficiently in holy scripture	6, 155/ 12
have put in my	mind	. Had not this been	6, 157/ 31
should, for your own	mind	, have remained in an	6, 159/ 23
and against your own	mind	also, lean unto his	6, 160/ 7
perceiving in your own	mind	none other but that	6, 160/ 21
together all in one	mind	, and in the faith	6, 163/ 36
and against our own	mind	also, to give diligent	6, 166/ 18
Christ all of one	mind	. " The Twenty-Eighth Chapter The	6, 166/ 29
shall put you in	mind	and remembrance of all-thing	6, 178/ 3
I put you in	mind	that men laid against	6, 187/ 19

this putteth me in	mind	also that, besides all	6, 191/ 13
were all of one	mind	and of one heart	6, 191/ 20
maketh all of one	mind	in the house of	6, 191/ 22
thitheward, the more good	mind	bear they to men	6, 211/ 31
any conceiving in our	mind	that it were possible	6, 213/ 13
were that in my	mind	as great a miracle	6, 217/ 19
it. And in this	mind	, as it seemeth, was	6, 223/ 30
entire body of one	mind	and one sentence.) Truth	6, 224/ 2
ye have in my	mind	very well touched the	6, 226/ 6
worship God with the	mind	that he is God	6, 230/ 15
he is God, which	mind	in worship is the	6, 230/ 15
Christ, having therewith a	mind	that he were the	6, 230/ 18
it that in our	mind	we consider and acknowledge	6, 230/ 32
manner wise have more	mind	to the one than	6, 231/ 18
can have no more	mind	to our Lady than	6, 231/ 19
I think in my	mind	that all those heretics	6, 232/ 21
anxiety and trouble of	mind	for any fear of	6, 233/ 15
putteth me now in	mind	. There were of old	6, 240/ 20
see not in my	mind	lightly a more marvelous	6, 243/ 15
Which is to my	mind	not only great wonder	6, 243/ 22
church all of one	mind	and accord). And therefore	6, 253/ 33
incline and move the	mind	of every like toward	6, 254/ 33
twain. Which in my	mind	, I promise you, how	6, 255/ 1
there cannot in my	mind	be a more meet	6, 256/ 1
their heresies in his	mind	, pardoned therefore those words	6, 256/ 30
assure you, to my	mind	his manner in his	6, 257/ 5
of lewd lightness of	mind	and vain gladness of	6, 257/ 33
way were in my	mind	, to say none at	6, 258/ 30
man in your own	mind	for very virtuous and	6, 260/ 12
induced in his own	mind	without any doubt to	6, 263/ 23
This were in my	mind	perilous, not only for	6, 265/ 31
and quite against your	mind	. And where ye think	6, 266/ 18
where ye think your	mind	worthy to take special	6, 266/ 18
Surely," quoth I, "my	mind	and yours be not	6, 267/ 13
to induce the judge's	mind	to conceive a credence	6, 267/ 14
case. But ever my	mind	giveth me that your	6, 274/ 6
my case in my	mind	be much unlike to	6, 274/ 10
they had in my	mind	done him plain and	6, 276/ 29
any such manner of	mind	toward them that ye	6, 277/ 11
might be in that	mind	deceived, yet while they	6, 278/ 35
could have none other	mind	but that he (though	6, 279/ 1
perjury and high malicious	mind	, instead of the praise	6, 280/ 12
to be of your	mind	. For the matter being	6, 280/ 27
a thing in my	mind	, though it be somewhat	6, 280/ 30

hold it in my	mind	little question. For I	6, 281/ 19
confessor had in my	mind	no remedy but to	6, 282/ 3
tell you plainly my	mind	, that no man can	6, 283/ 36
God send him better	mind	. The Eighth Chapter The	6, 284/ 23
let me know your	mind	concerning the burning of	6, 284/ 28
he had a mischievous	mind	in the change. For	6, 286/ 7
quoth I, "a good	mind	and did like a	6, 287/ 10
fallen from the good	mind	now. Men be nowadays	6, 287/ 13
to diminish the reverent	mind	that men bear to	6, 288/ 32
they came first to	mind	. For else I might	6, 290/ 16
very truth in my	mind	, and so would he	6, 292/ 23
author somewhat showeth his	mind	, deferring for the while	6, 293/ 17
were all of the	mind	that every man thought	6, 296/ 6
God than the lewd	mind	of Cam which fell	6, 297/ 30
the bishops of my	mind	(as I know some	6, 300/ 25
with such a mad	mind	, that they reckon almost	6, 301/ 24
whole therein, and the	mind	of Saint Paul so	6, 308/ 8
I said, in my	mind	, an evil made law	6, 314/ 14
Tyndale, that the malicious	mind	of the translator had	6, 316/ 8
were it in my	mind	not well done. But	6, 317/ 9
truth. Whereunto his gracious	mind	was much inclined, and	6, 318/ 35
yet, in mine own	mind	, for aught that ever	6, 325/ 15
nor of more merciful	mind	, than is our sovereign	6, 325/ 27
he could call to	mind	. And when he stopped	6, 328/ 20
put me well in	mind	. For that was the	6, 330/ 3
the clergy of my	mind	, it should be somewhere	6, 330/ 24
well answered, and the	mind	fully satisfied of any	6, 330/ 27
the author showeth his	mind	that it were convenient	6, 330/ 34
man hath had the	mind	in faithful wise to	6, 331/ 29
is there in my	mind	not one thing that	6, 332/ 1
and whole of your	mind	in this matter that	6, 332/ 22
time, and a whole	mind	given greatly thereto. And	6, 334/ 16
years bestowed his whole	mind	, is yet unable to	6, 335/ 15
were not in my	mind	a sufficient cause to	6, 338/ 4
they have in their	mind	the place of scripture	6, 339/ 22
ready the scripture in	mind	that he shall in	6, 339/ 29
would not for my	mind	withhold the profit that	6, 340/ 19
humble heart and lowly	mind	, rather seeking therein occasion	6, 341/ 19
wisdom or any good	mind	in such as would	6, 342/ 6
more engender in the	mind	a negligence and contempt	6, 342/ 31
to show you my	mind	in this matter, how	6, 344/ 15
Bible might, for my	mind	, be suffered to be	6, 344/ 18
letter of Luther, my	mind	giveth me that His	6, 344/ 24
that will in my	mind	be very well done	6, 344/ 31

am I for my	mind	in all this matter	6, 344/ 32
imagined of his own	mind	, whereof he never saw	6, 350/ 7
of our faults to	mind	, nor pondering the circumstances	6, 352/ 7
lust to break his	mind	unto -- doth it	6, 352/ 16
till he changed his	mind	for envy that he	6, 354/ 9
Gregory were of one	mind	and the whole synod	6, 358/ 2
is done with a	mind	that reputeth the thing	6, 359/ 2
him clean beside his	mind	and memory. For whereas	6, 364/ 17
incredible humility and lowly	mind	of this most benign	6, 364/ 30
of which his ungracious	mind	, he rather were content	6, 366/ 2
the man had the	mind	that commonly such fools	6, 366/ 23
is not, in my	mind	, to be imputed to	6, 372/ 29
and amend in his	mind	with a full faith	6, 381/ 25
the vehemence of his	mind	in the matter of	6, 385/ 25
men were of the	mind	that without a man	6, 387/ 5
word of a malicious	mind	to deceive unlearned people	6, 388/ 1
to be of that	mind	, where he saith, "Qui	6, 390/ 35
be their very plain	mind	and opinion, for all	6, 399/ 8
world were once of	mind	that they believed after	6, 403/ 23
sometimes either over fervent	mind	or indiscreet zeal, or	6, 410/ 10
reason doth in my	mind	require that the name	6, 417/ 34
of simpleness and good	mind	moved to follow the	6, 418/ 18
lightness of their own	mind	, than for any great	6, 419/ 6
For of a high	mind	to be in the	6, 423/ 5
men so mad a	mind	and so frantic, that	6, 423/ 7
beseech you for my	mind's	sake, show me what	6, 325/ 6
I demanded if he	minded	ever to be priest	6, 53/ 6
blessed birth, be less	minded	to cleanness and purity	6, 150/ 4
featly learned, and newfangly	minded	. And thus labored to	6, 269/ 27
that are content and	minded	to live after the	6, 312/ 28
yet a man high	minded	and set on the	6, 326/ 30
his blessed zeal so	minded	to move this matter	6, 344/ 25
by many things appeareth)	minded	and intended to put	6, 354/ 7
this device was madly	minded	of Luther and madly	6, 365/ 1
the nun that he	minded	to marry. The Sixth	6, 366/ 13
somewhat noteth the froward	minds	of many folk that	6, 7/ 2
be led in their	minds	to doubt whether Luther	6, 29/ 21
nothing slake their good	minds	toward the ministers of	6, 53/ 26
somewhat noteth the froward	minds	of many folk that	6, 82/ 14
be put in their	minds	. And that he meant	6, 116/ 3
worship, well declareth their	minds	. And some have I	6, 124/ 12
my law in their	minds	. And I shall write	6, 142/ 18
written in the lively	minds	of men than in	6, 144/ 2
to have to the	minds	of many a more	6, 156/ 20

being put in their	minds	by the holy hand	6, 166/ 27
be as many diverse	minds	almost as there be	6, 191/ 23
masters themselves change their	minds	and their opinions every	6, 192/ 14
ministers, and inclined the	minds	of his people to	6, 221/ 2
it runneth in men's	minds	that miracles may be	6, 240/ 11
run again in men's	minds	that all be not	6, 240/ 12
they showed me their	minds	therein, as in some	6, 248/ 10
credulity in the judges'	minds	) I would not let	6, 263/ 20
will, of their own	minds	, some live chaste and	6, 311/ 25
make of their own	minds	, though the church will	6, 313/ 5
somewhat marveled in our	minds	, but nothing said we	6, 328/ 19
sight thereof, what naughty	minds	the men had, both	6, 330/ 14
man of them, their	minds	all set thereon to	6, 332/ 26
enough to express our	minds	in anything whereof one	6, 337/ 25
best of their own	minds	well inclinable thereto already	6, 344/ 27
God than the best	minds	be in good men	6, 377/ 17
of their own malicious	minds	by such ways as	6, 394/ 20
of God, maugre our	minds	-- and thus the	6, 404/ 9
merry words which he	mingled	with his matter, and	6, 23/ 17
of diverse matters diversely	mingled	together -- all these	6, 336/ 28
always sensuality ready to	minister	matter, and by all	6, 140/ 18
woman hath power to	minister	the sacrament of baptism	6, 149/ 30
but as to God's	minister	, but for that the	6, 281/ 34
of such an odious	minister	as he hath forbidden	6, 300/ 8
is there suffered to	minister	in the office of	6, 310/ 7
as the matter shall	minister	us occasion, acknowledging our	6, 336/ 8
cannot have the sacraments	ministered	but by such priests	6, 192/ 21
sacraments also to be	ministered	in his church by	6, 200/ 21
good minds toward the	ministers	of his church, but	6, 53/ 27
the judgment of his	ministers	, and inclined the minds	6, 221/ 2
some will not, the	ministers	of the Sacrament shall	6, 311/ 26
used in consecration or	ministration	of the blessed sacraments	6, 56/ 5
his priesthood, besides the	ministration	of the sacraments unto	6, 299/ 13
the time of their	ministration	forbore their own house	6, 312/ 14
godly company at the	Minoress	where she hath lived	6, 94/ 5
authority that God by	miracle	testifieth it is so	6, 5/ 28
author showeth that a	miracle	is not to be	6, 6/ 33
a man in a	miracle	, upon his oath, and	6, 7/ 3
the great and open	miracle	showed at our Lady	6, 7/ 26
it was by the	miracle	of his blessed holy	6, 39/ 6
it been by like	miracle	in that thin, corruptible	6, 39/ 7
which ark, especially by	miracle	, he divers times declared	6, 57/ 16
authority that God by	miracle	testifieth it is so	6, 60/ 6
Lord to show a	miracle	for the proof of	6, 60/ 22

any place wrought a	miracle	, although he nothing do	6, 61/ 6
Jerusalem to see the	miracle	that Christ had wrought	6, 61/ 17
we know whether the	miracle	were done by God	6, 62/ 7
would tell me a	miracle	. For though this thing	6, 69/ 35
that telleth me a	miracle	telleth me a thing	6, 70/ 3
this, that of a	miracle	told you ye may	6, 70/ 20
thing reported for a	miracle	cannot be done, I	6, 70/ 23
a man was by	miracle	in a paternoster-while, conveyed	6, 71/ 29
the proof of this	miracle	or that, yet hath	6, 76/ 12
common fame of this	miracle	and that, begun by	6, 77/ 17
say they saw a	miracle	ere ye should of	6, 78/ 2
say not that a	miracle	is impossible, but only	6, 78/ 15
this is a worthy	miracle	!" "In good faith," quoth	6, 79/ 29
is as great a	miracle	as the raising of	6, 79/ 32
commonly called again by	miracle	as ye see men	6, 80/ 17
place to another by	miracle	, and the other should	6, 80/ 25
author showeth that a	miracle	is not to be	6, 81/ 9
show such a high	miracle	, since there might have	6, 81/ 13
might have been without	miracle	a longer piece of	6, 81/ 14
done many a great	miracle	in very small matters	6, 81/ 23
look on his first	miracle	, whether he might not	6, 81/ 28
provided for wine without	miracle	. But such was his	6, 81/ 29
to do a great	miracle	for some show of	6, 82/ 2
fain have seen some	miracle	, where it stood upon	6, 82/ 5
proud, curious king one	miracle	or speak one word	6, 82/ 8
a man in a	miracle	upon his oath and	6, 82/ 15
upon their oath a	miracle	done upon themselves, in	6, 83/ 4
than single. For every	miracle	hath but one record	6, 83/ 12
And so never a	miracle	well proved." "Well," said	6, 83/ 14
a good turn by	miracle	, as any man may	6, 84/ 2
such a solemn, yearly	miracle	is wrought so wondrously	6, 85/ 2
bells rung for a	miracle	. And the fond folk	6, 85/ 24
sight again, and a	miracle	solemnly rung and Te	6, 86/ 16
the town, but this	miracle	. So happened it, then	6, 86/ 17
to see such a	miracle	, called the poor man	6, 86/ 20
have seen suddenly by	miracle	the difference between diverse	6, 87/ 3
light the false famed	miracle	of the priests of	6, 89/ 2
is told for a	miracle	, yet some there be	6, 89/ 14
had but with one	miracle	declared that the thing	6, 90/ 23
the great and open	miracle	showed at our Lady	6, 92/ 26
her mind with the	miracle	, that she forthwith, for	6, 94/ 2
might allege you this	miracle	, and prove it you	6, 94/ 13
the marvel of the	miracle	. And peradventure divers other	6, 94/ 16
so many an open	miracle	as is daily in	6, 95/ 19

places as God by	miracle	declared that he would	6, 99/ 2
by many a visible	miracle	declared that this faith	6, 112/ 34
by revelation, or by	miracle	; but by wisdom, study	6, 167/ 25
used therein none open	miracle	nor sensible revelation, whereof	6, 172/ 3
by many a thousand	miracle	both in their lives	6, 172/ 15
mind as great a	miracle	as the greatest of	6, 217/ 20
holy cross, declare by	miracle	and make his own	6, 225/ 21
Stephen found out by	miracle	, and the head of	6, 225/ 26
among them, nor one	miracle	showed for them." "I	6, 238/ 12
prophet Helias vanquished by	miracle	the false prophets of	6, 241/ 1
to destroy by plain	miracle	the false miracles whereby	6, 241/ 5
and face of a	miracle	; nor as false as	6, 243/ 19
do as feign a	miracle	for their part. Which	6, 243/ 21
it is not without	miracle	well possible to be	6, 295/ 26
testified by many a	miracle	that their faith and	6, 422/ 6
writing many a great	miracle	done at holy pilgrimages	6, 432/ 2
by many a thousand	miracle	, so clearly testified by	6, 434/ 2
the sect neither show	miracle	for the proof of	6, 435/ 6
other proofs testified by	miracles	, the messenger doth make	6, 6/ 3
make objection against those	miracles	, partly, lest they be	6, 6/ 4
mistrust and deny the	miracles	because reason and nature	6, 6/ 8
reason do deny the	miracles	to be true; nor	6, 6/ 15
our Lord in working	miracles	doth nothing against nature	6, 6/ 20
some of the particular	miracles	, yet can there no	6, 6/ 24
doubt but that many	miracles	hath there been done	6, 6/ 25
indeed than be the	miracles	that we most marvel	6, 6/ 30
many men, which in	miracles	so highly touching the	6, 7/ 7
messenger maketh objection that	miracles	showed before a multitude	6, 7/ 11
further showed that many	miracles	there be which no	6, 7/ 15
that if of those	miracles	that are told and	6, 7/ 18
many great and undoubted	miracles	wrought and well known	6, 7/ 24
layeth forth objections against	miracles	done at pilgrimages, of	6, 7/ 29
and think that those	miracles	that be done there	6, 7/ 32
God hath by many	miracles	testified to be saints	6, 13/ 25
be sure that the	miracles	told by them were	6, 13/ 26
proveth that of any	miracles	told by any saints	6, 13/ 28
and consequently by their	miracles	most sure of them	6, 13/ 30
also proveth that the	miracles	and consent of those	6, 13/ 31
they have written and	miracles	have been done. Whereupon	6, 13/ 33
as God by many	miracles	beareth witness) besides their	6, 38/ 27
doth in some place	miracles	and in some place	6, 55/ 11
in Milan, where many	miracles	were wont to be	6, 55/ 17
more than a thousand	miracles	, one time and other	6, 60/ 29
and there did his	miracles	, than in another water	6, 61/ 4

the show of some	miracles	for the reviving, --	6, 61/ 10
that where God worketh	miracles	, we list not once	6, 61/ 20
God showeth no more	miracles	nowadays, when it is	6, 61/ 21
other proofs, testified by	miracles	, the messenger doth make	6, 61/ 28
make objection against those	miracles	, partly lest they be	6, 61/ 29
proof standeth all in	miracles	, which I will agree	6, 61/ 32
and haply do of	miracles	make many a lie	6, 62/ 3
this matter by the	miracles	but if we first	6, 62/ 4
first prove that the	miracles	were true. And over	6, 62/ 4
tale was not the	miracles	, but the thing that	6, 62/ 13
hold stronger than any	miracles	, which, as I said	6, 62/ 14
that methought that the	miracles	wrought by God were	6, 62/ 27
mistrust and deny the	miracles	because reason and nature	6, 63/ 6
saw any of these	miracles	themselves, and therefore the	6, 63/ 15
themselves, and therefore the	miracles	be no proof to	6, 63/ 15
bound to believe such	miracles	as were reported because	6, 64/ 9
is in all these	miracles	. And in such case	6, 64/ 21
the matter of these	miracles	, not much amiss nor	6, 64/ 28
matter of marvels and	miracles	, intending merely to make	6, 67/ 3
well account them as	miracles	, for anything that reason	6, 70/ 26
reason do deny the	miracles	to be true; nor	6, 70/ 32
and be unlike to	miracles	. In that yourself will	6, 71/ 6
teacheth me surely that	miracles	be things that cannot	6, 71/ 8
And therefore, as concerning	miracles	, in which yourself will	6, 71/ 11
those?" quoth I. "Marry,	miracles	," quoth he, "such as	6, 71/ 19
had seen these three	miracles	, were I bound to	6, 71/ 32
you that those three	miracles	(that we were agreed	6, 73/ 26
they have seen such	miracles	done, ye refuse not	6, 73/ 32
Lord in working of	miracles	doth nothing against nature	6, 74/ 5
they have seen such	miracles	done. For first, if	6, 74/ 8
say they see such	miracles	, since God will never	6, 74/ 22
God in working of	miracles	doth nothing against nature	6, 75/ 15
and in doing of	miracles	he doth for the	6, 75/ 19
say they saw such	miracles	do tell you a	6, 75/ 20
some of the particular	miracles	, yet can there no	6, 75/ 27
doubt but that many	miracles	hath there been done	6, 75/ 28
and yet as for	miracles	, I were not for	6, 75/ 30
in surety, then albeit	miracles	be nothing commonly and	6, 76/ 10
sundry times so many	miracles	and marvels been wrought	6, 76/ 14
well believed universally that	miracles	and marvels there be	6, 76/ 16
as well believe that	miracles	be done as that	6, 76/ 19
believe there hath been	miracles	done, against one that	6, 76/ 21
And whether they be	miracles	by which name we	6, 76/ 28
ago with the manifold	miracles	and marvels that be	6, 76/ 36

indeed than be the	miracles	that we most marvel	6, 77/ 5
of nature wrought many	miracles	. "But yet of those	6, 77/ 10
proof thereupon of these	miracles	, did I mean in	6, 77/ 15
her keys. Of these	miracles	I speak and all	6, 77/ 18
ere I provide many	miracles	sufficiently of such, I	6, 77/ 27
ye mean only those	miracles	that men tell of	6, 78/ 5
a difference between those	miracles	wrought in pilgrimages and	6, 78/ 6
they confess both that	miracles	be possible to God	6, 78/ 16
us resort to the	miracles	which we were agreed	6, 78/ 20
in belief of any	miracles	that ye would not	6, 78/ 27
greatly famous for any	miracles	; but yet yearly on	6, 79/ 8
God shall work his	miracles	, and else blaspheme them	6, 82/ 11
many men, which in	miracles	so highly touching the	6, 84/ 10
where ye speak of	miracles	done before a multitude	6, 85/ 12
messenger maketh objection that	miracles	showed before a multitude	6, 85/ 15
further showed that many	miracles	there be which no	6, 85/ 19
should infame God's very	miracles	, his goodness shortly brought	6, 88/ 29
to knowledge the false	miracles	whereby certain freres abused	6, 88/ 33
always bringeth such false	miracles	to light." "Nay, nay	6, 88/ 35
that many of those	miracles	be false? For while	6, 89/ 6
say you by the	miracles	of the apostles written	6, 89/ 22
any mistrust in the	miracles	done of old time	6, 89/ 25
I mean only these	miracles	that men tell and	6, 89/ 27
a difference between the	miracles	done by God in	6, 90/ 2
old time, and these	miracles	that are done or	6, 90/ 2
if ye grant the	miracles	done of old time	6, 90/ 5
trow that pilgrimages and	miracles	done at them be	6, 90/ 7
veneration, and many wonderful	miracles	did our Lord work	6, 90/ 12
ye say that of	miracles	many be nowadays feigned	6, 90/ 19
And as for feigned	miracles	of which ye speak	6, 90/ 30
that if of those	miracles	that are told and	6, 91/ 2
that among so many	miracles	as be daily told	6, 91/ 7
divers pilgrimages, between which	miracles	and other, why ye	6, 91/ 8
some, neither men nor	miracles	. The Sixteenth Chapter The	6, 92/ 21
many great and undoubted	miracles	wrought and well known	6, 92/ 25
we spoke of concerning	miracles	done in our days	6, 92/ 29
matter will mistrust the	miracles	. Among which I durst	6, 93/ 3
layeth forth objections against	miracles	done at pilgrimages, of	6, 94/ 7
and think that those	miracles	that be done there	6, 94/ 10
make it, between the	miracles	done of old time	6, 94/ 19
to be given to	miracles	done nowadays, in which	6, 95/ 12
the belief of any	miracles	at all that, in	6, 95/ 14
the beginning, whether these	miracles	be made by God	6, 95/ 22
the devil may do	miracles	. Or if we list	6, 95/ 28

by the name of	miracles	things by God done	6, 95/ 31
people cannot discern from	miracles	. And therefore when they	6, 95/ 33
when they see them,	miracles	shall they call them	6, 95/ 34
call them, and for	miracles	shall they take them	6, 95/ 34
toll men thither with	miracles	too. In which case	6, 98/ 21
ye say that the	miracles	of the one place	6, 98/ 21
feigned, or else that	miracles	make not your matter	6, 98/ 22
me, that presupposed the	miracles	in these pilgrimages to	6, 98/ 34
in feigning of false	miracles	. Look what devotion men	6, 99/ 36
us lean to false	miracles	as we fall willfully	6, 100/ 31
lay to prove the	miracles	done at pilgrimages to	6, 101/ 2
should not be God's	miracles	but the devil's wonders	6, 101/ 4
these images and pilgrimages	miracles	be there, either showed	6, 101/ 28
that God doth these	miracles	, as in reproving and	6, 102/ 8
the question between their	miracles	and ours, albeit I	6, 102/ 17
that himself maketh the	miracles	in comprobation thereof. "Also	6, 112/ 24
like unto his own	miracles	to bring his whole	6, 112/ 28
acceptable unto him, which	miracles	, since they be proved	6, 113/ 1
effectual, and confirmed with	miracles	, that their adversaries though	6, 116/ 7
followeth also that the	miracles	done at such places	6, 120/ 10
and sometimes also manifest	miracles	showed therewith, never left	6, 142/ 6
his living, and the	miracles	that God did for	6, 180/ 34
the matter also by	miracles	. In which when I	6, 187/ 30
yet again that the	miracles	were true; and that	6, 188/ 7
to God, and the	miracles	done in such places	6, 188/ 36
ground to think that	miracles	done at the images	6, 211/ 4
prayer to do many	miracles	. And sometimes were they	6, 215/ 8
alleging old writings and	miracles	also for the proof	6, 217/ 16
we confess, that either	miracles	at the one place	6, 217/ 17
lives and of their	miracles	, which men may peradventure	6, 217/ 33
that God by his	miracles	testifieth that man's blessedness	6, 220/ 23
holiness well known and	miracles	many seen, so sure	6, 220/ 31
that he should show	miracles	for the comprobation of	6, 229/ 29
well appear that the	miracles	also be not the	6, 230/ 8
our Lady, sheweth more	miracles	at the one than	6, 231/ 8
our Lord by manifest	miracles	to provoke men to	6, 231/ 13
God hath by many	miracles	testified to be saints	6, 237/ 19
be sure that the	miracles	told by them were	6, 237/ 21
proveth that of any	miracles	told by any saints	6, 237/ 23
and consequently by their	miracles	most sure of them	6, 237/ 24
also proveth that the	miracles	and consent of those	6, 237/ 26
they have written and	miracles	have been done. Whereupon	6, 237/ 28
for saints, and by	miracles	openly declared that their	6, 238/ 9
whom we see no	miracles	in earth, nor haply	6, 238/ 16

think but that of	miracles	some among so many	6, 238/ 19
some saints and some	miracles	." "No," quoth he. "To	6, 239/ 24
purpose," quoth I, "were	miracles	especially wrought by God	6, 239/ 26
Pharaoh, were not the	miracles	done by God to	6, 239/ 30
gave them to do	miracles	, was it not for	6, 239/ 34
to believe of all	miracles	those that are told	6, 240/ 2
of Christ's church, since	miracles	were specially devised by	6, 240/ 3
deceived in saints and	miracles	, but yet we might	6, 240/ 6
saints and in their	miracles	, now it seemeth on	6, 240/ 7
in men's minds that	miracles	may be feigned." "Be	6, 240/ 11
abideth still, that since	miracles	were specially given by	6, 240/ 14
of his doctrine, those	miracles	be especially to be	6, 240/ 16
because ye say that	miracles	may be feigned, that	6, 240/ 18
also false doctors and	miracles	falsely feigned, were there	6, 240/ 20
By whom were those	miracles	feigned?" quoth I. "Marry	6, 240/ 23
by God and true	miracles	for them wrought by	6, 240/ 29
plain miracle the false	miracles	whereby men were and	6, 241/ 5
doctrine untrue, and their	miracles	feigned, it is not	6, 241/ 9
And to prove our	miracles	feigned let them do	6, 241/ 14
them do some very	miracles	themselves." "As for miracles	6, 241/ 14
miracles themselves." "As for	miracles	," quoth he, "be none	6, 241/ 15
soon match you with	miracles	, whereof they might feign	6, 241/ 17
had Appolonius Thianeus in	miracles	match unto Christ? And	6, 241/ 29
Then false and feigned	miracles	," quoth I, "be they	6, 242/ 9
then," quoth I, "if	miracles	be feigned ware, that	6, 242/ 14
all spoken of, but	miracles	told only in the	6, 242/ 16
peradventure some done, either	miracles	or marvels, but they	6, 242/ 18
must you grant very	miracles	of God only done	6, 242/ 21
there had been very	miracles	of God done for	6, 242/ 23
else had God by	miracles	testified the truth of	6, 242/ 25
some, but all the	miracles	done, told, and wrought	6, 242/ 28
our church approved by	miracles	, never hath there been	6, 242/ 35
there hath any true	miracles	been done by God	6, 242/ 36
well appeareth by the	miracles	done in our church	6, 243/ 3
one church true, and	miracles	not spoken of in	6, 243/ 5
many. And then also,	miracles	being true, and being	6, 243/ 9
And surely of all	miracles	that ever God hath	6, 243/ 13
liked him hitherto that	miracles	, among other things, have	6, 243/ 26
gape after him, their	miracles	as far as I	6, 243/ 32
the honor of any	miracles	doing, to the end	6, 244/ 1
not only true that	miracles	be wrought only in	6, 244/ 10
living and his high	miracles	, so notable and well	6, 244/ 21
side, set forth with	miracles	, or suffer so to	6, 244/ 29
to be deceived with	miracles	and marvels done by	6, 245/ 7

that the matter of	miracles	therein daily done is	6, 246/ 1
his great and marvelous	miracles	consider his godhead; and	6, 336/ 6
by such multitude of	miracles	, by so much blood	6, 346/ 26
of his faith work	miracles	, and also such fervent	6, 383/ 31
witness by many great	miracles	showed for their sakes	6, 422/ 29
to be given to	miracles	, of all which Tyndale	6, 426/ 2
thing Tyndale saith against	miracles	and against the praying	6, 431/ 20
therein. For as for	miracles	, he saith nothing in	6, 431/ 27
them before, that the	miracles	were the works of	6, 431/ 28
alone ascribing all the	miracles	to the devil, ought	6, 431/ 33
own sight. All which	miracles	all those blessed saints	6, 432/ 4
Jews that ascribed Christ's	miracles	to the devil, saying	6, 432/ 10
he well void the	miracles	. Whereto when he hath	6, 432/ 15
his fellows, as touching	miracles	, neither have God willing	6, 432/ 18
God incessantly testified by	miracles	, which never one sort	6, 434/ 29
proving his preaching by	miracles	; whereas now, neither good	6, 435/ 3
doth show so many	miracles	in his church; which	6, 435/ 10
God were in a	misbelief	and in a deadly	6, 8/ 13
to the advancement of	misbelief	and idolatry, in setting	6, 62/ 9
God, were in a	misbelief	and in a deadly	6, 110/ 27
make an article of	misbelief	and of a false	6, 147/ 14
Yes," quoth he. "Is	misbelief	, " quoth I, "none such	6, 165/ 9
the one offended in	misbelief	, the other in lewd	6, 165/ 29
into God's church, as	misbelief	is the gate into	6, 194/ 25
idolaters and in a	misbelief	, and clearly deceived and	6, 200/ 28
they mean but the	misbelief	that women have in	6, 232/ 26
against the wrong and	misbelief	that was in all	6, 253/ 14
other heresies as of	misbelief	toward the Holy Sacrament	6, 327/ 26
the naughty men --	misbelievers	and foul deceived." "That	6, 208/ 13
when she sigheth for	miscasting	of her keys. Of	6, 77/ 18
resembling it to the	miscasting	of some good housewife's	6, 81/ 16
he showeth also what	mischief	the followers of that	6, 18/ 9
to bring her to	mischief	as she walketh abroad	6, 100/ 9
gracious presence from spiritual	mischief	especially, and of all	6, 177/ 13
God brought such hid	mischief	more and more to	6, 328/ 34
he showeth also what	mischief	the followers of that	6, 368/ 4
time intend a further	mischief	, which he little and	6, 368/ 22
will worketh all the	mischief	that they do themselves	6, 373/ 24
all the malice and	mischief	, from the first fault	6, 377/ 12
And of all these	mischiefs	was always sensuality ready	6, 140/ 18
what heaps of heavy	mischiefs	would there fall, ere	6, 405/ 29
of these outrages and	mischiefs	to follow upon such	6, 406/ 4
swarm full of such	mischievous	people for lack of	6, 263/ 3
that he had a	mischievous	mind in the change	6, 286/ 7

to fall in the	mischievous	matters. Ye shall understand	6, 361/ 2
in the meanwhile many	mischievous	deeds they did. "And	6, 369/ 30
you this their heavy,	mischievous	dealing, that ye may	6, 372/ 17
therewith fell unto those	mischievous	deeds that I before	6, 373/ 4
very worst and most	mischievous	heresy that ever was	6, 400/ 9
might allege that his	mischievous	deed was his destiny	6, 404/ 19
fruit would a few	mischievous	persons, some for desire	6, 428/ 15
that the man meant	mischievously	; scant such a good	6, 287/ 35
if they should by	misconstruction	of the scripture bring	6, 147/ 15
ye do not now	misconstrue	their good mind? Hard	6, 124/ 1
would say that we	misconstrue	their words, their books	6, 373/ 33
out among many and	misconstrued	, not suffering the remnant	6, 30/ 6
there ensue by the	misconstruing	of the sentence as	6, 184/ 2
that persecute be the	miscreants	, and those poor people	6, 31/ 35
forth his faith against	miscreants	and infidels by such	6, 32/ 18
people to be all	miscreants	and without faith. For	6, 252/ 21
did their devoir against	miscreants	and infidels there be	6, 413/ 22
ought no more to	misdeem	than him, and especially	6, 260/ 14
the things that they	misdo	be the selfsame that	6, 295/ 32
Almaine to a right	miserable	servitude. Howbeit, in the	6, 369/ 29
to say this verse, "	Miserere	mei deus, quoniam conculcavit	6, 88/ 1
here part of our	misery	, and strength and plenty	6, 212/ 21
good men to be	mishandled	for declaring the truth	6, 29/ 18
of him. For so	mishapped	it indeed that after	6, 329/ 19
would in any wise	mislike	. And therefore, after that	6, 23/ 32
I trust shall not	mislike	you. For either mine	6, 25/ 27
perceive them, begin to	mislike	, dispraise, and contemn them	6, 334/ 29
me not which one	misliked	one thing, but what	6, 248/ 22
was and why he	misliked	it." "Surely," quoth he	6, 248/ 23
though the messenger much	misliked	him so far that	6, 300/ 10
every good deed itself,	misliked	and condemned his doctrine	6, 396/ 11
by that means follily	misliken	unto the superstitious demeanor	6, 56/ 9
wherein Tyndale saith he	misliketh	his rhymes and his	6, 292/ 2
your friend, "this way	misliketh	not me. But who	6, 341/ 28
his chosen people nothing	misliketh	him be it never	6, 400/ 7
read if they be	mismade	, till they be by	6, 316/ 6
very relics unknown and	misnamed	. For in old time	6, 222/ 1
affection incline him to	misorder	himself in the matter	6, 262/ 20
among men, if every	misordered	wretch might allege that	6, 404/ 18
this fifteen hundred year	misreported	the Gospel and Englished	6, 290/ 34
be not mistaken or	misreported	." "Methinketh," quoth I, "that	6, 348/ 32
see, that misunderstanding maketh	misreporting	. And a tale that	6, 324/ 34
for the loss or	miss	of Kytte's keys. Then	6, 78/ 1
well come thereon but	miss	and oversee themselves in	6, 113/ 13

my remembrance may partly	miss	the order, partly peradventure	6, 398/ 20
yet oftentimes maketh them	miss	of the vain praise	6, 423/ 16
learned men might have	missed	with a long study	6, 93/ 20
Nay," quoth he, "ye	mistake	me yet; for I	6, 89/ 24
yet for all that	mistake	and misunderstand it?" "Yes	6, 117/ 8
We must," quoth he, "	mistake	no part, as far	6, 117/ 18
if the church did	mistake	the very name of	6, 180/ 17
should suffer his church	mistake	the very sentence in	6, 183/ 17
suffer his church to	mistake	a book of scripture	6, 183/ 33
the church doth not	mistake	the scripture. And when	6, 189/ 14
the right faith nor	mistake	holy scripture or misunderstand	6, 196/ 14
needs follow that they	mistake	themselves all the whole	6, 196/ 22
against the right faith,	mistake	the sentence of holy	6, 210/ 7
we might by possibility	mistake	some, therefore we should	6, 218/ 13
but that we may	mistake	it without peril, so	6, 223/ 7
souls of them that	mistake	it -- no more	6, 223/ 11
of a saint, and	mistake	for a saint one	6, 239/ 5
be a man." "Ye	mistake	the matter," quoth I	6, 310/ 32
But I believe ye	mistake	it. Howbeit, what ye	6, 317/ 10
this gentleman did somewhat	mistake	me. But indeed I	6, 320/ 25
hurt while he were	mistaken	for good. Now when	6, 22/ 12
false and one body	mistaken	for another, an evil	6, 98/ 19
of scripture may be	mistaken	, but all must be	6, 118/ 23
in a false book	mistaken	for scripture, though they	6, 183/ 23
some peradventure lost or	mistaken	. And myself saw at	6, 222/ 4
or haply to be	mistaken	, and yet God well	6, 223/ 1
or that they had	mistaken	and wrong understood his	6, 272/ 5
that they be not	mistaken	or misreported." "Methinketh," quoth	6, 348/ 32
am not by any	mistaking	of reason and nature	6, 71/ 12
church from all such	mistaking	whereof might follow any	6, 119/ 20
in errors by the	mistaking	of the letter." "Marry	6, 121/ 21
and eschew all such	mistaking	as might bring us	6, 162/ 10
in the faith by	mistaking	of scripture or otherwise	6, 172/ 32
sentence as by the	mistaking	of the book --	6, 184/ 3
men's mouths begun by	mistaking	, and believed without examination	6, 219/ 37
thence and by erroneous	mistaking	of truth, necessary, meet	6, 221/ 7
among the people for	mistaking	of images, do but	6, 232/ 23
worship a host unconsecrated,	mistaking	it through the default	6, 239/ 8
blame the church for	misteaching	the people, as though	6, 381/ 3
because he that had	mistetched	his wife and his	6, 306/ 6
read. For he hath	mistranslated	three words of great	6, 285/ 31
that he may well	mistrust	and deny the miracles	6, 6/ 7
that albeit man may	mistrust	some of the particular	6, 6/ 23
that no cause to	mistrust	the remnant. The Sixteenth	6, 7/ 21

that he may well	mistrust	and deny the miracles	6, 63/ 5
nothing inquire when they	mistrust	and doubt of the	6, 63/ 18
wot well ye will	mistrust	neither nother." "Who be	6, 68/ 31
be done, but ye	mistrust	, causeless, the credence and	6, 73/ 33
it, why should we	mistrust	good and honest men	6, 75/ 23
that albeit men may	mistrust	some of the particular	6, 75/ 26
Christ's church did never	mistrust	the wonders and marvels	6, 76/ 23
impossible, I may well	mistrust	the tellers. Or else	6, 77/ 22
as though ye might	mistrust	them, were they never	6, 78/ 10
it for me, but	mistrust	me for it." "Nay	6, 78/ 27
neither would nor could	mistrust	it." "Well," quoth I	6, 78/ 30
so ye would haply	mistrust	it for the slender	6, 81/ 15
greatly why I should	mistrust	anyone that seemeth honest	6, 82/ 28
own soul, both to	mistrust	all them that say	6, 85/ 5
both might they well	mistrust	a beggar's word whom	6, 88/ 24
do not mean any	mistrust	in the miracles done	6, 89/ 24
may well with reason	mistrust	all the remnant." "Ye	6, 89/ 32
that no cause to	mistrust	the remnant. % "But be	6, 91/ 5
men, shall we therefore	mistrust	all other for their	6, 91/ 19
would while he lived	mistrust	that halting priest for	6, 92/ 4
Nor ye will not	mistrust	Saint Peter for Judas	6, 92/ 13
not do so, nor	mistrust	all for some, neither	6, 92/ 21
the whole matter will	mistrust	the miracles. Among which	6, 93/ 3
I so suspicious to	mistrust	that one thinketh evil	6, 94/ 31
would bear the importunate	mistrust	of them that, among	6, 95/ 19
but of diffidence and	mistrust	, study to seek in	6, 153/ 14
relics have doubt and	mistrust	? Of whom being received	6, 224/ 32
therefore ought not to	mistrust	the judgment except ye	6, 260/ 21
man I ween would	mistrust	their tale." "As worshipful	6, 272/ 36
trusty too, I could	mistrust	their tale well enough	6, 273/ 2
waxen so full of	mistrust	that some man would	6, 287/ 13
the sides, I nothing	mistrust	that the faith of	6, 408/ 5
is not to be	mistrusted	though it be done	6, 6/ 33
manner fashion, albeit I	mistrusted	not his good will	6, 21/ 22
is not to be	mistrusted	though it be done	6, 81/ 9
reason always to be	mistrusted	where faith standeth not	6, 176/ 23
may reasonably be more	mistrusted	themselves, both the accuser	6, 260/ 18
And yet though I	mistrusted	not them all, it	6, 273/ 3
dishonor God if we	mistrusted	that his faith preached	6, 408/ 25
to show ourselves so	mistrustful	and wavering, that for	6, 346/ 10
to be light in	mistrusting	of any judgment given	6, 14/ 18
of myself so little	mistrusting	that he were like	6, 21/ 32
never so full of	mistrusting	, he shall not fail	6, 27/ 15
their error through the	mistrusting	of the truth. "It	6, 66/ 27

show of cunning, ever	mistrusting	his own inclinations, and	6, 126/ 35
to be light in	mistrusting	of any judgment given	6, 259/ 35
all that mistake and	misunderstand	it?" "Yes," quoth he	6, 117/ 8
concerneth the necessity thereof	misunderstand	no part?" "We must	6, 117/ 17
that the church cannot	misunderstand	the scripture to the	6, 121/ 4
the church doth not	misunderstand	those texts that ye	6, 121/ 9
mistake holy scripture or	misunderstand	it to the introduction	6, 196/ 15
prejudice of the faith	misunderstand	the scripture. And that	6, 245/ 31
it err not by	misunderstanding	of holy scripture; contrary	6, 119/ 24
might fall in by	misunderstanding	of scripture) take a	6, 165/ 34
a man see, that	misunderstanding	maketh misreporting. And a	6, 324/ 33
then, though many would	misuse	it, yet doth all	6, 235/ 30
we should, for the	misuse	of a good thing	6, 235/ 32
thereof, not amend the	misuse	but utterly put the	6, 235/ 33
put away for the	misuse	of bad folk. The	6, 237/ 14
weapons away because manquellers	misuse	them. Nor this letted	6, 338/ 8
some part corrupted with	miswriting	. And yet the substance	6, 115/ 25
the prophet Jeremiah, "Non	mittebam	prophetas et ipsi currebant	6, 167/ 14
said, "Non veni pacem	mittere	sed gladium" (I am	6, 124/ 32
adventure to make any	mixture	of water? And now	6, 148/ 25
do these heretics more	mock	at the manner of	6, 50/ 4
but said, "What? Ye	mock	, iwis; I pray you	6, 92/ 17
their mouths while they	mock	them with their hearts	6, 191/ 11
And over this many	mock	also the sacraments which	6, 191/ 11
call lip labor in	mockage	. And the fasting which	6, 44/ 17
more than half in	mockage	, when one will call	6, 286/ 16
either used half in	mockage	when we speak French	6, 290/ 7
foolish facetiae and blasphemous	mockery	demand whether God and	6, 49/ 19
foolish heretics do now,	mocking	that bodily service. Holy	6, 44/ 12
customs of Christ's church,	mocking	the setting up of	6, 49/ 18
affections, and using great	moderation	and temperance in the	6, 126/ 33
there might such a	moderation	be taken therein as	6, 341/ 7
rather have used such	moderation	as I speak of	6, 344/ 20
living than ever did	Mohamet	. Which, though he license	6, 375/ 3
vein of that wholesome	moisture	of God's grace that	6, 194/ 3
metal cast in a	mold	). And where it is	6, 45/ 27
see now the goodly	monasteries	destroyed, the places burned	6, 370/ 6
shrined quick in a	monastery	among a meinie of	6, 88/ 27
city; and in a	monastery	of five hundred in	6, 300/ 27
the church, whereof the	money	were, as he saith	6, 40/ 21
will say that the	money	were better spent among	6, 50/ 7
first favor and after	money	. And also men might	6, 88/ 26
than they for your	money	?" "But this is his	6, 214/ 19
having a little wanton	money	, which him thought burned	6, 228/ 1

church may make much	money	of it above the	6, 235/ 7
and tell him his	money	is naught. But I	6, 250/ 1
matter of a little	money	no law receiveth any	6, 261/ 4
in a matter of	money	or other contract made	6, 262/ 36
bounty gave him also	money	for his costs. And	6, 268/ 22
not to lay their	money	together and make a	6, 331/ 18
their living that for	money	they force little to	6, 351/ 13
the discovering of more	money	, when men had brought	6, 370/ 33
after torments used and	money	fetched out that way	6, 371/ 19
for to have some	money	with her. And whether	6, 371/ 22
tell where any more	money	were, were there any	6, 371/ 26
of forfeiture of certain	money	. But as I said	6, 407/ 8
portion of their own	money	when they made semblance	6, 429/ 7
her own mind and	monished	by the will of	6, 93/ 13
men, but men rather	monished	to amend their manners	6, 236/ 13
be secretly and soberly	monished	, and not the matter	6, 417/ 11
virtuous, with a good	monition	and fatherly counsel to	6, 341/ 18
where Saint Walery was	monk	. And upon a furlong	6, 227/ 32
was there yet a	monk	standing at the altar	6, 228/ 19
prayers. And when the	monk	had declared the manner	6, 228/ 24
and he, thanking the	monk	for the thread, desired	6, 228/ 26
gear. Which, except the	monk	had some special craft	6, 228/ 28
laughed then, save the	monk	, that cast up his	6, 228/ 30
all these neither priest,	monk	, nor frere that ever	6, 434/ 11
his wife, Dan Otho,	monk	, and his wife, frere	6, 434/ 16
among a meinie of	monks	. And yet in conclusion	6, 88/ 28
asunder, or else the	monks	of the one be	6, 217/ 13
scantly would there four	monks	be bold to be	6, 300/ 28
they will make no	monks	but such as will	6, 313/ 3
church will neither make	monks	nor priests but such	6, 313/ 5
For the religious people,	monks	, freres, and nuns, be	6, 370/ 10
Luther not only teacheth	monks	, freres, and nuns to	6, 375/ 6
that saith all priests,	monks	, and freres, must needs	6, 434/ 18
it for a wonderful	monster	, and a token of	6, 375/ 24
potest abscondi civitas supra	montem	posita" (The city cannot	6, 202/ 31
little more than a	month	ago." "Now, forsooth," quoth	6, 321/ 28
there be stories and	monuments	enough that witness the	6, 413/ 23
see the sun, the	moon	, and the stars; whereas	6, 80/ 9
the man in the	moon	, whom he had watched	6, 134/ 4
able to prove the	moon	made of green cheese	6, 366/ 26
of the precept is	moral	and the day legal	6, 149/ 24
which else, as for	moral	virtues and political, if	6, 177/ 16
in it in the	morning	and out of it	6, 204/ 35
Good Friday in the	morning	for a common custom	6, 235/ 36

came again in a	morning	, new come from the	6, 247/ 10
those tyrants with their	morris-pikes	, the points toward the	6, 371/ 5
would stand behind those	morris-pikes	and draw the poor	6, 371/ 7
to return on the	morrow	, against which time I	6, 35/ 1
pernicious opinions. On the	morrow	when he was come	6, 35/ 19
haply bid once good	morrow	. "And surely if any	6, 48/ 34
same place on the	morrow	said that he saw	6, 68/ 9
penance. But on the	morrow	when he came forth	6, 125/ 16
supper, and on the	morrow	forbore I to speak	6, 431/ 5
spies that were his	mortal	enemies, wearing his badge	6, 218/ 30
puffed out of poor	mortal	men's mouths with a	6, 398/ 7
suit taken about a	mortuary	in the audience of	6, 318/ 7
Christus pro nobis gratis	mortuus	est" (If we be	6, 390/ 30
the good, godly man	Moses	, he thought that to	6, 44/ 6
upon the chair of	Moses	, and he willed that	6, 104/ 11
the law given to	Moses	. And that Christian men	6, 104/ 14
besides the law of	Moses	on whose seat they	6, 104/ 26
the bare law of	Moses	, besides the ceremonies that	6, 105/ 5
to the laws of	Moses	. And thereof durst I	6, 105/ 20
unto the Jews by	Moses	, as is to us	6, 105/ 34
hell saying, "They have	Moses	and the prophets," not	6, 114/ 12
his own making, as	Moses	did and the prophets	6, 114/ 33
Abraham said they have	Moses	and the prophets, which	6, 115/ 2
would, as he told	Moses	, be named unto Pharaoh	6, 115/ 7
his own finger unto	Moses	in the tables of	6, 141/ 18
give hearing instead of	Moses	. Of whom also, as	6, 141/ 31
that God spoke to	Moses	, were they not God's	6, 155/ 5
As when he sent	Moses	to Pharaoh, were not	6, 239/ 29
that we spoke of	Moses	and Christ's disciples putteth	6, 240/ 19
when the serpent of	Moses	devoured all the serpents	6, 240/ 30
all from Noe to	Moses	, nor himself neither till	6, 253/ 3
Old Law given to	Moses	, the priests of the	6, 312/ 12
is in Exodus, by	Moses	ascending up upon the	6, 333/ 29
of the hill by	Moses	that that is delivered	6, 334/ 1
the people said unto	Moses	, "Hear you God, and	6, 334/ 8
all the law of	Moses	, nor all the good	6, 391/ 14
himself, as he taught	Moses	to know himself bound	6, 415/ 2
Jews were almost with	Moses's	law. And I wot	6, 105/ 2
the church or of	Moses's	law: whereof some ceremonies	6, 146/ 5
to the observance of	Moses's	law. Nor that all	6, 391/ 14
fall thereupon, saying like	mote	they be to them	6, 96/ 27
now reigneth, and long	mote	reign upon us, whereby	6, 325/ 28
our blessed Lady his	mother	. He taught also Saint	6, 39/ 14
to our father and	mother	, to princes, governors and	6, 48/ 24

sure of his own	mother	-- for possible it	6, 64/ 1
great mastery while the	mother	hath of her own	6, 64/ 5
lets, for the maiden's	mother	was much against it	6, 79/ 6
my lady the king's	mother	. And by the longing	6, 87/ 26
noble lady the king's	mother	prudently decipher and found	6, 88/ 19
seers, her father and	mother	right honorable and rich	6, 93/ 33
death -- his dear	mother	only except -- for	6, 108/ 14
time in philosophy, the	mother	of heresies, and let	6, 126/ 11
quoth I, "a good	mother	wit. And therefore are	6, 132/ 16
before in his own	mother	tongue?" "I deny not	6, 133/ 27
suffered his wife our	mother	Eve to be sad	6, 140/ 3
him or his blessed	mother	, or some other holy	6, 231/ 13
no more but their	mother	tongue." "I had weened	6, 331/ 3
ye spoke of our	mother	Eve, inordinate appetite of	6, 333/ 20
nor serve father nor	mother	, master nor prince nor	6, 358/ 33
unblasphemed, nor Christ's own	mother	neither. "For Luther cannot	6, 359/ 32
put the father, the	mother	, the fair daughter, and	6, 371/ 24
roast, the father and	mother	looking on. And then	6, 371/ 28
the father and the	mother	, "Ah, fie, fie for	6, 371/ 34
cross of Christ, the	mother	of Christ, and the	6, 374/ 25
them to wretchedness. Our	mother	Eve laid the wite	6, 405/ 6
Augustine saith, the very	mother	of all heresies. For	6, 423/ 4
had lain with his	mother-in-law	, he commanded that he	6, 205/ 12
them, but if the	mothers	bring with them a	6, 227/ 10
move alone any other	motion	than downward, or that	6, 130/ 1
refraining of their fleshly	motion	. But as I would	6, 312/ 11
of, as the special	motion	whereupon the King's Highness	6, 320/ 14
appetite of his sensual	motion	? For ours should be	6, 404/ 4
that labor therefor, by	motions	insensible to themselves, inclineth	6, 172/ 7
sensual parties plain and	mourn	, than to follow their	6, 139/ 35
marvelously tempered, that a	mouse	may wade therein, and	6, 152/ 19
the credence by the	mouth	of the messenger whereupon	6, 5/ 5
messenger my mind by	mouth	, accounting that after our	6, 21/ 14
the credence by the	mouth	of the messenger whereupon	6, 24/ 21
poor mind by the	mouth	of your trusty friend	6, 26/ 10
mind of mine own	mouth	than by the means	6, 26/ 22
hear it by the	mouth	of your friend, but	6, 26/ 24
it of mine own	mouth	) read it, if ye	6, 26/ 26
unto your friend by	mouth	but that I was	6, 27/ 4
these matters by his	mouth	know my mind at	6, 33/ 20
in mind but with	mouth	also was a good	6, 44/ 7
to pray with his	mouth	but also to sing	6, 44/ 9
mind, but also with	mouth	, which kind of prayer	6, 44/ 15
stand up and say, "	Mouth	, thou lie." Whereupon for	6, 69/ 24

his hands on his	mouth	, and said, "Mouth, mouth	6, 69/ 28
his mouth, and said, "	Mouth	, mouth, thou lie." And	6, 69/ 28
mouth, and said, "Mouth,	mouth	, thou lie." And by	6, 69/ 29
prior's hands into her	mouth	, as though it came	6, 87/ 19
grisly changed, with her	mouth	drawn aside, and her	6, 93/ 24
he first by the	mouth	of the Prophet describeth	6, 96/ 21
feet and cannot go,	mouth	and cannot speak. All	6, 96/ 23
and doctrine taught by	mouth	and inspiration. He meant	6, 115/ 21
the whole truth by	mouth	, but that he should	6, 119/ 16
God would his own	mouth	command them the contrary	6, 123/ 32
turd in a boy's	mouth	." Now happened it madly	6, 130/ 19
yet not without our	mouth	. Now as the hand	6, 132/ 3
by his own holy	mouth	to our first parents	6, 139/ 1
that he gave by	mouth	was three: twain commanding	6, 139/ 7
father, went by the	mouth	to the son; and	6, 140/ 29
mysteries by his blessed	mouth	through the ears of	6, 143/ 13
confession and Christ's holy	mouth	. And by them in	6, 143/ 29
much more plainly by	mouth	among the people than	6, 144/ 32
he taught them by	mouth	, he told them not	6, 145/ 19
beginning taught by the	mouth	of Christ himself. And	6, 147/ 24
they taught them by	mouth	. And how such texts	6, 147/ 28
and the manner by	mouth	, as our Lord had	6, 148/ 10
tell me thine own	mouth	or else I will	6, 159/ 18
thing by his own	mouth	, or by holy scripture	6, 161/ 22
the man in whose	mouth	he speaketh himself, and	6, 166/ 5
it once of his	mouth	. "Howbeit," quoth I, "let	6, 176/ 30
told it you not	mouth	to mouth." "No," quoth	6, 180/ 30
you not mouth to	mouth	." "No," quoth he. "But	6, 180/ 31
testimonies of men from	mouth	to mouth and hand	6, 223/ 23
men from mouth to	mouth	and hand to hand	6, 223/ 24
believing folk, of whose	mouth	and tradition he heard	6, 253/ 13
his denying with his	mouth	he favored still indeed	6, 256/ 29
and honesty, both by	mouth	and by writing that	6, 260/ 27
is of God's own	mouth	commended." "Surely," quoth your	6, 309/ 15
reported it, upon the	mouth	of the spiritual man	6, 324/ 1
unto me, his own	mouth	, that if Hunne had	6, 324/ 11
put into the babe's	mouth	. But methink though they	6, 333/ 7
learned of every man's	mouth	. For as Christ was	6, 347/ 25
of his opinions by	mouth	the while, and for	6, 349/ 9
spoken of his own	mouth	, all the world would	6, 363/ 24
he bore in his	mouth	. For so was it	6, 369/ 22
be said by the	mouth	of our Savior, "He	6, 391/ 27
denounced by God's own	mouth	. And well may we	6, 421/ 28
take of him by	mouth	, and all that hath	6, 424/ 28

it from the wolves'	mouth	. But now though it	6, 430/ 8
have heard of my	mouth	, we will not part	6, 430/ 31
Spirit of his holy	mouth	repairing and dilating his	6, 435/ 14
only to stop men's	mouths	, and to put every	6, 28/ 17
and rehearsed by the	mouths	and the writing of	6, 63/ 21
faith was by the	mouths	of his holy messengers	6, 143/ 33
more loud with their	mouths	while they mock them	6, 191/ 10
run in many men's	mouths	begun by mistaking, and	6, 219/ 36
that fleeth through many	mouths	catcheth many new feathers	6, 324/ 35
stand on twelve men's	mouths	where one may find	6, 325/ 22
of poor mortal men's	mouths	with a blast of	6, 398/ 7
things that he shall	move	you; not only for	6, 25/ 16
things that he should	move	unto me, but for	6, 27/ 31
made, but if it	move	a man for some	6, 47/ 7
list not once go	move	our foot thitherward. We	6, 61/ 20
ten men could scant	move	it with levers, this	6, 68/ 11
whereof they would not	move	a finger themselves. And	6, 104/ 29
a heavy body should	move	alone any other motion	6, 130/ 1
as ye say, do	move	many men to take	6, 211/ 2
like wise incline and	move	the mind of every	6, 254/ 33
zeal so minded to	move	this matter unto the	6, 344/ 25
had said, what should	move	him and other his	6, 390/ 16
it by the messenger	moved	that there should seem	6, 5/ 19
that many men be	moved	to believe and think	6, 7/ 31
is by the messenger	moved	a doubt whether it	6, 16/ 8
author answereth the doubt	moved	before in the eleventh	6, 16/ 16
anyone that any doubt	moved	me to the contrary	6, 24/ 12
to touch certain doubts,	moved	since, of the matters	6, 25/ 4
it by the messenger	moved	that there should seem	6, 51/ 24
he findeth himself more	moved	to pity and compassion	6, 56/ 23
read that the angel	moved	the water, and whoso	6, 60/ 31
thereof. And after that	moved	in her own mind	6, 93/ 12
virtuous, the virgin so	moved	in her mind with	6, 94/ 2
that many men be	moved	to believe and think	6, 94/ 10
sore therein, that ever	moved	me to think that	6, 95/ 18
so to have been	moved	with the reasons on	6, 156/ 31
ye could find yourself	moved	to take the one	6, 159/ 12
is by the messenger	moved	a doubt, whether it	6, 299/ 5
author answereth the doubt	moved	before in the eleventh	6, 314/ 6
said) therein anything that	moved	me, after both the	6, 326/ 26
show what good spirit	moved	him, he denied all	6, 349/ 14
harm. Then was he	moved	to dispicions upon the	6, 362/ 35
Christ, he said, much	moved	them to be of	6, 390/ 34
the points which ye	moved	at our first meeting	6, 406/ 9

simpleness and good mind	moved	to follow the same	6, 418/ 18
Third Chapter The messenger	moveth	that the very church	6, 12/ 9
Fourth Chapter The messenger	moveth	that though the church	6, 12/ 14
Sixth Chapter The messenger	moveth	that since the church	6, 12/ 25
Seventh Chapter The messenger	moveth	a question if a	6, 15/ 11
Thirteenth Chapter The messenger	moveth	that it would do	6, 16/ 13
Fifteenth Chapter The messenger	moveth	against the clergy that	6, 16/ 22
to tell me what	moveth	you." "Sir," quoth he	6, 109/ 12
Third Chapter The messenger	moveth	that the very church	6, 195/ 28
Fourth Chapter The messenger	moveth	that though the church	6, 198/ 2
Sixth Chapter The messenger	moveth	that since the church	6, 207/ 16
By reason whereof, reason	moveth	and necessity compelleth (except	6, 263/ 9
Seventh Chapter The messenger	moveth	a question: if a	6, 280/ 15
Thirteenth Chapter The messenger	moveth	that it would do	6, 303/ 8
Fifteenth Chapter The messenger	moveth	against the clergy that	6, 316/ 26
any great thing that	moveth	them in their master	6, 419/ 7
the cause of his	moving	-- secretly conveyed and	6, 71/ 4
I laid divers things	moving	men to doubt, partly	6, 188/ 1
specially touched, "Super cathedram	Moysi	sederunt, etc., Quae dicunt	6, 8/ 7
specially touched, "Super cathedram	Moysi	sederunt, etc. Que dicunt	6, 101/ 10
doth now and as	Muhammad	did before, bring up	6, 407/ 11
nomen bonum quam divitie	multe	" (Better is a good	6, 281/ 12
of the things seen	multiplied	in the air from	6, 213/ 24
miracles showed before a	multitude	may be feigned; and	6, 7/ 12
that this common known	multitude	of Christian nations, not	6, 12/ 22
church is this known	multitude	of good men and	6, 12/ 26
before so great a	multitude	, it is a great	6, 85/ 3
miracles done before a	multitude	, a man may be	6, 85/ 13
miracles showed before a	multitude	may be feigned, and	6, 85/ 16
in comparison of the	multitude	. And yet is it	6, 109/ 21
also much more the	multitude	shall ever have the	6, 109/ 26
et cor unum" (The	multitude	of faithful believing men	6, 191/ 19
can know of the	multitude	who be good in	6, 203/ 11
be the common known	multitude	of Christian men, good	6, 205/ 5
that this common known	multitude	of Christian nations, not	6, 206/ 13
church is this known	multitude	of good men and	6, 207/ 17
wheresoever there is a	multitude	it is not without	6, 295/ 26
in comparison of the	multitude	." "I cannot," quoth I	6, 298/ 19
is such a main	multitude	. The time was, I	6, 301/ 17
church, and by such	multitude	of miracles, by so	6, 346/ 26
a high and unruly	multitude	, many sore punishments been	6, 409/ 20
of the Apostles, "Erat	multitudo	credentium, anima una et	6, 191/ 17
as he, I would	mumble	it up apace or	6, 258/ 16
Date elemosinam, et omnia	munda	sunt vobis" (Give alms	6, 392/ 1

criminal causes, as theft,	murder	, treason, and heresy, the	6, 262/ 35
in such a heinous	murder	any pardon of the	6, 326/ 12
to steal, rob, and	murder	too, and might many	6, 351/ 14
the chancellor of London	murdered	him in prison, and	6, 16/ 27
the chancellor of London	murdered	him in prison and	6, 316/ 31
provide that thieves and	murderers	will be content to	6, 264/ 7
to a few willful	murderers	-- that never was	6, 325/ 34
as some rude people	muse	upon a clock that	6, 71/ 3
make you sit and	muse	at your meat --	6, 186/ 1
would, I wot well,	muse	on the matter, if	6, 186/ 2
my wife, I should	muse	more thereon now and	6, 186/ 3
he reckoned but babbling,	music	to serve for singers	6, 33/ 27
as men's manners be	mutable	, peradventure themselves; for which	6, 262/ 23
in his church variety,	mutation	, and change; so am	6, 147/ 1
with preaching. And men	mutter	among themselves that the	6, 28/ 25
therefore among our wives'	mysteries	. And let us see	6, 63/ 32
writing revealed those heavenly	mysteries	by his blessed mouth	6, 143/ 13
many great and secret	mysteries	spoke much more openly	6, 144/ 31
dispute the great secret	mysteries	of scripture, which, though	6, 333/ 24
meddle with the high	mysteries	of holy scripture, but	6, 333/ 32
for the high, secret	mysteries	of God and hard	6, 334/ 5
God's great and secret	mysteries	-- and this, not	6, 335/ 27
so strange and unheard	mysteries	, either unto Jews, paynims	6, 340/ 8
disclosing of the great	mystery	of the Holy Sacrament	6, 145/ 25
that many a secret	mystery	lieth yet covered, concerning	6, 146/ 14
showed this high secret	mystery	to these two goodly	6, 304/ 8
kept for a secret	mystery	. "But in conclusion he	6, 356/ 4
for a great secret	mystery	new found out, and	6, 381/ 2
secretly as a privy	mystery	the doctrine that he	6, 420/ 6
learned much of the	mystical	gestures and ceremonies used	6, 148/ 16
Lord, in this his	mystical	body of his church	6, 205/ 25
going through this whole	mystical	body of Christ's church	6, 205/ 33
taketh for his body	mystical	; and that every branch	6, 207/ 9
the vine of Christ's	mystical	body -- seem they	6, 207/ 12
as head of this	mystical	body, his church militant	6, 336/ 22
part of his body	mystical	) and these things with	6, 336/ 26
I, "ye hit the	nail	on the head. For	6, 287/ 27
notable difference, but they	nailed	as he was, or	6, 225/ 24
all with the very	nails	in them, so that	6, 274/ 24
and not on a	naked	man." "By my troth	6, 255/ 3
And some brought out	naked	with his hands bound	6, 371/ 3
breasts of these poor	naked	men. And then one	6, 371/ 6
to see the silly	naked	men in shrinking from	6, 371/ 9
pulling to run their	naked	bodies in deep upon	6, 371/ 11

rehearsing the other side	nakedly	and barely and some	6, 363/ 28
the hatred of his	name	against every man that	6, 30/ 13
men think that this	name	of a Lutheran serveth	6, 30/ 21
the infamy of that	name	, that compriseth (as they	6, 30/ 25
be (under the false	name	of heretics) the true	6, 32/ 1
Christ's church, let him	name	what article. And either	6, 37/ 12
find that he shall	name	you such as the	6, 37/ 13
such as he shall	name	you were such indeed	6, 37/ 14
baptized, and bear the	name	of Christian men, from	6, 38/ 1
content that the blessed	name	of Jesus be had	6, 39/ 27
dare despise that holy	name	that the devil trembleth	6, 39/ 29
they agree that the	name	of Jesus is to	6, 39/ 31
honor, then since that	name	of Jesus is nothing	6, 39/ 32
give honor to the	name	of our Lord, which	6, 40/ 1
of our Lord, which	name	is but an image	6, 40/ 1
him. And when I	name	you him, his name	6, 46/ 21
name you him, his	name	is neither himself nor	6, 46/ 22
the writing not the	name	itself but an image	6, 46/ 25
an image representing the	name	. And yet all these	6, 46/ 26
thing than shall the	name	either spoken or written	6, 46/ 32
that never heard the	name	of your master shall	6, 46/ 33
set aught by the	name	of Jesus spoken or	6, 47/ 12
too, as doth his	name	written? Nor these two	6, 47/ 15
old, under the false	name	of gods, present and	6, 52/ 14
this superstition, under the	name	and color of devotion	6, 53/ 2
be miracles by which	name	we commonly call the	6, 76/ 28
church in the devil's	name	?" "Verily," said I, "there	6, 88/ 15
them called by that	name	, the matter shall be	6, 95/ 28
only called by the	name	of miracles things by	6, 95/ 31
daily done, under the	name	and opinion of a	6, 98/ 13
Willesden in the devil's	name	, or else keep them	6, 100/ 17
Christian people professing his	name	and his faith, and	6, 107/ 24
gathered together in my	name	, there am I myself	6, 108/ 34
word "am" is the	name	by which our Lord	6, 115/ 7
unto Pharaoh, as a	name	which from all creatures	6, 115/ 8
grieveth it you that	name	in me, which name	6, 145/ 8
name in me, which	name	God by the Prophet	6, 145/ 9
thou shalt call his	name	Jesus," she answered him	6, 150/ 11
and sacrilege under the	name	of a wife, and	6, 165/ 19
shall send in my	name	, he shall teach you	6, 178/ 3
and fail in the	name	, as if he should	6, 180/ 14
did mistake the very	name	of some evangelist and	6, 180/ 18
town. And if ye	name	a town, yet must	6, 192/ 19
congregation that, bearing his	name	and having his right	6, 193/ 12

gathered together in my	name	, there am I also	6, 198/ 22
regions that bear the	name	of Christendom, except these	6, 200/ 2
having heard of Christ's	name	, did long to know	6, 200/ 25
gathered together in my	name	, there am I with	6, 202/ 7
or three in his	name	that be of his	6, 202/ 10
of God by the	name	of the gates (which	6, 204/ 11
the remnant, profess the	name	and faith of Christ	6, 206/ 22
the glory of his	name	to another, nor never	6, 220/ 10
countries both of one	name	. And percase in some	6, 221/ 34
ago forgotten. And the	name	is not so very	6, 223/ 7
my brethren, by the	name	of our Lord Jesus	6, 223/ 36
hath therefore changed her	name	, and instead of Saint	6, 227/ 17
have found him a	name	also, calling him Dismas	6, 229/ 22
Lady, then, she will	name	you none image but	6, 232/ 17
never heard of their	name	." "That may well be	6, 238/ 16
and bear not the	name	of Christ nor look	6, 243/ 30
bear and profess his	name	, he keepeth them from	6, 243/ 36
ye not tell his	name	?" quoth he. "Which of	6, 268/ 30
every diocese a diverse	name	. By reason whereof he	6, 269/ 1
heed of thy good	name	). "Et melior est nomen	6, 281/ 11
Better is a good	name	than much richesse). And	6, 281/ 12
loseth not his good	name	, but getteth his good	6, 282/ 32
but getteth his good	name	among good folk. And	6, 282/ 32
it by a wrong	name	, except they will call	6, 285/ 5
elder man. By which	name	of elder men, if	6, 286/ 19
office. And yet the	name	doth in English plainly	6, 286/ 21
a priest by the	name	of a priest, he	6, 286/ 24
and known by the	name	of the church, which	6, 286/ 31
of the church, which	name	what good cause or	6, 286/ 31
to turn into the	name	of congregation, which word	6, 286/ 32
sometimes by the bare	name	of love, I would	6, 288/ 2
studiously flee from that	name	of good love, and	6, 288/ 6
why he changed the	name	of charity and of	6, 288/ 26
therefore he changeth that	name	of holy virtuous affection	6, 288/ 33
affection into the bare	name	of love, common to	6, 288/ 34
Testament cannot abide the	name	of the church, but	6, 289/ 7
turneth it into the	name	of congregation, willing that	6, 289/ 8
why he changed the	name	of "priest" into "senior	6, 289/ 13
heresy put away the	name	of priest in his	6, 289/ 24
them still by the	name	of priests. But wheresoever	6, 289/ 27
he put away the	name	of priest in his	6, 289/ 29
speaketh of them, the	name	of priest which to	6, 290/ 3
hath changed into the	name	of "senior," no word	6, 290/ 6
he changeth commonly the	name	"grace" into this word	6, 290/ 18

out in his own	name	another book entitled Mammona	6, 291/ 23
forth in Tyndale's own	name	-- doth in his	6, 303/ 18
Richard Hunne was his	name	whom ye speak of	6, 319/ 4
there should in his	name	any false matter be	6, 326/ 19
he setteth forth his	name	in great capital letters	6, 363/ 32
her liveth under the	name	of wedlock in open	6, 375/ 8
false idols under the	name	of god, hath always	6, 375/ 31
good works, under the	name	of ceremonies. And if	6, 378/ 27
wrought wonders in his	name	without good works and	6, 393/ 10
go on, a God's	name	; and he that will	6, 407/ 29
or under the general	name	of right and justice	6, 411/ 8
them harlots under the	name	of wives. And where	6, 412/ 9
call heretics after the	name	of him whom they	6, 417/ 27
mind require that the	name	of Lutherans should be	6, 417/ 34
as odious as the	name	of heretics. Nor I	6, 418/ 1
he told Moses, be	named	unto Pharaoh, as a	6, 115/ 8
them that they be	named	by." "That is truth	6, 180/ 12
small kerchiefs which were	named	there our Lady's, and	6, 222/ 22
in a certain way	named	between them, usual enough	6, 274/ 12
forth a worse also	named	The Obedience of a	6, 291/ 26
a place which he	named	us in London, where	6, 328/ 13
and among other he	named	Richard Hunne. Whereof we	6, 328/ 18
them that he had	named	what they were and	6, 328/ 21
book is put forth	nameless	, and was in the	6, 291/ 21
trust his only memory,	namely	, since some parts of	6, 21/ 27
as did those heretics;	namely	, having as good wits	6, 38/ 25
that he so doth,	namely	, if the one be	6, 60/ 10
where the rushes lay,	namely	in Causa XXII, Questione	6, 431/ 7
And yet all these	names	spoken, and all these	6, 46/ 26
to say, since all	names	spoken or written be	6, 47/ 11
he told him the	names	of all the colors	6, 86/ 35
so suddenly tell the	names	of all these colors	6, 87/ 5
no more than the	names	of all the men	6, 87/ 6
that they bear the	names	of their authors written	6, 180/ 9
the finding again the	names	haply decayed, some relics	6, 222/ 3
it peradventure happen some	names	to be forgotten, or	6, 222/ 36
and needeth nothing their	names	to know them by	6, 223/ 3
beauty, of whom the	names	haply the whole world	6, 223/ 6
written, and in the	names	of such men as	6, 253/ 24
For he had more	names	than half a leaf	6, 268/ 31
love." Now do these	names	in our English tongue	6, 286/ 4
changeth the known usual	names	of so great things	6, 287/ 31
the turning of these	names	." "In good faith," quoth	6, 290/ 9
he asked him the	names	of them that were	6, 328/ 16

him by such odious	names	, ye must consider that	6, 346/ 16
the very titles and	names	thereof again." "If they	6, 348/ 29
worst. And because he	nameth	Saint Ambrose, I ween	6, 41/ 14
of the great doctor,	naming	the man we speak	6, 269/ 7
in within a right	narrow	compass, and narrower shall	6, 411/ 34
himself driven to a	narrow	strait. For he and	6, 432/ 17
right narrow compass, and	narrower	shall do, say they	6, 411/ 34
words were of likelihood	narrowly	taken." "They were," quoth	6, 267/ 29
David by the prophet	Nathan	and yet punished his	6, 401/ 30
the world in every	nation	Christian and heathen, and	6, 76/ 13
the faith to any	nation	but if they were	6, 144/ 27
the spirituality of any	nation	Christian. I wot well	6, 295/ 24
known multitude of Christian	nations	, not cut off nor	6, 12/ 22
for Christian men, whole	nations	, but they were all	6, 200/ 27
known multitude of Christian	nations	, not cut off nor	6, 206/ 13
congregation of all these	nations	that, without factions taken	6, 206/ 21
Spirit. And albeit some	nations	fall away, yet likewise	6, 206/ 29
use the judgment of	natural	reason, whereunto secular literature	6, 9/ 11
the commenters and unto	natural	reason, which he calleth	6, 9/ 18
deduction partly depending upon	natural	reason. The Twenty-Ninth Chapter	6, 11/ 2
suppose neither scripture nor	natural	reason doth forbid that	6, 45/ 33
words written, be no	natural	signs or images but	6, 46/ 27
show you by what	natural	order and cause it	6, 70/ 27
he, "that is both	natural	to his godhead, and	6, 73/ 23
only change in the	natural	course of this world	6, 75/ 14
ye had weened were	natural	, will ye never after	6, 91/ 14
understanding, or else by	natural	reason come to it	6, 117/ 25
use the judgment of	natural	reason, whereunto secular literature	6, 122/ 12
shall the light of	natural	reason, with the collation	6, 127/ 21
the commenters and unto	natural	reason, which he calleth	6, 128/ 10
proof of many things	natural	whereof reason can no	6, 129/ 26
they not God's very	natural	children by generation, but	6, 135/ 26
so darked in their	natural	knowledge, that they lacked	6, 141/ 14
deduction partly depending upon	natural	reason. "It seemeth me	6, 167/ 7
us and our powers	natural	, as the lively soul	6, 213/ 34
the simplest, except a	natural	fool, I dare hold	6, 231/ 29
to his church) a	natural	wise man had been	6, 253/ 25
would almost a very	natural	fool have been ashamed	6, 364/ 36
his opinions stand to	natural	reason, to the authority	6, 366/ 28
evidently both by scripture,	natural	reason, the laws and	6, 367/ 2
himself and his pure	natural	powers without the aid	6, 395/ 28
so far against all	natural	reason, so utterly subverting	6, 402/ 27
truth, that they shall	naturally	, and much more effectually	6, 46/ 31
he wrought it not	naturally	but willingly, he wrought	6, 74/ 34

work both willingly and	naturally	and after the utterest	6, 75/ 10
miracles because reason and	nature	tell him that they	6, 6/ 8
things as reason and	nature	should seem to gainsay	6, 6/ 11
author showeth that neither	nature	nor reason do deny	6, 6/ 14
against the course of	nature	. Of which the author	6, 6/ 19
miracles doth nothing against	nature	. The Ninth Chapter The	6, 6/ 21
things daily done by	nature	or craft, whereof we	6, 6/ 28
wit. He is of	nature	nothing tongue-tied. And I	6, 25/ 31
miracles because reason and	nature	tell him that they	6, 63/ 6
thing as reason and	nature	should seem to gainsay	6, 63/ 10
credible, whereas reason and	nature	-- of which twain	6, 64/ 18
true that reason and	nature	seemeth to show them	6, 64/ 34
upon the boldness of	nature	and reason lose all	6, 65/ 2
it were against the	nature	of man to be	6, 65/ 6
if he shall, because	nature	seemeth to show him	6, 65/ 7
believeth his reason and	nature	, or they that against	6, 65/ 9
persuasion of reason and	nature	shall tell him as	6, 65/ 10
answered that reason and	nature	told not the man	6, 65/ 12
against reason and against	nature	, for he had nothing	6, 65/ 14
And he might by	nature	perceive if he had	6, 65/ 16
it is not against	nature	, but rather consonant with	6, 65/ 34
but rather consonant with	nature	that some other men	6, 65/ 34
seeming so far against	nature	and reason, that Lactantius	6, 66/ 16
that myself knoweth by	nature	and reason impossible. For	6, 68/ 22
that by reason and	nature	seem and appear impossible	6, 70/ 5
reason will resist, and	nature	will nowise admit. And	6, 70/ 17
lie, because reason and	nature	, being more to be	6, 70/ 21
have showed you that	nature	and reason doth show	6, 70/ 23
anything that reason or	nature	can show you by	6, 70/ 27
author showeth that neither	nature	nor reason do deny	6, 70/ 31
well done, and by	nature	, in which neither my	6, 70/ 35
believe that reason and	nature	teacheth me surely that	6, 71/ 7
mistaking of reason and	nature	deceived, ye may not	6, 71/ 12
that is to wit	nature	and reason, doth verily	6, 71/ 16
to be done against	nature	. "Give us thereof," quoth	6, 71/ 20
believe them because that	nature	and reason are two	6, 72/ 1
what doth reason and	nature	tell you?" "They twain	6, 72/ 4
I, "that reason and	nature	tell you so?" "Yea	6, 72/ 7
that neither reason nor	nature	telleth you so, but	6, 72/ 11
I, "doth reason and	nature	show you that there	6, 72/ 18
quoth he, "but whether	nature	and reason show it	6, 72/ 20
I trow, but that	nature	and reason giveth us	6, 72/ 26
a secret consent of	nature	that God there is	6, 72/ 30
confesseth, found out by	nature	and reason that there	6, 73/ 4

gods. But surely both	nature	and reason well declare	6, 73/ 17
I, "if reason and	nature	show you that there	6, 73/ 20
doth not reason and	nature	show you also that	6, 73/ 21
I, "that reason and	nature	doth not show you	6, 73/ 25
not be done by	nature	. But ye may (as	6, 73/ 28
against the course of	nature	. Of which the author	6, 74/ 3
miracles doth nothing against	nature	. "Sir," quoth he, "ye	6, 74/ 5
me that reason and	nature	teach me still that	6, 74/ 7
against the course of	nature	, so is it then	6, 74/ 10
and course men call	nature	, and that hath he	6, 74/ 13
I say, reason and	nature	yet bear record against	6, 74/ 21
against the course of	nature	which himself hath already	6, 74/ 23
miracles doth nothing against	nature	, but some special benefit	6, 75/ 15
some special benefit above	nature	. And he doth not	6, 75/ 16
better, neither reason nor	nature	showeth you that they	6, 75/ 19
the common course of	nature	, that I think through	6, 76/ 15
things daily done by	nature	or craft, whereof we	6, 77/ 3
the common course of	nature	wrought many miracles. "But	6, 77/ 9
to be done, which	nature	and reason saith be	6, 77/ 21
thing that reason and	nature	saith is impossible, methinketh	6, 78/ 12
proved that reason and	nature	say not that a	6, 78/ 14
it is impossible to	nature	. And they confess both	6, 78/ 16
men brought forth by	nature	, ye would reckon it	6, 80/ 18
power of craft or	nature	, would ye not believe	6, 83/ 6
do an evil by	nature	. "That is true," quoth	6, 84/ 2
by God done above	nature	, yet will we not	6, 95/ 31
mediator to bring our	nature	again to God, and	6, 97/ 4
wonderful works done above	nature	at such images and	6, 112/ 17
is of his own	nature	the best. And therefore	6, 127/ 5
seeth done indeed by	nature	that she cannot perceive	6, 130/ 29
and of our own	nature	, and say we shall	6, 137/ 13
God's pleasure besides, that	nature	and reason could not	6, 140/ 31
of the law of	nature	, which their reason, overwhelmed	6, 141/ 21
to be believed above	nature	, and in things also	6, 161/ 34
reason given us with	nature	, God giveth us in	6, 162/ 1
that like as our	nature	first fell by pride	6, 166/ 9
ye be agreed with	nature	and diligence the grace	6, 170/ 11
diligence or help of	nature	can prevail. Nor I	6, 170/ 12
since he giveth the	nature	to the things that	6, 214/ 22
albeit by possibility of	nature	it might be that	6, 220/ 34
so well and above	nature	rewardeth us for the	6, 225/ 36
prince of more benign	nature	, nor of more merciful	6, 325/ 26
is of its own	nature	apt to purge and	6, 347/ 31
good men and by	nature	to all men, taken	6, 375/ 34

that any gift of	nature	, or gift of God	6, 385/ 1
gift of God above	nature	, or any manner virtue	6, 385/ 2
the frailty of our	nature	seldom constantly standeth any	6, 395/ 21
that man is of	nature	, or at the leastwise	6, 396/ 8
can of its own	nature	as little or much	6, 397/ 9
be of their own	nature	worthy the reward of	6, 397/ 24
not of its own	nature	toward man worth one	6, 397/ 26
weight thereof, of the	nature	self, worth one silly	6, 397/ 27
twain of their own	nature	right little in value	6, 397/ 32
they to the benign	nature	of Almighty God. For	6, 403/ 2
by the power of	nature	; so should, I say	6, 404/ 7
necessity, against the common	nature	, suffer another man causeless	6, 414/ 33
In which case both	nature	, reason, and God's behest	6, 414/ 36
and finally turning the	nature	of man into worse	6, 428/ 13
attain so near to	nature's	counsel that we can	6, 71/ 1
bad, in that his	naughtiness	cannot take from us	6, 16/ 7
bad, in that his	naughtiness	cannot take from us	6, 299/ 3
the goodness whereof his	naughtiness	cannot appair: that he	6, 299/ 14
Jews were many so	naughty	that they put Christ	6, 92/ 14
now of many a	naughty	pack, many a fleck	6, 100/ 6
which neither was a	naughty	man nor unlearned in	6, 136/ 20
of Christ's church and	naughty	men therein, faithful men	6, 197/ 32
yet about, sick and	naughty	and key-cold as they	6, 205/ 32
church that be the	naughty	men -- misbelievers and	6, 208/ 13
against you and the	naughty	with you. The Seventh	6, 209/ 18
there be many so	naughty	that they will be	6, 261/ 26
other side, if a	naughty	man wax good, the	6, 283/ 19
the sight thereof, what	naughty	minds the men had	6, 330/ 14
neither perceive by the	naughty	living of the persons	6, 376/ 24
of Judas, or so	naughty	that they would fain	6, 418/ 8
therefore holy Saint Gregory	Nazianzenus	, that great solemn doctor	6, 333/ 27
Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory	Nazianzenus	, Saint Chrysostom, and many	6, 407/ 1
as holy Saint Gregory	Nazienzen	declareth, that refresheth men	6, 106/ 24
not again we wot	ne'er	when." "Nay," quoth he	6, 117/ 33
say as I wot	ne'er	what. And yet, as	6, 130/ 6
saving that I wot	ne'er	whether we would all	6, 138/ 29
done that wot I	ne'er	. But what I should	6, 157/ 15
I, "that he wist	ne'er	whether it might be	6, 161/ 11
duty, then wot they	ne'er	which way to amend	6, 173/ 33
every day and wot	ne'er	where to hold them	6, 192/ 15
the stone, she wist	ne'er	whether he were yet	6, 229/ 1
for them." "I wot	ne'er	, " quoth he, "whether this	6, 238/ 13
people?" "That wot I	ne'er	, " quoth he. "No, do	6, 252/ 10
divers epistles I wot	ne'er	whose, but written were	6, 270/ 13

quoth he, "I wot	ne'er	what to say to	6, 275/ 26
give Wilkin I wot	ne'er	; but as for Simkin	6, 275/ 27
among them I wot	ne'er	whether I may say	6, 298/ 16
one step or twain	nearer	to the matter; and	6, 64/ 31
yet are they no	nearer	us than God himself	6, 97/ 10
we be never the	nearer	." "Why so?" quoth I	6, 189/ 9
We see that the	nearer	that folk draw thitherward	6, 211/ 30
in a thing so	nearly	touching his honor and	6, 221/ 4
Christ in every truth	necessarily	requisite for our salvation	6, 11/ 5
part, as far as	necessarily	concerneth our faith. But	6, 117/ 18
help of grace, it	necessarily	followeth that by one	6, 118/ 25
we believe. And thereupon	necessarily	followeth that there is	6, 121/ 31
Christ in every truth	necessarily	requisite for our salvation	6, 176/ 10
cannot err in any	necessary	article of Christ's faith	6, 8/ 6
yet unwritten of truths	necessary	to be believed. And	6, 10/ 1
holy scripture concerning any	necessary	article of faith, he	6, 10/ 16
commanded us in all-thing	necessary	to salvation to give	6, 10/ 24
doctors' interpretations in any	necessary	article where they seem	6, 10/ 31
cannot err in the	necessary	understanding of scripture. And	6, 11/ 18
Christ cannot in any	necessary	article of the faith	6, 11/ 26
wit, that in the	necessary	points of the faith	6, 14/ 5
that it is lawful,	necessary	, and well done; and	6, 19/ 12
much have I thought	necessary	for my declaration and	6, 24/ 13
but that they be	necessary	if they were but	6, 46/ 11
cannot err in any	necessary	article of Christ's faith	6, 101/ 8
knowledge of the truths	necessary	to be known for	6, 111/ 7
then err in our	necessary	belief?" "Whereby mean you	6, 111/ 19
needs err in his	necessary	belief, by which he	6, 111/ 25
in the right faith	necessary	to be believed, which	6, 112/ 10
part wrong, in the	necessary	points of our faith	6, 117/ 15
understanding thereof concerning everything	necessary	for us that is	6, 120/ 3
before all-thing were it	necessary	to come well and	6, 127/ 14
find both these rules	necessary	to the discussion of	6, 136/ 1
yet unwritten of truths	necessary	to be believed. And	6, 137/ 30
holy scripture concerning any	necessary	article of the faith	6, 153/ 28
us in all things	necessary	to salvation to give	6, 162/ 14
doctors' interpretations in any	necessary	article where they seem	6, 166/ 34
or question of any	necessary	article of our faith	6, 169/ 34
I say concerning some	necessary	point of our faith	6, 170/ 2
to know or be	necessary	for them to know	6, 178/ 14
right belief of every	necessary	article, and of the	6, 178/ 27
cannot err in the	necessary	understanding of scripture. And	6, 183/ 2
that is to wit	necessary	points of our faith	6, 184/ 32
Christ cannot in any	necessary	article of the faith	6, 187/ 5

erroneous mistaking of truth,	necessary	, meet, and convenient to	6, 221/ 7
never can in any	necessary	point fail here in	6, 223/ 27
wit, that in the	necessary	points of the faith	6, 247/ 6
church was in all	necessary	points of our faith	6, 249/ 20
because that in such	necessary	points of faith the	6, 251/ 21
people, be now most	necessary	for the people to	6, 340/ 17
church to teach all	necessary	truth, though it may	6, 343/ 6
then were it very	necessary	to give them all	6, 346/ 2
that it is lawful,	necessary	, and well done; and	6, 405/ 34
reckoned his secret confession	necessary	and profitable, though he	6, 424/ 34
the saints for their	necessities	, putting thereto trust for	6, 98/ 29
there should seem no	necessity	for Christian folk to	6, 5/ 19
as far as the	necessity	of our salvation requireth	6, 8/ 26
messenger, declareth the preeminence,	necessity	and profit of holy	6, 9/ 32
truth requisite to the	necessity	of man's salvation. Which	6, 11/ 1
should be driven of	necessity	to leave the one	6, 50/ 11
there should seem no	necessity	for Christian folk to	6, 51/ 25
truth longing to the	necessity	of their salvation, were	6, 59/ 17
show you further what	necessity	there is to believe	6, 66/ 7
as we be of	necessity	bound to believe. For	6, 109/ 24
as far as the	necessity	of our salvation requireth	6, 116/ 17
forth as concerneth the	necessity	thereof misunderstand no part	6, 117/ 16
far as toucheth the	necessity	of faith, no part	6, 118/ 23
as longeth for our	necessity	. "That followeth indeed," quoth	6, 118/ 28
as longeth to the	necessity	of salvation." "In what	6, 120/ 23
faith in things of	necessity	, and that ye also	6, 121/ 5
idolatry, it followeth of	necessity	that the church doth	6, 121/ 8
messenger, declareth the preeminence,	necessity	, and profit of holy	6, 137/ 26
not of our great	necessity	, and God's great goodness	6, 138/ 34
hang upon him for	necessity	. "And of all these	6, 140/ 17
were not yet of	necessity	for them to perceive	6, 144/ 23
trust in God without	necessity	. "That is peradventure truth	6, 158/ 34
our case there is	necessity	. For there were none	6, 159/ 1
also that are of	necessity	to be known and	6, 161/ 35
truth requisite to the	necessity	of man's salvation. Which	6, 167/ 6
the church should of	necessity	know them." "This is	6, 174/ 23
and many things of	necessity	to be both believed	6, 175/ 6
himself is driven of	necessity	to grant this, or	6, 181/ 19
to be believed of	necessity	. And this point durst	6, 184/ 13
points that are of	necessity	to be known. And	6, 188/ 31
pertaineth nothing to our	necessity	, the other we may	6, 233/ 6
will not for any	necessity	set on a shoe	6, 233/ 26
whereof, reason moveth and	necessity	compelleth (except ye would	6, 263/ 9
civil cause clean without	necessity	, since the parties may	6, 263/ 31

as ye see, inevitable	necessity	for lack of possibility	6, 264/ 6
right, but also without	necessity	, considering that they might	6, 276/ 32
and in what place,	necessity	drove him at last	6, 323/ 26
both untruly and without	necessity	, in his railing books	6, 346/ 17
part is it of	necessity	to tell how naught	6, 346/ 22
man, except some reasonable	necessity	should compel him thereto	6, 348/ 27
our sin to the	necessity	and constraint of God's	6, 377/ 2
the body maketh of	necessity	while it standeth in	6, 382/ 5
because it brought of	necessity	good works with it	6, 395/ 10
that it diminished the	necessity	of man's recourse unto	6, 396/ 12
that time hath thereupon	necessity	perceived by great outrages	6, 409/ 17
that he shall of	necessity	, against the common nature	6, 414/ 33
and confession is of	necessity	requisite to our salvation	6, 425/ 25
executed against them of	necessity	by good Christian princes	6, 430/ 18
twain cold in his	neck	, than have one bear	6, 271/ 3
chastity in any man's	neck	against his will? The	6, 311/ 24
whole in his own	neck	, and then hang upon	6, 331/ 24
and that place, as	necromancers	put their trust in	6, 52/ 30
and so fare like	necromancers	that put their trust	6, 55/ 6
nothing like to those	necromancers	, to whom ye resemble	6, 55/ 22
anything with witchcraft or	necromancy	, or had any belief	6, 234/ 10
was, they say, by	necromancy	. And the bishops that	6, 319/ 15
that we shall here	need	no rehearsal thereof, I	6, 21/ 12
ended I should never	need	further business therein. But	6, 21/ 15
of themselves as rather	need	to be attentively read	6, 21/ 28
aside, especially in such	need	. For I assure you	6, 25/ 15
not. If not, then	need	we no more to	6, 39/ 28
of which, methinketh, I	need	not believe a common	6, 77/ 16
that I would, if	need	were, find you good	6, 78/ 32
it." "It shall not	need	, sir," quoth he, "but	6, 78/ 34
of old time, we	need	no more for the	6, 90/ 5
thereof durst I for	need	make yourself judge. For	6, 105/ 20
judgment, they should not	need	to care for answer	6, 116/ 2
that she should have	need	rather to be well	6, 133/ 5
to scripture. Were it	need	that this child knew	6, 135/ 1
and all places. But	need	was it in the	6, 139/ 12
plain that it should	need	no gloss at all	6, 168/ 20
I shall not much	need	," quoth I, "to stick	6, 170/ 9
yet should we not	need	to grant him that	6, 204/ 10
church -- I never	need	to go further or	6, 210/ 15
as I say, further	need	I not to go	6, 211/ 1
charity to men that	need	their help, when they	6, 211/ 24
he, "no cause or	need	why we should pray	6, 214/ 11
saint in heaven." "What	need	you," quoth I, "to	6, 214/ 14

was somewhat short. It	need	not to tell you	6, 228/ 29
other things that we	need	shall be cast unto	6, 233/ 13
what they believed, we	need	not to doubt what	6, 238/ 6
day, ye shall not	need	, I trust, to die	6, 249/ 33
I, "so were it	need	. For if they should	6, 259/ 1
an oath till they	need	in like case to	6, 266/ 27
priest too, he shall	need	to fear no such	6, 300/ 34
house, which should not	need	if this gap were	6, 302/ 24
For so should they	need	no such titles at	6, 302/ 34
at all, nor should	need	neither run at rovers	6, 302/ 34
the diocesan, or, if	need	should require, by a	6, 315/ 34
the proof whereof, we	need	none other example than	6, 348/ 7
it hath the less	need	to be made worse	6, 372/ 28
them. They should not	need	so often to speak	6, 381/ 11
them, that good works	need	not, but only faith	6, 381/ 16
to show the great	need	that men have to	6, 384/ 19
they speak that folk	need	no more but believe	6, 389/ 17
that we not only	need	no good works with	6, 390/ 8
saith that God hath	need	of our faith. For	6, 397/ 17
that God hath no	need	of our good works	6, 397/ 17
works, but he hath	need	of our faith, and	6, 397/ 18
our faith, and hath	need	that we should believe	6, 397/ 18
both, therefore have we	need	of both. And yet	6, 397/ 22
well repressed, or if	need	so require, utterly pulled	6, 416/ 8
ween I that we	need	little to doubt how	6, 426/ 15
that ye shall neither	need	to read all, nor	6, 430/ 33
your friend, "we shall	need	now to lose no	6, 431/ 26
should haply nothing have	needed	thereof if the wounds	6, 138/ 33
that, having faith, they	needed	nothing else. For as	6, 368/ 26
for naught. For he	needed	not to die for	6, 391/ 7
to his charge; what	needeth	to call him a	6, 30/ 17
Christian man, that it	needeth	none other proof; and	6, 62/ 16
of himself that he	needeth	not our advice to	6, 81/ 17
see all that them	needeth	if they will look	6, 113/ 31
own word and ordinance	needeth	none other authority but	6, 147/ 34
four." "Why," quoth I, "	needeth	that no gloss at	6, 168/ 23
be said that it	needeth	not to assign any	6, 196/ 1
favoreth their persons, and	needeth	nothing their names to	6, 223/ 2
spend more time than	needeth	. For it is not	6, 259/ 23
confess it where he	needeth	not before no competent	6, 281/ 6
saith, that there neither	needeth	contrition nor satisfaction. Also	6, 349/ 19
he saith that there	needeth	no priest for the	6, 349/ 20
that no good work	needeth	them, but that they	6, 393/ 29
is it that he	needeth	neither our faith nor	6, 397/ 19

decayed in that place	needing	the show of some	6, 61/ 10
enough and plain enough,	needing	no gloss if it	6, 168/ 17
the church in things	needly	requisite to salvation hath	6, 122/ 18
and interpretation of scripture	needs	be concurrent. The Twenty-Fourth	6, 9/ 21
prove that this must	needs	be the very true	6, 13/ 32
done him, it must	needs	have been in one	6, 36/ 35
or, if we will	needs	have any, care not	6, 44/ 25
will. But this must	needs	be a devilish hatred	6, 48/ 5
heaven. And this must	needs	be an envy coming	6, 48/ 10
ensearch, then must it	needs	be that they have	6, 63/ 20
untrue, as it must	needs	if the matter be	6, 64/ 20
And thereby must I	needs	know that if they	6, 64/ 24
of his goodness must	needs	be good -- hath	6, 74/ 28
of which ye must	needs	reckon yourself sure, and	6, 89/ 14
his church, it must	needs	suffice for the church	6, 90/ 24
end, yet must it	needs	be a long matter	6, 102/ 18
in that we must	needs	agree together in most	6, 102/ 30
come to God must	needs	believe) -- no man	6, 111/ 4
He must," quoth he, "	needs	err in his necessary	6, 111/ 25
is truth," quoth he, "	needs	must it be one	6, 117/ 27
but that he must	needs	have his church continue	6, 117/ 34
scripture, then must there	needs	follow thereupon the thing	6, 120/ 4
and interpretation of scripture	needs	be concurrent. "Sir," quoth	6, 128/ 14
be. And that must	needs	content him." "May a	6, 130/ 11
I, "reason must he	needs	have, then, that shall	6, 131/ 18
point, that we should	needs	bring the faith with	6, 133/ 7
that thing must he	needs	believe, or else he	6, 134/ 19
things as we must	needs	, upon loss of heaven	6, 137/ 18
the faith, it must	needs	be therefore that Arius	6, 147/ 21
present, yet must it	needs	signify that she never	6, 150/ 13
a child, it must	needs	be that her answer	6, 150/ 28
man that ye must	needs	resort unto for your	6, 162/ 4
true, the other must	needs	be false, and that	6, 170/ 1
grace of God must	needs	go, or else no	6, 170/ 11
true, the other must	needs	be false, ye will	6, 170/ 26
or we." "That must	needs	be," quoth he. "Ye	6, 170/ 28
and amendment, which must	needs	lack if he had	6, 174/ 4
granted that it must	needs	be that this people	6, 174/ 5
that this people must	needs	have always the knowledge	6, 174/ 6
faith," quoth he, "must	needs	be so." "Then were	6, 177/ 8
-- in which must	needs	be conceived both information	6, 178/ 26
God, then must it	needs	follow that to the	6, 179/ 2
confesseth that this must	needs	be a sure infallible	6, 181/ 24
quoth he, "that must	needs	be so, or else	6, 181/ 28

in his church must	needs	preserve his church from	6, 182/ 29
book -- it must	needs	follow that God will	6, 184/ 4
and that they must	needs	be done by God	6, 188/ 8
but Christ's church must	needs	be that church that	6, 195/ 23
plainly that they must	needs	grant that the very	6, 196/ 13
the truth, it must	needs	follow that they mistake	6, 196/ 22
false end must they	needs	bring it all, that	6, 204/ 32
of that uncertainty must	needs	grow all such inconveniences	6, 205/ 2
The church therefore must	needs	be the common known	6, 205/ 5
lively nourishing, we must	needs	well know that all	6, 207/ 10
quoth he, "that must	needs	be." "Well," quoth I	6, 208/ 18
ye grant and must	needs	grant they be, if	6, 209/ 8
the church it must	needs	be that there be	6, 209/ 10
that be good must	needs	be the other. But	6, 209/ 12
proved good, it must	needs	follow that the other	6, 210/ 16
but that thing must	needs	be true. For God's	6, 224/ 14
herself, then must they	needs	think that our Lady	6, 231/ 21
as they must therewith	needs	think) that our Lady	6, 231/ 23
Ipswich, then must they	needs	think therewithal that all	6, 231/ 25
prove that this must	needs	be the very true	6, 237/ 27
among so many must	needs	be true, yet since	6, 238/ 19
none error but must	needs	be true. Nor that	6, 239/ 20
none idolatry, but must	needs	be good and acceptable	6, 239/ 21
Which case ye would	needs	have granted because it	6, 274/ 2
contrary, must it not	needs	be that in his	6, 277/ 25
believe true, they must	needs	therewith believe him all	6, 277/ 27
but that he must	needs	be very naught still	6, 280/ 3
the contrary, he must	needs	hold plain against the	6, 284/ 4
so many changes as	needs	must be, ere it	6, 293/ 8
be naught we must	needs	be worse, as I	6, 298/ 1
appal, the world must	needs	wax unsavory. And he	6, 298/ 8
among us. Which thing	needs	must diminish on our	6, 301/ 2
matter that priests must	needs	have wives, and that	6, 303/ 32
that a priest must	needs	have one, nor that	6, 304/ 28
but that he must	needs	have one wife, then	6, 306/ 32
will agree, as he	needs	must but if he	6, 307/ 5
one, then must he	needs	grant, and his master	6, 307/ 8
not that he must	needs	have one, or that	6, 307/ 12
for naught. It must	needs	signify, either that there	6, 307/ 16
construe him otherwise must	needs	fall into such open	6, 308/ 10
For wives they must	needs	have, by Tyndale's tale	6, 308/ 16
concludeth that priests must	needs	have wives. But now	6, 308/ 24
that every priest must	needs	have a wife. For	6, 309/ 4
of two things must	needs	follow, either that Christ	6, 309/ 12

if every priest must	needs	have a wife, then	6, 309/ 14
say that priests must	needs	have wives. But methink	6, 309/ 18
more unable must he	needs	be that boldly will	6, 335/ 16
go forward somewhat must	needs	be adventured. And some	6, 339/ 9
the proverb is, must	needs	have a shame." The	6, 365/ 3
of that sect must	needs	be imputed to the	6, 373/ 11
And also ye must	needs	mean some other thing	6, 380/ 31
by his own granting,	needs	go therewith, or else	6, 382/ 13
as the fire must	needs	burn and give heat	6, 382/ 29
idle but it must	needs	work well." "Forsooth," quoth	6, 384/ 25
but that it shall	needs	bring forth good works	6, 386/ 22
suffice for salvation, must	needs	have with it charity	6, 389/ 25
understood that faith must	needs	go with good works	6, 392/ 9
they seem, it must	needs	follow that all the	6, 395/ 2
if they so should	needs	be openly convicted and	6, 417/ 12
And hypocrites must they	needs	be, since they be	6, 421/ 27
that learned is must	needs	perceive his shameless boldness	6, 426/ 9
very bare." "It must	needs	, " quoth I, "be bare	6, 432/ 15
monks, and freres, must	needs	have wives -- that	6, 434/ 18
contrary witness for the	negative	, in any crime that	6, 267/ 3
he taught them to	neglect	and set at naught	6, 368/ 27
also, "Maledictus homo qui	neglegit	famam suam" (Accursed is	6, 281/ 13
scrupulous superstition and reckless	negligence	that would be used	6, 14/ 15
Mass which percase the	negligence	or malice of some	6, 223/ 13
scrupulous superstition and reckless	negligence	that would be used	6, 255/ 15
partly by sloth and	negligence	, in that folk be	6, 316/ 22
in the mind a	negligence	and contempt of God's	6, 342/ 31
ungracious sect, by the	negligence	of the governors in	6, 369/ 32
we would be so	negligent	that where God worketh	6, 61/ 19
they seem either very	negligent	if they nothing inquire	6, 63/ 17
be therein reckless and	negligent	. For accursed is he	6, 259/ 11
was the man very	negligent	before or very naught	6, 362/ 11
sin or the more	negligent	in good virtues because	6, 393/ 36
the work of God	negligently	. The peril thereof appeareth	6, 259/ 13
of God accursed that	negligently	doth his work, how	6, 259/ 20
that I had a	neighbor	that told me that	6, 320/ 26
it." "Where is that	neighbor	?" quoth my lord. "This	6, 320/ 28
lord," quoth he, "my	neighbor	here." "Then was that	6, 320/ 35
his good and harmless	neighbor	against the malice and	6, 415/ 5
man charge of his	neighbor	) to keep him from	6, 415/ 9
own commodity with our	neighbor's	harm. And also, we	6, 300/ 5
the church among his	neighbors	and there boweth his	6, 200/ 11
be Baal) as his	neighbors	do; but go to	6, 200/ 12
fair dealer among his	neighbors	, yet a man high	6, 326/ 30

more sell to their	neighbors	at home. And as	6, 398/ 3
harm, and haply their	neighbors'	too, would handle it	6, 343/ 9
Paul writing to Timotheus, "	Nemo	iuventutem tuam contemnat" (Let	6, 286/ 12
in earth. For this	net	of Christ hath for	6, 205/ 7
every hole in a	net	, so were it almost	6, 293/ 6
they tell that the	nether	jaw lacketh. This may	6, 221/ 25
of holy scripture, showing	nevertheless	that many things have	6, 9/ 33
out of doubt, be	nevertheless	of late by lewd	6, 21/ 10
with him. And yet	nevertheless	do require you heartily	6, 25/ 7
of holy scripture, showing	nevertheless	that many things have	6, 137/ 27
would I," quoth he, "	nevertheless	believe to be true	6, 161/ 13
yet were the Gospel	nevertheless	true." "That is," quoth	6, 180/ 19
peril, so that we	nevertheless	have the relics of	6, 223/ 8
It is," quoth I, "	nevertheless	contrary, and yet the	6, 285/ 11
false copper groat is	nevertheless	contrary though it be	6, 285/ 12
and were of. Setting	nevertheless	all the colors he	6, 379/ 26
believed. And that the	New	Law of Christ is	6, 10/ 2
crime well proved) any	new	witnesses to be received	6, 14/ 30
author showeth why the	New	Testament of Tyndale's translation	6, 15/ 23
divers whereof some be	new	set forth by Tyndale	6, 17/ 15
at Paul's Cross the	New	Testament late translated in	6, 28/ 20
only for which the	New	Testament translated by Tyndale	6, 29/ 11
be sometimes prone to	new	fantasies, fallen into Luther's	6, 34/ 29
and burning of the	New	Testament translated by Tyndale	6, 35/ 31
make all that gear	new	, and make a new	6, 80/ 21
new, and make a	new	soul thereto. Now if	6, 80/ 21
though he deny the	New	Testament) yet reason and	6, 102/ 24
scripture, as well the	New	Testament as the Old	6, 102/ 32
I give you a	new	commandment, that you love	6, 107/ 16
part which is the	New	Testament, there was yet	6, 115/ 14
alleging, but such words	new	given them by God	6, 116/ 6
this sort of this	new	kind of preachers being	6, 124/ 26
believed. And that the	New	Law of Christ is	6, 137/ 30
and leave us his	New	Law, whereof was long	6, 142/ 13
house of Juda, a	new	covenant or testament. I	6, 142/ 17
the change in the	New	Testament from the commandment	6, 155/ 16
the choosing of a	new	to fulfill the place	6, 158/ 24
to God, and we	new	men on the other	6, 171/ 21
as much as our	new	men's, their diligence as	6, 171/ 29
teach the church of	new	, the old lessons of	6, 178/ 6
at some time, though	new	heretics, now long after	6, 191/ 31
I, "then will your	new	built church nothing help	6, 199/ 31
of Christendom, except these	new	folk of Saxony and	6, 200/ 3
old image in a	new	tabernacle, the back of	6, 222/ 7

but it seemed as	new	cut as if it	6, 222/ 19
again in a morning,	new	come from the university	6, 247/ 11
the burning of the	New	Testament, and the forbidding	6, 247/ 19
so drunk of the	new	must of lewd lightness	6, 257/ 32
crime well proved) any	new	witnesses to be received	6, 264/ 15
then should either the	new	proofs depose the same	6, 265/ 7
for him), that the	new	proofs would depose that	6, 265/ 16
author showeth why the	New	Testament of Tyndale's translation	6, 284/ 25
the burning of the	New	Testament in English which	6, 284/ 29
Which whoso calleth the	New	Testament, calleth it by	6, 285/ 4
he would seek a	new	word, he neither wist	6, 286/ 24
calleth only his own	new	forged faith; therefore Hichins	6, 289/ 6
therefore Hichins in the	New	Testament cannot abide the	6, 289/ 7
Tyndale's translation of the	New	Testament to be burned	6, 291/ 12
book saith that the	New	Testament of Tyndale was	6, 292/ 11
he saith that the	New	Testament that was burned	6, 292/ 22
done to weave a	new	web of cloth as	6, 293/ 6
the whole book all	new	, as to make in	6, 293/ 7
perilous than in the	New	. And why should then	6, 294/ 19
scripture of God such	new	constructions against the very	6, 308/ 4
they confirm this noble	new	doctrine of theirs, by	6, 308/ 13
to translate it of	new	. In which translation, he	6, 314/ 27
his because it was	new	, but because it was	6, 316/ 4
was naught; nor prohibiteth	new	to be made, but	6, 316/ 5
the translation old or	new	, bad or good." "Forsooth	6, 317/ 8
many mouths catcheth many	new	feathers; which, when they	6, 324/ 35
or to write the	New	Testament first in Greek	6, 338/ 19
that they forbade any	new	translation to be read	6, 340/ 33
to make it all	new	than mend it. As	6, 341/ 2
Old Testament and the	New	too. Which homely handling	6, 342/ 29
Old Testament as the	New	, so that, as I	6, 344/ 1
divers, whereof some be	new	set forth by Tyndale	6, 348/ 24
abominable heresies of this	new	sect. But some of	6, 360/ 19
because the matter was	new	and strange, he began	6, 361/ 12
ought not now of	new	to be brought again	6, 364/ 26
putting forth first the	New	Testament in such wise	6, 368/ 12
the whole house to	new	torments, to make them	6, 371/ 25
have taught the devil	new	torments in hell that	6, 372/ 4
a great secret mystery	new	found out, and thereby	6, 381/ 2
to teach them a	new	, better way, and more	6, 399/ 24
the articles thereof not	new	begun, but now continued	6, 419/ 15
learned men to devise	new	fantasies in our faith	6, 423/ 21
men to bring forth	new	fantasies, but maketh also	6, 423/ 31
in authority, they devise	new	sects and schisms to	6, 423/ 34

Tyndale that translated the	New	Testament, which was indeed	6, 424/ 10
the translation of the	New	Testament he covered and	6, 424/ 20
so saintish, with any	new	construction of Christ's Holy	6, 427/ 14
suddenly start up a	new	sect setting forth clean	6, 433/ 28
other doctors of this	new	sect but frere Luther	6, 434/ 14
bringing up of some	newfangled	heresies to the infection	6, 125/ 5
to the pleasure of	newfangled	folk, sparing no pain	6, 423/ 35
pleasure and delight in	newfangleness	, fallen in and increased	6, 338/ 35
witted, featly learned, and	newfangly	minded. And thus labored	6, 269/ 27
be brought into England.	Newly	overseen by the said	6, 3/ 17
whom they had but	newly	known, and well likely	6, 88/ 25
things, and not things	newly	begun nowadays, except ye	6, 90/ 7
in Saxony, where we	newly	see it assayed. And	6, 311/ 2
libel, or treatise read,	newly	made in the time	6, 315/ 32
unto Jews, paynims, or	newly	christened folk, except we	6, 340/ 9
none image), it goeth	next	before, "Non habebis deos	6, 45/ 23
the water, and whoso	next	went in was cured	6, 60/ 32
superstitious devotion, and the	next	door to idolatry, when	6, 100/ 20
or the other --	next	grace and help of	6, 127/ 12
two manner countings: one	next	unto the worst, another	6, 158/ 4
unto the worst, another	next	unto the best. And	6, 158/ 4
Prage, another in the	next	town. And yet in	6, 192/ 17
street, another in the	next	. So that if ye	6, 192/ 18
For," quoth I, "your	next	answer were to say	6, 251/ 31
he was called in	next	. And then was he	6, 322/ 1
you either, read the	next	law following in that	6, 356/ 16
had either read the	next	law following or the	6, 356/ 19
as for the law	next	following, we looked not	6, 356/ 24
I say, the law	next	following or the gloss	6, 357/ 7
he appealed to the	next	general council which should	6, 361/ 31
before appealed to the	next	general council, utterly denieth	6, 362/ 8
good and great clerk	Nicholas	de Lyra upon the	6, 252/ 35
servants we call them	niggards	. If they keep many	6, 296/ 17
or whether it be	night	with them that they	6, 49/ 20
pillar of fire by	night	; yet was he not	6, 57/ 13
well -- was at	night	brought to bed with	6, 79/ 11
alone. And the same	night	-- yet abide, let	6, 79/ 14
of likelihood the same	night	, or some other time	6, 79/ 16
and worshipped every frosty	night	. If this man might	6, 134/ 5
pillar of fire by	night	, in their earthly voyage	6, 182/ 19
and in again at	night	. So that who were	6, 205/ 1
haunted heretics" lectures by	night	long before, which we	6, 328/ 30
further examine of that	night	school, saving that he	6, 329/ 7
maketh me see by	night	," and yet the fire	6, 382/ 33

will not part this	night	but I shall deliver	6, 430/ 32
with holy maiden Elizabeth	nightly	in the rood loft	6, 87/ 25
hand is the more	nimble	by the use of	6, 132/ 3
of the church. The	Nineteenth	Chapter The author proveth	6, 8/ 10
church at all." The	Nineteenth	Chapter The author proveth	6, 110/ 24
as appeareth in the	nineteenth	chapter the third book	6, 198/ 29
nothing against nature. The	Ninth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 6/ 22
praying to saints. The	Ninth	Chapter The messenger yet	6, 13/ 8
evil purpose changed. The	Ninth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 15/ 26
men fall to. The	Ninth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 18/ 16
him do it?" The	Ninth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 75/ 25
reckon you sure." The	Ninth	Chapter The messenger yet	6, 217/ 1
the right way. The	Ninth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 291/ 1
teach they live. The	Ninth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 374/ 6
example when he said: "	Nisi	abundaverit iusticia vestra plusquam	6, 103/ 17
King's Highness in his	noble	and most famous book	6, 11/ 17
side. And as that	noble	Duke Humfrey wisely found	6, 88/ 17
beggar, so did that	noble	lady the king's mother	6, 88/ 18
King's Highness in his	noble	and most famous book	6, 183/ 1
authority they confirm this	noble	new doctrine of theirs	6, 308/ 13
I find in the	noble	book that the King's	6, 351/ 6
the time of that	noble	prince of most famous	6, 409/ 25
the king with his	nobles	were fain to put	6, 409/ 31
London; the king, his	nobles	, and his people thereupon	6, 409/ 35
they?" "Surely," quoth I, "	nobody	else, nor they neither	6, 314/ 18
as he did to	Noe	, Lot, and Abraham, and	6, 140/ 33
faith between Adam and	Noe	of such as never	6, 252/ 12
days," quoth I, "of	Noe	himself, though there were	6, 252/ 20
folk at all from	Noe	to Moses, nor himself	6, 253/ 3
curse of his father	Noe	for that he made	6, 297/ 31
were few saved in	Noe's	ship." "The world was	6, 252/ 15
facite, quae autem faciunt,	nolite	facere," concerning the authority	6, 8/ 8
it is also written, "	Nolite	converti ad idola neque	6, 45/ 25
facite, que autem faciunt	nolite	facere," concerning the authority	6, 101/ 11
Obsecro vos fratres per	nomen	domini nostri Jesu Christi	6, 223/ 33
name). "Et melior est	nomen	bonum quam divitie multe	6, 281/ 11
Curam habe de bono	nominae	" (Take heed of thy	6, 281/ 10
unto me for the	nonce	. Wherein he saw so	6, 292/ 29
His Highness for the	nonce	of his blessed zeal	6, 318/ 33
out of it at	noon	, and in again at	6, 204/ 35
at Cambridge, at the	north	door of Paul's than	6, 52/ 19
once put over his	nose	. And men reckon that	6, 52/ 34
pearls put upon their	nose	, nor that holy food	6, 144/ 36
body might without any	notable	loss easily forbear. "Let	6, 54/ 2

his and theirs no	notable	difference, but they nailed	6, 225/ 24
his high miracles, so	notable	and well known to	6, 244/ 21
very words written by	notaries	sworn for both the	6, 362/ 25
commonly to take a	notary	and honest witness with	6, 263/ 6
in this place I	note	much that he called	6, 224/ 6
Wherein is to be	noted	, by the way, that	6, 225/ 23
there were found and	noted	wrong and falsely translated	6, 285/ 20
with the places ready	noted	, which book I had	6, 292/ 27
might see the places	noted	with his own hand	6, 330/ 11
both he that so	noted	them and he that	6, 330/ 14
with such manner of	notes	marked in the margin	6, 270/ 10
between the leaves, and	notes	marked in the margins	6, 430/ 35
Chapter The author somewhat	noteth	the froward minds of	6, 7/ 2
Chapter The author somewhat	noteth	the froward minds of	6, 82/ 14
ye will mistrust neither	nother	. "Who be they?" quoth	6, 68/ 31
the beginning admit neither	nother	. "But now go further	6, 136/ 2
these ways and to	nourish	this superstition, under the	6, 53/ 2
to good folk the	nourisher	of virtue, and to	6, 294/ 22
tree loseth his lively	nourishing	, we must needs well	6, 207/ 10
in his epistle against	Novatian	. "When our Savior saith	6, 202/ 14
preaching of some strange	novelties	, and bringing up of	6, 125/ 4
ye told them no	novelty	; for I doubt not	6, 247/ 29
them, but for the	novelty	thereof. "Now in earnest	6, 351/ 29
when he said: "Mandatum	novum	do vobis ut diligatis	6, 107/ 15
showeth no more miracles	nowadays	, when it is much	6, 61/ 21
incredulity can suffer him	nowadays	to work any." The	6, 61/ 25
such as men say	nowadays	be done at divers	6, 77/ 19
tell and talk of	nowadays	, to be done at	6, 89/ 27
told to be done	nowadays	at pilgrimages. But surely	6, 90/ 3
not things newly begun	nowadays	, except ye call a	6, 90/ 8
fourteen hundred year ago	nowadays	. For I am very	6, 90/ 9
of miracles many be	nowadays	feigned, so may it	6, 90/ 19
every time, not only	nowadays	but also a thousand	6, 90/ 28
and these that be	nowadays	done at these pilgrimages	6, 94/ 20
given to miracles done	nowadays	, in which I have	6, 95/ 12
his sermons about, that	nowadays	men preached not well	6, 124/ 27
in the writer, or	nowadays	in the printer; or	6, 127/ 31
mind now. Men be	nowadays	waxen so full of	6, 287/ 13
way. But as for	nowadays	if he be deacon	6, 300/ 33
not comprehensible nor circumscribed	nowhere	, so is he present	6, 57/ 4
your friend. "Everywhere and	nowhere	," quoth I. "For he	6, 268/ 34
resist, and nature will	nowise	admit. And yet they	6, 70/ 17
church be not the	number	of folk only predestinate	6, 12/ 15
it peradventure be the	number	of good and well	6, 12/ 16

against all the whole	number	of the old philosophers	6, 73/ 2
not so much in	number	as in weight. Some	6, 82/ 26
children, the witnesses great	number	and many of great	6, 93/ 35
their devotion hotter, their	number	far greater, their time	6, 171/ 31
church be not the	number	of folk only predestinate	6, 198/ 3
it peradventure be the	number	of good and well	6, 198/ 4
only that such a	number	of such folk he	6, 199/ 22
congregation, but a disparkled	number	of only good men	6, 199/ 25
will make it a	number	of only such as	6, 204/ 32
is to wit, the	number	and congregation of good	6, 253/ 12
be taken only by	number	and not by weight	6, 267/ 12
be but one in	number	." "Surely," quoth I, "as	6, 285/ 27
than thrice three in	number	." "That were," quoth he	6, 285/ 29
far able to overmatch	number	for number the spirituality	6, 295/ 23
to overmatch number for	number	the spirituality of any	6, 295/ 24
of so great a	number	of priests and so	6, 301/ 1
made. But for the	number	, I would surely see	6, 301/ 31
be thus; but the	number	of priests would be	6, 302/ 6
also had bought great	number	of the books of	6, 379/ 13
damn so huge a	number	of people to intolerable	6, 402/ 21
the means thereof, the	number	so grew and increased	6, 409/ 28
such wise and such	number	that the king with	6, 409/ 31
punishment as the poor	nun	was, that had given	6, 87/ 33
speaking. By which a	nun	might say, "As for	6, 150/ 14
having now wedded a	nun	, were commanded to amend	6, 165/ 17
marriage of that holy	nun	, and Tyndale some good	6, 304/ 10
living that weddeth a	nun	, when his living is	6, 349/ 3
when he married the	nun	. And now he railleth	6, 360/ 16
lecherous lust to the	nun	that he minded to	6, 366/ 13
not yet married a	nun	: so did Luther also	6, 368/ 17
frere, hath married a	nun	himself, and with her	6, 375/ 7
shameless to marry a	nun	and abide thereby, and	6, 376/ 6
his lewd leman the	nun	. And that all the	6, 378/ 20
beginning have married a	nun	, would not the people	6, 426/ 25
should she devise for	nuns	. And as for me	6, 301/ 28
people, monks, freres, and	nuns	, be clean drawn and	6, 370/ 10
teacheth monks, freres, and	nuns	to marriage but also	6, 375/ 6
so called they their	nuns	) were violated, they not	6, 375/ 21
folk, joined freres and	nuns	together in lechery, despited	6, 427/ 32
and a rich man's	nurse	bring home her own	6, 64/ 2
chammed before by the	nurse	, and so put into	6, 333/ 6
a miracle, upon his	oath	, and very light in	6, 7/ 3
not lawfully on his	oath	swear untruth where he	6, 15/ 13
a miracle upon his	oath	and very light in	6, 82/ 16

them affirming upon their	oath	a miracle done upon	6, 83/ 4
the lending of an	oath	till they need in	6, 266/ 26
denial with a corporal	oath	that he should from	6, 268/ 19
Christ, that for any	oath	that could be given	6, 270/ 1
was secretly his solemn	oath	taken in judgment that	6, 270/ 4
in virtue of his	oath	that all they believed	6, 271/ 27
is part with his	oath	and swear upon a	6, 275/ 34
means than the only	oath	of the party that	6, 276/ 13
in virtue of his	oath	the things which they	6, 277/ 26
in virtue of his	oath	denied, all were it	6, 278/ 33
not lawfully on his	oath	swear untruth, where he	6, 280/ 17
be proved, in an	oath	put unto him he	6, 281/ 2
the matter upon his	oath	, be it never so	6, 281/ 16
is that a man's	oath	receiveth interpretation and is	6, 281/ 21
me, and after mine	oath	given, he would ask	6, 281/ 26
were not by mine	oath	bound to make him	6, 281/ 27
thing was in mine	oath	intended. And therefore if	6, 281/ 29
less than if his	oath	were given him in	6, 281/ 36
judge would give an	oath	to any person to	6, 282/ 15
know by the man's	oath	whether there were peradventure	6, 282/ 17
give the party an	oath	for the further search	6, 282/ 22
cautel, after a lawful	oath	given him to tell	6, 284/ 3
may lawfully give an	oath	to the party. For	6, 284/ 6
For whereof should the	oath	serve if the party	6, 284/ 6
lawfully give him the	oath	, then may he refuse	6, 284/ 8
he follily take an	oath	where he lawfully might	6, 284/ 10
intended to keep his	oath	. So holy would he	6, 422/ 14
and peradventure on their	oaths	depose it, having no	6, 71/ 36
great anger all the	oaths	he might swear, that	6, 91/ 31
twain, but by the	oaths	of one or twain	6, 264/ 20
the matter upon their	oaths	, being though they were	6, 272/ 17
served and content with	oats	. Whereof I cannot perceive	6, 227/ 12
for a peck of	oats	she will not fail	6, 227/ 18
both, if women offer	oats	to Saint Wilgefort to	6, 232/ 29
if women there offer	oats	unto Saint Wilgefort, in	6, 235/ 2
the foolish women bring	oats	thither, nor it is	6, 235/ 5
quoth he, "all the	oats	of a whole year's	6, 235/ 8
not cast away their	oats	for naught." "Well," quoth	6, 235/ 23
away as some other,	obdurate	in malice and evil	6, 401/ 26
firm credence and full	obedience	unto his church. And	6, 10/ 24
therewith do command us	obedience	to our superiors and	6, 106/ 33
firm credence and full	obedience	unto his church. And	6, 162/ 15
binding him to the	obedience	of belief of certain	6, 166/ 13
firm credence, and faithful	obedience	to the church of	6, 166/ 20

call the church under	obedience	of the pope; ergo	6, 204/ 21
in his book of	obedience	that priesthood and all	6, 289/ 32
worse also named The	Obedience	of a Christian Man	6, 291/ 26
his frantic book of	obedience	(wherein he railleth at	6, 303/ 19
in his book of	obedience	, or rather disobedience, saith	6, 349/ 37
in his book of	obedience	, these Lutherans ween to	6, 388/ 18
their reason to the	obedience	of faith and credence	6, 403/ 20
his malicious book of	obedience	. In which books he	6, 424/ 24
his frantic book of	obedience	that any good Christian	6, 425/ 14
in Tyndale's book of	obedience	he said that he	6, 431/ 18
to be subject and	obediencer	of man. Wherein God	6, 139/ 34
it were subject and	obedient	unto reason, as God	6, 139/ 33
and refuse to be	obedient	to God and his	6, 146/ 25
good humility, to be	obedient	more to men than	6, 167/ 20
men in like wise	obey	the bishops and prelates	6, 104/ 15
that also bound to	obey	him?" "To obey him	6, 163/ 18
to obey him?" "To	obey	him also," quoth he	6, 163/ 19
to hear him and	obey	him in some things	6, 163/ 22
bid us believe and	obey	his church, be we	6, 163/ 25
believe the church and	obey	thereto as well concerning	6, 165/ 21
to hear, believe, and	obey	the church, as well	6, 165/ 26
God to believe and	obey	, but also the church	6, 165/ 31
hear and believe and	obey	. And therefore if ye	6, 165/ 33
things here, believe and	obey	the church, which is	6, 166/ 3
bound to stand and	obey	thereunto, and that the	6, 361/ 21
man is bound to	obey	any, but would be	6, 403/ 34
for that cause be	obeyed	. And therein he meant	6, 104/ 12
to be believed and	obeyed	, be it written or	6, 147/ 35
Twenty-Third Chapter The messenger	objected	against the counsel of	6, 9/ 16
Chapter The messenger eftsoons	objected	against this, that we	6, 10/ 28
Chapter The messenger eftsoons	objected	against this, that we	6, 166/ 31
matter, one of them	objected	against me that the	6, 355/ 5
as it was there	objected	unto that man, the	6, 386/ 8
and most famous book	objecteth	against Luther, that the	6, 11/ 17
The messenger yet again	objecteth	against relics. And putteth	6, 13/ 9
Tenth Chapter The messenger	objecteth	many things against pilgrimages	6, 13/ 13
Twenty-Third Chapter The messenger	objecteth	against the counsel of	6, 128/ 8
and most famous book	objecteth	against Luther, that the	6, 183/ 1
The messenger yet again	objecteth	against relics. And putteth	6, 217/ 2
Tenth Chapter The messenger	objecteth	many things against pilgrimages	6, 226/ 2
the messenger doth make	objection	against those miracles, partly	6, 6/ 3
Chapter The messenger maketh	objection	that miracles showed before	6, 7/ 11
believe the contrary. Which	objection	the author doth answer	6, 12/ 30
unto the author an	objection	which he learned there	6, 14/ 4

to the scripture. Which	objection	the author answereth and	6, 14/ 7
his answer to the	objection	made against the constitution	6, 16/ 4
the messenger doth make	objection	against those miracles, partly	6, 61/ 28
Chapter The messenger maketh	objection	that miracles showed before	6, 85/ 15
believe the contrary. Which	objection	the author doth answer	6, 207/ 22
myself find any further	objection	I would not fail	6, 210/ 24
ground, that all your	objection	, if it were true	6, 219/ 23
ye have any further	objection	to lay therein. Which	6, 246/ 5
unto the author an	objection	which he learned there	6, 247/ 4
to the scripture. Which	objection	the author answereth and	6, 247/ 8
his answer to the	objection	made against the constitution	6, 293/ 18
The Third Chapter The	objections	of the messenger made	6, 5/ 16
The messenger layeth forth	objections	against miracles done at	6, 7/ 29
answer to the aforesaid	objections	, and first by scripture	6, 8/ 4
the author to those	objections	, especially proving that reason	6, 9/ 20
Chapter The messenger maketh	objections	against the author in	6, 9/ 24
the answer to the	objections	that had been before	6, 13/ 4
in this chapter the	objections	made against praying to	6, 13/ 7
author answereth all the	objections	proponed by the messenger	6, 13/ 18
books answering to the	objections	of heretics in their	6, 23/ 23
The Third Chapter The	objections	of the messenger made	6, 51/ 21
The messenger layeth forth	objections	against miracles done at	6, 94/ 7
answer to the aforesaid	objections	and first by scripture	6, 101/ 6
fain meet with your	objections	and answer them forthwith	6, 102/ 9
the author to those	objections	, especially proving that reason	6, 128/ 12
Chapter The messenger maketh	objections	against the author in	6, 132/ 29
dinner. And your other	objections	that ye have laid	6, 185/ 23
the answer to the	objections	that had been before	6, 210/ 29
in this chapter the	objections	made against praying to	6, 210/ 32
author answereth all the	objections	proponed by the messenger	6, 229/ 32
of God. And such	objections	as ye laid unto	6, 246/ 3
good works. "After such	objections	, then fell he to	6, 394/ 30
Turks and infidels. These	objections	be soon answered. For	6, 406/ 20
sacred sacrifice and sweet	oblation	of Christ's Holy Body	6, 299/ 18
profit other, nor the	oblation	himself, as with whom	6, 299/ 25
be, well accepteth the	oblation	of Christ's Holy Body	6, 300/ 2
the Mass is none	oblation	nor sacrifice. "Item, that	6, 353/ 30
from the hatred and	obloquy	that else would follow	6, 262/ 9
the Apostle, "Oportet magis	oboedire	Deo quam hominibus." As	6, 124/ 21
writeth in this wise: "	Obsecro	vos fratres per nomen	6, 223/ 33
and ostentation of outward	observance	, bodily service, gay and	6, 43/ 27
faith and manner of	observance	is very pleasant and	6, 112/ 35
faith to do any	observance	thereto, though they did	6, 190/ 33
certain gesture nor bodily	observance	. Not and we would	6, 230/ 16

lowly manner of bodily	observance	were the thing that	6, 230/ 19
only divine worship and	observance	due to God, as	6, 358/ 20
longer bound to the	observance	of Moses's law. Nor	6, 391/ 13
or of a feigned	observance	of the counsels of	6, 411/ 18
and such other outward	observances	and bodily ceremonies, as	6, 44/ 22
order of the Frere	Observants	came to him where	6, 291/ 31
some late Carthusians, some	Observants	, some of other religions	6, 378/ 21
straitly to keep and	observe	the words of Christ	6, 257/ 18
is not bound to	observe	or keep any. "Item	6, 354/ 30
bound to keep and	observe	any vow that he	6, 360/ 11
able to keep and	observe	the commandments of God	6, 396/ 1
church of Christ and	observed	still. But in conclusion	6, 146/ 7
broken, were all well	observed	and kept, this gear	6, 302/ 5
the law were truly	observed	that none were made	6, 302/ 26
it ever been so	observed	. Which is a plain	6, 304/ 36
rather ought to be	observed	than contemned. Or else	6, 334/ 32
holy vows kept and	observed	, virginity preached and praised	6, 433/ 26
slender, one thing he	observeth	diligently, that whereas speaking	6, 363/ 29
till some by their	obstinacy	be gone out or	6, 164/ 11
or else for their	obstinacy	be put out. For	6, 205/ 30
their preaching, and their	obstinate	pride in the defense	6, 124/ 11
after the stubbornness and	obstinate	infidelity of the Jews	6, 142/ 29
put out for their	obstinate	faults, yet since it	6, 208/ 5
these manifold sects of	obstinate	heretics, we see not	6, 238/ 11
which, without intermixture of	obstinate	heresies, profess the right	6, 244/ 8
plainly proved matter, an	obstinate	shameless nay." "By my	6, 257/ 8
and read, he appeared	obstinate	, standing still in the	6, 268/ 10
if he prove himself	obstinate	and impenitent, the church	6, 271/ 9
now was he so	obstinate	that he would not	6, 271/ 12
already by their own	obstinate	malice. But yet where	6, 295/ 12
we pray for we	obtain	, marvel much more how	6, 213/ 5
there was a pardon	obtained	in Saxony; for which	6, 361/ 3
had undoubtedly never been	obtained	among the people, that	6, 425/ 2
seemeth upon a slight	occasion	. The Twelfth Chapter The	6, 6/ 35
Chapter The author, taking	occasion	upon certain words of	6, 9/ 31
author showeth by what	occasion	that Luther first fell	6, 17/ 18
heresies. And that the	occasion	was such as well	6, 17/ 19
have been fain by	occasion	, first of one business	6, 21/ 5
truth, but also have	occasion	the better to beware	6, 22/ 11
own part among, as	occasion	fell in communication. In	6, 23/ 18
whereby ye shall have	occasion	more at length (if	6, 25/ 3
most especially through the	occasion	of some letters lewdly	6, 25/ 18
cause chancing upon some	occasion	, that ever those holy	6, 41/ 7
as far from all	occasion	of worldly wretchedness as	6, 58/ 32

seemeth upon a slight	occasion	. "Now though ye would	6, 81/ 11
it for the slender	occasion	, resembling it to the	6, 81/ 15
what thing were sufficient	occasion	to work his wonders	6, 81/ 18
haply give you some	occasion	to think that either	6, 94/ 27
among them a perpetual	occasion	of amendment. For if	6, 110/ 16
Chapter The author, taking	occasion	upon certain words of	6, 137/ 25
point were a great	occasion	of a long tale	6, 138/ 13
time and place and	occasion	convenient to fulfill them	6, 139/ 21
more part upon the	occasion	of feeding and engendering	6, 140/ 7
heretic Eluydius took the	occasion	of his heresy, by	6, 151/ 21
give him warning and	occasion	of repentance and amendment	6, 174/ 3
holy scripture, have great	occasion	given them to conceive	6, 183/ 12
thereby should have great	occasion	to believe false errors	6, 183/ 25
fell in the way	occasion	to speak of the	6, 188/ 11
in case to take	occasion	of amendment by some	6, 194/ 2
pilgrimages, as there shall	occasion	rise in our matter	6, 211/ 8
content and giving men	occasion	to pray to them	6, 215/ 12
whereof they took the	occasion	, which he writeth in	6, 220/ 1
body, and by some	occasion	the body translated thence	6, 221/ 31
should have left the	occasion	of merit and reward	6, 236/ 22
old acquaintance. And upon	occasion	rising in communication, had	6, 247/ 13
divine service; but the	occasion	of harm is in	6, 258/ 13
that party, there were	occasion	to corrupt the judge	6, 263/ 29
as they might have	occasion	to say that a	6, 289/ 11
any be otherwise, the	occasion	and example cometh of	6, 294/ 7
as we may have	occasion	to see them punished	6, 297/ 27
other, he was the	occasion	of the utter subversion	6, 315/ 6
thing whereby ye took	occasion	to talk of Hunne	6, 330/ 4
gave the readers undoubted	occasion	to think that book	6, 330/ 21
have kept away the	occasion	of reward from them	6, 332/ 19
matter shall minister us	occasion	, acknowledging our own ignorance	6, 336/ 9
howbeit, not by the	occasion	yet of the English	6, 338/ 2
translation, but by the	occasion	of their own lewdness	6, 338/ 3
mind, rather seeking therein	occasion	of devotion than of	6, 341/ 19
presumption to abuse the	occasion	of their profit unto	6, 344/ 8
author showeth by what	occasion	that Luther first fell	6, 360/ 30
heresies. And that the	occasion	was such as well	6, 360/ 31
thereof teacheth and giveth	occasion	to their evil deeds	6, 373/ 13
doth teach and give	occasion	of their evil deeds	6, 373/ 18
that it gave him	occasion	to doubt lest Luther	6, 378/ 13
as he could find	occasion	unto young scholars of	6, 379/ 15
the rancor which by	occasion	of schisms did arise	6, 385/ 10
be to good men	occasion	of their merit, as	6, 400/ 35
to fall, is an	occasion	to him of a	6, 401/ 6

thing had been the	occasion	that so good a	6, 412/ 29
the times, places and	occasions	, reason is that we	6, 82/ 9
never to send in	occasions	to the soul, nor	6, 140/ 21
sin, but also all	occasions	whereby men might have	6, 282/ 29
the spiritual business and	occupation	of man so to	6, 139/ 29
and the disciples were	occupied	in reading, preaching, and	6, 259/ 17
say we were idly	occupied	to labor to show	6, 309/ 8
unknown that I have	occupied	a great while under	6, 322/ 13
prophet David speaketh of, "	Odi	ecclesiam malignantium" (I hate	6, 190/ 10
meaneth nor saith such	odious	and abominable heresies as	6, 29/ 34
that he saith, as	odious	as they seem, be	6, 31/ 6
his majesty reprov'd and	odious	and taken as idolatry	6, 112/ 6
so great and so	odious	, that therefore it is	6, 261/ 14
side, the more heinous,	odious	, and abominable that the	6, 261/ 21
saving the comparisons be	odious	, I would say further	6, 295/ 22
presumption of such an	odious	minister as he hath	6, 300/ 8
call him by such	odious	names, ye must consider	6, 346/ 16
in men's ears as	odious	as the name of	6, 418/ 1
What for the sweet	odors	and frankincense? Why do	6, 50/ 3
ween it were none	offence	in such fashion to	6, 234/ 30
and yet punished his	offence	. Christ looked on Peter	6, 401/ 31
to forgive and forget	offences	done and committed unto	6, 325/ 29
disclosing of many men's	offences	, if the Holy Spirit	6, 425/ 6
by which they may	offend	God in the selfsame	6, 410/ 11
to hear it were	offended	with that he told	6, 145/ 4
which two the one	offended	in misbelief, the other	6, 165/ 29
good Christian folk were	offended	with his preaching, and	6, 269/ 11
Mass, than more often	offended	with a displeasing messenger	6, 300/ 24
was there no man	offended	. But yet did he	6, 368/ 21
serpent, and God was	offended	that she took not	6, 405/ 7
no fault that more	offendeth	God. Howbeit, while they	6, 407/ 17
world and be "lapis	offensionis	et petra scandali," the	6, 340/ 24
serve both, if women	offer	oats to Saint Wilgefort	6, 232/ 29
in such fashion to	offer	up a whole ox	6, 234/ 30
petitions, if women there	offer	oats unto Saint Wilgefort	6, 235/ 2
of his penance willingly	offer	himself to the sufferance	6, 283/ 1
his matters, if his	offer	had been taken in	6, 362/ 22
himself commanded to be	offered	him in sacrifice? What	6, 50/ 2
be used, none image	offered	unto, nor worship done	6, 53/ 21
acknowledged his error, and	offered	to abjure it and	6, 125/ 15
heard again that he	offered	to bring twice as	6, 264/ 25
those twain affirmed and	offered	to depose that he	6, 267/ 9
to be naught, and	offered	to abjure them. But	6, 269/ 4
of Christ's Holy Body	offered	up by his office	6, 299/ 18

as though it were	offered	by a better man	6, 299/ 23
say that he hath	offered	to stand at the	6, 362/ 21
be his own, and	offered	to abide by them	6, 362/ 32
calling on never more	offered	unto them; and unto	6, 401/ 27
unto some it is	offered	that will not receive	6, 401/ 28
good intent of the	offerers	, to the secret infusion	6, 143/ 11
every rascal and boldly	offereth	himself for able. And	6, 301/ 20
groat of any such	offering	within his diocese. Now	6, 54/ 9
of them with an	offering	at one pilgrimage, as	6, 83/ 2
fain to throw their	offering	over their fellows' heads	6, 87/ 24
of saints. Touching the	offering	of bread and ale	6, 234/ 24
person doth at his	offering	, and would depose plainly	6, 264/ 28
voluptuous living and violence,	offering	delight unto the receivers	6, 374/ 20
prayers, thereto make our	offerings	, and ween these images	6, 52/ 27
themselves receive of the	offerings	. When I had heard	6, 53/ 4
the fruit of those	offerings	a right small part	6, 53/ 34
pilgrimages with as large	offerings	and as great cost	6, 54/ 17
knives, will make his	offerings	, for one seven years	6, 85/ 29
of both places take	offerings	and toll men thither	6, 98/ 20
that chapel all their	offerings	that hung about the	6, 228/ 12
of a whole year's	offerings	will not find three	6, 235/ 8
take from Christ his	office	and give it them	6, 97/ 15
and succeed them in	office	?" "Nay, before God," quoth	6, 103/ 34
help meet for the	office	of a preacher. Howbeit	6, 126/ 25
every saint to his	office	and assign him a	6, 226/ 29
their age than their	office	. And yet the name	6, 286/ 21
that choice to that	office	, he is priest by	6, 289/ 17
and that a priest's	office	is nothing but to	6, 289/ 19
offered up by his	office	, can take none impairing	6, 299/ 19
upon them the high	office	of a priest, not	6, 301/ 18
priesthood, in as vile	office	as his horse-keeper." "That	6, 301/ 35
to minister in the	office	of a priest, notwithstanding	6, 310/ 7
in effect after that	office	taken. And many such	6, 311/ 6
had been long in	office	under divers of the	6, 319/ 20
the law, and his	office	, as deodands, to be	6, 319/ 22
that had been in	office	under so many of	6, 321/ 32
by reason of mine	office	." "Why," quoth another lord	6, 322/ 33
another lord merrily, "your	office	hath no more experience	6, 322/ 34
meddleth with the other's	office	. Plato the great philosopher	6, 334/ 23
represent the state and	office	of his apostles. Which	6, 340/ 14
for I have been	officer	under two almoners, and	6, 323/ 7
presence of the temporal	officer	, the spirituality not delivereth	6, 410/ 25
priests be nothing but	officers	chosen to preach, and	6, 289/ 34
him before the bishop's	official	for defamation, where the	6, 69/ 21

other and to their	offspring	and lineage. But the	6, 139/ 5
Luther and all his	offspring	, with all those that	6, 376/ 29
mind? Hard is it	oft-times	to judge another man's	6, 124/ 1
a custom of confession,	oftener	than once in the	6, 351/ 8
as he could again, "	Ogni	aiuto e bono" (All	6, 234/ 4
wounds with wine and	oil	, and left with the	6, 104/ 21
she bestowed that precious	ointment	upon his holy head	6, 49/ 15
what good did that	ointment	to Christ's head. But	6, 49/ 22
little force of the	old	fathers' glosses and with	6, 9/ 4
little regard of the	old	interpreters. Wherefore the author	6, 9/ 9
with reason and the	old	interpreters the author showeth	6, 10/ 5
contrary, or believe the	old	doctors' interpretations in any	6, 10/ 30
the authority of the	old	interpreters and the infallible	6, 10/ 34
the consent of the	old	holy doctors of the	6, 13/ 23
Apostle counselles and the	old	holy doctors did. Finis	6, 20/ 5
Book It is an	old	said saw that one	6, 21/ 2
example of all the	old	holy fathers, in that	6, 31/ 18
they say that the	old	holy fathers used only	6, 31/ 21
with writing of the	old	holy fathers and now	6, 38/ 6
which heretics have of	old	ever barked against Christ's	6, 38/ 20
words spoken in the	Old	Law to the Jews	6, 38/ 30
and holy doctors of	old	time would suffer no	6, 40/ 23
and golden priests of	old	and now golden chalices	6, 41/ 25
that then were of	old	time many more chalices	6, 41/ 28
the eldest of those	old	doctors that he speaketh	6, 41/ 33
were used in the	Old	Law were but gross	6, 43/ 18
that served God in	old	time. For as for	6, 44/ 5
doth, shadows of the	Old	Law. But as for	6, 44/ 24
no shadows of the	Old	Law but things therein	6, 44/ 31
that bark against the	old	ancient customs of Christ's	6, 49/ 17
the devils were of	old	, under the false name	6, 52/ 13
damned spirits to the	old	idols of the paynims	6, 57/ 14
whole number of the	old	philosophers. Which, as Saint	6, 73/ 2
four pair of their	old	crutches, with twelve pence	6, 85/ 27
idol Bell in the	old	time, as appeareth in	6, 89/ 2
the miracles done of	old	time by God for	6, 89/ 25
done by God in	old	time, and these miracles	6, 90/ 2
the miracles done of	old	time, we need no	6, 90/ 5
at them be very	old	things, and not things	6, 90/ 7
Chrysostom, and many another	old	holy doctor of Christ's	6, 90/ 17
think that neither of	old	time, nor now, Christ	6, 90/ 31
the miracles done of	old	time, and these that	6, 94/ 20
saint's relic, to some	old	rotten bone that was	6, 98/ 13
yet reason and the	Old	Testament agreed upon, wherein	6, 102/ 25

New Testament as the	Old	. But in the interpretation	6, 102/ 33
little force of the	old	fathers' glosses, and with	6, 122/ 4
little regard of the	old	interpreters. Wherefore the author	6, 122/ 10
great force of the	old	fathers' interpretations, or any	6, 122/ 20
they have therein the	old	holy doctors against them	6, 123/ 14
fond glosses against the	old	cunning and blessed fathers'	6, 123/ 16
the infection of our	old	faith. "One wist I	6, 125/ 6
and many of the	old	holy doctors open and	6, 126/ 21
writings and comments of	old	holy fathers. And yet	6, 127/ 11
good holy doctors of	old	to whom God hath	6, 127/ 24
ways." "As for the	old	commenters," quoth I, "they	6, 129/ 15
I, "tell me how	old	would ye that one	6, 133/ 15
learn aught else, how	old	think ye that he	6, 133/ 22
there were a good	old	idolater that never had	6, 134/ 2
now suppose that this	old	idolater were thoroughly persuaded	6, 134/ 25
and much less our	old	idolater without Creed) should	6, 137/ 20
with reason and the	old	interpreters the author showeth	6, 137/ 34
James. And because the	old	holy doctors be full	6, 149/ 7
therewith, and have the	old	holy fathers also for	6, 152/ 23
that setteth all the	old	holy fathers at naught	6, 152/ 31
the rabble of the	old	heretics to drown themselves	6, 153/ 5
the Saturday in the	old	. And also for the	6, 155/ 17
so far inspired the	old	holy doctors of his	6, 166/ 24
contrary, or believe the	old	doctors' interpretations in any	6, 166/ 34
the authority of the	old	interpreters and the infallible	6, 167/ 4
himself, than all the	old	fathers, if they make	6, 167/ 22
therefore methink where the	old	doctors or the whole	6, 168/ 5
see better than the	old	holy doctors and Christ's	6, 169/ 28
common agreement of the	old	holy fathers. Nor that	6, 169/ 31
as he gave of	old	to his holy doctors	6, 170/ 14
the second, if the	old	fathers took the scriptures	6, 171/ 17
and that thus the	old	holy fathers did in	6, 172/ 8
church of new, the	old	lessons of Christ. And	6, 178/ 6
the writing of the	old	holy doctors, whereby we	6, 188/ 24
they had then of	old	in every age and	6, 188/ 27
that of all the	old	heretics the books also	6, 191/ 28
do there indeed divers	old	commenters and doctors of	6, 203/ 35
the good men of	old	hath allowed and used	6, 210/ 10
it is it, alleging	old	writings and miracles also	6, 217/ 16
body translated thence of	old	, and yet the shrine	6, 221/ 31
and misnamed. For in	old	time, when men at	6, 222/ 1
in the setting an	old	image in a new	6, 222/ 6
And divers relics had	old	writings on them and	6, 222/ 20
had stood in that	old	tabernacle, that could no	6, 222/ 28

Gospel as by the	Old	Testament. "Jacob, that holy	6, 225/ 2
the sepulchers of the	old	prophets, with whose honor	6, 225/ 12
the consent of the	old	holy doctors of the	6, 237/ 17
by that all the	old	holy saints and doctors	6, 238/ 2
I mean, that of	old	have written for your	6, 238/ 22
whom ye call the	old	doctors of the church	6, 238/ 23
mind. There were of	old	time also false doctors	6, 240/ 20
there not in the	old	time both twain found	6, 240/ 27
quoth I, "if our	old	holy doctors were false	6, 241/ 8
he never found one	old	wife so fond to	6, 241/ 30
visited some of his	old	acquaintance. And upon occasion	6, 247/ 13
in such matters, his	old	accusations of like matters	6, 270/ 25
preaching true by the	old	doctors of the church	6, 272/ 7
And surely if men's	old	faults were still their	6, 283/ 13
priesthood, though that of	old	they used commonly to	6, 286/ 8
were all priests chosen	old	, as appeareth by Saint	6, 286/ 11
are there in the	Old	Testament things for unlearned	6, 294/ 17
good, then he is	old	. But yet have I	6, 297/ 5
good then he is	old	. But this is a	6, 301/ 15
wise men against the	old	holy fathers and cunning	6, 305/ 11
priests had wives of	old	when they were better	6, 309/ 35
where ye speak of	old	time, surely ye shall	6, 310/ 11
that ye spoke of	old	time when the priests	6, 311/ 3
well by writers of	old	time, that of those	6, 311/ 5
to say, in the	Old	Law given to Moses	6, 312/ 12
he began again the	old	heresies of those ancient	6, 315/ 8
already well done of	old	before Wycliff's days, nor	6, 316/ 3
respect, be the translation	old	or new, bad or	6, 317/ 8
you Bibles fair and	old	written in English, which	6, 317/ 11
seen hanging in an	old	barn. And when all	6, 323/ 29
see the good plain	old	honest man, how that	6, 324/ 27
For as for other	old	ones, that were before	6, 331/ 9
of us that an	old	knave is no child	6, 333/ 13
as heretics have of	old	brought up, and the	6, 335/ 20
in Greek, or the	Old	Testament in Hebrew, because	6, 338/ 19
his Bible of the	Old	Testament, but he taketh	6, 342/ 24
our Bible with the	Old	Testament and the New	6, 342/ 29
of the Jews of	old	time, both of reverence	6, 342/ 37
as well in the	Old	Testament as the New	6, 343/ 36
the books of many	old	holy fathers have endured	6, 347/ 3
fell again to his	old	craft of railing. "He	6, 362/ 28
in general councils of	old	, ought not now of	6, 364/ 26
the authority of the	old	holy fathers, the laws	6, 366/ 28
the interpretations of the	old	holy doctors. But soon	6, 366/ 30

Ambrose, and all the	old	holy fathers of so	6, 367/ 18
though none of these	old	holy cunning men had	6, 367/ 23
to intolerable torments. And	old	, ancient, honorable men, those	6, 370/ 38
And in Rome of	old	time when they were	6, 375/ 20
thereby run to his	old	gloss and say that	6, 386/ 20
he would. "All the	old	fathers that wrote against	6, 396/ 7
as did once an	old	sage father fool in	6, 412/ 23
men of worship assembled	old	folk of the country	6, 412/ 25
and by report of	old	men thereabout, what thing	6, 412/ 28
starts up one good	old	father and said, "Ye	6, 413/ 4
it is both an	old	usage to call heretics	6, 417/ 27
Saint Chrysostom, with many	old	fathers and holy doctors	6, 420/ 15
godly life of our	old	holy fathers (whereof the	6, 422/ 28
Pelagius, and divers other	old	heretics. Whose false opinions	6, 423/ 23
for saying as these	old	holy saints said before	6, 426/ 11
Apostle counselleth and the	old	holy doctors did. For	6, 428/ 24
no further than the	old	holy fathers did in	6, 430/ 10
heretics than did the	old	fathers and holy doctors	6, 431/ 10
plainly confuted by the	old	holy fathers that, if	6, 432/ 28
books of all the	old	holy doctors from the	6, 434/ 3
doctrine of all the	old	holy doctors, for whom	6, 435/ 9
of the prohibition. "Quoniam	omnes	dii gentium daemonia, dominus	6, 45/ 8
estis et filii excelsi	omnes	" (Gods be ye all	6, 135/ 9
Christi, ut idipsum dicatis	omnes	et non sint in	6, 223/ 34
scripture, "Date elemosinam, et	omnia	munda sunt vobis" (Give	6, 392/ 1
Saint Paul, "Quod iustis	omnia	cooperantur in bonum" (To	6, 400/ 32
words, "Quod uni dico	omnibus	dico" (That I say	6, 107/ 31
serve, "Ego vobiscum sum	omnibus	diebus usque ad finem	6, 114/ 4
words of the prophet, "	Omnis	iusticia nostra velut pannus	6, 394/ 36
soever it glitter in	one's	eye for a flourish	6, 255/ 1
way than looking in	one's	hand." "Therewith the lords	6, 321/ 23
as for other old	ones	, that were before Wycliff's	6, 331/ 9
have I proved you	onward	, that if ye believe	6, 70/ 9
of the great and	open	miracle showed at our	6, 7/ 26
cruelly with abjurations and	open	shame, with peril of	6, 31/ 11
then can no man	open	it, and when he	6, 34/ 23
true -- proved in	open	court that he was	6, 36/ 25
be declared and made	open	by his power, which	6, 55/ 19
doth utter and make	open	their falsehood as himself	6, 90/ 34
of the great and	open	miracle showed at our	6, 92/ 26
among so many an	open	miracle as is daily	6, 95/ 19
of God be clear,	open	and plain upon this	6, 96/ 33
quoth I, "but upon	open	things and well apparent	6, 124/ 9
after divers bold and	open	defense thereof, at last	6, 125/ 9

came forth in the	open	presence of the people	6, 125/ 16
fell in such an	open	passion of shame that	6, 125/ 18
the old holy doctors	open	and plain of the	6, 126/ 21
scripture many plain and	open	texts whereby the godhead	6, 137/ 1
in declaring and making	open	that God hath in	6, 138/ 14
he used therein none	open	miracle nor sensible revelation	6, 172/ 3
he had left it	open	and written in suchwise	6, 175/ 14
or fallen off by	open	profession of heresy, or	6, 194/ 24
the world for their	open	lewd living reputed for	6, 199/ 15
but they were all	open	idolaters and in a	6, 200/ 27
when he saw heaven	open	for him, he began	6, 211/ 32
and Saracens, which by	open	profession are of another	6, 243/ 29
of him which in	open	audience at the first	6, 256/ 27
such things in his	open	sermons) if other that	6, 265/ 36
many so clear and	open	proofs against the man	6, 276/ 9
done him plain and	open	wrong, because it might	6, 276/ 29
to the sufferance of	open	shame, there were no	6, 283/ 1
And if all such	open	confession were sin, there	6, 283/ 3
wist well was so	open	that it would be	6, 284/ 16
needs fall into such	open	follies as Tyndale and	6, 308/ 10
lay his English Bible	open	and some other English	6, 330/ 10
an apostate, to an	open	incestuous lecher, a plain	6, 346/ 13
either put them to	open	, shameful penance, or compel	6, 350/ 4
the poor also, keep	open	queans and live in	6, 350/ 9
queans and live in	open	adultery, without payment or	6, 350/ 10
and thereupon was there	open	dispicions kept, and the	6, 362/ 24
out and fall to	open	force and violence. For	6, 369/ 14
words, their books be	open	, and the words plain	6, 373/ 33
name of wedlock in	open	, incestuous lechery without care	6, 375/ 8
themselves in devoir with	open	processions and prayers and	6, 375/ 26
of the devil, and	open	enemies to the faith	6, 376/ 31
cannot but know his	open	living in lechery with	6, 378/ 19
people, abused all these	open	and apparent good things	6, 379/ 10
common sedition, insurrection and	open	war within the bowels	6, 416/ 5
space after to their	open	conviction? They be, ye	6, 416/ 35
they have, either by	open	sermons or secret communication	6, 418/ 22
words, there alleged, doth	open	and plain appear. And	6, 431/ 11
saints' relics, done in	open	presence of many substantial	6, 432/ 3
we shall have it	opened	to us. And what	6, 34/ 19
And what shall be	opened	but that book which	6, 34/ 19
that it cannot be	opened	but by the lamb	6, 34/ 22
to whom our Lord	opened	their wits, that they	6, 146/ 11
that our Lord therefore	opened	their eyes and suffered	6, 172/ 1
well set out and	opened	by the holy doctor	6, 202/ 12

gave that chance that	opened	it. And thus, as	6, 222/ 35
this ye have somewhat	opened	yourself unaware, and declared	6, 395/ 5
it, and when he	openeth	it then can no	6, 34/ 23
much better for him	openly	and willingly to confess	6, 15/ 6
abjure certain heresies, and	openly	put to penance therefor	6, 28/ 5
ribalds and unthrifths, and	openly	perceived for temples of	6, 59/ 7
made him be set	openly	in the stocks. For	6, 87/ 2
of the world, so	openly	and so much people	6, 88/ 11
for which they were	openly	burned. And so God	6, 88/ 34
some such done so	openly	, so far from all	6, 92/ 31
mysteries spoke much more	openly	and much more plainly	6, 144/ 32
dare not profess it	openly	, because that ye, that	6, 190/ 1
ever they professed themselves	openly	for heretics, yet being	6, 193/ 30
well, except they would	openly	and utterly deny Christ	6, 196/ 17
divulged and spread abroad	openly	, not always whispered in	6, 202/ 33
opinions do, and preach	openly	and pursue them for	6, 209/ 1
their evil will so	openly	that they neither have	6, 211/ 15
saints, and by miracles	openly	declared that their faith	6, 238/ 9
that he was not	openly	declared. Howbeit because he	6, 269/ 33
I, "doth the church	openly	receive to penance any	6, 278/ 1
much better for him	openly	and willingly to confess	6, 279/ 23
wit, his secret fault	openly	before men whereof only	6, 281/ 7
to confess his fault	openly	and give glory to	6, 283/ 7
treatise; nor no man	openly	or secretly any such	6, 315/ 31
then were there read	openly	the depositions by which	6, 327/ 24
blasphemous heretics burned up	openly	at Wittenburg, singing in	6, 367/ 9
by two other books	openly	showed himself to lack	6, 368/ 15
so often and so	openly	that men cannot err	6, 373/ 34
so shamefully living and	openly	professing a bestial manner	6, 374/ 26
found a more effectual	openly	to show us the	6, 376/ 11
of Holy Writ be	openly	to the contrary. For	6, 392/ 32
in which they trust	openly	and boldly to play	6, 399/ 13
so should needs be	openly	convicted and corrected in	6, 417/ 13
were uttered and showed	openly	. For such things be	6, 420/ 7
been, long time past,	openly	condemned by many holy	6, 423/ 24
because of the secret	operation	of God and his	6, 143/ 8
since through the secret	operation	of the Holy Ghost	6, 210/ 1
Fides que per dilectione	operatur	" (Faith worketh by charity	6, 383/ 25
for justice). "Si ex	operibus	habet quidem gloriam, sed	6, 390/ 27
with God). "Si ex	operibus	, Christus pro nobis gratis	6, 390/ 29
the first was an	opinion	conceived in some men's	6, 5/ 10
or there. And that	opinion	by the author answered	6, 5/ 21
for heretics for holding	opinion	against images. Whereof the	6, 12/ 18
The author showeth his	opinion	concerning the burning of	6, 19/ 11

by the great good	opinion	that they have percase	6, 19/ 24
him for) our good	opinion	turn us to none	6, 22/ 5
people in too good	opinion	, thinking, as they begin	6, 31/ 3
any error or wrong	opinion	in the faith, any	6, 31/ 19
neither the mind nor	opinion	of you nor him	6, 32/ 30
have a very good	opinion	of him, nor at	6, 34/ 26
the first was an	opinion	conceived in some men's	6, 35/ 13
or there. And that	opinion	by the author answered	6, 51/ 26
spoken of his own	opinion	, but that he would	6, 51/ 29
the maintenance of his	opinion	will peradventure say that	6, 56/ 25
in any place with	opinion	that God might not	6, 58/ 18
virtues; and the contrary	opinion	not only reproved by	6, 62/ 22
so stiff in any	opinion	that ye will put	6, 84/ 27
under the name and	opinion	of a saint's relic	6, 98/ 13
not of mine own	opinion	, but of mine own	6, 100/ 34
idolatry, were not this	opinion	a deadly pestilent error	6, 112/ 6
scripture; contrary to the	opinion	that ye purposed when	6, 119/ 25
a wrong and erroneous	opinion	and plain idolatry, it	6, 121/ 8
all against your own	opinion	in this matter. "And	6, 121/ 13
of you so good	opinion	, that I trust all	6, 122/ 22
his pertinacity in that	opinion	that he would and	6, 125/ 7
the contrary of his	opinion	, which law was made	6, 125/ 11
scripture proved that his	opinion	was erroneous, he so	6, 125/ 13
be heard, that his	opinion	was true, and that	6, 125/ 22
plain of the same	opinion	. And of divinity reckon	6, 126/ 21
therefore are in mine	opinion	these Lutherans in a	6, 132/ 17
damnable errors. The contrary	opinion	of whose execrable heresies	6, 147/ 22
can perceive the better	opinion	, what should I do	6, 158/ 15
point that the Arians'	opinion	were the truth, yet	6, 160/ 5
that point and their	opinion	erroneous and false, ye	6, 161/ 8
the scripture for their	opinion	. For the words of	6, 162/ 29
for heretics for holding	opinion	against images. Whereof the	6, 198/ 6
condemn for heresy your	opinion	to the contrary." "That	6, 199/ 34
any have any such	opinion	against images and saints	6, 200/ 10
churches have a false	opinion	that every man is	6, 201/ 35
the holders of that	opinion	do put that no	6, 202/ 2
the proof of that	opinion	the words of Christ	6, 203/ 13
and after abjure their	opinion	, so that if their	6, 208/ 32
so that if their	opinion	were good, yet were	6, 208/ 32
not idolaters, nor the	opinion	of your part, for	6, 209/ 16
so taken and their	opinion	so reputed, they reckon	6, 211/ 3
to conceive an evil	opinion	of the judges, to	6, 256/ 9
a credence and an	opinion	, or rather a certain	6, 267/ 15
cannot have a good	opinion	of you but your	6, 277/ 16

boldness of any doctor's	opinion	hide or cover his	6, 284/ 2
the denying, but evil	opinion	and almost a despair	6, 284/ 20
to set forth this	opinion	withal, after his master's	6, 289/ 23
quoth he, "that this	opinion	is rather grown another	6, 317/ 3
toward the perceiving what	opinion	that Hunne was of	6, 330/ 8
But yet in mine	opinion	there were in that	6, 342/ 4
see, of your own	opinion	. But yet would God	6, 342/ 20
that had none evil	opinion	of Luther, but thought	6, 345/ 11
great thing in mine	opinion	. But undoubtedly, if confession	6, 351/ 20
fond folly." "To this	opinion	, " quoth I, "or rather	6, 365/ 32
the feigning of this	opinion	(for I verily think	6, 365/ 32
perceived himself in his	opinion	deceived, and that he	6, 366/ 31
as things after their	opinion	more verily wrought in	6, 377/ 16
thereby growing in good	opinion	and favor of many	6, 379/ 9
he came to the	opinion	by which they hold	6, 379/ 36
they should teach this	opinion	under such words for	6, 381/ 2
answered that if this	opinion	were true, yet it	6, 389/ 35
unaware, and declared your	opinion	in this matter to	6, 395/ 5
against Pelagius, which held	opinion	that man is of	6, 396/ 8
or variance from his	opinion	, but that after many	6, 398/ 23
were firmly of this	opinion	, that they believed that	6, 398/ 25
very plain mind and	opinion	, for all the cloaks	6, 399/ 8
follow upon this false	opinion	, if God accept well	6, 400/ 24
himself -- this false	opinion	is, as the King's	6, 402/ 23
should be, by this	opinion	, brought forth as the	6, 404/ 5
The author showeth his	opinion	concerning the burning of	6, 405/ 33
could. And in this	opinion	is Luther and his	6, 411/ 21
please that have that	opinion	. And if the Turk	6, 412/ 12
estimation for some great	opinion	of learning and virtue	6, 417/ 10
people which had good	opinion	of them may peradventure	6, 417/ 15
either folk shall for	opinion	of any man's virtue	6, 418/ 2
by the great good	opinion	that they have, percase	6, 418/ 12
is, by the good	opinion	that he hath in	6, 418/ 28
the maintenance of his	opinion	. " "Pardon him if ye	6, 420/ 27
confutation of those perilous	opinions	. The Third Chapter The	6, 5/ 14
or falsehood of his	opinions	, save only himself. %The	6, 17/ 23
Luther himself (of whose	opinions	or at the least	6, 29/ 21
and hold any such	opinions	as the people know	6, 30/ 35
heresy to think the	opinions	of any man to	6, 33/ 3
he never held those	opinions	that were put upon	6, 33/ 7
those perilous and pernicious	opinions	. On the morrow when	6, 35/ 18
out paradoxes and strange	opinions	against the common faith	6, 123/ 12
of those whose erroneous	opinions	in their preaching, and	6, 124/ 10
we fell at diverse	opinions	why should the one	6, 162/ 25

and then in diverse	opinions	taken we could not	6, 164/ 30
not themselves for their	opinions	say and write that	6, 167/ 24
ages persevering, the contrary	opinions	in few and those	6, 171/ 33
the proof of their	opinions	in their interpretations of	6, 172/ 4
wrong doctrine and wrong	opinions	of the faith, if	6, 183/ 13
again. For if their	opinions	had anywhere continually endured	6, 191/ 32
their minds and their	opinions	every day and wot	6, 192/ 14
Christ that, having such	opinions	, is the very church	6, 201/ 24
we do against your	opinions	, as appeareth by the	6, 201/ 29
quoth he, "if their	opinions	be good, then be	6, 208/ 34
that against their true	opinions	do, and preach openly	6, 209/ 1
I, "if these men's	opinions	were true. But yet	6, 209/ 4
the leastway such diverse	opinions	that the whole church	6, 253/ 29
Not in that the	opinions	were catholic which were	6, 255/ 19
man believe that the	opinions	were none heresies. And	6, 256/ 17
heretics that grounded their	opinions	upon his sermons?" "May	6, 273/ 11
the world to wrong	opinions	of God and boldness	6, 347/ 14
he heard but his	opinions	once rehearsed) be very	6, 348/ 28
hear some of his	opinions	by mouth the while	6, 349/ 9
or falsehood of his	opinions	, save only himself. "Now	6, 360/ 36
men, and all their	opinions	good and Catholic. Then	6, 361/ 29
parties. But when his	opinions	were after at Paris	6, 362/ 26
or reproof of his	opinions	stand to natural reason	6, 366/ 28
example. For look his	opinions	through and ye shall	6, 373/ 31
the affirming of such	opinions	, yet were the things	6, 378/ 12
but also partly what	opinions	he and other his	6, 379/ 25
he showed plainly their	opinions	, and laid forth as	6, 379/ 33
pretend to prove their	opinions	true. Among which opinions	6, 379/ 35
opinions true. Among which	opinions	, when he came to	6, 379/ 36
or condemnations of their	opinions	in synods and councils	6, 407/ 5
did before, bring up	opinions	pleasant to the people	6, 407/ 12
old heretics. Whose false	opinions	have been, long time	6, 423/ 24
thanked, not only their	opinions	quenched, but also all	6, 423/ 26
these Lutherans, as their	opinions	and their lewd living	6, 427/ 21
saith, "Accedentem ad deum	oportet	credere" (Whoso will come	6, 111/ 3
words of the Apostle, "	Oportet	magis oboedire Deo quam	6, 124/ 21
saith, "Accedentem ad deum	oportet	credere" (A man cannot	6, 194/ 27
he writeth to Timotheus, "	Oportet	episcopum esse irreprehensibilem unius	6, 303/ 26
because of this word "	oportet	, " that a priest must	6, 305/ 19
advantage for him to	oppose	. For he hath such	6, 250/ 2
him that so did	oppose	you that we believe	6, 254/ 19
had he by his	opposing	part won nothing at	6, 250/ 8
that they kept and	oppressed	, after torments used and	6, 371/ 18
Christian people to be	oppressed	by Turks or by	6, 407/ 24

suffered, but to be	oppressed	and overwhelmed in the	6, 408/ 31
to be invaded and	oppressed	by infidels, to their	6, 414/ 13
innocent and invaded and	oppressed	by malice. In which	6, 414/ 36
so enviously blaspheme and	oppugn	the church of Christ	6, 374/ 24
Prophet: "Domus mea domus	orationis	vocabitur" (My house shall	6, 59/ 26
was spoken, then the	orator	of the Empire in	6, 364/ 22
them, and also in	orators	, laws and stories, much	6, 132/ 10
as might be, did	ordain	, as God had instructed	6, 304/ 22
Gospel of Christ was	ordained	by God to be	6, 142/ 32
that is of itself	ordained	to do all men	6, 332/ 11
Spirit so instituted and	ordained	his church that he	6, 334/ 19
holy purpose that God	ordained	it for. Whereas, if	6, 335/ 38
of the Altar is	ordained	of God to be	6, 354/ 24
epistles well showeth, he	ordained	to be with great	6, 359/ 8
instituted of God, but	ordained	only by the common	6, 361/ 19
is declared in what	order	the author intendeth to	6, 5/ 8
out of all good	order	of charity, and that	6, 31/ 16
think that secretly Christ's	order	yet standeth still, though	6, 31/ 33
time I would so	order	mine affairs that we	6, 35/ 1
part untouched in such	order	as he had purposed	6, 35/ 7
summarily is declared what	order	the author intendeth to	6, 35/ 11
touch in general the	order	that the church taketh	6, 37/ 7
you by what natural	order	and cause it could	6, 70/ 27
forth in a certain	order	and course, which order	6, 74/ 12
order and course, which	order	and course men call	6, 74/ 13
Lord not made his	order	and course perfect in	6, 74/ 19
in so goodly an	order	that it were not	6, 74/ 23
after, I say, in	order	of beginning but not	6, 75/ 8
could neither have ground,	order	, nor end. "Now if	6, 102/ 15
Lord, "when I shall	order	and dispose to the	6, 142/ 16
it is the perpetual	order	which our Lord hath	6, 166/ 7
baptism, confirmation, matrimony, holy	order	, priests and bishops among	6, 190/ 18
not God set an	order	in his church that	6, 200/ 17
not for him the	order	of his merciful justice	6, 215/ 35
far out of right	order	of charity. "I am	6, 247/ 23
and by their judgment	order	the cause of another	6, 260/ 16
heresy, that all holy	order	is nothing. And that	6, 289/ 15
Jerome giving up his	order	of the Frere Observants	6, 291/ 31
rail upon the whole	order	all the year after	6, 296/ 32
be acknown of his	order	, because he would not	6, 300/ 32
is deluded; and the	order	is rebuked by the	6, 302/ 21
took yet the same	order	by the same Spirit	6, 305/ 5
as touching whether the	order	of the church therein	6, 313/ 6
upside down the right	order	of Christ's church when	6, 334/ 22

thus may the bishop	order	the scripture in our	6, 344/ 9
In the sacrament of	order	, he saith that priesthood	6, 353/ 20
may partly miss the	order	, partly peradventure add or	6, 398/ 20
virtue and all good	order	in the world, so	6, 402/ 27
were become all good	order	among men, if every	6, 404/ 18
be discharged of all	order	and of all laws	6, 405/ 18
set the world in	order	and peace again? The	6, 405/ 30
merit. But surely the	order	of the spiritual law	6, 410/ 12
good, virtuous, and well	ordered	love, he that will	6, 288/ 5
without labor call it	orderly	to mind, methought I	6, 21/ 26
priesthood and all holy	orders	among Christian people be	6, 289/ 32
parson, and with holy	orders	consecrated unto God, he	6, 290/ 5
Then was all holy	orders	in high honor. Then	6, 300/ 29
prelates would provide that	orders	were not so commonly	6, 302/ 30
but always receive into	orders	as rooms and livings	6, 302/ 31
the taking of holy	orders	; and hath of long	6, 305/ 9
priesthood and all holy	orders	be but a feigned	6, 353/ 21
For the laws and	orders	among men, with fear	6, 405/ 24
but by God's holy	ordinance	with his holy words	6, 55/ 31
unlawful except God's like	ordinance	or dispensation should hereafter	6, 141/ 7
his own word and	ordinance	needeth none other authority	6, 147/ 34
change it without special	ordinance	of God. Whereof we	6, 149/ 27
in the doctrine and	ordinance	of the church, it	6, 163/ 9
another, was the special	ordinance	of God, and not	6, 305/ 2
and constraint of God's	ordinance	, affirming that we do	6, 377/ 2
their sin to God's	ordinance	and their punishment to	6, 428/ 12
and approved by the	ordinaries	, and by their authorities	6, 341/ 14
God had left none	ordinary	way for his Gospel	6, 201/ 13
like as they were	ordinary	readers to interpret the	6, 335/ 33
reverently restored unto the	ordinary	. So that, as near	6, 341/ 22
methinketh, unreasonable that the	ordinary	, whom God hath in	6, 343/ 19
it but of the	ordinary's	hand, and by him	6, 341/ 23
than verily any member,	organ	, or instrument thereof. And	6, 195/ 1
his shape and his	organs	not much perished, than	6, 80/ 20
hell in the Gospel,	Origen	, for all that, which	6, 136/ 19
against all these costly	ornaments	of the church, whereof	6, 40/ 21
of those holy saints,	ornaments	in churches of Christ	6, 41/ 1
the vessels, utensils, and	ornaments	of his church, long	6, 41/ 31
the testament and the	ornaments	of the priest, and	6, 41/ 37
service, gay and costly	ornaments	, fair images, goodly song	6, 43/ 28
he, "I called gay	ornaments	of the church and	6, 44/ 21
Temple, and in the	ornaments	of the altar and	6, 49/ 35
not only defaced, all	ornaments	withdrawn, the holy images	6, 370/ 14
will not leave them	orphans	as fatherless children, but	6, 177/ 22

leave his church as	orphans	, but will come himself	6, 178/ 33
in the hypocrisy and	ostentation	of outward observance, bodily	6, 43/ 27
more ready to find	others'	faults than to mend	6, 296/ 11
of his own body,	otherwhile	in the person of	6, 336/ 25
and his wife, Dan	Otho	, monk, and his wife	6, 434/ 16
author showeth that men	ought	not to be light	6, 14/ 18
And that much less	ought	any man to be	6, 14/ 19
such other corporal things	ought	not to be used	6, 43/ 20
true that no pilgrimage	ought	to be used, none	6, 53/ 20
it follow that ye	ought	to believe no man	6, 70/ 10
speed well. Nor ye	ought	not in such case	6, 158/ 33
than to God? More	ought	I, methinketh, to believe	6, 167/ 21
may and well we	ought	in this case to	6, 220/ 36
can nor good man	ought	to be content and	6, 226/ 19
But albeit that God	ought	of duty to have	6, 230/ 29
author showeth that men	ought	not to be light	6, 259/ 34
And that much less	ought	any man to be	6, 259/ 36
be naught, whom ye	ought	no more to misdeem	6, 260/ 13
proved guilty; ye therefore	ought	not to mistrust the	6, 260/ 21
methinketh ever that it	ought	to be heard all	6, 266/ 11
neither is bound nor	ought	to receive him, but	6, 271/ 10
penitent, and unto penance	ought	none impenitent person to	6, 279/ 6
him he may and	ought	to swear nay, because	6, 281/ 2
discontented. And we never	ought	to seek our own	6, 300/ 4
of holy scripture, but	ought	to be content to	6, 333/ 33
by authority, it rather	ought	to be observed than	6, 334/ 32
we worship them and	ought	to do; that is	6, 356/ 32
and reverence, and well	ought	to do, for the	6, 357/ 1
general councils of old,	ought	not now of new	6, 364/ 26
Mass, and honor that	ought	to be done thereto	6, 425/ 34
of Christ's church rather	ought	temporally to destroy those	6, 430/ 5
miracles to the devil,	ought	not to weigh much	6, 431/ 34
we see that one	ounce	of gold, whereof ten	6, 397/ 25
toward man worth one	ounce	of wheat, nor one	6, 397/ 26
for this purpose of	ours	. For if ye grant	6, 76/ 31
between their miracles and	ours	, albeit I should have	6, 102/ 17
this Christian child of	ours	alone for a while	6, 134/ 1
their own hurt and	ours	too. As it had	6, 140/ 1
the further proof that	ours	is the sure church	6, 242/ 33
few, charge them with	ours	too, whereof ye call	6, 295/ 4
neither their part nor	ours	come to that point	6, 298/ 15
especially, they say, into	ours	. Which they call a	6, 333/ 2
as very vulgar as	ours	. And yet should there	6, 338/ 20
all such justice of	ours	as is only ours	6, 395/ 30

ours as is only	ours	, is all spotted, and	6, 395/ 30
his sensual motion? For	ours	should be, by this	6, 404/ 5
The fear of these	outrages	and mischiefs to follow	6, 406/ 4
necessity perceived by great	outrages	committed against the peace	6, 409/ 18
been, for the great	outrages	and temporal harms that	6, 430/ 14
ye play the logician	outright	. Howbeit, that argument men	6, 96/ 5
is the man mad	outright	. "He saith," quoth I	6, 353/ 28
hypocrisy and ostentation of	outward	observance, bodily service, gay	6, 43/ 27
church and such other	outward	observances and bodily ceremonies	6, 44/ 22
in all his other	outward	manner as meek a	6, 125/ 30
either writing or any	outward	word. "For which cause	6, 143/ 17
faith, yet was their	outward	fashion of living so	6, 374/ 31
scripture, wherein they take	outwardly	but the testimonies of	6, 223/ 23
me, ye that be	overcharged	, and I shall refresh	6, 105/ 3
had twenty, save for	overcharging	. Yet it seemeth that	6, 305/ 34
piece of silver was	overgilt	, and the same piece	6, 67/ 35
mind that in being	overhard	of belief of things	6, 70/ 5
therewith, that once had	overlooked	, read, and advisedly considered	6, 330/ 28
further) far able to	overmatch	number for number the	6, 295/ 23
Almaine, doth so madly	oversee	himself, that he discloseth	6, 17/ 28
thereon but miss and	oversee	themselves in the assay	6, 113/ 13
Almaine, doth so madly	oversee	himself that he discloseth	6, 363/ 9
brought into England. Newly	overseen	by the said Sir	6, 3/ 17
madly handled and madly	overseen	, to show himself so	6, 365/ 2
to do it of	oversight	unaware, albeit I nothing	6, 27/ 3
this point by some	oversight	in granting." "Well," quoth	6, 113/ 11
the redressing of their	oversight	, to bring in place	6, 263/ 35
and of error or	oversight	some cockle among the	6, 347/ 16
his former error and	oversight	. But whereas the contrary	6, 417/ 24
four feet could scant	overtake	him. But when he	6, 91/ 29
Luther's special arguments were	overthrown	with truth. But if	6, 204/ 8
nature, which their reason,	overwhelmed	with sensuality, had then	6, 141/ 21
at evensong time and	overwhelmed	some that then were	6, 258/ 8
to be oppressed and	overwhelmed	in the beginning. For	6, 408/ 32
ad vos in vestimentis	ovium	, intrinsecus autem sunt lupi	6, 421/ 22
say the truth, ye	owe	him not much. For	6, 249/ 34
lands inned by divers	owners	in the Isle of	6, 412/ 35
offer up a whole	ox	and distribute it among	6, 234/ 30
a council held at	Oxenforde	provided, upon great pain	6, 315/ 28
Christ said, "Non veni	pacem	mittere sed gladium" (I	6, 124/ 32
of many a naughty	pack	, many a fleck and	6, 100/ 6
pain, and were at	pacts	and promises of rest	6, 370/ 35
and desolate, and the	pagan	manner of worshipping of	6, 58/ 6
take out of the	pagan	writers the riches and	6, 132/ 23

that might come into	pagan	hands, when it appeareth	6, 145/ 17
all the pains that	pagan	tyrants did unto the	6, 401/ 2
as was used after	paganism	in that hill in	6, 58/ 16
and infidels were they	pagans	, Turks, or Saracens. And	6, 32/ 16
and mammets of the	pagans	, so would we make	6, 52/ 15
into the hands of	pagans	and paynims, such hogs	6, 144/ 35
The very paynims and	pagans	, idolaters, kept their chastity	6, 375/ 16
time when they were	pagans	, if any vestal virgin	6, 375/ 21
Christendom and Turkey or	pagans	, if the world were	6, 408/ 20
more verily play that	pageant	than do this kind	6, 399/ 21
such things when such	pageants	be played before all	6, 87/ 9
like case to be	paid	again. So that if	6, 266/ 27
me to take some	pain	that ye might in	6, 33/ 19
and that upon the	pain	of death, what likeness	6, 55/ 29
the poor man upon	pain	of cursing was commanded	6, 69/ 22
believe than take the	pain	of a long pilgrimage	6, 84/ 26
church of half the	pain	nor half the difficulty	6, 105/ 27
put him to some	pain	. What ease also call	6, 106/ 10
and all martyrdom upon	pain	of perpetual damnation for	6, 106/ 11
slackness of any bodily	pain	-- except we be	6, 106/ 19
had not heaven without	pain	, we look to come	6, 106/ 20
we feel in our	pain	a pleasant taste of	6, 106/ 22
own experience to his	pain	before, that some certain	6, 110/ 7
pleasure to his great	pain	and hurt. "Another cause	6, 110/ 9
article as God upon	pain	of loss of heaven	6, 121/ 29
refusing the labor and	pain	to be sustained in	6, 122/ 29
be punished with everlasting	pain	, till he came to	6, 136/ 8
also; and that the	pain	of hell shall be	6, 136/ 12
his word for no	pain	. For he said that	6, 202/ 35
he were yet in	pain	of his purgation. For	6, 215/ 33
up your gear upon	pain	of my life. I	6, 229/ 13
rather than abide in	pain	." "Nay," quoth I, "whatsoever	6, 234/ 6
such thing anymore upon	pain	of a relapse, and	6, 270/ 5
refuse to swear, what	pain	soever he should endure	6, 282/ 14
he plainly bound upon	pain	of eternal damnation without	6, 282/ 24
the world as the	pain	and bitterness of death	6, 283/ 10
shall have any upon	pain	of heresy. And this	6, 293/ 31
Oxenforde provided, upon great	pain	, that no man should	6, 315/ 28
nor put either in	pain	or fear. Now was	6, 329/ 5
from death or further	pain	, and were at pacts	6, 370/ 35
their members, or for	pain	of that pulling to	6, 371/ 10
to rehearse the villainous	pain	and torments that they	6, 371/ 13
the labor and the	pain	the apostles took in	6, 396/ 18
endless pity, bore the	pain	of them for our	6, 403/ 4

sometimes to silence upon	pain	of forfeiture of certain	6, 407/ 7
world, and also taking	pain	in their bodies." "To	6, 421/ 18
to take all the	pain	. "Very certain is it	6, 423/ 2
wherefore they take the	pain	. For pride is, as	6, 423/ 4
have not recked what	pain	they took without any	6, 423/ 8
devil's martyrs, taking much	pain	for his pleasure, and	6, 423/ 12
that putteth them to	pain	without fruit. And yet	6, 423/ 15
newfangled folk, sparing no	pain	for the while to	6, 423/ 35
wit was no small	pain	, and peradventure not without	6, 429/ 28
sufferance of all the	painful	torments that his cruel	6, 32/ 10
heat, beating, scourging, imprisonment,	painful	and shameful death? The	6, 106/ 16
grievous, some pleasant, some	painful	, to cure her. The	6, 206/ 10
sufferer as fruitless as	painful	. And in effect nothing	6, 216/ 6
was more peevish and	painful	than evil and sinful	6, 257/ 29
a death the most	painful	that can be devised	6, 261/ 7
in peril of a	painful	death by the taking	6, 262/ 29
it may suffer a	painful	death, and yet, for	6, 385/ 31
damned and under great	pains	forbidden to be read	6, 29/ 31
this fashion in their	pains	and perils: "Help, holy	6, 99/ 25
menaceth unto them the	pains	of hell except they	6, 386/ 15
us for the bitter	pains	taken in his blessed	6, 391/ 17
patience, and all the	pains	that pagan tyrants did	6, 401/ 2
of him carved or	painted	, which representeth him and	6, 40/ 4
against these carved and	painted	images, giving them little	6, 40/ 13
such thing, whereas images	painted	, graven, or carved, may	6, 46/ 29
naught by his image	painted	or carved that representeth	6, 47/ 13
swords, spurs, arras, and	painted	clothes; and, as though	6, 51/ 6
a coney carved and	painted	, Christian people that have	6, 56/ 12
find some fair woman	painted	whose color ye had	6, 91/ 14
men taken but for	painted	words, yet do they	6, 132/ 11
the image being all	painted	over and of long	6, 222/ 7
most curious that any	painter	or carver can devise	6, 44/ 29
represented by scripture or	painting	?" "In good faith," quoth	6, 359/ 22
beggars three or four	pair	of their old crutches	6, 85/ 27
good stead as a	pair	of spectacles should stand	6, 117/ 2
And so in a	pair	of matins it is	6, 258/ 27
see better through a	pair	of evil spectacles of	6, 362/ 18
master of the pope's	palace	, then waxed he more	6, 361/ 16
not only in the	palaces	of princes and great	6, 51/ 8
out of a frying	pan	into the fire. For	6, 192/ 9
Omnis iusticia nostra velut	pannus	menstruate." And since that	6, 395/ 1
but with milk and	pap	. And if we have	6, 333/ 5
this reverence to the	paper	or to his prince	6, 46/ 7
faint to pierce the	paper	. And some too high	6, 95/ 4

one part in one	paper	and the other part	6, 158/ 8
our Lord in the	parable	of the Samaritan, bearing	6, 104/ 19
told the people the	parable	of the poor publican	6, 380/ 14
to the people in	parables	and expounded them secretly	6, 339/ 34
himself upon his own	parables	unto his secret servants	6, 340/ 11
then expelled out of	paradise	, then, concerning their food	6, 139/ 24
thief that Christ promised	paradise	, hanging on the cross	6, 283/ 12
he fell out of	paradise	with desire of knowledge	6, 332/ 31
drive all out of	paradise	. Then say they that	6, 332/ 34
any man out of	paradise	. And inordinate is the	6, 333/ 21
marvelous, they set out	paradoxes	and strange opinions against	6, 123/ 12
such superfluity in the	paraments	of the church, but	6, 40/ 24
the church believeth as	parcel	of their Christian faith	6, 182/ 33
that these things be	parcel	of the rites, usages	6, 245/ 24
little godson, the boy,	pardie	, that we christened right	6, 134/ 36
that have served?" "Nay,	pardie	, " quoth he. "What if	6, 175/ 13
people, yet be they,	pardie	, none of them. And	6, 195/ 12
And yet ye remember,	pardie	, that if he so	6, 276/ 20
you of patience and	pardon	, whom God of his	6, 24/ 15
their confessions at a	pardon	, would have given them	6, 83/ 22
friendship to get a	pardon	. But I beseech you	6, 325/ 6
never have sued his	pardon	. " "Yes," quoth I, "right	6, 325/ 18
never refuse neither God's	pardon	nor the king's. It	6, 325/ 20
never have gotten his	pardon	. For albeit that there	6, 325/ 24
by the giving of	pardon	to a few willful	6, 325/ 34
never have gotten his	pardon	to pass in such	6, 326/ 6
a heinous murder any	pardon	of the King's Highness	6, 326/ 12
that he never sued	pardon	therefor. But after long	6, 326/ 14
many confessors at a	pardon	, yet can I scant	6, 349/ 26
that there was a	pardon	obtained in Saxony; for	6, 361/ 3
in Saxony; for which	pardon	, as the manner is	6, 361/ 3
setting forth of the	pardon	, with the advantage thereof	6, 361/ 8
maintenance of his opinion." "	Pardon	him if ye will	6, 420/ 28
heresies in his mind,	pardoned	therefore those words which	6, 256/ 30
that point to be	pardoned	, because of the jeopardy	6, 420/ 26
against the abusions of	pardons	and spoke somewhat liberally	6, 29/ 25
began," quoth I, "with	pardons	and with the pope's	6, 349/ 12
to write against all	pardons	. Howbeit because the matter	6, 361/ 11
but the matter of	pardons	, as I told you	6, 368/ 18
barely and some part	pared	off too, to make	6, 363/ 28
mouth to our first	parents	. And as for all	6, 139/ 1
to the University of	Paris	to defend. And we	6, 234/ 33
of the University of	Paris	, and thereupon was there	6, 362/ 24
opinions were after at	Paris	by the university condemned	6, 362/ 26

the common temple or	parish	church, yet if churches	6, 58/ 33
commanded that in his	parish	church, he should upon	6, 69/ 23
There was in the	parish	of Saint Stephen's in	6, 79/ 1
the matter all the	parish	will testify for truth	6, 79/ 19
a pilgrimage in his	parish	, may devise some false	6, 85/ 21
Marry," quoth he, "their	parish	priest, as he told	6, 92/ 2
corrupt the realm. Another	parish	priest had he before	6, 269/ 28
the wives in the	parish	. "As for Wales," quoth	6, 309/ 26
in lechery. Now the	parish	churches in many places	6, 370/ 14
persons, or such poor	parishes	as bear no great	6, 54/ 6
be rich in their	parishes	; and that the bishops	6, 350/ 2
quodlibet and a pot	parliament	upon, I trow there	6, 342/ 15
heresies, made at a	parliament	very good and substantial	6, 410/ 2
their candles. And the	parson	buying of some lame	6, 85/ 26
always signified an anointed	parson	, and with holy orders	6, 290/ 4
maids, so there the	parson's	wife keepeth her husband	6, 309/ 25
the better and truer	part	, hath a sure and	6, 10/ 18
proved and for his	part	agreeing that the church	6, 11/ 25
the proof of his	part	. The Eighth Chapter The	6, 13/ 2
be abominable, and some	part	also so peevish that	6, 17/ 11
worse yet in some	part	than his master Luther	6, 17/ 16
the more surety, my	part	were to send our	6, 22/ 7
our apostates are assembled (	part	run out of religion	6, 22/ 19
messenger for the wrong	part	so laid out at	6, 23/ 12
such on mine own	part	among, as occasion fell	6, 23/ 18
probable reasons for their	part	. Wherefore, since it became	6, 24/ 2
lean to the more	part	; which I so far	6, 24/ 8
familiar communication, whereof some	part	I trust so to	6, 24/ 29
not well yourself which	part	ye might believe. For	6, 28/ 1
as concerned not any	part	of our belief, but	6, 32/ 33
heresy, for their own	part	, notwithstanding any man's judgment	6, 32/ 37
answer it, leaving no	part	untouched in such order	6, 35/ 7
not pass over some	part	thereof so shortly. "But	6, 36/ 13
speak in the fourth	part	where we shall touch	6, 37/ 7
I would for my	part	well agree them for	6, 37/ 23
way, taken by any	part	of such as be	6, 37/ 36
every man for his	part	abound and be plenteous	6, 50/ 15
matter for the priest's	part	. "Howbeit, when I consider	6, 53/ 15
offerings a right small	part	of the living of	6, 53/ 34
pilgrimages for the most	part	in the hands of	6, 54/ 5
holy things -- great	part	whereof was from hand	6, 56/ 6
proof of the one	part	. "Would ye not," quoth	6, 60/ 23
doubt assoiled, and that	part	sufficiently proved?" "Yes, marry	6, 60/ 24
God hath proved my	part	in divers pilgrimages by	6, 60/ 28

and bear out their	part	, with all that ye	6, 62/ 35
so peradventure those whose	part	ye do sustain, if	6, 65/ 36
thing in one self	part	to be both black	6, 70/ 15
unfolded, and consider each	part	asunder, then may we	6, 77/ 31
stubborn standing by your	part	. " "Nay marry," quoth he	6, 84/ 28
none ascribing of any	part	the worship to himself	6, 86/ 23
he defendeth the worse	part	well by the way	6, 95/ 1
the point but in	part	and matcheth not the	6, 99/ 4
images. But the most	part	that cometh, cometh for	6, 100/ 3
and do for his	part	what he may to	6, 100/ 24
quoth I, "for my	part	, I con you very	6, 101/ 13
not faintly defended your	part	, as though it were	6, 101/ 14
shall appertain to his	part	. " "Whereby mean you that	6, 103/ 14
Christ for the more	part	such things as he	6, 107/ 29
For of the chief	part	which is the New	6, 115/ 14
the books in some	part	corrupted with miswriting. And	6, 115/ 25
be known, where some	part	of the writing is	6, 115/ 26
unwritten, and whereof some	part	was never comprised in	6, 115/ 33
holy scripture, and no	part	thereof anywhere else, but	6, 117/ 13
sufficient to understand some	part	aright, and some other	6, 117/ 14
aright, and some other	part	wrong, in the necessary	6, 117/ 15
necessity thereof misunderstand no	part	? " "We must," quoth he	6, 117/ 17
quoth he, "mistake no	part	, as far as necessarily	6, 117/ 18
never be, and no	part	of the faith is	6, 118/ 19
necessity of faith, no	part	of scripture may be	6, 118/ 23
sometimes fall to their	part	in dispicions. Which affections	6, 122/ 31
be comparable with any	part	of holy scripture. And	6, 126/ 16
reckon I the best	part	to be contained in	6, 126/ 22
reckon you the tenth	part	of such things as	6, 137/ 17
scripture to the wrong	part	, except we take with	6, 137/ 22
up for the more	part	upon the occasion of	6, 140/ 6
never ceased for his	part	diligently to put forward	6, 140/ 22
place. "And for my	part	, I would little doubt	6, 144/ 30
but also the great	part	of the right understanding	6, 152/ 7
the better and truer	part	, hath a sure and	6, 153/ 30
agreed you the first	part	and put you further	6, 155/ 34
to prove the second	part	. And unto that text	6, 156/ 1
truth, because the false	part	might hap to have	6, 156/ 20
would believe the false	part	go to the devil	6, 156/ 24
have wist on which	part	to determine your belief	6, 156/ 32
ye wrote the one	part	in one paper and	6, 158/ 7
paper and the other	part	in another and laid	6, 158/ 8
God, take the one	part	at adventure by lot	6, 158/ 22
Arian's and the Catholic	part	argue together, perceive whether	6, 159/ 7

argue together, perceive whether	part	were the better. And	6, 159/ 7
to take the one	part	for more probable than	6, 159/ 12
will take the one	part	at all adventures and	6, 159/ 19
fortune, take the one	part	at adventure by lot	6, 159/ 30
better proved the other	part	-- which would ye	6, 160/ 23
why should the one	part	more believe the other	6, 162/ 25
saving that always that	part	seemeth to be believed	6, 162/ 28
I nothing doubt which	part	to believe, if I	6, 164/ 23
could not wit which	part	should believe which. Whereof	6, 164/ 30
well considered and every	part	compared with other." "Hard	6, 168/ 17
for idolatry, the one	part	did not indeed understand	6, 171/ 23
for Catholic, the contrary	part	for heretics. Here might	6, 171/ 34
the scripture, and no	part	otherwise, yet always to	6, 175/ 24
said, then take which	part	seemeth to yourself most	6, 175/ 32
take you the one	part	at adventure and cleave	6, 175/ 35
it," quoth I, "no	part	of the Gospel as	6, 179/ 28
well perceive that no	part	thereof, well understood, standeth	6, 182/ 31
proved and for his	part	agreeing that the church	6, 187/ 4
time. And in this	part	ye proved yet again	6, 188/ 27
I should take that	part	, I would haply say	6, 189/ 34
peradventure in a good	part	of Germany?" "Marry," quoth	6, 192/ 7
be saved, in what	part	soever they be and	6, 196/ 5
and heretics and no	part	at all thereof among	6, 200/ 6
Peter been once no	part	of the church after	6, 205/ 23
the contrary be that	part	of the church that	6, 208/ 12
none but either your	part	or the other. Ergo	6, 209/ 11
idolaters and pursued your	part	for saying the truth	6, 209/ 14
truth; ergo, the other	part	be not idolaters, nor	6, 209/ 15
the opinion of your	part	, for which they pursue	6, 209/ 16
which they pursue your	part	, be not true. And	6, 209/ 17
the proof of his	part	. "And yet speak I	6, 209/ 23
that have condemned your	part	and written against you	6, 209/ 26
against you. And your	part	therefore be so sore	6, 209/ 26
general councils condemning your	part	by good and substantial	6, 209/ 30
superstition and not a	part	of very faith and	6, 210/ 4
of power is here	part	of our misery, and	6, 212/ 21
power is one great	part	of wealth, they were	6, 212/ 22
may for the more	part	both pray for them	6, 216/ 27
sundry parts, and either	part	in the common speech	6, 221/ 21
it be all or	part	. In some place peradventure	6, 221/ 30
have written for your	part	; I mean those whom	6, 238/ 22
that is the true	part	, or some of them	6, 242/ 6
that is the true	part	. "Then false and feigned	6, 242/ 8
ye agree, the true	part	?" "There be," quoth he	6, 242/ 17

more clearness of our	part	therein, and for the	6, 242/ 33
a miracle for their	part	. Which is to my	6, 243/ 21
pilgrimages -- is a	part	, as by their books	6, 245/ 19
fresh learned men, good	part	of our former disceptation	6, 247/ 15
ye be in some	part	of these matters that	6, 248/ 3
instructed for the other	part	, whereby our disputation shall	6, 248/ 5
therein, as in some	part	of the matters ye	6, 248/ 11
if I proved my	part	so clearly to him	6, 249/ 3
he by his opposing	part	won nothing at all	6, 250/ 8
quoth I, "for my	part	very sorry, so help	6, 255/ 25
untruth shall in some	part	appear. And finally the	6, 261/ 31
point to the one	part	against the other for	6, 263/ 25
and in the other	part	, the contrary; yet doth	6, 263/ 26
confessed for his own	part	the like. So that	6, 269/ 10
was made the most	part	by the man that	6, 270/ 22
us on the ground,	part	in the clay and	6, 274/ 17
in the clay and	part	peradventure in the snow	6, 274/ 18
conclude that the other	part	is not so surely	6, 275/ 23
thereupon help forth is	part	with his oath and	6, 275/ 33
And where the first	part	of penance is confession	6, 278/ 6
promise you for my	part	I never can conceive	6, 279/ 15
his sin would for	part	of his penance willingly	6, 282/ 35
in stead of great	part	of his purgatory. And	6, 283/ 34
further, play Saint Francis's	part	, and judge the man	6, 287/ 21
the clergy, and much	part	made in rhyme, but	6, 291/ 10
England, and especially that	part	in which ye find	6, 295/ 19
is to wit, that	part	which we commonly call	6, 295/ 20
both blameworthy; and either	part	more ready to find	6, 296/ 10
I trust, neither their	part	nor ours come to	6, 298/ 14
in God the better	part	is the greater. Howbeit	6, 298/ 23
must diminish on our	part	reverence and estimation toward	6, 301/ 3
it would amend much	part	of this matter, if	6, 303/ 11
as for Almaine, such	part	thereof as that is	6, 309/ 30
the loss of that	part	of their body wherewith	6, 312/ 6
for us. But whether	part	is the better or	6, 313/ 19
a laborer for that	part	, yet could not deny	6, 319/ 27
them lose but their	part	-- yet I think	6, 331/ 21
seek out for that	part	every rotten reason that	6, 332/ 27
church when the one	part	meddleth with the other's	6, 334/ 22
person of some particular	part	of his body mystical	6, 336/ 25
that is the preacher's	part	, and theirs that after	6, 337/ 5
folk have soon after,	part	of malice, part of	6, 338/ 34
after, part of malice,	part	of simpleness, and much	6, 338/ 34
of simpleness, and much	part	of pleasure and delight	6, 338/ 35

may come to some	part	. As though a lewd	6, 339/ 15
better suffered that no	part	of holy scripture were	6, 343/ 7
would I that no	part	thereof should come in	6, 343/ 8
discretion appoint everybody their	part	, as he should perceive	6, 343/ 22
the reading of some	part	, and from some busybody	6, 344/ 4
the meddling with any	part	at all, more than	6, 344/ 5
think, therein, though some	part	were naught, many things	6, 345/ 24
require it. For my	part	is it of necessity	6, 346/ 22
so abominable, and some	part	also so peevish, that	6, 348/ 19
worse yet in some	part	than his master Luther	6, 348/ 25
had taken but a	part	of the epistle, and	6, 358/ 17
with advantage for his	part	, rehearsing the other side	6, 363/ 27
and barely and some	part	pared off too, to	6, 363/ 28
is plain on my	part	." As though none of	6, 367/ 22
the remnant in that	part	of Almaine to a	6, 369/ 29
sect was the great	part	of those ungracious people	6, 370/ 28
friends as the contrary	part	, but like very beasts	6, 370/ 31
of them the third	part	alive. For this purpose	6, 372/ 16
years draw the great	part	of the world unto	6, 374/ 16
he could find one	part	of his tale ever	6, 379/ 32
laid forth as in	part	for his own excuse	6, 379/ 34
faith only, and no	part	thereof for our works	6, 389/ 29
our works were no	part	of the cause. And	6, 390/ 33
one text for our	part	and set another at	6, 392/ 19
unto faith, and no	part	of the reward to	6, 392/ 30
in far the most	part	of mankind, though not	6, 395/ 18
or diminish in some	part	of the matter, yet	6, 398/ 21
took not her own	part	to herself. But these	6, 405/ 8
is used on that	part	, and Christ's faith not	6, 408/ 12
in effect in every	part	of Christendom. Among which	6, 409/ 22
is little doubt whose	part	they will take, and	6, 412/ 13
also of a great	part	perpetual, which were like	6, 414/ 14
surely for the more	part	, such as be led	6, 419/ 5
further proof of this	part	, which Tyndale would wickedly	6, 425/ 27
Holy Gospel or other	part	of holy scripture, which	6, 427/ 14
mouth, we will not	part	this night but I	6, 430/ 31
the proof of their	part	, nor I trust in	6, 432/ 19
to have shortened much	part	of our long communication	6, 432/ 29
caused them to be	partakers	of that bread, but	6, 142/ 28
to London that ever	parted	the guilt from the	6, 66/ 29
For men be so	partial	always to themselves, that	6, 262/ 11
mistrust some of the	particular	miracles, yet can there	6, 6/ 24
mistrust some of the	particular	miracles, yet can there	6, 75/ 27
hereafter in general or	particular	be revealed to the	6, 141/ 8

more than are the	particular	judges, and also many	6, 262/ 6
the person of some	particular	part of his body	6, 336/ 25
unto another all the	particular	evil deeds of any	6, 377/ 10
he said and meant	particularly	as he spoke it	6, 107/ 32
enough in both these	parties	, whereof the people might	6, 88/ 21
In which of these	parties	ye put the worshipping	6, 97/ 34
either other of these	parties	proved implieth the reproof	6, 102/ 4
to suffer our sensual	parties	plain and mourn, than	6, 139/ 35
the church, of diverse	parties	which shall believe which	6, 164/ 5
do it; but the	parties	were fain to go	6, 215/ 5
another man; whereas the	parties	may reasonably be more	6, 260/ 17
contract made between two	parties	, is for that else	6, 263/ 1
the witness of the	parties	themselves. For if that	6, 263/ 14
contract made between two	parties	, induced in his own	6, 263/ 23
without necessity, since the	parties	may, if they list	6, 263/ 31
this question, if the	parties	demurred in our judgment	6, 274/ 31
me, after both the	parties	heard, to think that	6, 326/ 26
sworn for both the	parties	. But when his opinions	6, 362/ 26
objection against those miracles,	partly	, lest they be feigned	6, 6/ 4
be feigned and untrue,	partly	, lest they be done	6, 6/ 4
proveth by a deduction	partly	depending upon natural reason	6, 11/ 2
with you somewhat further,	partly	of the same matters	6, 25/ 1
of the same matters,	partly	of some other, such	6, 25/ 1
for malice and envy,	partly	of some freres (against	6, 28/ 7
whose abusions he preached)	partly	for that he preached	6, 28/ 8
but that he would	partly	show me what he	6, 51/ 30
objection against those miracles,	partly	lest they be feigned	6, 61/ 29
be feigned and untrue,	partly	lest they be done	6, 61/ 29
all other learning aside,	partly	for sloth refusing the	6, 122/ 28
sustained in that learning,	partly	for pride by which	6, 122/ 29
proveth by a deduction	partly	depending upon natural reason	6, 167/ 7
moving men to doubt,	partly	lest they were not	6, 188/ 1
of the paynims. And	partly	well appeareth by an	6, 190/ 22
devotion leadeth them, or	partly	sometimes as the place	6, 231/ 11
was a proctor and	partly	well learned, unto the	6, 257/ 15
This groweth," quoth I, "	partly	by malice, partly by	6, 316/ 21
I, "partly by malice,	partly	by sloth and negligence	6, 316/ 21
last, perceiving the matters,	partly	by the confession of	6, 379/ 21
confession of other folk,	partly	by his own handwriting	6, 379/ 22
that sect, but also	partly	what opinions he and	6, 379/ 25
that my remembrance may	partly	miss the order, partly	6, 398/ 20
partly miss the order,	partly	peradventure add or diminish	6, 398/ 20
holy saints shall be	partners	of his honor, that	6, 49/ 9
have his holy saints	partners	of that honor, and	6, 214/ 32

been all this while	partners	in the authority of	6, 311/ 30
that we may be	partners	of the heavenly bliss	6, 435/ 26
at large in other	parts	before. The Twelfth Chapter	6, 13/ 20
memory, namely, since some	parts	of the matter be	6, 21/ 28
But as for such	parts	of this matter as	6, 32/ 32
out of ten, diverse	parts	of the realm, each	6, 83/ 2
lost, of which some	parts	be already lost, more	6, 115/ 23
he should in other	parts	of scripture find many	6, 135/ 15
other, since both the	parts	be of the church	6, 162/ 26
there may be sundry	parts	, and either part in	6, 221/ 20
not only in those	parts	, but also out of	6, 227/ 35
arms or such other	parts	, so was in that	6, 228/ 11
at large in other	parts	before. "Your whole tale	6, 229/ 34
contraries, if both the	parts	be proved, then stand	6, 249/ 7
and slept uncovered, which	parts	Sem and Japhet, the	6, 297/ 34
much meddling with such	parts	thereof as least will	6, 333/ 19
the prophets and divers	parts	of the Gospel, where	6, 336/ 17
person of his sensual	parts	of his own body	6, 336/ 24
after conferring their several	parts	together each with other	6, 341/ 12
were there again certain	parts	thereof which the common	6, 342/ 36
be in divers other	parts	of the Bible, as	6, 343/ 36
yet in divers other	parts	of Almaine and Swicherland	6, 369/ 31
Saxony and some other	parts	of Germany, where their	6, 427/ 30
I consider both the	parts	well, and read Luther's	6, 432/ 31
be received for the	party	that is accused. The	6, 14/ 30
malice, and especially the	party	that is accused, which	6, 260/ 19
lucre ensuing to that	party	, there were occasion to	6, 263/ 29
be received for the	party	that is accused. "Howbeit	6, 264/ 16
only oath of the	party	that is accused, swearing	6, 276/ 13
thing or not, the	party	may deny to swear	6, 282/ 18
authority to give the	party	an oath for the	6, 282/ 22
an oath to the	party	. For whereof should the	6, 284/ 6
oath serve if the	party	might lawfully forswear himself	6, 284/ 6
the decease of the	party	, brought again and reverently	6, 341/ 21
anything dispute on either	party	for it or against	6, 346/ 3
the font, of the	pascal	lamb, and over that	6, 56/ 3
did, I would not	pass	over some part thereof	6, 36/ 13
right. And therefore letting	pass	, as I say, the	6, 36/ 27
shall let that point	pass	, and so resort to	6, 37/ 20
all such dead images	pass	, and labor only for	6, 40/ 19
of perfection that they	pass	all the good men	6, 44/ 5
men either clean let	pass	and leave off or	6, 44/ 25
help well appearing to	pass	the power of craft	6, 83/ 5
she was so let	pass	." "That is truth," quoth	6, 88/ 7

followeth thereupon. I let	pass	over the faitery and	6, 99/ 34
earth," saith he, "shall	pass	away, but my words	6, 114/ 22
my words shall never	pass	away." "And therefore in	6, 114/ 23
his words shall not	pass	away, nor one jot	6, 115/ 19
Well," quoth I, "let	pass	for the while what	6, 118/ 30
will let all other	pass	over and speak but	6, 149/ 36
the same, as far	pass	and exceed us and	6, 213/ 34
I, "let their praise	pass	, lest ye make me	6, 248/ 21
all such crimes should	pass	forth unpunished, and thereby	6, 263/ 1
things came merrily to	pass	, and I would not	6, 324/ 32
gotten his pardon to	pass	in such wise, had	6, 326/ 6
matter ere long time	pass	, except the fault be	6, 344/ 28
pursued and brought to	pass	. And one special thing	6, 368/ 23
never have come to	pass	that so many people	6, 374/ 14
than hoverly heard and	passed	over. And over this	6, 21/ 29
these fifteen hundred years	passed	, chastity hath been more	6, 376/ 3
in many things far	passed	his master, running forth	6, 424/ 30
and saints in time	passed	, as by their own	6, 431/ 10
eldest, I am sure,	passeth	not twenty-four. It happed	6, 79/ 4
behold the thing that	passeth	her power to perceive	6, 129/ 33
neither good nor bad	passeth	unreproved. If they be	6, 296/ 12
And where the dignity	passeth	all princes, and they	6, 301/ 21
him. And ever he	passeth	over as though he	6, 304/ 13
yet in this point	passeth	his master Luther? For	6, 350/ 26
devilish pride, and far	passing	the envy of the	6, 48/ 11
saw it myself --	passing	the length of a	6, 79/ 25
indited by God; yet,	passing	over the praise, I	6, 138/ 18
make, besides the far	passing	spiritual hurts that they	6, 430/ 17
confirmed by the continual	passion	and martyrdoms of his	6, 32/ 13
time of his bitter	Passion	hitherto. Which, as it	6, 39/ 5
remembrance of his bitter	Passion	, as doth a blessed	6, 47/ 16
of his most bitter	Passion	. "Now as touching prayer	6, 47/ 31
a remembering of Christ's	Passion	in his mind, and	6, 56/ 19
he hath of Christ's	Passion	neither the one way	6, 56/ 27
in such an open	passion	of shame that those	6, 125/ 18
the cross at Christ's	Passion	, she will I warrant	6, 232/ 15
life, and his bitter	Passion	exercise ourselves in such	6, 336/ 7
in suffering of his	Passion	. "In matrimony, he saith	6, 353/ 8
Christ's life and his	Passion	be represented by scripture	6, 359/ 22
by the Incarnation and	Passion	of our blessed Savior	6, 391/ 12
taken in his blessed	Passion	for us. Nor never	6, 391/ 18
martyrs suffered in their	passion	altogether sin? All the	6, 396/ 20
resistance of his fruitful	Passion	, whereupon depended the salvation	6, 414/ 6
that "Non sunt condignae	passiones	huius vitae ad futuram	6, 397/ 1

without difference of time	past	or to come. In	6, 115/ 11
remembrance about thirty years	past	, in the setting an	6, 222/ 6
within one hundred year	past	and are not ashamed	6, 365/ 17
of so many years	past	, he nothing would esteem	6, 367/ 19
were within few years	past	accustomed to ride without	6, 412/ 33
have been, long time	past	, openly condemned by many	6, 423/ 24
in them many merry	pastimes	. Wherein if their heresy	6, 405/ 22
the host from the	paten	of the chalice out	6, 87/ 18
the Gospel as the	Pater	Noster is. And yet	6, 179/ 28
the petitions of the	Pater	Noster, the prayer that	6, 233/ 22
by miracle in a	paternoster-while	, conveyed a mile off	6, 71/ 30
a man in a	paternoster-while	conveyed and carried a	6, 80/ 23
-- praying you of	patience	and pardon, whom God	6, 24/ 15
And that was by	patience	and sufferance, by which	6, 32/ 20
the devil assaulted his	patience	, and all the pains	6, 401/ 2
him in sufferance and	patience	, so far forth that	6, 406/ 18
long had with great	patience	borne and suffered their	6, 409/ 9
and preserved only by	patience	and martyrdom. Thus holily	6, 412/ 2
all again by their	patience	, high virtues, and martyrdom	6, 412/ 6
exhort every man to	patience	and sufferance without requiting	6, 414/ 30
holy body to the	patient	sufferance of all the	6, 32/ 10
if he take it	patiently	, it purgeth; if gladly	6, 216/ 7
were with a Gloria	Patri	to the whole psalm	6, 364/ 8
Testament. "Jacob, that holy	patriarch	, commanded his children in	6, 225/ 3
is it that the	patriarchs	in divers things that	6, 141/ 1
before as after, by	patriarchs	and prophets, by figures	6, 141/ 31
had in honor, as	patriarchs	and prophets, and their	6, 224/ 26
either of his own	patrimony	or other wise. Nor	6, 302/ 12
lay heresy to Saint	Paul	and find a fault	6, 30/ 9
earth, and as Saint	Paul	saith, "Every man to	6, 48/ 25
which, as the apostle	Paul	saith, let every man	6, 50/ 14
us, whom, as Saint	Paul	saith, we have for	6, 52/ 9
Christ is, as Saint	Paul	saith, man's heart, and	6, 57/ 25
ten thousand, as Saint	Paul	and Saint Antony and	6, 58/ 30
philosophers. Which, as Saint	Paul	confesseth, found out by	6, 73/ 3
in this, since Saint	Paul	saith so." "Then," quoth	6, 73/ 19
the words of Saint	Paul	and Saint Peter both	6, 106/ 30
-- for as Saint	Paul	saith, "Accedentem ad deum	6, 111/ 2
the Jews caused Saint	Paul	and the apostles to	6, 142/ 30
the epistles of Saint	Paul	that among the Christian	6, 145/ 18
way; so did Saint	Paul	, I say, by the	6, 145/ 28
in the world. Saint	Paul	commandeth the people of	6, 148/ 3
the epistles of Saint	Paul	were then better understood	6, 151/ 33
a thing to Saint	Paul	. For he marvelous effectually	6, 163/ 34

all-thing. For as Saint	Paul	saith, the manifestation and	6, 178/ 16
And then were Saint	Paul	as good while he	6, 197/ 18
For God, as Saint	Paul	saith, know who be	6, 198/ 12
friends. And where Saint	Paul	exhorteth us each to	6, 215/ 22
the holy apostle Saint	Paul	, which in his first	6, 223/ 31
the merits of Saint	Paul	had not recovered him	6, 259/ 19
as appeareth by Saint	Paul	writing to Timotheus, "Nemo	6, 286/ 11
the words of Saint	Paul	, where he writeth to	6, 303/ 25
wives, and that Saint	Paul	would there should in	6, 303/ 32
these words of Saint	Paul	? In which, of so	6, 304/ 3
is indeed. For Saint	Paul	in that place, forasmuch	6, 304/ 17
not only where Saint	Paul	taught but also through	6, 304/ 34
and not of Saint	Paul	, whose epistles wherein he	6, 305/ 2
at last that Saint	Paul	saith and meaneth that	6, 305/ 14
he will, because Saint	Paul	saith no more but	6, 305/ 22
upon Tyndale's taking, Saint	Paul	should mean not that	6, 305/ 30
least, as though Saint	Paul	had liefer that the	6, 305/ 33
thereto. For whereas Saint	Paul	, since there was at	6, 306/ 3
it, then since Saint	Paul	, after Tyndale's interpretation, cannot	6, 306/ 13
like words of Saint	Paul	in a much like	6, 306/ 22
much like matter. Saint	Paul	, as he writeth to	6, 306/ 23
the bishop, that Saint	Paul	should mean not that	6, 306/ 31
words spoken by Saint	Paul	of the widow, as	6, 306/ 33
widow, as though Saint	Paul	should mean not a	6, 306/ 34
husband, as though Saint	Paul	had nothing feared nor	6, 307/ 2
be mad, that Saint	Paul	in giving commandment that	6, 307/ 6
Luther too, that Saint	Paul	in like wise where	6, 307/ 9
was not by Saint	Paul	set in for naught	6, 307/ 16
this word "one," Saint	Paul	meant there should be	6, 307/ 22
once, then did Saint	Paul	so speak of the	6, 307/ 24
words spoken of Saint	Paul	in the choice of	6, 307/ 30
this way make Saint	Paul	to say thus: "Take	6, 307/ 32
friend, "I think Saint	Paul	meant not so. For	6, 307/ 36
the mind of Saint	Paul	so clear to suffer	6, 308/ 8
that place of Saint	Paul	, they be likely to	6, 308/ 19
the holy apostle Saint	Paul	in divers of his	6, 334/ 17
the selfsame that Saint	Paul	would not give an	6, 346/ 7
building fall. The apostle	Paul	in many places of	6, 383/ 28
those words of Saint	Paul	, and might have voided	6, 384/ 1
said that though Saint	Paul	said if he had	6, 384/ 16
those words of Saint	Paul	, that faith cannot fail	6, 384/ 23
two places of Saint	Paul	is there great difference	6, 384/ 28
other place of Saint	Paul	that was laid against	6, 385/ 26
no more than Saint	Paul	meant that a widow	6, 386/ 28

Christ's blessed apostles Saint	Paul	or Saint James, which	6, 387/ 14
special texts of Saint	Paul	: "Fides iustificat" (Faith justifieth	6, 390/ 23
salvation, then as Saint	Paul	saith, Christ died for	6, 391/ 6
the authority of Saint	Paul	as of Saint James	6, 393/ 21
they sin altogether? Saint	Paul	reckoned it otherwise. For	6, 396/ 22
he answered that Saint	Paul	would not say that	6, 396/ 28
very true that Saint	Paul	saith that "Non sunt	6, 396/ 36
the words of Saint	Paul	, "Nihil damnationis est his	6, 398/ 16
he alleged of Saint	Paul	, that there is no	6, 400/ 17
the words of Saint	Paul	, "Quod iustis omnia cooperantur	6, 400/ 32
epistles of the apostle	Paul	), and after, almost continually	6, 406/ 30
warned, surely as Saint	Paul	saith, he is not	6, 417/ 3
belief. And as Saint	Paul	saith, "Cursed be he	6, 419/ 34
very thing that Saint	Paul	counseleth, where he writeth	6, 429/ 1
now. Did not Saint	Paul	write unto the Corinthians	6, 429/ 15
well learn that Saint	Paul	, as apostle and spiritual	6, 429/ 23
bodily punishment did Saint	Paul	, as it appeareth, upon	6, 429/ 30
more sorrow than Saint	Paul	did to them, they	6, 429/ 32
was also burned at	Paul's	Cross the New Testament	6, 28/ 20
faults (as were at	Paul's	Cross declared to have	6, 28/ 28
the north door of	Paul's	than at the south	6, 52/ 19
bird that covered all	Paul's	churchyard with his wings	6, 68/ 8
but he saw in	Paul's	churchyard an egg so	6, 68/ 10
heard him preach at	Paul's	Cross that our Lady	6, 100/ 13
come home here to	Paul's	, and put one example	6, 235/ 1
the good dean of	Paul's	preach. For he said	6, 298/ 3
true understanding of Saint	Paul's	words and believe Tyndale	6, 305/ 18
is not in Saint	Paul's	words) but he should	6, 305/ 32
purpose, for in Saint	Paul's	days, a layman had	6, 307/ 29
the judgment given in	Paul's	, whereupon his books and	6, 319/ 5
Myself was present in	Paul's	when the bishop, in	6, 327/ 21
much profit by Saint	Paul's	Epistle ad Ephesios, wherein	6, 343/ 30
after dinner a little	paused	, your friend and I	6, 345/ 7
for the soil and	pavement	of that place, but	6, 60/ 16
fever, or pray and	pay	any surgeon to heal	6, 214/ 15
hand, and had liefer	pay	for it to the	6, 342/ 3
or compel them to	pay	at the bishop's pleasure	6, 350/ 5
to buy them and	pay	for them but himself	6, 397/ 34
and have none other	paymaster	, nor none other chapman	6, 397/ 35
give me respite of	payment	till I had spoken	6, 249/ 30
in open adultery, without	payment	or penance or anything	6, 350/ 10
redeem ourselves with the	payment	of our own works	6, 391/ 9
I shall give the	paymin	people for thine inheritance	6, 173/ 15
idols only of those	paynim	gods? For else, I	6, 45/ 12

idol of any false	paynim	, nor with honor and	6, 45/ 31
to dispute with a	paynim	that would make the	6, 102/ 16
scripture, which before the	paynim	judges were but a	6, 116/ 5
be taken as a	paynim	or a publican. Of	6, 165/ 28
is to wit, neither	paynim	tyrant nor christened heretic	6, 204/ 3
superstitious ways that the	paynim	gods were worshipped with	6, 229/ 19
in sight of the	paynim	people. So that always	6, 241/ 4
the Egyptians and other	paynims	did, that is to	6, 45/ 6
the gods of the	paynims	be devils, but our	6, 45/ 9
the gods of the	paynims	be but devils"? Were	6, 45/ 15
old idols of the	paynims	. "It liked him also	6, 57/ 14
and marvels that the	paynims	tell and write to	6, 76/ 24
we do as the	paynims	did, instead of God	6, 100/ 27
of the hard stony	paynims	made the children of	6, 132/ 27
ready towardness of some	paynims	caused them to be	6, 142/ 28
hands of pagans and	paynims	, such hogs and dogs	6, 144/ 35
reputed and taken as	paynims	and publicans?" "That was	6, 165/ 4
the church of the	paynims	did in the beginning	6, 190/ 3
but also of the	paynims	. And partly well appeareth	6, 190/ 22
Be not all the	paynims	, all the Jews, all	6, 236/ 17
the Jews and the	paynims	pursued it. Now since	6, 243/ 4
be. For as for	paynims	, Turks, and Saracens, which	6, 243/ 29
sort. Whereunto the very	paynims	had such respect, that	6, 312/ 2
mysteries, either unto Jews,	paynims	, or newly christened folk	6, 340/ 9
of God? The very	paynims	and pagans, idolaters, kept	6, 375/ 16
the persecution of the	paynims	and the Jews, yet	6, 407/ 22
the Turks, Saracens, and	paynims	would suffer the faith	6, 408/ 1
Christendom out of the	paynims	, that lived as voluptuously	6, 408/ 11
images as in the	paynims'	idols. And after, he	6, 96/ 25
Christ's doctors did the	paynims'	. And to prove our	6, 241/ 13
which now hold their	peace	and bear themselves full	6, 37/ 27
not come to send	peace	into the world but	6, 124/ 33
world in order and	peace	again? The Thirteenth Chapter	6, 405/ 30
but also of the	peace	among their people. For	6, 406/ 26
the last, for the	peace	of good people, both	6, 409/ 13
outrages committed against the	peace	and quiet of the	6, 409/ 18
of Christ to be	peaceably	preached among them, and	6, 408/ 1
first sight of a	peacock's	tail. And very cause	6, 80/ 12
to have those precious	pearls	put upon their nose	6, 144/ 36
reckon that for a	peck	of oats she will	6, 227/ 18
some part also so	peevish	that the very bare	6, 17/ 11
and also what the	peevish	women pray they cannot	6, 235/ 11
For it was more	peevish	and painful than evil	6, 257/ 29
some part also so	peevish	, that the very bare	6, 348/ 19

the world for the	peevis	pleasure of the vain	6, 398/ 6
Christ. The Arians, the	Pelagians	, the Manichees, and so	6, 374/ 28
thing that made Arius,	Pelagius	, Faustus, Manichaeus, Donatus, Eluidius	6, 153/ 4
fathers that wrote against	Pelagius	, which held opinion that	6, 396/ 7
as did Arius, Faustus,	Pelagius	, and divers other old	6, 423/ 23
advisedly from mine own	pen	. Which thing I verily	6, 26/ 27
and openly put to	penance	therefor, where he never	6, 28/ 5
been put to no	penance	at all, or else	6, 37/ 5
for fulfilling of his	penance	, up was the poor	6, 69/ 25
them all in a	penance	to let him lie	6, 83/ 22
had given her in	penance	to say this verse	6, 87/ 33
to submit himself to	penance	. But on the morrow	6, 125/ 15
so with certain secret	penance	dismissed. But the thing	6, 270/ 6
penitently submitted himself to	penance	. And else if he	6, 271/ 9
is," quoth he, "to	penance	. "That seemeth well said	6, 277/ 35
mercy receiveth him to	penance	. "But now," quoth I	6, 277/ 37
church openly receive to	penance	any person appearing and	6, 278/ 1
the first part of	penance	is confession and humble	6, 278/ 6
fault penitent, and unto	penance	ought none impenitent person	6, 279/ 6
they received him to	penance	without the confession of	6, 279/ 9
for part of his	penance	willingly offer himself to	6, 282/ 35
he translateth into "knowledge." "	Penance	" into "repentance." "A contrite	6, 290/ 20
seven sacraments, except baptism,	penance	, and the Sacrament of	6, 349/ 15
handleth them. For in	penance	, he saith, that there	6, 349/ 19
them to open, shameful	penance	, or compel them to	6, 350/ 4
adultery, without payment or	penance	or anything almost once	6, 350/ 10
that holy sacrament of	penance	. For upon that lie	6, 350/ 18
and the sacrament of	penance	left such as he	6, 352/ 9
this holy sacrament of	penance	that he goeth about	6, 352/ 18
to the suppression of	penance	and of all good	6, 352/ 24
that without faith, or	penance	either, or any other	6, 392/ 5
pride brought him into	penance	and humility, and make	6, 401/ 11
all heresies, doth such	penance	for his fault as	6, 410/ 16
old crutches, with twelve	pence	spent in men and	6, 85/ 27
the church reckon him	penitent	that still refuseth to	6, 278/ 8
reckoned of his fault	penitent	, and unto penance ought	6, 279/ 6
abjure all heresies, and	penitently	submitted himself to penance	6, 271/ 8
surely as they were	penned	, and will not cast	6, 235/ 23
his country a brass	penny	whereof four make a	6, 51/ 17
by this way one	penny	, they should -- if	6, 53/ 29
fail, instead of a	penny	now, then to receive	6, 53/ 30
that there were one	penny	given to a priest	6, 366/ 4
peradventure is not the	people	that we take for	6, 12/ 10
be read among the	people	, though there were some	6, 17/ 7

what things caused the	people	to fall in to	6, 18/ 8
while we see the	people	so far fallen from	6, 18/ 18
frantic sect which no	people	Christian or heathen could	6, 18/ 20
of late by lewd	people	put in question, the	6, 21/ 11
whose devout sermons the	people	were greatly edified. And	6, 28/ 16
edified. And therefore the	people	say that all this	6, 28/ 16
evidently appear to the	people	, if they were suffered	6, 29/ 9
abominable heresies as the	people	be borne in hand	6, 29/ 34
twain, either cause the	people	(that have for good	6, 30/ 30
such opinions as the	people	know for Luther's let	6, 30/ 35
and Luther among the	people	in too good opinion	6, 31/ 3
persecutors and his Christian	people	the sufferers, we make	6, 31/ 31
so perceived. For the	people	take it that still	6, 31/ 34
miscreants, and those poor	people	that suffer it be	6, 32/ 1
of all good Christian	people	. "And as touching such	6, 38/ 10
Law to the Jews,	people	prone to idolatry --	6, 38/ 31
hearts of good Christian	people	. Christ also taught his	6, 39/ 11
corn and famine of	people	, that some good holy	6, 41/ 3
bishops have relieved poor	people	with the sale of	6, 41/ 4
believe that any Christian	people	, all were they very	6, 41/ 20
no matter to the	people	, for there was then	6, 42/ 12
that therefore all the	people	had enough thereof? I	6, 42/ 30
was so rich, his	people	were the poorer. For	6, 42/ 31
used not his own	people	of the children of	6, 42/ 32
reign, whether all the	people	did not so sore	6, 42/ 37
there was no poor	people	in his realm, is	6, 43/ 8
most rich when his	people	be most poor, and	6, 43/ 9
be used among Christian	people	; but leaving all that	6, 43/ 21
in common custom of	people	we do reverence sometimes	6, 48/ 31
prince, and other godly	people	have honorably garnished many	6, 50/ 33
other. But we blind	people	, instead of God and	6, 52/ 25
little question, but Christian	people	being in the true	6, 53/ 25
and going as other	people	do, so that they	6, 54/ 18
congregation of all Christian	people	, that if the spirituality	6, 54/ 23
for covetousness help the	people	forward to idolatry --	6, 54/ 28
the clergy and the	people	, takes the pilgrimages for	6, 55/ 9
carved and painted, Christian	people	that have reason in	6, 56/ 13
-- and all devout	people	about us do --	6, 56/ 29
go with his chosen	people	through the desert in	6, 57/ 11
was carried with his	people	, at which ark, especially	6, 57/ 16
before that all his	people	should come) he hath	6, 57/ 22
will that his Christian	people	have in sundry places	6, 57/ 34
and congregations of Christian	people	resorting together to God's	6, 58/ 34
God that his chosen	people	pray to him and	6, 59/ 24

such unkind, slothful, deadly	people	, as list not once	6, 61/ 23
since he seeth innumerable	people	black, he might ween	6, 65/ 5
countries must make the	people	white. "Well," quoth I	6, 65/ 18
never other but black	people	, where ye see many	6, 65/ 29
a pew, that the	people	might wonder on him	6, 69/ 26
like as some rude	people	muse upon a clock	6, 71/ 3
all, and the whole	people	of the world in	6, 72/ 24
the charge of good	people	, in doing reverence to	6, 73/ 11
the presence of much	people	." "Where should I see	6, 84/ 16
in sight of the	people	with a host unconsecrated	6, 87/ 16
unconsecrated, and all the	people	looking upon, there was	6, 87/ 17
so that all the	people	not of the town	6, 87/ 20
openly and so much	people	abused so far, that	6, 88/ 11
these parties, whereof the	people	might reasonably gather so	6, 88/ 21
certain freres abused the	people	, for which they were	6, 88/ 34
too, did good Christian	people	pray to saints and	6, 90/ 10
devotion of his Christian	people	therein, as we find	6, 90/ 14
now, Christ among Christian	people	suffereth not such things	6, 90/ 32
sight of many worshipful	people	so grievously tormented, and	6, 93/ 22
work wonders which the	people	cannot discern from miracles	6, 95/ 33
the lies of the	people	. And in both the	6, 98/ 17
far otherwise, for the	people	pray to the saints	6, 98/ 28
the images put the	people	their trust instead of	6, 98/ 31
done by God, the	people	might then with reason	6, 99/ 1
whole matter. For the	people	do not only visit	6, 99/ 5
image self. And the	people	in speaking of our	6, 99/ 20
say you when the	people	speak of this fashion	6, 99/ 25
the deceit of Christian	people	. And since that either	6, 102/ 3
he, "that all the	people	should do all that	6, 104/ 8
by God commanded the	people	in the law given	6, 104/ 14
himself hath commanded his	people	in his Gospel and	6, 104/ 16
that he bade the	people	do what their prelates	6, 104/ 30
the governance of his	people	, and be not in	6, 105/ 18
whole congregation of Christian	people	professing his name and	6, 107/ 23
day decayeth, and much	people	naught, yet be there	6, 109/ 20
good and devout virtuous	people	, yet shall both the	6, 109/ 25
the malice of the	people	whereby they will not	6, 109/ 30
believe well. For the	people	themselves will better keep	6, 109/ 31
how far soever his	people	fall from the use	6, 110/ 11
is a congregation of	people	gathered into his faith	6, 118/ 13
understood, by which Christian	people	are commanded to do	6, 121/ 32
good zeal to the	people	their malicious envy. And	6, 123/ 29
dissension among the Christian	people	whereby Christ might lose	6, 124/ 37
open presence of the	people	, and there saw many	6, 125/ 17

first sight of the	people	, revoked his revocation, and	6, 125/ 20
them before all the	people	, so that he perceived	6, 125/ 25
lewd conversation of evil	people	fell by disorder in	6, 141/ 11
yet were the common	people	of the children of	6, 141/ 13
they shall be my	people	." This law written in	6, 142/ 19
many of the same	people	turned unto Christ since	6, 143/ 1
were to the Christian	people	the points of Christ's	6, 144/ 18
by mouth among the	people	than ever they put	6, 144/ 33
kept from the lay	people	, or showed unto one	6, 145/ 34
they were by the	people	well and clearly understood	6, 146/ 13
breasts of his Christian	people	, that by the secret	6, 146/ 23
the scriptures among the	people	in their time, showing	6, 147/ 25
Saint Paul commandeth the	people	of Thessalonica in his	6, 148/ 4
understood among the common	people	than they be peradventure	6, 151/ 34
that time taught the	people	, so did ever some	6, 152/ 1
that he would Christian	people	should believe, and all	6, 155/ 9
meaning by his Christian	people	, which shall never be	6, 156/ 6
marvelous effectually beseecheth Christian	people	to agree together all	6, 163/ 36
other. But among Christian	people	it will soon be	6, 164/ 3
Christendom that the Christian	people	think it a damnable	6, 164/ 19
unlearned, were they lay	people	or of the clergy	6, 164/ 22
flock and congregation of	people	that should serve God	6, 173/ 11
and be his special	people	?" "Yes," quoth he, "that	6, 173/ 11
shall give the paymin	people	for thine inheritance) and	6, 173/ 15
and in vain. "That	people	," quoth I, "which should	6, 173/ 18
heaven eternally." "Shall this	people	," quoth I, "have among	6, 173/ 23
ye call them his	people	any longer if they	6, 173/ 29
needs be that this	people	must needs have always	6, 174/ 5
ceased to be his	people	. "Is not this people	6, 174/ 7
people. "Is not this	people	," quoth I, "called the	6, 174/ 8
church to be that	people	that ye take it	6, 189/ 17
that it is the	people	that believeth as he	6, 189/ 18
service sung, and their	people	houseled, as well appeareth	6, 190/ 20
of Christ. Now these	people	that ye speak of	6, 190/ 25
of Christ is a	people	of one faith, these	6, 193/ 31
faithful and well believing	people	, yet be they, pardie	6, 195/ 11
peradventure is not the	people	that we take for	6, 195/ 29
good men and chosen	people	of God that be	6, 196/ 4
for the church the	people	that be known for	6, 196/ 24
hath not been, the	people	that seemeth to be	6, 199/ 5
that there were many	people	that professed themselves for	6, 200/ 26
clearly unknown, were the	people	never so many and	6, 203/ 9
church is not these	people	whom we take for	6, 203/ 26
wit, all the Christian	people	whom we call the	6, 204/ 20

common congregation of Christian	people	good and bad, not	6, 208/ 4
and also that these	people	that believe images to	6, 210/ 7
custom of all the	people	besides -- growing into	6, 210/ 13
would among his chosen	people	give the glory of	6, 220/ 9
canonization declared unto the	people	or peradventure without canonization	6, 220/ 29
persuasion through the whole	people	of Christendom, that the	6, 220/ 32
the minds of his	people	to such consent. And	6, 221/ 2
the common speech of	people	called the head. For	6, 221/ 21
only were God's chosen	people	. And yet had as	6, 224/ 36
the Jews and Christian	people	, also many men marvelously	6, 225/ 33
his saints? Now when	people	worship saints in such	6, 229/ 15
is such among the	people	as rather were likely	6, 229/ 25
things. One that the	people	worship the saints and	6, 230/ 2
the worship that the	people	do to the saints	6, 230/ 6
the second, that the	people	take the images for	6, 231/ 1
of idolatry among the	people	for mistaking of images	6, 232/ 23
distribute it among poor	people	. But now as for	6, 234/ 31
all the evil living	people	in Christendom, the worse	6, 236/ 18
be not, a great	people	, they be not yet	6, 236/ 30
they were a great	people	that abused a good	6, 237/ 3
as ye say, the	people	do idolatry in that	6, 237/ 4
ye call it, the	people	. For a few doting	6, 237/ 11
dames make not the	people	. And over this, if	6, 237/ 12
it seem, a whole	people	indeed, yet were not	6, 237/ 13
God than when the	people	do worship a host	6, 239/ 7
sight of the paynim	people	. So that always God	6, 241/ 4
hold among good Christian	people	. But God would either	6, 241/ 26
congregation of true Christian	people	in this world, which	6, 244/ 7
well known to the	people	that men had them	6, 244/ 21
faithful and right believing	people	?" "That wot I ne'er	6, 252/ 9
were many right believing	people	in the meantime." "That	6, 252/ 18
proveth not that the	people	to be all miscreants	6, 252/ 21
infidels? Were there no	people	besides in all that	6, 253/ 7
when much of the	people	being at a bear-baiting	6, 258/ 6
law made by the	people	in causes criminal can	6, 262/ 25
full of such mischievous	people	for lack of proof	6, 263/ 3
a congregation of Christian	people	, which congregation of Christian	6, 286/ 29
which congregation of Christian	people	hath been in England	6, 286/ 30
man chosen among the	people	to preach; and that	6, 289/ 16
priest again whensoever the	people	choose another in his	6, 289/ 18
from laymen among Christian	people	. And he saith plainly	6, 289/ 31
holy orders among Christian	people	be but feigned inventions	6, 289/ 33
he would make the	people	believe that we should	6, 290/ 28
false translation make the	people	ween further that such	6, 290/ 31

wrong, to lead the	people	purposely out of the	6, 290/ 36
countries of Christendom the	people	have the scripture translated	6, 294/ 1
therein. Wherefore either our	people	be worst of all	6, 294/ 4
be worst of all	people	, or else our clergy	6, 294/ 4
been elsewhere, our lay	people	be as good and	6, 294/ 6
giving light to the	people	that was but very	6, 297/ 5
seemed few of the	people	neither. For in faith	6, 297/ 10
long way. Wherein the	people	took such spiritual pleasure	6, 297/ 15
light shine before the	people	)." "Forsooth," quoth I, "it	6, 297/ 19
the conversation of lay	people	and company of women	6, 303/ 2
to all good Christian	people	this fifteen hundred year	6, 305/ 29
the remnant of the	people	that have it not	6, 308/ 27
hath forbidden all the	people	to have any scripture	6, 314/ 13
by good and godly	people	with devotion and soberness	6, 314/ 25
and likely to lay	people	and unlearned, that he	6, 315/ 3
perceived what harm the	people	took by the translation	6, 315/ 20
worldly conversation among the	people	I have heard none	6, 318/ 16
arise, and that seditious	people	should do more harm	6, 332/ 8
things apart, because the	people	should not hear it	6, 332/ 36
therefore they would the	people	should not now be	6, 332/ 37
And that the common	people	be as infants that	6, 333/ 4
with God and the	people	tarrying beneath, signified that	6, 333/ 31
beneath, signified that the	people	be forbidden to presume	6, 333/ 32
appointed thereto, as the	people	said unto Moses, "Hear	6, 334/ 7
that the common lay	people	, men and women, were	6, 334/ 10
and disorder of the	people	. For till a law	6, 334/ 31
much of the common	people	, which most long --	6, 335/ 1
civil, that the common	people	should never be so	6, 335/ 8
matters, if the common	people	might be bold to	6, 335/ 22
unsitting demeanor among much	people	quite and clean abused	6, 335/ 37
other side that unlearned	people	can never by themselves	6, 336/ 15
such as the whole	people	understood, nor in no	6, 338/ 12
such as all the	people	spoke. And therefore if	6, 338/ 15
both all such lay	people	and all such priests	6, 338/ 23
commodity from any whole	people	because of harm that	6, 339/ 14
did speak to the	people	in parables and expounded	6, 339/ 34
to speak to some	people	the things that they	6, 340/ 2
hands of any Christian	people	, so many years fastly	6, 340/ 6
disciples withdrawn from the	people	, should now at this	6, 340/ 12
most kept from the	people	, be now most necessary	6, 340/ 16
most necessary for the	people	to know. As it	6, 340/ 17
ween I that the	people	would grudge to have	6, 342/ 1
among whom the whole	people	have, ye say, the	6, 342/ 18
thereof which the common	people	of the Jews of	6, 342/ 37

among the Jews the	people	from the sight of	6, 343/ 4
to every kind of	people	, and yet should find	6, 343/ 31
already) that we lay	people	shall in this matter	6, 344/ 28
be read among the	people	, though there were some	6, 345/ 5
agreement of all Christian	people	this fifteen hundred year	6, 346/ 31
church commandeth and virtuous	people	have ever had in	6, 348/ 14
such other places, such	people	as be swerved from	6, 355/ 12
is always that known	people	that still persevere as	6, 355/ 17
the books of lay	people	, wherein they read the	6, 359/ 17
and preached to the	people	, exhorting them thereto, and	6, 361/ 5
common consent of Christian	people	for avoiding of schisms	6, 361/ 19
what things caused the	people	to fall into Luther's	6, 368/ 2
to me that the	people	, being before brought up	6, 368/ 6
highly commended unto the	people	, bringing them in belief	6, 368/ 25
he saith that the	people	be so free by	6, 369/ 3
of the common uplandish	people	so pleasantly heard that	6, 369/ 7
the clergy, and the	people	as glad to hear	6, 369/ 11
that finally the common	people	have compelled the rulers	6, 369/ 33
of all good Christian	people	, quick and dead, but	6, 370/ 5
burned up, the religious	people	put out and sent	6, 370/ 7
ashes. For the religious	people	, monks, freres, and nuns	6, 370/ 9
part of those ungracious	people	also, which late entered	6, 370/ 28
among you. What unnatural	people	be you that can	6, 371/ 35
end, while we see	people	so far fallen from	6, 374/ 8
frantic sect which no	people	Christian or heathen could	6, 374/ 10
almost quenched among Christian	people	, it could never have	6, 374/ 13
pass that so many	people	should fall to the	6, 374/ 14
time among the chosen	people	of God? What speak	6, 375/ 15
we of the chosen	people	of God? The very	6, 375/ 16
the flock of Christian	people	, which by Christ himself	6, 375/ 36
he did his chosen	people	. Whom they say that	6, 377/ 29
while to blind the	people	and keep themselves in	6, 378/ 28
of many good simple	people	, abused all these open	6, 379/ 9
true faith from the	people	, and that themselves were	6, 380/ 9
hath not told the	people	the parable of the	6, 380/ 13
church for misteaching the	people	, as though the church	6, 381/ 4
them. And when the	people	take it as ye	6, 381/ 17
alms spent on poor	people	, or a very fervent	6, 385/ 7
mind to deceive unlearned	people	with equivocation. For whereas	6, 388/ 2
is in all his	people	so feeble of itself	6, 395/ 34
of his faithful chosen	people	that believe and trust	6, 398/ 14
in preaching to the	people	, they make a visage	6, 399/ 23
thereby to bring the	people	to this point at	6, 400/ 3
that in his chosen	people	nothing misliketh him be	6, 400/ 7

sins of his chosen	people	, nor forbeareth not to	6, 401/ 18
they be his chosen	people	. For he accepteth not	6, 401/ 20
and that all other	people	whom God hath created	6, 402/ 15
huge a number of	people	to intolerable and interminable	6, 402/ 21
cause that princes and	people	have been constrained to	6, 406/ 6
the peace among their	people	. For albeit that forthwith	6, 406/ 27
could to allect the	people	by preaching, though they	6, 407/ 10
opinions pleasant to the	people	, giving them liberty to	6, 407/ 12
violence aside, good Christian	people	had peradventure yet unto	6, 407/ 14
his faith among the	people	, as he did in	6, 407/ 21
suffer the Catholic Christian	people	to be oppressed by	6, 407/ 23
being sown among the	people	should as well come	6, 407/ 32
the peace of good	people	, both suffer and exhort	6, 409/ 13
and quiet of the	people	in sundry places of	6, 409/ 18
his nobles, and his	people	thereupon, considering the great	6, 409/ 35
take, and that Christian	people	be like to find	6, 412/ 14
and seditions among Christian	people	, lay the loss thereof	6, 413/ 18
spiritual harm, suffer their	people	to be invaded and	6, 414/ 13
the safeguard of his	people	with the peril of	6, 415/ 2
common war which every	people	taketh in the defense	6, 415/ 12
wittingly suffer among the	people	whom they have in	6, 415/ 23
eternal damnation suffer other	people	, and especially infidels, to	6, 415/ 25
to say that the	people	may not help them	6, 415/ 28
shall not suffer their	people	by infidels to be	6, 415/ 33
shall not suffer their	people	to be seduced and	6, 416/ 1
of all good Christian	people	to be eschewed and	6, 417/ 4
faulty therein, whom the	people	have in good estimation	6, 417/ 9
matter published among the	people	. And finally, if they	6, 417/ 12
called Lutherans, lest the	people	which had good opinion	6, 417/ 14
man's estimation among the	people	, to whom his perfect	6, 417/ 22
great congregation of Christian	people	, as things certain, sure	6, 419/ 16
the liking of the	people	, hath come into many	6, 423/ 6
think what worship that	people	talketh of them. And	6, 423/ 11
be singular among the	people	, as did Arius, Faustus	6, 423/ 22
that to make the	people	have them in authority	6, 423/ 34
beholding what pleasure the	people	have in their preaching	6, 424/ 2
been obtained among the	people	, that folk should show	6, 425/ 2
write to blind, unlearned	people	with, when himself well	6, 425/ 23
and seemed unto the	people	peradventure a honest man	6, 426/ 18
nun, would not the	people	have burned him? And	6, 426/ 26
let all good Christian	people	knock and break, as	6, 427/ 1
never shall) frame the	people	to their own frantic	6, 427/ 25
and the good faithful	people	did not in the	6, 428/ 18
well perceived that the	people	should not fail to	6, 430/ 20

princes and good lay	people	, and not without great	6, 430/ 28
of all the saved	people	from our former father	6, 435/ 19
keep out of the	people's	hands all knowledge of	6, 29/ 2
pulled out of the	people's	hands, lest they should	6, 29/ 19
the other, if the	people's	substance be gathered into	6, 43/ 11
the peril of the	people's	souls, for the lucre	6, 53/ 3
be proud of the	people's	praise, which would call	6, 86/ 24
and prelacy for the	people's	pleasure, they turn many	6, 123/ 26
great pride for the	people's	praise, that preach I	6, 123/ 31
the example, wherein the	people's	invincible ignorance, with their	6, 245/ 3
Gospel out of Christian	people's	hands. I cannot well	6, 294/ 15
Christ, alleging that they	peradventure	whom we call heretics	6, 11/ 28
that the very church	peradventure	is not the people	6, 12/ 9
bliss, yet may it	peradventure	be the number of	6, 12/ 15
unknown, which may be	peradventure	those whom we condemn	6, 12/ 17
that it may be	peradventure	that the good sort	6, 12/ 28
the difference, I might	peradventure	seem, for the color	6, 22/ 26
-- as it would	peradventure	appear if his books	6, 30/ 1
he never said, or	peradventure	one line taken out	6, 30/ 5
men Lutherans, they may	peradventure	bring themselves in suspicion	6, 31/ 2
sect. And that ye,	peradventure	, somewhat fearing the same	6, 34/ 30
But the man might	peradventure	mean well and run	6, 40/ 29
other special cause, as	peradventure	for some great antiquity	6, 47/ 8
of his opinion will	peradventure	say that he findeth	6, 56/ 25
countrymen be black, so	peradventure	those whose part ye	6, 65/ 36
reason, whereof we may	peradventure	have more perceiving in	6, 66/ 4
I provide me tomorrow	peradventure	a couple of witness	6, 68/ 30
earnestly report it, and	peradventure	on their oaths depose	6, 71/ 35
Now though ye would	peradventure	, as ye seem to	6, 81/ 12
goodness. And if ye	peradventure	would not believe their	6, 81/ 27
may be, and sometimes	peradventure	so be indeed. As	6, 86/ 1
of the miracle. And	peradventure	divers other could I	6, 94/ 16
of these ways or	peradventure	by both, that is	6, 102/ 6
the interpretation we may	peradventure	stick, is it not	6, 102/ 33
the Scribes and Pharisees,	peradventure	he spoke specially to	6, 103/ 26
And so may it	peradventure	be that this word	6, 107/ 35
myself, that God doth	peradventure	not keep always faith	6, 113/ 25
be already lost, more	peradventure	than we can tell	6, 115/ 23
was here himself, and	peradventure	a while after, and	6, 117/ 32
to faith." "Ye take,	peradventure	, wrong," quoth I. "But	6, 119/ 5
late, that he shall	peradventure	have no time thereto	6, 126/ 26
wrong sense. And would	peradventure	with one that would	6, 136/ 23
people than they be	peradventure	now with some that	6, 151/ 35
discern the truth, nor	peradventure	persuade them to believe	6, 156/ 19

the best, it might	peradventure	serve for a second	6, 157/ 33
without necessity." "That is	peradventure	truth," quoth he. "But	6, 158/ 35
worse were) have declined	peradventure	into an invincible error	6, 159/ 25
any thing that was	peradventure	such that in the	6, 164/ 14
And if ye will	peradventure	say that grace helped	6, 167/ 28
equal with them, and	peradventure	one ace above them	6, 167/ 32
one text ten senses	peradventure	, and all good enough	6, 169/ 36
yet though men did	peradventure	err and fail in	6, 180/ 13
Christ, alleging that they	peradventure	whom we call heretics	6, 187/ 7
say, that the church	peradventure	doth not believe as	6, 189/ 15
church is that company	peradventure	that ye, which call	6, 189/ 36
They might," quoth I, "	peradventure	show a shrewd sort	6, 190/ 8
idols." "Well," quoth he,	peradventure	they will not stick	6, 192/ 3
where Luther is, and	peradventure	in a good part	6, 192/ 6
that the very church	peradventure	is not the people	6, 195/ 28
it cannot be so. "	Peradventure	," quoth he, "there might	6, 196/ 1
quoth he, "though that	peradventure	all those that be	6, 197/ 22
bliss, yet may it	peradventure	be the number of	6, 198/ 4
unknown, which may be,	peradventure	, those whom we condemn	6, 198/ 5
so may it be	peradventure	now, that the very	6, 199/ 4
that it might seem	peradventure	nay, but that they	6, 199/ 13
then should a man	peradventure	be in it in	6, 204/ 35
that it may be	peradventure	that the good sort	6, 207/ 19
that it may well	peradventure	happen that the good	6, 208/ 9
grace or virtue may	peradventure	stand with the state	6, 212/ 5
holy saint, that was	peradventure	a bone, as Chaucer	6, 217/ 22
miracles, which men may	peradventure	lie, why may it	6, 217/ 34
because ye thought that	peradventure	it might be that	6, 219/ 15
unto the people or	peradventure	without canonization growing thereof	6, 220/ 29
part. In some place	peradventure	lay the body, and	6, 221/ 30
rest unknown, or some	peradventure	lost or mistaken. And	6, 222/ 4
I say, may it	peradventure	happen some names to	6, 222/ 36
other things like. And	peradventure	, since Saint Loy was	6, 232/ 35
conditions. Or if themselves	peradventure	change their cumbrous tongues	6, 235/ 16
no. For men may	peradventure	answer you that there	6, 238/ 14
There be," quoth he, "	peradventure	some done, either miracles	6, 242/ 18
seem, that it might	peradventure	be so that the	6, 244/ 14
another while, he might	peradventure	bring me to the	6, 249/ 5
that it may be	peradventure	a fruitful example that	6, 255/ 27
I can say them." "	Peradventure	," quoth I, "so were	6, 259/ 1
men's manners be mutable,	peradventure	themselves; for which cause	6, 262/ 24
heinous crime, the person,	peradventure	innocent, should fall in	6, 262/ 29
of corruption, it were	peradventure	a thing not convenient	6, 265/ 4
so -- yea, and	peradventure	, that he said the	6, 265/ 19

And if they would	peradventure	add thereto that he	6, 266/ 5
they had been, would	peradventure	have put him to	6, 268/ 23
were. And then he	peradventure	, knowing that they so	6, 272/ 13
for lack of indifference	peradventure	as they stood unsworn	6, 273/ 3
the clay and part	peradventure	in the snow, the	6, 274/ 18
is in anyone. And	peradventure	as for your own	6, 278/ 21
It is," quoth he, "	peradventure	better thus. For then	6, 279/ 27
oath whether there were	peradventure	any such thing or	6, 282/ 18
his malapert boldness might	peradventure	be punished, and well	6, 300/ 13
of this matter, was	peradventure	not common to the	6, 305/ 3
thing, though he might	peradventure	thereupon conclude that there	6, 308/ 36
ye would haply ween." "	Peradventure	," quoth he, "no more	6, 310/ 13
And yet would some	peradventure	live in perpetual continence	6, 310/ 22
said one lord merrily, "	Peradventure	as some man is	6, 322/ 24
since the devil might	peradventure	join therewith a marvelous	6, 327/ 6
him to shame, and	peradventure	to shameful death also	6, 327/ 14
ye hear, ye shall	peradventure	believe it yet the	6, 327/ 33
doubt made therein, that	peradventure	it would let and	6, 331/ 33
Ye would," quoth I, "	peradventure	tell her a tale	6, 349/ 30
it otherwise; and then	peradventure	so did he, and	6, 357/ 35
good deeds therewith, but	peradventure	harm, he should have	6, 382/ 16
whereof the devils have	peradventure	not a belief but	6, 387/ 22
miss the order, partly	peradventure	add or diminish in	6, 398/ 20
spiritual pride, into which	peradventure	the continual course of	6, 401/ 8
good Christian people had	peradventure	yet unto this day	6, 407/ 14
ye speak of were	peradventure	between Christendom and Turkey	6, 408/ 19
opinion of them may	peradventure	like Luther the better	6, 417/ 15
them, then shall they	peradventure	give the less credence	6, 417/ 17
case. Sometimes there may	peradventure	such honesty be joined	6, 417/ 20
say that he were	peradventure	in that point to	6, 420/ 25
seemed unto the people	peradventure	a honest man, as	6, 426/ 18
no small pain, and	peradventure	not without death also	6, 429/ 28
said that it might	peradventure	be said so, he	6, 431/ 29
opinion that they have	percase	in the learning and	6, 19/ 25
yet might a man	percase	say as he saith	6, 30/ 18
such things as were	percase	not well said, to	6, 32/ 27
condemned. And that sometimes,	percase	, the ignorance of some	6, 33/ 10
-- this would be,	percase	, very true, if there	6, 50/ 10
sink in, we might	percase	understand it better by	6, 170/ 20
God provideth that though	percase	some of it may	6, 181/ 5
the faith, but were	percase	by God's sufferance done	6, 188/ 3
of one name. And	percase	in some place may	6, 221/ 34
in the Mass which	percase	the negligence or malice	6, 223/ 12
blind man; and may	percase	with him be as	6, 256/ 3

knoweth, whereby there may	percase	favor, hatred, hope, or	6, 262/ 18
defendants. And albeit that	percase	a judge might be	6, 263/ 22
did the third, deposing	percase	that themselves were not	6, 265/ 12
a better man, though	percase	his prayers joined therewith	6, 299/ 23
so much doubted that	percase	all might thereby be	6, 344/ 19
or indiscreet zeal, or	percase	an angry and a	6, 410/ 10
his perfect change may	percase	more than recompense his	6, 417/ 23
opinion that they have,	percase	, in the learning and	6, 418/ 12
on both the sides,	perceive	the better and truer	6, 10/ 18
showing that we may	perceive	the scripture as well	6, 10/ 32
of, in that I	perceive	you being of such	6, 26/ 16
hands, lest they should	perceive	the truth, be led	6, 29/ 20
far as he might	perceive	by himself. For as	6, 34/ 4
indeed as yourself shall	perceive	for heresies at your	6, 37/ 15
I very sure and	perceive	it well, not only	6, 38/ 3
his only Spirit to	perceive	that the words spoken	6, 38/ 30
ween he shall well	perceive	that Christ was served	6, 41/ 30
a learned. And this	perceive	these heretics themselves well	6, 47/ 18
men's souls, I cannot	perceive	why that the clergy	6, 53/ 18
your friend, "Well I	perceive	then the force and	6, 61/ 31
case, though I can	perceive	no profit that they	6, 64/ 21
he might by nature	perceive	if he had learning	6, 65/ 16
brought you first to	perceive	it, than that this	6, 65/ 23
had learning he should	perceive	that it is not	6, 65/ 33
they lack, should well	perceive	that of reason they	6, 66/ 2
sun whereby he should	perceive	the cause of his	6, 66/ 10
that we can therein	perceive	her craft, but like	6, 71/ 2
as ye now see)	perceive	that they themselves teach	6, 73/ 29
you after. For I	perceive	not well what ye	6, 78/ 8
have ye, if ye	perceive	it, mated me in	6, 120/ 17
holy scripture, wherein I	perceive	ye be studious of	6, 122/ 19
surest way) he shall	perceive	the truth in the	6, 127/ 23
to wit, either to	perceive	and understand the scripture	6, 128/ 4
that reason hath to	perceive	the cause, she shall	6, 129/ 28
passeth her power to	perceive	. For it is as	6, 129/ 34
assigned that men may	perceive	for probable, but only	6, 130/ 4
nature that she cannot	perceive	how, and is well	6, 130/ 29
have, then, that shall	perceive	what he should believe	6, 131/ 19
or else he can	perceive	nothing." "Well," quoth I	6, 134/ 20
with reason joined thereto,	perceive	that this text, "Thou	6, 136/ 13
Father, he shall well	perceive	and understand thereby that	6, 137/ 9
them that he may	perceive	. And yet so high	6, 144/ 15
necessity for them to	perceive	, yet by the points	6, 144/ 23
Saint Luke, shall well	perceive	that she had vowed	6, 150/ 8

time since. And thereby	perceive	we that these heretics	6, 152/ 12
on both the sides	perceive	the better and truer	6, 153/ 30
scripture. But since I	perceive	that the great affection	6, 155/ 19
yet by neither can	perceive	the better opinion, what	6, 158/ 15
Catholic part argue together,	perceive	whether part were the	6, 159/ 7
showing that we may	perceive	the scripture as well	6, 167/ 2
means men may now	perceive	the sentence of scripture	6, 167/ 27
them. Whereby when we	perceive	that they went wrong	6, 167/ 33
given us light to	perceive	their errors, that, without	6, 168/ 2
and in such other,	perceive	the right sense of	6, 172/ 9
that they may well	perceive	that no part thereof	6, 182/ 31
Nay," quoth he, "I	perceive	it well when I	6, 182/ 34
you scripture, ye now	perceive	that in such things	6, 184/ 31
the contrary, ye now	perceive	it can in no	6, 185/ 8
and fast, that they	perceive	well, except they would	6, 196/ 17
able to make us	perceive	it. Now when we	6, 213/ 29
see, because he cannot	perceive	by what means he	6, 214/ 10
oats. Whereof I cannot	perceive	the reason, but if	6, 227/ 13
which we may well	perceive	all reason, religion, and	6, 229/ 30
ween it easy to	perceive	that they mean none	6, 231/ 7
can neither the priests	perceive	till they find it	6, 235/ 4
to make Pharaoh to	perceive	thereby the truth of	6, 239/ 30
And since we further	perceive	that their books be	6, 245/ 22
ages, we thereby well	perceive	that these things be	6, 245/ 23
scripture. And thus ye	perceive	that where ye granted	6, 254/ 19
twain, for that I	perceive	not in you any	6, 277/ 10
And thus may we	perceive	that rather than he	6, 286/ 23
very great difficulty to	perceive	. For since Luther and	6, 288/ 28
cause, that ye may	perceive	that he hath thus	6, 290/ 26
can see here, or	perceive	by them that have	6, 294/ 5
or the grace to	perceive	that great special commandment	6, 304/ 6
further before -- we	perceive	well by writers of	6, 311/ 5
the tokens, but I	perceive	it well enough by	6, 322/ 18
jewels that he can	perceive	by his own eye	6, 322/ 25
make another man to	perceive	the tokens, so this	6, 322/ 27
among us that can	perceive	chalk from cheese well	6, 333/ 9
be not able to	perceive	. This thing is plainly	6, 333/ 25
very well attain to	perceive	them, begin to mislike	6, 334/ 29
as far as I	perceive	, of all holy doctors	6, 337/ 7
part, as he should	perceive	to be good and	6, 343/ 23
surely see and perfectly	perceive	what he saith, or	6, 345/ 14
suffice to make you	perceive	them for naught. And	6, 349/ 2
own books, and then	perceive	yourself that men belie	6, 349/ 7
Ye may," quoth I, "	perceive	it by the law	6, 357/ 18

must understand and may	perceive	, " quoth I, "that he	6, 368/ 9
hearts ere they could	perceive	his falsehood, and then	6, 368/ 14
dealing, that ye may	perceive	by their deeds what	6, 372/ 17
if we can neither	perceive	by the naughty living	6, 376/ 24
is naught, nor can	perceive	by their doctrine that	6, 376/ 25
may well and surely	perceive	that Luther and all	6, 376/ 29
literature unlearned (as I	perceive	not only by the	6, 379/ 2
no great mastery to	perceive	whom they labor to	6, 412/ 11
if they happen to	perceive	them for naught and	6, 417/ 16
And well may we	perceive	that he meaneth not	6, 421/ 28
learned is must needs	perceive	his shameless boldness therein	6, 426/ 9
intent that ye shall	perceive	it much the better	6, 430/ 29
yet forasmuch as I	perceived	by him that some	6, 27/ 5
the doubt that ye	perceived	in many other, and	6, 27/ 31
so taken and so	perceived	. For the people take	6, 31/ 34
year, fresh and well	perceived	, to the inward comfort	6, 39/ 9
and unthrifths, and openly	perceived	for temples of the	6, 59/ 7
it may well be	perceived	." "Then followeth it," said	6, 73/ 24
and fro, no cause	perceived	that driveth him. If	6, 80/ 7
saintly savor, she was	perceived	for no saint and	6, 87/ 28
was erroneous, he so	perceived	himself satisfied, that he	6, 125/ 14
people, so that he	perceived	the audience that stood	6, 125/ 26
in the beginning been	perceived	to themselves but have	6, 126/ 6
text to be better	perceived	when it shall please	6, 128/ 1
kind. And since they	perceived	that these two things	6, 139/ 19
were there always that	perceived	well their duty, yet	6, 141/ 12
be not yet fully	perceived	and understood, so am	6, 147/ 11
believed, which may be	perceived	by reason given us	6, 161/ 35
for fear of being	perceived	. Also, if one do	6, 208/ 27
us, but if we	perceived	by what means they	6, 214/ 1
and convenient to be	perceived	of the church for	6, 221/ 7
after that it was	perceived	what harm the people	6, 315/ 20
tokens by which they	perceived	well that Hunne did	6, 319/ 25
my life, had well	perceived	his innocence. And since	6, 326/ 10
case. Which when he	perceived	would go against his	6, 326/ 35
in the spiritual law	perceived	so much of his	6, 327/ 2
among whom I have	perceived	some of the greatest	6, 344/ 26
that he had well	perceived	that not in his	6, 345/ 10
that, all heard and	perceived	, men may for their	6, 345/ 28
cunning men that he	perceived	himself unable to defend	6, 361/ 24
soon after, when he	perceived	himself in his opinion	6, 366/ 31
time hath thereupon necessity	perceived	by great outrages committed	6, 409/ 17
sermons or secret communication,	perceived	to be favorers of	6, 418/ 23
be many times well	perceived	and taken for hypocrites	6, 423/ 18

could, yet when he	perceived	his cloaked heresies espied	6, 424/ 21
as their wisdoms well	perceived	that the people should	6, 430/ 20
this, or else he	perceiveth	that there were none	6, 181/ 20
it well and truly	perceiveth	that no text therein	6, 184/ 11
in hanging that himself	perceiveth	upon the sight whether	6, 322/ 29
to such as he	perceiveth	honest, sad, and virtuous	6, 341/ 17
every wise man well	perceiveth	doth teach and give	6, 373/ 17
serving him to the	perceiving	and reporting of our	6, 21/ 23
and you. And thereupon	perceiving	him to have your	6, 33/ 23
may peradventure have more	perceiving	in our communication hereafter	6, 66/ 5
things, with knowledge and	perceiving	of the hallowed from	6, 93/ 11
and envy, as one	perceiving	himself in these things	6, 140/ 9
many things the right	perceiving	that reason -- had	6, 141/ 15
him. And for the	perceiving	and good understanding of	6, 142/ 4
also the knowledge and	perceiving	what was the faith	6, 152/ 11
had heard him say,	perceiving	in your own mind	6, 160/ 21
the church err in	perceiving	of the truth, in	6, 178/ 13
in your heart a	perceiving	that the assistance of	6, 182/ 28
for authority against the	perceiving	that God hath given	6, 305/ 29
I mean, toward the	perceiving	what opinion that Hunne	6, 330/ 8
places the capacity and	perceiving	of man. It was	6, 335/ 7
as far from the	perceiving	of the sentence in	6, 338/ 25
truth, at the last,	perceiving	the matters, partly by	6, 379/ 21
Tyndale too, what manner	perceiving	the devils have in	6, 387/ 21
substance, bodily hurt, and	perdition	of men's souls. And	6, 415/ 20
and folk of more	perfect	life, and more instructed	6, 40/ 18
his order and course	perfect	in the beginning. And	6, 74/ 20
Every good and very	perfect	gift cometh from above	6, 97/ 19
among folk that be	perfect	." Nor I mean not	6, 145/ 32
council, or by a	perfect	persuasion and belief so	6, 164/ 18
people, to whom his	perfect	change may percase more	6, 417/ 23
now since he hath	perfected	and finished the corpus	6, 155/ 8
so high point of	perfection	that they pass all	6, 44/ 5
to be of sovereign	perfection	, for then must every	6, 74/ 29
sufficient and right wonderful	perfection	, that therefore it is	6, 74/ 31
work of as infinite	perfection	as himself. And of	6, 75/ 2
of such infinite equal	perfection	was there by God	6, 75/ 3
and after the utterest	perfection	of themselves, which they	6, 75/ 11
good will to the	perfection	of faith in his	6, 143/ 10
that of a special	perfection	it should be well	6, 368/ 32
to their good state	perfectly	cured and suddenly. "And	6, 93/ 29
the other, be not	perfectly	of the church though	6, 193/ 33
the church but not	perfectly	of it. But in	6, 194/ 34
not surely see and	perfectly	perceive what he saith	6, 345/ 14

would it were well	performed	." "He had," quoth your	6, 292/ 18
good strife, I have	performed	my course; now lacketh	6, 396/ 26
frere should fail of	performing	of somewhat that his	6, 292/ 15
scripturae sunt quae testimonium	perhibent	de me" (Search you	6, 114/ 18
he is bound upon	peril	of perjury to say	6, 15/ 15
right faith), methought great	peril	might arise, if some	6, 22/ 20
and open shame, with	peril	of burning also if	6, 31/ 12
men might without any	peril	of heresy, for their	6, 32/ 37
he thought, without any	peril	of heresy doubt whether	6, 33/ 4
of devotion, to the	peril	of the people's souls	6, 53/ 3
that it be no	peril	to their soul, yet	6, 66/ 25
there is as much	peril	of error as where	6, 70/ 7
it good. And what	peril	is it then where	6, 124/ 3
deed, to their great	peril	of the fire, if	6, 125/ 34
turn his soul to	peril	." The Twenty-Third Chapter The	6, 128/ 6
he never fall in	peril	, but well and surely	6, 152/ 27
in so great a	peril	not to leave me	6, 157/ 28
they not in like	peril	to fall by false	6, 183/ 18
book of scripture for	peril	of damnable errors that	6, 183/ 33
thereon -- and like	peril	may there ensue by	6, 184/ 1
I see no great	peril	grow toward us thereby	6, 218/ 26
may mistake it without	peril	, so that we nevertheless	6, 223/ 8
were we much in	peril	of idolatry in our	6, 230/ 21
so is avoided the	peril	of idolatry for that	6, 230/ 35
they found so much	peril	of idolatry among the	6, 232/ 22
so must all the	peril	be his and his	6, 248/ 34
him in half the	peril	. And likewise, he said	6, 249/ 2
of God negligently. The	peril	thereof appeareth by Uticus	6, 259/ 13
in a matter of	peril	if he were proved	6, 260/ 20
who shall fall in	peril	the makers cannot tell	6, 262/ 22
innocent, should fall in	peril	of a painful death	6, 262/ 29
falleth the fault and	peril	that ye speak of	6, 264/ 5
have put him to	peril	. "I was also myself	6, 268/ 24
he is bound upon	peril	of perjury to say	6, 280/ 20
in this for the	peril	that may fall in	6, 282/ 12
be excused from the	peril	of endless damnation, that	6, 284/ 1
many to stand in	peril	by the giving of	6, 325/ 33
to the charge and	peril	of the chancellor; this	6, 327/ 8
heretic indeed and in	peril	to be so proved	6, 327/ 17
hand, there would great	peril	arise, and that seditious	6, 332/ 7
men the sentence, with	peril	of his own soul	6, 335/ 18
scripture might without great	peril	and not without great	6, 344/ 16
thereupon, considering the great	peril	and jeopardy that the	6, 409/ 35
their baptism. "In which	peril	, since our Lord would	6, 414/ 18

foolhardily put themselves in	peril	of renaying Christ by	6, 414/ 21
his people with the	peril	of himself, as he	6, 415/ 2
from far the more	peril	and loss, both of	6, 415/ 19
may not, upon the	peril	of their souls, wittingly	6, 415/ 23
by heretics, since the	peril	shall in short while	6, 416/ 2
the confutation of those	perilous	opinions. The Third Chapter	6, 5/ 14
that the translation was	perilous	; and made for an	6, 15/ 28
the confutation of those	perilous	and pernicious opinions. On	6, 35/ 18
right religion and so	perilous	to men's souls, I	6, 53/ 18
they have for their	perilous	preaching been by their	6, 124/ 13
ween, reckon it a	perilous	choice to take up	6, 158/ 31
the answerer to a	perilous	point if he happen	6, 250/ 4
were in my mind	perilous	, not only for fear	6, 265/ 31
he, "it seemeth somewhat	perilous	, as ye say, if	6, 267/ 1
and yet the more	perilous	. For like as to	6, 285/ 11
so much the more	perilous	in how much it	6, 285/ 16
that the translation was	perilous	and made for an	6, 291/ 3
far more strange and	perilous	than in the New	6, 294/ 18
gift, and unchastity exceeding	perilous	for that estate. And	6, 308/ 23
such, his conversation were	perilous	among Christian men, the	6, 410/ 22
charge that he had	perilously	preached, showing him wherein	6, 272/ 2
in their pains and	perils	: "Help, holy cross of	6, 99/ 26
some of it may	perish	and be lost, whereby	6, 181/ 5
rather than it should	perish	, he reckoned it no	6, 233/ 23
his organs not much	perished	, than of a little	6, 80/ 20
the sheep that are	perished	of the house of	6, 142/ 24
it continue to the	perishing	of men's souls, whereby	6, 54/ 13
spied, they will first	perjure	themselves, and after abjure	6, 208/ 31
to lie and be	perjured	?" "That followeth," quoth he	6, 277/ 28
I, "that still appeareth	perjured	, and still standing in	6, 278/ 5
bound upon peril of	perjury	to say and confess	6, 15/ 15
stand still by his	perjury	when he saw the	6, 15/ 19
not with lies and	perjury	to defend themselves, and	6, 125/ 32
and still standing in	perjury	? And where the first	6, 278/ 5
very deed persevered in	perjury	. Now the matter, I	6, 279/ 3
with so plain appearing	perjury	standeth in denial of	6, 279/ 4
persevere in a proud	perjury	, we can none other	6, 280/ 2
shame of his proud	perjury	and high malicious mind	6, 280/ 12
bound upon peril of	perjury	to say and confess	6, 280/ 20
stand still by his	perjury	when he saw the	6, 280/ 24
matter to speak of	perjury	. But as for this	6, 281/ 18
stick still in his	perjury	, when he saw the	6, 284/ 18
but their falsehood and	perjury	proved in their faces	6, 422/ 11
that he would with	perjury	kill his soul forever	6, 422/ 15

commandment but a bare	permission	for one. And yet	6, 307/ 28
is by God's sufferance	permitted	to fall, is an	6, 401/ 5
of those perilous and	pernicious	opinions. On the morrow	6, 35/ 18
after proved a very	pernicious	heretic." "But what was	6, 269/ 30
messenger allegeth that the	perpetual	being and assistance of	6, 8/ 17
The author showeth the	perpetual	inconstancy of Luther; and	6, 17/ 31
martyrdom upon pain of	perpetual	damnation for the profession	6, 106/ 11
have among them a	perpetual	occasion of amendment. For	6, 110/ 15
messenger allegeth that the	perpetual	being and assistance of	6, 113/ 4
blessed Lady was a	perpetual	virgin as well after	6, 115/ 36
special cure of God,	perpetual	with his church, to	6, 119/ 23
blessed Lady was a	perpetual	virgin, as well after	6, 150/ 2
fast a purpose of	perpetual	virginity before the birth	6, 151/ 5
article of our Lady's	perpetual	virginity, the church of	6, 151/ 16
spoke of touching the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	6, 155/ 18
For it is the	perpetual	order which our Lord	6, 166/ 7
spoke as to his	perpetual	church and not to	6, 177/ 29
being to the church	perpetual	, how can it at	6, 179/ 5
so soon forgotten the	perpetual	assistance of the Trinity	6, 182/ 13
that Christ in commending	perpetual	chastity did commend a	6, 309/ 13
priesthood, he then professeth	perpetual	continence, and never marrieth	6, 310/ 9
some peradventure live in	perpetual	continence, as few do	6, 310/ 23
of them bound to	perpetual	chastity with the loss	6, 312/ 5
somewhere reserved for the	perpetual	proof of the matter	6, 330/ 25
The author showeth the	perpetual	inconstancy of Luther, and	6, 365/ 5
he shall have a	perpetual	delight and pleasure to	6, 403/ 9
of a great part	perpetual	, which were like of	6, 414/ 15
be by God's help	perpetually	kept and preserved in	6, 107/ 21
the truth by Christ,	perpetually	hath believed since the	6, 151/ 17
and religion to be	perpetually	lost, but help also	6, 245/ 10
and a thing very	perplex	, which seemeth me very	6, 164/ 7
not to leave me	perplexed	; but vouchsafe to incline	6, 157/ 28
not I in such	perplexed	case, after help called	6, 158/ 21
him out of all	perplexity	, in that God hath	6, 10/ 20
him out of all	perplexity	, in that God hath	6, 153/ 32
way to avoid the	perplexity	, but even take the	6, 159/ 1
of such a great	perplexity	whereby ye should, for	6, 159/ 22
yourself out of all	perplexity	, if in the point	6, 176/ 4
that still those that	persecute	be the miscreants, and	6, 31/ 35
and them heretics, do	persecute	them as the church	6, 190/ 2
saw not the preachers	persecuted	, nor no strife nor	6, 124/ 29
among the hearers, and	persecution	of the preacher, cannot	6, 125/ 2
quoth I, "while the	persecution	lasted. But when the	6, 189/ 31
lasted. But when the	persecution	ceased once, it was	6, 189/ 32

ye would cease your	persecution	once, and let them	6, 190/ 5
was in all the	persecution	used to come together	6, 190/ 14
them for fear of	persecution	." "If they were," quoth	6, 242/ 19
true church, all the	persecution	that could have been	6, 243/ 2
not in hatred and	persecution	of the person ere	6, 261/ 18
into a very tyrannous	persecution	, not only of all	6, 370/ 4
be able against all	persecution	to preserve and increase	6, 407/ 20
beginning, for all the	persecution	of the paynims and	6, 407/ 22
of them sustained great	persecution	therefor, and some of	6, 421/ 8
the clergy in the	persecution	of heretics lawfully may	6, 431/ 12
and heretics by whose	persecutions	and heresies, as it	6, 203/ 36
again of Malchus his	persecutor	, which Peter had smitten	6, 32/ 9
while he was a	persecutor	as when he was	6, 197/ 19
Christ made infidels the	persecutors	and his Christian people	6, 31/ 31
the Christian men the	persecutors	and the infidels the	6, 31/ 32
works, but that the	perseverance	is interrupted, often spotted	6, 395/ 22
but that we should	persevere	in setting forth his	6, 32/ 18
of the world to	persevere	and abide in his	6, 147/ 4
now thinking him to	persevere	in a proud perjury	6, 280/ 2
known people that still	persevere	as one body with	6, 355/ 17
and in very deed	persevered	in perjury. Now the	6, 279/ 3
longer by many ages	persevering	, the contrary opinions in	6, 171/ 32
heads that a certain	person	late abjured of heresy	6, 5/ 11
and scrupulosity that the	person	abjured did, as it	6, 14/ 10
author showeth that the	person	abjured for his own	6, 15/ 4
heads, that a certain	person	late abjured of heresy	6, 35/ 14
unto the hearer the	person	of our Savior Christ	6, 39/ 34
an image representing his	person	to man's mind and	6, 40/ 2
the honor of the	person	that the image representeth	6, 45/ 36
that representeth his holy	person	to your remembrance, as	6, 47/ 14
of his most blessed	person	, but also of his	6, 47/ 30
the honor of the	person	whom it representeth, as	6, 56/ 16
there were a fourth	person	besides, equal and one	6, 111/ 23
where he found the	person	willing to work therewith	6, 140/ 26
the church is the	person	whom ye be by	6, 165/ 32
as I say, the	person	whom Christ sendeth you	6, 166/ 3
faith in Peter's own	person	, but also by the	6, 173/ 2
thing, not both one	person	, but both one substance	6, 178/ 36
might by a light	person	sometimes know a much	6, 181/ 36
of Christendom, that the	person	is accepted and reputed	6, 220/ 32
and scrupulosity that the	person	abjured did, as it	6, 255/ 9
admit and receive a	person	infamed, and give faith	6, 261/ 8
and persecution of the	person	ere the crime be	6, 261/ 18
proof, they pursue the	person	and not the crime	6, 261/ 20

a heinous crime, the	person	, peradventure innocent, should fall	6, 262/ 28
his preaching than a	person	doth at his offering	6, 264/ 28
receive to penance any	person	appearing and proving himself	6, 278/ 2
penance ought none impenitent	person	to be admitted; I	6, 279/ 7
author showeth that the	person	abjured for his own	6, 279/ 20
an oath to any	person	to tell him the	6, 282/ 15
called a very honest	person	and of a good	6, 318/ 13
hearing of the spiritual	person	standing by, said: "My	6, 324/ 8
he told us his	person	and his house. "And	6, 328/ 26
spoken as in the	person	of the Prophet himself	6, 336/ 18
sometimes as in the	person	of God, sometimes of	6, 336/ 19
sometimes as in the	person	of his sensual parts	6, 336/ 24
body, otherwhile in the	person	of some particular part	6, 336/ 25
reader seem some honorable	person	. Which words else he	6, 363/ 23
quoth he, of a	person	by God predestinate to	6, 399/ 6
also to every private	person	, how much more belongeth	6, 415/ 21
thing. And as that	person	is less in blame	6, 418/ 31
injustice of some spiritual	persons	in the pursuing and	6, 32/ 35
hands of such religious	persons	, or such poor parishes	6, 54/ 6
so good and credible	persons	that they seem unreasonably	6, 63/ 22
give credence to credible	persons	, reporting them things that	6, 66/ 3
but only the two	persons	of the Trinity, that	6, 75/ 5
time showed upon divers	persons	by the devil through	6, 93/ 27
themselves in their own	persons	. And not that ever	6, 108/ 31
in all the three	persons	of the Trinity, the	6, 111/ 21
he specially favoreth their	persons	, and needeth nothing their	6, 223/ 2
for saints such evil	persons	or hypocrites as construed	6, 244/ 30
a matter present, and	persons	whom he seeth and	6, 262/ 17
the clergy in their	persons	of very vicious living	6, 295/ 2
but of those lewd	persons	themselves; yet are, I	6, 298/ 14
a premunire against divers	persons	for a suit taken	6, 318/ 6
should agree upon some	persons	, virtuous and well learned	6, 363/ 1
naughty living of the	persons	that their sect is	6, 376/ 25
sect must make their	persons	naught, their heresies being	6, 376/ 26
virtuous, and very cunning	persons	examined. For he was	6, 379/ 5
divers light and lewd	persons	, but also had bought	6, 379/ 12
that there be three	persons	, and many such other	6, 388/ 12
not folk for their	persons	but for their merits	6, 401/ 21
hath not chosen their	persons	, whereof shall serve the	6, 403/ 16
would a few mischievous	persons	, some for desire of	6, 428/ 15
the truth, nor peradventure	persuade	them to believe the	6, 156/ 19
nothing thereof, whom they	persuade	with false suggestions to	6, 256/ 8
them have been plainly	persuaded	and in belief that	6, 72/ 23
Ghost, and therewith were	persuaded	that there were a	6, 111/ 23

And thus once proudly	persuaded	a wrong way, they	6, 123/ 21
old idolater were thoroughly	persuaded	in his mind that	6, 134/ 25
of, they be marvelously	persuaded	that he had much	6, 255/ 18
in some folk plain	persuasion	to the contrary, whom	6, 27/ 32
they that against his	persuasion	of reason and nature	6, 65/ 10
he cometh to his	persuasion	by a syllogism and	6, 65/ 20
or by a perfect	persuasion	and belief so received	6, 164/ 18
self, and the common	persuasion	and faith of the	6, 188/ 13
so sure a common	persuasion	through the whole people	6, 220/ 31
or rather a certain	persuasion	on the one side	6, 267/ 15
the tongue, some high	persuasion	in themselves of their	6, 338/ 32
unto me a plain	persuasion	and a full proof	6, 351/ 5
have only belief and	persuasion	without the very knowledge	6, 387/ 25
impossible lie, in which	persuasions	, if they had continued	6, 66/ 33
For the one thing	pertaineth	nothing to our necessity	6, 233/ 6
honor and service only	pertaining	to God. And therefore	6, 45/ 29
yourself in jeopardy for	pertinacity	and stubborn standing by	6, 84/ 27
that was for his	pertinacity	in that opinion that	6, 125/ 7
which we appointed to	peruse	the remnant of the	6, 246/ 12
will, we shall yet	peruse	over his reasons in	6, 431/ 24
-- we do plainly	pervert	and turn upside down	6, 334/ 21
soon after such a	pestilence	among them that he	6, 372/ 15
other things touching the	pestilent	sect of Luther and	6, 3/ 9
be content with this	pestilent	frantic sect which no	6, 18/ 19
inveigheth against the most	pestilent	sect of these Lutherans	6, 19/ 7
setting forth of Luther's	pestilent	heresies in this realm	6, 22/ 22
this opinion a deadly	pestilent	error in us, and	6, 112/ 7
proved after, a plain	pestilent	heretic. In which letter	6, 256/ 13
wherein were plenty of	pestilent	heresies. And a sermon	6, 270/ 14
he teacheth a plain,	pestilent	heresy. And then would	6, 290/ 30
the most venomous and	pestilent	book of Luther entitled	6, 362/ 5
as well the said	pestilent	book written against the	6, 362/ 31
be content with this	pestilent	, frantic sect which no	6, 374/ 9
inveigheth against the most	pestilent	sect of these Lutherans	6, 402/ 7
the counsel of Saint	Peter	, bidding us be ready	6, 23/ 4
would not suffer Saint	Peter	to fight for his	6, 32/ 6
Malchus his persecutor, which	Peter	had smitten off, and	6, 32/ 9
will not mistrust Saint	Peter	for Judas. Nor though	6, 92/ 13
by Christ unto Saint	Peter	and other his apostles	6, 103/ 10
Saint Paul and Saint	Peter	both, which as well	6, 106/ 30
Christ said to Saint	Peter	, "Sathanas hath desired to	6, 107/ 18
and preserved in Saint	Peter	only, or else in	6, 107/ 21
when he bade Saint	Peter	come upon the water	6, 107/ 33
spoken and meant toward	Peter	alone." "That will be	6, 107/ 36

words spoken to Saint	Peter	, "Feed my sheep," was	6, 108/ 26
For which cause Saint	Peter	in his first sermon	6, 145/ 1
of Christ spoken unto	Peter	, "I have prayed that	6, 172/ 37
Lord said unto Saint	Peter	that against his church	6, 203/ 17
good, then had Saint	Peter	been once no part	6, 205/ 23
their head, and Saint	Peter	his vicar after him	6, 206/ 25
first Epistle of Saint	Peter	it might seem some	6, 252/ 28
amendment, then was Saint	Peter	little beholden to Saint	6, 283/ 14
forsaking of Christ by	Peter	was allowed and well	6, 398/ 33
offence. Christ looked on	Peter	after he had forsaken	6, 401/ 31
and forsworn him, and	Peter	therewith took repentance. God	6, 401/ 32
godhead, presently beholding that	Peter	would repent and Judas	6, 402/ 1
which he blamed Saint	Peter	; but that we should	6, 406/ 16
ourselves, and that Saint	Peter	was, as ye rehearsed	6, 411/ 27
albeit Christ forbade Saint	Peter	, being a priest and	6, 414/ 3
to heretics, than Saint	Peter	did unto Ananias and	6, 429/ 5
inwardly infused into Saint	Peter's	heart, by the secret	6, 143/ 15
faith came into Saint	Peter's	heart, as to the	6, 143/ 26
by the faith in	Peter's	own person, but also	6, 173/ 2
both twain by Saint	Peter's	means, as governor of	6, 429/ 10
Christian man, as any	petition	of Euclid's geometry is	6, 121/ 24
used therein and unlawful	petitions	asked of them, and	6, 13/ 15
thereto trust for their	petitions	in the saints themselves	6, 98/ 29
used therein and unlawful	petitions	asked of them, and	6, 226/ 4
of worshipping or unlawful	petitions	desired of saints, as	6, 232/ 28
food one of the	petitions	of the Pater Noster	6, 233/ 21
superstitious manner and unlawful	petitions	, if women there offer	6, 235/ 2
Now touching the evil	petitions	, though they that ask	6, 236/ 29
many that ask evil	petitions	of saints as there	6, 236/ 31
be "lapis offensionis et	petra	scandali," the stone of	6, 340/ 24
soul set in a	pew	, that the people might	6, 69/ 25
Moses, be named unto	Pharaoh	, as a name which	6, 115/ 8
he sent Moses to	Pharaoh	, were not the miracles	6, 239/ 29
by God to make	Pharaoh	to perceive thereby the	6, 239/ 30
vestra plusquam scribarum et	pharisaeorum	, non intrabit in regnum	6, 103/ 18
sins and the proud	Pharisee	boasting of his virtues	6, 380/ 15
of the Scribes and	Pharisees	, ye shall never come	6, 103/ 20
of the Scribes and	Pharisees	, peradventure he spoke specially	6, 103/ 26
like the Scribes and	Pharisees	, which commanded other many	6, 103/ 28
that the Scribes and	Pharisees	, besides the law of	6, 104/ 26
the Scribes and the	Pharisees	, were more than ever	6, 105/ 6
the Scribes and the	Pharisees	, saying unto them, "Wherefore	6, 163/ 12
blame and reprove the	Pharisees	for making fresh the	6, 217/ 25
office. Plato the great	philosopher	specially forbiddeth such as	6, 334/ 23

to laugh at the	philosophers	for affirming of that	6, 66/ 19
great reasoned men and	philosophers	have doubted thereof. And	6, 72/ 22
Now as for the	philosophers	, though a very few	6, 72/ 31
number of the old	philosophers	. Which, as Saint Paul	6, 73/ 2
and with dispraise of	philosophy	and almost all the	6, 9/ 4
man, and as for	philosophy	, the most vanity of	6, 33/ 29
and with dispraise of	philosophy	and almost all the	6, 122/ 5
should lose time in	philosophy	, the mother of heresies	6, 126/ 11
and exercise of logic,	philosophy	, and other liberal arts	6, 132/ 8
man can do by	philosophy	, whereof the reasons and	6, 153/ 16
credence. What labor took	Philostratus	to make a book	6, 241/ 27
man that, believing his	physician	, and having had also	6, 110/ 6
I, "to pray any	physician	to help your fever	6, 214/ 14
reason never take any	physician	, since ye might happen	6, 218/ 15
it is in a	physician	, to whom there be	6, 261/ 34
appointed for the chief	physician	to discern between the	6, 343/ 20
Saint Waleries here in	Picardy	, there is a fair	6, 227/ 31
but the worst heresies	picked	out of Luther's works	6, 303/ 16
the poor not one	piece	thereof; but if they	6, 51/ 15
he had seen a	piece	of silver of two	6, 67/ 12
have seen that the	piece	of silver was overgilt	6, 67/ 34
overgilt, and the same	piece	being still drawn through	6, 67/ 35
gilding of the first	piece	not a foot long	6, 68/ 3
sister drew out a	piece	of timber that was	6, 81/ 1
drew in length a	piece	of wood by the	6, 81/ 4
see daily a great	piece	of silver, brass, latten	6, 81/ 5
without miracle a longer	piece	of timber gotten, and	6, 81/ 14
I remember a little	piece	of wood there was	6, 222/ 17
his hand all the	pieces	of the holy cross	6, 50/ 19
the garnishing of the	pieces	of the cross, that	6, 50/ 25
now bestowed about the	pieces	of the holy cross	6, 50/ 27
spent about all the	pieces	of Christ's cross through	6, 50/ 31
have honorably garnished many	pieces	thereof), yet if all	6, 50/ 33
gold about all the	pieces	of Christ's cross, if	6, 51/ 4
would pull them in	pieces	; but as for the	6, 52/ 33
that will make two	pieces	of iron able to	6, 67/ 5
your face in twenty	pieces	and make it whole	6, 130/ 17
these scald and scabbed	pieces	scale clean off, and	6, 206/ 4
word, all-to break in	pieces	the false idols in	6, 241/ 3
whole or all the	pieces	thereof, he would cast	6, 360/ 5
many too faint to	pierce	the paper. And some	6, 95/ 4
far too profound to	pierce	unto. Now were to	6, 144/ 18
prudence, which, without flattery,	pierceth	as deep into the	6, 326/ 8
as men ween, unto	pigs'	bones also, sometimes. For	6, 98/ 11

reverence, but as for	pigs'	bones for holy relics	6, 223/ 9
in shrinking from the	pikes	to tear off their	6, 371/ 10
in deep upon the	pikes	. Too piteous and too	6, 371/ 11
lie as was the	pilgrim's	companion, which when his	6, 68/ 6
saints, and going on	pilgrimage	. With many other things	6, 3/ 7
when we go on	pilgrimage	to this place and	6, 52/ 11
were true that no	pilgrimage	ought to be used	6, 53/ 20
of his priests in	pilgrimage	for the trial of	6, 55/ 14
they that go on	pilgrimage	do nothing like to	6, 55/ 21
or image where the	pilgrimage	is, though we worship	6, 59/ 33
an offering at one	pilgrimage	, as for example at	6, 83/ 3
pain of a long	pilgrimage	, ye will never be	6, 84/ 26
to bring up a	pilgrimage	in his parish, may	6, 85/ 21
saints and go in	pilgrimage	to their holy relics	6, 90/ 11
company, to Walsingham in	pilgrimage	, where a good fellow's	6, 91/ 23
the way of which	pilgrimage	, she prophesied and told	6, 93/ 14
but wander in the	pilgrimage	of this short life	6, 196/ 8
strange things of that	pilgrimage	, he thought he would	6, 228/ 5
point used in that	pilgrimage	and the surest against	6, 228/ 35
our Lady at one	pilgrimage	before our Lady at	6, 231/ 5
they intend it their	pilgrimage	to visit some of	6, 231/ 9
words be of her	pilgrimage	by a common manner	6, 232/ 3
to saints, going in	pilgrimage	and worshipping relics and	6, 235/ 26
relics, and going in	pilgrimage	, wherein I think ye	6, 247/ 28
them went sometimes in	pilgrimage	, he would not be	6, 300/ 31
heresy for preaching against	pilgrimages	and images and prayers	6, 5/ 11
images, and going on	pilgrimages	, with the answer of	6, 5/ 17
in the comprobation of	pilgrimages	that it is the	6, 5/ 24
The Fifth Chapter Because	pilgrimages	be among other proofs	6, 6/ 2
be done at divers	pilgrimages	, and commonly believed for	6, 7/ 19
soon find that at	pilgrimages	be daily many great	6, 7/ 24
against miracles done at	pilgrimages	, of which he confesseth	6, 7/ 30
saints, and going on	pilgrimages	. And first he answereth	6, 13/ 6
objecteth many things against	pilgrimages	, and relics, and worshipping	6, 13/ 13
heresy for preaching against	pilgrimages	and images and prayers	6, 35/ 15
saints, or go on	pilgrimages	-- which things, I	6, 37/ 19
saints, and going on	pilgrimages	, as they lay the	6, 38/ 13
images, and going on	pilgrimages	, with the answer of	6, 51/ 22
yet to go in	pilgrimages	to them or to	6, 52/ 3
shall find of these	pilgrimages	for the most part	6, 54/ 5
those holy places and	pilgrimages	with as large offerings	6, 54/ 16
it so were that	pilgrimages	hanged only upon the	6, 54/ 26
the people, takes the	pilgrimages	for a more earnest	6, 55/ 9
proceedeth no more against	pilgrimages	than against all the	6, 57/ 2

said, no more against	pilgrimages	than against every church	6, 59/ 27
in the comprobation of	pilgrimages	that it is the	6, 60/ 2
my part in divers	pilgrimages	by the working of	6, 60/ 28
The Fifth Chapter Because	pilgrimages	be, among other proofs	6, 61/ 27
to saints, going on	pilgrimages	, and worshipping of images	6, 77/ 13
be done at divers	pilgrimages	by divers saints or	6, 77/ 20
as ye prove your	pilgrimages	by." "Your few words	6, 77/ 28
of as done at	pilgrimages	, ye seem to put	6, 78/ 5
those miracles wrought in	pilgrimages	and such as are	6, 78/ 6
those images where these	pilgrimages	be, and where we	6, 89/ 28
be done nowadays at	pilgrimages	. But surely, if ye	6, 90/ 4
For I trow that	pilgrimages	and miracles done at	6, 90/ 6
be done at divers	pilgrimages	, and commonly believed for	6, 91/ 3
written, done at divers	pilgrimages	, between which miracles and	6, 91/ 8
soon find that at	pilgrimages	be daily many great	6, 92/ 24
divers images where these	pilgrimages	be, yet could I	6, 92/ 30
against miracles done at	pilgrimages	, of which he confesseth	6, 94/ 8
of late at divers	pilgrimages	, and prove them well	6, 94/ 17
nowadays done at these	pilgrimages	." "Sir," quoth he, "somewhat	6, 94/ 21
good nor prove your	pilgrimages	true; and yet might	6, 98/ 23
the miracles in these	pilgrimages	to be done by	6, 98/ 34
these images of their	pilgrimages	their full hope and	6, 99/ 14
walketh abroad about her	pilgrimages	. I heard once when	6, 100/ 10
and yet at her	pilgrimages	be made many a	6, 100/ 14
the miracles done at	pilgrimages	to be uncertain by	6, 101/ 2
at these images and	pilgrimages	miracles be there, either	6, 101/ 27
their relics, and visit	pilgrimages	. And then where we	6, 112/ 2
to be worshipped, and	pilgrimages	to be visited and	6, 112/ 14
at such images and	pilgrimages	, at holy relics by	6, 112/ 18
saints' relics, images, and	pilgrimages	, which things if it	6, 171/ 10
laid against images and	pilgrimages	and worship of saints	6, 185/ 15
images, I mean, and	pilgrimages	and praying to saints	6, 185/ 16
saints, and going on	pilgrimages	were lawful or not	6, 187/ 18
and the seeking of	pilgrimages	; but that all these	6, 188/ 35
saints, and seeking to	pilgrimages	as we. And as	6, 199/ 33
saints, and going on	pilgrimages	. And first he answereth	6, 210/ 31
their relics, images, and	pilgrimages	, as there shall occasion	6, 211/ 7
objecteth many things against	pilgrimages	and relics and worshipping	6, 226/ 2
goeth by going of	pilgrimages	, roiling about in idleness	6, 226/ 23
manner of many pretty	pilgrimages	, but one or two	6, 227/ 21
like as in other	pilgrimages	ye see hanged up	6, 228/ 10
of lewdness used at	pilgrimages	. Is there, trow ye	6, 236/ 7
relics, and going in	pilgrimages	-- is a part	6, 245/ 19
of images, relics, and	pilgrimages	, those things he said	6, 269/ 5

any holy relics nor	pilgrimages	, nor do any reverence	6, 355/ 2
drawn down, all their	pilgrimages	left up, all their	6, 367/ 29
to saints, going on	pilgrimages	, and credence to be	6, 426/ 1
miracle done at holy	pilgrimages	and saints' relics, done	6, 432/ 2
were worshipped at those	pilgrimages	. Against all whom, when	6, 432/ 6
virginity preached and praised,	pilgrimages	devoutly visited, every kind	6, 433/ 27
should appear that the	pilgrims	put their trust in	6, 55/ 4
whole body, and the	pilgrims	at neither places do	6, 221/ 29
he delivered to the	pilgrims	, teaching then in what	6, 228/ 21
by day and the	pillar	of fire by night	6, 57/ 12
day and in the	pillar	of fire by night	6, 182/ 19
again, leave him as	pilled	as a coot, and	6, 325/ 1
me now to a	pinch	, and I shall answer	6, 156/ 34
rain, out pour they	pisspots	upon his head, at	6, 227/ 27
him out of a	pit	. And therefore indeed, meseemeth	6, 233/ 24
now is it too	piteous	a sight to see	6, 370/ 1
upon the pikes. Too	piteous	and too abominable were	6, 371/ 12
they were reckoned for	piteous	that did no more	6, 371/ 16
is both good, reasonable,	piteous	, and charitable, and nothing	6, 410/ 13
it is a very	piteous	thing. And as that	6, 418/ 31
derision, as though they	pitied	the child, they would	6, 371/ 33
or Saracen would have	pitied	or abhorred -- our	6, 372/ 14
himself more moved to	pity	and compassion upon the	6, 56/ 23
full merrily." "The more	pity	, " quoth I, "that she	6, 88/ 7
their hearts first for	pity	to the favor of	6, 256/ 10
hatred, hope, or dread,	pity	, cruelty, meed, request, or	6, 262/ 19
estimation, there was of	pity	much regard had to	6, 269/ 34
always charity." "The more	pity	, by my faith, " quoth	6, 287/ 3
quoth he, "it is	pity	that we see such	6, 297/ 8
quoth I, "it were	pity	but that an evil	6, 297/ 20
it is as much	pity	that we take such	6, 297/ 21
of hanging, it was	pity	that he had no	6, 323/ 32
and of his endless	pity	, bore the pain of	6, 403/ 4
bishop should have such	pity	upon him that he	6, 411/ 14
either of high pretended	pity	or of a feigned	6, 411/ 18
there, methinketh, be much	pity	used in those matters	6, 418/ 15
things being such, great	pity	it is to see	6, 418/ 20
worshipped in some one	place	before another. And albeit	6, 5/ 26
cherubim in the secret	place	of the Temple --	6, 38/ 33
-- should have no	place	to forbid images among	6, 38/ 33
God showeth at that	place	some special assistance of	6, 47/ 9
on pilgrimage to this	place	and that place, as	6, 52/ 12
this place and that	place	, as though God were	6, 52/ 12
like present, in every	place	. But as the devils	6, 52/ 13

saints stood in this	place	and that place, bound	6, 52/ 16
this place and that	place	, bound to this post	6, 52/ 16
good in the one	place	as in the other	6, 52/ 22
full trust in this	place	and that place, as	6, 52/ 29
this place and that	place	, as necromancers put their	6, 52/ 29
idolatry to visit this	place	and that place, as	6, 54/ 33
this place and that	place	, as though that God	6, 54/ 33
more present in one	place	than in another, or	6, 55/ 1
their trust in the	place	or the image itself	6, 55/ 4
God doth in some	place	miracles and in some	6, 55/ 11
miracles and in some	place	none, yet it is	6, 55/ 12
in resorting to this	place	and that place, this	6, 56/ 32
this place and that	place	, this image and that	6, 56/ 32
were not in every	place	like mighty, or not	6, 56/ 33
not, to be the	place	of a special manner	6, 57/ 6
ark being translated from	place	to place. "Was it	6, 57/ 18
translated from place to	place	. "Was it not also	6, 57/ 18
instead of that one	place	of prayer (to which	6, 57/ 21
nor shut in any	place	. And so himself said	6, 57/ 27
conveniently resort to one	place	. "For albeit our Savior	6, 58/ 2
was done in any	place	with opinion that God	6, 58/ 17
bind God to a	place	, which our Lord reproveth	6, 58/ 19
prayers. And in that	place	, as a place pleasant	6, 59/ 19
that place, as a	place	pleasant to God, did	6, 59/ 19
not bound to the	place	, nor our confidence bound	6, 59/ 29
confidence bound to the	place	, but unto God --	6, 59/ 29
Lord bound to the	place	or image where the	6, 59/ 32
worshipped in some one	place	before another. And albeit	6, 60/ 4
set more by one	place	than by another; or	6, 60/ 9
setteth more by that	place	for the soil and	6, 60/ 16
and pavement of that	place	, but that his pleasure	6, 60/ 17
his pleasure in some	place	is to show more	6, 60/ 17
Lord hath in any	place	wrought a miracle, although	6, 61/ 5
do it for the	place	, but for the honor	6, 61/ 6
have honored in that	place	, or for the faith	6, 61/ 7
that prayeth in that	place	, or for the increase	6, 61/ 8
and decayed in that	place	needing the show of	6, 61/ 10
showeth many in one	place	it is a good	6, 61/ 15
coming to the same	place	on the morrow said	6, 68/ 9
be in some other	place	in common use and	6, 70/ 18
mile off from one	place	to another?" "Be it	6, 71/ 30
mile off from one	place	to another by miracle	6, 80/ 24
him at some other	place	, for he had heard	6, 86/ 9
miracles of the one	place	be false and feigned	6, 98/ 22

And also in the	place	that we spoke of	6, 104/ 25
it was time and	place	and occasion convenient to	6, 139/ 21
his church in that	place	. "And for my part	6, 144/ 29
tell you in one	place	he is less than	6, 155/ 25
Father, and in another	place	that he and his	6, 155/ 26
new to fulfill the	place	of the traitor Judas	6, 158/ 24
could tell no one	place	but many diverse countries	6, 189/ 24
of Christ in every	place	hid itself, that men	6, 189/ 28
to assign you a	place	and show you a	6, 192/ 4
not to assign any	place	where the very church	6, 196/ 2
is. But since every	place	is indifferent thereunto, it	6, 196/ 3
far wide from the	place	they should set it	6, 196/ 31
so many and the	place	never so large. For	6, 203/ 10
to bring it in	place	for any earnest argument	6, 203/ 31
hell do in that	place	signify the devil, then	6, 203/ 32
church take in that	place	for the gates of	6, 203/ 35
Savior promiseth in that	place	that neither of those	6, 204/ 2
shall whole change her	place	and have heaven for	6, 205/ 35
planted again in another	place	and grew to a	6, 207/ 3
be not circumscribed in	place	, for lack of bodily	6, 212/ 32
there. And at either	place	they show the shrine	6, 217/ 14
miracles at the one	place	be false or done	6, 217/ 18
or part. In some	place	peradventure lay the body	6, 221/ 30
And percase in some	place	may there be some	6, 221/ 34
to crack in one	place	, and out there fell	6, 222/ 9
But yet in this	place	I note much that	6, 224/ 6
some of them one	place	and some another as	6, 231/ 10
partly sometimes as the	place	lieth for them, and	6, 231/ 11
yet not for the	place	but for that it	6, 231/ 12
Saint Wallery, because the	place	is in France we	6, 234/ 32
Lyra upon the same	place	) which could in no	6, 252/ 36
oversight, to bring in	place	that form and fashion	6, 263/ 35
worthy to take special	place	in the proof and	6, 266/ 19
such heresies in a	place	where they heard him	6, 267/ 31
deposed, that in a	place	where he preached, he	6, 271/ 34
choose another in his	place	; and that a priest's	6, 289/ 19
Saint Paul in that	place	, forasmuch as yet at	6, 304/ 17
Tyndale as for that	place	tell us that a	6, 305/ 20
other hold than that	place	of Saint Paul, they	6, 308/ 19
is there in some	place	little looked unto, whereof	6, 309/ 28
turned him to the	place	in the title De	6, 316/ 17
whom, and in what	place	, necessity drove him at	6, 323/ 26
and especially in a	place	which he named us	6, 328/ 13
I hear in every	place	almost, where I find	6, 332/ 25

meet therefor, and in	place	convenient. For else they	6, 334/ 28
things in time and	place	convenient with reverence and	6, 336/ 32
in their mind the	place	of scripture that they	6, 339/ 22
is it in this	place	of scripture meant none	6, 358/ 26
And in the same	place	Saint Gregory saith that	6, 358/ 34
it in such a	place	as no sun should	6, 360/ 6
unaware. For in one	place	forgetting himself, he speaketh	6, 364/ 20
bring them to no	place	lightly but only the	6, 370/ 25
And in the one	place	he none other thing	6, 384/ 32
But in the other	place	his special purpose was	6, 384/ 34
of, yet this other	place	of Saint Paul that	6, 385/ 26
in such time and	place	as he wotteth well	6, 411/ 3
thence into some other	place	where they might serve	6, 414/ 23
reason as it hath	place	in all battle of	6, 415/ 16
angels also definitively so	placed	where they be for	6, 212/ 34
sine fide impossibile est	placere	Deo" (without faith it	6, 398/ 13
scripture, and in divers	places	in England was very	6, 28/ 24
own time and the	places	where myself hath been	6, 38/ 4
men from all other	places	of Christendom, but by	6, 38/ 5
well in divers other	places	of scripture as in	6, 44/ 32
as though some few	places	would be glad to	6, 54/ 1
themselves visit those holy	places	and pilgrimages with as	6, 54/ 16
good men unto holy	places	, not by enchantment dedicated	6, 55/ 30
people have in sundry	places	, sundry temples and churches	6, 57/ 34
in Jerusalem neither, which	places	were after destroyed and	6, 58/ 6
word. So the times,	places	and occasions, reason is	6, 82/ 8
wax, thrust through diverse	places	, some with arrows and	6, 85/ 28
same time in other	places	, which were proved true	6, 93/ 15
is daily in divers	places	done, would ween that	6, 95/ 20
present at so many	places	at once as they	6, 97/ 9
is showed in three	places	. And some one whole	6, 98/ 16
And in both the	places	is the one body	6, 98/ 17
the priests of both	places	take offerings and toll	6, 98/ 20
seek and visit such	places	as God by miracle	6, 99/ 1
not only visit these	places	and there do all	6, 99/ 5
after come in their	places	and succeed them in	6, 103/ 34
miracles done at such	places	be none illusions of	6, 120/ 11
of scripture find many	places	that should show him	6, 135/ 16
all hours and all	places	. But need was it	6, 139/ 12
of Christ in sundry	places	. As where the Father	6, 173/ 13
inheritance) and many other	places	. And else undoubtedly his	6, 173/ 16
you that in such	places	as ye would better	6, 182/ 6
miracles done in such	places	done by God, since	6, 188/ 36
especially in so many	places	at once. For though	6, 212/ 32

one time in divers	places	at once, as saints	6, 212/ 35
and hear in sundry	places	at once. If we	6, 213/ 9
us, and from sundry	places	far distant asunder, marvel	6, 213/ 31
lieth whole in two	places	far asunder, or else	6, 217/ 12
be beguiled. For both	places	plainly affirm that it	6, 217/ 13
showed at two sundry	places	, it may fortune for	6, 221/ 19
the pilgrims at neither	places	do look into the	6, 221/ 29
of his, in those	places	more specially than in	6, 231/ 14
you, be in some	places	sung faster than I	6, 258/ 37
heresies preached at sundry	places	out of London, whereby	6, 267/ 33
so in so many	places	, he had not done	6, 271/ 31
been accused in other	places	before, as he was	6, 272/ 25
ye saw all the	places	which I shall cause	6, 290/ 12
a book with the	places	ready noted, which book	6, 292/ 27
we find in scripture	places	more than one declaring	6, 298/ 27
many times in sundry	places	examined. But specially at	6, 318/ 27
man might see the	places	noted with his own	6, 330/ 11
far exceedeth in many	places	the capacity and perceiving	6, 335/ 7
Switzerland and such other	places	, such people as be	6, 355/ 12
done there in many	places	to God and all	6, 370/ 2
goodly monasteries destroyed, the	places	burned up, the religious	6, 370/ 6
in many cities the	places	yet standing with more	6, 370/ 8
be wedded, and the	places	dedicated to cleanness and	6, 370/ 12
parish churches in many	places	not only defaced, all	6, 370/ 14
and use in many	places	continually the churches for	6, 370/ 20
a stranger of other	places	where Christ is worshipped	6, 370/ 21
apostle Paul in many	places	of his epistles saith	6, 383/ 29
For between those two	places	of Saint Paul is	6, 384/ 28
Savior in the same	places	, and by his words	6, 393/ 8
heresies sprang in divers	places	(as we plainly see	6, 406/ 31
fathers have in other	places	allowed. And since that	6, 409/ 16
the people in sundry	places	of Christendom, by heretics	6, 409/ 19
land lieth in many	places	in manner desert and	6, 427/ 37
have laid you the	places	ready with rushes between	6, 430/ 35
and Tyndale's in some	places	where ye laid me	6, 432/ 32
communication made you faithfully	plain	and full report; yet	6, 26/ 19
and in some folk	plain	persuasion to the contrary	6, 27/ 32
that is, to wit,	plain	and bold without gloze	6, 30/ 15
contrary, yet, to be	plain	with you and him	6, 34/ 27
his acts, far more	plain	and more expressly?" "Sir	6, 40/ 4
and in manner a	plain	proof, that we put	6, 52/ 21
fast, and therewith so	plain	and evident unto every	6, 62/ 16
be clear, open and	plain	upon this side, what	6, 96/ 33
men's doings against the	plain	commandment of God's writings	6, 97/ 3

then make we them	plain	gods and betake to	6, 97/ 17
in us, and a	plain	lack of right faith	6, 112/ 7
I take reason for	plain	enemy to faith." "Ye	6, 119/ 4
and erroneous opinion and	plain	idolatry, it followeth of	6, 121/ 8
true points, and as	plain	to a Christian man	6, 121/ 24
council, but also by	plain	authority of holy scripture	6, 125/ 12
holy doctors open and	plain	of the same opinion	6, 126/ 21
tell it you more	plain	, as we shall more	6, 129/ 16
For it is as	plain	against the rule of	6, 129/ 34
I. "And yet as	plain	as Christ speaketh of	6, 136/ 18
find in scripture many	plain	and open texts whereby	6, 137/ 1
suffer our sensual parties	plain	and mourn, than to	6, 139/ 35
the Holy Ghost so	plain	and simple, that every	6, 144/ 14
be it never so	plain	. And he will call	6, 149/ 4
if it be too	plain	against him, then will	6, 149/ 6
in scripture, and that	plain	and evident. Now must	6, 149/ 19
the scripture giveth no	plain	doctrine, but rather seemeth	6, 151/ 27
which seemeth me very	plain	. For either first the	6, 164/ 8
is good enough and	plain	enough, needing no gloss	6, 168/ 16
to find anything so	plain	that it should need	6, 168/ 19
texts that be as	plain	as it is that	6, 168/ 21
to your text, as	plain	as your text is	6, 169/ 2
this always damnable and	plain	idolatry." "Very truth," quoth	6, 171/ 7
truth. For so saith	plain	scripture of Christ in	6, 173/ 12
end, and it appeareth	plain	that he meant all	6, 177/ 25
And it was a	plain	renaying of Christ's faith	6, 190/ 32
is erroneous and as	plain	idolatry as was the	6, 199/ 37
inkling or else a	plain	warning that some of	6, 219/ 2
to cast in a	plain	and simple manner upon	6, 222/ 24
doctors, to destroy by	plain	miracle the false miracles	6, 241/ 5
I pray you be	plain	with me in one	6, 248/ 14
I. "But then by	plain	scripture I know it	6, 249/ 14
I know it by	plain	and evident scripture that	6, 251/ 25
it proved after, a	plain	pestilent heretic. In which	6, 256/ 13
that the matters were	plain	false heresies, and the	6, 256/ 24
present and indifferent, had	plain	and sure information thereof	6, 260/ 24
the more sure and	plain	proof should we have	6, 261/ 23
like, nor in so	plain	a case never would	6, 271/ 18
no man but very	plain	to every man that	6, 273/ 24
my mind done him	plain	and open wrong, because	6, 276/ 29
he that with so	plain	appearing perjury standeth in	6, 279/ 4
the matter being so	plain	and clearly proved, it	6, 280/ 28
show and disclose the	plain	truth, and to have	6, 282/ 25
him to tell the	plain	truth therein. And whoso	6, 284/ 3

he must needs hold	plain	against the law and	6, 284/ 5
Luther, it is a	plain	token that he wrought	6, 288/ 16
should believe nothing but	plain	scripture, in which point	6, 290/ 29
point he teacheth a	plain	, pestilent heresy. And then	6, 290/ 30
Luther, conclude for a	plain	matter that priests must	6, 303/ 31
that the scripture is	plain	therein for him. And	6, 304/ 13
allegeth to be very	plain	for him, is very	6, 304/ 16
for him, is very	plain	against him, as it	6, 304/ 16
observed. Which is a	plain	proof that concerning the	6, 304/ 36
chaste -- which is	plain	false, for many have	6, 308/ 35
happened that in so	plain	a matter men be	6, 316/ 19
he had good and	plain	tokens by which they	6, 319/ 24
to see the good	plain	old honest man, how	6, 324/ 27
in that that is	plain	and evident as God's	6, 336/ 3
open incestuous lecher, a	plain	limb of the devil	6, 346/ 14
but also fall in	plain	contempt and hatred thereof	6, 348/ 15
were unto me a	plain	persuasion and a full	6, 351/ 5
in good faith a	plain	text, as methought and	6, 356/ 6
that the text was	plain	and easy to understand	6, 356/ 24
good Saint Gregory saith	plain	the contrary. For he	6, 357/ 10
be not they twain	plain	repugnant?" "Yes," quoth I	6, 357/ 24
in the epistle appeareth	plain	, as in that he	6, 358/ 21
I should give a	plain	answer whether I would	6, 364/ 27
if it were very	plain	and evident. But now	6, 367/ 12
alone, and that is	plain	on my part." As	6, 367/ 22
open, and the words	plain	, and inculcated again and	6, 373/ 34
of Luther seemed very	plain	toward the affirming of	6, 378/ 11
wise. For he saith	plain	that faith alone, without	6, 380/ 34
had preached was the	plain	, sure, and undoubtable truth	6, 384/ 13
that sect be very	plain	. For they say that	6, 390/ 3
to do, when the	plain	words of Holy Writ	6, 392/ 31
especially, as the most	plain	proof, the words of	6, 394/ 36
to be their very	plain	mind and opinion, for	6, 399/ 8
the doers, were a	plain	enemy to Christ, as	6, 408/ 15
heresies, hold for a	plain	conclusion that it is	6, 411/ 22
he be at a	plain	point with himself to	6, 425/ 32
alleged, doth open and	plain	appear. And that as	6, 431/ 11
words of scripture seeming	plainly	to say the contrary	6, 10/ 30
he were like very	plainly	to show himself naught	6, 21/ 32
well learned men thought	plainly	that the clergy seemeth	6, 31/ 16
And thereby do I	plainly	know it for a	6, 37/ 35
Law but things therein	plainly	and clearly forbidden, as	6, 44/ 31
furtherance of devotion, but	plainly	for a malicious mind	6, 47/ 21
all -- showeth me	plainly	that their tale is	6, 64/ 19

of them have been	plainly	persuaded and in belief	6, 72/ 23
of them ourselves proved	plainly	false; and yet told	6, 89/ 29
saint or God. And	plainly	take these images for	6, 99/ 12
Walsingham!" Doth it not	plainly	appear that either they	6, 99/ 27
many more texts that	plainly	make against them, without	6, 123/ 18
him to say more	plainly	the contrary?" "Nay," quoth	6, 135/ 22
and reason could not	plainly	show them, God of	6, 140/ 31
openly and much more	plainly	by mouth among the	6, 144/ 32
that he told them	plainly	that he was the	6, 145/ 4
understand scripture -- so	plainly	declared, that they were	6, 146/ 12
our Savior showed and	plainly	proved that in the	6, 147/ 31
be texts enough that	plainly	prove it." "That is	6, 156/ 12
holy scripture some seeming	plainly	to say that Christ	6, 159/ 9
Father, some seeming as	plainly	to say the contrary	6, 159/ 10
reckon before well and	plainly	to prove the contrary	6, 161/ 16
words of scripture seeming	plainly	to say the contrary	6, 166/ 33
but that it appeareth	plainly	that the text, well	6, 169/ 8
appear," quoth I, "so	plainly	, when it appeareth one	6, 169/ 10
as by their books	plainly	appeareth, all of one	6, 172/ 18
I have showed you	plainly	by reason that he	6, 176/ 2
this one point alone	plainly	turneth up and destroyeth	6, 184/ 15
churches." "This," quoth I, "	plainly	proveth that they cannot	6, 190/ 29
of the body, they	plainly	dry up and wither	6, 194/ 7
For, first, they see	plainly	that they must needs	6, 196/ 12
scripture in the Gospel	plainly	declare, as it is	6, 202/ 12
beguiled. For both places	plainly	affirm that it lieth	6, 217/ 13
letteth not to say	plainly	that many bodies be	6, 218/ 5
that ye hear say	plainly	that some of them	6, 219/ 6
body -- as it	plainly	and evidently appeareth by	6, 220/ 7
all such other, as	plainly	we read in their	6, 238/ 4
as by their books	plainly	doth appear, we may	6, 245/ 19
And since it is	plainly	proved you that the	6, 245/ 26
the matters the more	plainly	touched, for the more	6, 248/ 6
against a well and	plainly	proved matter, an obstinate	6, 257/ 7
offering, and would depose	plainly	for him." "Whether he	6, 264/ 29
more than twenty witnesses	plainly	proving the matter against	6, 270/ 28
but to tell him	plainly	, "Sir, I will not	6, 282/ 3
such other must he	plainly	refuse to swear, what	6, 282/ 13
matter, there is he	plainly	bound upon pain of	6, 282/ 23
process, I tell you	plainly	my mind, that no	6, 283/ 36
that it would be	plainly	proved what sin was	6, 284/ 16
name doth in English	plainly	signify the aldermen of	6, 286/ 21
thing well known and	plainly	confessed by such as	6, 288/ 21
people. And he saith	plainly	in his book of	6, 289/ 31

more than one declaring	plainly	the profit that a	6, 298/ 28
falsely. For he saith	plainly	that there is but	6, 313/ 26
I had proved you	plainly	that they keep it	6, 331/ 4
perceive. This thing is	plainly	forbidden us that be	6, 333/ 25
holy scripture. And showeth	plainly	that they shall have	6, 334/ 13
learners -- we do	plainly	pervert and turn upside	6, 334/ 21
they did not let	plainly	to speak to some	6, 340/ 3
of the Altar, saying	plainly	that all the remnant	6, 349/ 16
bishops. For he saith	plainly	that the bishop hath	6, 350/ 12
other like, he saith	plainly	that confession to the	6, 350/ 19
-- doth it not	plainly	appear that this fond	6, 352/ 17
In matrimony, he saith	plainly	that it is no	6, 353/ 9
there is well and	plainly	shown that images be	6, 356/ 29
the gloss, which appeareth	plainly	that he meant only	6, 358/ 5
Christ's blessed Body, as	plainly	declareth his abominable books	6, 367/ 33
shall find that they	plainly	set forth all the	6, 373/ 31
if they showed themselves	plainly	, could haply not abide	6, 378/ 31
then began he somewhat	plainly	to confess and declare	6, 379/ 24
at last he showed	plainly	their opinions, and laid	6, 379/ 33
be, yet do they	plainly	prove that the Apostle	6, 385/ 28
sow their heresy, mean	plainly	as they speak that	6, 389/ 16
And so he meaneth	plainly	that faith only, without	6, 390/ 10
texts he said, it	plainly	appeared that all our	6, 391/ 3
deed. For Luther saith	plainly	that no man, though	6, 395/ 36
shifts he brought it	plainly	to this point at	6, 398/ 23
yet in conclusion he	plainly	showed himself that he	6, 400/ 2
after the flesh." Meaning	plainly	that there is no	6, 400/ 21
divers places (as we	plainly	see by the story	6, 406/ 31
to the devil, he	plainly	showeth himself as faithful	6, 432/ 8
points and other so	plainly	confuted by the old	6, 432/ 28
But for the more	plainness	let us put one	6, 171/ 3
at the least the	plaintiff	should have evil speed	6, 63/ 25
believe this devotion so	planted	by God's own hand	6, 54/ 20
his own hand that	planted	it, then can it	6, 112/ 27
reason which he had	planted	in their souls gave	6, 139/ 3
the same Spirit that	planted	it, the same should	6, 144/ 5
as I say, and	planted	before; and by reason	6, 144/ 20
each of them were	planted	again in another place	6, 207/ 2
where the other apostles	planted	the faith, hath it	6, 304/ 35
is no man so	planted	in Christ Jesus, but	6, 400/ 22
us by God, surely	planted	in the church of	6, 419/ 14
that holy text, maliciously	planting	therein such words as	6, 314/ 29
and may afford his	plasters	better cheap, and give	6, 214/ 17
of the vessel and	plate	of the church. But	6, 41/ 5

he look well in	Platina	, De vitis pontificum, I	6, 41/ 30
with the other's office.	Plato	the great philosopher specially	6, 334/ 23
at all. Now if	Plato	, so wise a man	6, 335/ 2
logic, but now ye	play	the logician outright. Howbeit	6, 96/ 5
to come thither with	play	-- but it standeth	6, 106/ 20
till I see further,	play	Saint Francis's part, and	6, 287/ 21
openly and boldly to	play	the ravenous wolves and	6, 399/ 14
season, be content to	play	the wily foxes and	6, 399/ 15
any that more verily	play	that pageant than do	6, 399/ 21
when such pageants be	played	before all the town	6, 87/ 9
till they had almost	played	as Aesop telleth of	6, 369/ 20
no scripture, as he	playeth	with the Epistle of	6, 149/ 7
in writing, as Luther	playeth	with Christ. Of whose	6, 149/ 18
this fond fellow so	playeth	with this holy sacrament	6, 352/ 17
Caius for his pleasure	playing	with the boy, being	6, 250/ 9
the law. Not to	plead	it, and for glory	6, 142/ 8
rather than they should	plead	and strive in the	6, 202/ 21
in the King's Bench,	pleaded	that they were not	6, 326/ 17
attorney to confess their	pleas	to be true without	6, 326/ 21
to be lawful and	pleasant	to God were in	6, 8/ 12
king David thought it	pleasant	to God not only	6, 44/ 9
was unto God so	pleasant	as the temple of	6, 57/ 32
place, as a place	pleasant	to God, did they	6, 59/ 19
is and shall be	pleasant	unto God that his	6, 59/ 23
reckon our prayer more	pleasant	to God in the	6, 59/ 30
in our pain a	pleasant	taste of heaven. This	6, 106/ 22
to be lawful and	pleasant	to God, were in	6, 110/ 27
of observance is very	pleasant	and acceptable unto him	6, 112/ 35
what was beastly and	pleasant	; which sensuality labored so	6, 139/ 26
forbidden but commanded and	pleasant	to God, and we	6, 171/ 21
or knowledge of virtue	pleasant	to God, the church	6, 184/ 10
well proved good and	pleasant	to God, and the	6, 188/ 36
Christ, enter into the	pleasant	wedding chamber to the	6, 206/ 3
easy, some grievous, some	pleasant	, some painful, to cure	6, 206/ 10
and all things of	pleasant	savor upon his image	6, 227/ 26
and worship acceptable and	pleasant	unto God and his	6, 229/ 15
prince which were very	pleasant	unto him, though the	6, 300/ 10
seldom presented with the	pleasant	present of the Mass	6, 300/ 23
chastity is no more	pleasant	to God than the	6, 311/ 33
the purest and most	pleasant	sort. Whereunto the very	6, 312/ 1
shall be the more	pleasant	and fruitful unto them	6, 339/ 21
if they be nothing	pleasant	to God? And when	6, 390/ 6
before, bring up opinions	pleasant	to the people, giving	6, 407/ 12
common uplandish people so	pleasantly	heard that it blinded	6, 369/ 7

perceived when it shall	please	our Lord with his	6, 128/ 1
apple for fellowship to	please	her withal. "Now did	6, 140/ 4
God that it might	please	his goodness in so	6, 157/ 27
they should do to	please	God withal?" "Yea," quoth	6, 173/ 24
to serve him and	please	him? If they forsloth	6, 173/ 30
how to serve and	please	our Lord, or else	6, 174/ 6
warning by them to	please	and serve God with	6, 174/ 22
such things as may	please	God, nor those things	6, 174/ 26
to go about to	please	God with any works	6, 352/ 29
to go about to	please	God by good works	6, 389/ 9
to go about to	please	God by any good	6, 390/ 3
it is impossible to	please	God). "And that of	6, 398/ 13
whom they labor to	please	that have that opinion	6, 412/ 12
may be served and	pleased	. " "Truth," quoth he. "Is	6, 174/ 12
hath it," quoth I, "	pleased	God in like wise	6, 214/ 24
to be content and	pleased	. " "In faith," quoth I	6, 226/ 20
he would never be	pleased	. For if his bread	6, 258/ 22
the thing contenteth and	pleaseth	him in his church	6, 90/ 23
a craft such as	pleaseth	us? Saint Loy we	6, 226/ 30
but such things as	pleaseth	them, some glosses of	6, 294/ 13
the other sort nothing	pleaseth	him be it never	6, 400/ 8
that it is the	pleasure	of God to be	6, 5/ 25
the means at your	pleasure	, that he shall so	6, 27/ 13
that may do you	pleasure	, ye may to the	6, 27/ 24
that his will and	pleasure	is that we should	6, 32/ 14
Christian flock, where his	pleasure	would be to have	6, 38/ 34
set in for the	pleasure	that he had in	6, 41/ 24
And methinketh that the	pleasure	of God cannot in	6, 41/ 35
and all to his	pleasure	. In which, as the	6, 50/ 14
it not also his	pleasure	to be especially present	6, 57/ 19
that it is the	pleasure	of God to be	6, 60/ 3
place, but that his	pleasure	in some place is	6, 60/ 17
only for their especial	pleasure	. " "Forsooth," quoth I, "this	6, 64/ 26
you to say your	pleasure	in your own house	6, 67/ 24
goodness as his high	pleasure	liked to limit. For	6, 75/ 2
But such was his	pleasure	in a small matter	6, 82/ 1
and appoint at our	pleasure	where, when and wherefore	6, 82/ 10
comprobaton of his high	pleasure	to the conservation and	6, 90/ 13
God hath declared his	pleasure	by so many a	6, 90/ 27
matter feebly for the	pleasure	of his adversary; but	6, 101/ 16
the comprobaton of his	pleasure	therein, or wonders wrought	6, 101/ 29
to wed for their	pleasure	if they cast a	6, 106/ 4
fall for his little	pleasure	to his great pain	6, 110/ 9
God, to show his	pleasure	in the corroboration thereof	6, 120/ 12

prelacy for the people's	pleasure	, they turn many a	6, 123/ 26
to tell us his	pleasure	and stir us to	6, 129/ 6
but reason hath a	pleasure	to behold the thing	6, 129/ 33
what so were God's	pleasure	besides, that nature and	6, 140/ 31
well ascertained of God's	pleasure	therein without any scripture	6, 148/ 26
the world from all	pleasure	of the flesh to	6, 151/ 8
given us of God's	pleasure	but if we not	6, 174/ 29
and learning of God's	pleasure	that ye speak of	6, 175/ 1
church to learn God's	pleasure	therein, and that can	6, 175/ 20
and knowledge of God's	pleasure	, if it be, as	6, 175/ 24
well known. And his	pleasure	was to have it	6, 202/ 27
But this is his	pleasure	," quoth he, "that I	6, 214/ 20
other side, since his	pleasure	is to have his	6, 215/ 15
to his contentation and	pleasure	. And since we further	6, 245/ 22
said, they took great	pleasure	in, and much wished	6, 247/ 17
For Caius for his	pleasure	playing with the boy	6, 250/ 9
would for his only	pleasure	know by the man's	6, 282/ 17
people took such spiritual	pleasure	and inward solace that	6, 297/ 16
take such a wretched	pleasure	in the hearing of	6, 297/ 21
priest but at his	pleasure	, how can any man	6, 311/ 22
the text at their	pleasure	, and therewith fall themselves	6, 335/ 33
and much part of	pleasure	and delight in newfangledness	6, 338/ 35
diocese so special a	pleasure	with such a spiritual	6, 341/ 36
pay at the bishop's	pleasure	. Now dare I be	6, 350/ 5
shall have a great	pleasure	to see therein both	6, 363/ 15
finally, for his only	pleasure	, because it liked him	6, 377/ 28
living in delight and	pleasure	is no woman, though	6, 386/ 29
world for the peevish	pleasure	of the vain praise	6, 398/ 6
torments only for his	pleasure	, and for his own	6, 402/ 22
a perpetual delight and	pleasure	to torment us. Now	6, 403/ 10
that could keep his	pleasure	long, but that he	6, 405/ 26
to leave that beastly	pleasure	and come to the	6, 408/ 9
both in forbearing the	pleasure	of the world, and	6, 421/ 17
but only the fond	pleasure	and delight that themselves	6, 423/ 9
much pain for his	pleasure	, and his very apes	6, 423/ 13
and schisms to the	pleasure	of newfangled folk, sparing	6, 423/ 35
delight of beholding what	pleasure	the people have in	6, 424/ 2
albeit that this frantic	pleasure	, with which the devil	6, 424/ 4
to show them the	pleasures	and commodities of the	6, 370/ 24
part abound and be	plenteous	in that kind of	6, 50/ 16
doubt but it is	plenteous	enough to express our	6, 337/ 24
them the holy scripture	plenteously	for the further proof	6, 425/ 27
his days so great	plenty	of gold, that silver	6, 42/ 14
there were so great	plenty	of gold, that silver	6, 42/ 26

their life and the	plenty	of their grace well	6, 171/ 35
misery, and strength and	plenty	of power is one	6, 212/ 21
own hand, wherein were	plenty	of pestilent heresies. And	6, 270/ 14
of priests have the	plenty	that ye have. The	6, 300/ 26
is there now such	plenty	as of priests?" "In	6, 301/ 6
he, "there is more	plenty	of priests than of	6, 301/ 7
country wherein there lacketh	plenty	of such as be	6, 433/ 1
he preach in this	plight	) all his whole purpose	6, 280/ 10
by an epistle of	Pliny	written to the Emperor	6, 190/ 22
all the world cannot	pluck	them back. But with	6, 123/ 23
well therewith, God will	pluck	him out; and whoso	6, 194/ 18
worse, and turn a	plum	into a dog's turd	6, 130/ 18
arise up in great	plumps	to fight against their	6, 412/ 10
Nisi abundaverit iusticia vestra	plusquam	scribarum et pharisaeorum, non	6, 103/ 18
answered one Caius, a	poet	at Cambridge, then had	6, 250/ 7
much ripened. And albeit	poets	be with many men	6, 132/ 11
against images, or any	point	of the common belief	6, 8/ 31
learned there against one	point	proved in the first	6, 14/ 5
to them in that	point	, showing also that the	6, 16/ 18
very far from that	point	and little more than	6, 21/ 19
surely, sir, in this	point	, ye may make yourself	6, 27/ 1
better learned would in	point	of judgment allow for	6, 33/ 11
things impertinent to the	point	, I will show you	6, 36/ 28
was. And of that	point	, if any man so	6, 37/ 6
we shall let that	point	pass, and so resort	6, 37/ 20
God cannot in this	point	better appear, than by	6, 41/ 36
in to so high	point	of perfection that they	6, 44/ 4
and confuted. At this	point	your friend desiring me	6, 51/ 28
very far from the	point	. But since this thing	6, 64/ 29
for affirming of that	point	, which is yet now	6, 66/ 19
I would in that	point	believe yourself alone, as	6, 67/ 30
would not in this	point	believe a whole town	6, 68/ 25
hit we not the	point	; for albeit that many	6, 70/ 34
wrought to the utterest	point	of sovereign goodness that	6, 74/ 32
And as for the	point	that we spoke of	6, 92/ 29
this answer toucheth the	point	but in part and	6, 99/ 4
to come to the	point	, since it is agreed	6, 101/ 26
durst doubt in that	point	, one thing is there	6, 109/ 9
I come to this	point	by some oversight in	6, 113/ 11
against images, or any	point	of that common belief	6, 116/ 24
come to the same	point	again, that ye would	6, 119/ 30
a check in this	point	, yet have ye, if	6, 120/ 17
mated me in another	point	by one thing that	6, 120/ 18
of salvation." "In what	point	," quoth he, "hath that	6, 120/ 24

divinity. And in this	point	I think not thus	6, 126/ 19
both, or against any	point	of the Catholic faith	6, 127/ 20
him contrary to any	point	of the church's faith	6, 127/ 28
counterpleadeth faith in every	point	. And would ye then	6, 128/ 27
the truth of any	point	of faith than to	6, 129/ 25
as for the other	point	, that we should needs	6, 133/ 7
then is there one	point	of faith, one great	6, 134/ 21
albeit that in this	point	were a great occasion	6, 138/ 13
in any such substantial	point	of the faith, it	6, 147/ 20
it. For this one	point	is the very fond	6, 148/ 35
flight in the first	point	, that is to wit	6, 149/ 12
And yet had that	point	at the first face	6, 149/ 14
she was at full	point	with herself that it	6, 150/ 31
err in any substantial	point	that God would have	6, 153/ 10
had been at another	point	in that ye see	6, 155/ 14
And also for the	point	that we spoke of	6, 155/ 17
Arius's days in the	point	that ye spoke of	6, 157/ 14
in yourself at clear	point	that the Arians' opinion	6, 160/ 5
have sufficiently showed that	point	in scripture, so that	6, 160/ 11
were heretics in that	point	and their opinion erroneous	6, 161/ 8
soon see the other	point	, that Christ commandeth us	6, 164/ 33
say concerning some necessary	point	of our faith or	6, 170/ 2
if in any such	point	of our faith as	6, 170/ 23
or twain. And what	point	rather than the article	6, 171/ 4
wrong in the other	point	? And that as much	6, 171/ 13
I, "let the first	point	alone because therein we	6, 171/ 16
fathers did in the	point	that we speak of	6, 172/ 9
one faith in this	point	and such other, that	6, 172/ 18
again to the first	point	so often confuted, that	6, 175/ 8
yet always to this	point	ye bring it in	6, 175/ 25
perplexity, if in the	point	itself, and the scriptures	6, 176/ 4
bring it to the	point	, not the holy scripture	6, 176/ 15
I, "to the very	point	. For many things hath	6, 181/ 1
be deceived in that	point	that they shall take	6, 181/ 9
be deceived in that	point	, and to take for	6, 181/ 22
in any such weighty	point	." "Whereby shall I know	6, 182/ 10
be we at that	point	yet?" quoth I. "Have	6, 182/ 12
for shame touch that	point	again, nor any color	6, 184/ 7
of necessity. And this	point	durst he never since	6, 184/ 14
Highness with this one	point	alone plainly turneth up	6, 184/ 15
cause to answer this	point	earnestly, and would undoubtedly	6, 184/ 18
did not. For this	point	is so clear he	6, 184/ 21
answered in the principal	point	, that the scriptures laid	6, 185/ 14
deed yet is this	point	their sheet-anchor. For, first	6, 196/ 11

in so great a	point	, nor, against the right	6, 210/ 6
well furthered in that	point	, if they were now	6, 212/ 23
believing all in one	point	which is the secret	6, 223/ 26
can in any necessary	point	fail here in Christ's	6, 223/ 27
at large. And that	point	once taken away, scripture	6, 223/ 29
same worship in every	point	that we do to	6, 226/ 14
we must for that	point	more religiously keep high	6, 226/ 32
him that one special	point	used in that pilgrimage	6, 228/ 35
the devil. The first	point	, which ye have now	6, 230/ 9
worship them in every	point	like unto God." "What	6, 230/ 12
like unto God." "What	point	lack they?" quoth he	6, 230/ 13
idolatry for that first	point	ye spoke of. "Now	6, 230/ 35
And surely for this	point	I think in my	6, 232/ 21
as touching the third	point	, of superstitious manner of	6, 232/ 27
quoth I, "to that	point	again, that ye think	6, 238/ 31
the contrary of any	point	aforesaid, be as far	6, 246/ 4
learned there against one	point	proved in the first	6, 247/ 5
me to the same	point	on the other side	6, 249/ 5
answerer to a perilous	point	if he happen on	6, 250/ 4
friend, "unto the same	point	again that he should	6, 252/ 1
this heard in this	point	alleged for the church	6, 261/ 12
credence in such a	point	to the one part	6, 263/ 24
Put now the second	point	(which were in manner	6, 265/ 14
afresh upon the principal	point	. This were in my	6, 265/ 31
doubt were in that	point	. But now if Simkin	6, 275/ 3
their rigor than any	point	of their favor." "Well	6, 277/ 14
no. But in this	point	I will not long	6, 278/ 30
But as for this	point	, I hold it in	6, 281/ 19
be far from this	point	. For they none other	6, 282/ 27
And therefore to the	point	that we speak of	6, 283/ 35
plain scripture, in which	point	he teacheth a plain	6, 290/ 30
with you in that	point	. But surely the thing	6, 293/ 21
general -- the first	point	, which indeed toucheth our	6, 294/ 34
the cause; in this	point	will I keep no	6, 295/ 5
ours come to that	point	but that there be	6, 298/ 15
his book to that	point	, but runneth and raileth	6, 304/ 12
durst dispense in this	point	, seeing that consent of	6, 308/ 7
Whose counsel in that	point	, since some be content	6, 312/ 24
to them in that	point	, showing also that the	6, 314/ 9
began with the first	point	that ye spoke of	6, 320/ 13
pray you, to what	point	came the second matter	6, 321/ 31
to as wise a	point	?" "Ye shall hear," quoth	6, 323/ 35
the former tongue) that	point	hath lain in their	6, 337/ 30
They that touch that	point	harp upon the right	6, 337/ 36

which yet in this	point	passeth his master Luther	6, 350/ 26
they slew upon the	point	of seventy thousand Lutherans	6, 369/ 27
was driven from that	point	before, as well by	6, 393/ 20
fell he to another	point	, and said that if	6, 394/ 30
matter, yet in this	point	, I assure you faithfully	6, 398/ 21
it plainly to this	point	at last: that he	6, 398/ 24
the people to this	point	at last, that all-thing	6, 400/ 4
once come to that	point	, and the world once	6, 405/ 28
to fall in such	point	that there were no	6, 414/ 25
the contrary of any	point	that the church of	6, 419/ 21
seem contrary to any	point	of this Catholic faith	6, 419/ 31
were peradventure in that	point	to be pardoned, because	6, 420/ 26
be at a plain	point	with himself to go	6, 425/ 32
yet brought to the	point	to bear that which	6, 427/ 28
that told me so,"	pointing	to one that he	6, 320/ 21
certain of the principal	points	that he before proved	6, 11/ 20
that in the necessary	points	of the faith equal	6, 14/ 6
Wherefore in these two	points	though I had already	6, 23/ 21
the contrary, if the	points	that they teach of	6, 30/ 37
unto death, which two	points	, himself had combined and	6, 36/ 3
as for the other	points	; first, if any priest	6, 37/ 9
wrong, in the necessary	points	of our faith, or	6, 117/ 15
me two as true	points	, and as plain to	6, 121/ 23
instructed in all such	points	and articles as the	6, 127/ 15
further instruction of the	points	of our faith than	6, 136/ 31
the Christian people the	points	of Christ's faith (with	6, 144/ 19
Christ's faith (with which	points	our Lord would have	6, 144/ 19
perceive, yet by the	points	of their faith were	6, 144/ 23
that there were any	points	of the substance of	6, 145/ 33
not only in the	points	of the faith, but	6, 146/ 4
find out all the	points	in the scripture, when	6, 151/ 25
of scripture take the	points	of the Catholic faith	6, 153/ 12
else, that in all	points	of faith, both in	6, 161/ 33
and solution of all	points	and doubts in any	6, 162/ 5
your soul. Of which	points	no man can deny	6, 162/ 6
of the most especial	points	is to take in	6, 162/ 7
our own reason the	points	that God sheweth us	6, 166/ 16
to keep any. Such	points	, I say, let us	6, 170/ 6
I, "that in such	points	as we speak of	6, 170/ 29
we speak of those	points	only, to the belief	6, 170/ 30
certain of the principal	points	that be before proved	6, 183/ 5
confession in all substantial	points	concerning the faith or	6, 184/ 9
is to wit necessary	points	of our faith, if	6, 184/ 32
grant, can in such	points	not be suffered, for	6, 185/ 19

faith and the same	points	that they had then	6, 188/ 26
of scripture in all	points	that are of necessity	6, 188/ 31
believe against them the	points	which we believe and	6, 195/ 26
the things selves, which	points	do sound to idolatry	6, 230/ 4
And that the substantial	points	of the faith therefore	6, 245/ 33
that in the necessary	points	of the faith, equal	6, 247/ 6
was in all necessary	points	of our faith as	6, 249/ 20
that in such necessary	points	of faith the church	6, 251/ 21
taught his church those	points	by his holy word	6, 254/ 37
very good and true	points	, for he heard them	6, 269/ 6
must keep, and the	points	they must believe --	6, 334/ 2
it happed for both	points	in the translation of	6, 341/ 3
in any of these	points	belied, I shall find	6, 360/ 22
with their morris-pikes, the	points	toward the breasts of	6, 371/ 5
your friend, "answer the	points	which ye moved at	6, 406/ 9
his reasons in those	points	, and consider what weight	6, 431/ 24
whole matter in those	points	and other so plainly	6, 432/ 27
he spiced all the	poison	was the liberty that	6, 368/ 24
malicious treachery, and what	poison	they put forth under	6, 399/ 31
holy scripture quite into	poison	. For this false error	6, 403/ 11
puffed up with the	poison	of pride, malice, and	6, 424/ 25
sucked out the most	poison	that he could find	6, 424/ 27
his enemy's hand once	poisoned	, though he saw his	6, 293/ 10
more than half venom	poisoned	the whole wine, and	6, 347/ 20
twere a fair fish	pole	." "Why hath the steeple	6, 413/ 11
only the good and	politic	provision of the temporalty	6, 19/ 14
only the good and	politic	provision of the temporalty	6, 406/ 2
good Christian princes and	politic	rulers of the temporalty	6, 430/ 19
for moral virtues and	political	, if they had not	6, 177/ 16
tell them by the	polls	to see which side	6, 298/ 22
good virtuous man; robbed,	polluted	and pulled down many	6, 412/ 19
pulled down the churches,	polluted	the temples, put out	6, 427/ 31
words of Luther and	Pomerane	and all the arch	6, 390/ 2
and his wife, priest	Pomerane	and his wife, frere	6, 434/ 15
preached boldly against the	pomp	and pride and other	6, 28/ 8
many we call them	pompous	. If a lewd priest	6, 296/ 18
the most meetly to	ponder	what might be said	6, 53/ 14
contrary. For they nothing	ponder	what is reasonably spoken	6, 433/ 7
many things to be	pondered	and weighed by his	6, 261/ 33
what ye read, in	pondering	the purpose of divers	6, 131/ 34
faults to mind, nor	pondering	the circumstances, nor the	6, 352/ 7
you -- the one	Pontanus	speaketh of in his	6, 227/ 21
this, as I say,	Pontanus	writeth and telleth where	6, 227/ 29
in Platina, De vitis	pontificum	, I ween he shall	6, 41/ 30

the reading as my	poor	heart hath meant you	6, 24/ 16
I sent you my	poor	mind by the mouth	6, 26/ 10
and far unreasonable, that	poor	, simple, and unlearned men	6, 31/ 8
the miscreants, and those	poor	people that suffer it	6, 31/ 35
saith, better bestowed upon	poor	folk. And he showeth	6, 40/ 22
God here beneath among	poor	silly men in earth	6, 40/ 33
holy bishops have relieved	poor	people with the sale	6, 41/ 4
all were they very	poor	, would at this day	6, 41/ 20
made, there were no	poor	men to bestow that	6, 42/ 7
there was then no	poor	folk neither. For as	6, 42/ 12
though there were no	poor	folk among them at	6, 42/ 17
give that gold to	poor	men if there had	6, 42/ 21
there were then no	poor	men because there were	6, 42/ 26
that there was no	poor	people in his realm	6, 43/ 8
realm, is a very	poor	proof. For so may	6, 43/ 8
his people be most	poor	, and the riches of	6, 43/ 10
Solomon might have found	poor	folk enough to have	6, 43/ 13
to one of Christ's	poor	folk for his sake	6, 48/ 35
spent in alms upon	poor	folk; and this say	6, 49/ 25
were better spent among	poor	folk -- by whom	6, 50/ 7
is none left for	poor	folk. Is not this	6, 50/ 25
have been given to	poor	men if they had	6, 50/ 28
it would appear a	poor	portion in comparison of	6, 50/ 34
be not given to	poor	men, yet is it	6, 51/ 2
be straight given to	poor	men, and that where	6, 51/ 13
gold give to the	poor	not one piece thereof	6, 51/ 14
religious persons, or such	poor	parishes as bear no	6, 54/ 6
not lie. As the	poor	man said by the	6, 69/ 14
amiss to me." "The	poor	man," quoth he, "had	6, 69/ 19
for defamation, where the	poor	man upon pain of	6, 69/ 22
penance, up was the	poor	soul set in a	6, 69/ 25
a miracle, called the	poor	man unto him. And	6, 86/ 20
such punishment as the	poor	nun was, that had	6, 87/ 33
so lean and so	poor	and halted so sore	6, 91/ 25
as lean and as	poor	and as halting as	6, 92/ 3
and lay upon other	poor	men's backs importunable burdens	6, 104/ 3
quoth he, "were a	poor	having. For so might	6, 118/ 33
sure avoiding whereof, my	poor	advice were in the	6, 127/ 9
done to pray every	poor	man to pray for	6, 215/ 24
as for incensing, the	poor	priests in every choir	6, 230/ 24
the help of a	poor	man's horse. But as	6, 233/ 28
given to children or	poor	folk to pray for	6, 234/ 29
and distribute it among	poor	people. But now as	6, 234/ 31
such answer as my	poor	wit will serve me	6, 248/ 14

was of such a	poor	spirit in Christ, that	6, 269/ 37
in bed with a	poor	frere." "Forsooth, ye be	6, 287/ 15
the rich, but the	poor	also, keep open queans	6, 350/ 9
the breasts of these	poor	naked men. And then	6, 371/ 6
morris-pikes and draw the	poor	souls by the members	6, 371/ 8
the parable of the	poor	publican ashamed of his	6, 380/ 14
great alms spent on	poor	people, or a very	6, 385/ 7
praise puffed out of	poor	mortal men's mouths with	6, 398/ 7
worry simple souls and	poor	lambs as they may	6, 399/ 16
they show themselves as	poor	men of middle earth	6, 399/ 27
his people were the	poorer	. For albeit he had	6, 42/ 31
and conveyed from the	pope	, which is under Christ	6, 192/ 23
under obedience of the	pope	; ergo they be not	6, 204/ 21
them and, in the	pope	, his foot. And as	6, 230/ 24
it. But were I	pope	. . ." "By my soul," quoth	6, 301/ 25
that never was there	pope	so covetous yet that	6, 308/ 6
the judgment of the	pope	, and desiring to be	6, 361/ 14
the power of the	pope	, affirming that his power	6, 361/ 17
to write that the	pope	had no power at	6, 361/ 26
and malice toward the	pope	, and then changed to	6, 366/ 12
pardons and with the	pope's	power, denying finally any	6, 349/ 12
the master of the	pope's	palace, then waxed he	6, 361/ 16
was cited by the	Pope's	Holiness to appear, he	6, 361/ 30
to princes, prelates and	popes	, to whom we kneel	6, 230/ 21
at large against all	popes	, against all kings, against	6, 303/ 19
rule and authority of	popes	, princes, and other governors	6, 368/ 33
my lady your wife	popess	too." "Well," quoth I	6, 301/ 27
therein he tooteth and	poreth	often. In the other	6, 296/ 3
would appear a poor	portion	in comparison of the	6, 50/ 34
-- how small a	portion	ween we were the	6, 51/ 3
and keeping aside a	portion	of their own money	6, 429/ 7
as is written by	Posidonius	, lying sore sick himself	6, 216/ 10
abscondi civitas supra montem	posita	" (The city cannot be	6, 202/ 31
of Saint John, "totus	positus	in maligno" (all set	6, 376/ 22
else but by the	possession	of a good English	6, 318/ 9
and spoiling of their	possession	, so are they of	6, 387/ 24
suspicion of feigning, no	possibility	of counterfeiting, no simpleness	6, 93/ 32
if we might by	possibility	mistake some, therefore we	6, 218/ 13
not -- albeit by	possibility	of nature it might	6, 220/ 34
necessity for lack of	possibility	of other record and	6, 264/ 6
might they do by	possibility	, being but men, and	6, 272/ 11
may," quoth he, "by	possibility	be so." "Then," quoth	6, 275/ 19
case once for the	possibility	, then will he shortly	6, 275/ 22
it may be by	possibility	that all the witness	6, 278/ 13

too," quoth I, "by	possibility	, if we go this	6, 278/ 14
the remnant. For like	possibility	is there in everyone	6, 278/ 20
think therewith that by	possibility	they might be in	6, 278/ 34
though it might by	possibility	be true that he	6, 279/ 2
own mother -- for	possible	it were that he	6, 64/ 1
Who would ween it	possible	that glass were made	6, 66/ 22
that it were not	possible	to be better; and	6, 74/ 24
both that miracles be	possible	to God; and they	6, 78/ 17
saints that they can	possible	do to God, with	6, 99/ 6
mind that it were	possible	for man to see	6, 213/ 13
did, how could they	possible	in any manner wise	6, 231/ 17
Which, whoso could think	possible	, were worse than Judas	6, 245/ 11
contrary: this case were	possible	; but surely it were	6, 265/ 19
it were not well	possible	for him in so	6, 271/ 33
accused. Was it now	possible	by your faith that	6, 272/ 8
It was," quoth he, "	possible	enough that all together	6, 272/ 10
quoth he, "were it	possible	that they might lie	6, 272/ 24
so? Were it not	possible	that they might all	6, 273/ 25
were as many more?" "	Possible	?" quoth I. "That I	6, 273/ 27
but that it were	possible	though they were a	6, 273/ 27
granted because it was	possible	. And then that case	6, 274/ 2
case, though it be	possible	, were rather to be	6, 274/ 6
while, though it were	possible	that all they might	6, 276/ 11
not without miracle well	possible	to be otherwise. But	6, 295/ 26
it is not well	possible	to be without many	6, 301/ 16
things, which is not	possible	for unlearned men to	6, 336/ 28
made unto a priest. " "	Possible	it were indeed," quoth	6, 349/ 36
folks' confession were well	possible	, and in many of	6, 350/ 35
thereof all that he	possible	might, not without his	6, 361/ 6
not that it were	possible	that faith could be	6, 384/ 20
all the cunning that	possible	could be had, and	6, 385/ 16
all the harm they	possible	could. And in this	6, 411/ 20
as heartily as I	possibly	can, I recommend me	6, 24/ 25
reverence that we can	possibly	devise, yet is not	6, 230/ 30
that law say, "quod	possumus	adorare," and Saint Gregory	6, 357/ 23
not they and their	posterity	bound thereto at all	6, 139/ 11
enough, the gilding of	posts	and whole roofs, not	6, 51/ 8
Christ in the psalm, "	Postula	a me et dabo	6, 173/ 14
white loaf and a	pot	of good ale. And	6, 227/ 10
a quodlibet and a	pot	parliament upon, I trow	6, 342/ 15
cannot be hid. "Non	potest	abscondi civitas supra montem	6, 202/ 30
saith, "Arbor mala non	potest	bonum fructum facere" (An	6, 381/ 29
Joseph, how his master's	Potiphar's	wife, a great man	6, 157/ 3
of gold, whereof ten	pound	weight were not of	6, 397/ 25

wheat, nor one hundred	pound	weight thereof, of the	6, 397/ 27
sheep and many a	pound	weight of bread --	6, 397/ 29
would not for twenty	pounds	hear him say his	6, 176/ 28
the cost of ten	pounds	, I think, or twenty	6, 341/ 34
happen to rain, out	pour	they pisspots upon his	6, 227/ 27
they grew in great	poverty	. And if any man	6, 42/ 35
the one causing the	poverty	of the other, if	6, 43/ 10
uttermost of his little	power	well and boldly command	6, 27/ 25
made open by his	power	, which by no means	6, 55/ 19
which his high wisdom,	power	, and goodness hath made	6, 74/ 17
the uttermost of his	power	, but with such degrees	6, 75/ 1
of wood by the	power	and help of God's	6, 81/ 5
thing done by the	power	and goodness of God	6, 82/ 22
appearing to pass the	power	of craft or nature	6, 83/ 6
betake to them the	power	of the Godhead. For	6, 97/ 17
one image more of	power	than the other, which	6, 99/ 19
But still for any	power	that reason hath to	6, 129/ 28
thing that passeth her	power	to perceive. For it	6, 129/ 34
man and woman hath	power	to minister the sacrament	6, 149/ 30
into her and the	power	of God on high	6, 150/ 33
imbecility and lack of	power	is here part of	6, 212/ 21
strength and plenty of	power	is one great part	6, 212/ 22
they might both by	power	and prayer. But it	6, 212/ 30
by his will and	power	, or he at their	6, 214/ 27
disciples to preach, the	power	that he gave them	6, 239/ 33
and with the pope's	power	, denying finally any of	6, 349/ 12
another book against the	power	of the pope, affirming	6, 361/ 17
pope, affirming that his	power	upon the church was	6, 361/ 18
the pope had no	power	at all, neither by	6, 361/ 26
of ourselves by any	power	of our own will	6, 377/ 3
if man had no	power	of himself toward the	6, 404/ 1
smoke upward, by the	power	of nature; so should	6, 404/ 7
may lie in his	power	. "And by this reason	6, 415/ 10
out devils by the	power	of Beelzebub, prince of	6, 432/ 11
exceed us and our	powers	natural, as the lively	6, 213/ 34
and his pure natural	powers	without the aid and	6, 395/ 28
the field. One in	Prage	, another in the next	6, 192/ 16
town. And yet in	Prage	itself one faith in	6, 192/ 17
neither enter into the	praise	of them, nor into	6, 36/ 11
as I say, the	praise	or dispraise of either	6, 36/ 27
images, giving them little	praise	, and especially least commending	6, 40/ 13
street to gather worldly	praise	but rather secretly pray	6, 58/ 25
proud of the people's	praise	, which would call him	6, 86/ 24
they longed under the	praise	of holy scripture to	6, 123/ 5

pride for the people's	praise	, that preach I ween	6, 123/ 31
flee the desire of	praise	and show of cunning	6, 126/ 35
yet, passing over the	praise	, I will speak one	6, 138/ 18
And to your great	praise	and high commendation they	6, 248/ 19
quoth I, "let their	praise	pass, lest ye make	6, 248/ 21
mind, instead of the	praise	that he looketh and	6, 280/ 13
of this matter either	praise	or dispraise any man's	6, 295/ 9
own false boast and	praise	, that though the words	6, 364/ 35
pleasure of the vain	praise	puffed out of poor	6, 398/ 6
miss of the vain	praise	, whereof only they be	6, 423/ 16
dehortation from evil, all	praise	of well doing, all	6, 428/ 8
hath been more highly	praised	and esteemed than ever	6, 376/ 3
observed, virginity preached and	praised	, pilgrimages devoutly visited, every	6, 433/ 26
all were one to	pray	thence or there. And	6, 5/ 21
judge. And thus I	pray	you take in good	6, 27/ 23
to any images, nor	pray	to any saints, or	6, 37/ 18
he thought that to	pray	not only in mind	6, 44/ 6
God not only to	pray	with his mouth but	6, 44/ 9
gods? For else, I	pray	you tell me what	6, 45/ 12
all were one to	pray	thence or there. And	6, 51/ 26
to them or to	pray	to them, not only	6, 52/ 3
shall not stand and	pray	in the street to	6, 58/ 25
praise but rather secretly	pray	in his chamber. This	6, 58/ 26
into the Temple and	pray	. "And surely, albeit that	6, 58/ 28
not content only to	pray	secretly by themselves in	6, 59/ 17
to God, did they	pray	in spirit and in	6, 59/ 20
that his chosen people	pray	to him and call	6, 59/ 24
sir," said he, "I	pray	you take me not	6, 62/ 31
be not here, I	pray	you defend and bear	6, 62/ 34
they," quoth he, "I	pray	you?" "Marry," quoth I	6, 69/ 9
than that. For I	pray	you tell me," quoth	6, 72/ 18
did good Christian people	pray	to saints and go	6, 90/ 10
Ye mock, iwis; I	pray	you tell truth." And	6, 92/ 17
creature our advocate, or	pray	to them which of	6, 97/ 7
before -- but also	pray	to them, we do	6, 97/ 13
injury. For if we	pray	to them as mediators	6, 97/ 14
if in praying, we	pray	as bitterly to them	6, 98/ 6
otherwise, for the people	pray	to the saints for	6, 98/ 28
and well done to	pray	to saints, and to	6, 112/ 1
her not how? I	pray	you," quoth I, "that	6, 130/ 35
he, "then would I	pray	him tell me first	6, 154/ 26
better. And therefore I	pray	you tell me this	6, 158/ 6
I do further than	pray	for grace to guide	6, 158/ 16
the more behind." I	pray	you what thing is	6, 185/ 31

candles as we do,	pray	to saints as we	6, 191/ 9
worship images, and all	pray	to saints. Wherefore, if	6, 208/ 24
and forbid us to	pray	to them. And albeit	6, 211/ 13
him, he began to	pray	for them that maliciously	6, 211/ 32
will not vouchsafe to	pray	for them that devoutly	6, 211/ 34
that the things we	pray	for we obtain, marvel	6, 213/ 5
need why we should	pray	to them, since God	6, 214/ 11
you," quoth I, "to	pray	any physician to help	6, 214/ 14
help your fever, or	pray	and pay any surgeon	6, 214/ 15
his holy saints and	pray	for help to them	6, 214/ 25
not one man to	pray	for help to another	6, 214/ 29
giving men occasion to	pray	to them while they	6, 215/ 12
exhorteth us each to	pray	for other, and we	6, 215/ 23
it well done to	pray	every poor man to	6, 215/ 24
every poor man to	pray	for us, should we	6, 215/ 24
it evil done to	pray	holy saints in heaven	6, 215/ 25
that reason I might	pray	not only to saints	6, 215/ 26
that we should not	pray	to any dead man	6, 216/ 16
be a saint, then	pray	for me." "Why so	6, 216/ 17
be a good man,	pray	for me." But since	6, 216/ 19
the more part both	pray	for them and pray	6, 216/ 28
pray for them and	pray	to them. As ye	6, 216/ 28
is canonized ye may	pray	to him to pray	6, 216/ 30
pray to him to	pray	for you, but ye	6, 216/ 30
but ye may not	pray	for him. For as	6, 216/ 31
not in vain to	pray	to saints nor to	6, 226/ 7
of my life. I	pray	you beware of such	6, 229/ 13
worst is of all,	pray	to them for unlawful	6, 229/ 20
unlawful things, as thieves	pray	to the thief that	6, 229/ 20
blame. For as to	pray	to Saint Appoline for	6, 232/ 32
no great fault to	pray	to him for the	6, 232/ 36
in like wise to	pray	them sit down and	6, 233/ 2
mend our shoe. And	pray	to Saint Dorathe for	6, 233/ 3
yet lawful enough to	pray	for the help of	6, 233/ 27
or poor folk to	pray	for the sick child	6, 234/ 29
what the peevish women	pray	they cannot hear. Howbeit	6, 235/ 11
hear. Howbeit, if they	pray	but to be uncumbered	6, 235/ 12
they bless them and	pray	God send them good	6, 236/ 35
man's prayer because thieves	pray	for speed in robbery	6, 237/ 1
before, that we should	pray	to no saints. And	6, 238/ 25
believe him. But I	pray	you tell me," quoth	6, 241/ 30
me. But yet I	pray	you be plain with	6, 248/ 14
too proud. But I	pray	you tell me not	6, 248/ 22
therefore," quoth he, "I	pray	you answer me this	6, 249/ 8

but the scripture. I	pray	you tell me, what	6, 253/ 21
us when we will	pray	enter into our chamber	6, 257/ 20
report. Wherein first, I	pray	you, could they say	6, 260/ 31
be so. For I	pray	you, might it not	6, 273/ 25
in judgment. And I	pray	you, for the proof	6, 274/ 8
changed. "But now I	pray	you, let me know	6, 284/ 28
well done. But I	pray	you what words be	6, 285/ 35
so ready each to	pray	for other as we	6, 314/ 2
that be true, and	pray	God we so may	6, 314/ 4
pudding prick. But I	pray	you, to what point	6, 321/ 31
belie him not." "I	pray	you," quoth he, "let	6, 349/ 9
that no man should	pray	to saints nor set	6, 355/ 1
to himself. But I	pray	you how excuseth he	6, 362/ 14
that read this, I	pray	you for God's sake	6, 364/ 15
to a priest to	pray	for any soul." "This	6, 366/ 4
heresy that they should	pray	to no saints, but	6, 367/ 28
grace, either work or	pray	? Shall he not say	6, 373/ 20
he doth now. "I	pray	you look on Luther	6, 426/ 23
devotion, forbidding men to	pray	for their fathers' souls	6, 433/ 31
but also fasted, watched,	prayed	and wore hair. Christ	6, 44/ 14
Savior himself not only	prayed	in mind, but also	6, 44/ 15
corn; but I have	prayed	for thee that thy	6, 107/ 19
believeth saints to be	prayed	unto, relics and images	6, 112/ 14
Christ in which he	prayed	his Father, saying, "As	6, 156/ 4
unto Peter, "I have	prayed	that thy faith shall	6, 173/ 1
God because the widow	prayed	him to revive her	6, 214/ 34
because that they were	prayed	unto for help after	6, 215/ 1
And sometimes they were	prayed	unto, and assayed it	6, 215/ 4
content that they were	prayed	unto. And for proof	6, 215/ 6
And sometimes were they	prayed	to be intercessors to	6, 215/ 8
had in honor and	prayed	unto, that they may	6, 215/ 16
not be worshipped nor	prayed	unto. Except ye would	6, 218/ 12
same faith, may be	prayed	unto as our Lady	6, 360/ 2
faith that he thrice	prayed	God to take the	6, 394/ 13
that they may be	prayed	and hired after to	6, 416/ 23
reverence, Christian souls tenderly	prayed	for, holy vows kept	6, 433/ 25
is, with virtue and	prayer	, first to use the	6, 9/ 11
mouth, which kind of	prayer	these holy, spiritual heretics	6, 44/ 16
Passion. "Now as touching	prayer	made unto the saints	6, 47/ 32
nor worship done, nor	prayer	made unto any saint	6, 53/ 21
that one place of	prayer	(to which he would	6, 57/ 21
called a house of	prayer	). "Now maketh your reason	6, 59/ 26
though we reckon our	prayer	more pleasant to God	6, 59/ 30
kill, continual watch and	prayer	than a few days	6, 105/ 30

is, with virtue and	prayer	, first to use the	6, 122/ 12
gotten with abstinence and	prayer	and cleanness of living	6, 127/ 13
and make my special	prayer	to God that it	6, 157/ 27
had made your special	prayer	to speed well. Nor	6, 158/ 32
adventure it upon your	prayer	and trust in God	6, 158/ 34
take the one by	prayer	and firm trust in	6, 159/ 2
I, "first make your	prayer	and then, with good	6, 159/ 29
ye would in your	prayer	thank God for that	6, 159/ 31
his church, and the	prayer	of Christ to keep	6, 182/ 14
to the preaching and	prayer	, though it were privily	6, 190/ 15
devotion toward them, and	prayer	made unto them." "I	6, 212/ 28
both by power and	prayer	. But it is hard	6, 212/ 30
did they at folks'	prayer	. And sometimes they were	6, 215/ 3
men's devout instance and	prayer	to do many miracles	6, 215/ 7
one had help by	prayer	made unto a holy	6, 215/ 30
cured another with his	prayer	; and yet he died	6, 216/ 11
the Pater Noster, the	prayer	that himself taught his	6, 233/ 22
fault with every man's	prayer	because thieves pray for	6, 237/ 1
in reading, preaching, and	prayer	, fell out of a	6, 259/ 17
in their virtue and	prayer	, by God's great mercy	6, 298/ 26
region, taketh by the	prayer	of a few godly	6, 298/ 29
the better, and his	prayer	to God for himself	6, 298/ 32
ourselves in such meditations,	prayer	, and virtues as the	6, 336/ 8
not only cast off	prayer	and fasting, and all	6, 348/ 12
Lady, and with her	prayer	as much profit us	6, 360/ 3
For as for fasting,	prayer	, and such other things	6, 368/ 26
into the contempt of	prayer	and fasting and of	6, 378/ 26
hell, all cause of	prayer	, all desire of devotion	6, 428/ 7
had in honor, fasting,	prayer	, and alms had in	6, 433/ 23
us unto. And this	prayer	," quoth I, "serving us	6, 435/ 28
pilgrimages and images and	prayers	made to saints was	6, 5/ 12
pilgrimages and images and	prayers	made to saints was	6, 35/ 15
and thereto make our	prayers	, thereto make our offerings	6, 52/ 26
should, besides their private	prayers	, assemble solemnly and resort	6, 57/ 35
Temple to make their	prayers	. And in that place	6, 59/ 19
at holy relics by	prayers	made unto saints, be	6, 112/ 18
If after your special	prayers	made, ye wrote the	6, 158/ 7
then after your bitter	prayers	made to God for	6, 175/ 34
can doubt whether the	prayers	be heard or not	6, 213/ 6
cannot tell you what	prayers	. And when the monk	6, 228/ 23
the chapel and certain	prayers	should there be said	6, 229/ 5
covenants in their bitter	prayers	as surely as they	6, 235/ 22
of amendment that his	prayers	were before the face	6, 299/ 16
man, though percase his	prayers	joined therewith neither much	6, 299/ 24

with open processions and	prayers	and sacrifice to procure	6, 375/ 26
findeth with some that	prayeth	in that place, or	6, 61/ 8
saith, that he that	prayeth	for a martyr doth	6, 216/ 32
of images and relics,	praying	to saints, and going	6, 3/ 7
the messenger made against	praying	to saints, worshipping of	6, 5/ 16
worship of images, and	praying	to saints, and going	6, 13/ 6
the objections made against	praying	to saints. The Ninth	6, 13/ 7
rude, simple work --	praying	you of patience and	6, 24/ 14
the worshipping of images,	praying	to saints, and going	6, 38/ 12
the messenger made against	praying	to saints, worshipping of	6, 51/ 21
well proved that the	praying	to saints, going on	6, 77/ 12
their images, if in	praying	, we pray as bitterly	6, 98/ 5
worshipping of images, or	praying	to saints, in which	6, 103/ 5
them to watching, fasting,	praying	, preaching, walking, hunger, thirst	6, 106/ 15
worshipping of images, and	praying	to saints, ye laid	6, 120/ 32
mean, and pilgrimages and	praying	to saints -- are	6, 185/ 17
of images and relics,	praying	to saints, and going	6, 187/ 18
the worship of images,	praying	to saints, and seeking	6, 199/ 33
worship of images and	praying	to saints to be	6, 208/ 11
worship of images, and	praying	to saints, and going	6, 210/ 31
the objections made against	praying	to saints. "Now therefore	6, 210/ 33
quoth I, "more than	praying	to a quick man	6, 216/ 18
we speak of, as	praying	to saints, going in	6, 235/ 26
-- I mean the	praying	to saints, the worship	6, 245/ 17
had already, concerning the	praying	of saints, worshipping of	6, 247/ 27
serve and follow faith,	praying	for his gracious aid	6, 254/ 29
images and relics, and	praying	to saints, going on	6, 426/ 1
miracles and against the	praying	to saints. "Marry," quoth	6, 431/ 20
that he reasoneth against	praying	to saints is very	6, 432/ 13
reasoning the matter of	praying	to saints, he is	6, 432/ 21
he be suffered to	preach	in time to come	6, 15/ 6
men speak of than	preach	of -- used in	6, 28/ 10
heaven. I heard him	preach	at Paul's Cross that	6, 100/ 13
their ardent appetite to	preach	, wherein they have so	6, 123/ 30
the people's praise, that	preach	I ween they would	6, 123/ 31
their prelates prohibited to	preach	, have, that notwithstanding, proceeded	6, 124/ 14
they had cunning to	preach	they were by God	6, 124/ 17
by God bound to	preach	. And that no man	6, 124/ 18
sent by God to	preach	heresies and sow sedition	6, 124/ 23
commanded by God to	preach	his very faith to	6, 124/ 25
and was bound to	preach	-- any prohibition notwithstanding	6, 125/ 8
had often heard him	preach	, of his secret pride	6, 125/ 17
after be suffered to	preach	again. Such a scabbed	6, 125/ 37
sent them forth to	preach	, said he not unto	6, 165/ 1

church of Christ." "They	preach	, " quoth he, "privily among	6, 190/ 27
church that some shall	preach	to the remnant for	6, 200/ 17
very church that should	preach	and teach us better	6, 201/ 16
quoth he, "some that	preach	sometimes; but ye will	6, 201/ 18
take upon him to	preach	or meddle as priest	6, 202/ 3
one do well or	preach	well, is he a	6, 208/ 27
true opinions do, and	preach	openly and pursue them	6, 209/ 1
any would come and	preach	another gospel. But yet	6, 224/ 6
sent his disciples to	preach	, the power that he	6, 239/ 33
to say, "Let us	preach	and set forth our	6, 257/ 1
men, which heard him	preach	as well as they	6, 267/ 7
but that he would	preach	there again soon after	6, 272/ 6
he be suffered to	preach	in time to come	6, 279/ 22
if he should hereafter	preach	again." "Nay, marry," quoth	6, 279/ 28
should hereafter hear him	preach	never so well. And	6, 280/ 4
him whom they hear	preach	well, so proud a	6, 280/ 5
he loseth (if he	preach	in this plight) all	6, 280/ 10
among the people to	preach	; and that by that	6, 289/ 16
is nothing but to	preach	. For as for saying	6, 289/ 20
but officers chosen to	preach	, and that all the	6, 289/ 34
Let a good man	preach	, a short tale shall	6, 296/ 29
good dean of Paul's	preach	. For he said that	6, 298/ 3
meaneth, then would ye	preach	but as the church	6, 380/ 29
in this matter to	preach	contrary to the church	6, 383/ 10
ye say that ye	preach	faith alone to be	6, 383/ 15
this were true, why	preach	ye not as well	6, 383/ 16
down from heaven and	preach	a contrary gospel to	6, 384/ 4
down from heaven to	preach	a false faith. And	6, 384/ 21
this were true, whereto	preach	they at all, and	6, 400/ 11
teach also chastity, and	preach	high preeminence of virginity	6, 426/ 3
with as much fruit	preach	to a post as	6, 433/ 6
and should, if he	preached	, slander the word of	6, 15/ 9
against whose abusions he	preached	) partly for that he	6, 28/ 8
partly for that he	preached	boldly against the pomp	6, 28/ 8
untruly judged to have	preached	such articles as he	6, 36/ 36
detected of, where he	preached	none such indeed; or	6, 37/ 1
such articles as he	preached	, were judged and condemned	6, 37/ 2
well proved that he	preached	them or no." "Sir	6, 37/ 22
not only baptized and	preached	, but also fasted, watched	6, 44/ 13
another's ear shall be	preached	out aloud upon the	6, 90/ 36
about, that nowadays men	preached	not well the Gospel	6, 124/ 28
God to be first	preached	unto you. But since	6, 142/ 32
hand that he had	preached	them, where he did	6, 255/ 21
himself that he never	preached	them. And so had	6, 256/ 26

that one taught and	preached	such things in his	6, 265/ 36
sermon said, taught, and	preached	both twain, that is	6, 266/ 8
heresy pretended to be	preached	where so many be	6, 266/ 13
proved to have been	preached	, there men may be	6, 266/ 29
to depose that he	preached	not the things which	6, 267/ 9
which was that he	preached	not such heresies in	6, 267/ 31
thereupon of those heresies	preached	at sundry places out	6, 267/ 33
for he heard them	preached	, he said, of the	6, 269/ 6
also, ready to be	preached	, as it seemed, if	6, 270/ 16
that he so had	preached	. " "That were," quoth I	6, 271/ 29
sure when he had	preached	so in so many	6, 271/ 31
a place where he	preached	, he was after the	6, 271/ 34
that he had perilously	preached	, showing him wherein. Whereunto	6, 272/ 3
and should if he	preached	slander the word of	6, 279/ 25
was the preacher and	preached	to the people, exhorting	6, 361/ 4
the church hath always	preached	before Luther's days. For	6, 380/ 12
the church had hitherto	preached	false. And also ye	6, 380/ 31
that that he had	preached	already, accursed should he	6, 384/ 5
Gospel which he had	preached	was the plain, sure	6, 384/ 13
faith which himself had	preached	. But in the other	6, 384/ 34
Christ to be peaceably	preached	among them, and that	6, 408/ 1
their sects to be	preached	among us, and violence	6, 408/ 3
there suffered to be	preached	and taken, he that	6, 408/ 13
that sect to be	preached	or taught among Christian	6, 408/ 14
mistrusted that his faith	preached	among other indifferently without	6, 408/ 25
was taught by Christ,	preached	by his apostles, of	6, 419/ 22
living, and looked and	preached	holily, saving that yet	6, 424/ 13
kept and observed, virginity	preached	and praised, pilgrimages devoutly	6, 433/ 26
being learned and a	preacher	, made many shifts to	6, 19/ 4
and a very goodly	preacher	, in whose devout sermons	6, 28/ 15
and persecution of the	preacher	, cannot lightly grow among	6, 125/ 3
the office of a	preacher	. Howbeit if any man	6, 126/ 25
continual await upon every	preacher	to catch him into	6, 127/ 3
the contrary, the false	preacher	may be bold to	6, 266/ 30
great wisdom for a	preacher	to use discretion in	6, 339/ 25
there, Luther was the	preacher	and preached to the	6, 361/ 4
being learned and a	preacher	, made many shifts to	6, 378/ 7
other than every common	preacher	of the church hath	6, 380/ 11
Luther's days. For what	preacher	hath not told the	6, 380/ 13
For that is the	preacher's	part, and theirs that	6, 337/ 5
this new kind of	preachers	being demanded why that	6, 124/ 26
he saw not the	preachers	persecuted, nor no strife	6, 124/ 29
Where be then the	preachers	of this very church	6, 201/ 15
if it have no	preachers	. " "It hath," quoth he	6, 201/ 17

therefore he bound his	preachers	to stand thereby and	6, 202/ 34
of, but that the	preachers	have all this fifteen	6, 290/ 34
to say to the	preachers	appointed thereto, as the	6, 334/ 7
thereupon; and to the	preachers	appointed thereunto, which may	6, 336/ 31
this kind of such	preachers	. For in preaching to	6, 399/ 22
less by all good	preachers	after." "Surely," quoth I	6, 417/ 18
that he looketh and	preacheth	for." The Seventh Chapter	6, 280/ 13
but as the church	preacheth	, and not blaspheme the	6, 380/ 29
abjured of heresy for	preaching	against pilgrimages and images	6, 5/ 11
more fruit of his	preaching	, if he be suffered	6, 15/ 5
did great good with	preaching	. And men mutter among	6, 28/ 25
man that is (in	preaching	of the word of	6, 30/ 14
abjured of heresy for	preaching	against pilgrimages and images	6, 35/ 15
envy toward him, for	preaching	(as ye say, quoth	6, 36/ 8
such article of his	preaching	was by his judges	6, 37/ 10
to watching, fasting, praying,	preaching	, walking, hunger, thirst, cold	6, 106/ 15
because in speaking or	preaching	of such common things	6, 123/ 8
heresies, and spicing their	preaching	with rebuking of priesthood	6, 123/ 25
erroneous opinions in their	preaching	, and their obstinate pride	6, 124/ 10
have for their perilous	preaching	been by their prelates	6, 124/ 13
business arise upon their	preaching	. Which things, he said	6, 124/ 30
men, but by the	preaching	of some strange novelties	6, 125/ 4
catch they in their	preaching	that, though all the	6, 126/ 1
and temperance in the	preaching	to other men. And	6, 126/ 34
by only words and	preaching	, so was it spread	6, 143/ 31
come together to the	preaching	and prayer, though it	6, 190/ 15
their faith and their	preaching	, and would never go	6, 201/ 25
were occupied in reading,	preaching	, and prayer, fell out	6, 259/ 17
no more at his	preaching	than a person doth	6, 264/ 28
were offended with his	preaching	, and heretics liked his	6, 269/ 11
and heretics liked his	preaching	and grounded their heresies	6, 269/ 12
their heresies upon his	preaching	. And then look you	6, 269/ 13
you what manner of	preaching	it was likely to	6, 269/ 13
after and prove his	preaching	true by the old	6, 272/ 6
matter than his evil	preaching	, men almost all such	6, 272/ 19
more fruit of his	preaching	, if he be suffered	6, 279/ 21
in a matter of	preaching	that he wist well	6, 284/ 15
besides this that every	preaching	shall be the more	6, 339/ 21
use discretion in his	preaching	and to have a	6, 339/ 26
he shall in his	preaching	declare and expound. For	6, 339/ 29
meetly well allowed in	preaching	, and thereby growing in	6, 379/ 8
were now shent for	preaching	the Gospel truly. For	6, 380/ 10
though ye began true	preaching	of the Gospel, and	6, 380/ 30
great labor spent in	preaching	, great alms spent on	6, 385/ 7

first faith, nor the	preaching	thereof, nor the first	6, 391/ 19
the apostles took in	preaching	all naught and sinful	6, 396/ 18
fellows, which in their	preaching	do covertly and craftily	6, 399/ 11
such preachers. For in	preaching	to the people, they	6, 399/ 23
it seem that in	preaching	that faith alone was	6, 399/ 33
allect the people by	preaching	, though they had therewith	6, 407/ 10
malice, only writing and	preaching	in the reproof of	6, 409/ 10
people have in their	preaching	. "And albeit that this	6, 424/ 3
false Antichrist proving his	preaching	by miracles; whereas now	6, 435/ 3
heresies, but in his	preachings	and readings impugn them	6, 268/ 20
whereof shall serve the	preachings	and exhortations to the	6, 403/ 17
grow by such a	precedent	. For if I should	6, 282/ 7
at naught waxeth a	precedent	for the remnant to	6, 334/ 34
the contempt of the	precept	of God by which	6, 45/ 19
where were then God's	precept	of honor to be	6, 48/ 23
thereto bound by the	precept	, yet were not they	6, 139/ 11
the matter of the	precept	is moral and the	6, 149/ 24
he gave but two	precepts	or three by his	6, 139/ 1
and lineage. But the	precepts	that he gave by	6, 139/ 6
wit, the laws and	precepts	that they must keep	6, 334/ 2
the same, not being	precided	and cut off, meaning	6, 107/ 25
the best and most	precious	of such metals as	6, 41/ 9
this day suffer the	precious	Blood of our Lord	6, 41/ 21
that she bestowed that	precious	ointment upon his holy	6, 49/ 15
meetly to have those	precious	pearls put upon their	6, 144/ 36
only turned into his	precious	Blood, what man would	6, 148/ 24
continual presence of his	precious	Body in the Holy	6, 182/ 24
words for such a	precise	prohibition as should forbid	6, 45/ 1
should stand for examples)	precisely	could not be done	6, 73/ 27
not any which ye	precisely	know for false, ye	6, 89/ 7
not any which I	precisely	know for true, I	6, 89/ 10
not the judge so	precisely	to the words of	6, 261/ 32
yet, whoso would so	precisely	bind him to his	6, 261/ 36
is not always bound	precisely	to the words. As	6, 281/ 22
that he showed them	precisely	that without charity they	6, 385/ 11
without factions taken and	precision	from the remnant, profess	6, 206/ 22
as be by God	predestinate	to be saved. Whereunto	6, 12/ 11
number of folk only	predestinate	to bliss, yet may	6, 12/ 15
as be by God	predestinate	to be saved. Whereunto	6, 195/ 30
of God that be	predestinate	to be saved, in	6, 196/ 4
but they that be	predestinate	to be saved, if	6, 196/ 28
but those that be	predestinate	, whether all that be	6, 196/ 33
whether all that be	predestinate	be members thereof?" "Why	6, 196/ 34
I, "he that is	predestinate	to be saved, whether	6, 197/ 1

last as God hath	predestinate	him to be?" "What	6, 197/ 6
that be living and	predestinate	to be saved be	6, 197/ 23
changeable, he that is	predestinate	may be many times	6, 197/ 26
number of folk only	predestinate	to bliss, yet may	6, 198/ 3
from the beginning and	predestinate	to glory, all works	6, 398/ 29
they were chosen and	predestinate	, therefore those sins were	6, 399/ 1
a person by God	predestinate	to glory -- turn	6, 399/ 6
of them that are	predestinate	, then is sin no	6, 400/ 25
whom God hath not	predestinate	. And then is it	6, 400/ 27
other in it than	predestinates	." "But it may be	6, 197/ 24
by reason of God's	predestination	, since though he be	6, 197/ 12
the messenger, declareth the	preeminence	, necessity and profit of	6, 9/ 32
the messenger, declareth the	preeminence	, necessity, and profit of	6, 137/ 26
largely construe for the	preeminence	of almsdeed as ye	6, 392/ 2
chastity, and preach high	preeminence	of virginity and widowhood	6, 426/ 3
his Christendom. In the	preface	of his first book	6, 291/ 29
me. This protestation and	prefation	made, he said that	6, 51/ 32
wit, or prudence anything	prefer	-- I could no	6, 24/ 6
bone. And when they	prefer	, as ye spoke of	6, 231/ 4
dispraise of them, either	preferring	their own fond glosses	6, 123/ 15
of the Catholic Church,	preferring	their own gay glosses	6, 153/ 8
disobedience to God, and	preferring	of the church before	6, 185/ 6
for good) yet without	prejudice	of the principle matters	6, 27/ 22
the church cannot in	prejudice	of the faith misunderstand	6, 245/ 31
am I bold, without	prejudice	of other men's judgment	6, 344/ 14
were all that no	prejudice	to the right belief	6, 355/ 15
rebuking of priesthood and	prelacy	for the people's pleasure	6, 123/ 26
or any bishop or	prelate	. And by that means	6, 108/ 28
accused unto the greatest	prelate	in this realm, who	6, 268/ 16
happened) with a honorable	prelate	at such time as	6, 268/ 26
to the most honorable	prelate	that I told you	6, 272/ 26
unto the most honorable	prelate	of this realm, and	6, 416/ 30
but, as a honorable	prelate	of this realm in	6, 430/ 3
of princes and great	prelates	, but also many right	6, 51/ 9
that the bishops and	prelates	themselves visit those holy	6, 54/ 16
he said it, and	prelates	and spiritual rulers of	6, 104/ 1
do all that the	prelates	should command, as far	6, 104/ 9
obey the bishops and	prelates	, commanding only such things	6, 104/ 15
people do what their	prelates	would bid them, though	6, 104/ 30
preaching been by their	prelates	prohibited to preach, have	6, 124/ 13
courtesy used to princes,	prelates	and popes, to whom	6, 230/ 21
accused him to other	prelates	before?" "By God," quoth	6, 273/ 14
therefore well shall the	prelates	do as much as	6, 300/ 21
for them, except the	prelates	would provide that orders	6, 302/ 29

all kings, against all	prelates	, all priests, all religious	6, 303/ 20
this matter unto the	prelates	of the clergy (among	6, 344/ 26
if the prince and	prelates	and the good faithful	6, 428/ 18
answereth unto Luther, the	prelates	of Christ's church rather	6, 430/ 4
case. Or saving the	premunire	, we might have it	6, 274/ 34
that he sued a	premunire	against divers persons for	6, 318/ 6
had never sued the	premunire	. And by Saint Mary	6, 319/ 30
had not sued the	premunire	he should never have	6, 324/ 12
never have sued the	premunire	." "Lo, my lords," quoth	6, 324/ 17
to have in the	premunire	, whereof he much boasted	6, 326/ 31
that always God hath	prepared	his true doctors, to	6, 241/ 4
author toucheth one special	prerogative	that we have by	6, 16/ 6
author toucheth one special	prerogative	that we have by	6, 299/ 2
by the privilege and	prerogative	of his priesthood, besides	6, 299/ 12
tongue priests were called "	presbyteroi	," as we might say	6, 286/ 10
foreseeing in his divine	prescience	, or rather in the	6, 401/ 36
and not look to	prescribe	and appoint at our	6, 82/ 10
and kind of his	presence	, in which it liketh	6, 57/ 7
your days in the	presence	of much people." "Where	6, 84/ 16
maiden herself in the	presence	of all the company	6, 93/ 28
forth in the open	presence	of the people, and	6, 125/ 16
assistance of his gracious	presence	from spiritual mischief especially	6, 177/ 13
us with the continual	presence	of his precious Body	6, 182/ 24
deny in an honorable	presence	. "But I heard again	6, 257/ 24
the bishop, in the	presence	of the mayor and	6, 327/ 21
writing) was in the	presence	of right honorable, virtuous	6, 379/ 5
but only, in the	presence	of the temporal officer	6, 410/ 25
relics, done in open	presence	of many substantial folk	6, 432/ 3
examined, the author being	present	, where the heretic being	6, 19/ 3
of leisure for other	present	business, required him to	6, 34/ 36
strong, or not like	present	, in every place. But	6, 52/ 13
false name of gods,	present	and assistant in the	6, 52/ 14
more mighty or more	present	in one place than	6, 55/ 1
mighty, or not like	present	, this reason proceedeth no	6, 57/ 1
nowhere, so is he	present	everywhere. But this letteth	6, 57/ 5
pleasure to be especially	present	in his Temple of	6, 57/ 19
none of them be	present	at so many places	6, 97/ 9
he would be likewise	present	with such other congregations	6, 109/ 1
all at that time	present	with them, but only	6, 114/ 13
is ever being and	present	without difference of time	6, 115/ 11
way? Christ is also	present	among us bodily in	6, 115/ 30
and is he there	present	with us for nothing	6, 115/ 31
to the world's end	present	and assistant -- not	6, 116/ 10
reckon him none otherwise	present	than in holy scripture	6, 116/ 26

self, there is another	present	assistance and special cure	6, 119/ 23
God were no otherwise	present	than ye speak of	6, 119/ 28
for the time then	present	, yet must it needs	6, 150/ 13
shall be is already	present	in deed, as it	6, 197/ 17
deed, as it is	present	to God's knowledge. And	6, 197/ 17
them our Lord is	present	and keepeth them from	6, 198/ 17
I among other was	present	there while he looked	6, 222/ 14
wished to have been	present	thereat. But surely he	6, 247/ 17
the remnant that were	present	allowed it much, and	6, 249/ 27
too late for this	present	life, and yet many	6, 252/ 32
of such as were	present	thereat. And therefore long	6, 255/ 23
not much to our	present	purpose, saving that if	6, 259/ 24
substantial folk that were	present	and indifferent, had plain	6, 260/ 23
by writing that were	present	at all the handling	6, 260/ 27
meddleth with a matter	present	, and persons whom he	6, 262/ 16
of such as were	present	as well as they	6, 264/ 26
that themselves were not	present	, or asleep, or not	6, 265/ 13
at the same time	present	, and stood near him	6, 265/ 17
if other that were	present	at the same sermons	6, 265/ 36
where so many be	present	." "Surely, quoth I, "what	6, 266/ 14
myself, since his abjuration,	present	(as it happened) with	6, 268/ 25
if ye sent a	present	unto a prince which	6, 300/ 9
would rather keep your	present	at home and forbear	6, 300/ 15
or else, though your	present	were very great, your	6, 300/ 17
presented with the pleasant	present	of the Mass, than	6, 300/ 23
thereto. But for our	present	purpose, after that it	6, 315/ 20
only been divers times	present	myself at certain examinations	6, 318/ 23
I was also myself	present	at the judgment given	6, 319/ 5
greatest temporal lord there	present	said unto a certain	6, 320/ 16
show you." "Myself was	present	in Paul's when the	6, 327/ 21
if they had been	present	at the examinations and	6, 329/ 30
convenient always for the	present	audience. Whereunto it appeareth	6, 336/ 35
and all that were	present	, by which Saint Gregory	6, 356/ 7
examined, the author being	present	, where the heretic being	6, 378/ 6
me to be lately	present	whereas one in the	6, 378/ 35
as the light is	present	with the sun, if	6, 404/ 15
we neither be always	present	, and little also can	6, 422/ 31
rather be more seldom	presented	with the pleasant present	6, 300/ 23
eternity of his godhead,	presently	beholding that Peter would	6, 401/ 36
good princes thereto, for	preservation	not of the faith	6, 406/ 26
for the safeguard and	preservation	of all other. Which	6, 415/ 15
the rewarder, who long	preserve	you and all yours	6, 26/ 7
of man so to	preserve	and bring up the	6, 139/ 30
to keep it and	preserve	it with the assistance	6, 177/ 12

his church must needs	preserve	his church from all	6, 182/ 29
born to teach and	preserve	the Gospel of God	6, 364/ 9
God, our Lord long	preserve	for his church, with	6, 364/ 10
against all persecution to	preserve	and increase his faith	6, 407/ 20
be much amiss to	preserve	the man's estimation among	6, 417/ 22
corruptible cloth kept and	preserved	uncorrupted this fifteen hundred	6, 39/ 8
help perpetually kept and	preserved	in Saint Peter only	6, 107/ 21
of scripture is ever	preserved	in his church from	6, 119/ 20
and be by God	preserved	in despite of all	6, 204/ 6
of his own estimation	preserved	, he laboreth as much	6, 280/ 7
so be continued and	preserved	only by patience and	6, 412/ 2
faith therein to be	preserved	in despite of all	6, 435/ 11
kind of saving and	preserving	here in this world	6, 136/ 15
their fellows' heads for	press	. Now lay the prior	6, 87/ 24
and then would still	press	upon us with this	6, 275/ 17
in his examination sore	pressed	upon to tell for	6, 270/ 18
rehearse you, somewhat sore	pressed	upon, then brought he	6, 389/ 23
faith) would I not	presume	but if better learned	6, 23/ 8
heretics who so should	presume	to keep them, as	6, 29/ 15
student in scripture should	presume	to try, examine, and	6, 188/ 20
majesty, whereunto, ere we	presume	to approach, it becometh	6, 215/ 17
own ere ever we	presume	to touch them and	6, 230/ 23
his own flock, and	presume	to bear and profess	6, 243/ 36
so bad, he durst	presume	to touch it." "Marry	6, 299/ 26
when few men durst	presume	to take upon them	6, 301/ 18
their priests durst not	presume	to the sacrifice of	6, 312/ 3
people be forbidden to	presume	to meddle with the	6, 333/ 32
every man," quoth he, "	presumeth	and believeth that I	6, 76/ 6
them whom ye know,	presuming	thereby no man to	6, 65/ 26
undone." "If the common	presumption	," quoth I, "sufficiently serve	6, 76/ 9
done nor that no	presumption	can sufficiently serve for	6, 76/ 11
So that if common	presumption	serve you, ye may	6, 76/ 18
he with that priest's	presumption	highly discontented. And we	6, 300/ 3
disreverenced by the bold	presumption	of such an odious	6, 300/ 7
proved by their blind	presumption	to abuse the occasion	6, 344/ 8
if we be so	presumptuous	and malapert fellows that	6, 215/ 20
any good affection, but	presumptuously	and irreverently at meat	6, 335/ 28
have answered me, that	presupposed	the miracles in these	6, 98/ 33
fastly for undoubted truths	presupposed	, then shall reason and	6, 127/ 16
further purpose than they	pretend	, which they will well	6, 19/ 30
sight. "For where they	pretend	the zeal of God's	6, 48/ 17
causes find they that	pretend	holiness for the color	6, 51/ 18
they none allege or	pretend	for the proof of	6, 172/ 4
scripture by which they	pretend	to prove their opinions	6, 379/ 35

further purpose than they	pretend	; which they will well	6, 422/ 23
that he which was	pretended	to have abjured them	6, 256/ 18
and especially in heresy	pretended	to be preached where	6, 266/ 13
that either of high	pretended	pity or of a	6, 411/ 17
the proofs wherewith he	pretendeth	to make them probable	6, 347/ 8
him for the time,	pretending	lack of leisure for	6, 34/ 35
and sue for him,	pretending	that he did it	6, 329/ 15
in this matter no	pretext	of begging, no suspicion	6, 93/ 31
and cloaked under the	pretext	of simplicity and good	6, 123/ 1
the contrary. And under	pretext	of love and liberty	6, 257/ 31
devilish pride, cloaked under	pretext	of good zeal and	6, 428/ 17
out there fell a	pretty	little door, at which	6, 222/ 9
diverse manner of many	pretty	pilgrimages, but one or	6, 227/ 20
of hell should not	prevail	thereagainst. Or else might	6, 108/ 25
help of nature can	prevail	. Nor I will nothing	6, 170/ 12
of hell shall not	prevail	; but the gates of	6, 198/ 14
gates of hell do	prevail	against sinners. And therefore	6, 198/ 15
of hell should not	prevail	, by which words Luther	6, 203/ 18
of hell shall not	prevail	against the church; but	6, 203/ 21
christened heretic -- should	prevail	against the church. For	6, 204/ 4
done for naught), doth	prevail	against every man that	6, 204/ 11
the gates do not	prevail	against him; but he	6, 204/ 15
the gates of hell	prevail	not, but they prevail	6, 204/ 19
prevail not, but they	prevail	against our church, that	6, 204/ 19
the devil, and he	prevailleth	against all folk that	6, 203/ 22
against him; but he	prevailleth	against the gates. And	6, 204/ 15
shall, I trust, be	prevented	and frustrate. And this	6, 22/ 30
who should set the	price	of the book?" "Forsooth	6, 341/ 29
twain above the mean	price	for a book of	6, 341/ 32
ever had in great	price	, but also fall in	6, 348/ 15
to common of a	price	for the sparing of	6, 371/ 28
among men, by a	price	appointed and agreed, worth	6, 397/ 28
at so high a	price	as none is able	6, 397/ 33
took their value and	price	after the acceptation of	6, 398/ 9
and alms had in	price	, God and his saints	6, 433/ 24
such reasons cleave the	prick	in twain that they	6, 94/ 25
it goeth to the	prick	, we shall see after	6, 101/ 22
sharp. But surely they	prick	somewhat more the men	6, 294/ 30
thwited to a pudding	prick	. But I pray you	6, 321/ 30
declareth, that he was	pricked	thereto by malice, and	6, 17/ 20
always as they went	pricked	them down hard in	6, 275/ 7
declareth that he was	pricked	thereto by malice, and	6, 360/ 32
against the pomp and	pride	and other inordinate living	6, 28/ 9
one man of a	pride	in himself hath envy	6, 48/ 2

of a high devilish	pride	, and far passing the	6, 48/ 11
that learning, partly for	pride	by which they could	6, 122/ 29
the damnable spirit of	pride	that, unaware to themselves	6, 123/ 3
they have so great	pride	for the people's praise	6, 123/ 31
preaching, and their obstinate	pride	in the defense of	6, 124/ 11
preach, of his secret	pride	, he fell in such	6, 125/ 18
himself again. Such secret	pride	had our ghostly enemy	6, 125/ 29
alone. Whose affections of	pride	and sloth hath not	6, 126/ 5
to catch him into	pride	if he can, yet	6, 127/ 3
lechery. And many times	pride	and envy, as one	6, 140/ 9
some other (saving that	pride	sometimes also sprang out	6, 140/ 12
the more set by,	pride	longed superfluously to get	6, 140/ 14
holy acts, that if	pride	and envy had not	6, 142/ 1
was nothing but high	pride	of their learning in	6, 153/ 6
nature first fell by	pride	to the disobedience of	6, 166/ 9
long it was ere	pride	would for shame suffer	6, 270/ 1
that I see that	pride	abide still in his	6, 279/ 17
to fear no such	pride	, but rather rebuke and	6, 300/ 34
sects sprung of the	pride	of such folk as	6, 338/ 31
so fond; but if	pride	, as the proverb is	6, 365/ 3
would turn them to	pride	. "Then was it answered	6, 380/ 5
of a high spiritual	pride	, into which peradventure the	6, 401/ 7
frailty, and instead of	pride	brought him into penance	6, 401/ 11
fall into heresy by	pride	, that way should make	6, 416/ 14
certain is it that	pride	is one cause wherefore	6, 423/ 3
take the pain. For	pride	is, as Saint Augustine	6, 423/ 4
this cursed affection of	pride	, and so deep setteth	6, 423/ 19
pull them out. This	pride	hath ere this made	6, 423/ 21
church. This affection of	pride	hath not only made	6, 423/ 31
with the poison of	pride	, malice, and envy, that	6, 424/ 25
of a high devilish	pride	, cloaked under pretext of	6, 428/ 16
we have by a	priest	, be he never so	6, 16/ 7
of London by a	priest	or two, whom they	6, 25/ 19
points; first, if any	priest	wrote out of London	6, 37/ 9
received out by the	priest	. But that word I	6, 41/ 23
the ornaments of the	priest	, and the cost and	6, 42/ 1
minded ever to be	priest	; whereunto he answered, "Nay	6, 53/ 6
therefore never can be	priest	, and ye be so	6, 53/ 12
ye never will be	priest	, we two be not	6, 53/ 13
man said by the	priest	, if I may be	6, 69/ 15
he, "had found the	priest	over familiar with his	6, 69/ 19
not prove it the	priest	sued him before the	6, 69/ 21
had reported by the	priest	, then he set his	6, 69/ 28
to be true. "Some	priest	, to bring up a	6, 85/ 21

quoth he, "their parish	priest	, as he told us	6, 92/ 2
lived mistrust that halting	priest	for his halting horse	6, 92/ 4
every man is a	priest	and every woman too	6, 201/ 35
preach or meddle as	priest	till he be chosen	6, 202/ 3
malice of some lewd	priest	hath left unconsecrated; yet	6, 223/ 13
that ever I saw	priest	or clerk fare the	6, 234/ 27
default of an evil	priest	for the sacred Body	6, 239/ 8
of London by a	priest	reputed honest, howbeit indeed	6, 256/ 12
had also set a	priest	of his and a	6, 269/ 24
the realm. Another parish	priest	had he before that	6, 269/ 28
And therefore if a	priest	that had heard a	6, 281/ 30
man is not a	priest	. And in our English	6, 286/ 14
tongue never signified a	priest	but only an elder	6, 286/ 18
he would call a	priest	by the name of	6, 286/ 23
the name of a	priest	, he would seek a	6, 286/ 24
changed the name of "	priest	" into "senior," ye must	6, 289/ 13
nothing. And that a	priest	is nothing else but	6, 289/ 15
that office, he is	priest	by and by without	6, 289/ 17
more ado, and no	priest	again whensoever the people	6, 289/ 18
as well as any	priest	. Now doth Hichins, therefore	6, 289/ 22
away the name of	priest	in his translation, as	6, 289/ 24
away the name of	priest	in his translation, because	6, 289/ 29
them, the name of	priest	which to us in	6, 290/ 3
pompous. If a lewd	priest	do a lewd deed	6, 296/ 18
us," as though that	priest	were the clergy. But	6, 296/ 20
young, and if a	priest	be good, then he	6, 297/ 4
have I seen a	priest	giving light to the	6, 297/ 5
happed that a young	priest	very devoutly in a	6, 297/ 13
but that an evil	priest	were punished. But yet	6, 297/ 20
we have by a	priest	, be he never so	6, 299/ 3
answereth. "And be a	priest	never so naught, albeit	6, 299/ 9
how bad soever the	priest	be, well accepteth the	6, 300/ 2
whoso surely knoweth a	priest	to be naught, vicious	6, 300/ 19
he be deacon and	priest	too, he shall need	6, 300/ 34
of, that if a	priest	be good then he	6, 301/ 15
high office of a	priest	, not even when they	6, 301/ 19
man must have a	priest	in his house to	6, 301/ 33
to the intent no	priest	should unto the slander	6, 302/ 8
the writing; and the	priest	goeth a begging for	6, 302/ 20
to believe, that a	priest	must needs have one	6, 304/ 28
and meaneth that a	priest	may marry twice and	6, 305/ 15
For by Tyndale, a	priest	must ever have one	6, 305/ 16
word "oportet," that a	priest	must have one: then	6, 305/ 20
tell us that a	priest	is at liberty to	6, 305/ 21

mean not that a	priest	should have but one	6, 305/ 31
should mean that a	priest	must have one at	6, 305/ 32
had liefer that the	priest	had twenty, save for	6, 305/ 33
indeed, and that a	priest	might have divers wives	6, 306/ 1
never should there any	priest	be made, but such	6, 306/ 8
meet to be a	priest	, as Tyndale taketh it	6, 306/ 13
make that man a	priest	that had many wives	6, 306/ 16
they suffer not any	priest	take a wife, or	6, 308/ 15
now concludeth, that no	priest	should be suffered to	6, 309/ 3
chaste, but that every	priest	must needs have a	6, 309/ 4
live chaste; ergo every	priest	must take a wife	6, 309/ 5
or else, if every	priest	must needs have a	6, 309/ 14
lawful to make a	priest	of that sort that	6, 309/ 15
the office of a	priest	, notwithstanding his marriage; yet	6, 310/ 7
quoth he, "except a	priest	be a man." "Ye	6, 310/ 31
any man to be	priest	. But now when every	6, 311/ 20
liberty not to be	priest	but at his pleasure	6, 311/ 22
they take not a	priest	but if he first	6, 312/ 37
scripture drive every man,	priest	and other, lest it	6, 332/ 34
that there needeth no	priest	for the hearing of	6, 349/ 20
confessor, as is a	priest	. "Marry, sir," quoth your	6, 349/ 23
is made unto a	priest	. "Possible it were indeed	6, 349/ 35
that confession to the	priest	is the worst thing	6, 350/ 19
Christian woman is a	priest	. "Item, that every man	6, 353/ 23
but only to the	priest	himself. "Item, he teacheth	6, 354/ 15
saith that if a	priest	live chaste, he is	6, 360/ 17
penny given to a	priest	to pray for any	6, 366/ 4
quoth I, "whether a	priest	might for any cause	6, 411/ 5
Saint Peter, being a	priest	and, under himself, prince	6, 414/ 4
among all these neither	priest	, monk, nor frere that	6, 434/ 11
Luther and his wife,	priest	Pomerane and his wife	6, 434/ 15
Huskin and his wife,	priest	Carlastadius and his wife	6, 434/ 16
the Temple, and the	priest's	apparel by the commandment	6, 40/ 7
the altar and the	priest's	apparel -- what was	6, 50/ 1
this matter for the	priest's	part. "Howbeit, when I	6, 53/ 14
place; and that a	priest's	office is nothing but	6, 289/ 19
is he with that	priest's	presumption highly discontented. And	6, 300/ 3
is rebuked by the	priest's	begging and lewd living	6, 302/ 22
little corruption in the	priest's	manners by the conversation	6, 303/ 1
preaching with rebuking of	priesthood	and prelacy for the	6, 123/ 25
as for priests and	priesthood	, though that of old	6, 286/ 8
the church and of	priesthood	is no very great	6, 288/ 27
his translation, as though	priesthood	were nothing. Wheresoever the	6, 289/ 24
book of obedience that	priesthood	and all holy orders	6, 289/ 32

would once take unto	priesthood	better laymen and fewer	6, 295/ 27
and prerogative of his	priesthood	, besides the ministration of	6, 299/ 12
to the contempt of	priesthood	, in as vile office	6, 301/ 35
unto the slander of	priesthood	be driven to live	6, 302/ 9
be admitted unto the	priesthood	until he have a	6, 302/ 10
should be admitted to	priesthood	, should be the husband	6, 304/ 23
should be admitted to	priesthood	but only such a	6, 304/ 31
time that he taketh	priesthood	, he then professeth perpetual	6, 310/ 8
order, he saith that	priesthood	and all holy orders	6, 353/ 20
that he bore to	priesthood	, by the malice of	6, 366/ 1
better to have fewer	priests	and better, with fewer	6, 16/ 9
would do well that	priests	should have wives. Whereunto	6, 16/ 13
written by divers honest	priests	out of London, that	6, 28/ 2
them neither; for the	priests	then had the images	6, 38/ 32
treen chalices and golden	priests	, and now have we	6, 40/ 26
golden chalices and treen	priests	. "Surely," quoth I, "that	6, 40/ 27
treen chalices and golden	priests	of old and now	6, 41/ 25
golden chalices and treen	priests	. But of truth I	6, 41/ 26
of treen when the	priests	were made of gold	6, 41/ 27
than he findeth now	priests	made of tree. If	6, 41/ 29
he, "that there be	priests	too many already but	6, 53/ 7
the covetousness of evil	priests	-- for evil must	6, 54/ 27
then would not good	priests	and good bishops have	6, 54/ 28
sent two of his	priests	in pilgrimage for the	6, 55/ 14
famed miracle of the	priests	of the idol Bell	6, 89/ 2
And yet will the	priests	of both places take	6, 98/ 20
among, sometimes by the	priests	, sometimes by beggars in	6, 99/ 35
to them for the	priests	and bishops only. As	6, 107/ 11
confirmation, matrimony, holy order,	priests	and bishops among them	6, 190/ 18
ministered but by such	priests	as be made by	6, 192/ 21
his church by the	priests	of the same?" "Yes	6, 200/ 22
Where be also your	priests	and your bishops? For	6, 201/ 32
for incensing, the poor	priests	in every choir be	6, 230/ 25
Yet can neither the	priests	perceive till they find	6, 235/ 4
quoth I, "then the	priests	maintain not the matter	6, 235/ 10
quoth I, "this word "	priests	. "The other, "the church	6, 285/ 36
The third, "charity." For	priests	, wheresoever he speaketh of	6, 286/ 1
he speaketh of the	priests	of Christ's church, he	6, 286/ 2
he never calleth them "	priests	" but always "seniors"; the	6, 286/ 3
For first, as for	priests	and priesthood, though that	6, 286/ 8
elderly men to be	priests	, and therefore in the	6, 286/ 9
in the Greek tongue	priests	were called "presbyteroi," as	6, 286/ 10
yet neither were all	priests	chosen old, as appeareth	6, 286/ 11
he would call the	priests	Englishly, then should he	6, 286/ 20

cities, and nothing the	priests	of the church. And	6, 286/ 22
scripture speaketh of the	priests	that were among the	6, 289/ 26
by the name of	priests	. But wheresoever the scripture	6, 289/ 27
scripture speaketh of the	priests	of Christ's church, there	6, 289/ 28
never speak of any	priests	different from laymen among	6, 289/ 30
feigned inventions, and that	priests	be nothing but officers	6, 289/ 33
merchant said unto the	priests	that followed him, "Sic	6, 297/ 17
better to have fewer	priests	and better, with fewer	6, 299/ 6
good to make fewer	priests	, that they might be	6, 299/ 28
ye should not of	priests	have the plenty that	6, 300/ 26
be bold to be	priests	. Then was all holy	6, 300/ 29
great a number of	priests	and so familiar among	6, 301/ 2
such plenty as of	priests	?" "In faith," quoth he	6, 301/ 6
is more plenty of	priests	than of good men	6, 301/ 7
touching the choice of	priests	, I could not well	6, 301/ 29
but the number of	priests	would be much diminished	6, 302/ 6
For ye should have	priests	few enough if the	6, 302/ 25
would do well that	priests	should have wives. Thereunto	6, 303/ 8
against all prelates, all	priests	, all religious, all the	6, 303/ 20
say, Tyndale holdeth that	priests	must have wives. And	6, 303/ 24
a plain matter that	priests	must needs have wives	6, 303/ 31
wise be none other	priests	but married folk. Is	6, 304/ 1
men should have been	priests	, which he thought not	6, 304/ 18
could they make no	priests	then, but such as	6, 304/ 19
in the choice of	priests	a special respect to	6, 304/ 21
little choice to make	priests	of but married men	6, 306/ 3
thereon he concludeth that	priests	must needs have wives	6, 308/ 23
not be so many	priests	made and bound to	6, 309/ 1
therein to say that	priests	must needs have wives	6, 309/ 18
and Almaygne go, yet	priests	had wives of old	6, 309/ 34
here." "As for the	priests	of Greece, I will	6, 310/ 1
wife. So if the	priests	were at liberty, some	6, 310/ 20
old time when the	priests	were better, surely --	6, 311/ 3
to provide that the	priests	which shall serve God	6, 311/ 35
such respect, that their	priests	durst not presume to	6, 312/ 3
given to Moses, the	priests	of the Temple for	6, 312/ 13
meet and convenient for	priests	among them which most	6, 312/ 20
specially now to the	priests	of Christ, which was	6, 312/ 21
neither make monks nor	priests	but such as so	6, 313/ 6
the seditious and schismatic	priests	of Saxony." "Surely," quoth	6, 313/ 12
people and all such	priests	too as con no	6, 338/ 23
said right now, that	priests	should utter folks' confession	6, 350/ 34
is like to the	priests	of the idol Sybeles	6, 360/ 17
altar at Mass, slain	priests	in the church, left	6, 372/ 11

himself, prince of his	priests	, to fight with the	6, 414/ 5
Tyndale, that saith all	priests	, monks, and freres, must	6, 434/ 18
steps of the false	priests'	feet find out the	6, 240/ 33
laymen may read the	priests'	faults, which was, they	6, 345/ 20
Titus, "Hereticum hominem post	primam	et secundam correptionem devita	6, 429/ 2
and royalty of the	prince	, to prove that there	6, 43/ 7
it hap that the	prince	may be most rich	6, 43/ 9
paper or to his	prince	? "In good faith, to	6, 46/ 8
many a good Christian	prince	, and other godly people	6, 50/ 32
heart, as to the	prince	of the apostles, without	6, 143/ 27
a present unto a	prince	which were very pleasant	6, 300/ 9
for such as the	prince	would not have come	6, 300/ 15
in this world a	prince	of more benign nature	6, 325/ 26
in so faithful a	prince	, is a clear declaration	6, 326/ 22
nor mother, master nor	prince	nor king. And in	6, 358/ 34
virtuous, and most erudite	prince	, evidently and effectually revinced	6, 362/ 4
time of that noble	prince	of most famous memory	6, 409/ 25
temporalty, not exhorting the	prince	or any man else	6, 410/ 24
priest and, under himself,	prince	of his priests, to	6, 414/ 5
behest bindeth, first the	prince	to the safeguard of	6, 415/ 1
this realm, if the	prince	and prelates and the	6, 428/ 18
the power of Beelzebub,	prince	of devils." "Surely," quoth	6, 432/ 12
be gathered into the	prince's	purse. And for conclusion	6, 43/ 11
the receipt of his	prince's	letter, putteth off his	6, 46/ 6
his blessed zeal and	princely	desire borne to the	6, 318/ 34
other infidels; and that	princes	be bound thereto. The	6, 19/ 19
The Fifteenth Chapter That	princes	be bound to punish	6, 19/ 21
father and mother, to	princes	, governors and rulers here	6, 48/ 24
in the palaces of	princes	and great prelates, but	6, 51/ 9
our courtesy used to	princes	, prelates and popes, to	6, 230/ 21
the dignity passeth all	princes	, and they that lewd	6, 301/ 21
the emperor and the	princes	of the Empire by	6, 362/ 29
and authority of popes,	princes	, and other governors, which	6, 368/ 33
been the cause that	princes	and people have been	6, 406/ 6
had not driven good	princes	thereto, for preservation not	6, 406/ 25
to look that Christian	princes	should suffer the Catholic	6, 407/ 23
other infidels, and that	princes	be bound thereto. "Marry	6, 410/ 36
contrary. For when Christian	princes	did their devoir against	6, 413/ 21
given to good Christian	princes	by his almighty hand	6, 413/ 25
by that example temporal	princes	should, without the let	6, 414/ 11
more belongeth it to	princes	and rulers, which if	6, 415/ 22
The Fifteenth Chapter That	princes	be bound to punish	6, 415/ 30
And surely as the	princes	be bound that they	6, 415/ 32
necessity by good Christian	princes	and politic rulers of	6, 430/ 18

clergy but by temporal	princes	and good lay people	6, 430/ 28
do as the temporal	princes	in war against infidels	6, 431/ 13
recapitulate certain of the	principal	points that he before	6, 11/ 20
the truth of the	principal	question, and therewith finisheth	6, 13/ 34
recapitulate certain of the	principal	points that be before	6, 183/ 4
fully answered in the	principal	point, that the scriptures	6, 185/ 14
doubt remaineth for our	principal	matter." "What is that	6, 207/ 26
able to hurt our	principal	matter, let us go	6, 219/ 28
God. And so our	principal	matter standing still sure	6, 239/ 21
proofs afresh upon the	principal	matter. For if it	6, 265/ 6
witness afresh upon the	principal	point. This were in	6, 265/ 30
whom they see the	principal	arch-heretics and first authors	6, 435/ 5
done to them redoundeth	principally	to the honor of	6, 48/ 30
you. Whereas there was	principally	in question whether worshipping	6, 187/ 17
without prejudice of the	principle	matters ye may yourself	6, 27/ 22
the truth of the	principle	question, and therewith finisheth	6, 237/ 30
and so put in	print	my book, framed after	6, 22/ 24
putting my book in	print	myself: whereby their enterprise	6, 22/ 29
make it take a	print	. Which thing I told	6, 67/ 10
rehearsed you, cannot yet	print	in your heart a	6, 182/ 27
in the snow, the	print	of horse feet and	6, 274/ 18
here ye see the	print	of the horse feet	6, 274/ 23
he saw the men	print	the horseshoes in the	6, 276/ 18
put any Bible in	print	at his own charge	6, 331/ 23
authorities so put unto	print	as all the copies	6, 341/ 15
and then the book	printed	again if nothing letted	6, 293/ 2
or nowadays in the	printer	; or finally that for	6, 127/ 31
think there will no	printer	lightly be so hot	6, 331/ 22
for it to the	printer	than have it of	6, 342/ 3
among them for the	printing	of an evil made	6, 331/ 19
be approved before the	printing	. And surely how it	6, 331/ 27
their hands all the	prints	of horseshoes in the	6, 275/ 14
the men made those	prints	in the ground with	6, 276/ 1
father's days where the	prior	brought privily a strange	6, 87/ 11
press. Now lay the	prior	with holy maiden Elizabeth	6, 87/ 25
been great alms the	prior	and she had been	6, 87/ 30
What came of the	prior	?" Quoth he, "That can	6, 87/ 31
chalice out of the	prior's	hands into her mouth	6, 87/ 19
London murdered him in	prison	, and after hanged him	6, 16/ 27
London murdered him in	prison	and after hanged him	6, 316/ 32
hanged in the bishop's	prison	before, making as though	6, 317/ 28
hanging in the bishop's	prison	ere he was cut	6, 318/ 2
a great while in	prison	; and in conclusion, never	6, 325/ 4
they should, besides their	private	prayers, assemble solemnly and	6, 57/ 35

of himself, of a	private	affection to himself, but	6, 415/ 14
enjoined also to every	private	person, how much more	6, 415/ 21
take we by the	privilege	and prerogative of his	6, 299/ 12
the court. Finis. Cum	privilegio	regali, anno Domini MDXXXI	6, 435/ 33
where the prior brought	privily	a strange wench into	6, 87/ 12
prayer, though it were	privily	in woods or secret	6, 190/ 16
They preach," quoth he, "	privily	among themselves, and all	6, 190/ 27
man did put his	privy	members at the altar's	6, 228/ 16
hang up by the	privy	members, and from many	6, 370/ 39
tied fast unto his	privy	members. Then would they	6, 371/ 4
us secretly as a	privy	mystery the doctrine that	6, 420/ 6
face some visage of	probability	. Howbeit, to say the	6, 149/ 14
side lacking good and	probable	reasons for their part	6, 24/ 2
men may perceive for	probable	, but only that it	6, 130/ 4
not all. For well	probable	is it that the	6, 140/ 35
one part for more	probable	than the other. I	6, 159/ 12
seemeth to yourself most	probable	. Nor if ye stand	6, 175/ 33
though it be somewhat	probable	, yet seemeth me not	6, 238/ 35
great mastery) with reasons	probable	and likely to lay	6, 315/ 2
pretendeth to make them	probable	be so far from	6, 347/ 9
prohibit him so to	proceed	in a civil cause	6, 263/ 27
the university, did not	proceed	far in the matter	6, 268/ 18
so far forth to	proceed	, that if their blind	6, 413/ 34
preach, have, that notwithstanding,	proceeded	on still. And for	6, 124/ 14
by malice, and ever	proceeded	from evil to worse	6, 360/ 33
by malice, and ever	proceedeth	from evil to worse	6, 17/ 21
like present, this reason	proceedeth	no more against pilgrimages	6, 57/ 1
and the profit that	proceedeth	thereupon, saying, "Domus Israel	6, 96/ 29
homely handling, as it	proceedeth	of little reverence, so	6, 342/ 30
been true that in	process	after hath left to	6, 181/ 2
made our long forenoon	process	frustrate and left us	6, 187/ 15
he, "for all your	process	see whereto ye be	6, 249/ 17
speak of, without long	process	, I tell you plainly	6, 283/ 36
quoth your friend, "this	process	came to a wise	6, 321/ 29
Lord forbid) within short	process	to swallow them all	6, 414/ 2
his day borne in	procession	about all the streets	6, 227/ 24
the country cometh with	procession	at Whitsuntide, and the	6, 236/ 1
as out of the	procession	ye could not hear	6, 236/ 3
very devoutly in a	procession	bore a candle before	6, 297/ 14
in devoir with open	processions	and prayers and sacrifice	6, 375/ 26
worshipful wise ways he	proclaimeth	himself a conqueror, where	6, 149/ 9
or cure of worldly	procreation	than ever she had	6, 151/ 11
wherein he was a	proctor	and partly well learned	6, 257/ 15
the clergy doth not	procure	it; but only the	6, 19/ 13

prayers and sacrifice to	procure	the recovery of their	6, 375/ 27
the clergy doth not	procure	it, but only the	6, 406/ 1
Luther's sect, laboring to	procure	that no man should	6, 412/ 4
this case right sore	procure	against heretics, yet do	6, 430/ 9
shame, because he hath	procured	and gotten so many	6, 375/ 9
but not in time	produced	and brought forth. And	6, 75/ 8
this high generation and	production	did the doers work	6, 75/ 9
of heretics, "E nobis	profecti	sunt, sed non erant	6, 193/ 28
though they dare not	profess	it openly, because that	6, 190/ 1
precision from the remnant,	profess	the name and faith	6, 206/ 22
presume to bear and	profess	his name, he keepeth	6, 243/ 36
intermixture of obstinate heresies,	profess	the right Catholic faith	6, 244/ 8
will be content to	profess	chastity. Wherewith whoso findeth	6, 311/ 27
forsook the world and	professed	religion in a very	6, 94/ 4
the faith that he	professed	abode still in our	6, 108/ 20
that ere ever they	professed	themselves openly for heretics	6, 193/ 29
were many people that	professed	themselves for Christian men	6, 200/ 26
but if he first	professed	chastity, is as far	6, 313/ 1
of green cheese, he	professed	in his books that	6, 366/ 27
faith). And therefore whoso	professeth	a false belief, let	6, 194/ 30
taketh priesthood, he then	professeth	perpetual continence, and never	6, 310/ 9
congregation of Christian people	professing	his name and his	6, 107/ 24
they be secret, neither	professing	their heresies nor actually	6, 194/ 33
shamefully living and openly	professing	a bestial manner of	6, 374/ 27
up among us as,	professing	the faith and religion	6, 376/ 14
perpetual damnation for the	profession	of our faith? Trow	6, 106/ 12
those that by the	profession	of heresies and infidelity	6, 194/ 5
fallen off by open	profession	of heresy, or cut	6, 194/ 24
Saracens, which by open	profession	are of another flock	6, 243/ 30
ever did, after his	profession	made, marry and take	6, 434/ 12
known always by the	profession	of that faith and	6, 434/ 25
the preeminence, necessity and	profit	of holy scripture, showing	6, 9/ 32
take from us the	profit	of his Mass. Whereupon	6, 16/ 8
grace grant as much	profit	in the reading as	6, 24/ 16
in England hath the	profit	of one groat of	6, 54/ 8
them which take no	profit	thereby. Which, if they	6, 54/ 11
I can perceive no	profit	that they can receive	6, 64/ 22
they can take no	profit	by lying they lie	6, 64/ 24
their trust and the	profit	that proceedeth thereupon, saying	6, 96/ 29
of divinity about the	profit	of God's chosen children	6, 132/ 25
the preeminence, necessity, and	profit	of holy scripture, showing	6, 137/ 27
most especial for the	profit	of his church, by	6, 172/ 29
to the utility and	profit	. This Holy Spirit also	6, 178/ 18
by the boot and	profit	which he doth to	6, 220/ 25

one declaring plainly the	profit	that a whole sinful	6, 298/ 28
take from us the	profit	of his Mass. Whereupon	6, 299/ 4
joined therewith neither much	profit	other, nor the oblation	6, 299/ 24
God, rather forbear the	profit	that ourselves might attain	6, 300/ 6
take from other the	profit	which they might take	6, 332/ 13
my mind withhold the	profit	that one good, devout	6, 340/ 20
book of so great	profit	, nor for the bishop	6, 341/ 32
with such a spiritual	profit	. "By my troth," quoth	6, 341/ 37
that should take much	profit	by Saint Paul's Epistle	6, 343/ 30
the occasion of their	profit	unto their own hurt	6, 344/ 8
and not without great	profit	, be brought into our	6, 344/ 16
men should lose the	profit	for the bad. And	6, 345/ 25
her prayer as much	profit	us. "Item, he teacheth	6, 360/ 3
we should hinder the	profit	if we would refuse	6, 408/ 27
let of such spiritual	profit	and the sufferance of	6, 414/ 12
one voice the great	profit	of the Mass, and	6, 425/ 34
should think it either	profitable	or, at the leastwise	6, 23/ 9
what was honest and	profitable	, but also sensuality, what	6, 139/ 26
no manner works be	profitable	to them. For God	6, 398/ 27
secret confession necessary and	profitable	, though he set a	6, 424/ 34
What would it have	profited	to have put you	6, 182/ 17
his reach, far too	profound	to pierce unto. Now	6, 144/ 18
see therewith his marvelous	profound	prudence that had not	6, 364/ 32
through the world almost	prohibit	him so to proceed	6, 263/ 27
by a constitution provincial	prohibited	any book of scripture	6, 29/ 13
great execration and malediction	prohibited	. "First," quoth I, "ye	6, 44/ 37
cherubim. But it was	prohibited	to make such images	6, 45/ 4
work by God himself	prohibited	and forbidden, and that	6, 55/ 28
been by their prelates	prohibited	to preach, have, that	6, 124/ 14
provincial, whereby they have	prohibited	that any man shall	6, 293/ 30
this realm have evil	prohibited	all translations of scripture	6, 294/ 33
it was naught; nor	prohibiteth	new to be made	6, 316/ 5
for such a precise	prohibition	as should forbid utterly	6, 45/ 2
the cause of the	prohibition	. "Quoniam omnes dii gentium	6, 45/ 8
to preach -- any	prohibition	notwithstanding -- when he	6, 125/ 8
had not known the	prohibition	, yet doth the knowledge	6, 174/ 2
proof that concerning the	prohibition	of any more wives	6, 304/ 37
so were only a	prohibition	for any more than	6, 307/ 27
is also in these	prohibitions	intended that no man	6, 45/ 17
there were in the	prologue	of that Bible such	6, 330/ 18
but also with certain	prologues	and glosses which he	6, 315/ 1
took by the translation,	prologues	, and glosses of Wycliff	6, 315/ 21
set forth with evil	prologues	or glosses, maliciously made	6, 317/ 18
faithfully trust in his	promise	. And he hath promised	6, 34/ 16

could not get a	promise	of amendment, as sad	6, 43/ 1
after. But this I	promise	you, it would fain	6, 101/ 22
to him as a	promise	of the faith to	6, 107/ 20
in our Lady, the	promise	that God made was	6, 108/ 20
these words of Christ's	promise	made unto his disciples	6, 108/ 29
thus, whereof should Christ's	promise	serve, "Ego vobiscum sum	6, 114/ 3
not sure by any	promise	made that the scripture	6, 115/ 16
yet, as I say,	promise	have we none thereof	6, 115/ 17
all truth, broken his	promise	, and -- which were	6, 147/ 8
her holy purpose and	promise	of chastity, vowed and	6, 150/ 5
firm faith in his	promise	, by which he promiseth	6, 158/ 19
Ghost shall, by God's	promise	, be for this purpose	6, 178/ 31
in my mind, I	promise	you, how gaily soever	6, 255/ 1
to do. For I	promise	you for my part	6, 279/ 15
but such as will	promise	to live chaste. Which	6, 313/ 3
to live chaste. Which	promise	every man well wotteth	6, 313/ 4
these three matters, I	promise	you, proved very trifles	6, 320/ 1
and him. And I	promise	you those heresies were	6, 328/ 11
thereby. Which fear, I	promise	you, nothing feareth me	6, 332/ 9
after that break their	promise	and vow to God	6, 429/ 12
church whereof Christ hath	promised	the contrary as is	6, 8/ 14
trial which he first	promised	to stand to. And	6, 18/ 4
promise. And he hath	promised	that if we seek	6, 34/ 17
the world. "Christ also	promised	that Saint Mary Magdalene	6, 49/ 13
of the two Testaments,	promised	the host besides, that	6, 104/ 22
our Savior meant and	promised	that the faith should	6, 108/ 24
yet as himself hath	promised	suffer them to fall	6, 110/ 12
church, whereof Christ hath	promised	the contrary as is	6, 110/ 29
they, with whom he	promised	to be and continue	6, 118/ 2
Christ himself, that hath	promised	unto the end of	6, 147/ 3
Spirit also was not	promised	by our Savior Christ	6, 178/ 19
the thing that I	promised	, that is to wit	6, 179/ 17
that thief that Christ	promised	paradise, hanging on the	6, 283/ 12
quoth I, "once he	promised	to stand to that	6, 362/ 23
trial which he first	promised	to stand to. And	6, 366/ 17
to break their chastity	promised	once and solemnly dedicated	6, 375/ 5
since that the chastity	promised	once to God and	6, 375/ 30
he spoke of his	promises	made in deed, as	6, 115/ 20
were at pacts and	promises	of rest without further	6, 370/ 35
their faith in God's	promises	and hope to be	6, 380/ 3
full faith in the	promises	of God, he is	6, 381/ 26
a belief in God's	promises	, yet if he purposed	6, 382/ 15
a faith in the	promises	of God. And the	6, 387/ 9
and trust in God's	promises	. "Then was it answered	6, 387/ 11

a faith in the	promises	of God whereby Christian	6, 387/ 29
such faith in God's	promises	nor hope or look	6, 387/ 31
the faith unto the	promises	alone from all other	6, 388/ 10
which many be no	promises	-- as to believe	6, 388/ 11
we have in God's	promises	. And this sophistical handling	6, 388/ 16
God only in his	promises	, and in his threats	6, 393/ 32
his honor, that he	promiseth	his apostles that at	6, 49/ 9
promise, by which he	promiseth	that if we ask	6, 158/ 19
hell; and our Savior	promiseth	in that place that	6, 204/ 2
seek for heaven and	promiseth	that if we so	6, 233/ 12
prove all that he	promiseth	in that book." "Why	6, 292/ 4
somewhat that his book	promiseth	?" "That is all," quoth	6, 292/ 15
I, "and what he	promiseth	therein, in faith I	6, 292/ 16
such things as God	promiseth	, but also to every	6, 388/ 4
wrought in faith, he	promiseth	to reward those works	6, 393/ 6
young scholars be sometimes	prone	to new fantasies, fallen	6, 34/ 29
to the Jews, people	prone	to idolatry -- and	6, 38/ 31
that we be so	prone	wittingly to take so	6, 376/ 23
after the final judgment	pronounced	and given, when God	6, 206/ 1
finisheth and endeth the	proof	of his part . The	6, 13/ 1
all the manner of	proof	and trial which he	6, 18/ 4
and shameless hath no	proof	in the world but	6, 18/ 5
so good. And for	proof	that, howsoever they color	6, 18/ 32
not mean evil, the	proof	and experience which men	6, 28/ 11
is a very poor	proof	. For so may it	6, 43/ 8
in manner a plain	proof	, that we put our	6, 52/ 21
a miracle for the	proof	of the one part	6, 60/ 23
it not a sufficient	proof	that God would they	6, 61/ 1
effect of all the	proof	standeth all in miracles	6, 61/ 32
to be a strong	proof	, if I saw them	6, 62/ 1
it needeth none other	proof	; and that thing is	6, 62/ 17
by God were sufficient	proof	and authority therefor, although	6, 62/ 28
the miracles be no	proof	to them, which while	6, 63/ 16
or because all the	proof	thereof standeth but upon	6, 63/ 29
sufficiently serve for the	proof	of this miracle or	6, 76/ 12
there were none other	proof	thereupon of these miracles	6, 77/ 15
make me a sufficient	proof	of an impossible matter	6, 77/ 23
good, sufficient and full	proof	. "I put you then	6, 83/ 17
that this kind of	proof	will not suffice you	6, 84/ 14
no more for the	proof	of all our matter	6, 90/ 6
also right often good	proof	by his own experience	6, 110/ 7
than to see the	proof	of many things natural	6, 129/ 26
or pretend for the	proof	of their opinions in	6, 172/ 4
lay they for the	proof	of that opinion the	6, 203/ 13

finisheth and endeth the	proof	of his part. "And	6, 209/ 23
prayed unto. And for	proof	thereof suffered them at	6, 215/ 6
miracles also for the	proof	. Now must we confess	6, 217/ 17
Surely," quoth he, "the	proof	that ye have laid	6, 238/ 34
it not for the	proof	of the doctrine that	6, 239/ 34
true messengers, and a	proof	of their message. So	6, 240/ 4
and for the further	proof	that ours is the	6, 242/ 33
it is a good	proof	that the same one	6, 243/ 10
considered, a very clear	proof	that they could never	6, 243/ 23
false fellows for a	proof	, they pursue the person	6, 261/ 20
more sure and plain	proof	should we have ere	6, 261/ 23
people for lack of	proof	and trial in the	6, 263/ 3
special place in the	proof	and examination of heresies	6, 266/ 19
his detection and the	proof	made thereupon of those	6, 267/ 32
pray you, for the	proof	thereof, let me put	6, 274/ 8
he better impugned the	proof	, if the wager were	6, 275/ 28
Which is a plain	proof	that concerning the prohibition	6, 304/ 36
be so special a	proof	of a man meet	6, 306/ 12
all well. For more	proof	is it of a	6, 306/ 18
would come thereof, the	proof	would show; wherein we	6, 310/ 35
best appeareth by the	proof	, besides the experience that	6, 311/ 10
after, had a good	proof	thereof, and found this	6, 311/ 15
men both had the	proof	of both before the	6, 313/ 8
ears serve to the	proof	of such heresies as	6, 314/ 30
not taken for a	proof	. For it was, they	6, 319/ 15
to me a full	proof	. For I assure you	6, 327/ 29
Mary," quoth he, "the	proof	is the better by	6, 327/ 31
reserved for the perpetual	proof	of the matter, there	6, 330/ 25
they shall have evil	proof	therein, that will reckon	6, 334/ 14
the reader. For the	proof	whereof, we need none	6, 348/ 6
either of his fond	proof	or of the very	6, 348/ 29
persuasion and a full	proof	, which thing I find	6, 351/ 5
all the manner of	proof	and trial which he	6, 366/ 17
and shameless, hath no	proof	in the world but	6, 366/ 19
he would for the	proof	or reproof of his	6, 366/ 27
so good. And for	proof	that, howsoever they color	6, 378/ 3
it was a good	proof	that he had no	6, 387/ 6
as the most plain	proof	, the words of the	6, 394/ 36
and heresies, with the	proof	that men have had	6, 406/ 5
they lay for a	proof	that God were not	6, 412/ 21
proud and malicious, much	proof	hath been made already	6, 416/ 26
plenteously for the further	proof	of this part, which	6, 425/ 27
of his, without better	proof	is of little weight	6, 431/ 31
show any for the	proof	of their part, nor	6, 432/ 19

show miracle for the	proof	of their doctrine, and	6, 435/ 6
pilgrimages be among other	proofs	testified by miracles, the	6, 6/ 2
pilgrimages be, among other	proofs	, testified by miracles, the	6, 61/ 27
witnesses published, to bring	proofs	afresh upon the principal	6, 265/ 5
should either the new	proofs	depose the same that	6, 265/ 7
him), that the new	proofs	would depose that they	6, 265/ 16
till that, after the	proofs	published and read, he	6, 268/ 9
so, against so many	proofs	sworn and deposing the	6, 272/ 16
so clear and open	proofs	against the man of	6, 276/ 10
indeed, yet were the	proofs	against him so many	6, 277/ 18
so abominable, and the	proofs	wherewith he pretendeth to	6, 347/ 8
bodies, and engender for	propagation	of their kind. And	6, 139/ 18
God, there is a	proper	book and a very	6, 40/ 8
he had in that	proper	comparison between treen chalices	6, 41/ 24
the man maketh a	proper	answer for the ark	6, 42/ 16
it forth with a	proper	side way; but he	6, 68/ 12
but he were no	proper	underpropper of a lie	6, 68/ 13
wax angry that his	proper	invention were no more	6, 275/ 32
such as they found	properly	witted, featly learned, and	6, 269/ 27
good works much more	properly	than faith, for faith	6, 383/ 22
he was well and	properly	answered. But yet methinketh	6, 383/ 35
it is a secret	property	of the stone, which	6, 130/ 5
prophets, by figures and	prophecies	, God ceased not in	6, 141/ 32
it, the figures and	prophecies	set and compared with	6, 142/ 2
the spirit of all	prophecy	therewith, and would give	6, 385/ 17
of which pilgrimage, she	prophesied	and told many things	6, 93/ 14
whereof was long before	prophesied	by the prophet Jeremy	6, 142/ 14
sent them not, and	prophesied	of their own heads	6, 167/ 16
himself witnesseth with the	Prophet	: "Domus mea domus orationis	6, 59/ 25
fourteenth chapter of the	prophet	Daniel, it is more	6, 89/ 3
the mouth of the	Prophet	describeth the folly of	6, 96/ 21
as God by the	Prophet	calleth all good men	6, 135/ 13
before prophesied by the	prophet	Jeremy, "Lo, the days	6, 142/ 14
the words of the	prophet	, first brought by our	6, 142/ 20
the verse of the	Prophet	, "I have said ye	6, 145/ 6
name God by the	Prophet	hath given to all	6, 145/ 9
then say with the	prophet	Jeremiah, "Non mittebam prophetas	6, 167/ 13
the church that the	prophet	David speaketh of, "Odi	6, 190/ 9
dead bones of the	prophet	Eliseus, as the Bible	6, 225/ 8
dead bones of the	prophet	Eliseus, as I said	6, 225/ 18
jugglers. And when the	prophet	Daniel did by the	6, 240/ 32
Bel. And when the	prophet	Helias vanquished by miracle	6, 241/ 1
the person of the	Prophet	himself, sometimes as in	6, 336/ 18
God's help, as the	Prophet	saith, upon the serpent	6, 348/ 2

the words of the	prophet	, "Omnis iusticia nostra velut	6, 394/ 36
the words of the	prophet	, though it be generally	6, 395/ 16
But surely the holy	prophet	never meant, as Luther	6, 395/ 32
on David by the	prophet	Nathan and yet punished	6, 401/ 30
ad eos et ipsi	prophetabant	"; "Those prophets," quoth our	6, 167/ 15
prophet Jeremiah, "Non mittebam	prophetas	et ipsi currebant. Non	6, 167/ 14
Matthew, "Attendite a falsis	prophetis	, qui veniunt ad vos	6, 421/ 21
have Moses and the	prophets	," not meaning that they	6, 114/ 13
Moses did and the	prophets	. And in their books	6, 114/ 33
have Moses and the	prophets	, which were the writers	6, 115/ 2
after, by patriarchs and	prophets	, by figures and prophecies	6, 141/ 32
et ipsi prophetabant"; "Those	prophets	," quoth our Lord, "ran	6, 167/ 15
the sepulchers of holy	prophets	and making shrines of	6, 217/ 25
honor, as patriarchs and	prophets	, and their bodies and	6, 224/ 26
sepulchers of the old	prophets	, with whose honor he	6, 225/ 12
forefathers did his holy	prophets	. For as for the	6, 225/ 15
bodies of the holy	prophets	, that God would have	6, 225/ 16
by miracle the false	prophets	of Baal. And the	6, 241/ 2
the psalms and the	prophets	and divers parts of	6, 336/ 17
Beware of the false	prophets	that come to you	6, 421/ 23
answereth all the objections	proponed	by the messenger in	6, 13/ 18
answereth all the objections	proponed	by the messenger in	6, 229/ 32
not be able to	prosper	. And believing that it	6, 408/ 27
other, the Turk to	prosper	and so far forth	6, 413/ 33
Domino, adiutor eorum et	protector	eorum est" (The house	6, 96/ 30
God, and our only	protector	and advocate before his	6, 97/ 5
hear of me. This	protestation	and prefation made, he	6, 51/ 32
folly, were with a	proud	rigorous answer put in	6, 43/ 4
creatures, or our own	proud	affection and dotage toward	6, 73/ 16
either to show the	proud	, curious king one miracle	6, 82/ 7
himself nor to be	proud	of the people's praise	6, 86/ 24
feel and understand his	proud	folly in the defense	6, 125/ 27
reason is not so	proud	a dame as ye	6, 130/ 28
cup-shot, or wax too	proud	, she will then wax	6, 131/ 24
over high hearted and	proud	, she will not fail	6, 131/ 27
child may see his	proud	frantic folly, he is	6, 149/ 11
ye make me too	proud	. But I pray you	6, 248/ 21
no cause to be	proud	of him which in	6, 256/ 26
to persevere in a	proud	perjury, we can none	6, 280/ 2
hear preach well, so	proud	a hypocrite, and therewith	6, 280/ 6
double shame of his	proud	perjury and high malicious	6, 280/ 12
commonly been either some	proud	, learned man, or at	6, 339/ 2
besides the language, some	proud	smatterer in learning. So	6, 339/ 2
his sins and the	proud	Pharisee boasting of his	6, 380/ 14

the putting of a	proud	trust in our own	6, 380/ 24
of such as be	proud	and malicious, much proof	6, 416/ 26
only they be so	proud	. For while they delight	6, 423/ 16
way should make them	prouder	and set the more	6, 416/ 14
his highest enterprise and	proudest	triumph standeth in the	6, 127/ 4
contrary. And thus once	proudly	persuaded a wrong way	6, 123/ 21
in the denial and	proudly	refusing to submit himself	6, 268/ 10
the study thereof lean	proudly	to the folly of	6, 339/ 33
themselves vouchsafe to go	prove	them. The Fourteenth Chapter	6, 7/ 9
those holy doctors do	prove	that this must needs	6, 13/ 32
not be able to	prove	that such faults (as	6, 28/ 28
of the prince, to	prove	that there was no	6, 43/ 7
to naught. And this	prove	we by experience that	6, 59/ 2
lie, we must not	prove	this matter by the	6, 62/ 3
but if we first	prove	that the miracles were	6, 62/ 4
and by these examples	prove	them that they were	6, 64/ 8
argument by which ye	prove	the kind of man	6, 65/ 22
abroad and could not	prove	it the priest sued	6, 69/ 20
wrong awhile, if ye	prove	that." "Methinketh," quoth I	6, 72/ 16
nothing more easy to	prove	than that. For I	6, 72/ 17
for neither doth reason	prove	you that God --	6, 74/ 27
have no reason to	prove	that God either cannot	6, 75/ 21
I say, as ye	prove	your pilgrimages by." "Your	6, 77/ 28
you good witness to	prove	it." "It shall not	6, 78/ 33
themselves vouchsafe to go	prove	them. % "But since that	6, 84/ 12
not vouchsafe himself to	prove	it." "If I should	6, 85/ 6
for such? If some	prove	stark hypocrites whom the	6, 91/ 18
you this miracle, and	prove	it you in such	6, 94/ 14
at divers pilgrimages, and	prove	them well too; yet	6, 94/ 17
your matter good nor	prove	your pilgrimages true; and	6, 98/ 23
any man lay to	prove	the miracles done at	6, 101/ 1
wrought, or rather to	prove	that they should not	6, 101/ 3
as I trust to	prove	it false, the butt	6, 101/ 24
trust right well to	prove	you, the truth of	6, 102/ 5
texts of scripture to	prove	it forbidden and reputed	6, 120/ 33
it impossible after she	prove	it true but if	6, 129/ 29
other texts that should	prove	well the contrary --	6, 136/ 9
can be evident to	prove	anything that he list	6, 149/ 3
put you further to	prove	the second part. And	6, 155/ 34
put you always to	prove	it." "Well," quoth he	6, 156/ 9
texts enough that plainly	prove	it." "That is," quoth	6, 156/ 12
well and plainly to	prove	the contrary?" "I would	6, 161/ 16
quoth he, "but ye	prove	me not yet that	6, 164/ 24
what your saying doth	prove	. "I shall not much	6, 170/ 8

lay for them to	prove	you that they erred	6, 171/ 27
indeed, I will rather	prove	you the truth of	6, 172/ 25
began," quoth I, "to	prove	it you by scripture	6, 176/ 19
by which you would	prove	those things reprovabable and	6, 185/ 24
saith himself, marvelous gaily	prove	that there can be	6, 203/ 19
then he can never	prove	it, and then is	6, 203/ 33
as they be, to	prove	whether the warmness of	6, 205/ 32
feel. For we that	prove	it, and do see	6, 213/ 14
if ye will well	prove	that she neither taketh	6, 232/ 8
those holy doctors do	prove	that this must needs	6, 237/ 27
it, then must they	prove	that they be sent	6, 241/ 11
the paynims'. And to	prove	our miracles feigned let	6, 241/ 13
ye had enough to	prove	him that." "Truth is	6, 248/ 29
and ye seemed to	prove	it too, all the	6, 249/ 18
said that he would	prove	the boy an ass	6, 250/ 10
believe but scripture we	prove	the authority of the	6, 253/ 34
and in such wise	prove	it them by scripture	6, 253/ 35
And else if he	prove	himself obstinate and impenitent	6, 271/ 9
again soon after and	prove	his preaching true by	6, 272/ 6
he would so clearly	prove	it that it could	6, 274/ 14
now if I should	prove	you that his judges	6, 277/ 3
Jerome shall not well	prove	all that he promiseth	6, 292/ 4
that well and clearly	prove	the sacrament of confession	6, 351/ 2
council in Greece nothing	prove	their purpose, which made	6, 355/ 23
madly he laboreth to	prove	them." "Prove them?" quoth	6, 360/ 24
laboreth to prove them." "	Prove	them?" quoth your friend	6, 360/ 25
list, be able to	prove	the moon made of	6, 366/ 26
will not fail to	prove	himself a good scholar	6, 372/ 6
which they pretend to	prove	their opinions true. Among	6, 379/ 35
yet do they plainly	prove	that the Apostle showeth	6, 385/ 28
texts set together do	prove	that faith alone doth	6, 392/ 20
none of those texts	prove	anything the contrary, but	6, 392/ 23
to say, when they	prove	hourly by their own	6, 404/ 9
all with one voice	prove	that shrift and confession	6, 425/ 24
one voice teach, and	prove	by scripture too, that	6, 425/ 31
in effect that ye	prove	it by is by	6, 432/ 23
the contrary as is	proved	in the chapter before	6, 8/ 15
points that he before	proved	. And therewith endeth the	6, 11/ 20
recapitulating certain things before	proved	and for his part	6, 11/ 24
briefly what hath been	proved	, so finisheth and endeth	6, 13/ 1
there against one point	proved	in the first book	6, 14/ 5
and the crime well	proved	) any new witnesses to	6, 14/ 30
the truth cannot be	proved	against him. Whereunto the	6, 15/ 14
wist well would be	proved	; and a shameless folly	6, 15/ 18

the matter so clearly	proved	indeed. And with this	6, 15/ 20
otherwise than could be	proved	, I did so much	6, 27/ 7
to say true --	proved	in open court that	6, 36/ 24
that though he were	proved	and convicted of heresy	6, 37/ 4
whether it were well	proved	that he preached them	6, 37/ 21
and that part sufficiently	proved	?" "Yes, marry," quoth he	6, 60/ 25
ago; for God hath	proved	my part in divers	6, 60/ 28
nothing but that were	proved	, nor reckon nothing proved	6, 63/ 27
proved, nor reckon nothing	proved	but that they see	6, 63/ 27
but if experience had	proved	it, that the whole	6, 66/ 13
thus much have I	proved	you onward, that if	6, 70/ 9
that it were well	proved	that the praying to	6, 77/ 12
were well and sufficiently	proved	, although there were none	6, 77/ 14
ye should find any	proved	true. Finally, when ye	6, 78/ 4
For I have already	proved	that reason and nature	6, 78/ 14
never a miracle well	proved	." "Well," said I, "I	6, 83/ 14
some of them ourselves	proved	plainly false; and yet	6, 89/ 29
other places, which were	proved	true, and many things	6, 93/ 16
well able to be	proved	true as I trust	6, 101/ 24
Or if it be	proved	to be done by	6, 102/ 1
other of these parties	proved	implieth the reproof of	6, 102/ 4
the contrary as is	proved	in the chapter before	6, 110/ 29
again our purpose double	proved	. First, in that ye	6, 112/ 32
miracles, since they be	proved	to be done upon	6, 113/ 1
yet since it is	proved	that his church, for	6, 119/ 28
this they thought sufficiently	proved	by the words of	6, 124/ 20
authority of holy scripture	proved	that his opinion was	6, 125/ 13
well and sufficiently be	proved	, yet were he not	6, 137/ 3
words of holy scripture	proved	the truth of such	6, 147/ 27
Savior showed and plainly	proved	that in the scripture	6, 147/ 31
if it may be	proved	evidently by scripture. And	6, 149/ 1
but if it appear	proved	and evident in Holy	6, 149/ 13
well and evidently be	proved	, and that he told	6, 160/ 12
had by scripture well	proved	it unto you, and	6, 160/ 20
had by scripture better	proved	the other part --	6, 160/ 22
said he had so	proved	it unto you by	6, 160/ 29
it might be well	proved	by scripture or not	6, 161/ 12
We have sundry ways	proved	and agreed between us	6, 175/ 4
suppose, well and clearly	proved	by scripture the thing	6, 179/ 16
but if it were	proved	by scripture, now see	6, 181/ 31
scripture, now see it	proved	to you that ye	6, 181/ 31
but if it were	proved	to be scripture by	6, 181/ 32
and thereby to have	proved	you the much more	6, 182/ 20
points that be before	proved	. And therewith endeth the	6, 183/ 5

recapitulating certain things before	proved	and for his part	6, 187/ 4
reason and scripture ye	proved	that it could not	6, 187/ 26
known and believed. Ye	proved	the matter also by	6, 187/ 29
of his creatures, ye	proved	me yet again that	6, 188/ 6
God. And that ye	proved	me by this that	6, 188/ 8
damnable. Which, eftsoons, ye	proved	well and substantially to	6, 188/ 10
of men, ye therein	proved	that the common faith	6, 188/ 16
in this part ye	proved	yet again by reason	6, 188/ 28
eftsoons, ye deduced and	proved	that no text of	6, 188/ 32
these things be well	proved	good and pleasant to	6, 188/ 35
that hath hitherto been	proved	between us." "Very true	6, 189/ 6
that he hath clearly	proved	that the church is	6, 203/ 26
briefly what hath been	proved	, so finisheth and endeth	6, 209/ 22
Wherefore, since I have	proved	you that the church	6, 210/ 5
For this side thus	proved	good, it must needs	6, 210/ 16
that after it were	proved	, and now this thing	6, 219/ 26
yet wist I never	proved	that any such, so	6, 224/ 23
known it tried and	proved	so. And why shall	6, 224/ 31
the world, tried and	proved	any of both sorts	6, 224/ 34
And this have I	proved	often, and ye may	6, 232/ 18
by which I have	proved	it you more that	6, 238/ 1
as I have already	proved	you divers wise as	6, 242/ 32
since it is plainly	proved	you that the church	6, 245/ 26
none such. And consequently	proved	that no text of	6, 245/ 29
it is also clearly	proved	that the matter of	6, 246/ 1
there against one point	proved	in the first book	6, 247/ 5
said, that if I	proved	my part so clearly	6, 249/ 3
both the parts be	proved	, then stand they both	6, 249/ 7
in three words, and	proved	unto you that the	6, 249/ 24
that, I would have	proved	thee an ass anon	6, 250/ 17
how those matters were	proved	. "Now and I am	6, 255/ 24
as I saw it	proved	after, a plain pestilent	6, 256/ 13
a well and plainly	proved	matter, an obstinate shameless	6, 257/ 7
one of his best	proved	friends, avow it in	6, 257/ 27
how the matter was	proved	. "Indeed," quoth I, "that	6, 260/ 8
peril if he were	proved	guilty; ye therefore ought	6, 260/ 20
infidel, whom they have	proved	and reproved false in	6, 261/ 9
crime when it is	proved	. But before God, not	6, 261/ 17
ere the crime be	proved	. "But now whereas they	6, 261/ 18
and the crime well	proved	) any new witnesses to	6, 264/ 15
thereby the matter well	proved	, then examine other witness	6, 265/ 30
if the affirmative be	proved	(especially in this case	6, 265/ 34
by so many sufficiently	proved	that one taught and	6, 265/ 35
such things as was	proved	against him, then can	6, 266/ 6

where the heresy is	proved	to have been preached	6, 266/ 29
but if they be	proved	so. And that shall	6, 266/ 35
should against the affirmative	proved	, lean to the contrary	6, 267/ 2
and since that time	proved	clearly naught. But though	6, 267/ 20
that sort, and well	proved	and by himself also	6, 269/ 19
did, which was after	proved	a very pernicious heretic	6, 269/ 29
as his fault was	proved	, and by as many	6, 271/ 25
for it is not	proved	that any horse had	6, 274/ 26
except it be so	proved	that it can be	6, 275/ 12
is not so surely	proved	as it must be	6, 275/ 23
except it were so	proved	, and that by other	6, 276/ 12
the truth cannot be	proved	against him. Whereunto the	6, 280/ 19
wist well would be	proved	, and a shameless folly	6, 280/ 23
the matter so clearly	proved	indeed. And with this	6, 280/ 25
so plain and clearly	proved	, it was and is	6, 280/ 28
secret and cannot be	proved	, in an oath put	6, 281/ 2
not able to be	proved	by witness." "Forsooth," quoth	6, 281/ 17
thinketh cannot be well	proved	, how far wrong went	6, 284/ 14
it would be plainly	proved	what sin was therein	6, 284/ 16
saw the matter already	proved	so clearly and by	6, 284/ 18
and which be well	proved	by holy scripture, were	6, 290/ 33
was well and clearly	proved	that the chancellor and	6, 318/ 3
Canterbury. And then they	proved	the heresy by nothing	6, 318/ 8
And upon heresy so	proved	against him whom they	6, 318/ 10
matters, I promise you,	proved	very trifles, and such	6, 320/ 1
me hear how they	proved	." "I am loath," quoth	6, 320/ 4
his own experience and	proved	that Richard Hunne had	6, 321/ 33
peril to be so	proved	, I would well think	6, 327/ 17
which it was well	proved	that he was convicted	6, 327/ 25
I, "that I had	proved	you plainly that they	6, 331/ 4
whom, if any be	proved	after to have abused	6, 341/ 25
folk again, as be	proved	by their blind presumption	6, 344/ 7
more than too much	proved	here among us, that	6, 348/ 10
as though he had	proved	his tale true, he	6, 350/ 16
it could not be	proved	by evident scripture, as	6, 365/ 12
no texts of scripture	proved	the contrary, yet since	6, 392/ 27
is, said he, well	proved	by the words of	6, 398/ 16
whom they now see	proved	naught. For this will	6, 418/ 6
their virtuous life well	proved	by their blessed end	6, 422/ 5
their falsehood and perjury	proved	in their faces, then	6, 422/ 12
continuance thereof so clearly	proved	by many a thousand	6, 434/ 1
bringeth forth another. Which	proverb	as it happeth I	6, 21/ 4
for, especially if the	proverb	were true that ye	6, 301/ 14
if pride, as the	proverb	is, must needs have	6, 365/ 3

so, yet the author	proveth	by great authority that	6, 5/ 27
Tenth Chapter The author	proveth	that many things daily	6, 6/ 28
first by scripture he	proveth	that the church of	6, 8/ 5
Nineteenth Chapter The author	proveth	that if the worship	6, 8/ 11
Twenty-Seventh Chapter The author	proveth	that God hath commanded	6, 10/ 23
man's salvation. Which he	proveth	by a deduction partly	6, 11/ 1
Twenty-Ninth Chapter The author	proveth	by scripture that God	6, 11/ 4
true scripture, the author	proveth	, by the reason which	6, 11/ 16
images. Whereof the author	proveth	the contrary. The Fifth	6, 12/ 19
not. Whereupon the author	proveth	that of any miracles	6, 13/ 28
in this chapter also	proveth	that the miracles and	6, 13/ 31
Fifth Chapter The author	proveth	that the spiritual judges	6, 14/ 33
so, yet the author	proveth	by great authority that	6, 60/ 6
gods, yet all that	proveth	that there was and	6, 72/ 29
Tenth Chapter The author	proveth	that many things daily	6, 77/ 2
first by scripture he	proveth	that the church of	6, 101/ 7
Nineteenth Chapter The author	proveth	that if the worship	6, 110/ 25
Twenty-Seventh Chapter The author	proveth	that God hath commanded	6, 162/ 13
man's salvation. Which he	proveth	by a deduction partly	6, 167/ 6
Twenty-Ninth Chapter The author	proveth	by scripture that God	6, 176/ 9
true scripture, the author	proveth	, by the reason which	6, 182/ 38
This," quoth I, "plainly	proveth	that they cannot be	6, 190/ 29
images. Whereof the author	proveth	the contrary. "Well," quoth	6, 198/ 7
the church: this argument	proveth	that there is in	6, 204/ 22
saints. And it neither	proveth	that there be no	6, 218/ 10
not. Whereupon the author	proveth	that of any miracles	6, 237/ 22
in this chapter also	proveth	that the miracles and	6, 237/ 26
few saved alive, yet	proveth	not that the people	6, 252/ 21
Fifth Chapter The author	proveth	that the spiritual judges	6, 270/ 32
vow notwithstanding." "And how	proveth	he that?" quoth your	6, 360/ 14
it is so, and	proveth	it yet less than	6, 431/ 30
in such wise to	provide	for the worst, as	6, 22/ 4
But now shall I	provide	me tomorrow peradventure a	6, 68/ 30
will go with me,	provide	a couple of witness	6, 69/ 4
world about ere I	provide	many miracles sufficiently of	6, 77/ 27
his high wisdom, to	provide	that some of his	6, 144/ 8
be because she should	provide	a horse for an	6, 227/ 14
and witness, till ye	provide	that thieves and murderers	6, 264/ 7
as they may to	provide	that God shall rather	6, 300/ 22
except the prelates would	provide	that orders were not	6, 302/ 30
effect no further but	provide	, that whereas men will	6, 311/ 25
it evil done to	provide	that the priests which	6, 311/ 34
secretly without slander to	provide	another to do it	6, 353/ 12
sure and undoubtable refuge	provided	him by the goodness	6, 10/ 19

done so well and	provided	that course to go	6, 74/ 14
he might not have	provided	for wine without miracle	6, 81/ 29
his wisdom and goodness	provided	it so to be	6, 117/ 4
sure and undoubtable refuge	provided	him by the goodness	6, 153/ 31
yet, if I were	provided	therefor, there be texts	6, 156/ 11
be fed, he hath	provided	for them wholesome meat	6, 166/ 22
God among the Jews	provided	that in every age	6, 244/ 19
ye think it evil	provided	that, for the hatred	6, 262/ 28
laws of the church	provided	already, if they were	6, 301/ 30
laws of the church	provided	, to the intent no	6, 302/ 8
and livings that be	provided	for them, except the	6, 302/ 29
council held at Oxenforde	provided	, upon great pain, that	6, 315/ 28
not suffered or not	provided	that any good, virtuous	6, 331/ 28
man. It was also	provided	by the emperor, in	6, 335/ 7
his special cure and	providence	bring ever shortly such	6, 88/ 31
appointed by God's high	providence	meet and convenient for	6, 146/ 19
but by the special	providence	of God and his	6, 243/ 24
that God also therefore	provideth	for his church the	6, 120/ 1
and holy scripture God	provideth	that though percase some	6, 181/ 5
our Father in heaven	provideth	meat for the very	6, 233/ 16
to be made, but	provideth	that they shall not	6, 316/ 5
than of dispicion. And	providing	as much as may	6, 341/ 20
have made a constitution	provincial	that no Bible in	6, 15/ 34
chapter concerning the constitution	provincial	; and that the clergy	6, 16/ 17
time by a constitution	provincial	prohibited any book of	6, 29/ 13
have made a constitution	provincial	that no Bible in	6, 293/ 14
own making, a constitution	provincial	, whereby they have prohibited	6, 293/ 29
is a law very	provincial	, for it holdeth but	6, 293/ 31
-- one, the constitution	provincial	by which ye think	6, 294/ 32
chapter, concerning the constitution	provincial	, and that the clergy	6, 314/ 7
should require, by a	provincial	council, approved. And this	6, 315/ 35
him forth the constitutions	provincial	, with Linwood thereupon, and	6, 316/ 16
methinketh that the constitution	provincial	of which we spoke	6, 340/ 28
to those objections, especially	proving	that reason is servant	6, 9/ 20
answer of the author	proving	the authority of the	6, 10/ 34
wit, as well in	proving	that God doth these	6, 102/ 7
to those objections, especially	proving	that reason is servant	6, 128/ 13
against those other texts,	proving	his equal godhead, to	6, 137/ 6
answer of the author	proving	the authority of the	6, 167/ 3
than twenty witnesses plainly	proving	the matter against him	6, 270/ 28
any person appearing and	proving	himself still impenitent?" "Nay	6, 278/ 2
truth, seeing false Antichrist	proving	his preaching by miracles	6, 435/ 2
the good and politic	provision	of the temporalty. The	6, 19/ 14
thank God for that	provision	? And then would ye	6, 159/ 32

no man blame the	provision	, but if he be	6, 311/ 31
but rather to make	provision	against such abuse, and	6, 338/ 5
naught. Against which things	provision	must be made that	6, 339/ 11
his apostles used such	provision	in their utterance of	6, 340/ 7
he make her such	provision	. "Surely," quoth I, "this	6, 353/ 16
the good and politic	provision	of the temporality. "The	6, 406/ 2
not well devise better	provisions	than are by the	6, 301/ 30
very good and substantial	provisions	, besides all such as	6, 410/ 2
were likely so to	provoke	God and his saints	6, 229/ 25
by manifest miracles to	provoke	men to seek upon	6, 231/ 13
great indignation of God,	provoked	by our sin and	6, 434/ 31
good manner and virtue,	provoking	the world to wrong	6, 347/ 13
dedit Deus curam de	proximo	suo" (God hath given	6, 415/ 8
in erudition, wit, or	prudence	anything prefer -- I	6, 24/ 6
circumstances, the king's high	prudence	, which, without flattery, pierceth	6, 326/ 8
therewith his marvelous profound	prudence	that had not the	6, 364/ 33
lady the king's mother	prudently	decipher and found out	6, 88/ 19
the King's Highness most	prudently	laid unto Luther, since	6, 183/ 32
Holy Spirit hath so	prudently	tempered their speech through	6, 339/ 31
the King's Highness most	prudently	writeth. Luther also sometimes	6, 425/ 8
none image), and the	psalm	, "In exitu Israel de	6, 38/ 15
by all the whole	psalm	, "In exitu Israel de	6, 44/ 36
that appeareth in the	psalm	self, where he layeth	6, 45/ 7
images were in that	psalm	forbidden, that is to	6, 45/ 11
should say the whole	psalm	. But as for holy	6, 88/ 3
sculptile." And in the	psalm	, "In exitu Israel de	6, 96/ 20
this text of the	psalm	by the article of	6, 135/ 34
unto Christ in the	psalm	, "Postula a me et	6, 173/ 14
if they say every	psalm	twice. "In faith," quoth	6, 258/ 15
Patri to the whole	psalm	, in this wise: "This	6, 364/ 8
attain, as in the	psalms	and the prophets and	6, 336/ 16
a paynim or a	publican	. Of which two the	6, 165/ 28
parable of the poor	publican	ashamed of his sins	6, 380/ 14
taken as paynims and	publicans	?" "That was," quoth he	6, 165/ 4
suffer (after the witnesses	published	and the crime well	6, 14/ 29
suffer (after the witnesses	published	and the crime well	6, 264/ 15
convenient, after those witnesses	published	, to bring proofs afresh	6, 265/ 5
after the witnesses once	published	, and thereby the matter	6, 265/ 29
that, after the proofs	published	and read, he appeared	6, 268/ 9
and not the matter	published	among the people. And	6, 417/ 12
this third business of	publishing	and putting my book	6, 22/ 28
well thwited to a	pudding	prick. But I pray	6, 321/ 30
of the vain praise	puffed	out of poor mortal	6, 398/ 6
he showeth himself so	puffed	up with the poison	6, 424/ 25

quoth I, "be somewhat	pugnant	and sharp. But surely	6, 294/ 29
then the devil would	pull	them in pieces; but	6, 52/ 33
the Sabbath Day to	pull	him out of a	6, 233/ 24
but by their constitution	pull	Christ's Gospel out of	6, 294/ 14
hard it is to	pull	them out. This pride	6, 423/ 20
scripture self to be	pulled	out of the people's	6, 29/ 19
of Egypt, would have	pulled	him to bed, and	6, 157/ 4
she had her teeth	pulled	out for Christ's sake	6, 232/ 33
which, when they be	pulled	away again, leave him	6, 324/ 36
withdrawn, the holy images	pulled	down and either broken	6, 370/ 15
and from many they	pulled	them off and cast	6, 371/ 1
out the Blessed Sacrament,	pulled	the chalice from the	6, 372/ 10
their cloaked collusion is	pulled	off, then appeareth there	6, 399/ 30
man; robbed, polluted and	pulled	down many a goodly	6, 412/ 19
need so require, utterly	pulled	up, there shall far	6, 416/ 8
already fordone the faith,	pulled	down the churches, polluted	6, 427/ 31
easy yoke, but a	pulling	of the head out	6, 106/ 28
for pain of that	pulling	to run their naked	6, 371/ 11
destroying Christ's holy sacraments,	pulling	down Christ's cross, blaspheming	6, 433/ 29
naught the holy days,	pulling	down the churches, railing	6, 433/ 33
they long to be	pulpited	. And this I say	6, 126/ 3
that used to make	pumps	, which had intended with	6, 328/ 4
princes be bound to	punish	heretics; and that fair	6, 19/ 21
not suffer them; ye	punish	them and burn them	6, 201/ 19
hath none authority to	punish	any such thing at	6, 350/ 13
angry with them that	punish	heretics, except they will	6, 404/ 23
have been constrained to	punish	heresies by terrible death	6, 406/ 7
Christian men, and not	punish	and destroy the doers	6, 408/ 14
to kill him or	punish	him, but only, in	6, 410/ 24
than other men should	punish	his body, suffer him	6, 411/ 15
that no man should	punish	any heretic or infidel	6, 411/ 19
princes be bound to	punish	heretics, and that fair	6, 415/ 30
devil to torment and	punish	their bodies, which every	6, 429/ 27
deadly sin should be	punished	with everlasting pain, till	6, 136/ 8
that either he forthwith	punished	and purged it, or	6, 220/ 11
the faultless to be	punished	." "It were a strange	6, 265/ 27
an evil priest were	punished	. But yet it is	6, 297/ 20
occasion to see them	punished	or had in derision	6, 297/ 27
boldness might peradventure be	punished	, and well were worthy	6, 300/ 13
men, taken, reputed and	punished	as abominable wicked wretches	6, 375/ 35
prophet Nathan and yet	punished	his offence. Christ looked	6, 401/ 30
evil works, and wrongfully	punished	them, and cruelly created	6, 405/ 5
to be as sore	punished	as any other fault	6, 407/ 16
it hath been long	punished	by death in the	6, 409/ 24

laboreth to have them	punished	by death. Well may	6, 410/ 8
they have sinned, he	punisheth	as well them as	6, 401/ 22
was put to such	punishment	as the poor nun	6, 87/ 32
increase of his own	punishment	by his brother's damnation	6, 212/ 2
meekness glad of God's	punishment	. Saint Augustine, as is	6, 216/ 9
good reason in the	punishment	of crime when it	6, 261/ 16
be made for the	punishment	of things only that	6, 262/ 21
that they should by	punishment	be called again to	6, 401/ 24
men, with fear of	punishment	once taken away, there	6, 405/ 25
was there never other	punishment	done upon them in	6, 407/ 3
they by any temporal	punishment	of their bodies anything	6, 409/ 1
fear them with bodily	punishment	. Which manner of doing	6, 409/ 15
the repressing and grievous	punishment	of any such as	6, 410/ 4
right easily avoided, by	punishment	of those few that	6, 416/ 6
our matter, instead of	punishment	, entreated, favored, and by	6, 416/ 11
that God for the	punishment	thereof suffereth us to	6, 419/ 3
with all reward or	punishment	pursuing upon all our	6, 428/ 4
God's ordinance and their	punishment	to God's cruelty, and	6, 428/ 12
father's wife, to the	punishment	of his body, that	6, 429/ 17
amendment. And this bodily	punishment	did Saint Paul, as	6, 429/ 29
But all the sore	punishment	of heretics wherewith such	6, 430/ 12
were not by grievous	punishment	repressed in the beginning	6, 430/ 22
seemeth that the sore	punishment	of heretics is devised	6, 430/ 27
no further for the	punishment	of heretics than did	6, 431/ 9
unruly multitude, many sore	punishments	been devised for them	6, 409/ 20
they were clean and	pure	, and not costly. And	6, 40/ 25
Christ were not only	pure	and clean, but also	6, 41/ 1
Christ's holy church remain	pure	, clean, and glorious without	6, 206/ 5
of himself and his	pure	natural powers without the	6, 395/ 27
be taken of the	purest	and most pleasant sort	6, 312/ 1
in pain of his	purgation	. For our Lord loved	6, 215/ 33
was himself yet in	purgatory	. So liked it our	6, 215/ 31
great part of his	purgatory	. And therefore to the	6, 283/ 34
that there is no	purgatory	. "Item, that all men's	6, 354/ 32
remnant. For as concerning	purgatory	, he wrote first that	6, 365/ 12
but that there is	purgatory	, and that thing he	6, 365/ 14
not ashamed to deny	purgatory	, which the whole church	6, 365/ 18
of heretics that deny	purgatory	, and within a while	6, 365/ 21
in the fire of	purgatory	till Doomsday than that	6, 366/ 3
Luther also sometimes affirmeth	purgatory	, sometimes doubteth, and sometimes	6, 425/ 8
is the fire of	purgatory	, which I marvel why	6, 425/ 31
own nature apt to	purge	and amend the reader	6, 347/ 31
he forthwith punished and	purged	it, or so severed	6, 220/ 12
that beareth fruit, he	purgeth	it to make it	6, 194/ 12

take it patiently, it	purgeth	; if gladly, it greatly	6, 216/ 8
Day of Doom be	purified	, and all the bad	6, 205/ 9
minded to cleanness and	purity	, and set less by	6, 150/ 4
the flesh to the	purity	and cleanness of the	6, 151/ 8
blessed confessors, by the	purity	and cleanness of so	6, 346/ 28
in such a willful,	purpensed	, heinous, cruel deed as	6, 326/ 3
can nothing serve their	purpose	. The Twenty-Second Chapter Because	6, 8/ 33
evil, and of evil	purpose	changed. The Ninth Chapter	6, 15/ 25
made for an evil	purpose	. The Tenth Chapter The	6, 15/ 28
estimation, intend a further	purpose	than they pretend, which	6, 19/ 30
of his intent and	purpose	I will not much	6, 40/ 34
shall send time, I	purpose	, he said, to marry	6, 53/ 8
fully furnished for your	purpose	. The Sixth Chapter Because	6, 63/ 3
serveth nothing for your	purpose	if ye believe no	6, 65/ 31
forceth not for this	purpose	of ours. For if	6, 76/ 30
few, sufficed for our	purpose	. For if God had	6, 90/ 22
the reproof of your	purpose	, I will assay to	6, 102/ 5
is yet again our	purpose	double proved. First, in	6, 112/ 31
can nothing serve their	purpose	. "But now would I	6, 116/ 25
bring forth for that	purpose	; but that all these	6, 121/ 10
of evil because the	purpose	and intent may make	6, 124/ 3
read, in pondering the	purpose	of divers comments, in	6, 131/ 34
less by her holy	purpose	and promise of chastity	6, 150/ 5
nothing been to the	purpose	. For the angel said	6, 150/ 22
then a full determined	purpose	of virginity. And that	6, 151/ 1
full and fast a	purpose	of perpetual virginity before	6, 151/ 5
on with a good	purpose	and a lowly heart	6, 152/ 24
in that sense and	purpose	that he taketh his	6, 154/ 28
quoth I, "for our	purpose	, since no man doubteth	6, 177/ 9
promise, be for this	purpose	abiding in the church	6, 178/ 31
Holy Ghost sent of	purpose	to keep in the	6, 182/ 15
But now for our	purpose	, since ye will have	6, 199/ 23
church nothing help your	purpose	. But they shall as	6, 199/ 32
wise for the same	purpose	. But surely they that	6, 219/ 33
wide from all such	purpose	. For there he speaketh	6, 220/ 4
quoth he. "To what	purpose	, " quoth I, "were miracles	6, 239/ 26
me for the same	purpose	before." "If ye so	6, 251/ 27
to that intent and	purpose	. For surely the effect	6, 257/ 6
much to our present	purpose	, saving that if it	6, 259/ 24
but of a deliberate	purpose	, which except he fell	6, 271/ 32
plight) all his whole	purpose	, and winneth nothing but	6, 280/ 11
evil and of evil	purpose	changed. "But now I	6, 284/ 27
translation thereof any malicious	purpose	or not, therein will	6, 287/ 20
that he laboreth of	purpose	to diminish the reverent	6, 288/ 32

made for an evil	purpose	. % "But to the intent	6, 291/ 3
very good for their	purpose	, toward the destruction of	6, 291/ 15
so far from all	purpose	of amendment that his	6, 299/ 15
in sight for that	purpose	but they secretly discharge	6, 302/ 18
Tyndale had lost his	purpose	. For so were only	6, 307/ 26
were it little to	purpose	, for in Saint Paul's	6, 307/ 28
him of a malicious	purpose	to translate it of	6, 314/ 27
But for our present	purpose	, after that it was	6, 315/ 20
came to a wise	purpose	; here was a great	6, 321/ 29
would go against his	purpose	, and that in the	6, 326/ 35
contrary of that holy	purpose	that God ordained it	6, 335/ 38
And this done of	purpose	and malice, not without	6, 347/ 21
Greece nothing prove their	purpose	, which made none interruption	6, 355/ 23
made little for his	purpose	." "By my troth, as	6, 356/ 21
not answered to the	purpose	, and that those things	6, 364/ 23
part alive. For this	purpose	I rehearse you this	6, 372/ 16
it is for some	purpose	for the while to	6, 378/ 28
them better to their	purpose	, which in the beginning	6, 378/ 30
charity therewith and a	purpose	to do good works	6, 382/ 7
the charity with the	purpose	of good works must	6, 382/ 12
with God that the	purpose	of them, yet undone	6, 382/ 20
justification that without that	purpose	he cannot be justified	6, 382/ 21
faith without charity and	purpose	of good works cannot	6, 382/ 23
other place his special	purpose	was to teach the	6, 384/ 35
other alleged for that	purpose	signify none other but	6, 391/ 11
nothing made for his	purpose	. For as for that	6, 400/ 16
it nothing to the	purpose	to allege that by	6, 414/ 10
more fall thereto, of	purpose	to be hired again	6, 416/ 15
christen their children of	purpose	, that by the renaying	6, 416/ 17
estimation, intend a further	purpose	than they pretend; which	6, 422/ 23
know their intent and	purpose	that they appoint upon	6, 423/ 1
treat of the matters	purposed	unto him. Whereof because	6, 5/ 9
all that he had	purposed	. And because I would	6, 35/ 5
order as he had	purposed	it, that is to	6, 35/ 7
treat of the matters	purposed	unto him. Whereof, because	6, 35/ 12
that where he had	purposed	on your behalf in	6, 35/ 25
the opinion that ye	purposed	when ye said that	6, 119/ 26
had in the beginning	purposed	. The end of the	6, 246/ 13
promises, yet if he	purposed	to do no good	6, 382/ 15
toward the wrong side)	purposely	mangled the matter, his	6, 22/ 9
to lead the people	purposely	out of the right	6, 290/ 36
In which translation, he	purposely	corrupted that holy text	6, 314/ 28
gathered into the prince's	purse	. And for conclusion it	6, 43/ 11
such as have their	purse	full of gold give	6, 51/ 14

the bottom of his	purse	, in the first year	6, 228/ 1
meet with a good	purse	, and do harm and	6, 236/ 36
away were one common	purse	of all four, and	6, 263/ 16
together and make a	purse	among them for the	6, 331/ 18
ready to believe a	purser	, a glover, or a	6, 419/ 8
and preach openly and	pursue	them for saying truth	6, 209/ 1
part, for which they	pursue	your part, be not	6, 209/ 16
for a proof, they	pursue	the person and not	6, 261/ 20
folk suspect, abhor, and	pursue	in the beginning, all	6, 427/ 3
evil as they that	pursued	them." "Very truth," quoth	6, 209/ 3
they were idolaters and	pursued	your part for saying	6, 209/ 14
Jews and the paynims	pursued	it. Now since there	6, 243/ 4
he little and little	pursued	and brought to pass	6, 368/ 22
that if they were	pursued	in one city, they	6, 414/ 20
right faith; secondly, which	pursueth	thereupon, by that he	6, 112/ 33
spiritual persons in the	pursuing	and condemning men for	6, 32/ 35
all reward or punishment	pursuing	upon all our doings	6, 428/ 4
any damnable error, doth	put	in doubt and question	6, 11/ 27
late by lewd people	put	in question, the specialties	6, 21/ 11
the worse, and so	put	in print my book	6, 22/ 24
book ere I did	put	it forth. For albeit	6, 22/ 34
yet to make and	put	forth any book (wherein	6, 23/ 6
as I divers things	put	out or changed by	6, 24/ 9
on your goodness to	put	you to labor and	6, 26/ 3
have been at home,	put	the matter in writing	6, 26/ 23
certain heresies, and openly	put	to penance therefor, where	6, 28/ 5
men's mouths, and to	put	every man to silence	6, 28/ 18
or other to be	put	to death. "For they	6, 31/ 20
his cruel enemies would	put	to it, showed us	6, 32/ 11
those opinions that were	put	upon him, but that	6, 33/ 7
and lustily forward, he	put	me somewhat in doubt	6, 34/ 28
he should have been	put	to no penance at	6, 37/ 5
these heretics, when he	put	in his mind to	6, 39/ 13
a proud rigorous answer	put	in fear of worse	6, 43/ 5
and most simply wrought	put	us in mind of	6, 44/ 27
plain proof, that we	put	our trust and confidence	6, 52/ 21
that place, as necromancers	put	their trust in their	6, 52/ 30
for his ears, once	put	over his nose. And	6, 52/ 34
appear that the pilgrims	put	their trust in the	6, 55/ 4
fare like necromancers that	put	their trust in their	6, 55/ 6
ye resemble them, that	put	their confidence in the	6, 55/ 22
were once abolished and	put	away, we were like	6, 58/ 35
whole town, ye have	put	me to silence, that	6, 68/ 26
I, "this example to	put	you in mind that	6, 70/ 4

pilgrimages, ye seem to	put	still a difference between	6, 78/ 5
agree. For I now	put	case that there came	6, 82/ 31
and full proof. "I	put	you then," quoth I	6, 83/ 18
opinion that ye will	put	yourself in jeopardy for	6, 84/ 27
I ween he was	put	to such punishment as	6, 87/ 32
and other, why ye	put	a difference, we shall	6, 91/ 9
so naughty that they	put	Christ to death, yet	6, 92/ 14
in good faith, they	put	me half in doubt	6, 95/ 14
house of Israel hath	put	their trust in our	6, 96/ 31
of these parties ye	put	the worshipping of images	6, 97/ 34
And in the images	put	the people their trust	6, 98/ 31
for God himself. And	put	in these images of	6, 99/ 13
trust that they should	put	in God. "Which, besides	6, 99/ 14
of our Lady they	put	their trust in the	6, 99/ 20
themselves will not once	put	forth a finger." "Very	6, 104/ 5
the strait yoke and	put	on a more easy	6, 105/ 13
sore both and should	put	him to some pain	6, 106/ 9
be one by one	put	out. And since his	6, 108/ 19
should even then be	put	in their minds. And	6, 116/ 3
hearts, hath begun to	put	out his horns and	6, 123/ 4
it whole again, and	put	a knife into his	6, 130/ 17
so?" quoth I. "I	put	case that he believed	6, 134/ 9
his part diligently to	put	forward. Against whom did	6, 140/ 23
by the Ten Commandments	put	in remembrance again certain	6, 141/ 20
of his holy messengers	put	into men's ears, and	6, 143/ 33
people than ever they	put	it in writing; forasmuch	6, 144/ 33
have those precious pearls	put	upon their nose, nor	6, 144/ 36
beginning of the water	put	with the wine into	6, 148/ 19
been so bold to	put	anything else thereto. For	6, 148/ 23
they not only dare	put	in water, but also	6, 148/ 27
folly, he is shamefully	put	to flight in the	6, 149/ 11
truth. But now I	put	case that God would	6, 154/ 9
the first part and	put	you further to prove	6, 155/ 34
agree with you but	put	you always to prove	6, 156/ 9
done?" Quoth he, "Ye	put	me now to a	6, 156/ 34
But the case is	put	that the reasons grounded	6, 157/ 21
which God should have	put	in my mind. Had	6, 157/ 31
quoth he. "Or else	put	it upon two lots	6, 158/ 12
wife, that ye should	put	your hand into a	6, 158/ 29
than the other. I	put	case then, that God	6, 159/ 13
that would I." "I	put	case," quoth I, "that	6, 160/ 4
the scripture of God,	put	our trust and confidence	6, 163/ 8
be gone out or	put	out, yet is it	6, 164/ 11
his lewd living and	put	away that harlot, whom	6, 165/ 17

way to heaven, being	put	in their minds by	6, 166/ 27
more plainness let us	put	one example or twain	6, 171/ 4
since ye did yourself	put	the church and them	6, 172/ 24
the sure way and	put	yourself out of all	6, 176/ 3
scripture, and ye then	put	me out in the	6, 176/ 19
all-thing, and he shall	put	you in mind and	6, 178/ 3
have profited to have	put	you in the remembrance	6, 182/ 17
any damnable error, doth	put	in doubt and question	6, 187/ 6
not. And that I	put	you in mind that	6, 187/ 19
of knowledge, and would	put	it in doubt whether	6, 199/ 12
of that opinion do	put	that no man may	6, 202/ 2
light that candle to	put	it and hide it	6, 202/ 36
for their obstinacy be	put	out. For till their	6, 205/ 30
And finally -- to	put	out of question which	6, 206/ 16
for frowardness, nor being	put	out for their obstinate	6, 208/ 5
it with. First they	put	in doubt whether saints	6, 211/ 17
good reason. But I	put	the case now that	6, 219/ 1
which every man did	put	his privy members at	6, 228/ 15
here to Paul's, and	put	one example of both	6, 235/ 1
the misuse but utterly	put	the whole use away	6, 235/ 33
that lewd manner, or	put	away Whitsuntide? Ye speak	6, 236/ 6
then advise us to	put	them clean away, Sundays	6, 236/ 8
we should abolish and	put	away because some folk	6, 236/ 28
good thing to be	put	away for the misuse	6, 237/ 13
unconsecrated host, whereof ye	put	the example, wherein the	6, 245/ 3
may he hap to	put	him in half the	6, 249/ 2
men of more honesty,	put	after out of credence	6, 256/ 5
still at one stay.	Put	now the second point	6, 265/ 14
been, would peradventure have	put	him to peril. "I	6, 268/ 24
might be so, then	put	case it was so	6, 273/ 29
the case which ye	put	, that all that ever	6, 273/ 36
proof thereof, let me	put	you another case, which	6, 274/ 8
am half ashamed to	put	you, saving that ye	6, 274/ 9
went here? For I	put	case, saith he, that	6, 275/ 5
he by and by	put	case that it were	6, 275/ 21
proved, in an oath	put	unto him he may	6, 281/ 2
after his master's heresy	put	away the name of	6, 289/ 24
church, there doth he	put	away the name of	6, 289/ 29
For the book is	put	forth nameless, and was	6, 291/ 20
that time Tyndale hath	put	out in his own	6, 291/ 23
yet hath he since	put	forth a worse also	6, 291/ 26
translated by Tyndale and	put	forth in Tyndale's own	6, 303/ 18
not nor cannot be	put	from his wife, but	6, 310/ 6
thereto nothing compelled nor	put	either in pain or	6, 329/ 5

home," quoth I, "and	put	me well in mind	6, 330/ 3
be so hot to	put	any Bible in print	6, 331/ 22
the nurse, and so	put	into the babe's mouth	6, 333/ 7
the translation and to	put	other folk from the	6, 338/ 5
were there that would	put	all weapons away because	6, 338/ 7
by their authorities so	put	unto print as all	6, 341/ 14
their charge, and either	put	them to open, shameful	6, 350/ 4
minded and intended to	put	forth by leisure the	6, 354/ 8
so did Luther also	put	forth in the beginning	6, 368/ 17
up, the religious people	put	out and sent to	6, 370/ 7
nothing, ceased not to	put	them eftsoons to intolerable	6, 370/ 37
not soon after to	put	the father, the mother	6, 371/ 24
but that men should	put	their faith in God's	6, 380/ 3
that they should not	put	their trust in their	6, 380/ 4
their good deeds, yet	put	not their trust in	6, 380/ 18
church taught them to	put	less trust in God	6, 381/ 4
and induced them to	put	their trust in themselves	6, 381/ 5
laid against them that	put	their trust as these	6, 388/ 21
and what poison they	put	forth under the cloak	6, 399/ 31
by the clergy, to	put	men convicted of heresy	6, 406/ 11
saving that they were	put	sometimes to silence upon	6, 407/ 7
nobles were fain to	put	harness on their backs	6, 409/ 32
were distressed and many	put	to execution, and after	6, 409/ 33
again, then is he	put	out of the Christian	6, 410/ 20
without blame of irregularity	put	or command any man	6, 411/ 7
any man should willfully	put	himself, and for that	6, 414/ 19
come forth and foolhardily	put	themselves in peril of	6, 414/ 21
that through his trust	put	in any man, believeth	6, 419/ 20
churches, polluted the temples,	put	out and spoiled all	6, 427/ 32
shall be able to	put	right wise men and	6, 435/ 1
objecteth against relics. And	putteth	great doubt in canonizing	6, 13/ 10
Accursed is he that	putteth	his trust in man	6, 38/ 19
of his prince's letter,	putteth	off his cap and	6, 46/ 6
and all such as	putteth	their trust in them	6, 96/ 28
own be, which himself	putteth	in the Gospel, though	6, 105/ 28
they receive. "And this	putteth	me in mind also	6, 191/ 13
objecteth against relics. And	putteth	great doubt in canonizing	6, 217/ 3
Moses and Christ's disciples	putteth	me now in mind	6, 240/ 19
at his breast he	putteth	other folks' faults, and	6, 296/ 2
one thing that more	putteth	good men of the	6, 332/ 2
I somewhat said before,	putteth	good folk in fear	6, 333/ 15
almsdeed, which the Apostle	putteth	in the same case	6, 385/ 34
of the holiness that	putteth	them to pain without	6, 423/ 14
sometimes denieth. But Tyndale	putteth	no doubt at all	6, 425/ 9

business of publishing and	putting	my book in print	6, 22/ 29
and health should grow,	putting	our full trust in	6, 52/ 28
saints for their necessities,	putting	thereto trust for their	6, 98/ 29
eyes, in hiding and	putting	up again the jewel	6, 145/ 13
and meant naught indeed,	putting	forth first the New	6, 368/ 12
their city and empire,	putting	thereupon themselves in devoir	6, 375/ 25
always taught against the	putting	of a proud trust	6, 380/ 24
faith, and all --	putting	the example by his	6, 385/ 13
or finally excommunications and	putting	out of Christ's flock	6, 407/ 6
to defile in the	pyxes	, and use in many	6, 370/ 19
a respect unto the	qualities	and capacities of his	6, 339/ 26
and measure so great	quantities	with so small a	6, 213/ 18
fellow believeth in a	quarternity	. " "That is," quoth I	6, 111/ 27
understand it better by	quater	tre deuce, having their	6, 170/ 20
poor also, keep open	queans	and live in open	6, 350/ 9
are yet quick and	queathing	, and young were they	6, 79/ 3
mind, to diminish and	quench	men's devotions. For they	6, 47/ 22
as coals doth in	quench	; but he would it	6, 203/ 2
been could never have	quenched	the fame thereof, as	6, 243/ 2
that it were almost	quenched	among Christian people, it	6, 374/ 13
not only their opinions	quenched	, but also all their	6, 423/ 26
and the sparkle well	quenched	ere it were suffered	6, 430/ 23
put in doubt and	question	which is the very	6, 11/ 27
truth of the principal	question	, and therewith finisheth the	6, 13/ 34
The messenger moveth a	question	if a man be	6, 15/ 11
lewd people put in	question	, the specialties whereof do	6, 21/ 11
of such matters any	question	, according to the counsel	6, 23/ 3
it to me little	question	, but Christian people being	6, 53/ 24
standing in debate and	question	, it would like our	6, 60/ 22
I, "reckon then the	question	were decided, and the	6, 60/ 24
that would make the	question	between their miracles and	6, 102/ 17
can be no great	question	, if the scripture be	6, 103/ 6
all that is in	question	between us, that the	6, 120/ 7
This is a strange	question	. Every man," quoth he	6, 131/ 8
he had, upon Christ's	question	demanding "Of whom say	6, 143/ 18
ask you therefore this	question	. If God in holy	6, 155/ 23
the matter was in	question	, and many great clerks	6, 156/ 28
riseth no doubt or	question	of any necessary article	6, 169/ 34
and to bring in	question	what we be bound	6, 175/ 30
put in doubt and	question	which is the very	6, 187/ 6
there was principally in	question	whether worshipping of images	6, 187/ 17
be saved, if the	question	were of the church	6, 196/ 28
to put out of	question	which is Christ's very	6, 206/ 16
thing that is in	question	being first confessed and	6, 219/ 26

they be asked further	question	thereof, they tell that	6, 221/ 24
truth of the principle	question	, and therewith finisheth the	6, 237/ 30
his living, since the	question	standeth not but in	6, 257/ 12
We be yet in	question	whether it were righteously	6, 260/ 6
fallen in a great	question	of the law, whether	6, 274/ 28
sheep. And in this	question	, if the parties demurred	6, 274/ 30
upon us with this	question	, "May it not be	6, 275/ 18
The messenger moveth a	question	: if a man be	6, 280/ 15
in my mind little	question	. For I hold this	6, 281/ 19
to be brought in	question	. But I tell you	6, 290/ 25
laps. But to the	question	he answered and said	6, 322/ 5
now hath determined this	question	already. For when the	6, 340/ 29
happed it then (which	question	Luther and he be	6, 350/ 21
be brought again in	question	by me, and therefore	6, 364/ 27
if it were in	question	whether the scripture were	6, 367/ 13
here enter into the	question	, " quoth I, "whether a	6, 411/ 5
and out of all	question	; which none heretic doth	6, 419/ 17
namely in Causa XXII,	Questione	quinta, and divers other	6, 431/ 7
the subtleties of their	questions	and babbling of their	6, 33/ 31
would ask me certain	questions	of matters nothing belonging	6, 281/ 26
great doubts and high	questions	of holy scripture and	6, 335/ 26
way of doubts and	questions	only, submitting himself and	6, 361/ 13
divers other of the	questions	consequently following, he had	6, 431/ 8
only for the lively	quick	image of love and	6, 40/ 20
so near to the	quick	and to the truth	6, 46/ 30
and touched to the	quick	. And surely, saving that	6, 46/ 35
more setteth, being the	quick	temples of the Holy	6, 50/ 8
woman which are yet	quick	and queathing, and young	6, 79/ 3
man-child. And then waxed	quick	and she great therewith	6, 79/ 23
her for a very	quick	saint, and daily sought	6, 87/ 21
meetly to be shrined	quick	in a monastery among	6, 88/ 27
authority of any man	quick	or dead, or of	6, 123/ 20
all that while a	quick	member of the church	6, 197/ 11
than praying to a	quick	man, where I am	6, 216/ 18
but that they know	quick	men from dead stones	6, 231/ 3
never meddle with any	quick	flesh. But where they	6, 296/ 23
Mass availeth no men	quick	nor dead; but only	6, 354/ 14
all good Christian people,	quick	and dead, but also	6, 370/ 5
and buried the woman	quick	, but also reckoned it	6, 375/ 23
though it be not	quick	in good works. And	6, 386/ 34
very faith that is	quick	and worketh by charity	6, 389/ 2
liberal arts corroborate and	quickened	, and the judgment both	6, 132/ 9
contrary though it be	quicksilvered	over, but so much	6, 285/ 13
Si ex operibus habet	quidem	gloriam, sed non apud	6, 390/ 27

against the peace and	quiet	of the people in	6, 409/ 18
might serve him in	quiet	, till he should suffer	6, 414/ 24
in Causa XXII, Questione	quinta	, and divers other of	6, 431/ 7
to seem all turned	quite	up so down. For	6, 31/ 30
the gold that is	quite	cast away about the	6, 51/ 5
still see reason stand	quite	against it, as in	6, 70/ 28
we shot at were	quite	gone for any surety	6, 101/ 25
shortly decayed and vanished	quite	away, so far forth	6, 191/ 27
reserved, which be now	quite	gone many years ago	6, 191/ 34
whole matter and be	quite	in a wrong way	6, 196/ 23
all his reason wiped	quite	away. Now do there	6, 203/ 34
it might, all were	quite	at large. And that	6, 223/ 28
away and leaveth it	quite	undone; such work, I	6, 259/ 21
to the contrary and	quite	against your mind. And	6, 266/ 18
demeanor among much people	quite	and clean abused, unto	6, 335/ 37
faith stand fast) be	quite	absorbed and supped up	6, 389/ 20
treacle of holy scripture	quite	into poison. For this	6, 403/ 11
clean gone and vanished	quite	away, ere ever any	6, 423/ 27
Tyndale taketh it away	quite	, and raileth thereon and	6, 424/ 35
himself to keep a	quodlibet	and a pot parliament	6, 342/ 15
Gospel. "And surely sir,"	quoth	he, "some folk that	6, 29/ 17
preaching (as ye say,	quoth	I) against their vicious	6, 36/ 8
them or no." "Sir,"	quoth	your friend, "I would	6, 37/ 23
their lips." "Now forsooth,"	quoth	I, "whosoever will say	6, 37/ 30
and more expressly?" "Sir,"	quoth	he, "as touching the	6, 40/ 6
and treen priests." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "that book have	6, 40/ 28
Temple of Solomon." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "that is the	6, 42/ 3
answered." "In what wise?"	quoth	I. "Marry," quoth he	6, 42/ 5
wise?" quoth I. "Marry,"	quoth	he, "for first when	6, 42/ 6
not set by." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "the man maketh	6, 42/ 15
well the matter." "Well,"	quoth	your friend, "yet hath	6, 43/ 16
at naught." "The book,"	quoth	I, "saith not fully	6, 43/ 34
Nay, by Saint Mary,"	quoth	he, "I called gay	6, 44/ 21
and malediction prohibited." "First,"	quoth	I, "ye may not	6, 45/ 1
Nay verily; for methinketh,"	quoth	he, "that there be	6, 53/ 7
reason that you allege,"	quoth	I, "where ye say	6, 56/ 31
albeit our Savior said,"	quoth	I, "unto the woman	6, 58/ 3
part. "Would ye not,"	quoth	I, "reckon then the	6, 60/ 23
sufficiently proved?" "Yes, marry,"	quoth	he, "that would I	6, 60/ 26
that would I." "Well,"	quoth	I, "then is this	6, 60/ 27
beginning I told you,"	quoth	I, "was and should	6, 62/ 25
say." "In good time,"	quoth	I. "Then, because they	6, 62/ 34
where ye say . . . "Nay,"	quoth	he, "where they say	6, 63/ 12
where they say." "Well,"	quoth	I, "so be it	6, 63/ 13

child no ear-mark." % "Sir,"	quoth	your friend, "if I	6, 64/ 7
their especial pleasure." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "this is right	6, 64/ 27
the people white. "Well,"	quoth	I, "and yet he	6, 65/ 19
merrily disposed." "Marry, sir,"	quoth	your friend, "it was	6, 67/ 19
same?" "By my faith,"	quoth	he merrily, "I would	6, 67/ 22
done themselves?" "In faith,"	quoth	he, "since I am	6, 67/ 29
as them all." "Well,"	quoth	I, "ye mean ye	6, 67/ 31
would say more?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "then would I	6, 67/ 33
What if they would,"	quoth	I, "show you that	6, 67/ 34
foot long?" "Surely, sir,"	quoth	he, "those twain that	6, 68/ 4
not believe them." "No,"	quoth	he, "not if twenty	6, 68/ 18
if a hundred would,"	quoth	I, "that seemed good	6, 68/ 19
credible?" "If they were,"	quoth	he, "ten thousand, they	6, 68/ 20
saw it done." "Well,"	quoth	I, "since I see	6, 68/ 25
nother." "Who be they?"	quoth	he, "for it were	6, 68/ 32
earnest." "In good faith,"	quoth	I, "I mean good	6, 69/ 3
lie." "Who be they,"	quoth	he, "I pray you	6, 69/ 9
I pray you?" "Marry,"	quoth	I, "your own two	6, 69/ 10
one street." "Marry, sir,"	quoth	he, "these witness indeed	6, 69/ 14
way." "A merry tale,"	quoth	I, "cometh never amiss	6, 69/ 17
me." "The poor man,"	quoth	he, "had found the	6, 69/ 19
said, "But eyes, eyes,"	quoth	he, "by the Mass	6, 69/ 30
done." "I showed you,"	quoth	I, "this example to	6, 70/ 4
of things be those?"	quoth	I. "Marry, miracles," quoth	6, 71/ 18
quoth I. "Marry, miracles,"	quoth	he, "such as yourself	6, 71/ 19
nature." "Give us thereof,"	quoth	I, "some example." "As	6, 71/ 21
example." "As if men,"	quoth	he, "would now come	6, 71/ 22
to life." "Let that,"	quoth	I, "be one; and	6, 71/ 24
it, by my troth,"	quoth	he. "Will we," quoth	6, 71/ 28
quoth he. "Will we,"	quoth	I, "take for the	6, 71/ 29
another?" "Be it so,"	quoth	he. "Now they that	6, 71/ 31
that should tell me,"	quoth	he, "that they had	6, 71/ 31
Whether ye were bound,"	quoth	I, "or no, we	6, 71/ 33
for naught?" "I will,"	quoth	he, "not believe them	6, 72/ 1
witness against them." "Why,"	quoth	I, "what doth reason	6, 72/ 4
They twain tell me,"	quoth	he, "that those three	6, 72/ 5
saw done." "Wot you,"	quoth	I, "that reason and	6, 72/ 7
you so?" "Yea, marry,"	quoth	he, "that I wot	6, 72/ 8
by Saint Mary, sir,"	quoth	I, "that will I	6, 72/ 10
and easily done." "Yea?"	quoth	he. "Marry, this is	6, 72/ 15
ye prove that." "Methinketh,"	quoth	I, "nothing more easy	6, 72/ 17
pray you tell me,"	quoth	I, "doth reason and	6, 72/ 18
showeth me that, surely,"	quoth	he, "but whether nature	6, 72/ 20
worship of mammets." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "there is little	6, 72/ 26

God there is." "Well,"	quoth	he, "I will not	6, 73/ 19
Paul saith so." "Then,"	quoth	I, "if reason and	6, 73/ 20
what he will?" "Yes,"	quoth	he, "that is both	6, 73/ 23
nothing against nature. "Sir,"	quoth	he, "ye come indeed	6, 74/ 6
to the worse." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "ye go now	6, 74/ 26
done and wrought. "Forsooth,"	quoth	he, "and yet as	6, 75/ 30
saw any." "It may,"	quoth	I, "fortune you to	6, 75/ 33
were bishopped neither." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "for aught I	6, 76/ 3
doubt ye not then,"	quoth	I, "whether ye were	6, 76/ 4
not?" "For every man,"	quoth	he, "presumeth and believeth	6, 76/ 6
If the common presumption,"	quoth	I, "sufficiently serve you	6, 76/ 9
might in this matter,"	quoth	I, "have choked you	6, 76/ 35
repute most incredible. % "Nay,"	quoth	he, "surely, though it	6, 77/ 7
by." "Your few words,"	quoth	I, "have wrapped in	6, 77/ 29
for it." "Nay, sir,"	quoth	he, "in good faith	6, 78/ 28
could mistrust it." "Well,"	quoth	I, "then ye make	6, 78/ 31
shall not need, sir,"	quoth	he, "but I beseech	6, 78/ 34
me hear it." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "because we speak	6, 78/ 35
force for the time,"	quoth	he. "Truth," quoth I	6, 79/ 18
time," quoth he. "Truth,"	quoth	I, "and as for	6, 79/ 19
long is it ago?"	quoth	he. "By my faith	6, 79/ 27
he. "By my faith,"	quoth	I, "about twenty-one years	6, 79/ 28
about twenty-one years." "Tush,"	quoth	he, "this is a	6, 79/ 29
miracle!" "In good faith,"	quoth	I, "never wist I	6, 79/ 30
If it seem so,"	quoth	he, "to you, then	6, 79/ 33
no man else." "No,"	quoth	I, "can ye tell	6, 80/ 1
the more incredible?" "Surely,"	quoth	he, "both twain were	6, 80/ 29
do the other." "Well,"	quoth	I, "let us then	6, 80/ 32
No, by our Lady,"	quoth	he, "not and there	6, 83/ 8
and twenty." "Why so?"	quoth	I. "Marry," quoth he	6, 83/ 9
so?" quoth I. "Marry,"	quoth	he, "for were they	6, 83/ 10
I put you then,"	quoth	I, "another case, that	6, 83/ 18
Yes, that I would,"	quoth	he, "by the Mary	6, 83/ 25
but two." "Why so?"	quoth	I. "They be as	6, 83/ 27
false tale." "They be,"	quoth	he, "witness good enough	6, 83/ 33
saintly." "Ye deny not,"	quoth	I, "but God may	6, 84/ 1
nature." "That is true,"	quoth	he, "and he list	6, 84/ 3
and he list." "Well,"	quoth	I, "see now what	6, 84/ 4
should I see that?"	quoth	he. "Ye might," quoth	6, 84/ 17
quoth he. "Ye might,"	quoth	I, "upon Good Friday	6, 84/ 18
the Rhodes." "So far?"	quoth	he. "Nay, yet had	6, 84/ 23
I am well apaid,"	quoth	I, "thereof, for if	6, 84/ 25
your part." "Nay marry,"	quoth	he, "I warrant you	6, 84/ 29
of winter." "Merrily said,"	quoth	I, "but yet in	6, 85/ 1

I should have gone,"	quoth	he, "and found it	6, 85/ 7
reckon myself sure." "No?"	quoth	I. "That were a	6, 85/ 11
case." "Not very strange,"	quoth	he. "For where ye	6, 85/ 12
his tithes." "This is,"	quoth	I, "very truth that	6, 85/ 31
well yet." "Yes, sir,"	quoth	he, "I thank God	6, 86/ 30
any man." "Ye can?"	quoth	the duke. "What color	6, 86/ 32
told him. "What color,"	quoth	he, "is this man's	6, 86/ 34
Lo, therefore, I say,"	quoth	your friend, "who may	6, 87/ 8
the matter." "In faith,"	quoth	I, "it had been	6, 87/ 30
came of the prior?"	Quoth	he, "That can I	6, 87/ 32
merrily." "The more pity,"	quoth	I, "that she was	6, 88/ 7
pass." "That is truth,"	quoth	he. "But now what	6, 88/ 8
to light." "Nay, nay,"	quoth	he, "there be many	6, 88/ 36
very well warrant it,"	quoth	I. "For since God	6, 89/ 1
such or not." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "that reason holdeth	6, 89/ 9
true or not." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "that argument will	6, 89/ 12
scruple or doubt." "Yea?"	quoth	he. "Feign would I	6, 89/ 17
one of those." "Marry,"	quoth	I, "all that are	6, 89/ 18
in the Gospel." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "that wot I	6, 89/ 19
by God himself." "Why,"	quoth	I, "be they not	6, 89/ 21
by Saint Luke?" "Nay,"	quoth	he, "ye mistake me	6, 89/ 24
the remnant." "Ye have,"	quoth	I, "more often than	6, 90/ 1
all?" "By my troth,"	quoth	he, "I rode once	6, 91/ 21
that halting Sir Thomas?"	quoth	I. "Marry," quoth he	6, 92/ 1
Thomas?" quoth I. "Marry,"	quoth	he, "their parish priest	6, 92/ 2
fellows the worse." "Well,"	quoth	I, "ye speak merrily	6, 92/ 7
was she a Jew,"	quoth	she, "so help me	6, 92/ 19
at these pilgrimages." "Sir,"	quoth	he, "somewhat a little	6, 94/ 22
of that faction." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "fear not that	6, 94/ 30
in the matter." "Sir,"	quoth	he, "since ye can	6, 95/ 8
be reckoned God's." "Well,"	quoth	he, "then is it	6, 96/ 15
such cause. It is,"	quoth	he, "cause enough in	6, 96/ 16
gods? Thus say they,"	quoth	he, "that speak on	6, 100/ 32
of the church. "Surely,"	quoth	I, "for my part	6, 101/ 13
it not so?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Well," quoth I	6, 103/ 1
Yes," quoth he. "Well,"	quoth	I, "is there any	6, 103/ 2
Not that I remember,"	quoth	he, "except the conclusion	6, 103/ 4
well interpreted." "Ye do,"	quoth	I, "agree that such	6, 103/ 8
Whereby mean you that?"	quoth	he. "I mean," quoth	6, 103/ 15
quoth he. "I mean,"	quoth	I, "as for example	6, 103/ 16
after?" "I think yes,"	quoth	he, "for the second	6, 103/ 24
is, in my mind,"	quoth	I, "well taken, and	6, 103/ 30
office?" "Nay, before God,"	quoth	he, "to all that	6, 104/ 1
finger." "Very well said,"	quoth	I, "what think you	6, 104/ 6

that would our Lord,"	quoth	he, "that all the	6, 104/ 8
And in nothing else?"	quoth	I. "What meaneth it	6, 104/ 18
you." "By our Lady,"	quoth	he, "I like not	6, 104/ 34
The laws of Christ,"	quoth	I, "be made by	6, 105/ 17
that ware is enough,"	quoth	he, "to make any	6, 106/ 6
that is merrily said,"	quoth	I, "but though one	6, 106/ 7
It is no loss,"	quoth	he, "for there is	6, 107/ 6
by the way." "Well,"	quoth	I, "let us go	6, 107/ 8
and remain therein?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "this is good	6, 107/ 28
alone." "That will be,"	quoth	I, "very hard to	6, 108/ 1
were done." "Verily, sir,"	quoth	he, "I can well	6, 109/ 7
my mind." "Doubt on,"	quoth	I, "between us twain	6, 109/ 11
what moveth you." "Sir,"	quoth	he, "I think that	6, 109/ 13
gone already." "God forbid,"	quoth	I. "For albeit that	6, 109/ 19
of living." "Why so?"	quoth	he. "For two causes	6, 109/ 29
he. "For two causes,"	quoth	I. "One, the malice	6, 109/ 30
hurt. "Another cause is,"	quoth	I, "the goodness of	6, 110/ 10
chapter before. "Surely, sir"	quoth	he, "that God made	6, 110/ 31
his Holy Spirit." "Well,"	quoth	I then, "if the	6, 111/ 11
belief." "That is truth,"	quoth	he. "It should err	6, 111/ 13
he. "It should err,"	quoth	I, "if it believed	6, 111/ 14
to believe." "What else?"	quoth	he. "What and we	6, 111/ 16
What and we believed,"	quoth	I, "all that is	6, 111/ 17
Whereby mean you that?"	quoth	he. "As thus," quoth	6, 111/ 20
quoth he. "As thus,"	quoth	I, "if that one	6, 111/ 21
with them." "He must,"	quoth	he, "needs err in	6, 111/ 25
a quarternity." "That is,"	quoth	I, "the whole Trinity	6, 111/ 28
not only not bound,"	quoth	he, "to believe in	6, 111/ 29
any more." "Very well,"	quoth	I, "then erreth he	6, 111/ 31
he should." "What else,"	quoth	he, "and what then	6, 111/ 35
what then?" "Marry, this,"	quoth	I, "if we believe	6, 111/ 36
faith?" "Yes, before God,"	quoth	he. "But ye grant	6, 112/ 8
he. "But ye grant,"	quoth	I, "that the church	6, 112/ 9
church by God." "Truth,"	quoth	he. "Then followeth it	6, 112/ 12
he. "Then followeth it,"	quoth	I, "that the church	6, 112/ 13
contrary. "How think you,"	quoth	I, "is there anything	6, 113/ 9
I cannot well tell,"	quoth	he, "what I might	6, 113/ 10
oversight in granting." "Well,"	quoth	I, "men say sometimes	6, 113/ 12
will." "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "full hard were	6, 113/ 20
his church." "If this,"	quoth	I, "were thus, whereof	6, 114/ 3
in his church?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "these words well	6, 114/ 9
it is." "If God,"	quoth	I, "be none otherwise	6, 114/ 29
if he do not?"	quoth	he. "Marry," quoth I	6, 116/ 29
not?" quoth he. "Marry,"	quoth	I, "then yourself seeth	6, 116/ 30

That is very truth,"	quoth	he. "But therefore hath	6, 117/ 3
it not also be,"	quoth	I, "that some of	6, 117/ 6
and misunderstand it?" "Yes,"	quoth	he, "it may be	6, 117/ 10
hath been." "Very truth,"	quoth	I. "But now if	6, 117/ 12
no part?" "We must,"	quoth	he, "mistake no part	6, 117/ 18
damnable error." "Well said,"	quoth	I, "then, if we	6, 117/ 21
an impossibility." "We may,"	quoth	he. "If we may	6, 117/ 23
he. "If we may,"	quoth	I, "then may we	6, 117/ 24
it." "That is truth,"	quoth	he, "needs must it	6, 117/ 27
of these ways." "Well,"	quoth	I, "we will not	6, 117/ 28
wot ne'er when." "Nay,"	quoth	he, "that cannot be	6, 117/ 34
had no church." "Well,"	quoth	I, "yet would I	6, 118/ 9
church without faith?" "Nay,"	quoth	he, "that were impossible	6, 118/ 11
that were impossible." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "so were it	6, 118/ 12
necessity." "That followeth indeed,"	quoth	he. "Well," quoth I	6, 118/ 29
indeed," quoth he. "Well,"	quoth	I, "let pass for	6, 118/ 30
or grace." "By hap,"	quoth	he, "were a poor	6, 118/ 33
hap to fail." "Then,"	quoth	I, "since it hath	6, 119/ 1
of reason?" "As little,"	quoth	he, "as any man	6, 119/ 3
Ye take, peradventure, wrong,"	quoth	I. "But thereof shall	6, 119/ 5
of grace." "No, surely,"	quoth	he. "Verily," quoth I	6, 119/ 8
surely," quoth he. "Verily,"	quoth	I, "where reason may	6, 119/ 9
our devotion thereto." "Indeed,"	quoth	he, "we be come	6, 120/ 14
Ye have not yet,"	quoth	I, "lost all that	6, 120/ 16
now." "What is that?"	quoth	he. "This," quoth I	6, 120/ 20
that?" quoth he. "This,"	quoth	I, "that I have	6, 120/ 21
salvation." "In what point,"	quoth	he, "hath that mated	6, 120/ 24
that mated you?" "Why,"	quoth	I, "see you not	6, 120/ 25
me know it yet,"	quoth	he, "and I am	6, 120/ 28
that bargain be it,"	quoth	I. "Ye wot well	6, 120/ 30
I. "Ye wot well,"	quoth	I, "that against the	6, 120/ 31
of the letter." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "this is a	6, 121/ 22
blind mate indeed." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "these two things	6, 121/ 23
that way." "Why so?"	quoth	he. "For I have	6, 122/ 26
For I have known,"	quoth	I, "right good wits	6, 122/ 27
should ye ween so,"	quoth	he, "or whereby can	6, 123/ 34
time." "I judge not,"	quoth	I, "but upon open	6, 124/ 9
devotion." "Would ye then,"	quoth	he, "condemn that manner	6, 126/ 8
let scripture alone?" "Nay,"	quoth	I, "that mind am	6, 126/ 13
needs be concurrent. "Sir,"	quoth	he, "I will not	6, 128/ 16
for the old commenters,"	quoth	I, "they tell you	6, 129/ 15
may not be." "Yea,"	quoth	he, "but a man's	6, 130/ 10
better trust his eyes,"	quoth	I, "than his wit	6, 130/ 12
his wit?" "Yea, marry,"	quoth	he, "what may he	6, 130/ 13

eyes?" "His eyes may,"	quoth	I, "be deceived and	6, 130/ 14
ready for dinner. "Abide,"	quoth	I, "let us have	6, 130/ 22
began to laugh. "Well,"	quoth	I, "make none haste	6, 130/ 24
how? I pray you,"	quoth	I, "that our Lord	6, 130/ 35
how know you?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "by scripture." "How	6, 131/ 1
scripture." "How know you,"	quoth	I, "that ye should	6, 131/ 2
believe the scripture?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "by faith." "Why	6, 131/ 3
he, "by faith." "Why,"	quoth	I, "what doth faith	6, 131/ 4
tell you therein?" "Faith,"	quoth	he, "telleth me that	6, 131/ 5
And whereby know you,"	quoth	I, "that ye should	6, 131/ 7
should believe God?" "Whereby?"	quoth	he. "This is a	6, 131/ 8
strange question. Every man,"	quoth	he, "may well wit	6, 131/ 8
that." "That is truth,"	quoth	I, "but is there	6, 131/ 10
that wotteth that?" "None,"	quoth	he, "that I wot	6, 131/ 12
beast can wit that,"	quoth	I, "and every man	6, 131/ 15
beasts may not?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "for man hath	6, 131/ 17
none." "Ah, well then,"	quoth	I, "reason must he	6, 131/ 18
lame." "What is that?"	quoth	he. "Marry," quoth I	6, 132/ 15
that?" quoth he. "Marry,"	quoth	I, "a good mother	6, 132/ 16
draw the horse. "Well,"	quoth	I, "we shall see	6, 133/ 12
is the horse. "First,"	quoth	I, "tell me how	6, 133/ 15
scripture?" "By my faith,"	quoth	he, "I would have	6, 133/ 17
life." "In good faith,"	quoth	I, "that like I	6, 133/ 19
I cannot readily tell,"	quoth	he, "for I have	6, 133/ 24
seen it assayed." "Well,"	quoth	I, "since we be	6, 133/ 25
I deny not that,"	quoth	he, "that he should	6, 133/ 28
holy scripture thereby." "Well,"	quoth	I, "let this Christian	6, 134/ 1
the faith?" "I think,"	quoth	he, "that he might	6, 134/ 8
might." "Think ye so?"	quoth	I. "I put case	6, 134/ 9
book were lies." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "that may he	6, 134/ 11
Ye say very truth,"	quoth	I, "if it were	6, 134/ 14
should be true?" "Nay,"	quoth	he, "that thing must	6, 134/ 19
can perceive nothing." "Well,"	quoth	I, "then is there	6, 134/ 21
our faith?" "I think,"	quoth	he, "that he should	6, 134/ 28
should." "Think ye so?"	quoth	I. "Be it so	6, 134/ 29
in a week?" "Nay,"	quoth	he, "that can he	6, 134/ 31
he not do." "Well,"	quoth	I then, "since he	6, 134/ 32
to the scripture?" "Methinketh,"	quoth	he, "that it were	6, 135/ 4
Be it so then,"	quoth	I. "What if it	6, 135/ 5
could he not think,"	quoth	he, "for he should	6, 135/ 15
the contrary." "Well said,"	quoth	I, "and very truth	6, 135/ 18
plainly the contrary?" "Nay,"	quoth	he, "not one hour	6, 135/ 23
by generation." "That is,"	quoth	I, "very true, and	6, 135/ 30
this may he know,"	quoth	he, "by scripture self	6, 136/ 17

That wot I well,"	quoth	I. "And yet as	6, 136/ 18
holy scripture. "Why then,"	quoth	he, "this were as	6, 138/ 3
our selves." "Holy scripture,"	quoth	I, "both is such	6, 138/ 10
his church. "Truly, sir,"	quoth	he, "methinketh it well	6, 154/ 1
them all." "In that,"	quoth	I, "ye say very	6, 154/ 9
believe best?" "Neither other,"	quoth	he, "but I would	6, 154/ 11
What if neither other,"	quoth	I, "were likely to	6, 154/ 13
twain impossible?" "That should,"	quoth	he, "make little force	6, 154/ 15
That is well said"	quoth	I. "But now and	6, 154/ 19
Yet could I not,"	quoth	he, "doubt anything but	6, 154/ 22
would ye then do,"	quoth	I, "if he bade	6, 154/ 25
believe them both?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "then would I	6, 154/ 26
to other." "That is,"	quoth	I, "so well said	6, 154/ 32
now would I wit,"	quoth	I, "whether that the	6, 155/ 1
church or not?" "Yes,"	quoth	he, "God speaketh to	6, 155/ 3
is nothing God's words,"	quoth	I, "but scripture? The	6, 155/ 4
were written?" "Yes, then,"	quoth	he. "But now since	6, 155/ 8
scripture." "And none otherwise,"	quoth	I, "besides? I had	6, 155/ 13
will you believe?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "both twain. For	6, 155/ 28
Very truth it is,"	quoth	I, "that ye say	6, 155/ 31
to prove it." "Well,"	quoth	he, "and though he	6, 156/ 11
prove it." "That is,"	quoth	I, "very truth. But	6, 156/ 13
ye wind out?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "I would believe	6, 156/ 23
the devil." "Ye should,"	quoth	I, "have taken therein	6, 156/ 26
ye then have done?"	Quoth	he, "Ye put me	6, 156/ 34
away. "Now Master Mayo,"	quoth	the King's Grace, "ye	6, 157/ 5
By my troth, sir,"	quoth	he, "and it like	6, 157/ 9
done." "By my troth,"	quoth	the king, "that was	6, 157/ 12
too." "What is that?"	quoth	I. "Marry, I would	6, 157/ 18
have believed the best,"	quoth	he. "The best?" quoth	6, 157/ 19
quoth he. "The best?"	quoth	I. "That were best	6, 157/ 20
said best." "By God,"	quoth	he, "I had forgotten	6, 157/ 25
then were it best,"	quoth	he, "and so would	6, 157/ 25
If it were not,"	quoth	I, "the best, it	6, 157/ 33
a second." "A second,"	quoth	he; "then ye take	6, 158/ 1
it for naught." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "there be two	6, 158/ 3
to fall?" "Why not?"	quoth	he. "Or else put	6, 158/ 12
the traitor Judas?" "Lots,"	quoth	I, "be well lawful	6, 158/ 25
That is peradventure truth,"	quoth	he. "But in our	6, 158/ 35
him." "If there were,"	quoth	I, "none other way	6, 159/ 4
an invincible error?" "Verily,"	quoth	he, "great cause should	6, 159/ 27
Ye would not then,"	quoth	I, "first make your	6, 159/ 29
ye could?" "Very truth,"	quoth	he. "Then if that	6, 159/ 34
believe him?" "Yea, verily,"	quoth	he, "that would I	6, 160/ 3

I. "I put case,"	quoth	I, "that ye had	6, 160/ 4
you believe." "What else?"	quoth	he. "What if ye	6, 160/ 9
if ye asked him,"	quoth	I, "whether God have	6, 160/ 10
you believe?" "Nay, verily,"	quoth	he, "I would believe	6, 160/ 26
believe him." "Well said,"	quoth	I. "But whether would	6, 160/ 27
by scripture?" "I would,"	quoth	he, "believe him therein	6, 160/ 31
contrary." "Very well said,"	quoth	I. "Now if God	6, 161/ 1
all?" "That is true,"	quoth	he. "Now if he	6, 161/ 6
believed him?" "What else?"	quoth	he. "What if he	6, 161/ 10
had told you therewith,"	quoth	I, "that he wist	6, 161/ 11
not?" "Yet would I,"	quoth	he, "nevertheless believe to	6, 161/ 13
would you then think,"	quoth	I, "of those texts	6, 161/ 15
the contrary?" "I would,"	quoth	he, "then reckon that	6, 161/ 17
truth." "In good faith,"	quoth	I, "ye say marvelously	6, 161/ 20
well. Do ye not,"	quoth	I, "take it for	6, 161/ 20
by holy scripture?" "Yes,"	quoth	he, "saving that I	6, 161/ 23
cannot be illuded." "Now,"	quoth	I, "this man that	6, 161/ 25
No change at all,"	quoth	he. "What if it	6, 161/ 28
men and women together,"	quoth	I. "Would that make	6, 161/ 30
difference?" "Never a whit,"	quoth	he. "Then," quoth I	6, 161/ 31
whit," quoth he. "Then,"	quoth	I, "in case it	6, 161/ 32
believe. "That is truth,"	quoth	he, "if this may	6, 162/ 17
your traditions?" "I trust,"	quoth	I, "yet at last	6, 163/ 15
To obey him also,"	quoth	he. "For else were	6, 163/ 19
better unheard." % "Well said,"	quoth	I. "But whether are	6, 163/ 21
things?" "In all things,"	quoth	he, "without exception that	6, 163/ 23
do." "Then if Christ,"	quoth	I, "bid us believe	6, 163/ 25
so to do?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Then may we	6, 163/ 27
he. "Then may we,"	quoth	I, "no more doubt	6, 163/ 28
him." "That is truth,"	quoth	he, if he so	6, 163/ 32
other." "It seemeth not,"	quoth	I, "so strange a	6, 163/ 34
the church." "But yet,"	quoth	he, "since all be	6, 164/ 5
which?" "Ye take that,"	quoth	I, "for a great	6, 164/ 7
church." "That is truth,"	quoth	he, "but ye prove	6, 164/ 24
Ye somewhat interrupted me,"	quoth	I, "with your other	6, 164/ 26
and publicans?" "That was,"	quoth	he, "where men would	6, 165/ 5
living." "Was it not,"	quoth	I, "general where a	6, 165/ 6
any damnable fault?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Is misbelief," quoth	6, 165/ 8
quoth he. "Is misbelief,"	quoth	I, "none such?" "Yes	6, 165/ 9
none such?" "Yes, marry,"	quoth	he. "Then is," quoth	6, 165/ 10
quoth he. "Then is,"	quoth	I, "the church his	6, 165/ 11
false?" "So it seemeth,"	quoth	he. "Hath his living	6, 165/ 13
he. "Hath his living,"	quoth	I, "nothing a do	6, 165/ 14
How mean you that?"	quoth	he. "Thus," quoth I	6, 165/ 15

that?" quoth he. "Thus,"	quoth	I, "as if Luther	6, 165/ 16
his living?" "Yes, verily,"	quoth	he. "Then appeareth it	6, 165/ 23
he. "Then appeareth it,"	quoth	I, "that we be	6, 165/ 24
reason. "It seemeth me,"	quoth	he, "that all this	6, 167/ 8
ipsi prophetabant"; "Those prophets,"	quoth	our Lord, "ran forth	6, 167/ 15
wise believe them." "Well,"	quoth	I, "then in somewhat	6, 168/ 9
not the church." "Methinketh,"	quoth	he, "the text is	6, 168/ 16
other." "Hard it were,"	quoth	I, "to find anything	6, 168/ 19
at all." "In faith,"	quoth	he, "they make a	6, 168/ 21
two make four." "Why,"	quoth	I, "needeth that no	6, 168/ 23
all?" "I trow so,"	quoth	he. "Or else the	6, 168/ 24
is on it." "Iwis,"	quoth	I, "and yet though	6, 168/ 25
make four horse." "Tut,"	quoth	he, "this is a	6, 168/ 31
be of diverse." "Well,"	quoth	I, "then every man	6, 168/ 33
gloss yet. "But now,"	quoth	I, "the geese and	6, 168/ 35
ganders." "A sweet matter,"	quoth	he; "ye wot what	6, 168/ 37
I think I do,"	quoth	I. "But I think	6, 169/ 1
were no gloss." "Yea,"	quoth	he, "but would you	6, 169/ 6
whom doth that appear,"	quoth	I, "so plainly, when	6, 169/ 10
I see it so,"	quoth	he, "though holy doctors	6, 169/ 12
is black." "Of late,"	quoth	I, "ye would believe	6, 169/ 17
whole church. "But first,"	quoth	I, "ye must consider	6, 169/ 29
shall not much need,"	quoth	I, "to stick with	6, 170/ 9
That must needs be,"	quoth	he. "Ye will also	6, 170/ 28
Ye will also grant,"	quoth	I, "that in such	6, 170/ 29
us bound." "I grant,"	quoth	he. "For damnable were	6, 170/ 32
were false." "This is,"	quoth	I, "very well said	6, 171/ 3
plain idolatry." "Very truth,"	quoth	he. "May not," quoth	6, 171/ 8
quoth he. "May not,"	quoth	I, "the other example	6, 171/ 9
of Christ." "That is,"	quoth	he, "very true." "Then	6, 171/ 15
he, "very true." "Then,"	quoth	I, "let the first	6, 171/ 16
will no man deny,"	quoth	he. "I doubt not	6, 171/ 25
I doubt not now,"	quoth	I, "but that yourself	6, 171/ 26
or otherwise?" "That is,"	quoth	he, "somewhat hard to	6, 172/ 34
hard to tell." "Now,"	quoth	I, "somewhat I marvel	6, 172/ 35
church." "Yes I remember,"	quoth	he, "right well that	6, 173/ 5
not bind me." "Lo,"	quoth	I, "that had I	6, 173/ 9
his special people?" "Yes,"	quoth	he, "that is very	6, 173/ 12
in vain. "That people,"	quoth	I, "which should be	6, 173/ 18
continue long after?" "Nay,"	quoth	he, "that shall continue	6, 173/ 21
eternally." "Shall this people,"	quoth	I, "have among them	6, 173/ 23
please God withal?" "Yea,"	quoth	he. "Whether shall they	6, 173/ 25
he. "Whether shall they,"	quoth	I, "have this knowledge	6, 173/ 26
little to stagger. "Why,"	quoth	I, "can ye call	6, 173/ 29

Is not this people,"	quoth	I, "called the church	6, 174/ 8
called the church?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Then the church	6, 174/ 9
he. "Then the church,"	quoth	I, "always hath and	6, 174/ 10
served and pleased." "Truth,"	quoth	he. "Is," quoth I	6, 174/ 13
Truth," quoth he. "Is,"	quoth	I, "that knowledge fully	6, 174/ 14
us to believe?" "Nay,"	quoth	he. "What if we	6, 174/ 16
them in such wise,"	quoth	I, "as we could	6, 174/ 17
serve?" "In no wise,"	quoth	he, "for if ye	6, 174/ 20
know them." "This is,"	quoth	I, "very well said	6, 174/ 24
believe." "That is truth,"	quoth	he, "because God hath	6, 174/ 34
ye there yet again?"	quoth	I. "We have sundry	6, 175/ 3
For what if God,"	quoth	I, "had left the	6, 175/ 10
have served?" "Nay, pardie,"	quoth	he. "What if he	6, 175/ 13
That were all one,"	quoth	he. "What if every	6, 175/ 16
What if every man,"	quoth	I, "could read it	6, 175/ 17
little would it serve,"	quoth	he, "as the other	6, 175/ 19
as the other." "Then,"	quoth	I, "since it serveth	6, 175/ 20
for our salvation. "Truly,"	quoth	he, "ye wind it	6, 176/ 12
holy scripture." "I began,"	quoth	I, "to prove it	6, 176/ 19
of his mouth. "Howbeit,"	quoth	I, "let us yet	6, 177/ 1
That in good faith,"	quoth	he, "must needs be	6, 177/ 8
in good faith enough,"	quoth	I, "for our purpose	6, 177/ 9
them also, "These things,"	quoth	he, "have I spoken	6, 177/ 35
said further, "I have,"	quoth	he, "besides all this	6, 178/ 21
a virgin." "What else?"	quoth	he. "Why believe you	6, 179/ 22
Why believe you that?"	quoth	I. "The Gospel showeth	6, 179/ 23
Gospel showeth me so,"	quoth	he. "What if it	6, 179/ 24
if it did not?"	quoth	I. "Were then your	6, 179/ 25
with him?" "The Creed,"	quoth	he, "is a thing	6, 179/ 27
itself." "Yet is it,"	quoth	I, "no part of	6, 179/ 28
So think I too,"	quoth	he. "And wherefore," quoth	6, 179/ 31
quoth he. "And wherefore,"	quoth	I, "but for because	6, 179/ 32
Gospel of Saint Luke,"	quoth	he. "How know you	6, 180/ 3
How know you that?"	quoth	I. "For I read	6, 180/ 4
I read it so,"	quoth	he, "in the book	6, 180/ 5
the book." "Ye read,"	quoth	I, "such a book	6, 180/ 6
it?" "How know I,"	quoth	he, "other books but	6, 180/ 8
you it well thereby?"	quoth	I. "Many books be	6, 180/ 10
by." "That is truth,"	quoth	he. "But yet though	6, 180/ 13
nevertheless true." "That is,"	quoth	I, "well said. But	6, 180/ 20
book is true?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "for I am	6, 180/ 22
I am." "That is,"	quoth	I, "the reason that	6, 180/ 23
is true?" "I think,"	quoth	he, "that God showeth	6, 180/ 29
That is well thought,"	quoth	I. "But he told	6, 180/ 30

mouth to mouth." "No,"	quoth	he. "But he hath	6, 180/ 32
days." "Now come you,"	quoth	I, "to the very	6, 181/ 1
undoubted true." "That is,"	quoth	he, "sure so." "This	6, 181/ 18
sure so." "This is,"	quoth	I, "so sure so	6, 181/ 19
men." "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "that must needs	6, 181/ 27
else all would fail."	Quoth	I, "Then ye that	6, 181/ 29
of the church." "No,"	quoth	he, "but when I	6, 181/ 34
were contrary." "Good reason,"	quoth	I. "But the church	6, 182/ 4
Whereby shall I know?"	quoth	he. "Why be we	6, 182/ 11
at that point yet?"	quoth	I. "Have we so	6, 182/ 12
their Christian faith." "Nay,"	quoth	he, "I perceive it	6, 182/ 34
book. "Yet would I,"	quoth	I, "ask you one	6, 183/ 7
indeed?" "Lest men might,"	quoth	he, "of some false	6, 183/ 11
holy words." "Ye say,"	quoth	I, "very truth. Now	6, 183/ 16
Yes, that they were,"	quoth	he. "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 183/ 21
were," quoth he. "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "so were they	6, 183/ 22
had wist how." "Surely,"	quoth	your friend, "I marvel	6, 184/ 20
satisfied." "Then be you,"	quoth	I, "satisfied in this	6, 184/ 22
agree therewithal." "Be it,"	quoth	he. "Then are you	6, 184/ 28
he. "Then are you,"	quoth	I, "also fully answered	6, 184/ 29
scripture." "That appeareth well,"	quoth	he. "Then are ye	6, 185/ 4
he. "Then are ye,"	quoth	I, "as fully satisfied	6, 185/ 5
That is very true,"	quoth	he. "Then it is	6, 185/ 12
Then it is true,"	quoth	I, "that ye be	6, 185/ 13
dinner." "By my troth,"	quoth	he, "I have another	6, 185/ 27
were in before." "Yea,"	quoth	I, "then have we	6, 185/ 30
ere we go." "Nay,"	quoth	he, "it were better	6, 185/ 33
were." "If I were,"	quoth	I, "like my wife	6, 186/ 3
as we began. "Sir,"	quoth	he, "that shall I	6, 187/ 16
God. "And this is,"	quoth	he, "as far as	6, 189/ 5
between us." "Very true,"	quoth	I. "And this is	6, 189/ 7
summarily rehearsed." "But now,"	quoth	he, "all this gear	6, 189/ 9
the nearer." "Why so?"	quoth	I. "Marry," quoth he	6, 189/ 10
so?" quoth I. "Marry,"	quoth	he, "for a man	6, 189/ 11
he and his company,"	quoth	I, "be the church	6, 189/ 21
fellows be." "Why so?"	quoth	he; "If men should	6, 189/ 23
diverse countries." "Let him,"	quoth	I, "in like wise	6, 189/ 25
in diverse countries." "Why,"	quoth	he, "in the beginning	6, 189/ 27
was in the beginning,"	quoth	I, "while the persecution	6, 189/ 31
the church was." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "if I should	6, 189/ 34
wet finger." "They might,"	quoth	I, "peradventure show a	6, 190/ 8
of Christ." "They preach,"	quoth	he, "privily among themselves	6, 190/ 27
in our churches." "This,"	quoth	I, "plainly proveth that	6, 190/ 29
they worship idols." "Well,"	quoth	he, peradventure they will	6, 192/ 3

part of Germany?" "Marry,"	quoth	I, "if they say	6, 192/ 8
church of Christ?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "there might be	6, 193/ 3
If we should go,"	quoth	I, "to that reckoning	6, 193/ 8
them before it?" "Nay,"	quoth	he, "I think it	6, 193/ 18
all." "Whereby may we,"	quoth	I, "be sure of	6, 193/ 19
sure of that?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "for always the	6, 193/ 20
of it." "That is,"	quoth	I, "true. For they	6, 193/ 21
That is very true,"	quoth	he. "Well," quoth I	6, 195/ 16
true," quoth he. "Well,"	quoth	I, "if that be	6, 195/ 17
cannot be so. "Peradventure,"	quoth	he, "there might be	6, 196/ 1
this short life." "Marry,"	quoth	I, "this gear groweth	6, 196/ 10
members thereof?" "Why not?"	quoth	he. "Then," quoth I	6, 196/ 35
not?" quoth he. "Then,"	quoth	I, "he that is	6, 197/ 1
What if he may?"	quoth	he. "May he not	6, 197/ 3
he. "May he not,"	quoth	I, "be also divers	6, 197/ 4
to be?" "What then?"	quoth	he. "Marry," quoth I	6, 197/ 7
then?" quoth he. "Marry,"	quoth	I, "for then shall	6, 197/ 8
a stark heretic." "Yet,"	quoth	he, "is he all	6, 197/ 11
very church." "It is,"	quoth	I, "sure indeed and	6, 197/ 15
now in heaven." "Well,"	quoth	he, "though that peradventure	6, 197/ 22
But it may be,"	quoth	I, "that as men	6, 197/ 25
proveth the contrary. "Well,"	quoth	he, "yet may it	6, 198/ 8
call heretics." "This is,"	quoth	I, "a reason that	6, 199/ 10
they have the same?"	quoth	he. "Marry," quoth I	6, 199/ 30
same?" quoth he. "Marry,"	quoth	I, "then will your	6, 199/ 31
That is very truth,"	quoth	he. "But it may	6, 199/ 35
If that were so,"	quoth	I, "then had Christ	6, 200/ 1
and good works?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Bade not Christ	6, 200/ 20
he. "Bade not Christ,"	quoth	I, "sacraments also to	6, 200/ 21
of the same?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Now," quoth I	6, 200/ 23
Yes," quoth he. "Now,"	quoth	I, "if some infidels	6, 200/ 24
is unknown?" "They might,"	quoth	he, "take the scripture	6, 201/ 5
the scripture." "They should,"	quoth	I, "be therein like	6, 201/ 6
no preachers." "It hath,"	quoth	he, "some that preach	6, 201/ 18
and burn them." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "they be wiser	6, 201/ 20
I had said, "Sir,"	quoth	he, "ye have in	6, 207/ 24
matter." "What is that?"	quoth	I. "Marry, sir," quoth	6, 207/ 28
quoth I. "Marry, sir,"	quoth	he, "it is this	6, 207/ 29
a very strange work,"	quoth	I. "Ye would right	6, 208/ 15
Ye would right now,"	quoth	I, "that in the	6, 208/ 15
some good men?" "Yea,"	quoth	he, "that must needs	6, 208/ 18
must needs be." "Well,"	quoth	I, "whether be they	6, 208/ 19
that do naught?" "Nay,"	quoth	he. "Do they well	6, 208/ 20
he. "Do they well,"	quoth	I, "that do idolatry	6, 208/ 21

against their hearts?" "Nay,"	quoth	he. "But all," quoth	6, 208/ 23
quoth he. "But all,"	quoth	I, "come to church	6, 208/ 24
it for fear?" "Nay,"	quoth	he. "But now," quoth	6, 208/ 29
quoth he. "But now,"	quoth	I, "all that are	6, 208/ 30
themselves naught." "But yet,"	quoth	he, "if their opinions	6, 208/ 34
pursued them." "Very truth,"	quoth	I, "if these men's	6, 209/ 4
And the other worse,"	quoth	he. "That is well	6, 209/ 6
That is well said,"	quoth	I, "but they and	6, 209/ 7
In good faith, sir,"	quoth	he, "I am in	6, 210/ 21
Now I assure you,"	quoth	I, "if I could	6, 210/ 23
unto them." "I think,"	quoth	he, "they may do	6, 212/ 29
at once." "Ye marvel,"	quoth	I, "and think it	6, 213/ 3
see." "Yet see I,"	quoth	he, "no cause or	6, 214/ 11
heaven." "What need you,"	quoth	I, "to pray any	6, 214/ 14
this is his pleasure,"	quoth	he, "that I shall	6, 214/ 20
with." "So hath it,"	quoth	I, "pleased God in	6, 214/ 24
to the same?" "Why,"	quoth	he, "by that reason	6, 215/ 26
man." "So may ye,"	quoth	I, "with good reason	6, 215/ 28
be sick again." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "but I have	6, 216/ 15
for me." "Why so,"	quoth	I, "more than praying	6, 216/ 18
that is dead." "Why,"	quoth	he, "whereof serveth canonizing	6, 216/ 22
Ye do the better,"	quoth	I, "nor seven years	6, 216/ 24
be they canonized then?"	quoth	he. "Those," quoth I	6, 216/ 26
then?" quoth he. "Those,"	quoth	I, "that be not	6, 216/ 27
answer. "How can I,"	quoth	he, "be sure thereof	6, 217/ 5
in hell." "Ye have,"	quoth	I, "said many things	6, 218/ 7
That is no doubt,"	quoth	he. "Then," quoth I	6, 218/ 25
doubt," quoth he. "Then,"	quoth	I, "if we were	6, 218/ 26
He would, I think,"	quoth	he, "thank me for	6, 218/ 34
his sake." "Ye say,"	quoth	I, "good reason. But	6, 219/ 1
all with sorrow?" "Nay,"	quoth	he, "no doubt were	6, 219/ 8
his enemies." "Very well,"	quoth	I. "And this were	6, 219/ 11
or some not." "Yes,"	quoth	he, "Saint Augustine, as	6, 219/ 19
be none." "Ye be,"	quoth	I, "deceived therein, as	6, 219/ 21
harm growing thereupon. "Sir,"	quoth	he, "ye have in	6, 226/ 6
and pleased." "In faith,"	quoth	I, "therein if it	6, 226/ 21
What say we then,"	quoth	he, "of the harm	6, 226/ 22
worshipful service?" "Yes, surely,"	quoth	I. "What say we	6, 226/ 27
What say we then,"	quoth	he, "to that I	6, 226/ 28
God what ye do,"	quoth	she. "Burn up, quotha	6, 229/ 12
whole tale in effect,"	quoth	I, "containeth three things	6, 230/ 1
What point lack they?"	quoth	he. "Marry, the chief	6, 230/ 13
the chief of all,"	quoth	I. "That is, that	6, 230/ 14
our horse." "Well then,"	quoth	he, "since Saint Crispin	6, 233/ 1

a basket full." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "the things be	6, 233/ 5
God too." "Yea, marry,"	quoth	he, "and of the	6, 233/ 31
I ween would I,"	quoth	he, "call on the	6, 234/ 5
abide in pain." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "whatsoever ye say	6, 234/ 7
Believe in the devil?"	quoth	he, "Nay, nay, sir	6, 234/ 13
tales, "In good faith,"	quoth	I, "as I was	6, 234/ 19
the canon's horses." "Nay,"	quoth	he, "all the oats	6, 235/ 8
a week together." "Well,"	quoth	I, "then the priests	6, 235/ 10
safe enough." "Nay, nay,"	quoth	he, "ye find them	6, 235/ 21
oats for naught." "Well,"	quoth	I, "to all these	6, 235/ 24
them." "I wot ne'er,"	quoth	he, "whether this reason	6, 238/ 13
That may well be,"	quoth	I, "and I suppose	6, 238/ 17
it not also be,"	quoth	he, "that though it	6, 238/ 18
taketh for saints." "This,"	quoth	I, "were worse than	6, 238/ 24
should know none." "Yes,"	quoth	he, "ye may have	6, 238/ 28
sanctifying." "Then fall you,"	quoth	I, "to that point	6, 238/ 31
that be none." "Surely,"	quoth	he, "the proof that	6, 238/ 34
now, by the way,"	quoth	I, "that ye still	6, 239/ 11
amount. Ye deny not,"	quoth	I, "but there be	6, 239/ 23
and some miracles." "No,"	quoth	he. "To what purpose	6, 239/ 25
he. "To what purpose,"	quoth	I, "were miracles especially	6, 239/ 26
of his word?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "When Christ," quoth	6, 239/ 32
quoth he. "When Christ,"	quoth	I, "sent his disciples	6, 239/ 33
in the Gospel?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "If this be	6, 239/ 36
If this be thus,"	quoth	I, "as indeed it	6, 240/ 1
This is well said,"	quoth	he. "But yet always	6, 240/ 10
feigned." "Be it so,"	quoth	I, "so that it	6, 240/ 12
there not?" "Yes, marry,"	quoth	he. "By whom were	6, 240/ 22
were those miracles feigned?"	quoth	I. "Marry," quoth he	6, 240/ 23
feigned?" quoth I. "Marry,"	quoth	he, "some by men	6, 240/ 24
too." "Well, be it,"	quoth	I, "both twain and	6, 240/ 26
Is not this thus?"	quoth	I. "Yes," quoth he	6, 241/ 6
thus?" quoth I. "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Well then," quoth	6, 241/ 7
quoth he. "Well then,"	quoth	I, "if our old	6, 241/ 8
themselves." "As for miracles,"	quoth	he, "be none articles	6, 241/ 15
It were easy indeed,"	quoth	I, "if men were	6, 241/ 20
yet if they did,"	quoth	he, "yet might a	6, 241/ 22
Let it be so,"	quoth	I. "But yet would	6, 241/ 25
pray you tell me,"	quoth	I, "be there not	6, 241/ 31
heresies many sects?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Is there," quoth	6, 241/ 32
quoth he. "Is there,"	quoth	I, "any more very	6, 241/ 33
than one?" "No more,"	quoth	he. "Is not that	6, 241/ 34
Is not that it,"	quoth	I, "that is true	6, 242/ 1
that is true?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Be not," quoth	6, 242/ 2

quoth he. "Be not,"	quoth	I, "then all the	6, 242/ 3
of heresies false?" "Yes,"	quoth	he. "Who is likely	6, 242/ 4
he. "Who is likely,"	quoth	I, "to feign and	6, 242/ 5
be false?" "It is,"	quoth	he, "more likely that	6, 242/ 7
false and feigned miracles,"	quoth	I, "be they lies	6, 242/ 9
or not?" "What else?"	quoth	he. "Then," quoth I	6, 242/ 10
else?" quoth he. "Then,"	quoth	I, "by your argument	6, 242/ 11
church." "So seemeth it,"	quoth	he. "How happeth it	6, 242/ 13
How happeth it then,"	quoth	I, "if miracles be	6, 242/ 14
true part?" "There be,"	quoth	he, "peradventure some done	6, 242/ 18
persecution." "If they were,"	quoth	I, "false marvels only	6, 242/ 20
of charity. "I am,"	quoth	I, "very glad that	6, 247/ 25
and treat of." "Indeed,"	quoth	he, "somewhat have they	6, 248/ 10
shall I gladly hear,"	quoth	I, "and shape you	6, 248/ 13
us?" "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "to say the	6, 248/ 18
in these matters." "Nay,	quoth	I, "let their praise	6, 248/ 21
he misliked it." "Surely,"	quoth	he, "for aught that	6, 248/ 24
of holy scripture." "Why,"	quoth	I, "if ye remembered	6, 248/ 28
that." "Truth is it,"	quoth	he, "so had I	6, 248/ 30
both unproved. "And therefore,"	quoth	he, "I pray you	6, 249/ 8
saith truth?" "Yes, marry,"	quoth	I, "what else?" "And	6, 249/ 11
And how know you,"	quoth	he, "that the church	6, 249/ 12
by scripture?" "Nay, marry,"	quoth	I. "But then by	6, 249/ 14
believe his church." "Lo,"	quoth	he, "for all your	6, 249/ 17
friend had told, forsooth,"	quoth	I, "he dealt with	6, 249/ 31
the boy denied, "Well,"	quoth	Caius, "thou wilt grant	6, 250/ 11
Master, will I not,"	quoth	the boy. "No, wilt	6, 250/ 14
boy. "No, wilt thou?"	quoth	Caius. "Ah, wily boy	6, 250/ 15
ass anon." "Marry, Master,"	quoth	the boy, "ye might	6, 250/ 18
every fool do." "Well,"	quoth	Caius, "I will go	6, 250/ 20
will I not, Master,"	quoth	the boy. "Why so	6, 250/ 22
boy. "Why so, boy?"	quoth	he "Marry, Master," quoth	6, 250/ 23
quoth he "Marry, Master,"	quoth	he, "for some ass	6, 250/ 24
cut off both." "Nay,"	quoth	Caius, "I give thee	6, 250/ 26
at your hand." "Why,"	quoth	your friend, "what thing	6, 250/ 29
I should not?" "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "no more but	6, 250/ 31
ye granted it." "Why,"	quoth	he, "wherefore should I	6, 251/ 4
tell me true?" "Sometimes,"	quoth	I, "it happeth so	6, 251/ 6
have made thereunto?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "then might I	6, 251/ 20
been very well said,"	quoth	I. "But he would	6, 251/ 22
that." "Then must I,"	quoth	he, "have said the	6, 251/ 24
ye so had said,"	quoth	I, "ye had answered	6, 251/ 28
most advantage." "Why so?"	quoth	he. "For," quoth I	6, 251/ 30
so?" quoth he. "For,"	quoth	I, "your next answer	6, 251/ 31

have asked me further,"	quoth	your friend, "what thing	6, 251/ 34
he have asked you,"	quoth	I, "and so might	6, 251/ 37
Then were we come,"	quoth	your friend, "unto the	6, 252/ 1
he did before." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "not if ye	6, 252/ 3
answered thereto well." "Why,"	quoth	he, "what could I	6, 252/ 4
me?" "No could ye?"	quoth	I. "What if never	6, 252/ 7
That wot I ne'er,"	quoth	he. "No, do ye	6, 252/ 10
he. "No, do ye?"	quoth	I. "Were there never	6, 252/ 11
God speak themselves?" "Yes,"	quoth	he, "I suppose there	6, 252/ 14
was at that time,"	quoth	I, "waxen worse and	6, 252/ 16
the meantime." "That is,"	quoth	he, "likely enough." "Now	6, 252/ 19
as for the days,"	quoth	I, "of Noe himself	6, 252/ 20
a right faith?" "Yes,"	quoth	your friend, "that I	6, 253/ 9
was." "That may ye,"	quoth	I, "be sure there	6, 253/ 10
man." "By my troth,"	quoth	your friend, "so seemeth	6, 255/ 4
Now and I am,"	quoth	I, "for my part	6, 255/ 25
nay." "By my troth,"	quoth	your friend, "I marvel	6, 257/ 9
devout." "I will not,"	quoth	I, "as I told	6, 257/ 11
if it so were,"	quoth	your friend, "then ye	6, 258/ 3
service." "Of saying service,	quoth	I, "this is much	6, 258/ 5
the tale told: "Lo,"	quoth	he, "now may you	6, 258/ 9
psalm twice." "In faith,"	quoth	your friend, "then if	6, 258/ 16
That were as evil,"	quoth	I, "on the other	6, 258/ 18
serve between both." "Yea,"	quoth	he, "but wot ye	6, 258/ 20
For if his bread,	quoth	she, be dough-baked, then	6, 258/ 22
angry. "Marry, no marvel,"	quoth	her gossip. "Marry, and	6, 258/ 23
wot ye what, gossip?"	quoth	she. "And if I	6, 258/ 24
by Saint James." "No,"	quoth	her gossip, "ye should	6, 258/ 25
mean." "In a mean?"	quoth	she. "Marry, I cannot	6, 258/ 26
none at all." "Yea,"	quoth	I, "but then is	6, 258/ 32
neither." "By our Lady,"	quoth	he, "but be he	6, 258/ 35
can say them." "Peradventure,"	quoth	I, "so were it	6, 259/ 1
a year." "In faith,"	quoth	he, "and some that	6, 259/ 4
buzzing they make." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "that is as	6, 259/ 7
covenants or contracts. % "Fallen?"	quoth	your friend. "What abide	6, 260/ 5
matter was proved." "Indeed,"	quoth	I, "that is, as	6, 260/ 9
sure information thereof." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "men think that	6, 260/ 25
of the matter." "Well,"	quoth	I, "we shall let	6, 260/ 29
law requireth?" "So many,"	quoth	he, "and such as	6, 260/ 34
law requireth? Would God,"	quoth	he, "that we could	6, 260/ 34
commit it." "There is,"	quoth	I, "no doubt but	6, 261/ 25
husbandmen and gentlemen." % "Indeed,"	quoth	he, "to say the	6, 264/ 24
said so or not,"	quoth	I, "that can I	6, 264/ 30
the first?" "That maketh,"	quoth	he, "no matter. For	6, 265/ 24

were a strange thing,"	quoth	I, "if the law	6, 265/ 28
therefor." "By my troth,"	quoth	he, "yet methinketh ever	6, 266/ 11
many be present." "Surely,	quoth	I, "what were best	6, 266/ 15
his records ready." "Yea,"	quoth	he, "but this way	6, 266/ 33
they were heretics." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "not if they	6, 266/ 35
always serve other." "Forsooth,"	quoth	he, "it seemeth somewhat	6, 267/ 1
not by weight." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "my mind and	6, 267/ 13
them by tale. Howbeit,"	quoth	I, "of those twain	6, 267/ 18
as they did." "Why,"	quoth	he, "said they not	6, 267/ 26
well for him?" "Yes,"	quoth	I, "for as far	6, 267/ 27
not far enough." "Ah,"	quoth	he, "their words were	6, 267/ 29
narrowly taken." "They were,"	quoth	I, "taken as large	6, 267/ 30
not tell his name?"	quoth	he. "Which of them	6, 268/ 30
he. "Which of them?	quoth	I. "For he had	6, 268/ 31
hold." "Where dwelled he?"	quoth	your friend. "Everywhere and	6, 268/ 33
friend. "Everywhere and nowhere,"	quoth	I. "For he walked	6, 268/ 34
heretic." "But what was,"	quoth	he, "done to the	6, 269/ 31
to the master?" "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "great favor had	6, 269/ 32
any good cause: "Well,"	quoth	he, "I see well	6, 270/ 20
the secular hands. "Why,"	quoth	he, "what devil rigor	6, 271/ 1
bear a faggot?" "Yes,"	quoth	I, "some man had	6, 271/ 3
his feet." "In faith,"	quoth	he, "they could not	6, 271/ 5
the first time." "No,"	quoth	I, "not if he	6, 271/ 7
of abjuration was that?"	quoth	he. "Marry," quoth I	6, 271/ 20
that?" quoth he. "Marry,"	quoth	I, "his abjuration was	6, 271/ 21
him." "It might happen,"	quoth	he, "that he had	6, 271/ 28
had preached." "That were,"	quoth	I, "great wonder. For	6, 271/ 30
forgotten this?" "It was,"	quoth	he, "possible enough that	6, 272/ 10
other folk?" "That is,"	quoth	I, "true if he	6, 272/ 15
in one tale." "Yet,"	quoth	he, "were it possible	6, 272/ 24
lie all." "And what,"	quoth	I, "that he had	6, 272/ 25
other bishops, too?" "Well,"	quoth	he, "and yet they	6, 272/ 28
lie, too." "And what,"	quoth	I, "that his own	6, 272/ 30
Heard you that yourself?"	quoth	he. "Myself?" quoth I	6, 272/ 33
yourself?" quoth he. "Myself?"	quoth	I. "Nay, but such	6, 272/ 34
worshipful as they were,"	quoth	he, "and as trusty	6, 273/ 1
laying thereof to him,"	quoth	I, "could not excuse	6, 273/ 7
things more thereto." "Well,"	quoth	he, "and yet all	6, 273/ 10
might be." "And what,"	quoth	I, "of the heretics	6, 273/ 11
May it not be,"	quoth	he, "that they lied	6, 273/ 13
they lied?" "And what,"	quoth	I, "of them that	6, 273/ 14
prelates before?" "By God,"	quoth	he, "even as I	6, 273/ 16
enough." "And what then,"	quoth	I, "of all those	6, 273/ 18
against him now?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "as I told	6, 273/ 20

the same." "That is,"	quoth	I, "a strange thing	6, 273/ 22
thing to me." "Why,"	quoth	he, "should this be	6, 273/ 23
as many more?" "Possible?"	quoth	I. "That I say	6, 273/ 27
times as many." "Well,"	quoth	he, "since it might	6, 273/ 29
to this?" "I say,"	quoth	I, "to this that	6, 273/ 35
and judges." "We might,"	quoth	he, "by suit to	6, 274/ 33
at Rome." "Very well,"	quoth	I, "so that I	6, 275/ 1
in the ground." "Tut,"	quoth	he, "this were a	6, 275/ 9
a wise invention." "Verily,"	quoth	I, "to me it	6, 275/ 10
be so?" "It may,"	quoth	he, "by possibility be	6, 275/ 19
possibility be so." "Then,"	quoth	I, "when we grant	6, 275/ 20
the wager?" "In faith,"	quoth	he, "I wot ne'er	6, 275/ 26
him one wing." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "and you shall	6, 275/ 30
ye then say?" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "then would I	6, 276/ 3
too." "In good faith,"	quoth	I, "and for aught	6, 276/ 6
against them all." "Yet,"	quoth	he, "for all that	6, 276/ 15
Very sooth ye say,"	quoth	I. "Nor Simkin neither	6, 276/ 17
our case too?" "Yes,"	quoth	he, "that will I	6, 276/ 24
they showed him." "Well,"	quoth	I, "since yourself agreeth	6, 277/ 1
them." "Ah, well said,"	quoth	he, and laughed. "Ye	6, 277/ 13
Well taken of you,"	quoth	I. "I see well	6, 277/ 15
very greatly guilty." "Surely,"	quoth	he, "that is true	6, 277/ 23
that is true." "Now,"	quoth	I, "that being true	6, 277/ 24
be perjured?" "That followeth,"	quoth	he. "Now," quoth I	6, 277/ 29
followeth," quoth he. "Now,"	quoth	I, "when one is	6, 277/ 30
him to?" "What thing?"	quoth	he. "Marry, to mercy	6, 277/ 32
Marry, to mercy." "Nay,"	quoth	I, "mercy is the	6, 277/ 33
to." "Then it is,"	quoth	he, "to penance." "That	6, 277/ 35
That seemeth well said,"	quoth	I. "For the church	6, 277/ 36
to penance. "But now,"	quoth	I, "doth the church	6, 278/ 1
himself still impenitent?" "Nay,"	quoth	he. "Appeareth not he	6, 278/ 3
not he still impenitent,"	quoth	I, "that still appeareth	6, 278/ 4
forswareth himself?" % "The church,"	quoth	he, "cannot surely know	6, 278/ 11
It may be too,"	quoth	I, "by possibility, if	6, 278/ 14
at Rome." "No, no,"	quoth	he, "nor I ween	6, 278/ 23
And how many bulls,"	quoth	I, "and briefs have	6, 278/ 24
thence?" "By our Lady,"	quoth	he, "bulls very few	6, 278/ 26
ask after them." "Then,"	quoth	I, "might you by	6, 278/ 28
of God. "It is,"	quoth	he, "peradventure better thus	6, 279/ 27
preach again." "Nay, marry,"	quoth	I, "then should he	6, 279/ 30
abjuration. "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "I begin in	6, 280/ 27
What thing is that?"	quoth	I. "Marry," quoth he	6, 280/ 32
that?" quoth I. "Marry,"	quoth	he, "I have heard	6, 280/ 33
proved by witness." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "it is a	6, 281/ 18

might refuse it." "Forsooth,"	quoth	he, "methinketh ye take	6, 284/ 12
the sure way." "Well,"	quoth	I, "if this be	6, 284/ 13
him?" "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "all this is	6, 284/ 22
the burning." "It is,"	quoth	I, "to me great	6, 285/ 1
thing." "That were marvel,"	quoth	your friend, "that it	6, 285/ 9
very like." "It is,"	quoth	I, "nevertheless contrary, and	6, 285/ 11
to be discerned." "Why,"	quoth	your friend, "what faults	6, 285/ 18
tell you all that,"	quoth	I, "were in a	6, 285/ 19
by tale." "I would,"	quoth	he, "fain hear some	6, 285/ 22
one." "He that should,"	quoth	I, "study for that	6, 285/ 23
in one." "That were,"	quoth	he, "very strange except	6, 285/ 26
one in number." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "as weighty be	6, 285/ 28
in number." "That were,"	quoth	he, "somewhat like a	6, 285/ 30
a riddle." "This riddle,"	quoth	I, "will soon be	6, 285/ 31
that may well be,"	quoth	he, "but that was	6, 285/ 34
they?" "The one is,"	quoth	I, "this word "priests	6, 285/ 36
pity, by my faith,"	quoth	your friend, "that ever	6, 287/ 3
wretched world." "He had,"	quoth	I, "a good mind	6, 287/ 10
So say I too,"	quoth	he. "But how far	6, 287/ 12
ye be a wanton,"	quoth	I. "But yet in	6, 287/ 16
of these words?" "Surely,"	quoth	he, "very naught. And	6, 287/ 18
the matter requireth." "First,"	quoth	I, "would ye that	6, 287/ 23
Nay, in good faith,"	quoth	he, "that would I	6, 287/ 25
often." "With that word,"	quoth	I, "ye hit the	6, 287/ 27
naught." "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "so is it	6, 288/ 9
it not unlikely." "Then,"	quoth	I, "when ye see	6, 288/ 10
sect." "By Saint John,"	quoth	your friend, "if that	6, 288/ 15
see hereafter." "Very true,"	quoth	I. "But as touching	6, 288/ 20
names." "In good faith,"	quoth	your friend, "it seemeth	6, 290/ 10
meant not well." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "ye would well	6, 290/ 12
By Saint Mary mass,"	quoth	your friend, "the book	6, 291/ 16
that second book?" "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "it appeareth not	6, 291/ 20
in that book." "Why,"	quoth	your friend, "is that	6, 292/ 5
Yea, in good faith,"	quoth	I, "every whit." "Then	6, 292/ 7
whit." "Then findeth he,"	quoth	your friend, "no fault	6, 292/ 8
his apostasy?" "No more,"	quoth	I, "than I show	6, 292/ 9
you." "Nor findeth he,"	quoth	your friend, "no fault	6, 292/ 10
Mass?" "Never a whit,"	quoth	I, "more than you	6, 292/ 13
hear." "And feareth he,"	quoth	your friend, "nothing else	6, 292/ 14
promiseth?" "That is all,"	quoth	I, "and what he	6, 292/ 16
well performed." "He had,"	quoth	your friend, "much more	6, 292/ 19
the Mass." "Ye say,"	quoth	I, "very truth in	6, 292/ 23
letted but that. "Surely,"	quoth	I, "if we go	6, 293/ 4
against the constitution. "Sir,"	quoth	your friend, "I will	6, 293/ 20

at all." "Your words,"	quoth	I, "be somewhat pignant	6, 294/ 29
follow the worse." "Indeed,"	quoth	he, "because ye speak	6, 297/ 3
but very young." "Marry,"	quoth	I, "God forbid else	6, 297/ 7
and ye will." "Truly,"	quoth	he, "it is pity	6, 297/ 8
before." "How happed that?"	quoth	I. "Marry," quoth he	6, 297/ 12
that?" quoth I. "Marry,"	quoth	he, "it happed that	6, 297/ 13
before the people)." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "it were pity	6, 297/ 20
better." "I fear me,"	quoth	your friend, "that those	6, 298/ 18
the multitude." "I cannot,"	quoth	I, "look into their	6, 298/ 20
to touch it." "Marry,"	quoth	your friend, "if this	6, 299/ 27
more Masses." "That reason,"	quoth	I, "will not hold	6, 300/ 1
of priests?" "In faith,"	quoth	he, "there is more	6, 301/ 7
were better chosen." "Doubtless,"	quoth	I, "there would be	6, 301/ 9
pope . . ." "By my soul,"	quoth	he, "I would ye	6, 301/ 26
wife popess too." "Well,"	quoth	I, "then should she	6, 301/ 28
his horse-keeper." "That is,"	quoth	he, "truth indeed, and	6, 302/ 1
And yet I suppose,"	quoth	I, "if the laws	6, 302/ 4
none otherwise accepted." "Why,"	quoth	he, "wherefore go there	6, 302/ 15
them a begging?" "Marry,"	quoth	I, "for they delude	6, 302/ 16
Then might it hap,"	quoth	he, "that ye might	6, 302/ 28
and no faster." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "for aught I	6, 302/ 33
Nay, by our Lady,"	quoth	he, "I will not	6, 303/ 4
of their own." "Marry,"	quoth	I, "so saith Luther	6, 303/ 13
at once." "In faith,"	quoth	your friend, "I think	6, 307/ 36
at once." "In faith,"	quoth	I, "the folly of	6, 308/ 3
no. "By my troth,"	quoth	your friend, "if Tyndale	6, 308/ 18
more than that." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "Tyndale hath another	6, 308/ 21
own mouth commended." "Surely,"	quoth	your friend, "methink they	6, 309/ 17
parish." "As for Wales,"	quoth	I, "ye be wrong	6, 309/ 27
to follow them." "Well,"	quoth	he, "let Wales and	6, 309/ 34
will not dispraise them,"	quoth	I, "for I know	6, 310/ 2
would haply ween." "Peradventure,"	quoth	he, "no more there	6, 310/ 13
do now." "God forbid,"	quoth	I. "Well," quoth he	6, 310/ 24
forbid," quoth I. "Well,"	quoth	he, "they that would	6, 310/ 25
any man." "The church,"	quoth	I, "bindeth no man	6, 310/ 30
chastity." "That is truth,"	quoth	he, "except a priest	6, 310/ 31
Ye mistake the matter,"	quoth	I, "as I shall	6, 310/ 32
you after." "There would,"	quoth	he, "many harms be	6, 310/ 33
What good or harm,"	quoth	I, "would come thereof	6, 310/ 35
the contrary." "Yea, marry,"	quoth	he, "that was a	6, 312/ 8
sure way." "It was,"	quoth	I, "sure, indeed, but	6, 312/ 9
if they so would,"	quoth	he. "They say," quoth	6, 312/ 30
quoth he. "They say,"	quoth	I, "that they will	6, 312/ 31
priests of Saxony." "Surely,"	quoth	he, "ye have well	6, 313/ 13

for them." "There be,"	quoth	I, "many right good	6, 313/ 17
and rebuke." "In faith,"	quoth	he, "I trow that	6, 314/ 4
evil made law." "Marry,"	quoth	I, "that is soon	6, 314/ 15
that made it." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "so I do	6, 314/ 17
constitution but they?" "Surely,"	quoth	I, "nobody else, nor	6, 314/ 18
nor they neither." "No?"	quoth	he. "What! Every man	6, 314/ 19
man knoweth it." "Verily,"	quoth	I, "many men talk	6, 314/ 20
the like." "I long,"	quoth	he, "to hear some	6, 315/ 17
him in hand." "Well,"	quoth	I, "that shall we	6, 315/ 19
long, by my troth,"	quoth	he, "and even sit	6, 316/ 10
shall be sooner eased,"	quoth	I. "For I cannot	6, 316/ 14
far wrong. "This groweth,"	quoth	I, "partly by malice	6, 316/ 21
author answereth. "I suppose,"	quoth	he, "that this opinion	6, 317/ 3
bad or good." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "if this were	6, 317/ 9
on and read." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "but I have	6, 317/ 22
told you this tale?"	quoth	I. "Forsooth, divers honest	6, 317/ 32
Forsooth, divers honest men,"	quoth	he, "that saw it	6, 318/ 1
a good substance." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "of good substance	6, 318/ 14
take him for." "Why,"	quoth	he, "do ye know	6, 318/ 20
the matter well?" "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "so well I	6, 318/ 21
truth." "In good faith,"	quoth	your friend, "he told	6, 319/ 9
Yes, in good faith,"	quoth	I, "all three like	6, 319/ 33
after." "I beseech you,"	quoth	he, "let me hear	6, 320/ 4
proved." "I am loath,"	quoth	I, "to let you	6, 320/ 5
brought him hither?" "Sir,"	quoth	he, "if it like	6, 320/ 20
could?" "Forsooth my lord,"	quoth	he, "and it like	6, 320/ 24
Where is that neighbor?"	quoth	my lord. "This man	6, 320/ 28
lord. "This man, sir,"	quoth	he, bringeth forth one	6, 320/ 29
do it. "Nay, forsooth,"	quoth	he, "my lord, I	6, 320/ 32
could do it." "Well,"	quoth	my lord, "who told	6, 320/ 34
so?" "Forsooth, my lord,"	quoth	he, "my neighbor here	6, 320/ 35
killed Richard Hunne?" "Forsooth,"	quoth	he, "and it like	6, 321/ 3
who killed him." "Well,"	quoth	the lords at the	6, 321/ 7
Nay, forsooth, my lord,"	quoth	he, "it is a	6, 321/ 9
Your Lordships now." "Well,"	quoth	my lord, "woman or	6, 321/ 11
my faith my lords,"	quoth	he, "and she were	6, 321/ 13
things ere now." "Why,"	quoth	the lords, "what have	6, 321/ 16
tell?" "Forsooth, my lords,"	quoth	he, "if a thing	6, 321/ 17
my troth, I trow,"	quoth	he, "for I could	6, 321/ 22
she?" "Forsooth, my lords,"	quoth	he, "an Egyptian, and	6, 321/ 25
month ago." "Now, forsooth,"	quoth	your friend, "this process	6, 321/ 29
not hanged himself?" "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "he was called	6, 322/ 1
and after. "What then?"	quoth	the lords, "so did	6, 322/ 8
that." "No, my lords,"	quoth	he, "but I have	6, 322/ 10

men have." "What insight?"	quoth	they. "Forsooth," quoth he	6, 322/ 12
insight?" quoth they. "Forsooth,"	quoth	he, "it is not	6, 322/ 13
token can you tell?"	quoth	the lords. "Forsooth," quoth	6, 322/ 17
quoth the lords. "Forsooth,"	quoth	he, "I cannot tell	6, 322/ 18
Yea, forsooth, my lord,"	quoth	he, "even as Your	6, 322/ 31
of mine office." "Why,"	quoth	another lord merrily, "your	6, 322/ 34
cannot tell." "Nay, sir,"	quoth	he, "and it like	6, 323/ 3
as I do." "Well,"	quoth	one of the lords	6, 323/ 5
With many, my lord,"	quoth	he, "for I have	6, 323/ 7
seen many." "How many?"	quoth	one of the lords	6, 323/ 9
lords. "I cannot tell,"	quoth	he, "how many, but	6, 323/ 10
many." "Have ye seen,"	quoth	one, "a hundred?" "Nay	6, 323/ 12
one, "a hundred?" "Nay,"	quoth	he, "not a hundred	6, 323/ 13
by one more." "Forsooth,"	quoth	your friend, "this was	6, 323/ 34
point?" "Ye shall hear,"	quoth	I. "The temporal man	6, 323/ 36
say you, Master Doctor?"	quoth	the lords; "was that	6, 324/ 13
so?" "Surely, my lords,"	quoth	he, "I said not	6, 324/ 15
premunire." "Lo, my lords,"	quoth	the other, "I am	6, 324/ 18
Nay, by my troth,"	quoth	one of the lords	6, 324/ 20
drink." "Nay my lords,"	quoth	he, "I will not	6, 324/ 25
one." "By my troth,"	quoth	your friend, "these three	6, 324/ 31
yourself therein." "Of truth,"	quoth	I, "there were divers	6, 325/ 8
had not been guilty,"	quoth	your friend, "he would	6, 325/ 17
sued his pardon." "Yes,"	quoth	I, "right wise men	6, 325/ 19
also." "In good faith,"	quoth	your friend, "wist I	6, 327/ 16
he hanged himself." "God,"	quoth	I, "knoweth of all-thing	6, 327/ 19
it. "Now this is,"	quoth	I, "to me a	6, 327/ 29
cunning." "By Saint Mary,"	quoth	he, "the proof is	6, 327/ 31
I shall tell you,"	quoth	I, "another thing, which	6, 327/ 32
would I gladly know,"	quoth	he. "For as far	6, 327/ 34
such thing before." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "that can I	6, 328/ 1
now?" said we. "Marry,"	quoth	he, "I went to	6, 328/ 27
further." "By Saint John,"	quoth	your friend, "but upon	6, 329/ 25
of the matter." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "so seemed it	6, 329/ 28
forth therewith." "But yet,"	quoth	your friend, "as for	6, 329/ 32
call me well home,"	quoth	I, "and put me	6, 330/ 3
the third book. "Sir,"	quoth	your friend, "yet for	6, 331/ 1
tongue." "I had weened,"	quoth	I, "that I had	6, 331/ 4
read." "Ye say well,"	quoth	he. "But yet, as	6, 331/ 12
That is very truth,"	quoth	I, "for I think	6, 331/ 16
it." "I am sure,"	quoth	your friend, "ye doubt	6, 332/ 21
is no child." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "such things as	6, 333/ 14
wiser." "By our Lady,"	quoth	your friend, "this way	6, 341/ 28
of the book?" "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "that reckon I	6, 341/ 30

profit." "By my troth,"	quoth	he, "yet ween I	6, 342/ 1
so happen with some,"	quoth	I. "But yet in	6, 342/ 4
content." "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "that will in	6, 344/ 31
content and satisfied." "Well,"	quoth	I, "then will we	6, 344/ 34
the right way. "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "if it were	6, 345/ 30
they be such indeed,"	quoth	your friend, "and that	6, 348/ 31
mistaken or misreported." "Methinketh,"	quoth	I, "that the fruit	6, 349/ 1
not very good." "Surely,"	quoth	he, "I cannot say	6, 349/ 5
shrewd tokens." "I shall,"	quoth	I, "do more for	6, 349/ 6
not." "I pray you,"	quoth	he, "let me hear	6, 349/ 9
after." "First he began,"	quoth	I, "with pardons and	6, 349/ 12
a priest." "Marry, sir,"	quoth	your friend, "this were	6, 349/ 24
confessed weekly." "Ye would,"	quoth	I, "peradventure tell her	6, 349/ 30
their own breast." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "that may happen	6, 349/ 34
Possible it were indeed,"	quoth	I. "And Tyndale in	6, 349/ 36
our confessions." "In faith,"	quoth	your friend, "that is	6, 350/ 31
happened." "Nor he neither,"	quoth	I, "that dare I	6, 350/ 33
confessor." "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "this is very	6, 351/ 19
their tongues." "Yes, yes,"	quoth	I, "a woman can	6, 351/ 23
thereof." "Now in earnest,"	quoth	your friend, "this was	6, 351/ 30
to hear it." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "if it had	6, 351/ 34
four away expressly." "Surely,"	quoth	your friend, "so doth	6, 352/ 21
as thinketh me." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "and he handleth	6, 352/ 22
it for him." "Forsooth,"	quoth	your friend, "this was	6, 353/ 14
her such provision." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "this wise device	6, 353/ 17
saying, in good faith,"	quoth	your friend. "Abide ye	6, 353/ 25
your friend. "Abide ye,"	quoth	I, "and ye shall	6, 353/ 26
of our Lord." "Surely,"	quoth	he, "then is the	6, 353/ 28
mad outright." "He saith,"	quoth	I, "further yet, that	6, 353/ 29
be worshipped." "In faith,"	quoth	your friend, "these things	6, 354/ 26
of course." "Ye see,"	quoth	I, "now how he	6, 354/ 27
images." "By my troth,"	quoth	your friend, "I had	6, 355/ 3
Greece." "There was indeed,"	quoth	I, "a council once	6, 355/ 8
since hath done." "Forsooth,"	quoth	he, "that is truth	6, 355/ 27
is truth. "But yet,"	quoth	he, "was there one	6, 355/ 28
be worshipped." "Did you,"	quoth	I, "read that law	6, 356/ 13
yourself?" "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "I stood by	6, 356/ 14
read it." "Did he,"	quoth	I, "or you either	6, 356/ 16
that book?" "Nay, verily,"	quoth	he, "for methought this	6, 356/ 17
So was it verily,"	quoth	I, "and too much	6, 356/ 18
as for the gloss,"	quoth	he, "neither I nor	6, 356/ 22
should believe." "Yes, yes,"	quoth	I, "ye would not	6, 356/ 27
that ye read." "Marry,"	quoth	he, "but in the	6, 357/ 9
That word "at all,"	quoth	I, "ye set to	6, 357/ 12

latria." "Whereby know we,"	quoth	he, "he understood it	6, 357/ 16
the gloss." "Ye may,"	quoth	I, "perceive it by	6, 357/ 18
may worship images." "Why,"	quoth	he, "if that law	6, 357/ 23
twain plain repugnant?" "Yes,"	quoth	I, "if they both	6, 357/ 26
at all." "But yet,"	quoth	he, "whereby shall I	6, 357/ 32
That were very unlikely,"	quoth	I, "that Saint Gregory	6, 358/ 1
other?" "Yea, before God,"	quoth	he, "that will I	6, 358/ 9
will I well." "Then,"	quoth	I, "we shall agree	6, 358/ 10
painting?" "In good faith,"	quoth	he, "I am well	6, 359/ 23
see now." "They may,"	quoth	I, "soon see as	6, 359/ 25
how proveth he that?"	quoth	your friend. "Marry, " quoth	6, 360/ 14
quoth your friend. "Marry,"	quoth	I, "by the breaking	6, 360/ 15
prove them." "Prove them?"	quoth	your friend. "The substance	6, 360/ 25
himself. "Now that is,"	quoth	I, "somewhat worth to	6, 361/ 1
Holy Ghost." "He took,"	quoth	your friend, "a good	6, 361/ 35
wily as it was,"	quoth	I, "yet would he	6, 361/ 36
naught." "By my troth,"	quoth	your friend, "either was	6, 362/ 11
he his inconstancy?" "Marry,"	quoth	I, "he saith that	6, 362/ 16
and envy." "Very true,"	quoth	your friend, "by my	6, 362/ 20
taken in time." "Indeed,"	quoth	I, "once he promised	6, 362/ 23
them." "By my troth,"	quoth	your friend, "this device	6, 365/ 1
for his constancy, appeareth,"	quoth	I, "by that I	6, 365/ 8
sleep till Doomsday?" "Marry,"	quoth	your friend, "then hath	6, 365/ 25
dreams." "By my faith,"	quoth	I, "he that believeth	6, 365/ 28
rest." "I much marvel,"	quoth	your friend, "what evil	6, 365/ 30
folly." "To this opinion,"	quoth	I, "or rather to	6, 365/ 32
any soul." "This is,"	quoth	your friend, "very likely	6, 366/ 5
very likely." "Like constancy,"	quoth	I, "hath he used	6, 366/ 6
and Rome. "It is,"	quoth	your friend, "a wonder	6, 368/ 6
understand and may perceive,"	quoth	I, "that he did	6, 368/ 9
men fall to. "Sir,"	quoth	your friend, "in good	6, 372/ 26
sect." "It is not,"	quoth	I, "all one to	6, 373/ 1
some better sense. "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "they cannot but	6, 378/ 19
do good works. "Yes,"	quoth	he, "that he must	6, 382/ 8
not." "In good faith,"	quoth	your friend, "he was	6, 383/ 35
needs work well." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "the man lacked	6, 384/ 26
that is to say,	quoth	he, of a person	6, 399/ 6
Turks." "By my soul,"	quoth	your friend, "I would	6, 407/ 25
go with him." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "and if it	6, 407/ 31
be bound thereto. "Marry,"	quoth	your friend, "but as	6, 411/ 1
enter into the question,"	quoth	I, "whether a priest	6, 411/ 5
other men's souls. "Indeed,"	quoth	I, "there be some	6, 411/ 17
hurt it, good father?"	quoth	these gentlemen. "By my	6, 413/ 9
By my faith, Masters,"	quoth	he, "yonder same Tenterden	6, 413/ 9

the haven, good father?"	quoth	they. "Nay, by our	6, 413/ 12
by our Lady, Masters,"	quoth	he, "I cannot tell	6, 413/ 13
be righted again." "Forsooth,"	quoth	your friend, "yet as	6, 417/ 7
good preachers after." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "a certain rule	6, 417/ 19
teach them errors. "Forsooth,"	quoth	your friend, "yet would	6, 418/ 14
follow the same." "Surely,"	quoth	I, "therein I say	6, 418/ 19
thee so." "Marry sir,"	quoth	your friend, "he will	6, 420/ 25
him if ye will,"	quoth	I. "But yet is	6, 420/ 28
taught." "I marvel then,"	quoth	your friend, "why they	6, 421/ 15
bodies." "To this matter,"	quoth	I, "our Savior himself	6, 421/ 19
non blasphemare" (I have,	quoth	he, betaken Hymeneus and	6, 429/ 21
great a fire." "Forsooth,"	quoth	your friend, "it appeareth	6, 430/ 25
without great cause." "Well,"	quoth	I, "and to the	6, 430/ 29
praying to saints. "Marry,"	quoth	I, "and these two	6, 431/ 21
Nay, by my troth,"	quoth	your friend, "we shall	6, 431/ 26
of little weight." "Forsooth,"	quoth	I, "Tyndale's word alone	6, 431/ 33
prince of devils." "Surely,"	quoth	your friend, "and as	6, 432/ 13
bare." "It must needs,"	quoth	I, "be bare, except	6, 432/ 15
they shall." "In faith,"	quoth	your friend, "as for	6, 432/ 21
clean untouched." "That is,"	quoth	I, "no marvel, for	6, 432/ 24
heard it." "In faith,"	quoth	your friend, "and of	6, 432/ 25
For by my troth,"	quoth	he, "when I consider	6, 432/ 31
I cannot much marvel,"	quoth	I, "though many like	6, 432/ 35
unto. And this prayer,"	quoth	I, "serving us for	6, 435/ 28
quoth she. "Burn up,	quotha	? Marry, God forbid. It	6, 229/ 12
fasting, and all the	rabble	of such unsavory ceremonies	6, 43/ 29
Eluidius and all the	rabble	of the old heretics	6, 153/ 5
not have such a	rabble	that every mean man	6, 301/ 33
to see such a	rabble	spring up among us	6, 376/ 13
understood than all the	rabble	of these lewd heretics	6, 427/ 17
more boldly rebuke and	rail	against the other. But	6, 49/ 29
we will jest and	rail	upon the whole order	6, 296/ 31
this argument, Tyndale would	rail	and say we meddle	6, 309/ 7
he might jest and	rail	thereon and say it	6, 361/ 33
not yet both to	rail	against Christ's church for	6, 426/ 10
this book, the maker	raileth	upon all them that	6, 291/ 12
of obedience (wherein he	raileth	at large against all	6, 303/ 19
point, but runneth and	raileth	over without reason, and	6, 304/ 12
nun. And now he	raileth	against all chastity, and	6, 360/ 16
he not answereth, but	raileth	against that book wherein	6, 362/ 3
it away quite, and	raileth	thereon and saith it	6, 425/ 1
which, like himself, so	raileth	thereupon in his frantic	6, 425/ 13
in Almaine; a foolish,	railing	book against the clergy	6, 291/ 9
rhymes and his overmuch	railing	. And saith also that	6, 292/ 3

without necessity, in his	railing	books to call by	6, 346/ 17
any respect unto his	railing	against the clergy is	6, 346/ 32
wood and fell to	railing	against him, and made	6, 361/ 16
he from reasoning to	railing	, and utterly denied that	6, 361/ 25
his old craft of	railing	. "He appeared also at	6, 362/ 28
Then fall they to	railing	and reproving the justice	6, 405/ 3
would wickedly, with only	railing	and jesting against all	6, 425/ 28
pulling down the churches,	railing	against the Mass, villainously	6, 433/ 34
and it happen to	rain	, out pour they pisspots	6, 227/ 27
crucifix a dead man	raised	to life, ye would	6, 78/ 23
speak of a man	raised	from death to life	6, 78/ 35
as the Bible mentioneth,	raised	a dead body to	6, 225/ 9
well by that he	raised	a dead body by	6, 225/ 17
a miracle as the	raising	of a dead man	6, 79/ 32
two thieves, by the	raising	of a dead man	6, 225/ 22
prophets," quoth our Lord, "	ran	forth of their own	6, 167/ 16
charity, in avoiding the	rancor	which by occasion of	6, 385/ 10
they give aught, they	ransack	the bottom among all	6, 51/ 15
intrinsicus autem sunt lupi	rapaces	" (Beware of the false	6, 421/ 22
have but in things	rare	and scarce. Gold would	6, 301/ 4
For though it be	rare	and seldom in respect	6, 308/ 26
thereunto. Now runneth every	rascal	and boldly offereth himself	6, 301/ 20
it, nor rude and	rash	brains abuse it. For	6, 341/ 8
at once, and dash	rashly	out holy scripture in	6, 341/ 6
Christendom in effect that	ratified	and received it after	6, 311/ 14
boldly to play the	ravenous	wolves and devour the	6, 399/ 14
and yet withinforth be	ravenous	wolves). For since that	6, 421/ 24
temporally to destroy those	ravenous	wolves, than suffer them	6, 430/ 5
fare as do the	ravens	and the carrion crows	6, 296/ 22
her mind alienated and	raving	with despising and blasphemy	6, 93/ 9
things far above his	reach	, far too profound to	6, 144/ 17
to be made and	read	in English. The Fifteenth	6, 16/ 19
go abroad and be	read	among the people, though	6, 17/ 6
need to be attentively	read	and advised than hoverly	6, 21/ 29
my request vouchsafed to	read	over the book ere	6, 22/ 34
after that such had	read	it and severally said	6, 23/ 32
that shall happen to	read	this rude, simple work	6, 24/ 14
of mine own mouth)	read	it, if ye list	6, 26/ 26
first after your letter	read	(when I demanded him	6, 27/ 28
they were suffered to	read	the scripture themselves in	6, 29/ 9
a Christian man to	read	Christ's Gospel. "And surely	6, 29/ 16
pains forbidden to be	read	. And that thing done	6, 29/ 32
were suffered to be	read	. "And they say that	6, 30/ 2
well serve him to	read	, and also he found	6, 34/ 5

and so have I	read	that it hath been	6, 41/ 2
fifth chapter, where we	read	that the angel moved	6, 60/ 31
But and if ye	read	in the books of	6, 81/ 19
Lady, of whom we	read	in the Gospel continual	6, 108/ 11
of them which do	read	it diligently, and diligently	6, 117/ 6
him again, and himself	read	them before all the	6, 125/ 25
in his heart to	read	anything else -- which	6, 126/ 28
in considering what ye	read	, in pondering the purpose	6, 131/ 34
his own tongue and	read	it over, think ye	6, 134/ 6
were all one to	read	a thing and learn	6, 134/ 14
if our child should	read	on the text of	6, 136/ 29
his blessed apostles, which	read	and declared the scriptures	6, 147/ 25
that no man could	read	it?" "That were all	6, 175/ 15
man," quoth I, "could	read	it and no man	6, 175/ 17
believe, after ye have	read	in scripture all that	6, 175/ 30
all that can be	read	, and heard on both	6, 175/ 31
quoth I. "For I	read	it so," quoth he	6, 180/ 5
in the book." "Ye	read	," quoth I, "such a	6, 180/ 6
other, as plainly we	read	in their books, did	6, 238/ 4
Luther's books to be	read	, which were, as some	6, 247/ 20
as haply many doth,	read	it altogether and believe	6, 254/ 11
hear the scripture or	read	it -- if we	6, 254/ 27
assent of that we	read	, and after a little	6, 254/ 31
the proofs published and	read	, he appeared obstinate, standing	6, 268/ 9
Lutheran sect were diligently	read	over and studied, and	6, 270/ 9
man in doubt that	read	them what fervent affection	6, 270/ 11
For to some that	read	it, it seemed very	6, 285/ 10
I, "will soon be	read	. For he hath mistranslated	6, 285/ 31
go forth and be	read	still in that fashion	6, 287/ 23
nothing meetly to be	read	. The Tenth Chapter The	6, 292/ 32
be not letted to	read	their law, both learned	6, 294/ 16
saints as have often	read	and deeply considered those	6, 304/ 4
to be made and	read	in English. "But now	6, 314/ 10
soberness well and reverently	read	, took upon him of	6, 314/ 26
book, libel, or treatise	read	, newly made in the	6, 315/ 32
the translations to be	read	that were already well	6, 316/ 3
they shall not be	read	if they be mismade	6, 316/ 6
Which when himself had	read	, he said he marveled	6, 316/ 18
be looked on and	read	." "Marry," quoth he, "but	6, 317/ 21
And then were there	read	openly the depositions by	6, 327/ 24
school he had heard	read	, and especially in a	6, 328/ 13
that once had overlooked,	read	, and advisedly considered that	6, 330/ 28
folks' hands had and	read	." "Ye say well," quoth	6, 331/ 11
now be suffered to	read	all. Yet they say	6, 332/ 37

men unlearned, though they	read	it in their language	6, 333/ 23
but well and devoutly	read	it and, in that	6, 336/ 2
study are admitted to	read	and expound it. And	6, 337/ 6
the Bible to be	read	in any vulgar tongue	6, 337/ 10
many translations which we	read	already, to them that	6, 337/ 32
as will, when they	read	the Bible in English	6, 337/ 35
almost every man could	read	. For neither was the	6, 338/ 13
the language wherein they	read	the scripture; but there	6, 338/ 30
may without harm have	read	and have ready the	6, 339/ 28
no man suffered to	read	or hear them but	6, 340/ 13
new translation to be	read	till it were approved	6, 340/ 33
by his discretion reverently	read	in his house. But	6, 342/ 11
his own hands to	read	a little rudely when	6, 342/ 13
hand when he will	read	, and reverently layeth it	6, 342/ 26
and suffer some to	read	the Acts of the	6, 343/ 28
the whole Bible to	read	, yet might he to	6, 344/ 3
Howbeit, upon that I	read	late in the epistle	6, 344/ 22
go abroad and be	read	among the people, though	6, 345/ 5
not have his books	read	because that in them	6, 345/ 19
in them laymen may	read	the priests' faults, which	6, 345/ 20
in men's hands and	read	. For there is, they	6, 345/ 23
not suffered to be	read	is because his heresies	6, 347/ 7
reader, though some that	read	it of their invincible	6, 347/ 32
ten that use to	read	his books, ye shall	6, 348/ 11
decrees, and therein he	read	us in good faith	6, 356/ 6
Did you," quoth I, "	read	that law yourself?" "In	6, 356/ 13
that book while he	read	it." "Did he," quoth	6, 356/ 15
I, "or you either,	read	the next law following	6, 356/ 16
if ye had either	read	the next law following	6, 356/ 19
selfsame law that ye	read	, ye should then have	6, 356/ 20
doubted if ye had	read	the law that followeth	6, 356/ 27
if ye had either	read	, as I say, the	6, 357/ 7
that law that ye	read	." "Marry," quoth he, "but	6, 357/ 8
law self that we	read	, good Saint Gregory saith	6, 357/ 9
caused I him to	read	the formal words as	6, 358/ 14
lay people, wherein they	read	the life of Christ	6, 359/ 17
But now ye that	read	this, I pray you	6, 364/ 15
be violent themselves. % "We	read	that in the time	6, 409/ 4
can do but scanty	read	English, as they would	6, 419/ 9
man would abhor to	read	it. And yet writing	6, 425/ 14
whom, he shall scant	read	one leaf wherein he	6, 425/ 18
books than ye will	read	over till tomorrow. But	6, 430/ 33
shall neither need to	read	all, nor lose time	6, 430/ 34
and me to have	read	over that book of	6, 431/ 23

the parts well, and	read	Luther's words and Tyndale's	6, 432/ 32
texts by, since the	reader	shall be sure that	6, 127/ 18
man than an unreasonable	reader	. Nor I cannot see	6, 129/ 19
not understand without a	reader	. And then if they	6, 201/ 7
they took a wrong	reader	of a wrong church	6, 201/ 8
by themselves without a	reader	. For it is a	6, 334/ 15
purge and amend the	reader	, though some that read	6, 347/ 32
corrupt and infect the	reader	. For the proof whereof	6, 348/ 6
the ears of the	reader	seem some honorable person	6, 363/ 23
and which gave the	readers	undoubted occasion to think	6, 330/ 20
he will have some	readers	and some hearers, some	6, 334/ 20
as they were ordinary	readers	to interpret the text	6, 335/ 33
as might in the	readers'	ears serve to the	6, 314/ 30
the thing that he	readeth	, or whether God by	6, 214/ 6
Almaine. Which book whoso	readeth	, shall have a great	6, 363/ 14
the Bible?" "I cannot	readily	tell," quoth he, "for	6, 133/ 24
much profit in the	reading	as my poor heart	6, 24/ 16
by recourse to the	reading	of holy scripture, which	6, 113/ 34
he happened upon the	reading	of these words, "Dii	6, 135/ 8
disciples were occupied in	reading	, preaching, and prayer, fell	6, 259/ 17
tongue. Not for the	reading	and receiving, but for	6, 333/ 17
will upon the first	reading	, because he knoweth the	6, 335/ 16
by this manner of	reading	can no man nor	6, 336/ 13
over that should the	reading	thereof be forbidden both	6, 338/ 22
might take by the	reading	, not for the harm	6, 340/ 21
with reason restrain the	reading	of some part, and	6, 344/ 4
harm grow by the	reading	. For if there were	6, 347/ 15
consider what good the	reading	of his books hath	6, 348/ 8
should grow of the	reading	ye may soon guess	6, 348/ 16
his time in the	reading	either of his fond	6, 348/ 29
is not worth the	reading	now. For all the	6, 432/ 22
in his preachings and	readings	impugn them, dismissed him	6, 268/ 20
to resort to their	readings	in a chamber at	6, 328/ 15
Peter, bidding us be	ready	to give a reckoning	6, 23/ 4
know you for a	ready	and sure defender. And	6, 26/ 5
have it the more	ready	at mine eye, so	6, 35/ 5
nor be not so	ready	at our hand to	6, 52/ 6
good, godly mind more	ready	to believe two simple	6, 84/ 5
will not be so	ready	to live well as	6, 109/ 31
agree together, but be	ready	to fight together, and	6, 128/ 28
whether they should make	ready	for dinner. "Abide," quoth	6, 130/ 21
faith with us all	ready	, as a rule to	6, 133/ 8
mischiefs was always sensuality	ready	to minister matter, and	6, 140/ 18
yet not only the	ready	towardness of some paynims	6, 142/ 27

well in remembrance all	ready	, and that ye laid	6, 160/ 14
but it was not	ready	in remembrance." The Thirty-First	6, 182/ 35
it. Which was the	ready	way to bring him	6, 259/ 31
that they will be	ready	enough to bear false	6, 261/ 26
to have his records	ready	." "Yea," quoth he, "but	6, 266/ 32
his own hand also,	ready	to be preached, as	6, 270/ 16
made such a sermon	ready	and laid it up	6, 270/ 19
acknowledging his fault and	ready	to abjure all heresies	6, 271/ 8
ween I were more	ready	to report their rigor	6, 277/ 13
book with the places	ready	noted, which book I	6, 292/ 27
and either part more	ready	to find others' faults	6, 296/ 10
if we were so	ready	each to pray for	6, 314/ 2
other as we be	ready	to seek each other's	6, 314/ 2
sent for before, and	ready	there, all that could	6, 318/ 29
had said therein was	ready	there against their coming	6, 320/ 12
have read and have	ready	the scripture in mind	6, 339/ 28
the matter, and more	ready	to go straight to	6, 379/ 19
we see them as	ready	to believe a purser	6, 419/ 8
see them always first	ready	to lie and forswear	6, 422/ 10
in their faces, then	ready	be they to abjure	6, 422/ 12
laid you the places	ready	with rushes between the	6, 430/ 35
pestilent heresies in this	realm	) should maliciously change my	6, 22/ 23
the clergy of this	realm	hath before this time	6, 29/ 12
poor people in his	realm	, is a very poor	6, 43/ 8
diverse parts of the	realm	, each of them with	6, 83/ 2
greatest prelate in this	realm	, who for his tender	6, 268/ 17
to town through the	realm	, and had in every	6, 268/ 36
labored to corrupt the	realm	. Another parish priest had	6, 269/ 28
the clergy of this	realm	have evil prohibited all	6, 294/ 32
the clergy of this	realm	hath forbidden all the	6, 314/ 12
many folk in this	realm	. And by other ill	6, 315/ 4
subversion of that whole	realm	, both in faith and	6, 315/ 6
the crown in this	realm	which hath in so	6, 326/ 1
honorable estate of this	realm	and myself had him	6, 328/ 7
honest men in this	realm	will say and swear	6, 350/ 6
as a good Catholic	realm	, it hath been long	6, 409/ 23
and jeopardy that the	realm	was like to have	6, 410/ 1
honorable prelate of this	realm	, and in what benign	6, 416/ 30
learned doctor in a	realm	. Howbeit, be a man	6, 419/ 10
and to frame this	realm	after the fashion of	6, 427/ 29
undoubtedly bring into this	realm	, if the prince and	6, 428/ 18
honorable prelate of this	realm	in his most erudite	6, 430/ 3
deny the miracles because	reason	and nature tell him	6, 6/ 8
any such things as	reason	and nature should seem	6, 6/ 11

that neither nature nor	reason	do deny the miracles	6, 6/ 14
the judgment of natural	reason	, whereunto secular literature helpeth	6, 9/ 11
commenters and unto natural	reason	, which he calleth enemy	6, 9/ 18
objections, especially proving that	reason	is servant to faith	6, 9/ 20
scripture. Which rule with	reason	and the old interpreters	6, 10/ 5
partly depending upon natural	reason	. The Twenty-Ninth Chapter The	6, 11/ 2
author proveth, by the	reason	which the King's Highness	6, 11/ 16
wherefore it were not	reason	in a detection of	6, 14/ 28
be borne back with	reason	. Thus may ye see	6, 26/ 2
answer and satisfy with	reason	, which ye trusted to	6, 32/ 29
dispicions, building all upon	reason	, which rather giveth blindness	6, 33/ 32
and him both, by	reason	that he set the	6, 34/ 27
why and with what	reason	can they despise a	6, 40/ 3
in which book that	reason	of yours is not	6, 40/ 11
very right and good	reason	that man serve him	6, 41/ 10
God would by his	reason	rather have commanded to	6, 42/ 20
would by the same	reason	after, when there were	6, 42/ 22
you tell me what	reason	were this, if one	6, 45/ 13
not this a wise	reason	well concluded? "There is	6, 45/ 16
neither scripture nor natural	reason	doth forbid that a	6, 45/ 33
heretics rather trifle than	reason	in this matter. For	6, 46/ 10
And for what worshipful	reason	would the wretch do	6, 50/ 22
not this a high	reason	? As though all the	6, 50/ 26
of that ground by	reason	of foolish characters and	6, 55/ 24
Christian people that have	reason	in their heads, and	6, 56/ 13
contrary. "Now for the	reason	that you allege," quoth	6, 56/ 31
not like present, this	reason	proceedeth no more against	6, 57/ 1
prayer). "Now maketh your	reason	, as I said, no	6, 59/ 27
friend asked me what	reason	were there, that God	6, 60/ 8
deny the miracles because	reason	and nature tell him	6, 63/ 6
any such thing as	reason	and nature should seem	6, 63/ 10
that they were of	reason	bound to believe such	6, 64/ 8
But as it is	reason	that I should believe	6, 64/ 15
were it against all	reason	to believe men, be	6, 64/ 17
never so credible, whereas	reason	and nature -- of	6, 64/ 18
tale for true that	reason	and nature seemeth to	6, 64/ 34
boldness of nature and	reason	lose all that ever	6, 65/ 2
he that believeth his	reason	and nature, or they	6, 65/ 9
against his persuasion of	reason	and nature shall tell	6, 65/ 10
Your friend answered that	reason	and nature told not	6, 65/ 12
he believed so against	reason	and against nature, for	6, 65/ 14
white, which was no	reason	. And he might by	6, 65/ 15
And that of like	reason	, the cold of other	6, 65/ 17
the thing that your	reason	and experience showeth you	6, 65/ 32

well perceive that of	reason	they should give credence	6, 66/ 2
that seem far against	reason	because they be far	6, 66/ 3
they be far above	reason	, whereof we may peradventure	6, 66/ 4
far against nature and	reason	, that Lactantius, a man	6, 66/ 16
ween it impossible by	reason	, and never saw it	6, 66/ 24
knoweth by nature and	reason	impossible. For when I	6, 68/ 22
the more bound by	reason	to believe them that	6, 69/ 34
of things that by	reason	and nature seem and	6, 70/ 5
you such as all	reason	will resist, and nature	6, 70/ 16
you ye may with	reason	believe that all men	6, 70/ 20
all men lie, because	reason	and nature, being more	6, 70/ 21
you that nature and	reason	doth show you that	6, 70/ 24
miracles, for anything that	reason	or nature can show	6, 70/ 27
ye shall still see	reason	stand quite against it	6, 70/ 28
that neither nature nor	reason	do deny the miracles	6, 70/ 31
when I believe that	reason	and nature teacheth me	6, 71/ 7
by any mistaking of	reason	and nature deceived, ye	6, 71/ 12
I may well with	reason	believe them twain against	6, 71/ 14
to wit nature and	reason	, doth verily and truly	6, 71/ 16
should ye not of	reason	trust them, if the	6, 71/ 34
because that nature and	reason	are two records more	6, 72/ 1
quoth I, "what doth	reason	and nature tell you	6, 72/ 4
you," quoth I, "that	reason	and nature tell you	6, 72/ 7
I think that neither	reason	nor nature telleth you	6, 72/ 11
me," quoth I, "doth	reason	and nature show you	6, 72/ 18
but whether nature and	reason	show it me or	6, 72/ 21
but that nature and	reason	giveth us good knowledge	6, 72/ 27
out by nature and	reason	that there was a	6, 73/ 4
surely both nature and	reason	well declare and teach	6, 73/ 17
Then," quoth I, "if	reason	and nature show you	6, 73/ 20
a God, doth not	reason	and nature show you	6, 73/ 21
his godhead, and by	reason	it may well be	6, 73/ 23
it," said I, "that	reason	and nature doth not	6, 73/ 25
yet seemeth me that	reason	and nature teach me	6, 74/ 7
is it then that	reason	showeth me that God	6, 74/ 11
therefore seemeth it that	reason	showeth me that God	6, 74/ 16
doth, as I say,	reason	and nature yet bear	6, 74/ 21
wide; for neither doth	reason	prove you that God	6, 74/ 26
for the better, neither	reason	nor nature showeth you	6, 75/ 19
since ye have no	reason	to prove that God	6, 75/ 21
done, which nature and	reason	saith be impossible, I	6, 77/ 21
ere ye should of	reason	believe it. Thirdly, ye	6, 78/ 2
you a thing that	reason	and nature saith is	6, 78/ 12
have already proved that	reason	and nature say not	6, 78/ 14

why we should of	reason	more marvel of the	6, 80/ 13
mighty godhead. And no	reason	were it to withdraw	6, 81/ 26
times, places and occasions,	reason	is that we suffer	6, 82/ 9
you think yourself in	reason	to have good cause	6, 82/ 19
Marry," quoth he, "that	reason	holdeth as well on	6, 89/ 9
man may well with	reason	mistrust all the remnant	6, 89/ 32
to think that any	reason	would bear the importunate	6, 95/ 18
unto belief for any	reason	that I find to	6, 95/ 26
better. And much more	reason	it is, where a	6, 96/ 9
he, "then is it	reason	that we show you	6, 96/ 15
upon this side, what	reason	is it to believe	6, 96/ 33
it might stand with	reason	, as ye have answered	6, 98/ 33
people might then with	reason	go seek and visit	6, 99/ 1
to ground upon but	reason	. And if we should	6, 102/ 23
the New Testament) yet	reason	and the Old Testament	6, 102/ 25
our matter dispute and	reason	with those that agree	6, 102/ 28
we must agree in	reason	where faith refuseth it	6, 102/ 31
or else by natural	reason	come to it, or	6, 117/ 25
men from heathen, as	reason	is the difference dividing	6, 118/ 16
understood either by hap,	reason	, or help of grace	6, 118/ 25
it, whether by hap,	reason	or grace." "By hap	6, 118/ 32
think you then of	reason	?" "As little," quoth he	6, 119/ 2
thinketh. For I take	reason	for plain enemy to	6, 119/ 3
Verily," quoth I, "where	reason	may between divers texts	6, 119/ 9
the judgment of natural	reason	, whereunto secular literature helpeth	6, 122/ 12
ear giving to any	reason	or authority of any	6, 123/ 19
his own stubbornly, without	reason	, till the books were	6, 125/ 24
truths presupposed, then shall	reason	and they be two	6, 127/ 17
the light of natural	reason	, with the collation of	6, 127/ 22
commenters and unto natural	reason	, which he calleth enemy	6, 128/ 10
objections, especially proving that	reason	is servant to faith	6, 128/ 13
rules -- men's glosses,	reason	, and faith -- not	6, 128/ 19
God. And as for	reason	, what greater enemy can	6, 128/ 25
find to faith than	reason	is, which counterpleadeth faith	6, 128/ 26
in that ye set	reason	so short; for verily	6, 129/ 17
why ye should reckon	reason	for an enemy to	6, 129/ 20
may feel. How can	reason	-- but if reason	6, 129/ 24
reason -- but if	reason	be unreasonable -- have	6, 129/ 24
many things natural whereof	reason	can no more attain	6, 129/ 26
for any power that	reason	hath to perceive the	6, 129/ 28
it, it grieveth not	reason	to look thereon; but	6, 129/ 32
to look thereon; but	reason	hath a pleasure to	6, 129/ 33
against the rule of	reason	that a heavy body	6, 129/ 34
there yet cause by	reason	assigned that men may	6, 130/ 4

yet, as I say,	reason	can believe that thing	6, 130/ 6
they see not, if	reason	give over his hold	6, 130/ 15
Now ye see that	reason	is not so proud	6, 130/ 28
he, "for man hath	reason	and they have none	6, 131/ 17
well then," quoth I, "	reason	must he needs have	6, 131/ 18
believe. And so must	reason	not resist faith but	6, 131/ 19
were frantic: so if	reason	be suffered to run	6, 131/ 26
mind. And therefore let	reason	be well guided, for	6, 131/ 31
for an instrument man's	reason	thereto. God helpeth us	6, 132/ 2
no doubt, but that	reason	is by study, labor	6, 132/ 6
and had, and with	reason	brought, as I said	6, 132/ 20
himself somewhat content that	reason	was not so great	6, 133/ 4
collection and discourse of	reason	. And so forthwith ye	6, 135/ 36
he may thereby, with	reason	joined thereto, perceive that	6, 136/ 13
scripture. Which rule with	reason	and the old interpreters	6, 137/ 34
to do besides, the	reason	which he had planted	6, 139/ 2
admonished thereof, then did	reason	interpret the remnant, whereby	6, 139/ 16
and engendering, not only	reason	often showed them what	6, 139/ 25
subject and obedient unto	reason	, as God willed the	6, 139/ 33
forward. Against whom did	reason	resist, with good counsel	6, 140/ 23
besides, that nature and	reason	could not plainly show	6, 140/ 31
the right perceiving that	reason	-- had it not	6, 141/ 15
of nature, which their	reason	, overwhelmed with sensuality, had	6, 141/ 21
planted before; and by	reason	thereof they far the	6, 144/ 21
that came after. By	reason	whereof, not only came	6, 152/ 3
a lowly heart, using	reason	and refusing no good	6, 152/ 25
contrary, since it is	reason	that I believe God	6, 154/ 7
inequality of Christ, by	reason	of his manhood, ye	6, 156/ 8
no wise find any	reason	whereby ye could find	6, 159/ 11
appeared to mine own	reason	the contrary." "Very well	6, 160/ 35
may be perceived by	reason	given us with nature	6, 162/ 1
whole church. And what	reason	were it then to	6, 162/ 22
believe against our own	reason	the points that God	6, 166/ 16
partly depending upon natural	reason	. "It seemeth me," quoth	6, 167/ 7
so seemeth me good	reason	. For surely, since they	6, 172/ 27
always shall, by your	reason	, have the knowledge and	6, 174/ 11
showed you plainly by	reason	that he hath given	6, 176/ 2
that tale, but man's	reason	. And surely as I	6, 176/ 16
dare not well trust	reason	in matters of faith	6, 176/ 17
the beginning. Howbeit this	reason	hath scripture for his	6, 176/ 20
thereon, yet is not	reason	always to be mistrusted	6, 176/ 23
not the contrary. Except	reason	be so far out	6, 176/ 25
ye will fare by	reason	as one did once	6, 176/ 27
is," quoth I, "the	reason	that a maid layeth	6, 180/ 23

And he saith good	reason	. For were it not	6, 181/ 12
and were contrary." "Good	reason	," quoth I. "But the	6, 182/ 4
not help, if manifest	reason	that I made you	6, 182/ 26
author proveth, by the	reason	which the King's Highness	6, 182/ 38
scripture. And with this	reason	His Highness concluded him	6, 184/ 6
the truth, both by	reason	and scripture ye proved	6, 187/ 26
proved yet again by	reason	and holy scripture that	6, 188/ 28
of the church, by	reason	of God's predestination, since	6, 197/ 12
shall there by this	reason	be good men out	6, 197/ 31
and the other without	reason	or good cause why	6, 197/ 33
is," quoth I, "a	reason	that Luther maketh himself	6, 199/ 10
then is all his	reason	wiped quite away. Now	6, 203/ 33
that they neither have	reason	nor good color to	6, 211/ 16
to wonder by what	reason	and means it may	6, 213/ 16
Though God will, as	reason	is, be chief and	6, 214/ 28
quoth he, "by that	reason	I might pray not	6, 215/ 26
quoth I, "with good	reason	if ye see none	6, 215/ 28
should you by that	reason	never take any physician	6, 218/ 15
say," quoth I, "good	reason	. But I put the	6, 219/ 1
I cannot perceive the	reason	, but if it be	6, 227/ 13
may well perceive all	reason	, religion, and virtue reproveth	6, 229/ 30
must they by that	reason	suppose that the image	6, 231/ 27
as I say, no	reason	, although they were a	6, 237/ 2
quoth he, "whether this	reason	that ye make would	6, 238/ 13
think any true, this	reason	abideth still, that since	6, 240/ 13
should be by all	reason	most rife, is none	6, 242/ 16
matters with lies. And	reason	is it that they	6, 256/ 21
well agree for good	reason	in the punishment of	6, 261/ 16
as they can. By	reason	whereof, reason moveth and	6, 263/ 9
can. By reason whereof,	reason	moveth and necessity compelleth	6, 263/ 9
we be content (and	reason	would we so were	6, 263/ 13
sloth, or trust, good	reason	is that it rather	6, 263/ 34
wherefore it were not	reason	, in a detection of	6, 264/ 14
all such heinous crimes,	reason	is clear to the	6, 266/ 17
a diverse name. By	reason	whereof he did many	6, 269/ 1
you by your own	reason	as well doubt whether	6, 278/ 28
it not then in	reason	on the other side	6, 283/ 19
always the "congregation," what	reason	had he therein? For	6, 286/ 27
we shall not now	reason	upon, for they be	6, 290/ 24
have more Masses." "That	reason	," quoth I, "will not	6, 300/ 1
in laymen's houses, by	reason	whereof there groweth among	6, 302/ 35
and raileth over without	reason	, and saith that the	6, 304/ 12
specially for the great	reason	that he setteth thereto	6, 306/ 2
I, "Tyndale hath another	reason	indeed. He saith that	6, 308/ 21

that upon his unreasonable	reason	, one of two things	6, 309/ 11
is as far against	reason	as if he would	6, 313/ 1
to wit, by the	reason	that the clergy, though	6, 317/ 4
seen so many by	reason	of mine office." "Why	6, 322/ 32
enough. And no good	reason	is there why a	6, 330/ 1
that part every rotten	reason	that they can find	6, 332/ 27
never yet heard any	reason	laid why it were	6, 337/ 12
should there by this	reason	also not only the	6, 338/ 21
faultless, and also of	reason	amend it where it	6, 340/ 36
ye thought it no	reason	that we should reckon	6, 342/ 19
man well and with	reason	restrain the reading of	6, 344/ 4
hands with as good	reason	as the father doth	6, 344/ 10
whereof there was no	reason	that men should lose	6, 345/ 25
the bad. And also	reason	, men think it were	6, 345/ 26
the matter self of	reason	doth require it. For	6, 346/ 22
be so far from	reason	and truth and so	6, 347/ 9
against scripture and all	reason	, that no Christian man	6, 354/ 29
opinions stand to natural	reason	, to the authority of	6, 366/ 28
both by scripture, natural	reason	, the laws and determinations	6, 367/ 2
For then as for	reason	, he refused to stand	6, 367/ 4
faith be things above	reason	and that reason hindereth	6, 367/ 6
above reason and that	reason	hindereth us in our	6, 367/ 7
that sect. But yet	reason	it is to take	6, 372/ 27
we live and have	reason	to do them. For	6, 391/ 27
baptism have time and	reason	to work well, good	6, 392/ 12
us, having time and	reason	to them, we be	6, 392/ 16
believeth the contrary, what	reason	have ye to say	6, 392/ 29
have ye much less	reason	so to do, when	6, 392/ 31
have the use of	reason	without good works, if	6, 394/ 27
have the use of	reason	faith be never without	6, 394/ 28
us if we had	reason	without good works. But	6, 395/ 9
far against all natural	reason	, so utterly subverting all	6, 402/ 27
the rebellion of their	reason	to the obedience of	6, 403/ 20
himself list. "Whereof shall	reason	serve if man had	6, 404/ 1
void that answer by	reason	. But then fall the	6, 405/ 2
For albeit with good	reason	they might, yet had	6, 406/ 22
yet is it no	reason	to look that Christian	6, 407/ 22
could not lack both	reason	, authority, and example of	6, 411/ 9
think there will no	reason	bear it that, when	6, 411/ 12
first to ensearch by	reason	and by report of	6, 412/ 28
if they had any	reason	in their heads, lay	6, 413/ 20
which case both nature,	reason	, and God's behest bindeth	6, 414/ 36
power. "And by this	reason	is not only excusable	6, 415/ 11
of all other. Which	reason	as it hath place	6, 415/ 16

since it so is,	reason	doth in my mind	6, 417/ 34
can we with no	reason	excuse ourselves, if we	6, 419/ 12
of the world, all	reason	among men, set all	6, 428/ 9
to a post as	reason	with them to the	6, 433/ 6
yet can there no	reasonable	man neither deny nor	6, 6/ 24
and to show a	reasonable	cause to every man	6, 23/ 5
the kind of man	reasonable	, whereof what other collection	6, 65/ 22
that this man is	reasonable	, and this man, and	6, 65/ 24
that every man is	reasonable	. And he thinketh himself	6, 65/ 27
yet can there no	reasonable	man neither deny nor	6, 75/ 27
geometry is to a	reasonable	man. For as true	6, 121/ 25
spoke like a good	reasonable	ass." "If no brute	6, 131/ 14
that it was thought	reasonable	to believe the scripture	6, 188/ 14
whereby men might have	reasonable	cause falsely to defame	6, 282/ 29
good man, except some	reasonable	necessity should compel him	6, 348/ 27
therein is both good,	reasonable	, piteous, and charitable, and	6, 410/ 13
given, yet well and	reasonably	doubt therein; for though	6, 33/ 1
whereof the people might	reasonably	gather so much suspicion	6, 88/ 21
true, and well and	reasonably	considered, and according unto	6, 135/ 30
But since I may	reasonably	think him good, while	6, 216/ 20
whereas the parties may	reasonably	be more mistrusted themselves	6, 260/ 17
nothing ponder what is	reasonably	spoken to them, but	6, 433/ 7
But as for things	reasoned	and disputed between us	6, 27/ 17
I doubt, since great	reasoned	men and philosophers have	6, 72/ 21
folk honorable and few	reasoned	withal, and not only	6, 125/ 10
was after the sermon	reasoned	withal forthwith. And by	6, 272/ 1
upon some we somewhat	reasoned	in the way, yet	6, 292/ 30
which would not be	reasoned	upon but by folk	6, 334/ 27
too abominable to be	reasoned	. And to make him	6, 360/ 26
Howbeit, when he was	reasoned	withal and saw that	6, 379/ 31
as for that he	reasoneth	against praying to saints	6, 432/ 13
by a syllogism and	reasoning	, almost as formal as	6, 65/ 20
way of argument and	reasoning	. And also I trust	6, 95/ 1
our former disceptation and	reasoning	, had between us before	6, 247/ 15
and embusy themselves in	reasoning	and disputing upon the	6, 334/ 26
then fell he from	reasoning	to railing, and utterly	6, 361/ 25
beguile them. "After such	reasoning	, the man said that	6, 388/ 35
man was with such	reasoning	, and much better than	6, 389/ 22
your friend, "as for	reasoning	the matter of praying	6, 432/ 21
he layeth causes and	reasons	whereby he saith that	6, 7/ 31
lacking good and probable	reasons	for their part. Wherefore	6, 24/ 2
letters thither written, nor	reasons	nor arguments there made	6, 26/ 32
disputable. But whether the	reasons	by me made in	6, 27/ 19
he layeth causes and	reasons	whereby he saith that	6, 94/ 9

seen some with such	reasons	cleave the prick in	6, 94/ 24
butt and all. Which	reasons	I would be loath	6, 94/ 26
by philosophy, whereof the	reasons	and arguments in matters	6, 153/ 17
been moved with the	reasons	on both the sides	6, 156/ 31
is put that the	reasons	grounded upon scripture seemed	6, 157/ 21
And when all the	reasons	be made, either of	6, 213/ 22
-- when all the	reasons	be heard, yet shall	6, 213/ 27
right, not only by	reasons	and authority by which	6, 237/ 33
no great mastery) with	reasons	probable and likely to	6, 315/ 2
though five of those	reasons	be not worth a	6, 332/ 29
tongue, but all those	reasons	, seemed they never so	6, 337/ 14
yet peruse over his	reasons	in those points, and	6, 431/ 24
-- except heretics that	rebel	and refuse to be	6, 146/ 25
unhappy sect, and first	rebelled	against an abbot, and	6, 369/ 17
abhorred all good governance,	rebelled	against all rulers, fall	6, 427/ 35
fail to fall in	rebellion	toward her master's faith	6, 131/ 28
submit and subdue the	rebellion	of their reason to	6, 403/ 19
the one, nor sensual	rebellious	appetite to warn them	6, 139/ 14
if we be not	rebellious	but endeavor ourselves to	6, 254/ 27
may the more boldly	rebuke	and rail against the	6, 49/ 28
such pride, but rather	rebuke	and villainy. Which though	6, 300/ 35
each other's reproach and	rebuke	. "In faith," quoth he	6, 314/ 3
alone, lay more villainous	rebuke	to the great majesty	6, 377/ 7
of well doing, all	rebuke	of sin, all the	6, 428/ 8
sore abashed and astonished,	rebuked	him for calling on	6, 234/ 1
and the order is	rebuked	by the priest's begging	6, 302/ 21
naught be very vehemently	rebuked	. But the very cause	6, 347/ 5
so sore reproved and	rebuked	in him, that he	6, 414/ 8
Jerome greatly complaineth and	rebuketh	that lewd homely manner	6, 334/ 10
spicing their preaching with	rebuking	of priesthood and prelacy	6, 123/ 25
this chapter doth briefly	recapitulate	certain of the principal	6, 11/ 20
this chapter doth briefly	recapitulate	certain of the principal	6, 183/ 4
First Chapter The messenger	recapitulating	certain things before proved	6, 11/ 24
holding against images; and	recapitulating	somewhat briefly what hath	6, 12/ 34
First Chapter The messenger	recapitulating	certain things before proved	6, 187/ 3
holding against images, and	recapitulating	somewhat briefly what hath	6, 209/ 21
I would, all superfluous	recapitulation	set apart, as briefly	6, 35/ 28
a man, at the	receipt	of his prince's letter	6, 46/ 6
And surely in the	receipt	of the one, and	6, 253/ 27
temporal advantage that themselves	receive	of the offerings. When	6, 53/ 4
penny now, then to	receive	a groat. And so	6, 53/ 30
profit that they can	receive	thereby, yet when I	6, 64/ 22
a Christian man and	receive	scripture, I might in	6, 76/ 34
especially for that they	receive	not our scripture, and	6, 102/ 21

the sacraments which they	receive	. "And this putteth me	6, 191/ 12
but would look to	receive	the true scripture of	6, 201/ 11
be devised, admit and	receive	a person infamed, and	6, 261/ 8
But now whereas they	receive	the witness of so	6, 261/ 19
go to naught) to	receive	such records as they	6, 263/ 10
bound nor ought to	receive	him, but utterly may	6, 271/ 10
that the church shall	receive	him to?" "What thing	6, 277/ 31
it seemeth that they	receive	him by, not the	6, 277/ 33
the thing that they	receive	him to." "Then it	6, 277/ 34
doth the church openly	receive	to penance any person	6, 278/ 1
commonly given, but always	receive	into orders as rooms	6, 302/ 31
be content so to	receive	them. And therefore I	6, 342/ 6
offered that will not	receive	it. God called on	6, 401/ 29
of the Catholic faith	received	and believed through the	6, 9/ 14
new witnesses to be	received	for the party that	6, 14/ 30
to be consecrated and	received	in tree, where it	6, 41/ 21
and not be clean	received	out by the priest	6, 41/ 23
after that they had	received	the Holy Ghost and	6, 59/ 15
of the Catholic faith	received	and believed through the	6, 122/ 15
he would not have	received	nor held himself content	6, 155/ 33
persuasion and belief so	received	through Christendom that the	6, 164/ 18
mistrust? Of whom being	received	by the church for	6, 224/ 32
new witnesses to be	received	for the party that	6, 264/ 16
if your way were	received	. For each of their	6, 266/ 36
favor in that they	received	him to penance without	6, 279/ 9
where Luther's sect is	received	, whoso consider well what	6, 309/ 31
with the thing almost	received	in general custom before	6, 311/ 13
effect that ratified and	received	it after, had a	6, 311/ 15
of God to be	received	, but not to be	6, 354/ 25
their heresy were once	received	, and the world changed	6, 405/ 23
in such wise, graciously	received	again into the favor	6, 410/ 18
he is absolved and	received	again." The Fourteenth Chapter	6, 410/ 30
at the first customably	received	to grace, and verily	6, 417/ 1
offering delight unto the	receivers	and death to the	6, 374/ 20
himself, and that whoso	receiveth	one of his apostles	6, 49/ 1
his apostles or disciples	receiveth	himself, every wise man	6, 49/ 2
little money no law	receiveth	any witness but honest	6, 261/ 4
the church by mercy	receiveth	him to penance. "But	6, 277/ 36
that a man's oath	receiveth	interpretation and is not	6, 281/ 21
make against them, without	receiving	or ear giving to	6, 123/ 19
easily beguiled in the	receiving	of the very scripture	6, 223/ 22
for the reading and	receiving	, but for the busy	6, 333/ 17
meet for them, but	receiving	from the height of	6, 333/ 34
light and sudden in	receiving	him again, yet at	6, 410/ 29

worship, and some things	reciteth	with advantage for his	6, 363/ 27
for other faculties he	recked	not of. For he	6, 33/ 26
in all this while	recked	to seek whether they	6, 315/ 36
that they have not	recked	what pain they took	6, 423/ 8
between scrupulous superstition and	reckless	negligence that would be	6, 14/ 14
between scrupulous superstition and	reckless	negligence that would be	6, 255/ 14
fault to be therein	reckless	and negligent. For accursed	6, 259/ 11
whom, whatsoever ye say,	reckon	it said to myself	6, 25/ 25
say I should not	reckon	it as spoken of	6, 51/ 29
images. For when we	reckon	ourselves to be better	6, 52/ 17
his nose. And men	reckon	that the clergy is	6, 53/ 1
whereas ye say men	reckon	that it smelleth of	6, 54/ 32
image, we seem to	reckon	as though God were	6, 56/ 33
God -- though we	reckon	our prayer more pleasant	6, 59/ 30
wise do not we	reckon	our Lord bound to	6, 59/ 32
ye not," quoth I, "	reckon	then the question were	6, 60/ 23
in the beginning, I	reckon	so sure and fast	6, 62/ 15
that were proved, nor	reckon	nothing proved but that	6, 63/ 27
Thus may every man	reckon	himself unsure of his	6, 63/ 28
see ourselves, who can	reckon	himself sure of his	6, 63/ 33
commonly done that we	reckon	ourselves sure that no	6, 76/ 7
by nature, ye would	reckon	it less marvel to	6, 80/ 18
ye seem to do,	reckon	this cause very slight	6, 81/ 12
yet could I scantily	reckon	myself sure." "No?" quoth	6, 85/ 9
which ye must needs	reckon	yourself sure, and of	6, 89/ 14
Father Donald, whom I	reckon	surely for a saint	6, 100/ 11
surety that we could	reckon	of our faith and	6, 101/ 25
either, yet if ye	reckon	yourself over swift in	6, 113/ 17
I wit, since ye	reckon	him none otherwise present	6, 116/ 26
science, of which ye	reckon	all seven (save grammar	6, 122/ 21
opinion. And of divinity	reckon	I the best part	6, 126/ 22
see why ye should	reckon	reason for an enemy	6, 129/ 20
to faith, except ye	reckon	every man for your	6, 129/ 20
today if I should	reckon	you the tenth part	6, 137/ 17
ye would, I ween,	reckon	it a perilous choice	6, 158/ 31
texts that ye did	reckon	before well and plainly	6, 161/ 16
would," quoth he, "then	reckon	that they were meant	6, 161/ 17
as ye say many	reckon	it -- idolatry, then	6, 171/ 11
trust the scriptures, nor	reckon	that they had the	6, 201/ 10
opinion so reputed, they	reckon	it a ground to	6, 211/ 4
the canonized ye may	reckon	you sure." The Ninth	6, 216/ 34
have good cause to	reckon	ourselves sure that all	6, 219/ 30
Saint Uncumber, because they	reckon	that for a peck	6, 227/ 18
own wit, he might	reckon	everything good or bad	6, 259/ 29

never so right, all	reckon	we wrong whereof we	6, 262/ 13
him but right to	reckon	him as convicted and	6, 276/ 25
they could none otherwise	reckon	in him though he	6, 277/ 24
fault, can the church	reckon	him penitent that still	6, 278/ 8
that never sinned. And	reckon	we then that man	6, 283/ 23
fear lest men should	reckon	high default in his	6, 292/ 20
mad mind, that they	reckon	almost God much bounden	6, 301/ 24
so loose as ye	reckon	them. For though a	6, 310/ 5
bind men, as ye	reckon	, against their will to	6, 311/ 18
proof therein, that will	reckon	themselves to understand it	6, 334/ 14
Forsooth," quoth I, "that	reckon	I a thing of	6, 341/ 30
reason that we should	reckon	Christian men less worthy	6, 342/ 19
such error as to	reckon	that either excellent gift	6, 385/ 6
saith to them that	reckon	faith sufficient for salvation	6, 386/ 9
of such as they	reckon	for good men and	6, 418/ 21
blamed as many men	reckon	. For it seemeth that	6, 430/ 26
eased in that I	reckoned	all my labor done	6, 21/ 16
merrily that logic he	reckoned	but babbling, music to	6, 33/ 27
that work to be	reckoned	God's." "Well," quoth he	6, 96/ 14
unknown and undiscerned, ye	reckoned	them all true and	6, 218/ 21
shrines, and there be	reckoned	and reported that in	6, 221/ 27
it should perish, he	reckoned	it no breach of	6, 233/ 24
scrupulous holiness, that he	reckoned	himself bound so straitly	6, 257/ 17
of himself cannot be	reckoned	of his fault penitent	6, 279/ 6
may see that he	reckoned	that translation very good	6, 291/ 14
was in the beginning	reckoned	to be made by	6, 291/ 21
such fools have; he	reckoned	all the world wild	6, 366/ 23
their fathers, they were	reckoned	for piteous that did	6, 371/ 16
woman quick, but also	reckoned	it for a wonderful	6, 375/ 23
sin altogether? Saint Paul	reckoned	it otherwise. For he	6, 396/ 22
yet some confession, and	reckoned	his secret confession necessary	6, 424/ 33
writeth, De divinis institutionibus,	reckoneth	it for impossible and	6, 66/ 18
his master (whom he	reckoneth	good and cunning) follow	6, 418/ 30
ready to give a	reckoning	and to show a	6, 23/ 5
quoth I, "to that	reckoning	, we might fetch the	6, 193/ 8
men which, after your	reckoning	, make the very church	6, 199/ 26
words there is no	reckoning	. But surely, as I	6, 282/ 33
bring him to the	reckoning	before some other good	6, 420/ 20
safe conduct. And there	recognized	and acknowledged, as well	6, 362/ 30
I possibly can, I	recommend	me to you. Not	6, 24/ 25
Sir, after most hearty	recommendation	, albeit that of late	6, 26/ 9
when he came again	recompense	him therefor? And also	6, 104/ 24
not. But, marry, to	recompense	that withal, there be	6, 217/ 10
may percase more than	recompense	his former error and	6, 417/ 23

took without any other	recompense	or reward, but only	6, 423/ 9
he refused to be	reconciled	to the church, he	6, 268/ 13
and nature yet bear	record	against them that shall	6, 74/ 21
miracle hath but one	record	, and yet he not	6, 83/ 13
they stand to the	record	of men both of	6, 217/ 32
them, which is the	record	and witness of men	6, 223/ 18
of possibility of other	record	and witness, till ye	6, 264/ 6
and reason are two	records	more to be believed	6, 72/ 2
till I find many	records	, I ween I were	6, 77/ 26
of me how many	records	were requisite, that thing	6, 82/ 25
the cunning. For in	records	of men ye might	6, 218/ 16
naught) to receive such	records	as they be wont	6, 263/ 10
fail to have his	records	ready." "Yea," quoth he	6, 266/ 31
filed them among the	records	of the court. "This	6, 268/ 15
to see how by	recourse	to the reading of	6, 113/ 34
the necessity of man's	recourse	unto God, for calling	6, 396/ 12
than he may well	recover	. And albeit that God	6, 233/ 10
Saint Paul had not	recovered	him. And now if	6, 259/ 19
sacrifice to procure the	recovery	of their gods' favor	6, 375/ 27
could not endure that	redargution	that should sometimes fall	6, 122/ 30
the cause of your	redargution	, nor the thing whereby	6, 251/ 1
in effect, but only	redargution	and reproving by dispicions	6, 407/ 4
our Savior Christ to	redeem	us with his death	6, 142/ 12
freely if we should	redeem	ourselves with the payment	6, 391/ 8
redempti estis" (Ye be	redeemed	freely). And thereby may	6, 390/ 32
Nor we were not	redeemed	freely if we should	6, 391/ 8
and that Christ freely	redeemed	us. For neither had	6, 391/ 16
us for naught). "Gratis	redempti	estis" (Ye be redeemed	6, 390/ 32
whom doth that honor	redound	, to the ambassador or	6, 46/ 4
other, though it thereby	redounded	unto himself. Whereof our	6, 49/ 6
is done to them	redoundeth	principally to the honor	6, 48/ 30
honor given to saints	redoundeth	unto God since it	6, 97/ 22
loss than, for the	redressing	of their oversight, to	6, 263/ 35
depending upon faith and	reducible	thereto. As if one	6, 170/ 4
there, and dance and	reel	homeward. And yet here	6, 100/ 5
in the image, but	referring	it further to the	6, 45/ 36
cause and end of	referring	their acts to God	6, 177/ 17
the devil and the	refraining	of their fleshly motion	6, 312/ 11
overcharged, and I shall	refresh	you." And his apostles	6, 105/ 4
Gregory Nazienzen declareth, that	refresheth	men that are laden	6, 106/ 24
a sure and undoubtable	refuge	provided him by the	6, 10/ 19
a sure and undoubtable	refuge	provided him by the	6, 153/ 31
such miracles done, ye	refuse	not to believe such	6, 73/ 32
But since that ye	refuse	it, lo, we depart	6, 142/ 33

heretics that rebel and	refuse	to be obedient to	6, 146/ 25
these heretics, that either	refuse	the church willfully themselves	6, 205/ 29
suspect, in that I	refuse	to swear as much	6, 282/ 11
other must he plainly	refuse	to swear, what pain	6, 282/ 13
oath, then may he	refuse	to swear, and may	6, 284/ 8
where he lawfully might	refuse	it. "Forsooth," quoth he	6, 284/ 11
that they will never	refuse	neither God's pardon nor	6, 325/ 20
profit if we would	refuse	the condition, where there	6, 408/ 28
ever those holy men	refused	to have God served	6, 41/ 8
at the first word	refused	and condemned them. But	6, 256/ 27
written, that since he	refused	to be reconciled to	6, 268/ 12
better, and the worse	refused	. For if their Masses	6, 299/ 29
university condemned, then he	refused	to stand to their	6, 362/ 27
as for reason, he	refused	to stand to, saying	6, 367/ 5
out the Blessed Sacrament,	refused	all good laws, abhorred	6, 427/ 35
and death to the	refusers	-- yet was there	6, 374/ 20
him; and that he	refuseth	to stand to the	6, 17/ 22
in reason where faith	refuseth	it not. And over	6, 102/ 31
him penitent that still	refuseth	to confess his fault	6, 278/ 8
him, and that he	refuseth	to stand to the	6, 360/ 34
Christian men, the church	refuseth	him; and thereof the	6, 410/ 22
aside, partly for sloth	refusing	the labor and pain	6, 122/ 28
heart, using reason and	refusing	no good learning, with	6, 152/ 25
the denial and proudly	refusing	to submit himself to	6, 268/ 11
forsworn, or by my	refusing	to swear I should	6, 282/ 10
court. Finis. Cum privilegio	regali	, anno Domini MDXXXI, mense	6, 435/ 33
secular science, and little	regard	of the old interpreters	6, 9/ 9
me so greatly to	regard	and esteem my mind	6, 26/ 29
secular science, and little	regard	of the old interpreters	6, 122/ 10
to have a special	regard	to the writings and	6, 127/ 10
should have then more	regard	of fleshly delight or	6, 151/ 11
yet, forasmuch as ye	regard	nothing but scripture only	6, 179/ 19
was of pity much	regard	had to the conservation	6, 269/ 34
we shall neither much	regard	his exhortation nor his	6, 296/ 30
us, take a little	regard	to sit down on	6, 342/ 28
should nothing so much	regard	as the honor of	6, 408/ 21
and less to be	regarded	, dwelling all in one	6, 83/ 30
his wit no more	regarded	, and would thereupon help	6, 275/ 33
we have both, he	regardeth	not in his reward	6, 389/ 32
generation to a ghostly	regeneration	in grace -- more	6, 151/ 10
the most devout Salve	Regina	, because we therein call	6, 359/ 35
or sometimes a whole	region	, taketh by the prayer	6, 298/ 29
Baal, in all the	regions	that bear the name	6, 200/ 2
that in all those	regions	as I say, if	6, 200/ 9

be written in diverse	regions	and sundry ages, we	6, 245/ 23
among my books the	register	of Saint Gregory's epistles	6, 358/ 11
seek up all the	registers	in Rome. And when	6, 217/ 30
pharisaeorum, non intrabit in	regnum	caelorum" (Except your justice	6, 103/ 18
that the very bare	rehearsal	is enough, without any	6, 17/ 11
shall here need no	rehearsal	thereof, I thought it	6, 21/ 12
long things, whereof the	rehearsal	were loss of time	6, 35/ 26
thither. Wherefore, after the	rehearsal	made of the cause	6, 320/ 15
that the very bare	rehearsal	is enough, without any	6, 348/ 20
it were convenient to	rehearse	the words of any	6, 23/ 14
have not letted to	rehearse	the very formal words	6, 23/ 24
so far as ye	rehearse	, howbeit indeed many other	6, 43/ 34
I, "as we could	rehearse	them on our fingers'	6, 174/ 17
them that he could	rehearse	them by row, ye	6, 174/ 21
work were it to	rehearse	you the diverse manner	6, 227/ 20
in a manner to	rehearse	you all the whole	6, 285/ 19
were too long to	rehearse	them all now. Nor	6, 290/ 14
else I might shortly	rehearse	you many things more	6, 290/ 16
thereto, but let him	rehearse	on all such as	6, 328/ 19
which I shall now	rehearse	you. In the beginning	6, 366/ 22
abominable were it to	rehearse	the villainous pain and	6, 371/ 12
For this purpose I	rehearse	you this their heavy	6, 372/ 16
I do or can	rehearse	you, somewhat sore pressed	6, 389/ 23
thereof one or two	rehearsed	; and further showed that	6, 7/ 14
that I have above	rehearsed	, I briefly committed it	6, 35/ 8
showed you before, I	rehearsed	you what I have	6, 62/ 32
so many told and	rehearsed	by the mouths and	6, 63/ 21
aloud, when he had	rehearsed	what he had reported	6, 69/ 27
thereof one or two	rehearsed	; and further showed that	6, 85/ 19
thereunto the words before	rehearsed	, that he will be	6, 177/ 24
evident scripture that I	rehearsed	you, cannot yet print	6, 182/ 27
and well and summarily	rehearsed	. "But now," quoth he	6, 189/ 8
scripture, as is before	rehearsed	. The church therefore must	6, 205/ 4
by them whom ye	rehearsed	? Them, I mean, that	6, 238/ 21
three times repeated and	rehearsed	in the book. "Ah	6, 285/ 33
these have I not	rehearsed	you as for the	6, 290/ 15
those midnight lectures, he	rehearsed	us divers, and among	6, 328/ 17
but his opinions once	rehearsed	) be very loath to	6, 348/ 28
heresies that I have	rehearsed	you, and by divers	6, 354/ 13
of them have I	rehearsed	, that ye may thereby	6, 360/ 19
enough to hear them	rehearsed	. But I marvel me	6, 360/ 27
that I have before	rehearsed	of his continual change	6, 365/ 9
in the matters above	rehearsed	, but almost in all	6, 365/ 11
deeds that I before	rehearsed	you. And also, though	6, 373/ 4

dealing, as I have	rehearsed	you, but also the	6, 374/ 3
Peter was, as ye	rehearsed	, reprov'd of our Savior	6, 411/ 28
he had ever heard	rehearsed	, and in Tyndale worse	6, 431/ 17
Sixteenth Chapter The messenger	rehearseth	some causes, which he	6, 16/ 32
an example, the author	rehearseth	divers whereof some be	6, 17/ 14
upon only destiny, he	rehearseth	a certain dispicion had	6, 19/ 2
Lazarus, as the Gospel	rehearseth	. And surely we were	6, 61/ 18
Sixteenth Chapter The messenger	rehearseth	some causes which he	6, 330/ 31
an example, the author	rehearseth	divers, whereof some be	6, 348/ 23
upon only destiny, he	rehearseth	a certain dispicion had	6, 378/ 4
advantage for his part,	rehearsing	the other side nakedly	6, 363/ 28
albeit that in the	rehearsing	of the communication had	6, 398/ 18
beginning of his son's	reign	, whether all the people	6, 42/ 37
reigneth, and long mote	reign	upon us, whereby never	6, 325/ 28
day, from thenceforth to	reign	in heaven, in joy	6, 435/ 20
sovereign lord that now	reigneth	, and long mote reign	6, 325/ 27
very scripture, and to	reject	many other that were	6, 253/ 22
and the other would	reject	it, accepted and chose	6, 402/ 3
secret instinct of God,	rejected	the remnant and chosen	6, 181/ 16
scripture or to have	rejected	both as none holy	6, 253/ 27
the one sort and	rejected	all the other, had	6, 253/ 30
the face of God	rejected	and abhorred, yet that	6, 299/ 16
he said that God	rejected	, disallowed, and set at	6, 398/ 10
were against him, he	rejected	the authority of them	6, 425/ 21
of the one, and	rejection	of the other, there	6, 253/ 28
lewd, yet highly did	rejoice	that the goodness of	6, 328/ 33
the inward comfort, spiritual	rejoicing	, and great increase of	6, 39/ 10
heard him fall in	relapse	. Finally he said that	6, 31/ 14
upon pain of a	relapse	, and so with certain	6, 270/ 6
opinion of a saint's	relic	, to some old rotten	6, 98/ 13
bone worshipped for a	relic	of some holy saint	6, 217/ 21
finding of that holy	relic	, his holy cross, declare	6, 225/ 20
a bone for a	relic	that were none, yet	6, 239/ 16
worship of images and	relics	, praying to saints, and	6, 3/ 6
yet again objecteth against	relics	. And putteth great doubt	6, 13/ 9
things against pilgrimages, and	relics	, and worshipping of saints	6, 13/ 14
Saint Alban's, saving some	relics	of him which they	6, 86/ 13
pilgrimage to their holy	relics	, and had images in	6, 90/ 11
do honor to their	relics	, and visit pilgrimages. And	6, 112/ 2
to be prayed unto,	relics	and images to be	6, 112/ 14
and pilgrimages, at holy	relics	by prayers made unto	6, 112/ 18
well given unto saints,	relics	, and images, is not	6, 120/ 9
in hand, concerning saints'	relics	, images, and pilgrimages, which	6, 171/ 10
worshipping of images and	relics	, praying to saints, and	6, 187/ 18

worshipping of images and	relics	, and the seeking of	6, 188/ 34
we speak of their	relics	, images, and pilgrimages, as	6, 211/ 7
yet again objecteth against	relics	. And putteth great doubt	6, 217/ 2
of saints and of	relics	, some were true and	6, 218/ 18
of saints or saints'	relics	but against the worshipping	6, 219/ 24
saints nor no saints'	relics	. And that after it	6, 219/ 25
the reverence from all	relics	because that some be	6, 221/ 17
with some of the	relics	remaining therein. It may	6, 221/ 32
there be some very	relics	unknown and misnamed. For	6, 222/ 1
did hide holy saints'	relics	, at the finding again	6, 222/ 2
names haply decayed, some	relics	might rest unknown, or	6, 222/ 3
fell out also many	relics	that had lain unknown	6, 222/ 10
day before. And divers	relics	had old writings on	6, 222/ 20
by infidels, and those	relics	hidden therein. And after	6, 222/ 32
it. And so the	relics	remained unknown therein, till	6, 222/ 34
well content that the	relics	be had in reverence	6, 223/ 1
we nevertheless have the	relics	of holy men in	6, 223/ 8
pigs' bones for holy	relics	, or dammed wretches to	6, 223/ 9
saints and reverence of	relics	if it were a	6, 224/ 18
and their bodies and	relics	in reverence. Now if	6, 224/ 27
then of saints or	relics	have doubt and mistrust	6, 224/ 31
in honor, and their	relics	in great reverence, as	6, 225/ 1
there honored for holy	relics	? "Nor our Savior Christ	6, 225/ 10
things against pilgrimages and	relics	and worshipping of saints	6, 226/ 3
and to have their	relics	in some reverence. But	6, 226/ 8
that they and their	relics	and images also be	6, 226/ 11
in pilgrimage and worshipping	relics	and images, may be	6, 235/ 27
and reverence of holy	relics	and honor of saints	6, 236/ 26
of images, reverencing of	relics	, and going in pilgrimages	6, 245/ 18
worshipping of images and	relics	, and going in pilgrimage	6, 247/ 28
for despising of images,	relics	, and pilgrimages, those things	6, 269/ 4
set by any holy	relics	nor pilgrimages, nor do	6, 355/ 2
used unto their holy	relics	, as in his own	6, 359/ 12
left up, all their	relics	cast out, all their	6, 367/ 30
churches, spoiled the holy	relics	, cast out the Blessed	6, 372/ 10
worshipping of images and	relics	, and praying to saints	6, 425/ 36
holy pilgrimages and saints'	relics	, done in open presence	6, 432/ 3
good holy bishops have	relieved	poor people with the	6, 41/ 4
gloss would not have	relieved	this man. For though	6, 385/ 21
part run out of	religion	, and all run out	6, 22/ 19
all frame of right	religion	and so perilous to	6, 53/ 17
of Christian faith and	religion	, yet said he not	6, 58/ 9
the world and professed	religion	in a very good	6, 94/ 4
faith and true devout	religion	. Wherefore, since I have	6, 210/ 5

well perceive all reason,	religion	, and virtue reproveth?" The	6, 229/ 30
and right faith and	religion	to be perpetually lost	6, 245/ 10
habit, and leave his	religion	, and assay now to	6, 291/ 33
destroy the whole faith,	religion	, and virtue of Christendom	6, 360/ 21
professing the faith and	religion	of Christ, let not	6, 376/ 14
Observants, some of other	religions	, and all now apostates	6, 378/ 21
books, and therefore that	religious	men and folk of	6, 40/ 17
the hands of such	religious	persons, or such poor	6, 54/ 5
use themselves in as	religious	fashion and as fervent	6, 99/ 11
God superstitious instead of	religious	, over dreadful and scrupulous	6, 259/ 9
of all sorts of	religious	folk, husbandmen and gentlemen	6, 264/ 22
prelates, all priests, all	religious	, all the laws, all	6, 303/ 20
places burned up, the	religious	people put out and	6, 370/ 7
to ashes. For the	religious	people, monks, freres, and	6, 370/ 9
done, many a good	religious	house; spoiled, maimed, and	6, 412/ 18
and spoiled all good	religious	folk, joined freres and	6, 427/ 32
for that point more	religiously	keep high and holy	6, 226/ 33
many great things so	remain	yet unwritten of truths	6, 10/ 1
as a token to	remain	in honor among such	6, 39/ 4
and entire abide and	remain	therein?" "Marry," quoth he	6, 107/ 27
many great things so	remain	yet unwritten of truths	6, 137/ 29
and the only good	remain	. And therefore when the	6, 205/ 10
of Christ's holy church	remain	pure, clean, and glorious	6, 206/ 5
his church here to	remain	and instruct it, and	6, 220/ 16
things as may shall	remain	and be left to	6, 262/ 4
were before Wycliff's days,	remain	lawful, and be in	6, 331/ 10
the English Bibles should	remain	which were translated before	6, 340/ 30
little, yet shall it	remain	and be well known	6, 434/ 25
your own mind, have	remained	in an insoluble doubt	6, 159/ 23
where his faithful flock	remained	-- as it did	6, 220/ 13
synagogue of the Jews	remained	in Jerusalem and in	6, 220/ 14
And so the relics	remained	unknown therein, till now	6, 222/ 34
that one little doubt	remaineth	for our principal matter	6, 207/ 26
some of the relics	remaining	therein. It may well	6, 221/ 32
late to look for	remedy	after, if he had	6, 29/ 29
showed them. For the	remedy	whereof, God of his	6, 141/ 17
in my mind no	remedy	but to tell him	6, 282/ 3
is, as methinketh, no	remedy	, but if any good	6, 339/ 8
I trust so to	remember	as myself shall be	6, 24/ 29
be indeed. As I	remember	me that I have	6, 86/ 1
all the town. I	remember	me now what a	6, 87/ 10
out that I could	remember	which I had ever	6, 101/ 1
scripture?" "Not that I	remember	, " quoth he, "except the	6, 103/ 4
I marvel that ye	remember	not that yourself hath	6, 172/ 35

the church." "Yes I	remember	, " quoth he, "right well	6, 173/ 5
agreed it. But I	remember	also that notwithstanding mine	6, 173/ 5
it well when I	remember	it, but it was	6, 182/ 34
as far as I	remember	, the whole sum and	6, 189/ 5
find we, as I	remember	, in the dialogues of	6, 215/ 29
him. For as I	remember	, Saint Augustine saith, that	6, 216/ 31
much thereof, but I	remember	a little piece of	6, 222/ 17
false faith. And therewith	remember	, that though it were	6, 239/ 15
than that another should	remember	that thing that he	6, 266/ 4
thereby. And yet ye	remember	, pardie, that if he	6, 276/ 20
therein, in faith I	remember	not. But it seemeth	6, 292/ 17
happed that, as I	remember	, six or seven years	6, 328/ 1
he stopped and could	remember	no more, then asked	6, 328/ 21
so made them. I	remember	not now the specialties	6, 330/ 15
written. But this I	remember	well, that besides other	6, 330/ 17
sea. Where, when I	remembered	what a shrewd sort	6, 22/ 18
in the text late	remembered	by yourself, "Non facies	6, 44/ 33
speak of. And this	remembered	between us, then will	6, 170/ 7
of you very well	remembered	, and well and summarily	6, 189/ 7
yet am I not	remembered	that ever I saw	6, 234/ 27
quoth I, "if ye	remembered	well what we said	6, 248/ 28
understood, or not well	remembered	the matter, yet were	6, 265/ 13
and were also well	remembered	that he said not	6, 265/ 18
Christian man hath a	remembering	of Christ's Passion in	6, 56/ 19
whole effect as my	remembrance	would serve me of	6, 35/ 4
in honor and reverent	remembrance	; where he would vouchsafe	6, 38/ 36
in a right full	remembrance	of him by his	6, 46/ 34
holy person to your	remembrance	, as much and more	6, 47/ 14
lively represent us the	remembrance	of his bitter Passion	6, 47/ 16
an image made in	remembrance	of one of themselves	6, 47/ 27
an image made in	remembrance	of our Savior himself	6, 47/ 29
have here a honorable	remembrance	, for that she bestowed	6, 49/ 14
in the image and	remembrance	of his friend. And	6, 56/ 18
for the signification and	remembrance	whereof the church yearly	6, 108/ 16
meant not only the	remembrance	of holy scripture, which	6, 116/ 4
beginning as a brief	remembrance	by the apostles, not	6, 136/ 33
Ten Commandments put in	remembrance	again certain conclusions of	6, 141/ 20
Whereof we find no	remembrance	at all in holy	6, 149/ 28
ye had well in	remembrance	all ready, and that	6, 160/ 14
you in mind and	remembrance	of all-thing that I	6, 178/ 4
in the church the	remembrance	of Christ's words and	6, 182/ 15
put you in the	remembrance	of the assistance of	6, 182/ 17
was not ready in	remembrance	." The Thirty-First Chapter In	6, 182/ 35
beside London, to my	remembrance	about thirty years past	6, 222/ 6

repeated, and kept in	remembrance	: yet were there again	6, 342/ 36
to do, for the	remembrance	of the thing that	6, 357/ 1
well be that my	remembrance	may partly miss the	6, 398/ 19
by books also and	remembrances	left of long time	6, 38/ 6
evil deeds. Nor God	remitteth	not the sins of	6, 401/ 17
cause to mistrust the	remnant	. The Sixteenth Chapter The	6, 7/ 21
misconstrued, not suffering the	remnant	to be seen whereby	6, 30/ 6
reason mistrust all the	remnant	. "Ye have," quoth I	6, 89/ 32
cause to mistrust the	remnant	. % "But be it that	6, 91/ 5
that among all the	remnant	there were never one	6, 91/ 13
as well all the	remnant	as the maiden herself	6, 93/ 28
he bade not the	remnant	come so. And so	6, 107/ 34
still when all the	remnant	, that signifieth his apostles	6, 108/ 18
thereupon followeth further the	remnant	of all that is	6, 120/ 7
among infidels, from the	remnant	of them to win	6, 124/ 35
did reason interpret the	remnant	, whereby they wist that	6, 139/ 16
shall come when the	remnant	that shall be then	6, 143/ 2
inspiration, and into the	remnant	by his confession and	6, 143/ 28
where besides all the	remnant	wherein every child may	6, 149/ 10
of God, rejected the	remnant	and chosen out these	6, 181/ 16
themselves, and all the	remnant	they do in our	6, 190/ 28
of corruption of the	remnant	, hangeth on it in	6, 193/ 35
fear of corrupting the	remnant	be by curse cast	6, 194/ 6
shall preach to the	remnant	for exhortation of good	6, 200/ 17
and precision from the	remnant	, profess the name and	6, 206/ 22
She could abide the	remnant	well enough. But when	6, 229/ 10
appointed to peruse the	remnant	of the things that	6, 246/ 12
had thus said, the	remnant	that were present allowed	6, 249/ 26
forth of all the	remnant	. For like possibility is	6, 278/ 20
much diminished, and the	remnant	much the better. For	6, 302/ 7
in respect of the	remnant	of the people that	6, 308/ 27
the assent of the	remnant	. And whereas many things	6, 331/ 35
a precedent for the	remnant	to be used like	6, 334/ 34
to dinner, and the	remnant	will we finish after	6, 344/ 34
sifted out and the	remnant	stand instead, men would	6, 347/ 17
plainly that all the	remnant	be but feigned things	6, 349/ 16
yet if all the	remnant	lacked, this one thing	6, 351/ 4
I, but all the	remnant	also, very sore to	6, 356/ 2
almost in all the	remnant	. For as concerning purgatory	6, 365/ 11
the looking upon the	remnant	, and could not suffer	6, 369/ 8
summer, and subdued the	remnant	in that part of	6, 369/ 28
thereinto as well the	remnant	of the Jews as	6, 435/ 16
were able thereby to	remove	hills, except he had	6, 384/ 17
you the contrary and	removed	that block out of	6, 164/ 32

as one excommunicated and	removed	out of the Christian	6, 410/ 27
from the faith and	renay	their baptism. "In which	6, 414/ 16
it was a plain	renaying	of Christ's faith to	6, 190/ 32
themselves in peril of	renaying	Christ by impatience of	6, 414/ 22
purpose, that by the	renaying	of their faith after	6, 416/ 18
good scholar, and surely	render	them his lesson when	6, 372/ 6
of his holy mouth	repairing	and dilating his church	6, 435/ 15
John again and again	repeat	that after his going	6, 177/ 20
too long to be	repeated	, ye return again to	6, 175/ 7
in communication, had again	repeated	with some of them	6, 247/ 14
than thrice three times	repeated	and rehearsed in the	6, 285/ 33
would have commonly known,	repeated	, and kept in remembrance	6, 342/ 35
De civitate Dei, and	repeateth	again in his book	6, 220/ 2
worse, and that not	repeateth	seldom, but so often	6, 287/ 32
in hell, except they	repent	and call for grace	6, 146/ 29
heresy, and after, turn,	repent	and amend, and so	6, 197/ 5
been a sinner doth	repent	and amend in his	6, 381/ 25
beholding that Peter would	repent	and Judas would despair	6, 402/ 1
warning and occasion of	repentance	and amendment, which must	6, 174/ 3
into "knowledge." "Penance" into "	repentance	." "A contrite heart" he	6, 290/ 20
what, disposing him to	repentance	, he forceth not how	6, 352/ 12
good works and final	repentance	of the lack of	6, 392/ 15
and Peter therewith took	repentance	. God looked on Judas	6, 401/ 32
request with tokens of	repentance	, he is absolved and	6, 410/ 30
be joined with such	repentance	, that it would not	6, 417/ 21
and sufferance. Whereof they	repented	after, too late for	6, 252/ 32
a devil, and after	repenting	his sin would for	6, 282/ 35
methinketh he might have	replied	a little again to	6, 383/ 36
faithfully plain and full	report	; yet since I suppose	6, 26/ 19
much wherein they that	report	it could assign it	6, 36/ 34
hath been, with common	report	of other honest men	6, 38/ 4
true, so faithfully do	report	. If these men were	6, 63/ 24
be credible, and earnestly	report	it, and peradventure on	6, 71/ 35
honest men, in the	report	of such things, as	6, 73/ 34
I mean in the	report	of which, methinketh, I	6, 77/ 15
God; and they that	report	them do report them	6, 78/ 17
that report them do	report	them for things done	6, 78/ 17
And therefore they do	report	you none impossible tale	6, 78/ 18
in one town, would	report	and tell that a	6, 83/ 21
among whom they should	report	them, and would nothing	6, 241/ 21
or untruth of their	report	. Wherein first, I pray	6, 260/ 31
were more ready to	report	their rigor than any	6, 277/ 14
so far abused to	report	it so far wrong	6, 316/ 20
either make an untrue	report	or untruly deny the	6, 324/ 7

been that, upon the	report	of all the circumstances	6, 326/ 7
by reason and by	report	of old men thereabout	6, 412/ 28
abjuration, where it is	reported	that the spirituality did	6, 36/ 6
such miracles as were	reported	because many credible men	6, 64/ 9
rehearsed what he had	reported	by the priest, then	6, 69/ 27
impossible, where they be	reported	by credible witness having	6, 70/ 6
in that the thing	reported	for a miracle cannot	6, 70/ 22
find largely written and	reported	in the godly books	6, 90/ 15
to you, and so	reported	, as his familiar friends	6, 218/ 31
there be reckoned and	reported	that in either of	6, 221/ 28
that are told and	reported	as done for the	6, 240/ 2
for true that be	reported	to be done by	6, 240/ 16
you have I heard	reported	, howbeit I will not	6, 256/ 34
I say, heard it	reported	right credibly, that the	6, 256/ 36
have heard it credibly	reported	that there were twain	6, 267/ 5
temporal man that had	reported	it, upon the mouth	6, 323/ 36
to the perceiving and	reporting	of our communication), yet	6, 21/ 23
credence to credible persons,	reporting	them things that seem	6, 66/ 3
and much more effectually	represent	the thing than shall	6, 46/ 32
do not so lively	represent	us the remembrance of	6, 47/ 16
that in his church	represent	the state and office	6, 340/ 14
and his Passion be	represented	by scripture or painting	6, 359/ 22
writing or by voice	representeth	unto the hearer the	6, 39/ 34
carved or painted, which	representeth	him and his acts	6, 40/ 4
person that the image	representeth	, since that in such	6, 45/ 37
but an image that	representeth	him. And when I	6, 46/ 21
painted or carved that	representeth	his holy person to	6, 47/ 13
the person whom it	representeth	, as every man delighteth	6, 56/ 17
thing that the image	representeth	. And yet though we	6, 357/ 2
is but an image	representing	his person to man's	6, 40/ 2
spoken be but images	representing	the things that the	6, 46/ 15
is but an image	representing	the very thing itself	6, 46/ 18
but only an image	representing	to you the imagination	6, 46/ 23
itself but an image	representing	the name. And yet	6, 46/ 26
Boniface and other to	repress	them with force and	6, 409/ 14
first. Which few well	repressed	, or if need so	6, 416/ 7
not by grievous punishment	repressed	in the beginning, and	6, 430/ 22
the withstanding as the	repressing	and grievous punishment of	6, 410/ 4
their backs for the	repression	of them, whereupon they	6, 409/ 32
their own. For in	reproach	of them we be	6, 296/ 11
to seek each other's	reproach	and rebuke." "In faith	6, 314/ 3
parties proved implieth the	reproof	of your purpose, I	6, 102/ 4
we fall in the	reproof	that is touched in	6, 163/ 10
for the proof or	reproof	of his opinions stand	6, 366/ 27

many things for the	reproof	of that unreasonable and	6, 400/ 14
and preaching in the	reproof	of their errors, and	6, 409/ 10
would prove those things	reprovable	and make them seem	6, 185/ 24
when I would afterwards	reprove	and show the difference	6, 22/ 25
we believe and they	reprove	. "The Third Chapter The	6, 195/ 26
Gospel to blame and	reprove	the Pharisees for making	6, 217/ 24
sent by God to	reprove	it, then must they	6, 241/ 10
beginning, go about to	reprove	his living, since the	6, 257/ 12
they. And therefore, to	reprove	Saint James they would	6, 388/ 24
his own self, but	reproved	him for striking Malchus	6, 32/ 6
which words our Savior	reproved	all false worship, as	6, 58/ 16
contrary opinion not only	reproved	by many holy doctors	6, 62/ 23
therefore before his majesty	reproved	and odious and taken	6, 112/ 5
was ever yet hitherto	reproved	, either here in Christ's	6, 224/ 24
they have proved and	reproved	false in his faith	6, 261/ 9
such as be already	reproved	for naught, as Wycliff's	6, 331/ 8
was, as ye rehearsed,	reproved	of our Savior when	6, 411/ 28
that time so sore	reproved	and rebuked in him	6, 414/ 8
of his abominable heresies	reproved	. Luther himself was never	6, 425/ 19
incidently the messenger much	reproveth	the living of the	6, 16/ 2
place, which our Lord	reproveth	, showing that God may	6, 58/ 20
where our Savior also	reproveth	the Scribes and the	6, 163/ 12
reason, religion, and virtue	reproveth	?" The Eleventh Chapter The	6, 229/ 30
incidently, the messenger much	reproveth	the living of the	6, 293/ 16
doctor, sore toucheth and	reproveth	all such bold, busy	6, 333/ 28
be bold in the	reproving	of a common law	6, 14/ 20
these miracles, as in	reproving	and confuting that they	6, 102/ 8
be bold in the	reproving	of a common law	6, 259/ 36
they to railing and	reproving	the justice of God	6, 405/ 4
but only redargution and	reproving	by dispicions, either in	6, 407/ 4
and understanding wherein they	repugn	and be directly contrary	6, 154/ 31
and his contrariety and	repugnance	against himself. The Sixth	6, 17/ 32
and his contrariety and	repugnance	against himself. % "Now as	6, 365/ 6
not they twain plain	repugnant	?" "Yes," quoth I, "if	6, 357/ 25
then they be nothing	repugnant	at all." "But yet	6, 357/ 31
those men in great	reputation	) to think that the	6, 30/ 31
Creditit Abraam Deo, et	reputatum	est ei ad iusticiam	6, 390/ 25
most marvel of and	repute	most incredible. The Eleventh	6, 6/ 31
most marvel of and	repute	most incredible. % "Nay," quoth	6, 77/ 5
as if he should	repute	a book of stories	6, 180/ 14
by his high goodness	reputed	and accepted as done	6, 48/ 36
as long have been	reputed	and still taken for	6, 91/ 11
God, and by him	reputed	as a diminishment and	6, 112/ 4
prove it forbidden and	reputed	of God for idolatry	6, 120/ 33

sometime was doubted and	reputed	for unrevealed and unknown	6, 164/ 15
the church should be	reputed	and taken as paynims	6, 165/ 3
of some false book,	reputed	of holy scripture, have	6, 183/ 11
their open lewd living	reputed	for naught. But where	6, 199/ 16
have, which be now	reputed	for the church, or	6, 199/ 28
and their opinion so	reputed	, they reckon it a	6, 211/ 4
person is accepted and	reputed	for an undoubted saint	6, 220/ 32
London by a priest	reputed	honest, howbeit indeed, as	6, 256/ 12
by him thought and	reputed	for such as shall	6, 341/ 24
to all men, taken,	reputed	and punished as abominable	6, 375/ 34
be so taken and	reputed	with God that the	6, 382/ 19
with a mind that	reputeth	the thing worshipped to	6, 359/ 2
which have at my	request	vouchsafed to read over	6, 22/ 34
dread, pity, cruelty, meed,	request	, or some other affection	6, 262/ 19
his death, upon his	request	with tokens of repentance	6, 410/ 30
And yet nevertheless do	require	you heartily, as your	6, 25/ 8
word. "Now where ye	require	how many witnesses should	6, 82/ 18
bow. And therefore I	require	you spare not to	6, 95/ 5
Tell me then, I	require	you, when Christ said	6, 107/ 17
as I hear say,	require	but twain; and yet	6, 261/ 1
or, if need should	require	, by a provincial council	6, 315/ 34
sore grieved that would	require	it and were haply	6, 342/ 9
self of reason doth	require	it. For my part	6, 346/ 22
that might of right	require	to be rewarded everlastingly	6, 397/ 5
or if need so	require	, utterly pulled up, there	6, 416/ 8
doth in my mind	require	that the name of	6, 417/ 34
for other present business,	required	him to return on	6, 34/ 36
and God's great goodness,	required	it. For at our	6, 138/ 35
did. And Joseph also	required	his brethren, that when	6, 225/ 6
necessity of our salvation	requireth	, God giveth the church	6, 8/ 26
necessity of our salvation	requireth	, God giveth the church	6, 116/ 18
credible as the law	requireth	?" "So many," quoth he	6, 260/ 33
such as the law	requireth	? Would God," quoth he	6, 260/ 34
worse than the matter	requireth	." "First," quoth I, "would	6, 287/ 22
is a thing that	requireth	good help, and long	6, 334/ 16
be saved). Where Christ	requireth	nothing but only faith	6, 391/ 1
teacheth it every truth	requisite	to the necessity of	6, 10/ 35
in every truth necessarily	requisite	for our salvation. The	6, 11/ 5
many witnesses should be	requisite	and suffice to make	6, 82/ 18
how many records were	requisite	, that thing standeth not	6, 82/ 26
whereupon it will be	requisite	that we first be	6, 102/ 12
church in things needly	requisite	to salvation hath the	6, 122/ 18
teacheth it every truth	requisite	to the necessity of	6, 167/ 5
in every truth necessarily	requisite	for our salvation. "Truly	6, 176/ 10

far as shall be	requisite	to conserve the church	6, 178/ 28
is not so very	requisite	but that we may	6, 223/ 7
confession is of necessity	requisite	to our salvation, and	6, 425/ 25
patience and sufferance without	requiting	of an evil deed	6, 414/ 30
necromancers, to whom ye	resemble	them, that put their	6, 55/ 22
things, if ye would	resemble	together, so might ye	6, 55/ 33
not bound, as ye	resemble	it, like the damned	6, 57/ 13
of Abraham whereunto ye	resemble	them. For Christ left	6, 114/ 32
works. And therefore he	resembleth	such a faith in	6, 387/ 1
for the slender occasion,	resembling	it to the miscasting	6, 81/ 16
the Kings, "I shall	reserve	for myself seven thousand	6, 198/ 30
books have been continually	reserved	, which be now quite	6, 191/ 34
it should be somewhere	reserved	for the perpetual proof	6, 330/ 24
it, but whom he	reserveth	for eternal shame. For	6, 221/ 11
is with the church	resident	the whole Trinity. Whose	6, 179/ 3
it is lawful to	resist	the Turk and such	6, 19/ 18
as all reason will	resist	, and nature will nowise	6, 70/ 17
not be able to	resist	it. And thus with	6, 116/ 8
so must reason not	resist	faith but walk with	6, 131/ 19
Against whom did reason	resist	, with good counsel given	6, 140/ 23
vain for them to	resist	their sinful appetites. And	6, 377/ 18
it is lawful to	resist	the Turk and such	6, 410/ 36
they cannot suffer to	resist	their beastly voluptuousness, but	6, 412/ 7
convenient, that for the	resistance	thereof it then became	6, 139/ 28
make against him any	resistance	, though he come into	6, 411/ 24
toward the impeachment and	resistance	of his fruitful Passion	6, 414/ 6
also had letted and	resisted	other that would have	6, 409/ 12
good men have in	resisting	of the devil and	6, 312/ 10
abstain for devotion from	resisting	the Turk, and in	6, 412/ 15
Turks' invasion and the	resisting	of his malice, where	6, 413/ 19
for Christian folk to	resort	to any churches; but	6, 5/ 20
point pass, and so	resort	to the second, to	6, 37/ 21
for Christian folk to	resort	to any churches; but	6, 51/ 25
prayers, assemble solemnly and	resort	in company to worship	6, 57/ 36
that they may conveniently	resort	to one place. "For	6, 58/ 2
consideration whereof, let us	resort	to the miracles which	6, 78/ 20
that ye must needs	resort	unto for your final	6, 162/ 4
he most trusted, to	resort	unto him. And yet	6, 271/ 15
heretics were wont to	resort	to their readings in	6, 328/ 15
of Milan, where himself	resorted	and Saint Ambrose was	6, 41/ 18
their chambers, but also	resorted	to the Temple to	6, 59/ 18
where Christ is worshipped	resorteth	to these cities, some	6, 370/ 22
ye say that in	resorting	to this place and	6, 56/ 32
congregations of Christian people	resorting	together to God's service	6, 58/ 34

and to have more	respect	to his soul than	6, 282/ 25
of priests a special	respect	to chastity, and willing	6, 304/ 21
rare and seldom in	respect	of the remnant of	6, 308/ 26
very paynims had such	respect	, that their priests durst	6, 312/ 2
said, have the better	respect	taken to the choosing	6, 312/ 33
the English Bible without	respect	, be the translation old	6, 317/ 8
him, had ever special	respect	. And therefore, as I	6, 337/ 2
and to have a	respect	unto the qualities and	6, 339/ 26
And therefore not any	respect	unto his railing against	6, 346/ 32
shameless, and so little	respect	hath of his own	6, 426/ 7
he would give me	respite	of payment till I	6, 249/ 30
mind full set at	rest	. But that rest rested	6, 22/ 15
at rest. But that	rest	rested not long. For	6, 22/ 15
that we suffer to	rest	in his arbitrament, and	6, 82/ 9
lewd liberty of slothful	rest	. For that were not	6, 106/ 28
let them live in	rest	, you should see them	6, 190/ 6
the bed of eternal	rest	, then shall all these	6, 206/ 3
decayed, some relics might	rest	unknown, or some peradventure	6, 222/ 4
dieth, sleep in shrewd	rest	. " "I much marvel," quoth	6, 365/ 29
pacts and promises of	rest	without further business, then	6, 370/ 35
rest. But that rest	rested	not long. For soon	6, 22/ 15
given life unto; there	resteth	then no further to	6, 212/ 16
shall once so fully	restore	again many a glorious	6, 223/ 4
were a dead child	restored	again to life." "Let	6, 71/ 23
of all the company	restored	to their good state	6, 93/ 29
brought again and reverently	restored	unto the ordinary. So	6, 341/ 22
well and with reason	restrain	the reading of some	6, 344/ 4
which they not only	restrain	the faith unto the	6, 388/ 9
shall at the last	restrain	, and destroy his idol	6, 435/ 13
ye then by divorces	restrained	, and liberty of divers	6, 106/ 2
that would, were not	restrained	. But if I shall	6, 310/ 25
die cadit iustus, et	resurget	" (Seven times in the	6, 395/ 24
but also after his	Resurrection	, and after that they	6, 59/ 15
else doubt of his	Resurrection	after his death --	6, 108/ 14
living, his dying, his	Resurrection	, and his holy acts	6, 142/ 1
that believed not the	resurrection	nor the immortality of	6, 193/ 6
would be glad to	retain	, yet the whole body	6, 54/ 2
business, required him to	return	on the morrow, against	6, 34/ 36
hereafter say, lest you	return	not fully furnished for	6, 63/ 2
seeking, and we shall	return	again after to him	6, 134/ 34
to be repeated, ye	return	again to the first	6, 175/ 7
sophism themselves, let us	return	home again to our	6, 276/ 8
not if he willingly	returned	to the church, acknowledging	6, 271/ 7
with his light to	reveal	and disclose it. And	6, 128/ 2

general or particular be	revealed	to the contrary. "But	6, 141/ 8
he first without writing	revealed	those heavenly mysteries by	6, 143/ 13
flesh nor blood hath	revealed	and showed this to	6, 143/ 24
not all at once	revealed	and understood in the	6, 146/ 31
ad futuram gloriam quae	revelabitur	in nobis" (All that	6, 397/ 2
long time, not without	revelation	of Christ once to	6, 140/ 28
by inspiration, or by	revelation	, or by miracle; but	6, 167/ 25
open miracle nor sensible	revelation	, whereof as ye say	6, 172/ 3
hath at last by	revelation	showed this high secret	6, 304/ 8
but he tempereth his	revelations	, and in such wise	6, 146/ 21
idleness with the riot,	reveling	and ribaldry, gluttony, wantonness	6, 226/ 23
that have sought the	revenging	of their own malicious	6, 394/ 19
Christendom, God, for the	revenging	of their inordinate appetites	6, 413/ 31
had in honor and	reverence	or not. If not	6, 39/ 28
man may do some	reverence	to an image, not	6, 45/ 34
since that in such	reverence	done unto the image	6, 45/ 37
it, doth he this	reverence	to the paper or	6, 46/ 7
of people we do	reverence	sometimes and make great	6, 48/ 32
mad but they do	reverence	to the image for	6, 56/ 15
good people, in doing	reverence	to saints, or honor	6, 73/ 11
not only do them	reverence	-- which I were	6, 97/ 12
the one "dulia," the	reverence	or worship that man	6, 97/ 28
to saints, and to	reverence	their images, and do	6, 112/ 1
the great affection and	reverence	that ye bear to	6, 155/ 20
in never so high	reverence	for some good things	6, 183/ 24
ye would take the	reverence	from all relics because	6, 221/ 17
relics be had in	reverence	, since he specially favoreth	6, 223/ 2
of holy men in	reverence	, but as for pigs'	6, 223/ 9
worship of saints and	reverence	of relics if it	6, 224/ 18
bodies and relics in	reverence	. Now if of such	6, 224/ 27
their relics in great	reverence	, as appeareth as well	6, 225/ 1
had in honor and	reverence	he declared well by	6, 225/ 17
their relics in some	reverence	. But, sir, all this	6, 226/ 8
most humble and lowly	reverence	that we can possibly	6, 230/ 30
worship of saints and	reverence	of holy relics and	6, 236/ 25
diminish on our part	reverence	and estimation toward them	6, 301/ 3
lose his honor and	reverence	and be, by such	6, 335/ 36
and place convenient with	reverence	and authority, the sermon	6, 336/ 33
we had the like	reverence	to the scripture of	6, 342/ 21
taketh it with great	reverence	in hand when he	6, 342/ 25
it proceedeth of little	reverence	, so doth it more	6, 342/ 30
old time, both of	reverence	and for the difficulty	6, 343/ 1
duty were highly to	reverence	; whereas I do between	6, 346/ 19
pilgrimages, nor do any	reverence	to any images." "By	6, 355/ 2

worship the image, and	reverence	, and well ought to	6, 357/ 1
the image honor and	reverence	, yet for divine honor	6, 357/ 3
also great honor and	reverence	used unto their holy	6, 359/ 12
by the devotion and	reverence	that all good men	6, 367/ 26
his sacraments had in	reverence	, Christian souls tenderly prayed	6, 433/ 25
had in honor and	reverence	, and their acceptance with	6, 434/ 28
Jesus is to be	reverenced	and had in honor	6, 39/ 31
the worship of images,	reverencing	of relics, and going	6, 245/ 18
especially to God? This	reverend	article of our Lady's	6, 151/ 16
holy hallows and their	reverent	memories. The other was	6, 23/ 16
had in honor and	reverent	remembrance; where he would	6, 38/ 36
also, sometimes. For what	reverent	honor is there daily	6, 98/ 12
purpose to diminish the	reverent	mind that men bear	6, 288/ 32
have them in a	reverent	dread: now would these	6, 388/ 8
And so let him	reverently	acknowledge his ignorance, lean	6, 127/ 33
Japhet, the blessed children,	reverently	covered, going backward to	6, 297/ 34
and soberness well and	reverently	read, took upon him	6, 314/ 26
counsel to use it	reverently	with humble heart and	6, 341/ 18
party, brought again and	reverently	restored unto the ordinary	6, 341/ 21
be by his discretion	reverently	read in his house	6, 342/ 11
he will read, and	reverently	layeth it up again	6, 342/ 26
man well wotteth how	reverently	himself worshipped both our	6, 359/ 6
it be evil done	reverently	to kiss the images	6, 359/ 21
prince, evidently and effectually	revinced	and confuted the most	6, 362/ 5
widow prayed him to	revive	her dead son? Were	6, 214/ 34
some miracles for the	reviving	, -- whatsoever the cause	6, 61/ 10
more marvel of the	reviving	of a dead man	6, 80/ 13
the people, revoked his	revocation	, and said out aloud	6, 125/ 21
thereby and not to	revoke	his word for no	6, 202/ 34
answer whether I would	revoke	mine errors or not	6, 364/ 28
sight of the people,	revoked	his revocation, and said	6, 125/ 21
occasion of merit and	reward	that good folk would	6, 236/ 22
away the occasion of	reward	from them that would	6, 332/ 19
albeit that God will	reward	them for their good	6, 380/ 17
regardeth not in his	reward	our works anything but	6, 389/ 33
all the thanks and	reward	should be given to	6, 390/ 19
ever shall have any	reward	of us for the	6, 391/ 17
no part of the	reward	to good works? And	6, 392/ 30
though he will not	reward	with heaven except faith	6, 393/ 5
faith, he promiseth to	reward	those works and not	6, 393/ 6
all the merit and	reward	due to the faith	6, 395/ 11
shall (as himself saith)	reward	with everlasting life at	6, 396/ 21
goodness so highly to	reward	it. For surely, as	6, 396/ 35
own nature worthy the	reward	of heaven. But as	6, 397/ 24

such merits, forgiveness is	reward	enough. And if they	6, 417/ 2
any other recompense or	reward	, but only the fond	6, 423/ 9
to destiny, with all	reward	or punishment pursuing upon	6, 428/ 4
right require to be	rewarded	everlastingly, with such inestimable	6, 397/ 6
accepted the more and	rewarded	the better for their	6, 401/ 16
that God is the	rewarder	, who long preserve you	6, 26/ 7
well and above nature	rewardeth	us for the worship	6, 225/ 36
forth their sect withal,	rewarding	their labor with only	6, 424/ 1
by fair words and	rewards	brought home again, I	6, 416/ 12
have gone to the	Rhodes	. "So far?" quoth he	6, 84/ 22
his fellow, Gismas, to	rhyme	withal -- think you	6, 229/ 24
much part made in	rhyme	, but the effect thereof	6, 291/ 10
saith he misliketh his	rhymes	and his overmuch railing	6, 292/ 2
than ever any one	ribald	laid unto another. For	6, 377/ 8
for God's sake whole	ribaldous	songs as loud as	6, 236/ 5
the riot, reveling and	ribaldry	, gluttony, wantonness, waste, and	6, 226/ 24
speak one such foul	ribaldry	word as they there	6, 236/ 4
well known for very	ribalds	and unthrifths, and openly	6, 59/ 6
other man, where these	ribalds	lay to the charge	6, 377/ 11
in his time been	rich	, he had not had	6, 42/ 28
because he was so	rich	, his people were the	6, 42/ 31
prince may be most	rich	when his people be	6, 43/ 9
the cradle, and a	rich	man's nurse bring home	6, 64/ 2
mother right honorable and	rich	, sore abashed to see	6, 93/ 33
As Abraham answered the	rich	man in hell saying	6, 114/ 11
going thitherward? If the	rich	man that lay in	6, 212/ 1
the dead corpse of	rich	men worldly worship in	6, 220/ 6
of such as be	rich	in their parishes; and	6, 350/ 2
that not only the	rich	, but the poor also	6, 350/ 9
he wrote of the	rich	man and Lazarus, that	6, 365/ 23
example he layeth one	Richard	Hunne, showing that the	6, 16/ 26
example he layeth one	Richard	Hunne, showing that the	6, 316/ 30
that killed Hunne, for	Richard	Hunne was his name	6, 319/ 3
the sleeve that killed	Richard	Hunne, and that he	6, 319/ 11
can tell who killed	Richard	Hunne?" "Forsooth," quoth he	6, 321/ 2
experience and proved that	Richard	Hunne had not hanged	6, 321/ 33
among other he named	Richard	Hunne. Whereof we somewhat	6, 328/ 18
and the cost and	riches	bestowed about the Temple	6, 42/ 1
whereby he gathered great	riches	, and they grew in	6, 42/ 35
most poor, and the	riches	of the one causing	6, 43/ 10
given a man. "What	riches	devised our Lord God	6, 49/ 34
the pagan writers the	riches	and learning and wisdom	6, 132/ 23
men to bestow that	richesse	upon, for while the	6, 42/ 7
And as for the	richesse	of the Temple made	6, 42/ 11

And as for the	richesse	bestowed upon the Temple	6, 42/ 24
And therefore, by the	richesse	and royalty of the	6, 43/ 7
good name than much	richesse	). And it saith also	6, 281/ 12
of his life, he	rid	himself out thereof, which	6, 327/ 4
he, "somewhat like a	riddle	." "This riddle," quoth I	6, 285/ 30
like a riddle." "This	riddle	," quoth I, "will soon	6, 285/ 31
an evil husband to	ride	to the devil upon	6, 227/ 15
Flanders and France, and	ride	out one summer in	6, 228/ 4
years past accustomed to	ride	without difficulty; and some	6, 412/ 33
out aloud upon the	ridge	of the house roof	6, 90/ 36
by all reason most	rife	, is none at all	6, 242/ 16
giveth the church the	right	understanding thereof. And thereupon	6, 8/ 27
cannot err in the	right	faith. Whereupon is inferred	6, 8/ 28
by God is a	right	rule to interpret the	6, 10/ 4
third. For whereas a	right	worshipful friend of mine	6, 21/ 7
run out of the	right	faith), methought great peril	6, 22/ 20
seen some examples of	right	holy men which, in	6, 23/ 22
merry word in a	right	earnest work, of which	6, 23/ 27
Sent with the Book	Right	Worshipful Sir, after most	6, 26/ 9
but that I was	right	well informed of the	6, 27/ 4
for a man of	right	good living, studious and	6, 28/ 23
led out of the	right	way by that they	6, 31/ 9
from me, wherein ye	right	heartily desired me to	6, 33/ 18
to be many a	right	virtuous and godly man	6, 36/ 15
judges done him but	right	. And therefore letting pass	6, 36/ 26
much meddle. For a	right	good man may hap	6, 40/ 34
which it is very	right	and good reason that	6, 41/ 10
be brought in a	right	full remembrance of him	6, 46/ 34
saints, would be yet	right	angry with him that	6, 47/ 25
prelates, but also many	right	mean men's houses. And	6, 51/ 9
from all frame of	right	religion and so perilous	6, 53/ 17
if that were the	right	way, as I wot	6, 53/ 23
faith, and in the	right	way to Godward, would	6, 53/ 25
wrong and the other	right	-- not fail, instead	6, 53/ 29
win more by the	right	. "Moreover, look me through	6, 53/ 32
of those offerings a	right	small part of the	6, 53/ 34
quoth I, "this is	right	merrily answered. And to	6, 64/ 27
that Lactantius, a man	right	wise and well learned	6, 66/ 17
them done ye may	right	well account them as	6, 70/ 26
in itself sufficient and	right	wonderful perfection, that therefore	6, 74/ 31
a thing, methinketh that	right	few were sufficient of	6, 82/ 20
may be deceived therein	right	well. The Fourteenth Chapter	6, 85/ 13
true, all were they	right	few, sufficed for our	6, 90/ 22
a ring, that a	right	good jeweler will take	6, 92/ 10

other rings already set	right	diamonds indeed. Nor ye	6, 92/ 12
the house of a	right	worshipful knight Sir Roger	6, 93/ 5
wisdom and learning that	right	cunning men highly marveled	6, 93/ 17
her father and mother	right	honorable and rich, sore	6, 93/ 33
as ye brought forth	right	now, wherewith ye would	6, 96/ 34
to show, and trust	right	well to prove you	6, 102/ 5
first confession of the	right	faith that Christ was	6, 108/ 2
and having had also	right	often good proof by	6, 110/ 6
idolatry to be the	right	way of God's worship	6, 110/ 18
as far lacketh his	right	belief that believeth too	6, 111/ 32
a plain lack of	right	faith?" "Yes, before God	6, 112/ 7
cannot err in the	right	faith necessary to be	6, 112/ 9
in his church the	right	faith and right belief	6, 112/ 26
the right faith and	right	belief by the help	6, 112/ 26
to err in his	right	faith; secondly, which pursueth	6, 112/ 33
shall always keep the	right	belief in his church	6, 113/ 21
should not keep his	right	faith and belief in	6, 114/ 7
and teacheth us his	right	faith if we list	6, 114/ 26
giveth the church the	right	understanding thereof. And thereupon	6, 116/ 18
cannot err in the	right	faith. Whereupon is inferred	6, 116/ 20
give his church the	right	understanding of holy scripture	6, 116/ 28
must have so the	right	understanding of all together	6, 117/ 19
hap fall into the	right	understanding, or else by	6, 117/ 25
all must be understood	right	, and may be right	6, 118/ 24
right, and may be	right	understood either by hap	6, 118/ 24
and never faileth the	right	understanding of scripture, as	6, 118/ 27
as yourself granteth), the	right	understanding of scripture is	6, 119/ 19
keep it in the	right	faith, that it err	6, 119/ 24
that, ever hath the	right	understanding of scripture, we	6, 119/ 29
for his church the	right	understanding thereof concerning everything	6, 120/ 2
God always keepeth the	right	faith in his church	6, 120/ 6
is not erroneous, but	right	. And thereupon followeth also	6, 120/ 10
given his church the	right	understanding of scripture in	6, 120/ 22
the hindrance of the	right	faith in things of	6, 121/ 5
must either be the	right	belief and acceptable service	6, 121/ 6
to salvation hath the	right	understanding of holy scripture	6, 122/ 18
have known," quoth I, "	right	good wits, that hath	6, 122/ 27
and understand the scripture	right	; or else, at the	6, 128/ 4
faith, being in her	right	mind. And therefore let	6, 131/ 30
suffer too and allow	right	well in some. But	6, 133/ 21
pardie, that we christened	right	now, and taught him	6, 134/ 36
according unto the very	right	faith. But now consider	6, 135/ 31
of scripture (leaving the	right	sense thereof, which God	6, 136/ 24
by God is a	right	rule to interpret the	6, 137/ 33

the world waxing worse,	right	good and virtuous lineages	6, 141/ 9
in many things the	right	perceiving that reason --	6, 141/ 15
of those texts the	right	understanding. "And albeit that	6, 147/ 30
great part of the	right	understanding of holy scripture	6, 152/ 7
if one take the	right	way in the learning	6, 152/ 16
gay glosses before the	right	Catholic faith of all	6, 153/ 9
he may abuse a	right	wise and well learned	6, 156/ 16
men and some seeming	right	holy set on the	6, 156/ 29
holy scripture always the	right	sense. Or else if	6, 162/ 8
we cannot attain the	right	understanding, yet then at	6, 162/ 9
very true faith and	right	way to heaven, being	6, 166/ 27
we be for the	right	understanding of scripture equal	6, 167/ 31
believe the church in	right	naught. For wherein will	6, 168/ 13
indeed understand the scripture	right	, but were in a	6, 171/ 24
such other, perceive the	right	sense of holy scripture	6, 172/ 10
I remember," quoth he, "	right	well that I agreed	6, 173/ 5
had not lacked the	right	cause and end of	6, 177/ 17
conceived both information and	right	belief of every necessary	6, 178/ 27
article, and of the	right	and true sense of	6, 178/ 28
the church hath so	right	understanding of scripture that	6, 184/ 10
text therein can be	right	understood, against any article	6, 184/ 12
the church is a	right	rule to carry with	6, 184/ 24
the Holy Ghost the	right	understanding of scripture in	6, 188/ 31
the church hath the	right	faith, and that the	6, 189/ 13
name and having his	right	faith and being begun	6, 193/ 12
taken from the tree,	right	so can ye do	6, 194/ 13
in Boheme be the	right	church. For the church	6, 195/ 18
be deceived in the	right	faith nor mistake holy	6, 196/ 14
errors, and giveth them	right	understanding of his holy	6, 198/ 18
or synagogue of the	right	belief was then unknown	6, 199/ 17
of, that had the	right	belief and were the	6, 200/ 14
belief and were the	right	church, and that they	6, 200/ 15
few good folk and	right	believing which were not	6, 200/ 30
now come to the	right	when the true church	6, 201/ 3
that they had the	right	books of scripture among	6, 201/ 10
true scripture of the	right	and true church. And	6, 201/ 11
he came first of;	right	so, while we see	6, 207/ 3
well that though the	right	faith be in the	6, 208/ 6
quoth I. "Ye would	right	now," quoth I, "that	6, 208/ 15
point, nor, against the	right	faith, mistake the sentence	6, 210/ 6
falling to idolatry, the	right	synagogue of the Jews	6, 220/ 14
them and other the	right	way so far forth	6, 224/ 4
that hung on the	right	side of Christ to	6, 229/ 21
our own bodies, a	right	good leech may fail	6, 233/ 8

it had been no	right	that God should have	6, 236/ 21
Nor in like wise	right	were it none that	6, 236/ 24
and our belief therein	right	, not only by reasons	6, 237/ 33
obstinate heresies, profess the	right	Catholic faith. "Now is	6, 244/ 8
men and of the	right	belief. For if it	6, 244/ 13
flock out of the	right	way in a bypath	6, 244/ 33
suffer his honor and	right	faith and religion to	6, 245/ 10
be found for the	right	interpretation of holy scripture	6, 245/ 35
therein far out of	right	order of charity. "I	6, 247/ 23
congregation of faithful and	right	believing people?" "That wot	6, 252/ 9
that there were many	right	believing people in the	6, 252/ 17
time that had a	right	faith?" "Yes," quoth your	6, 253/ 8
congregation of good and	right	believing folk, of whose	6, 253/ 13
say, heard it reported	right	credibly, that the man	6, 256/ 36
very virtuous and of	right	belief, yet since he	6, 260/ 12
be it never so	right	, all reckon we wrong	6, 262/ 13
was never man had	right	. And yet were there	6, 268/ 5
I told you also	right	now that one of	6, 269/ 15
fain wit who had	right	if he had wrong	6, 270/ 29
so. Did not he	right	then, in that he	6, 273/ 30
and I both durst	right	now right boldly have	6, 276/ 21
both durst right now	right	boldly have believed that	6, 276/ 21
judges did him but	right	to reckon him as	6, 276/ 25
not only clean against	right	, but also without necessity	6, 276/ 32
and (as men say)	right	well, which maketh men	6, 284/ 30
wife where ye said	right	now. If he called	6, 288/ 2
wot where, having the	right	faith, which he calleth	6, 289/ 5
purposely out of the	right	way. The Ninth Chapter	6, 290/ 36
then why ye said	right	now that it were	6, 299/ 28
be," quoth I, "many	right	good among them, and	6, 313/ 17
had been by a	right	honorable man informed, that	6, 319/ 1
whether a stone be	right	or counterfeit, though he	6, 322/ 26
the jury, which were	right	honest men, found the	6, 325/ 13
pardon." "Yes," quoth I, "	right	wise men have I	6, 325/ 19
a fervent affection to	right	and justice in other	6, 325/ 31
turn upside down the	right	order of Christ's church	6, 334/ 22
point harp upon the	right	string, and touch truly	6, 337/ 36
of which we spoke	right	now hath determined this	6, 340/ 28
fault therein. Ye spoke	right	now of the Jews	6, 342/ 17
choose and hold the	right	way. "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 345/ 29
Christ were in the	right	rule of doctrine or	6, 346/ 1
so far against the	right	understanding of holy scripture	6, 347/ 10
whole wine, and that	right	rotten of itself. And	6, 347/ 20
works of themselves always	right	unwholesome to meddle with	6, 348/ 5

well, as ye said	right	now, that priests should	6, 350/ 34
no prejudice to the	right	belief of the Catholic	6, 355/ 15
none interruption of the	right	belief and godly custom	6, 355/ 24
brought up in the	right	belief, could find in	6, 368/ 7
of Almaine to a	right	miserable servitude. Howbeit, in	6, 369/ 29
of whom some seem	right	honest and far from	6, 378/ 16
in the presence of	right	honorable, virtuous, and very	6, 379/ 5
strange and contrary to	right	belief, yet the effect	6, 379/ 29
indeed. For he knew	right	well it was impossible	6, 384/ 8
might it yet stand	right	well with all those	6, 384/ 22
man answered that some	right	well learned men were	6, 387/ 5
answered him that those	right	well learned men were	6, 387/ 12
the word in its	right	signification, and these Lutherans	6, 387/ 37
to the faith, and	right	naught to the good	6, 390/ 20
Or that justice of	right	good men is yet	6, 395/ 20
life, that might of	right	require to be rewarded	6, 397/ 5
we ask him of	right	, because we believe him	6, 397/ 11
of their own nature	right	little in value, at	6, 397/ 32
will should serve of	right	naught, nor men's deeds	6, 400/ 5
the general name of	right	and justice. In which	6, 411/ 8
it in within a	right	narrow compass, and narrower	6, 411/ 34
flats made therewith, that	right	small vessels had now	6, 412/ 31
in the beginning be	right	easily avoided, by punishment	6, 416/ 6
led out of the	right	way by the authority	6, 418/ 21
led out of the	right	belief of the faith	6, 418/ 29
led out of the	right	way do rather fall	6, 419/ 5
if we leave the	right	belief for the trust	6, 419/ 12
did abide by the	right	faith that they taught	6, 421/ 5
might in this case	right	sore procure against heretics	6, 430/ 9
when he seeth the	right	faith of Christ continued	6, 433/ 20
be able to put	right	wise men and good	6, 435/ 1
be conserved and his	right	faith therein to be	6, 435/ 11
seldom can they be	righted	again." "Forsooth," quoth your	6, 417/ 6
that the good and	righteous	man always sinneth in	6, 352/ 31
the day falleth the	righteous	man, and riseth again	6, 395/ 25
question whether it were	righteously	judged that he was	6, 260/ 7
understood of all the	righteousness	of a man alone	6, 395/ 27
again, God of his	righteousness	not suffering that their	6, 422/ 17
handled with the more	rigor	and the less favor	6, 261/ 15
used to him more	rigor	a great deal than	6, 270/ 30
quoth he, "what devil	rigor	could they more have	6, 271/ 1
ready to report their	rigor	than any point of	6, 277/ 14
hastily handled, but little	rigor	and much mercy showed	6, 416/ 24
were with a proud	rigorous	answer put in fear	6, 43/ 5

so set in a	ring	, that a right good	6, 92/ 10
be in many other	rings	already set right diamonds	6, 92/ 12
besides these, two round	rings	of silver, the one	6, 228/ 14
that cast up his	rings	and threads in a	6, 228/ 31
and run all at	riot	so loose that our	6, 102/ 14
to run out at	riot	, and wax over high	6, 131/ 27
for straying abroad in	riot	. And wrought great wonders	6, 141/ 26
in idleness with the	riot	, reveling and ribaldry, gluttony	6, 226/ 23
have all run to	riot	. And since they see	6, 405/ 12
laws and stories, much	ripened	. And albeit poets be	6, 132/ 11
as there shall occasion	rise	in our matter. And	6, 211/ 8
in the meanwhile to	rise	up in routs and	6, 412/ 16
decayed, and such sands	risen	, and such shallow flats	6, 412/ 31
of holy scripture, whereby	riseth	no doubt or question	6, 169/ 34
he that sinneth and	riseth	again out of sin	6, 204/ 12
the righteous man, and	riseth	again). It may be	6, 395/ 26
that upon all doubts	rising	upon holy scripture concerning	6, 10/ 15
that upon all doubts	rising	upon holy scripture concerning	6, 153/ 27
acquaintance. And upon occasion	rising	in communication, had again	6, 247/ 13
yet, as for heretics,	rising	among ourselves and springing	6, 408/ 30
of Christendom, by heretics	rising	of a small beginning	6, 409/ 19
light or any honorable	rite	used therein. "Item, he	6, 354/ 18
derision all the devout	rites	and ceremonies of the	6, 56/ 1
but also in the	rites	and ceremonies, either of	6, 146/ 4
not only came the	rites	and sacraments and the	6, 152/ 4
be parcel of the	rites	, usages, and belief of	6, 245/ 24
to the fire to	roast	, the father and mother	6, 371/ 27
they let the child	roast	to death. And yet	6, 371/ 32
see your own child	roasted	before your face, rather	6, 371/ 36
force little to steal,	rob	, and murder too, and	6, 351/ 14
come in, spoil, and	rob	, and captive them all	6, 415/ 26
if that ten thieves	robbed	four men at once	6, 263/ 15
which when he had	robbed	a man and was	6, 404/ 29
a good virtuous man;	robbed	, polluted and pulled down	6, 412/ 19
them well in their	robbery	, and have found him	6, 229/ 22
pray for speed in	robbery	? This hath, as I	6, 237/ 2
himself to do great	robbery	; and thereupon was he	6, 328/ 5
they go forth in	robbing	, they bless them and	6, 236/ 34
of Bourbon, not only	robbing	and spoiling the city	6, 370/ 30
to force and violence,	robbing	, beating, tormenting and killing	6, 409/ 6
than a song of	Robin	Hood. And some would	6, 335/ 31
troth," quoth he, "I	rode	once in good company	6, 91/ 21
man to death with	rods	in the marketplace and	6, 375/ 22
the daughter of Sir	Roger	Wentworth, Knight. The Seventeenth	6, 7/ 27

the daughter of Sir	Roger	Wentworth, Knight. "And as	6, 92/ 27
right worshipful knight Sir	Roger	Wentworth, upon divers of	6, 93/ 5
by going of pilgrimages,	roiling	about in idleness with	6, 226/ 23
seek their keys. Saint	Roke	we set to see	6, 227/ 5
the speaker and equally	rolling	forth in rondels to	6, 213/ 26
in his Epistle ad	Romanos	, containing such high difficulties	6, 343/ 33
in Almaine, Lombardy, and	Rome	. The Eighth Chapter The	6, 18/ 10
against the court of	Rome	, and generally against the	6, 29/ 26
and first cited to	Rome	. And when that for	6, 29/ 28
all the registers in	Rome	. And when they be	6, 217/ 30
in the Rota at	Rome	. "Very well," quoth I	6, 274/ 35
said they came from	Rome	, and that all the	6, 278/ 15
they have been at	Rome	. "No, no," quoth he	6, 278/ 22
whether there were any	Rome	or no, as whether	6, 278/ 29
in Almaine, Lombardy, and	Rome	. "It is," quoth your	6, 368/ 5
which late entered into	Rome	with the duke of	6, 370/ 29
it that not in	Rome	only, but also in	6, 371/ 17
that they had in	Rome	exercised a while this	6, 372/ 8
break it. And in	Rome	of old time when	6, 375/ 20
equally rolling forth in	rondels	to the ears of	6, 213/ 26
grates above in the	rood	loft, where it was	6, 87/ 14
Elizabeth nightly in the	rood	loft, till she was	6, 87/ 25
at another, or one	rood	before another, or make	6, 231/ 5
saints selves or the	rood	for Christ himself, which	6, 237/ 5
none doth; for some	rood	hath no crucifix thereon	6, 237/ 6
too short for the	roof	in making Barking Abbey	6, 81/ 2
ridge of the house	roof	. "The Fifteenth Chapter The	6, 90/ 37
of posts and whole	roofs	, not only in the	6, 51/ 8
few to serve the	rooms	and livings that be	6, 302/ 29
receive into orders as	rooms	and livings fall void	6, 302/ 31
were made of fern	roots	? Now if those that	6, 66/ 23
cometh by, to cast	rose	water and all things	6, 227/ 25
it tried in the	Rota	at Rome." "Very well	6, 274/ 35
relic, to some old	rotten	bone that was haply	6, 98/ 14
for that part every	rotten	reason that they can	6, 332/ 27
wine, and that right	rotten	of itself. And this	6, 347/ 21
at our Lady of	Rouncyvale	there were a dead	6, 71/ 23
years sailed the world	round	about. Who would ween	6, 66/ 21
there besides these, two	round	rings of silver, the	6, 228/ 14
and bring the vessels	round	about it, whose course	6, 413/ 1
their confidence in the	roundel	and circle on the	6, 55/ 23
to rise up in	routs	and fight against Christian	6, 412/ 16
fain to walk at	rovers	and live upon trentals	6, 302/ 23
need neither run at	rovers	nor live in laymen's	6, 302/ 35

could rehearse them by	row	, ye could take no	6, 174/ 21
and cunning doctors by	row	, from the death of	6, 434/ 10
him and went unto	Roy	, which is as I	6, 291/ 34
by the riches and	royalty	of the prince, to	6, 43/ 7
holes, the guilt not	rubbed	off, but still go	6, 68/ 1
happen to read this	rude	, simple work -- praying	6, 24/ 14
well may the most	rude	image and most simply	6, 44/ 26
book made by a	rude	man that cannot well	6, 47/ 4
but like as some	rude	people muse upon a	6, 71/ 3
should lack it, nor	rude	and rash brains abuse	6, 341/ 8
than doth a thing	rudely	made, but if it	6, 47/ 7
of wood there was	rudely	shaped in cross with	6, 222/ 17
to read a little	rudely	when he list, and	6, 342/ 13
and the world once	ruffled	and fallen in a	6, 405/ 28
many a man to	ruin	and themselves also. And	6, 123/ 26
a more decay and	ruin	of all virtue, then	6, 142/ 12
stone of falling and	ruin	to all the willful	6, 340/ 26
him for a special	rule	to construe the scripture	6, 9/ 26
declaring that without that	rule	men may soon fall	6, 9/ 28
God is a right	rule	to interpret the words	6, 10/ 4
his holy scripture. Which	rule	with reason and the	6, 10/ 5
as bear no great	rule	in the convocations. And	6, 54/ 6
then had they no	rule	to guide them to	6, 110/ 19
as plain against the	rule	of reason that a	6, 129/ 34
him for a special	rule	to construe the scripture	6, 132/ 31
declaring that without that	rule	men may soon fall	6, 132/ 33
than to bear much	rule	in the interpretation of	6, 133/ 6
all ready, as a	rule	to learn the scripture	6, 133/ 8
of with his leaden	rule	. For now ye make	6, 135/ 33
with us for a	rule	of interpretation the articles	6, 137/ 22
God is a right	rule	to interpret the words	6, 137/ 33
his holy scripture. Which	rule	with reason and the	6, 137/ 34
soul, and so to	rule	and bridle sensuality, that	6, 139/ 32
Catholic faith as a	rule	of interpretation, but of	6, 153/ 13
of our faith, or	rule	of our living (for	6, 169/ 35
of our faith or	rule	of our living, which	6, 170/ 3
church is a right	rule	to carry with you	6, 184/ 24
I, "and you shall	rule	the matter for me	6, 275/ 30
meet to bear a	rule	, as though we never	6, 306/ 10
a wise governor to	rule	well five wives than	6, 306/ 18
were in the right	rule	of doctrine or not	6, 346/ 1
suffer and bear the	rule	and authority of popes	6, 368/ 33
and other governors, which	rule	and authority he calleth	6, 369/ 1
quoth I, "a certain	rule	that were always best	6, 417/ 19

if they might have	ruled	it, he should have	6, 138/ 25
time, they might have	ruled	and led. "And now	6, 369/ 35
and chief head and	ruler	thereof, therefore he showed	6, 108/ 8
a square and a	ruler	of lead, that when	6, 129/ 11
to princes, governors and	rulers	here in earth, and	6, 48/ 24
and prelates and spiritual	rulers	of his church, that	6, 104/ 2
to our superiors and	rulers	, one and other, in	6, 106/ 33
people have compelled the	rulers	to follow them, whom	6, 369/ 34
the ambition of Christian	rulers	, desiring each other's dominion	6, 413/ 27
it to princes and	rulers	, which if they may	6, 415/ 22
governance, rebelled against all	rulers	, fall to fight among	6, 427/ 36
Christian princes and politic	rulers	of the temporality, forasmuch	6, 430/ 19
they be two good	rules	to examine and expound	6, 127/ 17
stones by these three	rules	-- men's glosses, reason	6, 128/ 18
And yet all the	rules	that ever she learned	6, 130/ 8
ye find both these	rules	necessary to the discussion	6, 135/ 36
one of the surest	rules	that can be found	6, 245/ 34
the just and sure	rules	of construction, by which	6, 419/ 26
the having and good	ruling	of a wife be	6, 306/ 12
whereof great speech and	rumor	runneth here, whereby ye	6, 25/ 3
those matters, that no	rumor	there running or tales	6, 26/ 30
gone so much suspicious	rumor	thereof. Which, as I	6, 330/ 26
apostates are assembled (part	run	out of religion, and	6, 22/ 19
of religion, and all	run	out of the right	6, 22/ 19
peradventure mean well and	run	up so high in	6, 40/ 29
that with good devotion	run	thither where they see	6, 61/ 12
shall make iron to	run	as silver or lead	6, 67/ 9
wide in words, and	run	all at riot so	6, 102/ 14
sake how we be	run	a great way further	6, 107/ 3
in the teeth and	run	forth like a headstrong	6, 123/ 22
maid be suffered to	run	on the bridle, or	6, 131/ 23
reason be suffered to	run	out at riot, and	6, 131/ 27
it is a word	run	in many men's mouths	6, 219/ 36
let our horse rather	run	unshod and mar his	6, 226/ 31
meseemeth, the devotion to	run	somewhat too far if	6, 233/ 25
I, "so that it	run	again in men's minds	6, 240/ 12
nor should need neither	run	at rovers nor live	6, 302/ 35
of that pulling to	run	their naked bodies in	6, 371/ 11
he should not thereby	run	to his old gloss	6, 386/ 20
humility, and make him	run	the faster forward in	6, 401/ 12
and therefore will he	run	forth to win again	6, 401/ 13
liberty, and have all	run	to riot. And since	6, 405/ 12
ye have the bells	rung	for a miracle. And	6, 85/ 24
and a miracle solemnly	rung	and Te Deum sung	6, 86/ 16

great speech and rumor	runneth	here, whereby ye shall	6, 25/ 3
But yet always it	runneth	in men's minds that	6, 240/ 10
and called thereunto. Now	runneth	every rascal and boldly	6, 301/ 20
to that point, but	runneth	and raileth over without	6, 304/ 12
that no rumor there	running	or tales in your	6, 26/ 31
custom of going and	running	; and the whole body	6, 132/ 5
shaken together, heaped and	running	over, shall they give	6, 392/ 36
far passed his master,	running	forth so mad for	6, 424/ 30
the places ready with	rushes	between the leaves, and	6, 430/ 35
the decrees where the	rushes	lay, namely in Causa	6, 431/ 6
ye laid me the	rushes	, I cannot but wonder	6, 432/ 33
arrows and some with	rusty	knives, will make his	6, 85/ 29
Saturday, which was the	Sabbath	Day instituted by God	6, 149/ 21
the Jews, commanding the	Sabbath	Day to be kept	6, 149/ 22
that ye see the	Sabbath	Day changed into Sunday	6, 155/ 14
no breach of the	Sabbath	Day to pull him	6, 233/ 24
bodily in the Holy	Sacrament	, and is he there	6, 115/ 31
mystery of the Holy	Sacrament	, the holy flesh of	6, 145/ 25
the Holy Housel, the	Sacrament	of the Altar, he	6, 148/ 9
power to minister the	sacrament	of baptism? Let it	6, 149/ 30
Body in the Holy	Sacrament	? All this would not	6, 182/ 25
well incensed as the	Sacrament	. So that if latria	6, 230/ 25
the ministers of the	Sacrament	shall be taken of	6, 311/ 26
to serve about the	Sacrament	only such as be	6, 312/ 27
misbelief toward the Holy	Sacrament	of the Altar. And	6, 327/ 26
words touching the Blessed	Sacrament	as good Christian men	6, 330/ 19
baptism, penance, and the	Sacrament	of the Altar, saying	6, 349/ 16
destruction of that holy	sacrament	of penance. For upon	6, 350/ 18
working with his holy	sacrament	. But surely, whereas there	6, 351/ 1
and clearly prove the	sacrament	of confession to be	6, 351/ 3
taken away and the	sacrament	of penance left such	6, 352/ 9
playeth with this holy	sacrament	of penance that he	6, 352/ 18
and he handleth the	sacrament	of baptism not much	6, 352/ 22
he teacheth that the	sacrament	self hath no virtue	6, 352/ 25
that it is no	sacrament	; and so saith Tyndale	6, 353/ 9
the hearing. "In the	sacrament	of order, he saith	6, 353/ 20
heresies touching the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, yet	6, 353/ 35
very wine in the	Sacrament	of the Altar joined	6, 354/ 1
and teach that the	Sacrament	of the Altar is	6, 354/ 5
should take the Holy	Sacrament	and spare not to	6, 354/ 22
saith that the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar is	6, 354/ 24
but also the Holy	Sacrament	cast out, and the	6, 370/ 17
cast out the Blessed	Sacrament	, pulled the chalice from	6, 372/ 10
done to the Blessed	Sacrament	, wherein these beasts were	6, 373/ 8

man thereby, nor the	sacrament	and fruit of our	6, 391/ 20
not assisted his holy	sacrament	, as the King's Highness	6, 425/ 7
thrown out the Blessed	Sacrament	, refused all good laws	6, 427/ 34
villainously demeaning the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, the	6, 433/ 35
ministration of the blessed	sacraments	, all which holy things	6, 56/ 5
came the rites and	sacraments	and the articles of	6, 152/ 4
They used also the	sacraments	among themselves, as baptism	6, 190/ 17
many mock also the	sacraments	which they receive. "And	6, 191/ 12
they cannot have the	sacraments	ministered but by such	6, 192/ 21
not Christ," quoth I, "	sacraments	also to be ministered	6, 200/ 21
faith, and his blessed	sacraments	, and his holy scriptures	6, 206/ 27
his holy Gospel and	sacraments	. Be there not ten	6, 236/ 16
Mass and the holy	sacraments	. In this book, the	6, 291/ 11
the ministration of the	sacraments	unto us, the goodness	6, 299/ 13
the saints, against the	sacraments	of Christ's church, against	6, 303/ 21
God in his holy	sacraments	should be taken of	6, 311/ 35
denied all the seven	sacraments	, except baptism, penance, and	6, 349/ 15
handleth all the blessed	sacraments	. "But now hath he	6, 354/ 27
to destroy the holy	sacraments	of Christ's church; in	6, 362/ 7
book written against the	sacraments	as many other of	6, 362/ 31
church of Christ, the	sacraments	of Christ, the saints	6, 374/ 24
He barketh against the	sacraments	much more than Luther	6, 424/ 32
his saints worshipped, his	sacraments	had in reverence, Christian	6, 433/ 25
contrary, destroying Christ's holy	sacraments	, pulling down Christ's cross	6, 433/ 29
faith and those holy	sacraments	that have continued therein	6, 434/ 26
evil priest for the	sacred	Body of our Lord	6, 239/ 9
and abhorred, yet that	sacred	sacrifice and sweet oblation	6, 299/ 17
of the Altar, the	sacred	Body of our Savior	6, 433/ 35
be offered him in	sacrifice	? What for the sweet	6, 50/ 3
abhorred, yet that sacred	sacrifice	and sweet oblation of	6, 299/ 17
not presume to the	sacrifice	of their mammets but	6, 312/ 3
is none oblation nor	sacrifice	. "Item, that the Mass	6, 353/ 30
processions and prayers and	sacrifice	to procure the recovery	6, 375/ 26
in continual incest and	sacrilege	under the name of	6, 165/ 18
Acham, that had committed	sacrilege	, whereof is written in	6, 283/ 6
also that it is	sacrilege	to go about to	6, 352/ 28
in Christ's church, is	sacrilege	and abomination. % "And though	6, 353/ 32
saith, great sin and	sacrilege	to go about to	6, 389/ 8
say that it is	sacrilege	to go about to	6, 390/ 3
lest they should unto	sad	men seem over light	6, 23/ 20
promise of amendment, as	sad	men advised the king	6, 43/ 2
mother Eve to be	sad	and angry both, and	6, 140/ 3
there came a good,	sad	woman to him showing	6, 228/ 34
fantastic. If they be	sad	, we call them solemn	6, 296/ 14

as he perceiveth honest,	sad	, and virtuous, with a	6, 341/ 17
I suppose were the	Sadducees	that believed not the	6, 193/ 6
saith, to look so	sadly	when ye mean merrily	6, 69/ 1
children may for his	sadness	keep a knife to	6, 344/ 11
diebus usque ad finem	saeculi	" (I am with you	6, 114/ 5
sum usque ad finem	saeculi	" (I am with you	6, 114/ 20
and so their husbands	safe	enough." "Nay, nay," quoth	6, 235/ 20
the Empire by a	safe	conduct. And there recognized	6, 362/ 30
do, being by that	safe	conduct in good surety	6, 362/ 33
the prince to the	safeguard	of his people with	6, 415/ 1
Christian charity for the	safeguard	and preservation of all	6, 415/ 15
did once an old	sage	father fool in Kent	6, 412/ 24
against foot, and ships	sail	bottom against bottom --	6, 66/ 15
less than two years	sailed	the world round about	6, 66/ 21
to the counsel of	Saint	Peter, bidding us be	6, 23/ 4
might lay heresy to	Saint	Paul and find a	6, 30/ 9
find a fault in	Saint	John's Gospel. "And yet	6, 30/ 9
he would not suffer	Saint	Peter to fight for	6, 32/ 6
that book which, as	Saint	John saith in the	6, 34/ 20
as innocent as a	saint	, yet if he were	6, 36/ 19
sure am I that	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	6, 38/ 22
I that Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Basil, Saint	6, 38/ 22
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Basil, Saint Gregory, with	6, 38/ 22
Saint Jerome, Saint Basil,	Saint	Gregory, with so many	6, 38/ 22
taught his holy evangelist	Saint	Luke to have another	6, 39/ 11
mother. He taught also	Saint	Amphibalus, the master and	6, 39/ 15
first martyr of England,	Saint	Alban, to bear about	6, 39/ 17
crucifix. Who showed also	Saint	Alban himself in a	6, 39/ 18
with few words of	Saint	Amphibalus, at the sight	6, 39/ 21
And because he nameth	Saint	Ambrose, I ween there	6, 41/ 14
where himself resorted and	Saint	Ambrose was bishop, to	6, 41/ 18
church, long time ere	Saint	Ambrose was born, or	6, 41/ 32
that bodily service. Holy	Saint	John the Baptist not	6, 44/ 12
the shadows . . ." "Nay, by	Saint	Mary," quoth he, "I	6, 44/ 21
Lady, and any other	saint	, as may the most	6, 44/ 28
nor of any Christian	saint	in no wise, for	6, 45/ 14
worship image of any	saint	, nor yet the saint	6, 45/ 32
saint, nor yet the	saint	itself. But I suppose	6, 45/ 32
man, but both the	saint	honored in his image	6, 46/ 2
and God in his	saint	. When a mean man	6, 46/ 2
in earth, and as	Saint	Paul saith, "Every man	6, 48/ 25
Christ also promised that	Saint	Mary Magdalene should be	6, 49/ 13
for us, whom, as	Saint	Paul saith, we have	6, 52/ 9
prayer made unto any	saint	; then, if none of	6, 53/ 22

or for the very	saint	of whom they seek	6, 55/ 5
-- surely, sir, holy	Saint	Augustine, in an epistle	6, 55/ 7
Hyppona in Affrike, unto	Saint	Stephen's Church in Milan	6, 55/ 16
of Christ is, as	Saint	Paul saith, man's heart	6, 57/ 25
among ten thousand, as	Saint	Paul and Saint Antony	6, 58/ 30
as Saint Paul and	Saint	Antony and a few	6, 58/ 30
in the book of	Saint	Luke written of the	6, 59/ 21
answer, no more than	Saint	Augustine saith that he	6, 60/ 13
the honor of that	saint	whom he will have	6, 61/ 7
me so." "Nay, by	Saint	Mary, sir," quoth I	6, 72/ 10
old philosophers. Which, as	Saint	Paul confesseth, found out	6, 73/ 3
stick in this, since	Saint	Paul saith so." "Then	6, 73/ 19
some silly woman seeking	Saint	Sythe when she sigheth	6, 77/ 17
in the parish of	Saint	Stephen's in Walbrook in	6, 79/ 1
and were married in	Saint	Stephen's Church, which is	6, 79/ 7
but yet yearly on	Saint	Stephen's Day it is	6, 79/ 8
were showed you that	Saint	Erkenwald or his sister	6, 81/ 1
the books of Cassian,	Saint	Gregory, Saint Augustine, Saint	6, 81/ 20
of Cassian, Saint Gregory,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, and	6, 81/ 20
Saint Gregory, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, and many other	6, 81/ 20
to come seek a	saint	in his church, and	6, 85/ 22
with his wife to	Saint	Alban's, and there was	6, 86/ 3
ever dwelled, to seek	Saint	Alban, and that he	6, 86/ 7
since he came that	Saint	Alban's body should be	6, 86/ 10
he lieth here at	Saint	Alban's, saving some relics	6, 86/ 12
this blind man, at	Saint	Alban's shrine had his	6, 86/ 15
for a very quick	saint	, and daily sought so	6, 87/ 21
was perceived for no	saint	and confessed all the	6, 87/ 28
the apostles written by	Saint	Luke?" "Nay," quoth he	6, 89/ 23
godly books of holy	Saint	Gregory, Saint Augustine, Saint	6, 90/ 15
of holy Saint Gregory,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	6, 90/ 16
Saint Gregory, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Eusebius, Saint	6, 90/ 16
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Eusebius, Saint Basil, Saint	6, 90/ 16
Saint Jerome, Saint Eusebius,	Saint	Basil, Saint Chrysostom, and	6, 90/ 16
Saint Eusebius, Saint Basil,	Saint	Chrysostom, and many another	6, 90/ 17
ye will not mistrust	Saint	Peter for Judas. Nor	6, 92/ 13
all good, as witnesseth	Saint	James: "Every good and	6, 97/ 18
also and set some	saint	seven candles against God	6, 98/ 7
tree, as either to	saint	or God. And plainly	6, 99/ 12
reckon surely for a	saint	if there be any	6, 100/ 12
spoken by Christ unto	Saint	Peter and other his	6, 103/ 10
and so doth holy	Saint	Augustine expound it. But	6, 103/ 30
the thing, as holy	Saint	Gregory Nazienzen declareth, that	6, 106/ 23
to the words of	Saint	Paul and Saint Peter	6, 106/ 30

of Saint Paul and	Saint	Peter both, which as	6, 106/ 30
when Christ said to	Saint	Peter, "Sathanas hath desired	6, 107/ 18
kept and preserved in	Saint	Peter only, or else	6, 107/ 21
As when he bade	Saint	Peter come upon the	6, 107/ 33
these words spoken to	Saint	Peter, "Feed my sheep	6, 108/ 26
Christendom -- for as	Saint	Paul saith, "Accedentem ad	6, 111/ 2
For ye shall find	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	6, 126/ 20
shall find Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Basil, and	6, 126/ 20
Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Basil, and many of	6, 126/ 20
let him then, as	Saint	Augustine saith, make himself	6, 127/ 29
divinity. And as holy	Saint	Jerome saith, "The Hebrews	6, 132/ 21
of the Jews caused	Saint	Paul and the apostles	6, 142/ 30
was inwardly infused into	Saint	Peter's heart, by the	6, 143/ 15
the faith came into	Saint	Peter's heart, as to	6, 143/ 26
from all, which (as	Saint	John saith) the world	6, 144/ 10
teeth. For which cause	Saint	Peter in his first	6, 144/ 37
upon the epistles of	Saint	Paul that among the	6, 145/ 18
their way; so did	Saint	Paul, I say, by	6, 145/ 28
writing in the world.	Saint	Paul commandeth the people	6, 148/ 3
with the Epistle of	Saint	James. And because the	6, 149/ 7
of the Gospel, in	Saint	Luke, shall well perceive	6, 150/ 7
that the Gospel of	Saint	John and the epistles	6, 151/ 33
and the epistles of	Saint	Paul were then better	6, 151/ 33
as a good holy	saint	saith, so marvelously tempered	6, 152/ 18
have -- asking, as	Saint	James saith, without any	6, 158/ 20
strange a thing to	Saint	Paul. For he marvelous	6, 163/ 34
by any member thereof,	saint	, apostle, evangelist, or other	6, 172/ 30
and sixteenth chapters of	Saint	John again and again	6, 177/ 19
them all-thing. For as	Saint	Paul saith, the manifestation	6, 178/ 16
virgin?" "The Gospel of	Saint	Luke," quoth he. "How	6, 180/ 3
how know you that	Saint	Luke made it?" "How	6, 180/ 6
And therefore saith holy	Saint	Augustine, "I should not	6, 181/ 11
apostle and holy evangelist	Saint	John, where he said	6, 193/ 27
thereof. And therefore saith	Saint	John, as I said	6, 195/ 2
knowledge. And then were	Saint	Paul as good while	6, 197/ 18
other. For God, as	Saint	Paul saith, know who	6, 198/ 12
doctor and glorious martyr	Saint	Cyprian in his epistle	6, 202/ 13
our Lord said unto	Saint	Peter that against his	6, 203/ 17
were good, then had	Saint	Peter been once no	6, 205/ 23
for their head, and	Saint	Peter his vicar after	6, 206/ 25
our Savior said by	Saint	John the Baptist that	6, 211/ 27
men here. And therefore	Saint	Stephen, when he saw	6, 211/ 31
help us as any	saint	in heaven." "What need	6, 214/ 13
beloved friends. And where	Saint	Paul exhorteth us each	6, 215/ 22

in the dialogues of	Saint	Gregory, that one had	6, 215/ 30
glad of God's punishment.	Saint	Augustine, as is written	6, 216/ 9
If thou be a	saint	, then pray for me	6, 216/ 16
For as I remember,	Saint	Augustine saith, that he	6, 216/ 32
make a man a	saint	? And yet are there	6, 217/ 7
else that the same	saint	had two bodies indeed	6, 217/ 18
relic of some holy	saint	, that was peradventure a	6, 217/ 21
so much as saith	Saint	Augustine. For he letteth	6, 218/ 5
man worshipped for a	saint	is none, but only	6, 219/ 17
not." "Yes," quoth he, "	Saint	Augustine, as I told	6, 219/ 19
that ye allege of	Saint	Augustine, I have heard	6, 219/ 32
they that so take	Saint	Augustine be foul deceived	6, 219/ 34
bold to say that	Saint	Augustine did never write	6, 219/ 35
reputed for an undoubted	saint	, be the bones translated	6, 220/ 33
no doubt of the	saint	. No man doubteth of	6, 221/ 12
No man doubteth of	Saint	John the Evangelist, though	6, 221/ 13
For at Amias is	Saint	John's head the Baptist	6, 221/ 22
hap indeed, by some	saint	of whom in two	6, 221/ 26
in such things, as	Saint	Thomas and other holy	6, 223/ 19
confirmed the holy apostle	Saint	Paul, which in his	6, 223/ 31
not the body of	Saint	Stephen found out by	6, 225/ 26
and the head of	Saint	John Baptist also? Yes	6, 225/ 26
neither God nor good	saint	can nor good man	6, 226/ 19
while we set every	saint	to his office and	6, 226/ 29
such as pleaseth us?	Saint	Loy we make a	6, 226/ 30
a forge, we set	Saint	Ipolitus to help him	6, 227/ 1
help him. And on	Saint	Stephen's Day we must	6, 227/ 2
with a knife, because	Saint	Stephen was killed with	6, 227/ 3
was killed with stones.	Saint	Appolyne we make a	6, 227/ 3
but of sore teeth.	Saint	Sythe women set to	6, 227/ 5
to seek their keys.	Saint	Roke we set to	6, 227/ 5
with him they join	Saint	Sebastian, because he was	6, 227/ 7
for a sore breast.	Saint	Germayne only for children	6, 227/ 8
is he wiser than	Saint	Wilgefot, for she, good	6, 227/ 11
name, and instead of	Saint	Wilgefot call her Saint	6, 227/ 17
Saint Wilgefot call her	Saint	Uncumber, because they reckon	6, 227/ 18
in his dialogues, how	Saint	Martin is worshipped. I	6, 227/ 22
seen it myself. At	Saint	Waleries here in Picardy	6, 227/ 31
a fair abbey where	Saint	Walery was monk. And	6, 227/ 32
chapel in which that	saint	is specially sought unto	6, 227/ 34
man to image or	saint	either. And so is	6, 230/ 34
or some other holy	saint	of his, in those	6, 231/ 14
women offer oats to	Saint	Wilgefot to have her	6, 232/ 29
as to pray to	Saint	Appoline for the help	6, 232/ 32

like. And peradventure, since	Saint	Loy was a farrier	6, 232/ 35
then," quoth he, "since	Saint	Crispin and Saint Crispynyan	6, 233/ 1
since Saint Crispin and	Saint	Crispynyan were shoemakers, it	6, 233/ 1
shoe. And pray to	Saint	Dorathe for some flowers	6, 233/ 3
on a shoe upon	Saint	Loy's Day, and yet	6, 233/ 27
to ask help of	Saint	Appolin, and of God	6, 233/ 30
that ye told of	Saint	Martin, if it be	6, 234/ 21
bread and ale to	Saint	Germin, I see nothing	6, 234/ 24
our merry matters of	Saint	Wallery, because the place	6, 234/ 31
there offer oats unto	Saint	Wilgefort, in trust that	6, 235/ 3
ask of any good	saint	they will ask of	6, 236/ 33
of Christ's church, as	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	6, 238/ 2
church, as Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Basil, Saint	6, 238/ 3
Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Basil, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	6, 238/ 3
Saint Augustine, Saint Basil,	Saint	Chrysostom, Saint Gregory, with	6, 238/ 3
Saint Basil, Saint Chrysostom,	Saint	Gregory, with all such	6, 238/ 3
see not one a	saint	among them, nor one	6, 238/ 12
is many a glorious	saint	in heaven of whom	6, 238/ 15
and worship of a	saint	, and mistake for a	6, 239/ 4
and mistake for a	saint	one that were a	6, 239/ 5
take one for a	saint	that were none or	6, 239/ 16
church, as ye say	Saint	Augustine saith. And now	6, 249/ 22
the first Epistle of	Saint	Peter it might seem	6, 252/ 28
not content neither, by	Saint	James." "No," quoth her	6, 258/ 25
is spoken of by	Saint	Luke in the Acts	6, 259/ 14
if the merits of	Saint	Paul had not recovered	6, 259/ 19
he is a glorious	saint	in heaven, than I	6, 283/ 11
their amendment, then was	Saint	Peter little beholden to	6, 283/ 14
Peter little beholden to	Saint	Matthew and other of	6, 283/ 15
old, as appeareth by	Saint	Paul writing to Timotheus	6, 286/ 11
they say that good	Saint	Francis was, which when	6, 287/ 5
I see further, play	Saint	Francis's part, and judge	6, 287/ 21
the ungracious sect." "By	Saint	John," quoth your friend	6, 288/ 15
of the Mass." "By	Saint	Mary mass," quoth your	6, 291/ 16
upon the words of	Saint	Paul, where he writeth	6, 303/ 25
have wives, and that	Saint	Paul would there should	6, 303/ 32
in these words of	Saint	Paul? In which, of	6, 304/ 3
it is indeed. For	Saint	Paul in that place	6, 304/ 17
And not only where	Saint	Paul taught but also	6, 304/ 34
God, and not of	Saint	Paul, whose epistles wherein	6, 305/ 2
spied at last that	Saint	Paul saith and meaneth	6, 305/ 14
the true understanding of	Saint	Paul's words and believe	6, 305/ 18
and he will, because	Saint	Paul saith no more	6, 305/ 22
say, upon Tyndale's taking,	Saint	Paul should mean not	6, 305/ 30

but is not in	Saint	Paul's words) but he	6, 305/ 32
the least, as though	Saint	Paul had liefer that	6, 305/ 33
setteth thereto. For whereas	Saint	Paul, since there was	6, 306/ 2
taketh it, then since	Saint	Paul, after Tyndale's interpretation	6, 306/ 13
consider like words of	Saint	Paul in a much	6, 306/ 22
a much like matter.	Saint	Paul, as he writeth	6, 306/ 23
for the bishop, that	Saint	Paul should mean not	6, 306/ 31
the words spoken by	Saint	Paul of the widow	6, 306/ 33
the widow, as though	Saint	Paul should mean not	6, 306/ 34
one husband, as though	Saint	Paul had nothing feared	6, 307/ 2
he be mad, that	Saint	Paul in giving commandment	6, 307/ 6
master Luther too, that	Saint	Paul in like wise	6, 307/ 9
husband," was not by	Saint	Paul set in for	6, 307/ 16
by this word "one,"	Saint	Paul meant there should	6, 307/ 22
at once, then did	Saint	Paul so speak of	6, 307/ 24
to purpose, for in	Saint	Paul's days, a layman	6, 307/ 29
the words spoken of	Saint	Paul in the choice	6, 307/ 30
by this way make	Saint	Paul to say thus	6, 307/ 32
your friend, "I think	Saint	Paul meant not so	6, 307/ 36
and the mind of	Saint	Paul so clear to	6, 308/ 8
than that place of	Saint	Paul, they be likely	6, 308/ 19
in the beginning of	Saint	Luke's Gospel. So that	6, 312/ 17
into another, as holy	Saint	Hyerom testifieth, forasmuch as	6, 315/ 25
the premunire. And by	Saint	Mary, that was a	6, 319/ 30
and a cunning." "By	Saint	Mary," quoth he, "the	6, 327/ 31
you no further." "By	Saint	John," quoth your friend	6, 329/ 25
thereto. And therefore holy	Saint	Gregory Nazianzenus, that great	6, 333/ 27
the blessed holy doctor	Saint	Jerome greatly complaineth and	6, 334/ 9
as the holy apostle	Saint	Paul in divers of	6, 334/ 17
forbid the Gospel of	Saint	John; and suffer some	6, 343/ 27
take much profit by	Saint	Paul's Epistle ad Ephesios	6, 343/ 30
and the selfsame that	Saint	Paul would not give	6, 346/ 7
were present, by which	Saint	Gregory writeth unto a	6, 356/ 8
his church; and there	Saint	Gregory, albeit that he	6, 356/ 10
that we read, good	Saint	Gregory saith plain the	6, 357/ 9
quod possumus adorare," and	Saint	Gregory saith, "quod non	6, 357/ 23
to a creature, and	Saint	Gregory uses it for	6, 357/ 29
I be sure that	Saint	Gregory took it so	6, 357/ 32
unlikely," quoth I, "that	Saint	Gregory were of one	6, 358/ 1
upon the words of	Saint	Gregory incorporated in the	6, 358/ 3
content therein to believe	Saint	Gregory himself if he	6, 358/ 7
books the register of	Saint	Gregory's epistles, and therein	6, 358/ 11
it appeareth evidently that	Saint	Gregory spoke of none	6, 358/ 18
in the same place	Saint	Gregory saith that we	6, 358/ 34

be done to any	saint	, or to our blessed	6, 359/ 5
but also leave no	saint	unblasphemed, nor Christ's own	6, 359/ 31
scripture the interpretation of	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	6, 367/ 17
interpretation of Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Ambrose, and	6, 367/ 18
Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Ambrose, and all the	6, 367/ 18
have done thus in	Saint	Jerome's and Saint Augustine's	6, 375/ 12
in Saint Jerome's and	Saint	Augustine's days? What speak	6, 375/ 12
What speak we of	Saint	Jerome and Saint Augustine	6, 375/ 13
of Saint Jerome and	Saint	Augustine? Who durst have	6, 375/ 13
after the words of	Saint	John, "totus positus in	6, 376/ 21
to those words of	Saint	Paul, and might have	6, 384/ 1
have said that though	Saint	Paul said if he	6, 384/ 16
all those words of	Saint	Paul, that faith cannot	6, 384/ 23
those two places of	Saint	Paul is there great	6, 384/ 28
this other place of	Saint	Paul that was laid	6, 385/ 26
good works. Without which,	Saint	James for a final	6, 386/ 16
yet again, that though	Saint	James do say that	6, 386/ 18
not serve him. For	Saint	James meant not that	6, 386/ 25
faith, no more than	Saint	Paul meant that a	6, 386/ 27
she goeth alive. But	Saint	James meant only that	6, 386/ 30
them in stead. For	Saint	James denieth not but	6, 386/ 31
than Christ's blessed apostles	Saint	Paul or Saint James	6, 387/ 14
apostles Saint Paul or	Saint	James, which in their	6, 387/ 14
may make good. For	Saint	James saith "they believe	6, 387/ 18
go about to set	Saint	James to school. For	6, 387/ 32
we should ween that	Saint	James did speak of	6, 387/ 33
faith indeed; whereas indeed	Saint	James speaketh of it	6, 387/ 36
truth, the devils, as	Saint	James saith, do believe	6, 388/ 7
make men ween that	Saint	James wist not what	6, 388/ 20
And therefore, to reprove	Saint	James they would make	6, 388/ 24
and special texts of	Saint	Paul: "Fides iustificat" (Faith	6, 390/ 23
our salvation, then as	Saint	Paul saith, Christ died	6, 391/ 6
by the authority of	Saint	Paul as of Saint	6, 393/ 21
Saint Paul as of	Saint	James. And also that	6, 393/ 21
to signify that both	Saint	John the Baptist and	6, 396/ 3
be they sin altogether?	Saint	Paul reckoned it otherwise	6, 396/ 22
Thereunto he answered that	Saint	Paul would not say	6, 396/ 28
is very true that	Saint	Paul saith that "Non	6, 396/ 36
by the words of	Saint	Paul, "Nihil damnationis est	6, 398/ 16
that he alleged of	Saint	Paul, that there is	6, 400/ 17
alleged the words of	Saint	Paul, "Quod iustis omnia	6, 400/ 32
for which he blamed	Saint	Peter; but that we	6, 406/ 16
by the Apocalypse of	Saint	John the Evangelist, and	6, 406/ 29
by the books of	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	6, 406/ 32

books of Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Eusebie, Saint	6, 406/ 32
Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Eusebie, Saint Basile, Saint	6, 406/ 33
Saint Augustine, Saint Eusebie,	Saint	Basile, Saint Ambrose, Saint	6, 406/ 33
Saint Eusebie, Saint Basile,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Gregory Nazianzenus	6, 406/ 33
Saint Basile, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Gregory Nazianzenus, Saint Chrysostom	6, 406/ 33
Ambrose, Saint Gregory Nazianzenus,	Saint	Chrysostom, and many other	6, 407/ 1
in the time of	Saint	Augustine, the great doctor	6, 409/ 4
whereof, that holy man	Saint	Augustine, which long had	6, 409/ 8
manner of doing, holy	Saint	Jerome and other virtuous	6, 409/ 16
defend ourselves, and that	Saint	Peter was, as ye	6, 411/ 27
And albeit Christ forbade	Saint	Peter, being a priest	6, 414/ 3
be warned, surely as	Saint	Paul saith, he is	6, 417/ 3
wrong belief. And as	Saint	Paul saith, "Cursed be	6, 419/ 34
more cunning than had	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	6, 420/ 13
than had Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	6, 420/ 13
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Gregory, Saint	6, 420/ 14
Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Gregory, Saint Cyprian, Saint	6, 420/ 14
Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory,	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom, with	6, 420/ 14
Saint Gregory, Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Chrysostom, with many old	6, 420/ 15
For pride is, as	Saint	Augustine saith, the very	6, 423/ 4
will not believe holy	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, and	6, 425/ 16
believe holy Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, and such other	6, 425/ 16
no more therein than	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, and	6, 428/ 27
therein than Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, and other holy	6, 428/ 28
the very thing that	Saint	Paul counselleth, where he	6, 429/ 1
doth to heretics, than	Saint	Peter did unto Ananias	6, 429/ 4
them both twain by	Saint	Peter's means, as governor	6, 429/ 10
do now. Did not	Saint	Paul write unto the	6, 429/ 15
may well learn that	Saint	Paul, as apostle and	6, 429/ 23
this bodily punishment did	Saint	Paul, as it appeareth	6, 429/ 30
much more sorrow than	Saint	Paul did to them	6, 429/ 32
and certain works of	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Augustine, and	6, 431/ 2
works of Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Augustine, and some other	6, 431/ 2
the writing of holy	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	6, 431/ 35
of holy Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	6, 431/ 35
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	6, 431/ 35
Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Chrysostom, Saint Gregory, and	6, 432/ 1
Saint Ambrose, Saint Chrysostom,	Saint	Gregory, and many another	6, 432/ 1
on the one side	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Jerome, Saint	6, 434/ 8
one side Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	6, 434/ 8
Saint Cyprian, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Augustine, Saint	6, 434/ 8
Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Basil, Saint	6, 434/ 8
Saint Ambrose, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Basil, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	6, 434/ 9
Saint Augustine, Saint Basil,	Saint	Chrysostom, Saint Gregory, and	6, 434/ 9

Saint Basil, Saint Chrysostom,	Saint	Gregory, and all the	6, 434/ 9
and opinion of a	saint's	relic, to some old	6, 98/ 13
not that some one	saint's	head is showed in	6, 98/ 15
And some one whole	saint's	body lieth in divers	6, 98/ 16
trust instead of the	saint's	self; for albeit that	6, 98/ 32
their help from the	saint's	self, which they should	6, 99/ 7
these images for the	saint's	self and for God	6, 99/ 13
doubtful, in that some	saint's	head is, as you	6, 221/ 18
seem he never so	saintish	, with any new construction	6, 427/ 13
holy whoreson never so	saintly	. "Ye deny not," quoth	6, 83/ 35
eaten, which had no	saintly	savor, she was perceived	6, 87/ 28
is no sect so	saintly	but they fall in	6, 372/ 30
and relics, praying to	saints	, and going on pilgrimage	6, 3/ 7
and prayers made to	saints	was therein greatly wronged	6, 5/ 12
made against praying to	saints	, worshipping of images, and	6, 5/ 17
images, and praying to	saints	, and going on pilgrimages	6, 13/ 6
made against praying to	saints	. The Ninth Chapter The	6, 13/ 7
relics, and worshipping of	saints	, because of much superstitious	6, 13/ 14
miracles testified to be	saints	. The messenger eftsoon doubteth	6, 13/ 25
or not, or themselves	saints	or not. Whereupon the	6, 13/ 27
miracles told by any	saints	we may be most	6, 13/ 29
that they be surely	saints	. And in this chapter	6, 13/ 30
and prayers made to	saints	was therein greatly wronged	6, 35/ 16
nor pray to any	saints	, or go on pilgrimages	6, 37/ 18
holy fathers and now	saints	in heaven, that from	6, 38/ 7
of images, praying to	saints	, and going on pilgrimages	6, 38/ 12
he showeth that the	saints	and holy doctors of	6, 40/ 23
days of those holy	saints	, ornaments in churches of	6, 40/ 39
God and his holy	saints	, would be yet right	6, 47/ 25
prayer made unto the	saints	, and worship done unto	6, 47/ 32
done to his holy	saints	, they be not so	6, 48/ 19
the church worshippeth not	saints	as God, but as	6, 48/ 28
doth honor his holy	saints	for his sake, doth	6, 49/ 3
content that his holy	saints	shall be partners of	6, 49/ 8
whether God and his	saints	lack light or whether	6, 49/ 20
made against praying to	saints	, worshipping of images, and	6, 51/ 22
done to do unto	saints	or their images despite	6, 52/ 2
that God and his	saints	stood in this place	6, 52/ 16
God and his holy	saints	themselves, cast our affections	6, 52/ 25
images were the very	saints	self of whom our	6, 52/ 27
that God or his	saints	had bound themselves to	6, 55/ 2
that God or good	saints	did them. But first	6, 62/ 2
and stones instead of	saints	, or upon saints themselves	6, 62/ 10
of saints, or upon	saints	themselves that are but	6, 62/ 11

that the worship of	saints	and images been allowed	6, 62/ 20
in doing reverence to	saints	, or honor to their	6, 73/ 12
that the praying to	saints	, going on pilgrimages, and	6, 77/ 13
divers pilgrimages by divers	saints	or divers images, in	6, 77/ 20
speak of seeking to	saints	for slight causes, as	6, 77/ 33
which be told by	saints	, what say you by	6, 89/ 22
Christian people pray to	saints	and go in pilgrimage	6, 90/ 10
God and for good	saints	, or by the devil	6, 95/ 22
the honor given to	saints	redoundeth unto God since	6, 97/ 21
as to angels or	saints	; the third, "latria," the	6, 97/ 32
do the same to	saints	and images both? If	6, 98/ 4
kneeling, we kneel to	saints	and their images, if	6, 98/ 5
as largely done to	saints	and images as to	6, 98/ 9
that in worshipping of	saints	and images men worship	6, 98/ 25
the images for the	saints	, and the saints for	6, 98/ 27
the saints, and the	saints	for God. But now	6, 98/ 27
people pray to the	saints	for their necessities, putting	6, 98/ 29
their petitions in the	saints	themselves, as though God	6, 98/ 30
himself or his holy	saints	sought and honored in	6, 99/ 3
the worship to the	saints	that they can possible	6, 99/ 6
this demeanor make the	saints	God's fellows -- that	6, 99/ 8
of himself to his	saints	, when we do as	6, 100/ 26
images, or praying to	saints	, in which methink there	6, 103/ 5
done to pray to	saints	, and to reverence their	6, 112/ 1
in that it believeth	saints	to be prayed unto	6, 112/ 13
by prayers made unto	saints	, be not done by	6, 112/ 19
great honor done unto	saints	, God himself the more	6, 112/ 21
be well given unto	saints	, relics, and images, is	6, 120/ 9
images, and praying to	saints	, ye laid certain texts	6, 120/ 32
much worse as the	saints	or the images either	6, 171/ 13
could not have been	saints	, as God hath showed	6, 172/ 14
pilgrimages and worship of	saints	, make nothing against them	6, 185/ 15
pilgrimages and praying to	saints	-- are things good	6, 185/ 17
and relics, praying to	saints	, and going on pilgrimages	6, 187/ 18
we do, pray to	saints	as we do, and	6, 191/ 10
in doubt whether the	saints	that the church honoreth	6, 199/ 12
the good men and	saints	indeed were some other	6, 199/ 15
of images, praying to	saints	, and seeking to pilgrimages	6, 199/ 33
opinion against images and	saints	, yet cometh he to	6, 200/ 10
images and praying to	saints	to be idolatry. And	6, 208/ 11
and all pray to	saints	. Wherefore, if that be	6, 208/ 25
holy men and now	saints	in heaven that have	6, 209/ 25
be so sore against	saints	again, because they see	6, 209/ 27
images, and praying to	saints	, and going on pilgrimages	6, 210/ 31

made against praying to	saints	. "Now therefore, as I	6, 210/ 33
or by invocation of	saints	to be illusions of	6, 211/ 5
we begin at the	saints	themselves. And by the	6, 211/ 6
impugn the worship of	saints	and forbid us to	6, 211/ 13
put in doubt whether	saints	can hear us. And	6, 211/ 17
where they doubt whether	saints	hear us, I marvel	6, 211/ 21
were it likely that	saints	, then being so full	6, 212/ 7
places at once, as	saints	be in sundry countries	6, 212/ 35
to be believed that	saints	hear us. And I	6, 213/ 3
heard or not. When	saints	were in this world	6, 213/ 7
help of his holy	saints	and pray for help	6, 214/ 25
to have his holy	saints	partners of that honor	6, 214/ 31
is to have his	saints	had in honor and	6, 215/ 16
done to pray holy	saints	in heaven to the	6, 215/ 25
pray not only to	saints	but also to every	6, 215/ 26
untrue men, canonize for	saints	such folk sometimes as	6, 218/ 2
bodies be worshipped for	saints	here in earth whose	6, 218/ 6
we should take for	saints	. And it neither proveth	6, 218/ 10
that there be no	saints	, which I wot well	6, 218/ 11
then first, that of	saints	and of relics, some	6, 218/ 18
not against worshipping of	saints	or saints' relics but	6, 219/ 24
such as were no	saints	nor no saints' relics	6, 219/ 25
sure that all be	saints	indeed whom the church	6, 219/ 30
honor and veneration for	saints	. First, as for the	6, 219/ 31
himself or his holy	saints	for his sake; or	6, 221/ 6
to be worshipped for	saints	, albeit that if it	6, 223/ 10
in the worship of	saints	and reverence of relics	6, 224/ 18
Christ's days; and yet	saints	they had in honor	6, 224/ 26
shall we then of	saints	or relics have doubt	6, 224/ 31
Jews as we both,	saints	, as I said, in	6, 225/ 1
relics and worshipping of	saints	, because of much superstitious	6, 226/ 3
vain to pray to	saints	nor to worship them	6, 226/ 7
great sore; for though	saints	may hear us and	6, 226/ 9
God and his holy	saints	had not liefer they	6, 226/ 25
unto God and his	saints	? Now when people worship	6, 229/ 15
Now when people worship	saints	in such wise that	6, 229/ 16
take them for the	saints	selves, and then again	6, 229/ 17
provoke God and his	saints	to displeasure that the	6, 229/ 26
the people worship the	saints	and their images also	6, 230/ 2
people do to the	saints	and the images be	6, 230/ 6
though men kneel to	saints	and images and incense	6, 230/ 11
our worship done to	saints	only and their images	6, 230/ 27
the images for the	saints	selves, I trust there	6, 231/ 2
they bark against the	saints	selves. And when they	6, 232/ 25

unlawful petitions desired of	saints	, as one example may	6, 232/ 28
meddle much with his	saints	. "When we had laughed	6, 234/ 17
despiting and disworshipping of	saints	. Touching the offering of	6, 234/ 24
of, as praying to	saints	, going in pilgrimage and	6, 235/ 26
that all worship of	saints	and reverence of holy	6, 236/ 25
relics and honor of	saints	images -- by which	6, 236/ 26
ask evil petitions of	saints	as there be that	6, 236/ 31
the images for the	saints	selves or the rood	6, 237/ 5
miracles testified to be	saints	. The messenger eftsoon doubteth	6, 237/ 20
or not, or themselves	saints	or not. Whereupon the	6, 237/ 22
miracles told by any	saints	, we may be most	6, 237/ 23
that they be surely	saints	. And in this chapter	6, 237/ 25
all the old holy	saints	and doctors of Christ's	6, 238/ 2
hath accepted them for	saints	, and by miracles openly	6, 238/ 9
the church taketh for	saints	. " "This," quoth I, "were	6, 238/ 23
should pray to no	saints	. And now ye would	6, 238/ 25
he, "ye may have	saints	and know for saints	6, 238/ 28
saints and know for	saints	and many one since	6, 238/ 28
church may take for	saints	and worship as saints	6, 238/ 32
saints and worship as	saints	them that be none	6, 238/ 32
but there be some	saints	and some miracles." "No	6, 239/ 24
utterly be deceived in	saints	and miracles, but yet	6, 240/ 6
whom we take for	saints	and in their miracles	6, 240/ 7
whom we take for	saints	) were indeed no saints	6, 244/ 15
saints) were indeed no	saints	nor saved souls, but	6, 244/ 16
were saved souls and	saints	in heaven (though it	6, 244/ 17
take and accept for	saints	such evil persons or	6, 244/ 30
that they take for	saints	these holy doctors of	6, 245/ 14
mean the praying to	saints	, the worship of images	6, 245/ 17
concerning the praying of	saints	, worshipping of images and	6, 247/ 27
the laws, all the	saints	, against the sacraments of	6, 303/ 21
cunning fathers and holy	saints	as have often read	6, 304/ 4
man should pray to	saints	nor set by any	6, 355/ 1
of worship done to	saints	and images that yet	6, 355/ 24
our Lady and all	saints	, as well by many	6, 359/ 7
Lady, and all holy	saints	. And over that by	6, 359/ 10
that he did to	saints	in churches specially dedicated	6, 359/ 10
another devilish device against	saints	. For to the intent	6, 367/ 25
should pray to no	saints	, but would have their	6, 367/ 28
sacraments of Christ, the	saints	of Christ, the cross	6, 374/ 25
relics, and praying to	saints	, going on pilgrimages, and	6, 426/ 1
as these old holy	saints	said before, and also	6, 426/ 11
earth, and now glorious	saints	in his church triumphant	6, 427/ 10
in lechery, despited all	saints	, blasphemed our blessed Lady	6, 427/ 33

and holy doctors and	saints	in time passed, as	6, 431/ 10
against the praying to	saints	. "Marry," quoth I, "and	6, 431/ 20
miracles all those blessed	saints	do ascribe unto the	6, 432/ 5
honor of those holy	saints	that were worshipped at	6, 432/ 6
reasoneth against praying to	saints	is very bare." "It	6, 432/ 14
matter of praying to	saints	, he is not worth	6, 432/ 22
price, God and his	saints	worshipped, his sacraments had	6, 433/ 24
cross, blaspheming his blessed	saints	, destroying all devotion, forbidding	6, 433/ 30
with all those holy	saints	that ever since Christ's	6, 434/ 20
men's books and holy	saints'	works gather a good	6, 23/ 29
have in hand, concerning	saints'	relics, images, and pilgrimages	6, 171/ 10
worshipping of saints or	saints'	relics but against the	6, 219/ 24
no saints nor no	saints'	relics. And that after	6, 219/ 25
infidels did hide holy	saints'	relics, at the finding	6, 222/ 2
only touch of holy	saints'	vestures? And doubt we	6, 225/ 34
at holy pilgrimages and	saints'	relics, done in open	6, 432/ 3
and reasons whereby he	saith	that many men be	6, 7/ 31
clergy in that he	saith	they have made a	6, 15/ 33
Eighth Chapter The messenger	saith	that the malice of	6, 18/ 12
Eleventh Chapter The messenger	saith	that howsoever Luther and	6, 18/ 27
of whom some he	saith	have seemed good and	6, 18/ 29
he neither meaneth nor	saith	such odious and abominable	6, 29/ 33
in hand that he	saith	the thing which he	6, 30/ 4
percase say as he	saith	in some thing, and	6, 30/ 18
those things that he	saith	, as odious as they	6, 31/ 6
which, as Saint John	saith	in the Apocalypse, is	6, 34/ 20
money were, as he	saith	, better bestowed upon poor	6, 40/ 22
costly. And therefore he	saith	that in their time	6, 40/ 25
truth I think he	saith	not truth, that the	6, 41/ 26
things. For so he	saith	himself that God, as	6, 43/ 24
The book," quoth I, "	saith	not fully so far	6, 43/ 34
and as Saint Paul	saith	, "Every man to other	6, 48/ 25
as the apostle Paul	saith	, let every man for	6, 50/ 15
the holy cross, and	saith	that if he so	6, 50/ 19
Christ? Because, as he	saith	, that there is so	6, 50/ 23
whom, as Saint Paul	saith	, we have for our	6, 52/ 9
more godly thing. And	saith	that though the cause	6, 55/ 10
confidence that, as he	saith	himself, he sent two	6, 55/ 13
is, as Saint Paul	saith	, man's heart, and that	6, 57/ 26
more than Saint Augustine	saith	that he could. I	6, 60/ 13
ye use, my master	saith	, to look so sadly	6, 68/ 35
and easily done. "Sir,"	saith	he, "yet hit we	6, 70/ 34
this, since Saint Paul	saith	so." "Then," quoth I	6, 73/ 19
which nature and reason	saith	be impossible, I may	6, 77/ 22

that reason and nature	saith	is impossible, methinketh that	6, 78/ 12
and reasons whereby he	saith	that many men be	6, 94/ 9
to himself. For scripture	saith	that he will not	6, 97/ 25
haply sometime, as Chaucer	saith	, a bone of some	6, 98/ 14
Of all our Ladies, "	saith	one, "I love best	6, 99/ 21
of Walsingham. " "And I, "	saith	the other, "our Lady	6, 99/ 22
heaven). And where he	saith	, "If thou wilt enter	6, 103/ 21
ceremonial laws. And therefore,	saith	our Savior, of that	6, 105/ 10
us unto, "My yoke, "	saith	he, "is fit and	6, 105/ 10
word alone where he	saith	that we shall of	6, 105/ 35
church as our Savior	saith	in the twenty-fourth chapter	6, 109/ 15
for as Saint Paul	saith	, "Accedentem ad deum oportet	6, 111/ 2
endureth. "Heaven and earth, "	saith	he, "shall pass away	6, 114/ 22
For where our Lord	saith	that his words shall	6, 115/ 19
writing is unknown. He	saith	also that his Father	6, 115/ 27
God? As the scripture	saith	, "Dominus autem intuetur cor	6, 124/ 6
the heart). And therefore	saith	our Savior, "Judge not	6, 124/ 8
then, as Saint Augustine	saith	, make himself very sure	6, 127/ 29
only because the text	saith	the same. And if	6, 128/ 23
as holy Saint Jerome	saith	, "The Hebrews well despoil	6, 132/ 21
acceptation, whereas the Creed	saith	of our Savior that	6, 135/ 28
to whom, as himself	saith	, he was especially sent	6, 142/ 23
I am not sent, "	saith	our Lord, "but unto	6, 142/ 24
which (as Saint John	saith	) the world could not	6, 144/ 11
once. And therefore he	saith	in his epistle to	6, 145/ 30
And wisdom speak we, "	saith	he, "among folk that	6, 145/ 32
holy scripture. "Howbeit, Luther	saith	because it is not	6, 148/ 33
By which a woman	saith	of one who she	6, 150/ 17
a good holy saint	saith	, so marvelously tempered, that	6, 152/ 18
that the holy scripture	saith	the contrary, since it	6, 154/ 7
asking, as Saint James	saith	, without any doubt. And	6, 158/ 20
as ye see God	saith	himself in holy scripture	6, 160/ 24
they say as Christ	saith	, for so methinketh meant	6, 167/ 9
Christ or holy scripture	saith	the contrary, shall I	6, 167/ 19
them. But where God	saith	one thing in scripture	6, 168/ 7
the text, well considered,	saith	clean the contrary?" "To	6, 169/ 8
very truth. For so	saith	plain scripture of Christ	6, 173/ 12
the Father of heaven	saith	unto Christ in the	6, 173/ 13
against it, nor God	saith	not the contrary. Except	6, 176/ 25
again to them; and	saith	he will not leave	6, 177/ 21
For as Saint Paul	saith	, the manifestation and showing	6, 178/ 17
of the world, and	saith	also that his Father	6, 178/ 34
is not. And therefore	saith	holy Saint Augustine, "I	6, 181/ 11
the church. " And he	saith	good reason. For were	6, 181/ 12

of that the scripture	saith	. But he telleth you	6, 182/ 5
in his holy scripture	saith	himself the contrary, ye	6, 185/ 8
heart. For our Lord	saith	, "He that denieth me	6, 190/ 35
heaven." And holy scripture	saith	, "Spiritus Sanctus effugiet fictum	6, 191/ 2
wither away. Our Savior	saith	himself, "I am," saith	6, 194/ 7
saith himself, "I am,"	saith	he, "a very vine	6, 194/ 8
For as the Apostle	saith	, "Accedentem ad deum oportet	6, 194/ 27
instrument thereof. And therefore	saith	Saint John, as I	6, 195/ 2
God, as Saint Paul	saith	, know who be his	6, 198/ 12
be his. And Christ	saith	that against his church	6, 198/ 12
matter. For our Savior	saith	, "Wheresoever be two or	6, 198/ 21
naught. But where he	saith	that the church or	6, 199/ 16
And the scripture also	saith	not that these seven	6, 199/ 20
and unknown, but he	saith	only that such a	6, 199/ 22
And whereas our Lord	saith	, "Wheresoever be two or	6, 202/ 6
Novatian. "When our Savior	saith	also that he which	6, 202/ 15
as he thinketh and	saith	himself, marvelous gaily prove	6, 203/ 18
argument he maketh: Christ	saith	that the gates of	6, 203/ 21
argument. For where he	saith	that against the church	6, 204/ 18
were true that himself	saith	among his other heresies	6, 204/ 24
living, as our Savior	saith	in the Gospel; for	6, 212/ 13
I remember, Saint Augustine	saith	, that he that prayeth	6, 216/ 32
a bone, as Chaucer	saith	, of some holy Jew's	6, 217/ 23
say so much as	saith	Saint Augustine. For he	6, 218/ 4
believe it because it	saith	truth?" "Yes, marry," quoth	6, 249/ 10
he, "that the church	saith	truth? Know ye that	6, 249/ 12
ye say Saint Augustine	saith	. And now when I	6, 249/ 22
it is, as he	saith	, a great advantage for	6, 250/ 2
he, as holy scripture	saith	, that doth the work	6, 259/ 12
is it, as Aristotle	saith	, well done indeed to	6, 262/ 3
For I put case,	saith	he, that these men	6, 275/ 6
sin. For holy scripture	saith	, "Curam habe de bono	6, 281/ 9
much riches). And it	saith	also, "Maledictus homo qui	6, 281/ 13
worship also? Our Lord	saith	himself that for one	6, 283/ 21
Church in earth and	saith	that the church of	6, 289/ 3
given, all this, he	saith	, that every man, woman	6, 289/ 21
Christian people. And he	saith	plainly in his book	6, 289/ 31
and imprinted, as it	saith	, in Almaine; a foolish	6, 291/ 9
book called Mammona, he	saith	that one Frere Jerome	6, 291/ 29
by whose counsel Tyndale	saith	the Frere Jerome made	6, 292/ 1
the book; wherein Tyndale	saith	he misliketh his rhymes	6, 292/ 2
his overmuch railing. And	saith	also that he feareth	6, 292/ 3
that the frere's book	saith	that the New Testament	6, 292/ 11
frere's book, wherein he	saith	that the New Testament	6, 292/ 21

clergy in that he	saith	they have made a	6, 293/ 13
and fare as Aesop	saith	in a fable, that	6, 296/ 1
lie that our Savior	saith	himself, which saith of	6, 298/ 6
Savior saith himself, which	saith	of them that they	6, 298/ 6
wax unsavory. And he	saith	that they be the	6, 298/ 8
then if the light,	saith	he, be darked, how	6, 298/ 9
Marry," quoth I, "so	saith	Luther and Tyndale also	6, 303/ 13
over without reason, and	saith	that the scripture is	6, 304/ 13
last that Saint Paul	saith	and meaneth that a	6, 305/ 15
will, because Saint Paul	saith	no more but that	6, 305/ 22
a great cure; therefore,	saith	Tyndale, that never should	6, 306/ 7
another reason indeed. He	saith	that chastity is an	6, 308/ 21
have it. And Christ	saith	that all men take	6, 308/ 29
it not, but he	saith	not that no man	6, 308/ 30
faults, as my father	saith	that we be with	6, 313/ 23
of them shrews, he	saith	that they defame them	6, 313/ 24
them falsely. For he	saith	plainly that there is	6, 313/ 26
the world; but he	saith	indeed that every man	6, 313/ 27
even as Your Lordship	saith	. For I know it	6, 322/ 31
divers of his epistles	saith	, God hath by his	6, 334/ 18
perfectly perceive what he	saith	, or at the least	6, 345/ 14
help, as the Prophet	saith	, upon the serpent and	6, 348/ 2
For in penance, he	saith	, that there neither needeth	6, 349/ 19
nor satisfaction. Also, he	saith	that there needeth no	6, 349/ 20
obedience, or rather disobedience,	saith	that the curates do	6, 349/ 37
the bishops. For he	saith	plainly that the bishop	6, 350/ 12
such other like, he	saith	plainly that confession to	6, 350/ 19
master Luther? For he	saith	he would in any	6, 350/ 26
without good works. He	saith	also that it is	6, 352/ 28
of belief. For he	saith	that our faith suppeth	6, 352/ 34
thereto itself. "Item, he	saith	that God is as	6, 353/ 6
Passion. "In matrimony, he	saith	plainly that it is	6, 353/ 9
no sacrament; and so	saith	Tyndale too. "Item, that	6, 353/ 10
much other beastliness he	saith	in such things, and	6, 353/ 18
sacrament of order, he	saith	that priesthood and all	6, 353/ 20
worse yet. For he	saith	further that every woman	6, 353/ 26
man mad outright." "He	saith	, " quoth I, "further yet	6, 353/ 29
of the Altar, yet	saith	he thereof many lewd	6, 353/ 35
used therein. "Item, he	saith	it were best that	6, 354/ 19
them list. "Item, he	saith	that the Blessed Sacrament	6, 354/ 24
read, good Saint Gregory	saith	plain the contrary. For	6, 357/ 10
For indeed the book	saith	no more but that	6, 357/ 13
adorare," and Saint Gregory	saith	, "quod non licet adorare	6, 357/ 24
the law, as yourself	saith	, that the word may	6, 357/ 33

as in that he	saith	that that it is	6, 358/ 21
creatures. For the scripture	saith	there, "Thou shalt worship	6, 358/ 31
same place Saint Gregory	saith	that we do worship	6, 358/ 35
our advocate. "Item, he	saith	that every other woman	6, 360/ 1
of all feasts he	saith	that he hateth the	6, 360/ 8
against all chastity, and	saith	that if a priest	6, 360/ 16
Marry," quoth I, "he	saith	that he seeth further	6, 362/ 16
only tyranny, yet he	saith	that the people be	6, 369/ 2
For as our Savior	saith	, ye shall know the	6, 372/ 19
Eighth Chapter The messenger	saith	that the malice of	6, 372/ 22
feel it. For Luther	saith	that all souls shall	6, 377/ 20
shall be damned, he	saith	, for no deserving of	6, 377/ 22
Eleventh Chapter The messenger	saith	that howsoever Luther and	6, 377/ 32
of whom some, he	saith	, have seemed good and	6, 377/ 34
other wise. For he	saith	plain that faith alone	6, 380/ 34
blame the church, that	saith	not the contrary? And	6, 381/ 9
already. For as Christ	saith	, "Arbor mala non potest	6, 381/ 28
works. For faith, he	saith	, could never be idle	6, 382/ 29
sect. For he that	saith	fire alone is enough	6, 383/ 6
church because the church	saith	that faith will not	6, 383/ 8
therewith, as the Apostle	saith	, "Fides que per dilectione	6, 383/ 24
places of his epistles	saith	the contrary thereof. For	6, 383/ 29
contrary thereof. For he	saith	that if a man	6, 383/ 29
the holy apostle James	saith	to them that reckon	6, 386/ 9
than devils. For he	saith	that the devils do	6, 386/ 11
for a final conclusion	saith	that the faith is	6, 386/ 16
a devil. For he	saith	that where such a	6, 387/ 2
good. For Saint James	saith	"they believe," and saith	6, 387/ 19
saith "they believe," and	saith	not "they know" And	6, 387/ 19
devils, as Saint James	saith	, do believe such things	6, 388/ 7
it is, as Luther	saith	, great sin and sacrilege	6, 389/ 8
For nothing, as Luther	saith	, can damn a Christian	6, 389/ 19
and supped up, he	saith	, in that faith. "When	6, 389/ 21
God? And when Luther	saith	that nothing can damn	6, 390/ 7
that mind, where he	saith	, "Qui crediderit et baptizatus	6, 390/ 35
then as Saint Paul	saith	, Christ died for naught	6, 391/ 6
without faith, since Christ	saith	, "If thou wilt enter	6, 391/ 33
keep the commandments." And	saith	also, "Do that and	6, 391/ 35
of any faith. He	saith	also in holy scripture	6, 391/ 36
there is none that	saith	so, and the whole	6, 392/ 28
and the whole church	saith	and believeth the contrary	6, 392/ 28
thou shalt have well?"	Saith	not Christ of them	6, 392/ 34
virtuous deed. For Luther	saith	plainly that no man	6, 395/ 36
Christ shall (as himself	saith	) reward with everlasting life	6, 396/ 21

true that Saint Paul	saith	that "Non sunt condignae	6, 397/ 1
than in that he	saith	that God hath need	6, 397/ 16
our faith. For he	saith	that God hath no	6, 397/ 17
and therefore where he	saith	that there is no	6, 400/ 19
as the holy scripture	saith	, "Unicuique dedit Deus curam	6, 415/ 7
surely as Saint Paul	saith	, he is not to	6, 417/ 3
And as Saint Paul	saith	, "Cursed be he and	6, 419/ 34
doest, but as he	saith	, bring him to the	6, 420/ 19
forsaketh Christ. And then	saith	our Savior that whoso	6, 421/ 1
himself answereth where he	saith	in the Gospel of	6, 421/ 20
is, as Saint Augustine	saith	, the very mother of	6, 423/ 4
and raileth thereon and	saith	it was begun by	6, 425/ 1
found what thing Tyndale	saith	against miracles and against	6, 431/ 19
as for miracles, he	saith	nothing in effect but	6, 431/ 27
be said so, he	saith	that indeed it is	6, 431/ 30
more frantic Tyndale, that	saith	all priests, monks, and	6, 434/ 18
men for their master's	sake	, whom else we would	6, 48/ 33
poor folk for his	sake	be by his high	6, 48/ 36
holy saints for his	sake	, doth honor himself. Except	6, 49/ 3
all other for their	sake	and ween there were	6, 91/ 20
done them, for God's	sake	, as ye said before	6, 97/ 13
we should for his	sake	do to any creature	6, 97/ 24
But see for God's	sake	how we be run	6, 107/ 3
much honor for his	sake	. And thereof followeth it	6, 112/ 23
and ye for his	sake	made them all great	6, 218/ 28
friends and for his	sake	. "Ye say," quoth I	6, 218/ 36
many men for his	sake	, that he will have	6, 220/ 26
holy saints for his	sake	; or to be withdrawn	6, 221/ 6
pulled out for Christ's	sake	. Nor there is no	6, 232/ 34
there sing for God's	sake	whole ribaldous songs as	6, 236/ 4
them that for his	sake	do take it. What	6, 308/ 32
you for my mind's	sake	, show me what thought	6, 325/ 6
pray you for God's	sake	see how utterly this	6, 364/ 16
of them for our	sake	, this damnable heresy holdeth	6, 403/ 4
not for their own	sakes	but for his, yet	6, 97/ 23
set by for their	sakes	, and themselves for his	6, 225/ 30
miracles showed for their	sakes	) as uncertain be we	6, 422/ 30
he said, "Vos estis	sal	terrae" (Ye be the	6, 107/ 13
poor people with the	sale	of some of the	6, 41/ 4
a felony done at	Salisbury	on Shrove Tuesday, brought	6, 267/ 35
terrae" (Ye be the	salt	of the earth); and	6, 107/ 13
that they be the	salt	of the earth. And	6, 298/ 7
earth. And if the	salt	once appal, the world	6, 298/ 7
that our Lady was	saluted	with Gabriel. And that	6, 232/ 10

or of Ipswich was	saluted	of Gabriel or fled	6, 232/ 13
text, "Homines et iumenta	salvabis	Deus" (God, thou shalt	6, 136/ 4
the necessity of our	salvation	requireth, God giveth the	6, 8/ 26
in all-thing necessary to	salvation	to give firm credence	6, 10/ 24
the necessity of man's	salvation	. Which he proveth by	6, 11/ 1
necessarily requisite for our	salvation	. The Thirtieth Chapter Whereas	6, 11/ 5
Lutherans, which ascribe our	salvation	and damnation, and all	6, 19/ 8
the necessity of their	salvation	, were not content only	6, 59/ 17
the necessity of our	salvation	requireth, God giveth the	6, 116/ 18
to the necessity of	salvation	. "In what point," quoth	6, 120/ 23
things needly requisite to	salvation	hath the right understanding	6, 122/ 18
any wise concerning the	salvation	of your soul. Of	6, 162/ 6
all things necessary to	salvation	to give firm credence	6, 162/ 14
the necessity of man's	salvation	. Which he proveth by	6, 167/ 6
necessarily requisite for our	salvation	. "Truly," quoth he, "ye	6, 176/ 11
late for the final	salvation	of their souls (as	6, 252/ 33
one, that all our	salvation	standeth in faith alone	6, 288/ 30
alone, and toward our	salvation	nothing force of good	6, 288/ 31
the matters of our	salvation	; to the intent that	6, 345/ 28
faith sufficeth to our	salvation	with our baptism, without	6, 352/ 27
and sufficeth for our	salvation	. "Then answered he that	6, 380/ 35
faith cannot fail of	salvation	, since it cannot fail	6, 384/ 23
might suffice to their	salvation	if charity lacked. Against	6, 385/ 8
charity, not sufficient to	salvation	, and that this may	6, 385/ 32
reckon faith sufficient for	salvation	without good works, that	6, 386/ 10
that faith sufficeth to	salvation	, because they think it	6, 386/ 21
it should suffice for	salvation	, must needs have with	6, 389/ 25
only faith causeth our	salvation	. "To this it was	6, 389/ 34
appeared that all our	salvation	came of faith, as	6, 391/ 4
the cause of our	salvation	, then as Saint Paul	6, 391/ 6
almsdeed alone sufficeth for	salvation	, how wretchedly soever we	6, 392/ 6
was sufficient for our	salvation	, and that good works	6, 399/ 34
Lutherans, which ascribe our	salvation	and damnation and all	6, 402/ 8
Passion, whereupon depended the	salvation	of mankind, which affection	6, 414/ 7
whose cunning, virtue, and	salvation	we be sure, than	6, 421/ 11
necessity requisite to our	salvation	, and that they lay	6, 425/ 26
and the most devout	Salve	Regina, because we therein	6, 359/ 35
crediderit et baptizatus fuerit,	salvus	erit" (He that believeth	6, 390/ 36
in that hill in	Samaria	, and all such worship	6, 58/ 17
who were faithful in	Samaria	. And the scripture also	6, 199/ 19
the parable of the	Samaritan	, bearing the wounded man	6, 104/ 19
to the woman of	Samary	, that very worshippers should	6, 57/ 28
to the woman of	Samary	, as the thing which	6, 59/ 11
it did when that	Samary	, falling to idolatry, the	6, 220/ 14

And showeth for a	sample	certain words evil, and	6, 15/ 24
And showeth for a	sample	certain words evil and	6, 284/ 26
Christ for that they	sanctify	not the Saturday, which	6, 149/ 21
would authorize by their	sanctifying	. " "Then fall you," quoth	6, 238/ 30
holy scripture saith, "Spiritus	Sanctus	effugiet fictum" (The Holy	6, 191/ 2
is choked up with	sand	-- as they thus	6, 413/ 3
sore decayed, and such	sands	risen, and such shallow	6, 412/ 30
the fault to Goodwin	Sands	; some to the lands	6, 412/ 34
about the amendment of	Sandwich	Haven. At which time	6, 412/ 27
followed the flesh and	sank	for their sin. For	6, 252/ 24
did unto Ananias and	Sapphira	for a far smaller	6, 429/ 5
ye see some white	sapphire	or beryl so well	6, 92/ 9
as any Turk or	Saracen	would have pitied or	6, 372/ 14
they pagans, Turks, or	Saracens	. And much less, then	6, 32/ 16
infidels, as Turks or	Saracens	, having heard of Christ's	6, 200/ 24
the Turks, all the	Saracens	, all the heretics, all	6, 236/ 18
for paynims, Turks, and	Saracens	, which by open profession	6, 243/ 29
in case the Turks,	Saracens	, and paynims would suffer	6, 407/ 35
while he thought he	sat	in God Almighty's bosom	6, 40/ 31
he said that they	sat	upon the chair of	6, 104/ 10
on whose seat they	sat	, did lay great fardels	6, 104/ 27
is infinite, should have	sat	and studied to devise	6, 376/ 9
he hath letted and	sat	still awhile in sin	6, 401/ 13
he called him therefore	Satan	, yet is it nothing	6, 414/ 9
Hymineum et Alexandrum tradidi	Satanae	, ut discant non blasphemare	6, 429/ 21
said to Saint Peter, "	Sathanas	hath desired to sift	6, 107/ 18
for the more ample	satisfaction	of such as yourself	6, 248/ 7
neither needeth contrition nor	satisfaction	. Also, he saith that	6, 349/ 20
how, good works in	satisfaction	accounteth for naught --	6, 352/ 13
be fully content and	satisfied	. And this warrantise will	6, 27/ 15
be somewhat answered and	satisfied	by me. I therefore	6, 34/ 33
he so perceived himself	satisfied	, that he meekly acknowledged	6, 125/ 14
I am herein fully	satisfied	. " "Then be you," quoth	6, 184/ 21
be you," quoth I, "	satisfied	in this also, that	6, 184/ 22
quoth I, "as fully	satisfied	that where ye lately	6, 185/ 5
in good faith fully	satisfied	me concerning the sure	6, 207/ 24
shall speak of already	satisfied	, whereby our business therein	6, 248/ 4
one thing. Were they	satisfied	and held themselves content	6, 248/ 15
and the mind fully	satisfied	of any man that	6, 330/ 27
be well and fully	satisfied	and content." "In good	6, 344/ 29
matter fully content and	satisfied	. " "Well," quoth I, "then	6, 344/ 33
he, "I am well	satisfied	in this matter, and	6, 359/ 23
the only thing that	satisfieth	and contenteth some, yet	6, 424/ 5
will serve you, to	satisfy	him at the full	6, 25/ 8

would fain answer and	satisfy	with reason, which ye	6, 32/ 28
fear me, very feebly	satisfy	them. For they would	6, 64/ 13
study, cannot suffice to	satisfy	but that any text	6, 127/ 27
ye make would surely	satisfy	the other side or	6, 238/ 14
therewith to content and	satisfy	any man that he	6, 246/ 9
they sanctify not the	Saturday	, which was the Sabbath	6, 149/ 21
commandment given for the	Saturday	in the old. And	6, 155/ 17
to believe anything certainly	save	holy scripture, though the	6, 11/ 8
falsehood of his opinions,	save	only himself. %The Fourth	6, 17/ 23
the matter more hot,	save	for burning of their	6, 37/ 28
ye reckon all seven (	save	grammar) almost to serve	6, 122/ 21
now have all learning	save	scripture only clean cast	6, 132/ 18
Deus" (God, thou shalt	save	both man and beasts	6, 136/ 5
this text, "Thou shalt	save	both men and beasts	6, 136/ 14
likely to sink than	save	our selves." "Holy scripture	6, 138/ 9
be then left shall	save	themselves by the same	6, 143/ 3
to believe anything certainly	save	holy scripture though the	6, 179/ 9
forswear your faith to	save	his life. Where be	6, 201/ 31
every man laughed then,	save	the monk, that cast	6, 228/ 30
the truth, all were	save	one and he in	6, 248/ 18
and he in all-thing	save	one. And to your	6, 248/ 19
the priest had twenty,	save	for overcharging. Yet it	6, 305/ 34
falsehood of his opinions,	save	only himself. "Now that	6, 360/ 36
the world wild geese	save	himself, and all the	6, 366/ 24
ever they had to	save	themselves from death or	6, 370/ 34
say that faith doth	save	us, though faith do	6, 382/ 34
damn a Christian man,	save	only lack of belief	6, 389/ 19
thereto, is sufficient to	save	us. And therefore if	6, 390/ 12
our own works might	save	us. Nor we were	6, 391/ 7
were not able to	save	one man of themselves	6, 391/ 15
the faith only shall	save	us without good works	6, 391/ 26
is alone sufficient to	save	them that have the	6, 394/ 27
that faith could not	save	us if we had	6, 395/ 9
that he will not	save	us without both, if	6, 397/ 21
be as strong to	save	itself as the cockle	6, 407/ 33
long as that may	save	their lives. Nor never	6, 422/ 13
his soul forever to	save	his body for a	6, 422/ 16
himself died for to	save	it from the wolves'	6, 430/ 7
God predestinate to be	saved	. Whereunto the author answereth	6, 12/ 11
men, yet is it	saved	and may be given	6, 51/ 2
beast should be both	saved	at last, and so	6, 136/ 7
God predestinate to be	saved	. Whereunto the author answereth	6, 195/ 30
be predestinate to be	saved	, in what part soever	6, 196/ 5
be predestinate to be	saved	, if the question were	6, 196/ 28

is predestinate to be	saved	, whether may he or	6, 197/ 1
amend, and so be	saved	at last as God	6, 197/ 6
and predestinate to be	saved	be not in it	6, 197/ 23
indeed no saints nor	saved	souls, but haply those	6, 244/ 16
but haply those were	saved	souls and saints in	6, 244/ 16
For there were few	saved	in Noe's ship." "The	6, 252/ 15
though there were few	saved	alive, yet proveth not	6, 252/ 21
and hope to be	saved	thereby, and that they	6, 380/ 4
alone he shall be	saved	, without any good works	6, 383/ 13
is baptized shall be	saved	). Where Christ requireth nothing	6, 391/ 1
that believeth shall be	saved	, " where he nothing speaketh	6, 391/ 28
that believeth shall be	saved	without good works, if	6, 391/ 30
that men shall be	saved	for keeping of the	6, 391/ 32
that they shall be	saved	howsoever they live, for	6, 393/ 30
all that shall be	saved	shall be saved only	6, 402/ 11
be saved shall be	saved	only because that God	6, 402/ 11
the spirit might be	saved	in the Day of	6, 429/ 17
Father of all the	saved	people from our former	6, 435/ 19
the author showeth that	saving	for the authority of	6, 11/ 10
the quick. And surely,	saving	that men cannot do	6, 46/ 35
here at Saint Alban's,	saving	some relics of him	6, 86/ 12
while they be fresh,	saving	that meseemeth better for	6, 102/ 10
some other kind of	saving	and preserving here in	6, 136/ 15
as it goeth already,	saving	that I wot ne'er	6, 138/ 29
hatred to some other (	saving	that pride sometimes also	6, 140/ 12
scripture?" "Yes," quoth he, "	saving	that I take the	6, 161/ 23
church among them --	saving	that always that part	6, 162/ 27
the author showeth that,	saving	for the authority of	6, 179/ 11
knoweth she hath it,	saving	that she is loath	6, 180/ 25
first, in good faith,	saving	that the books and	6, 211/ 8
of such men as (	saving	for the Spirit of	6, 253/ 24
thing in effect fruitless,	saving	that it may be	6, 255/ 26
to our present purpose,	saving	that if it be	6, 259/ 24
were they fain for	saving	of his life to	6, 271/ 17
ashamed to put you,	saving	that ye drive me	6, 274/ 9
a chequer-chamber case. Or	saving	the premunire, we might	6, 274/ 34
able to match and (	saving	the comparisons be odious	6, 295/ 21
the worse they be,	saving	that learning is good	6, 301/ 12
Luther and Tyndale also,	saving	that they go somewhat	6, 303/ 13
he hath of him.	Saving	that lest he should	6, 315/ 11
of that night school,	saving	that he which as	6, 329/ 7
be done to anything	saving	the Trinity, then did	6, 359/ 4
out of Christ's flock,	saving	that they were put	6, 407/ 7
looked and preached holily,	saving	that yet sometimes it	6, 424/ 13

works of the devil.	Saving	that where I said	6, 431/ 29
the person of our	Savior	Christ, fain would I	6, 39/ 35
suffer his and our	Savior	Christ in the Church	6, 41/ 17
a shadow. And our	Savior	himself, whose faith is	6, 43/ 30
wore hair. Christ our	Savior	himself not only prayed	6, 44/ 14
set at naught, our	Savior	himself set so much	6, 44/ 17
in remembrance of our	Savior	himself, and not only	6, 47/ 29
unto himself. Whereof our	Savior	Christ well declareth the	6, 49/ 7
these words of our	Savior	, learn that God delighteth	6, 49/ 30
us, that doth our	Savior	that died for us	6, 52/ 8
place. "For albeit our	Savior	said," quoth I, "unto	6, 58/ 3
In which words our	Savior	reproved all false worship	6, 58/ 16
only Christ is our	Savior	and mediator to bring	6, 97/ 4
we spoke of, our	Savior	said that the Scribes	6, 104/ 25
And therefore, saith our	Savior	, of that law that	6, 105/ 10
by these words our	Savior	meant and promised that	6, 108/ 24
the church as our	Savior	saith in the twenty-fourth	6, 109/ 15
Christ as before. "Our	Savior	also said unto his	6, 116/ 1
And therefore saith our	Savior	, "Judge not before the	6, 124/ 8
children of God, our	Savior	Christ were not God's	6, 135/ 12
Creed saith of our	Savior	that he is God's	6, 135/ 28
the godhead of our	Savior	, and his E9galitE9	6, 137/ 2
the church that our	Savior	is one God and	6, 137/ 8
virtue, then came our	Savior	Christ to redeem us	6, 142/ 12
first brought by our	Savior	to the house of	6, 142/ 21
into this world." Our	Savior	said again unto him	6, 143/ 22
his Father, as our	Savior	himself (when the Jews	6, 145/ 3
And albeit that our	Savior	showed and plainly proved	6, 147/ 31
and believe is our	Savior	Christ only, and not	6, 163/ 6
men," and where our	Savior	also reproveth the Scribes	6, 163/ 11
it is, hear our	Savior	Christ and believe him	6, 163/ 17
the thing that our	Savior	himself biddeth us believe	6, 163/ 30
in godhead of our	Savior	Christ with his Father	6, 171/ 5
not promised by our	Savior	Christ that he should	6, 178/ 19
and wither away. Our	Savior	saith himself, "I am	6, 194/ 7
these words of our	Savior	, and many more there	6, 194/ 15
no matter. For our	Savior	saith, "Wheresoever be two	6, 198/ 20
against Novatian. "When our	Savior	saith also that he	6, 202/ 15
into hell; and our	Savior	promiseth in that place	6, 204/ 2
them was, as our	Savior	said himself, a devil	6, 205/ 19
is now. As our	Savior	said by Saint John	6, 211/ 27
of living, as our	Savior	saith in the Gospel	6, 212/ 13
holy Jew's sheep. Our	Savior	also seemeth in the	6, 217/ 24
holy relics? "Nor our	Savior	Christ blameth not the	6, 225/ 11

no lie that our	Savior	saith himself, which saith	6, 298/ 5
and sometimes of our	Savior	Christ (not always of	6, 336/ 20
it appeareth that our	Savior	himself, and his apostles	6, 337/ 1
in effect as our	Savior	at the time taught	6, 340/ 18
no more than our	Savior	letted, for the weal	6, 340/ 22
one body with our	Savior	Christ in their former	6, 355/ 18
sect. For as our	Savior	saith, ye shall know	6, 372/ 19
and manhood of our	Savior	Christ, but also against	6, 376/ 32
these words of our	Savior	Christ, he said, much	6, 390/ 34
Passion of our blessed	Savior	, men are no longer	6, 391/ 13
the mouth of our	Savior	, "He that believeth shall	6, 391/ 28
the words of our	Savior	in the same places	6, 393/ 8
God. For whereas our	Savior	Christ took upon himself	6, 403/ 3
rehearsed, reprov'd of our	Savior	when he struck off	6, 411/ 28
mankind, which affection our	Savior	had before that time	6, 414/ 7
And then saith our	Savior	that whoso doth, shall	6, 421/ 2
matter," quoth I, "our	Savior	himself answereth where he	6, 421/ 19
And surely when our	Savior	himself calleth such heretics	6, 429/ 35
sacred Body of our	Savior	Christ; and seeth the	6, 433/ 35
which had no saintly	savor	, she was perceived for	6, 87/ 28
delight thereof, feebleth little	savor	in anything else, but	6, 126/ 10
all things of pleasant	savor	upon his image. But	6, 227/ 26
feeble soul as the	savor	of a sickness sore	6, 347/ 23
that yet sometimes it	savored	so shrewdly, that he	6, 424/ 13
the church if he	saw	the church say one	6, 10/ 10
his perjury when he	saw	the matter so clearly	6, 15/ 19
is an old said	saw	that one business begetteth	6, 21/ 2
In which albeit I	saw	no harm, yet somewhat	6, 23/ 19
shall, if ever he	saw	him, be brought in	6, 46/ 34
but such as he	saw	and was conversant with	6, 48/ 13
with, as when he	saw	man and the glory	6, 48/ 13
them whom they never	saw	nor never shall see	6, 48/ 15
strong proof, if I	saw	them done, and were	6, 62/ 1
say that they never	saw	any of these miracles	6, 63/ 15
which while they never	saw	them are not bound	6, 63/ 16
it, but because himself	saw	no white, which was	6, 65/ 15
in yours. For he	saw	never other but black	6, 65/ 28
by reason, and never	saw	it done, believe no	6, 66/ 24
him say that he	saw	this himself, then I	6, 67/ 17
morrow said that he	saw	not that bird, but	6, 68/ 9
speech thereof; but he	saw	in Paul's churchyard an	6, 68/ 10
tell me that they	saw	the thing that myself	6, 68/ 21
many that say they	saw	it done." "Well," quoth	6, 68/ 24
those men say they	saw	done." "Wot you," quoth	6, 72/ 6

they which say they	saw	such miracles do tell	6, 75/ 20
men that say they	saw	him do it?" The	6, 75/ 24
me that ever he	saw	any." "It may," quoth	6, 75/ 32
must hear say they	saw	a miracle ere ye	6, 78/ 2
tell you that they	saw	before an image of	6, 78/ 22
then -- for I	saw	it myself -- passing	6, 79/ 24
am sure, if ye	saw	dead men as commonly	6, 80/ 17
that would say they	saw	a great good thing	6, 82/ 21
born blind and never	saw	in his life. And	6, 86/ 5
And when my lord	saw	that, he bade him	6, 87/ 1
thought so because he	saw	not the preachers persecuted	6, 124/ 29
the people, and there	saw	many that had often	6, 125/ 17
the church, if he	saw	the church say one	6, 153/ 21
Saint Stephen, when he	saw	heaven open for him	6, 211/ 32
or mistaken. And myself	saw	at the Abbey of	6, 222/ 5
seeming as ever I	saw	in my life, and	6, 222/ 26
remembered that ever I	saw	priest or clerk fare	6, 234/ 27
howbeit indeed, as I	saw	it proved after, a	6, 256/ 12
abjuration whereof I never	saw	the like, nor in	6, 271/ 18
a book that himself	saw	when the men made	6, 275/ 34
Simkin neither if he	saw	the men print the	6, 276/ 17
his perjury when he	saw	the matter so clearly	6, 280/ 24
his perjury, when he	saw	the matter already proved	6, 284/ 18
was, which when he	saw	a young man kiss	6, 287/ 6
say so if ye	saw	all the places which	6, 290/ 12
the nonce. Wherein he	saw	so many corruptions, and	6, 292/ 29
once poisoned, though he	saw	his friend after scrape	6, 293/ 11
is. For I never	saw	it but once. Nor	6, 297/ 9
as though we never	saw	any man that never	6, 306/ 10
men," quoth he, "that	saw	it, and especially one	6, 318/ 1
and especially one that	saw	the man hanging in	6, 318/ 2
and said that he	saw	that very well; for	6, 322/ 6
very well; for he	saw	him both ere he	6, 322/ 6
own sight and therewith	saw	what sight he had	6, 322/ 21
matter as ever I	saw	man in my life	6, 326/ 9
mind, whereof he never	saw	the example in his	6, 350/ 8
toward them when he	saw	that they would be	6, 354/ 10
seeth further than he	saw	before. Whereunto the King's	6, 362/ 16
deceived, and that he	saw	himself confuted and concluded	6, 367/ 1
was reasoned withal and	saw	that he could not	6, 379/ 31
such ways as they	saw	, when they went about	6, 394/ 20
one hood. I never	saw	any that more verily	6, 399/ 20
many things than he	saw	in Luther himself. And	6, 431/ 18
the one begun in	Saxony	, and by the other	6, 3/ 13

Boheme, and now in	Saxony	where Luther is, and	6, 192/ 6
the fire. For in	Saxony	first and among all	6, 192/ 9
these new folk of	Saxony	and Boheme which yourself	6, 200/ 3
find it naught in	Saxony	, where we newly see	6, 311/ 2
we have now in	Saxony	, where this change is	6, 311/ 10
and schismatic priests of	Saxony	. "Surely," quoth he, "ye	6, 313/ 12
books hath done in	Saxony	. And this find we	6, 348/ 9
there would now in	Saxony	and Switzerland and such	6, 355/ 12
Lutherans assembling themselves in	Saxony	could make none authority	6, 355/ 21
a pardon obtained in	Saxony	; for which pardon, as	6, 361/ 3
fashion of Switzerland or	Saxony	and some other parts	6, 427/ 29
he saw the church	say	one thing and the	6, 10/ 10
scripture seeming plainly to	say	the contrary, or believe	6, 10/ 30
seem to us to	say	contrary to the text	6, 10/ 32
we call heretics will	say	that themselves is the	6, 11/ 28
by a judge to	say	the truth of himself	6, 15/ 12
peril of perjury to	say	and confess truth. And	6, 15/ 15
do not, and to	say	the truth, am of	6, 21/ 31
now driven, as I	say	, to this third business	6, 22/ 28
for any man to	say	which of them before	6, 24/ 5
To whom, whatsoever ye	say	, reckon it said to	6, 25/ 25
wise, and as others	say	that can better judge	6, 25/ 28
than what he shall	say	. I have, I say	6, 25/ 35
say. I have, I	say	, therefore bidden him more	6, 25/ 35
And therefore the people	say	that all this gear	6, 28/ 17
who was (as men	say	) well known, ere he	6, 28/ 22
they were (some men	say	) were no faults at	6, 28/ 30
be read. "And they	say	that it were no	6, 30/ 3
dealing a man, they	say	, might lay heresy to	6, 30/ 8
Gospel. "And yet they	say	the worst of all	6, 30/ 10
might a man percase	say	as he saith in	6, 30/ 18
in some thing, and	say	true enough. For never	6, 30/ 18
to death. "For they	say	that the old holy	6, 31/ 21
that they dare not	say	. And of the ashes	6, 31/ 27
martyrs. "Christ also, they	say	, would never have any	6, 32/ 3
way hath (as they	say	) well near already lost	6, 32/ 24
for preaching (as ye	say	, quoth I) against their	6, 36/ 8
honest and likely to	say	true -- proved in	6, 36/ 24
letting pass, as I	say	, the praise or dispraise	6, 36/ 27
that any man would	say	that though he were	6, 37/ 4
might be heard, stiffly	say	nay, which now hold	6, 37/ 26
quoth I, "whosoever will	say	that these be no	6, 37/ 30
a fervent indiscreet, to	say	something and write it	6, 40/ 35
I be bold to	say	, that his words go	6, 40/ 38

themselves used not to	say	Mass in chalices of	6, 41/ 34
ween he will not	say	nay. And then if	6, 42/ 19
devise. "And verily, to	say	the truth, as for	6, 44/ 30
this, if one would	say	, "Make none image of	6, 45/ 13
In good faith, to	say	the truth, these heretics	6, 46/ 9
matter. For where they	say	that images be but	6, 46/ 10
books, they cannot yet	say	nay but that they	6, 46/ 11
as I began to	say	, since all names spoken	6, 47/ 11
Judas did then. And	say	it were better spent	6, 49/ 24
poor folk; and this	say	many of them which	6, 49/ 25
men? "If men will	say	that the money were	6, 50/ 7
that whatsoever he should	say	I should not reckon	6, 51/ 29
had heard some other	say	therein, to the end	6, 51/ 30
I had heard him	say	what him liked, I	6, 53/ 5
were such as ye	say	, so far from all	6, 53/ 17
thereto. "For whereas ye	say	men reckon that it	6, 54/ 32
his opinion will peradventure	say	that he findeth it	6, 56/ 26
quoth I, "where ye	say	that in resorting to	6, 56/ 31
have heard some other	say	. " "In good time," quoth	6, 62/ 33
ye have heard them	say	, and set thereto also	6, 63/ 1
they may more hereafter	say	, lest you return not	6, 63/ 2
And first where ye	say	. . . " "Nay," quoth he, "where	6, 63/ 11
quoth he, "where they	say	. " "Well," quoth I, "so	6, 63/ 12
be it: where they	say	. For here ever my	6, 63/ 13
therefore first where they	say	that they never saw	6, 63/ 14
For they would soon	say	that the examples be	6, 64/ 14
merrily answered. And to	say	the truth, as far	6, 64/ 27
and first I will	say	to them that it	6, 64/ 32
lied if they would	say	the contrary, who were	6, 65/ 8
you. And whereas ye	say	if the man of	6, 65/ 33
Yet will I not	say	nay but that a	6, 66/ 35
when I heard him	say	that he saw this	6, 67/ 17
not let you to	say	your pleasure in your	6, 67/ 23
what would you then	say	if one or twain	6, 67/ 32
twain of them would	say	more?" "Marry," quoth he	6, 67/ 32
much more, I would	say	were not so cunning	6, 68/ 5
never so many that	say	they saw it done	6, 68/ 24
good men that would	say	, and swear too, that	6, 68/ 29
such as I dare	say	for them, be not	6, 69/ 7
time stand up and	say	, "Mouth, thou lie." Whereupon	6, 69/ 24
telleth you that they	say	wrong, in that the	6, 70/ 22
may not yourself, methinketh,	say	nay, but that I	6, 71/ 13
done which those men	say	they saw done." "Wot	6, 72/ 6
therefore doth, as I	say	, reason and nature yet	6, 74/ 20

against them that shall	say	they see such miracles	6, 74/ 21
the Son; after, I	say	, in order of beginning	6, 75/ 8
you that they which	say	they saw such miracles	6, 75/ 20
and honest men that	say	they saw him do	6, 75/ 24
For I dare well	say	that there are a	6, 76/ 20
God's sufferance, ye cannot	say	nay but God may	6, 76/ 32
hear what ye would	say	, yet I neither doubt	6, 77/ 8
all such as men	say	nowadays be done at	6, 77/ 19
sufficiently of such, I	say	, as ye prove your	6, 77/ 28
many ye must hear	say	they saw a miracle	6, 78/ 2
true. Finally, when ye	say	that ye mean only	6, 78/ 4
that reason and nature	say	not that a miracle	6, 78/ 14
if ye would earnestly	say	that yourself have seen	6, 78/ 29
now in faith to	say	the truth I am	6, 79/ 15
else blaspheme them and	say	we will not believe	6, 82/ 12
of them that would	say	they saw a great	6, 82/ 21
suffice you, I dare	say	, if ye would seek	6, 84/ 14
mistrust all them that	say	they have seen it	6, 85/ 5
church, and there suddenly	say	that he hath gotten	6, 85/ 23
he had heard some	say	since he came that	6, 86/ 10
see." "Lo, therefore, I	say	, " quoth your friend, "who	6, 87/ 8
her in penance to	say	this verse, "Miserere mei	6, 87/ 33
any more she should	say	the whole psalm. But	6, 88/ 3
holy Elizabeth, I heard	say	she lived and fared	6, 88/ 4
he. "But now what	say	you, what trust can	6, 88/ 8
bestly filth. And to	say	the truth there was	6, 88/ 20
told by saints, what	say	you by the miracles	6, 89/ 22
year. And where ye	say	that of miracles many	6, 90/ 19
good company, and to	say	the truth for good	6, 91/ 22
do better whatsoever ye	say	. Nor I am sure	6, 92/ 8
father, when she heard	say	that our Lady was	6, 92/ 16
to think; yet, to	say	the truth, I never	6, 95/ 17
among some such things	say	therein, that I am	6, 95/ 25
the other side and	say	that since God may	6, 96/ 6
to them, though ye	say	that all the honor	6, 97/ 21
is done, as ye	say	, not for their own	6, 97/ 22
schools, as I hear	say	, devise a treble difference	6, 97/ 27
case either must ye	say	that the miracles of	6, 98/ 21
things withal when ye	say	that in worshipping of	6, 98/ 25
-- that is to	say	, the servants matches with	6, 99/ 9
Walsingham or Ipswich? "What	say	you when the people	6, 99/ 25
to false gods? Thus	say	they," quoth he, "that	6, 100/ 31
as any man may	say	, but certainly I suppose	6, 101/ 17
have heard any man	say	or can yourself say	6, 101/ 18

say or can yourself	say	. And at the leastwise	6, 101/ 19
commandments"; did not he	say	such things to them	6, 103/ 22
Day of Judgment. What	say	ye then by divorces	6, 106/ 1
omnibus dico" (That I	say	to one, I say	6, 107/ 31
say to one, I	say	to all), yet some	6, 107/ 31
Or else might ye	say	that these words spoken	6, 108/ 26
that means might ye	say	also that these words	6, 108/ 29
among them," we shall	say	by this means that	6, 108/ 34
Well," quoth I, "men	say	sometimes when they would	6, 113/ 12
sometimes when they would	say	or do a thing	6, 113/ 12
maketh no matter," they	say	, "ye may begin again	6, 113/ 14
what if men would	say	, as I heard once	6, 113/ 24
I heard once one	say	myself, that God doth	6, 113/ 24
But yet, as I	say	, promise have we none	6, 115/ 17
faith is, as ye	say	elsewhere, had but in	6, 118/ 20
scripture, that seem to	say	for them against many	6, 123/ 18
that he used to	say	in his sermons about	6, 124/ 27
pulpited. And this I	say	hath come of some	6, 126/ 3
scripture. And this I	say	for him that shall	6, 126/ 23
he, "I will not	say	nay but this way	6, 128/ 16
that we should not	say	nay but we were	6, 129/ 5
is as much to	say	as I wot ne'er	6, 130/ 6
And yet, as I	say	, reason can believe that	6, 130/ 6
he could, but I	say	he should not therewith	6, 133/ 30
to be true." "Ye	say	very truth," quoth I	6, 134/ 14
seemeth to him to	say	more plainly the contrary	6, 135/ 21
our own nature, and	say	we shall die and	6, 137/ 13
were as much to	say	as that God had	6, 138/ 3
be so bold to	say	that they could have	6, 138/ 24
and the apostles to	say	unto their face, "The	6, 142/ 31
question demanding "Of whom	say	you that I am	6, 143/ 19
charged) known, as I	say	, and planted before; and	6, 144/ 20
as though he would	say	, "What grieveth it you	6, 145/ 8
I have more to	say	to you, but ye	6, 145/ 23
did Saint Paul, I	say	, by the Corinthians, not	6, 145/ 28
and clearly understood. I	say	not all the whole	6, 146/ 13
of probability. Howbeit, to	say	the truth, he were	6, 149/ 15
which a nun might	say	, "As for man there	6, 150/ 15
How can we then	say	that we could, without	6, 151/ 23
but rather seemeth to	say	the contrary? "But as	6, 151/ 27
as I began to	say	, the holy apostles, being	6, 151/ 29
in his words did	say	true when he said	6, 153/ 1
he saw the church	say	one thing and the	6, 153/ 21
in good faith, to	say	the truth, I see	6, 154/ 2

world if they would	say	anything whereof I should	6, 154/ 6
that," quoth I, "ye	say	very truth. But now	6, 154/ 9
quoth I, "that ye	say	. But now if ye	6, 155/ 31
might have happed, I	say	, so to have been	6, 156/ 30
as I have heard	say	that Doctor Mayo, sometime	6, 156/ 35
heard my father merrily	say	every man is at	6, 158/ 29
it then that ye	say	. But now consider your	6, 159/ 5
some seeming plainly to	say	that Christ was not	6, 159/ 9
seeming as plainly to	say	the contrary, ye could	6, 159/ 10
that God would himself	say	to you, "I have	6, 159/ 13
believe thou." Would ye	say	, "Nay, Good Lord, I	6, 159/ 17
ye had heard him	say	, perceiving in your own	6, 160/ 21
faith," quoth I, "ye	say	marvelously well. Do ye	6, 161/ 20
that should, as ye	say	, be by God commanded	6, 162/ 20
we must, as ye	say	, and truth it is	6, 163/ 16
wife, and he would	say	that he did well	6, 165/ 19
which is, as I	say	, the person whom Christ	6, 166/ 3
scripture seeming plainly to	say	the contrary, or believe	6, 166/ 33
seem to us to	say	contrary to the text	6, 167/ 1
as long as they	say	as Christ saith, for	6, 167/ 9
scripture, I may then	say	with the prophet Jeremiah	6, 167/ 13
much may I more	say	so, if they say	6, 167/ 18
say so, if they	say	me a thing whereof	6, 167/ 18
themselves for their opinions	say	and write that they	6, 167/ 24
if ye will peradventure	say	that grace helped them	6, 167/ 28
agree, then will I	say	again that God's grace	6, 167/ 29
then in somewhat, ye	say	, ye will believe the	6, 168/ 9
and that as I	say	concerning some necessary point	6, 170/ 2
any. Such points, I	say	, let us consider they	6, 170/ 6
will then grant I	say	, that either they err	6, 170/ 27
be -- as ye	say	many reckon it --	6, 171/ 11
revelation, whereof as ye	say	they none allege or	6, 172/ 3
These things, as I	say	, and yet many other	6, 172/ 23
it be, as ye	say	, all known by the	6, 175/ 24
twenty pounds hear him	say	his Creed. For he	6, 176/ 28
this many things to	say	to you, but ye	6, 178/ 21
own holy words." "Ye	say	, " quoth I, "very truth	6, 183/ 16
And therefore may I	say	to you, as the	6, 183/ 31
we call heretics will	say	that themself is the	6, 187/ 8
said, and indeed, to	say	the truth, both by	6, 187/ 25
were agreed, he might	say	, that the church peradventure	6, 189/ 15
not believe as ye	say	it doth. For he	6, 189/ 16
take it for, and	say	that it is the	6, 189/ 17
part, I would haply	say	that in that case	6, 189/ 34

our church, as I	say	, and in face of	6, 191/ 8
all this, ye cannot	say	that these be the	6, 191/ 14
theirs in which, they	say	themselves, that they worship	6, 192/ 1
congregation, which they will	say	is the very church	6, 192/ 5
quoth I, "if they	say	so, then leap they	6, 192/ 8
means. Whether will ye	say	, that the very church	6, 192/ 31
And first where they	say	that there be none	6, 196/ 27
those regions as I	say	, if any have any	6, 200/ 9
they will no more	say	so. And in this	6, 201/ 22
folly were it to	say	that Christ, which would	6, 203/ 3
too. Now where they	say	that there is none	6, 203/ 8
other, but as ye	say	, and as I see	6, 208/ 3
any further thing to	say	. Which if ye have	6, 210/ 18
Now therefore, as I	say	, further need I not	6, 211/ 1
things which, as ye	say	, do move many men	6, 211/ 2
am not bound to	say	, "If thou be a	6, 216/ 19
a body, which they	say	is the body and	6, 217/ 15
from? I dare not	say	so much as saith	6, 218/ 4
he letteth not to	say	plainly that many bodies	6, 218/ 5
no wise man will	say	, nor that if any	6, 218/ 11
unto. Except ye would	say	that if we might	6, 218/ 13
for his sake." "Ye	say	, " quoth I, "good reason	6, 219/ 1
them that ye hear	say	plainly that some of	6, 219/ 5
at all, but would	say	that ye durst not	6, 219/ 14
durst be bold to	say	that Saint Augustine did	6, 219/ 35
dead, those words, I	say	, go far wide from	6, 220/ 4
head is, as you	say	, and of some the	6, 221/ 18
And thus, as I	say	, may it peradventure happen	6, 222/ 35
that might, as ye	say	, beguile them, which is	6, 223/ 17
Jesus Christ, that you	say	all one thing, and	6, 223/ 36
might seem, as ye	say	, well enough that some	6, 224/ 22
untrue -- neither, as	say	, in the church of	6, 224/ 34
it so be, ye	say	very true." "What say	6, 226/ 21
say very true." "What	say	we then," quoth he	6, 226/ 22
surely," quoth I. "What	say	we then," quoth he	6, 226/ 28
soul, is as they	say	served and content with	6, 227/ 12
sought for, as they	say	. In so much that	6, 227/ 16
And this, as I	say	, Pontanus writeth and telleth	6, 227/ 29
about their gear and	say	I cannot tell you	6, 228/ 23
Lady -- as men	say	, go to the King's	6, 232/ 5
not in the telling	say	that our Lady of	6, 232/ 12
they be marked, then	say	they mean but the	6, 232/ 26
it indeed that ye	say	, and yet not all-thing	6, 232/ 31
quoth I, "whatsoever ye	say	I cannot think ye	6, 234/ 7

it is that ye	say	. For evil it is	6, 234/ 19
both; that is to	say	, the superstitious manner and	6, 235/ 1
Wales too as men	say	, when they go forth	6, 236/ 34
This hath, as I	say	, no reason, although they	6, 237/ 2
is that, as ye	say	, the people do idolatry	6, 237/ 4
idolatry in that ye	say	they take the images	6, 237/ 5
And for because ye	say	that miracles may be	6, 240/ 18
not enough now to	say	so. But if any	6, 241/ 10
of them that so	say	be sent by God	6, 241/ 10
church; that is to	say	, from the whole congregation	6, 244/ 7
that way that ye	say	, to leave, ever since	6, 244/ 26
should himself, as I	say	, not only suffer his	6, 245/ 9
them being, as ye	say	, so well learned, ye	6, 248/ 2
faith," quoth he, "to	say	the truth, all were	6, 248/ 18
that he could not	say	nay: yet if I	6, 249/ 4
the church, as ye	say	Saint Augustine saith. And	6, 249/ 22
his debt. And to	say	the truth, ye owe	6, 249/ 33
of his, as I	say	, the thing that confounded	6, 251/ 14
in such things cannot	say	but true. And then	6, 251/ 26
next answer were to	say	, as truth is, that	6, 251/ 31
is not, as I	say	, the scripture that maketh	6, 254/ 9
man: wherein, so to	say	, they can have no	6, 255/ 31
than if they would	say	the crow were white	6, 255/ 31
in good faith, to	say	the truth, there cannot	6, 255/ 32
as he that would	say	the crow were white	6, 256/ 2
as one that will	say	the contrary, till that	6, 256/ 4
have I, as I	say	, heard it reported right	6, 256/ 35
of that sect to	say	, "Let us preach and	6, 257/ 1
be accused, let us	say	we said not so	6, 257/ 2
will not, as I	say	, warrant you that he	6, 257/ 4
he was, as I	say	, very fearful and scrupulous	6, 257/ 16
it therefore sin to	say	his service abroad, and	6, 257/ 21
sinful. But surely men	say	that in conclusion with	6, 257/ 30
as some think they	say	it not but if	6, 258/ 15
not but if they	say	every psalm twice." "In	6, 258/ 15
up apace or else	say	none at all." "That	6, 258/ 17
mean. And then to	say	them too short is	6, 258/ 28
of devotion. And to	say	them too seriously is	6, 258/ 29
in my mind, to	say	none at all." "Yea	6, 258/ 30
faster than I can	say	them." "Peradventure," quoth I	6, 258/ 37
no faster than ye	say	them, they should, I	6, 259/ 2
he, "and some that	say	them make me to	6, 259/ 4
their hives use to	say	matins among them. For	6, 259/ 5
undone; such work, I	say	, as they be bound	6, 259/ 22

that is, as ye	say	, the matter whereof we	6, 260/ 9
pray you, could they	say	that he was not	6, 260/ 32
doth, as I hear	say	, require but twain; and	6, 261/ 1
so bad as ye	say	, that a man might	6, 261/ 27
taken well and stiffly	say	nay, yet were I	6, 263/ 17
Indeed," quoth he, "to	say	the truth I heard	6, 264/ 24
the truth I heard	say	there were many witnesses	6, 264/ 24
law, and never could	say	that he was denied	6, 264/ 32
none exception, nor could	say	the contrary but that	6, 265/ 1
the contrary, or finally,	say	such thing as neither	6, 265/ 8
first, that is to	say	, depose as the first	6, 265/ 10
that any man will	say	; and take all to	6, 266/ 12
may be bold to	say	what him list. For	6, 266/ 31
somewhat perilous, as ye	say	, if men should against	6, 267/ 1
indeed such as ye	say	. But as for the	6, 267/ 19
shame suffer him to	say	the truth. After which	6, 270/ 2
them; he had, I	say	, besides all this, divers	6, 270/ 12
quoth I. "That I	say	not nay but that	6, 273/ 27
should have done. What	say	ye to this?" "I	6, 273/ 34
ye to this?" "I	say	," quoth I, "to this	6, 273/ 35
now if Wilkin would	say	that he had won	6, 274/ 22
after all this would	say	the wager were his	6, 274/ 25
not thereto, but would	say	thus: "Lo, here ye	6, 275/ 4
were contentious and would	say	the wager were his	6, 275/ 11
there, and then will	say	to us: "Lo, sirs	6, 275/ 13
then if we would	say	that was never so	6, 275/ 15
thereof, while we cannot	say	nay but it might	6, 275/ 17
wager. What should we	say	to him now; to	6, 275/ 24
wot ne'er what to	say	to him. And the	6, 275/ 26
what would ye then	say	?" "Marry," quoth he, "then	6, 276/ 2
he, "then would I	say	and swear too, that	6, 276/ 3
truth." "Very sooth ye	say	," quoth I. "Nor Simkin	6, 276/ 17
done well enough to	say	it and swear it	6, 276/ 19
against his conscience to	say	of himself untrue. And	6, 276/ 31
Now the matter, I	say	, standing in such case	6, 279/ 3
admitted; I will not	say	that his judges did	6, 279/ 7
methinketh I may well	say	that they showed him	6, 279/ 8
by a judge to	say	the truth of himself	6, 280/ 16
peril of perjury to	say	and confess truth. And	6, 280/ 20
some well learned men	say	, if a man were	6, 280/ 33
careth not what men	say	of him). And therefore	6, 281/ 14
some well learned men	say	that in this case	6, 281/ 15
But surely, as I	say	, if a man had	6, 282/ 34
therein. And whoso will	say	the contrary, he must	6, 284/ 4

against the law and	say	that no judge may	6, 284/ 5
first swear and then	say	false, which every man	6, 284/ 9
translated, and (as men	say	) right well, which maketh	6, 284/ 30
presbyteroi," as we might	say	elder men, yet neither	6, 286/ 10
more suspicious than they	say	that good Saint Francis	6, 287/ 5
to the best." "So	say	I too," quoth he	6, 287/ 12
good, I would surely	say	that he meaneth naught	6, 288/ 7
see more ye shall	say	it is much more	6, 288/ 10
might have occasion to	say	that a congregation of	6, 289/ 11
I, "ye would well	say	so if ye saw	6, 290/ 12
destroy the Mass." "Ye	say	," quoth I, "very truth	6, 292/ 23
much worse than ye	say	that we be; and	6, 295/ 3
heard, like as ye	say	by our temporalty, that	6, 295/ 17
so dare I boldly	say	that the spirituality of	6, 295/ 18
be odious, I would	say	further) far able to	6, 295/ 22
amended. Now where ye	say	that ye see more	6, 295/ 29
vices that as ye	say	we see more in	6, 295/ 33
lewd deed, then we	say	, "Lo, see what example	6, 296/ 19
the year after, and	say	, "Lo, what example they	6, 296/ 32
the same and then	say	we learned it of	6, 296/ 33
speak of light, they	say	that if a woman	6, 297/ 3
ne'er whether I may	say	many more or not	6, 298/ 16
if he made him	say	Mass. And therefore well	6, 300/ 21
The time was, I	say	, when few men durst	6, 301/ 17
in that book, I	say	, Tyndale holdeth that priests	6, 303/ 23
were in Christ's church	say	that the scripture, which	6, 304/ 15
year. Now, as I	say	, upon Tyndale's taking, Saint	6, 305/ 30
Now if Tyndale will	say	that by this word	6, 307/ 22
make Saint Paul to	say	thus: "Take and choose	6, 307/ 32
But I think they	say	more than that." "Surely	6, 308/ 20
if we did, I	say	, grant him that thing	6, 308/ 36
Tyndale would rail and	say	we meddle with sophistry	6, 309/ 7
and wise men would	say	we were idly occupied	6, 309/ 8
go far therein to	say	that priests must needs	6, 309/ 17
this they might well	say	, and I too, that	6, 309/ 19
Wales. And I hear	say	that in Almaine they	6, 309/ 22
shall be bold to	say	what I think, it	6, 310/ 26
were it that ye	say	, if the church compelled	6, 311/ 19
how can any man	say	that the church layeth	6, 311/ 23
and was about to	say	, in the Old Law	6, 312/ 12
what way were, I	say	, more meetly than to	6, 312/ 26
would," quoth he. "They	say	," quoth I, "that they	6, 312/ 31
fewer made. But to	say	that the church bindeth	6, 312/ 35
as if he would	say	that they bind men	6, 313/ 2

But this will I	say	, that it were best	6, 313/ 20
folk blame wives, and	say	that there be so	6, 313/ 24
And I dare boldly	say	, both they and we	6, 314/ 1
he should seem to	say	nothing of his own	6, 315/ 12
durst for shame, write,	say	, or, I trow, think	6, 315/ 15
-- it was, I	say	, for these causes at	6, 315/ 27
to seek whether they	say	truth or no. For	6, 316/ 1
be sure whether they	say	true or no." The	6, 316/ 24
have seen I cannot	say	. But myself have seen	6, 317/ 11
have heard good men	say	, that even here in	6, 317/ 22
hanged, lest he should	say	for himself, they burned	6, 318/ 11
may be bold to	say	that he was not	6, 318/ 17
For it was, they	say	, by necromancy. And the	6, 319/ 15
as I have heard	say	, showed unto the lords	6, 319/ 23
asked that man, "How	say	ye sir, can ye	6, 320/ 22
country yet: for they	say	it is a great	6, 321/ 27
he was fain to	say	that he had seen	6, 323/ 24
accused of heresy." "How	say	you, Master Doctor?" quoth	6, 324/ 13
men have I heard	say	, ere this, that they	6, 325/ 19
that well know him	say	he was indeed), though	6, 326/ 29
chancellor; this is, I	say	, much more likely to	6, 327/ 9
again, then heard I	say	that he was hanged	6, 328/ 28
kept I cannot surely	say	. But truly, were the	6, 330/ 23
had and read." "Ye	say	well," quoth he. "But	6, 331/ 12
But yet, as women	say	, somewhat it was always	6, 331/ 12
out of paradise. Then	say	they that God taught	6, 332/ 35
read all. Yet they	say	further that it is	6, 333/ 1
another, and especially, they	say	, into ours. Which they	6, 333/ 2
of all-thing especially they	say	that scripture is the	6, 333/ 3
shall become us to	say	to the preachers appointed	6, 334/ 7
scripture ourselves, which ye	say	we were able enough	6, 335/ 13
cham it, as ye	say	, and to dispute it	6, 335/ 22
And therefore, as I	say	forsooth, I can in	6, 337/ 3
folk, except we would	say	that all the expositions	6, 340/ 9
well) no wise man	say	, considering that those things	6, 340/ 15
Which sum, I dare	say	, there is no bishop	6, 341/ 35
whole people have, ye	say	, the scripture in their	6, 342/ 18
heard very worshipful folk	say	, which have been in	6, 342/ 22
the whole, so, to	say	the truth, I can	6, 343/ 25
so that, as I	say	, though the bishop might	6, 344/ 1
a wrong blame, they	say	, to the best writers	6, 345/ 18
faults, which was, they	say	, the very cause of	6, 345/ 21
or evil, yet, they	say	, his books had been	6, 345/ 22
quoth he, "I cannot	say	nay but that these	6, 349/ 5

I be bold to	say	, and I suppose all	6, 350/ 5
in this realm will	say	and swear the same	6, 350/ 6
how happed it, I	say	, that of so many	6, 350/ 22
that dare I boldly	say	. And yet I wot	6, 350/ 33
still. And therefore I	say	it, not for any	6, 351/ 28
But before, as I	say	, he did intend it	6, 354/ 11
either read, as I	say	, the law next following	6, 357/ 7
he, "if that law	say	, "quod possumus adorare," and	6, 357/ 23
affirm the contrary and	say	that in scripture is	6, 358/ 29
and rail thereon and	say	it was not it	6, 361/ 33
in that book, I	say	, Luther, which had before	6, 362/ 8
But yet I hear	say	that he hath offered	6, 362/ 20
the child, they would	say	to the father and	6, 371/ 33
pray? Shall he not	say	to himself that he	6, 373/ 21
not he, trow you,	say	as the Welshman said	6, 373/ 28
And this thing I	say	but for an example	6, 373/ 30
living. If they would	say	that we misconstrue their	6, 373/ 32
is it not, I	say	, now a wondrous thing	6, 375/ 35
destiny. "Surely, as I	say	, this world is either	6, 376/ 21
be damned, yet they	say	it shall be long	6, 377/ 19
chosen people. Whom they	say	that he chose in	6, 377/ 29
corrupted. This man, I	say	, being examined and long	6, 379/ 17
they can do, yet	say	to themselves, "We be	6, 380/ 21
gloss for you to	say	that ye meant not	6, 381/ 19
is as much to	say	as faith alone cannot	6, 382/ 24
as a man may	say	, "The fire is enough	6, 382/ 30
and a man may	say	, "The fire maketh me	6, 382/ 32
so may a man	say	that faith doth save	6, 382/ 34
to burn, would not	say	nay to him that	6, 383/ 6
to him that would	say	the fire could not	6, 383/ 7
church. Moreover, where ye	say	that faith hath always	6, 383/ 11
damnable. Now where ye	say	that ye preach faith	6, 383/ 14
charity) -- where ye	say	it cannot be but	6, 383/ 26
intendeth than, as ye	say	, to show by that	6, 384/ 32
taken than, as ye	say	, by way of excess	6, 385/ 24
though Saint James do	say	that faith without good	6, 386/ 19
his old gloss and	say	that therefore he and	6, 386/ 20
contrary. And where they	say	that the devil hath	6, 387/ 16
men Luther and Tyndale	say	that the devil hath	6, 387/ 27
being indeed, as ye	say	, a faith in the	6, 387/ 29
learned men that so	say	go about to set	6, 387/ 32
change their article and	say	no more that faith	6, 388/ 31
sufficient, but they must	say	that hope alone is	6, 388/ 32
good works, when they	say	that it is sufficient	6, 389/ 7

faith? How could they	say	that only faith sufficeth	6, 389/ 10
a mad thing to	say	that faith alone sufficeth	6, 389/ 12
works, and therewith to	say	that without good works	6, 389/ 13
for this cause they	say	that only faith causeth	6, 389/ 34
very plain. For they	say	that it is sacrilege	6, 390/ 3
ye not as well	say	that men shall be	6, 391/ 31
gloss and color to	say	that without faith, or	6, 392/ 5
if we should so	say	of almsdeed, we should	6, 392/ 7
of almsdeed, we should	say	wrong, as ye do	6, 392/ 8
ye do when ye	say	so of faith. For	6, 392/ 8
reason have ye to	say	so, and to give	6, 392/ 29
For did not God	say	to Cain, "If thou	6, 392/ 33
by these things, I	say	, it well appeareth that	6, 393/ 13
but a tale to	say	that faith draweth always	6, 394/ 22
Lutherans in that ye	say	that faith is sufficient	6, 394/ 24
without good works should	say	so because it bringeth	6, 394/ 25
forth. And now ye	say	that there be no	6, 395/ 12
works, how can ye	say	, as ye said before	6, 395/ 15
sometimes without it, ye	say	we can at no	6, 396/ 16
Saint Paul would not	say	that our deeds were	6, 396/ 28
-- that is to	say	, quoth he, of a	6, 399/ 6
it as much to	say	as no man may	6, 400/ 27
But now for to	say	as that heretic said	6, 402/ 10
works which, as they	say	, be not wrought by	6, 403/ 7
they list, as they	say	that God doth with	6, 403/ 35
nature; so should, I	say	, all our deeds, good	6, 404/ 7
be not ashamed to	say	, when they prove hourly	6, 404/ 9
they leave it. I	say	not by themselves alone	6, 404/ 11
man? Except they will	say	they do it because	6, 404/ 21
heretics, except they will	say	because it is their	6, 404/ 24
their own sect, and	say	men do them wrong	6, 404/ 25
justice of God and	say	that himself hath wrought	6, 405/ 4
since what so they	say	, they little care indeed	6, 405/ 10
bad, is, as they	say	, nothing but the works	6, 405/ 20
be some as ye	say	, that either of high	6, 411/ 17
destroy all. For they	say	that all Christian men	6, 411/ 25
Christ, by which they	say	that we be forbidden	6, 411/ 26
and narrower shall do,	say	they, as long as	6, 411/ 35
the sword. Which they	say	should be, as it	6, 412/ 1
and said, "Ye Masters,	say	every man what he	6, 413/ 5
madness were it to	say	that the people may	6, 415/ 28
quoth I, "therein I	say	not nay but that	6, 418/ 19
the contrary. And so	say	boldly to him. But	6, 420/ 17
would beguile thee, and	say	that those holy doctors	6, 420/ 18

swearing too, that thou	say	wrong on him, and	6, 420/ 24
friend, "he will haply	say	that he were peradventure	6, 420/ 25
is not ashamed to	say	that the church will	6, 425/ 15
never so shameless to	say	that these holy fathers	6, 425/ 20
before, and also to	say	that the church will	6, 426/ 12
the church and they	say	all one thing, and	6, 426/ 13
as I began to	say	, this Tyndale in the	6, 426/ 17
stone; that is to	say	, let good Christian folk	6, 427/ 3
Day of Judgment? What	say	we of Hymeneus and	6, 429/ 18
he hath nothing to	say	but to ascribe God's	6, 432/ 16
way they walk and	say	they believe it. For	6, 433/ 9
that man were, I	say	, as frantic as they	6, 434/ 19
Twenty-Sixth Chapter The messenger	saying	that him seemed he	6, 10/ 9
in the singing or	saying	of divine service. The	6, 14/ 15
the king's coming thither,	saying	that he was born	6, 86/ 5
that shall fall thereupon,	saying	like mote they be	6, 96/ 26
profit that proceedeth thereupon,	saying	, "Domus Israel speravit in	6, 96/ 30
rich man in hell	saying	, "They have Moses and	6, 114/ 12
Twenty-Sixth Chapter The messenger	saying	that him seemed he	6, 153/ 20
he prayed his Father,	saying	, "As thou and I	6, 156/ 5
thing find therein, he	saying	still that his way	6, 160/ 18
Scribes and the Pharisees,	saying	unto them, "Wherefore do	6, 163/ 12
somewhat see what your	saying	doth prove. "I shall	6, 170/ 7
and pursue them for	saying	truth. As some that	6, 209/ 1
pursued your part for	saying	the truth, and compelled	6, 209/ 14
in the singing or	saying	of divine service. "But	6, 255/ 15
the holders therewith heretics.	Saying	for himself that he	6, 256/ 25
what cometh of this	saying	of service." "Of saying	6, 258/ 4
saying of service." "Of	saying	service, quoth I, "this	6, 258/ 5
harm, but good, in	saying	of divine service; but	6, 258/ 13
better of them both,	saying	as they did." "Why	6, 267/ 24
preach. For as for	saying	Mass, and hearing of	6, 289/ 20
Testament to be burned,	saying	that they burned it	6, 291/ 13
forth into the matter,	saying	that he had well	6, 345/ 9
Sacrament of the Altar,	saying	plainly that all the	6, 349/ 16
This is a shameful	saying	, in good faith," quoth	6, 353/ 25
that Christ died on,	saying	that if he had	6, 360/ 5
after, denieth it himself,	saying	in the sermon that	6, 365/ 22
refused to stand to,	saying	that the matters of	6, 367/ 5
let to belie thee,	saying	and swearing too, that	6, 420/ 23
against Christ's church for	saying	as these old holy	6, 426/ 11
wit, for their untrue	saying	and keeping aside a	6, 429/ 7
miracles to the devil,	saying	that he did cast	6, 432/ 11
preach again. Such a	scabbed	itch of vainglory catch	6, 125/ 37

all these scald and	scabbed	pieces scale clean off	6, 206/ 4
is here -- as	scabbed	as ever was Job	6, 206/ 7
then shall all these	scald	and scabbed pieces scale	6, 206/ 4
scald and scabbed pieces	scale	clean off, and the	6, 206/ 4
then kissing his bare	scalp	, make a man a	6, 217/ 7
lapis offensionis et petra	scandali	," the stone of stumbling	6, 340/ 24
Nor verily I can	scant	believe that any Christian	6, 41/ 19
that ten men could	scant	move it with levers	6, 68/ 11
he was he could	scant	keep foot with us	6, 91/ 26
with four feet could	scant	overtake him. But when	6, 91/ 29
that the leather could	scant	hold. But yet choose	6, 277/ 8
the man meant mischievously;	scant	such a good silly	6, 287/ 35
pardon, yet can I	scant	like one of them	6, 349/ 26
as honest ears could	scant	abide the hearing. "In	6, 353/ 19
all whom, he shall	scant	read one leaf wherein	6, 425/ 18
myself, yet could I	scantly	reckon myself sure." "No	6, 85/ 9
unto him. And yet	scantly	could all this make	6, 271/ 15
hundred in one house,	scantly	would there four monks	6, 300/ 28
their grammar, and very	scantly	that. All which company	6, 338/ 24
his books, ye shall	scantly	find twain but that	6, 348/ 12
nothing can do but	scantly	read English, as they	6, 419/ 9
in things rare and	scarce	. Gold would we not	6, 301/ 4
and howsoever they be	scattered	, here one and there	6, 196/ 6
but some good men	scattered	here and there unknown	6, 199/ 6
sort, severed asunder and	scattered	about in corners, unknown	6, 203/ 6
than the seditious and	schismatic	priests of Saxony." "Surely	6, 313/ 12
council of Greece neither,	schismatical	as it was, went	6, 359/ 29
sects of heretics and	schismatics	-- how great soever	6, 207/ 5
suffering no sects or	schisms	among them. Which agreement	6, 164/ 1
let there be no	schisms	or several sects among	6, 224/ 1
people for avoiding of	schisms	. But yet he said	6, 361/ 20
which by occasion of	schisms	did arise among them	6, 385/ 10
holy Lutherans which, sowing	schisms	and seditions among Christian	6, 413/ 18
devise new sects and	schisms	to the pleasure of	6, 423/ 35
as he said, a	scholar	also of his brother	6, 329/ 9
a heretic and a	scholar	of his, came to	6, 329/ 14
labor for him whose	scholar	in heresy he was	6, 329/ 21
prove himself a good	scholar	, and surely render them	6, 372/ 6
he were, as young	scholars	be sometimes prone to	6, 34/ 29
uttered to divers young	scholars	such as they found	6, 269/ 26
And divers of his	scholars	, besides Tyndale, do now	6, 352/ 3
Item, Zwingli and Ecolampadius,	scholars	of Luther, have built	6, 354/ 3
find occasion unto young	scholars	of the universities such	6, 379/ 16
have your sons at	school	, inquiring further of him	6, 33/ 23

them twain forth to	school	together that can never	6, 128/ 27
be granted at a	school	in argument than at	6, 274/ 7
cunning masters of that	school	he had heard read	6, 328/ 13
examine of that night	school	, saving that he which	6, 329/ 7
set Saint James to	school	. For they would we	6, 387/ 32
himself. And therefore the	schools	, as I hear say	6, 97/ 27
will I keep no	schools	with you, nor enter	6, 295/ 5
logic and other secular	science	, and little regard of	6, 9/ 8
logic and other secular	science	, and little regard of	6, 122/ 9
interpretations, or any other	science	, of which ye reckon	6, 122/ 21
I think other liberal	science	a gift of God	6, 126/ 17
the very knowledge and	science	. And where those well	6, 387/ 26
all the seven liberal	sciences	, the author therefore incidently	6, 9/ 5
all the seven liberal	sciences	, the author therefore incidently	6, 122/ 5
non sint in vobis	scismata	sed sitis integrum corpus	6, 223/ 34
Have ye seen four	score	and ten?" Thereat a	6, 323/ 14
nay, not fully four	score	and ten. Then was	6, 323/ 16
he had seen four	score	and ten. Then was	6, 323/ 20
another "my lord" in	scorn	. And if he means	6, 286/ 17
and showed forth in	scorn	the secret members of	6, 297/ 31
heat. But your sect	scorneth	and blameth the church	6, 383/ 8
a child the good	Scottish	frere Father Donald, whom	6, 100/ 10
ebb was wont to	scour	the haven, which now	6, 413/ 2
cold, and heat, beating,	scourging	, imprisonment, painful and shameful	6, 106/ 16
of such course and	scouring	is choked up with	6, 413/ 3
saw his friend after	scrape	it never so clean	6, 293/ 11
fight together, and either	scratch	out other's eyes by	6, 128/ 29
abundaverit iusticia vestra plusquam	scribarum	et phariseorum, non intrabitis	6, 103/ 18
the justice of the	Scribes	and Pharisees, ye shall	6, 103/ 20
the justice of the	Scribes	and Pharisees, peradventure he	6, 103/ 26
not be like the	Scribes	and Pharisees, which commanded	6, 103/ 28
Savior said that the	Scribes	and Pharisees, besides the	6, 104/ 25
set too by the	Scribes	and the Pharisees, were	6, 105/ 6
Savior also reproveth the	Scribes	and the Pharisees, saying	6, 163/ 12
words, "Scrutamini scripturas, quia	scripturae	sunt quae testimonium perhibent	6, 114/ 17
his own words, "Scrutamini	scripturas	, quia scripturae sunt quae	6, 114/ 17
objections, and first by	scripture	he proveth that the	6, 8/ 5
his church in holy	scripture	; whereof the author declareth	6, 8/ 19
leaving of his holy	scripture	to them, and that	6, 8/ 24
the texts of holy	scripture	which heretics allege against	6, 8/ 31
upon the text of	scripture	with little force of	6, 9/ 3
their study to the	scripture	only, with contempt of	6, 9/ 8
in the study of	scripture	the sure way is	6, 9/ 10
that the student of	scripture	should lean to the	6, 9/ 17

faith and interpretation of	scripture	needs be concurrent. The	6, 9/ 21
counseled the student of	scripture	to bring the articles	6, 9/ 25
rule to construe the	scripture	by. And the author	6, 9/ 26
the study of holy	scripture	. The Twenty-Fifth Chapter The	6, 9/ 29
and profit of holy	scripture	, showing nevertheless that many	6, 9/ 33
written in his holy	scripture	. Which rule with reason	6, 10/ 5
great stream of holy	scripture	. The Twenty-Sixth Chapter The	6, 10/ 7
thing and the holy	scripture	another thing, because the	6, 10/ 11
another thing, because the	scripture	is the word of	6, 10/ 11
as well as the	scripture	; and therefore as well	6, 10/ 13
the faith and the	scripture	, well understood, be never	6, 10/ 14
doubts rising upon holy	scripture	concerning any necessary article	6, 10/ 16
find the words of	scripture	seeming plainly to say	6, 10/ 30
we may perceive the	scripture	as well as they	6, 10/ 33
The author proveth by	scripture	that God instructeth the	6, 11/ 4
anything certainly save holy	scripture	, though the church did	6, 11/ 8
could not know what	scripture	they should believe. And	6, 11/ 11
choice of the very	scripture	of God from any	6, 11/ 13
choice of the true	scripture	, the author proveth, by	6, 11/ 15
the necessary understanding of	scripture	. And finally, the author	6, 11/ 19
church and to the	scripture	. Which objection the author	6, 14/ 7
the clergy, whereof the	scripture	should not be suffered	6, 16/ 33
and well learned in	scripture	, and in divers places	6, 28/ 24
words and sentence of	scripture	only for the maintenance	6, 29/ 6
suffered to read the	scripture	themselves in their own	6, 29/ 9
prohibited any book of	scripture	to be translated into	6, 29/ 13
the truth, and the	scripture	self to be pulled	6, 29/ 19
and convicting them by	scripture	and not by faggots	6, 31/ 23
light but of holy	scripture	. And therefore he said	6, 33/ 34
commend, studious in holy	scripture	, which was, he said	6, 33/ 35
friend was studious of	scripture	, and although I now	6, 34/ 25
words written in holy	scripture	, as in the ark	6, 41/ 37
very words of the	scripture	showeth there was in	6, 42/ 13
divers other places of	scripture	as in the text	6, 44/ 32
But I suppose neither	scripture	nor natural reason doth	6, 45/ 33
excellently well learned in	scripture	and the law of	6, 54/ 30
Christian man and receive	scripture	, I might in this	6, 76/ 34
that God hath in	scripture	forbidden such imagery, and	6, 96/ 17
as to himself. For	scripture	saith that he will	6, 97/ 25
objections and first by	scripture	he proveth that the	6, 101/ 7
they receive not our	scripture	, and between them and	6, 102/ 21
the whole corpus of	scripture	, as well the New	6, 102/ 32
the interpretation of the	scripture	?" "Not that I remember	6, 103/ 3
great question, if the	scripture	be well interpreted." "Ye	6, 103/ 6

his church in holy	scripture	; whereof the author declareth	6, 113/ 7
left with them the	scripture	, in which they may	6, 113/ 27
the reading of holy	scripture	, which shall stand him	6, 113/ 34
church in his holy	scripture	. As Abraham answered the	6, 114/ 10
Christ forasmuch as the	scripture	hath his faith comprehended	6, 114/ 15
world), because his holy	scripture	shall never fail as	6, 114/ 21
us but in holy	scripture	, then be those words	6, 114/ 29
spoken and meant of	scripture	he would have said	6, 114/ 35
not in his holy	scripture	, for that had beginning	6, 115/ 12
promise made that the	scripture	shall endure to the	6, 115/ 16
that of his holy	scripture	in writing there should	6, 115/ 22
never comprised in the	scripture	yet unto this day	6, 115/ 34
the remembrance of holy	scripture	, which before the paynim	6, 116/ 4
leaving of his holy	scripture	to them, and that	6, 116/ 16
the texts of holy	scripture	which heretics allege against	6, 116/ 23
present than in holy	scripture	, whether then doth he	6, 116/ 27
right understanding of holy	scripture	or not?" "What if	6, 116/ 28
And so should the	scripture	stand them in as	6, 117/ 1
faith be in holy	scripture	, and no part thereof	6, 117/ 12
the world's end, in	scripture	or otherwise, if they	6, 118/ 1
had but in holy	scripture	, and all it must	6, 118/ 20
faith, no part of	scripture	may be mistaken, but	6, 118/ 23
the right understanding of	scripture	, as far as longeth	6, 118/ 27
the right understanding of	scripture	is ever preserved in	6, 119/ 19
follow that, besides the	scripture	self, there is another	6, 119/ 22
by misunderstanding of holy	scripture	; contrary to the opinion	6, 119/ 25
leaving of his holy	scripture	to us. And over	6, 119/ 27
the right understanding of	scripture	, we be come to	6, 119/ 30
from. For if the	scripture	, and nothing but the	6, 119/ 31
and nothing but the	scripture	, doth contain all-thing that	6, 119/ 32
that is contained in	scripture	, then must there needs	6, 120/ 3
the right understanding of	scripture	in as far forth	6, 120/ 22
laid certain texts of	scripture	to prove it forbidden	6, 120/ 32
church cannot misunderstand the	scripture	to the hindrance of	6, 121/ 4
they would make the	scripture	serve the church of	6, 121/ 17
is no text of	scripture	, well understood, by which	6, 121/ 31
upon the text of	scripture	, with little force of	6, 122/ 3
their study to the	scripture	only, with contempt of	6, 122/ 8
in the study of	scripture	the sure way is	6, 122/ 11
because we speak of	scripture	now, and that the	6, 122/ 17
right understanding of holy	scripture	, wherein I perceive ye	6, 122/ 19
the study of the	scripture	to take that way	6, 122/ 25
the love of holy	scripture	alone. But in little	6, 123/ 2
the praise of holy	scripture	to set out to	6, 123/ 5

some words of holy	scripture	, that seem to say	6, 123/ 17
but God? As the	scripture	saith, "Dominus autem intuetur	6, 124/ 5
plain authority of holy	scripture	proved that his opinion	6, 125/ 13
learning given them to	scripture	alone. Whose affections of	6, 126/ 5
great affection to the	scripture	alone that he, for	6, 126/ 9
of heresies, and let	scripture	alone?" "Nay," quoth I	6, 126/ 12
any part of holy	scripture	. And yet I think	6, 126/ 16
be contained in holy	scripture	. And this I say	6, 126/ 22
that fervent appetite unto	scripture	, that he cannot find	6, 126/ 28
the study of holy	scripture	. "For the sure avoiding	6, 127/ 8
perceive and understand the	scripture	right; or else, at	6, 128/ 4
that the student of	scripture	should lean to the	6, 128/ 9
faith and interpretation of	scripture	needs be concurrent. "Sir	6, 128/ 14
that we find in	scripture	, but that we bring	6, 128/ 19
bring with us to	scripture	. For first, as for	6, 128/ 20
us in his holy	scripture	well and sufficiently his	6, 128/ 30
hath left us the	scripture	for none other cause	6, 129/ 3
other cause why the	scripture	should be given us	6, 129/ 6
our faith after the	scripture	, but first frame us	6, 129/ 8
and then shape the	scripture	of God thereby, and	6, 129/ 9
that ye would in	scripture	like worse a wise	6, 129/ 18
Marry," quoth he, "by	scripture	." "How know you," quoth	6, 131/ 1
ye should believe the	scripture	?" "Marry," quoth he, "by	6, 131/ 2
telleth me that holy	scripture	is things of truth	6, 131/ 5
in the study of	scripture	, in devising upon the	6, 131/ 33
have all learning save	scripture	only clean cast away	6, 132/ 18
counseled the student of	scripture	to bring the articles	6, 132/ 30
rule to construe the	scripture	by. And the author	6, 132/ 32
the study of holy	scripture	. With this your friend	6, 133/ 2
in the interpretation of	scripture	. But as for the	6, 133/ 7
rule to learn the	scripture	by, when we come	6, 133/ 8
we come to the	scripture	to learn the faith	6, 133/ 9
to the study of	scripture	?" "By my faith," quoth	6, 133/ 16
judge and examine holy	scripture	thereby." "Well," quoth I	6, 133/ 31
and set him to	scripture	. Were it need that	6, 135/ 1
he go to the	scripture	?" "Methinketh," quoth he, "that	6, 135/ 3
find some text of	scripture	that should seem to	6, 135/ 6
in other parts of	scripture	find many places that	6, 135/ 16
found another text in	scripture	that answereth it, and	6, 135/ 21
to the discussion of	scripture	. Of which twain ye	6, 136/ 1
know," quoth he, "by	scripture	self well enough." "That	6, 136/ 17
man nor unlearned in	scripture	, could not so clearly	6, 136/ 21
upon the words of	scripture	(leaving the right sense	6, 136/ 24
elderly man and in	scripture	well forward, to take	6, 136/ 27

on the text of	scripture	, without care of the	6, 136/ 29
should well find in	scripture	many plain and open	6, 137/ 1
so find out by	scripture	but that they were	6, 137/ 20
likely to take the	scripture	to the wrong part	6, 137/ 21
and profit of holy	scripture	, showing nevertheless that many	6, 137/ 27
written in his holy	scripture	. Which rule with reason	6, 137/ 34
great stream of holy	scripture	. "Why then," quoth he	6, 138/ 2
well written his holy	scripture	, if he have caused	6, 138/ 4
not given us the	scripture	at all, than to	6, 138/ 8
save our selves." "Holy	scripture	, " quoth I, "both is	6, 138/ 10
that writing of holy	scripture	used so high wisdom	6, 138/ 15
But as for the	scripture	, shortly, God hath so	6, 138/ 31
written and comprised in	scripture	, and of likelihood not	6, 140/ 35
very dark in holy	scripture	were by the apostles	6, 146/ 10
that they might understand	scripture	-- so plainly declared	6, 146/ 12
not all the whole	scripture	, in which it may	6, 146/ 14
and understood in the	scripture	, but by sundry times	6, 146/ 31
some things in holy	scripture	be not yet fully	6, 147/ 11
by misconstruction of the	scripture	bring up and believe	6, 147/ 15
the words of holy	scripture	proved the truth of	6, 147/ 26
proved that in the	scripture	was given good tokens	6, 147/ 32
we have in holy	scripture	no writing in the	6, 148/ 2
written in all the	scripture	. There was learned the	6, 148/ 14
we wot that the	scripture	biddeth it not. And	6, 148/ 20
pleasure therein without any	scripture	, that they not only	6, 148/ 27
mention made in holy	scripture	. "Howbeit, Luther saith because	6, 148/ 32
is not commanded by	scripture	we may choose therefore	6, 148/ 33
be proved evidently by	scripture	. And thereupon goeth he	6, 149/ 1
far forth that no	scripture	can be evident to	6, 149/ 2
he call it no	scripture	, as he playeth with	6, 149/ 6
he find it in	scripture	, and that plain and	6, 149/ 19
at all in holy	scripture	. By what scripture is	6, 149/ 28
holy scripture. By what	scripture	is evidently known that	6, 149/ 29
or example expressed in	scripture	. "Many things are there	6, 149/ 32
the points in the	scripture	, when there be some	6, 151/ 25
to believe, whereof the	scripture	giveth no plain doctrine	6, 151/ 27
of such texts of	scripture	as was meet and	6, 151/ 31
right understanding of holy	scripture	by good and godly	6, 152/ 8
And therefore is holy	scripture	, as I said, the	6, 152/ 15
church, cometh to the	scripture	of God to look	6, 152/ 34
of their learning in	scripture	, wherein they followed their	6, 153/ 7
unto the study of	scripture	take the points of	6, 153/ 12
study to seek in	scripture	whether the faith of	6, 153/ 14
thing and the holy	scripture	another thing, because the	6, 153/ 22

another thing, because the	scripture	is the word of	6, 153/ 22
as well as the	scripture	, and therefore as well	6, 153/ 24
the faith and the	scripture	, well understood, be never	6, 153/ 26
doubts rising upon holy	scripture	concerning any necessary article	6, 153/ 27
back again upon holy	scripture	, and consider that it	6, 154/ 3
see that the holy	scripture	saith the contrary, since	6, 154/ 7
his church in the	scripture	. " "And is nothing God's	6, 155/ 3
words," quoth I, "but	scripture	?The words that God	6, 155/ 4
the corpus of holy	scripture	, all-thing that he would	6, 155/ 9
mind sufficiently in holy	scripture	. " "And none otherwise," quoth	6, 155/ 12
without any word of	scripture	giving any commandment of	6, 155/ 15
no word written in	scripture	. But since I perceive	6, 155/ 19
ye bear to the	scripture	of God -- not	6, 155/ 20
God spoken besides the	scripture	, I would ask you	6, 155/ 23
If God in holy	scripture	tell you two things	6, 155/ 24
the reasons grounded upon	scripture	seemed unto you in	6, 157/ 21
many texts of holy	scripture	some seeming plainly to	6, 159/ 9
man, and how my	scripture	is to be understood	6, 159/ 15
and took texts of	scripture	wrong, ye would believe	6, 160/ 1
showed that point in	scripture	, so that it may	6, 160/ 11
that he had by	scripture	well proved it unto	6, 160/ 19
that ye had by	scripture	better proved the other	6, 160/ 22
saith himself in holy	scripture	, or else that man	6, 160/ 24
it unto you by	scripture	?" "I would," quoth he	6, 160/ 30
in what sense the	scripture	were to be understood	6, 160/ 33
matter self, and of	scripture	had nothing spoken, then	6, 161/ 3
that he understood no	scripture	at all?" "That is	6, 161/ 5
be well proved by	scripture	or not?" "Yet would	6, 161/ 12
mouth, or by holy	scripture	?" "Yes," quoth he, "saving	6, 161/ 22
take the bidding by	scripture	for the more sure	6, 161/ 23
to take in holy	scripture	always the right sense	6, 162/ 8
clearly can allege the	scripture	for their opinion. For	6, 162/ 29
and instead of the	scripture	of God, put our	6, 163/ 8
in by misunderstanding of	scripture	) take a sure and	6, 166/ 1
God showeth us in	scripture	, but also that God	6, 166/ 16
teacheth his church without	scripture	and against our own	6, 166/ 17
and understanding of holy	scripture	. Not doubting but since	6, 166/ 21
find the words of	scripture	seeming plainly to say	6, 166/ 33
we may perceive the	scripture	as well as they	6, 167/ 2
made thereof in holy	scripture	, I may then say	6, 167/ 12
whereof Christ or holy	scripture	saith the contrary, shall	6, 167/ 19
speaking in his holy	scripture	himself, than all the	6, 167/ 22
perceive the sentence of	scripture	as well as they	6, 167/ 27
the right understanding of	scripture	equal with them, and	6, 167/ 32

saith one thing in	scripture	and they tell me	6, 168/ 7
all. In anything besides	scripture	ye will not, nor	6, 168/ 10
in the interpretation of	scripture	ye will not, and	6, 168/ 11
in the interpretation of	scripture	? For as touching the	6, 168/ 14
text ye believe the	scripture	self and not the	6, 168/ 15
will in all holy	scripture	have no gloss at	6, 169/ 3
them all, that the	scripture	meaneth as they take	6, 169/ 14
the understanding of holy	scripture	that God hath written	6, 169/ 21
ye should in holy	scripture	see better than the	6, 169/ 27
any text of holy	scripture	, whereby riseth no doubt	6, 169/ 33
by what means the	scripture	is understood, since ye	6, 170/ 10
might then, understand the	scripture	as well as they	6, 170/ 17
they did understand the	scripture	one way and we	6, 170/ 24
we thought that the	scripture	affirmed it. And as	6, 170/ 34
we believed that the	scripture	affirmeth the contrary. For	6, 171/ 1
believed we that the	scripture	were false." "This is	6, 171/ 2
not indeed understand the	scripture	right, but were in	6, 171/ 23
their interpretations of holy	scripture	, yet used he the	6, 172/ 5
right sense of holy	scripture	so far forth at	6, 172/ 10
the understanding of the	scripture	that speaketh of the	6, 172/ 20
those texts of holy	scripture	to the contrary. These	6, 172/ 22
faith by mistaking of	scripture	or otherwise?" "That is	6, 172/ 32
For so saith plain	scripture	of Christ in sundry	6, 173/ 12
God hath left holy	scripture	to the church, and	6, 174/ 34
and faith was before	scripture	and writing, and many	6, 175/ 5
are not in holy	scripture	. And yet after all	6, 175/ 7
known but by holy	scripture	. But now go to	6, 175/ 9
I, "had left the	scripture	to the church locked	6, 175/ 11
all known by the	scripture	, and no part otherwise	6, 175/ 24
any divers texts of	scripture	seeming to make a	6, 175/ 28
ye have read in	scripture	all that can be	6, 175/ 31
The author proveth by	scripture	that God instructeth the	6, 176/ 9
that God had in	scripture	told me that he	6, 176/ 13
point, not the holy	scripture	telleth me that tale	6, 176/ 15
faith and of holy	scripture	." "I began," quoth I	6, 176/ 18
prove it you by	scripture	, and ye then put	6, 176/ 19
Howbeit this reason hath	scripture	for his foundation and	6, 176/ 20
whether God himself in	scripture	tell you the same	6, 177/ 1
God telleth you in	scripture	that he would be	6, 177/ 3
true sense of holy	scripture	as far as shall	6, 178/ 28
anything certainly save holy	scripture	though the scripture did	6, 179/ 9
holy scripture though the	scripture	did agree therein and	6, 179/ 10
could not know what	scripture	they should believe. And	6, 179/ 12
choice of the very	scripture	of God from any	6, 179/ 14

and clearly proved by	scripture	the thing that I	6, 179/ 16
ye regard nothing but	scripture	only, this would I	6, 179/ 19
the Gospels and holy	scripture	God provideth that though	6, 181/ 4
shall take for holy	scripture	any book that is	6, 181/ 10
hold nor surety in	scripture	itself, if the church	6, 181/ 21
to take for holy	scripture	that writing that indeed	6, 181/ 22
it were proved by	scripture	, now see it proved	6, 181/ 31
could not believe the	scripture	, but if it were	6, 181/ 32
were proved to be	scripture	by the judgment and	6, 181/ 32
that it is holy	scripture	and the word of	6, 181/ 35
contrary of that the	scripture	saith. But he telleth	6, 182/ 5
would better believe the	scripture	than the church, there	6, 182/ 6
ye understand not the	scripture	. For whatsoever words it	6, 182/ 7
made you and evident	scripture	that I rehearsed you	6, 182/ 27
forth the understanding of	scripture	that they may well	6, 182/ 31
choice of the true	scripture	, the author proveth, by	6, 182/ 38
the necessary understanding of	scripture	. And finally, the author	6, 183/ 3
the discerning of holy	scripture	from other writing, and	6, 183/ 9
a book of holy	scripture	that were none indeed	6, 183/ 10
book, reputed of holy	scripture	, have great occasion given	6, 183/ 12
devised book for holy	scripture	and for his own	6, 183/ 14
if in the very	scripture	he should suffer his	6, 183/ 16
false book mistaken for	scripture	, though they had it	6, 183/ 23
should understand the true	scripture	, there were no way	6, 183/ 30
mistake a book of	scripture	for peril of damnable	6, 183/ 33
a false book for	scripture	. And with this reason	6, 184/ 6
so right understanding of	scripture	that it well and	6, 184/ 11
to the study of	scripture	, to shape you the	6, 184/ 25
but only telling you	scripture	, ye now perceive that	6, 184/ 31
it be not in	scripture	. "That appeareth well," quoth	6, 185/ 3
God in his holy	scripture	saith himself the contrary	6, 185/ 8
is impossible that the	scripture	of God can be	6, 185/ 10
certain texts of holy	scripture	, and also said unto	6, 187/ 20
both by reason and	scripture	ye proved that it	6, 187/ 26
the texts of holy	scripture	self, and the common	6, 188/ 13
reasonable to believe the	scripture	, being God's own words	6, 188/ 15
words as was holy	scripture	self, and of as	6, 188/ 18
that no student in	scripture	should presume to try	6, 188/ 20
Christ's church by the	scripture	, but by the Catholic	6, 188/ 21
expound the texts of	scripture	. And that in the	6, 188/ 23
in the study of	scripture	this were the sure	6, 188/ 23
by reason and holy	scripture	that the church hath	6, 188/ 29
the right understanding of	scripture	in all points that	6, 188/ 31
that no text of	scripture	, well understood, could stand	6, 188/ 33

doth not mistake the	scripture	. And when all this	6, 189/ 14
in heaven." And holy	scripture	saith, "Spiritus Sanctus effugiet	6, 191/ 2
faith nor mistake holy	scripture	or misunderstand it to	6, 196/ 14
in Samaria. And the	scripture	also saith not that	6, 199/ 20
long to know his	scripture	and his faith, and	6, 200/ 25
quoth he, "take the	scripture	." "They should," quoth I	6, 201/ 5
the right books of	scripture	among false sects, but	6, 201/ 10
to receive the true	scripture	of the right and	6, 201/ 11
that one text of	scripture	in the Gospel plainly	6, 202/ 11
inconveniences and contradiction unto	scripture	, as is before rehearsed	6, 205/ 3
church we know the	scripture	-- which church is	6, 206/ 19
which ye know the	scripture	? Is it not this	6, 206/ 20
church know we the	scripture	; and this is the	6, 206/ 23
in any text of	scripture	, nor no scripture is	6, 207/ 31
of scripture, nor no	scripture	is there that (being	6, 207/ 32
the sentence of holy	scripture	; and also that these	6, 210/ 7
receiving of the very	scripture	, wherein they take outwardly	6, 223/ 22
point once taken away,	scripture	and all walketh with	6, 223/ 29
that no text of	scripture	seeming to sound to	6, 245/ 29
the faith misunderstand the	scripture	. And that the substantial	6, 245/ 32
right interpretation of holy	scripture	. And that no sect	6, 245/ 35
church and to the	scripture	. Which objection the author	6, 247/ 8
the church, out of	scripture	, should be as sure	6, 248/ 25
the words of holy	scripture	." "Why," quoth I, "if	6, 248/ 27
other wise than by	scripture	?" "Nay, marry," quoth I	6, 249/ 13
But then by plain	scripture	I know it very	6, 249/ 14
very well. For the	scripture	telleth me that God	6, 249/ 15
be believed as the	scripture	; and that we should	6, 249/ 21
not have believed the	scripture	but for the authority	6, 249/ 21
the authority of the	scripture	." And after that he	6, 249/ 26
by plain and evident	scripture	that the church in	6, 251/ 25
but only because the	scripture	so showeth me?" "No	6, 252/ 6
I. "What if never	scripture	had been written in	6, 252/ 7
faith. Which faith what	scripture	had they to teach	6, 253/ 1
that we find in	scripture	specially to have been	6, 253/ 5
It was not the	scripture	that made them believe	6, 253/ 19
that believe but the	scripture	. I pray you tell	6, 253/ 21
you tell me, what	scripture	hath taught the church	6, 253/ 21
books be the very	scripture	, and to reject many	6, 253/ 22
taken both for holy	scripture	or to have rejected	6, 253/ 26
both as none holy	scripture	? And surely in the	6, 253/ 27
nothing will believe but	scripture	we prove the authority	6, 253/ 34
of the church by	scripture	, and in such wise	6, 253/ 35
prove it them by	scripture	that they shall be	6, 253/ 36

things not specified in	scripture	, and as fully as	6, 254/ 1
they shall deny the	scripture	and all: yet should	6, 254/ 2
the church if never	scripture	had been written, as	6, 254/ 4
believed well before the	scripture	was written. And now	6, 254/ 5
written. And now the	scripture	self maketh us not	6, 254/ 6
us not believe the	scripture	, but the church maketh	6, 254/ 6
us to know the	scripture	. And God, without scripture	6, 254/ 7
scripture. And God, without	scripture	, hath taught his church	6, 254/ 7
knowledge of his very	scripture	from all counterfeit scripture	6, 254/ 8
scripture from all counterfeit	scripture	. For it is not	6, 254/ 9
as I say, the	scripture	that maketh us to	6, 254/ 9
God written in the	scripture	(for a man might	6, 254/ 10
in men's hearts without	scripture	, as his holy words	6, 254/ 18
written in his holy	scripture	. And thus ye perceive	6, 254/ 18
way but by the	scripture	, there did ye not	6, 254/ 20
For we, besides the	scripture	, do believe the church	6, 254/ 21
belief of his holy	scripture	. For likewise as when	6, 254/ 26
when we hear the	scripture	or read it --	6, 254/ 27
be not in the	scripture	, and to believe that	6, 254/ 36
unto the study of	scripture	-- he was, as	6, 257/ 16
is he, as holy	scripture	saith, that doth the	6, 259/ 12
great sin. For holy	scripture	saith, "Curam habe de	6, 281/ 9
were nothing. Wheresoever the	scripture	speaketh of the priests	6, 289/ 25
priests. But wheresoever the	scripture	speaketh of the priests	6, 289/ 28
it seem that the	scripture	did never speak of	6, 289/ 30
believe nothing but plain	scripture	, in which point he	6, 290/ 29
well proved by holy	scripture	, were in holy scripture	6, 290/ 33
scripture, were in holy	scripture	nothing spoken of, but	6, 290/ 33
Gospel and Englished the	scripture	wrong, to lead the	6, 290/ 35
the people have the	scripture	translated into their own	6, 294/ 2
can find. For the	scripture	is to good folk	6, 294/ 22
prohibited all translations of	scripture	into our tongue; another	6, 294/ 33
as we find in	scripture	places more than one	6, 298/ 27
and saith that the	scripture	is plain therein for	6, 304/ 13
church say that the	scripture	, which he allegeth to	6, 304/ 15
soon make them by	scripture	, if their own interpretation	6, 305/ 27
the construction of holy	scripture	, whereof he speaketh so	6, 306/ 21
that seek in the	scripture	of God such new	6, 308/ 4
his master construe the	scripture	; and with what authority	6, 308/ 12
people to have any	scripture	translated into our tongue	6, 314/ 13
translate the text of	scripture	out of one tongue	6, 315/ 24
burned up the holy	scripture	of God, and the	6, 318/ 11
the clergy, wherefore the	scripture	should not be suffered	6, 330/ 32
thereon to keep the	scripture	from us. And they	6, 332/ 26

knowledge and study of	scripture	drive every man, priest	6, 332/ 33
hard to translate the	scripture	out of one tongue	6, 333/ 1
especially they say that	scripture	is the food of	6, 333/ 4
fear to suffer the	scripture	in our English tongue	6, 333/ 16
great secret mysteries of	scripture	, which, though they hear	6, 333/ 24
busy meddlers in the	scripture	, and showeth that it	6, 333/ 28
high mysteries of holy	scripture	, but ought to be	6, 333/ 33
texts of his holy	scripture	, let us know that	6, 334/ 5
and expounding of holy	scripture	. And showeth plainly that	6, 334/ 12
the exposition of holy	scripture	, so devised and indited	6, 335/ 5
the faith or holy	scripture	, nor that any such	6, 335/ 9
in channing of the	scripture	ourselves, which ye say	6, 335/ 12
high questions of holy	scripture	and of God's great	6, 335/ 26
blasphemy to handle holy	scripture	in more homely manner	6, 335/ 31
and heresies, whereby the	scripture	of God should lose	6, 335/ 35
take hurt in holy	scripture	. Now then, the things	6, 336/ 14
the channing of holy	scripture	, but to have it	6, 337/ 4
writers that wrote the	scripture	in the Hebrew tongue	6, 337/ 17
evangelists that wrote the	scripture	in Greek, and against	6, 337/ 18
that have translated the	scripture	already either out of	6, 337/ 31
as I said, the	scripture	to be first written	6, 338/ 9
vulgar tongue. For the	scripture	, as I said before	6, 338/ 11
done to translate the	scripture	into our tongue because	6, 338/ 16
also not only the	scripture	be kept out of	6, 338/ 21
our women if the	scripture	were translated to our	6, 338/ 27
wherein they read the	scripture	; but there hath always	6, 338/ 30
grow thereby keep the	scripture	out of any tongue	6, 339/ 4
is no treatise of	scripture	so hard but that	6, 339/ 18
mind the place of	scripture	that they shall there	6, 339/ 22
and have ready the	scripture	in mind that he	6, 339/ 29
the whole corps of	scripture	that every man may	6, 339/ 32
the translation of the	scripture	into our own tongue	6, 340/ 4
keep the corps of	scripture	out of the hands	6, 340/ 5
dash rashly out holy	scripture	in every lewd fellow's	6, 341/ 6
have, ye say, the	scripture	in their hands. And	6, 342/ 18
like reverence to the	scripture	of God that they	6, 342/ 21
no part of holy	scripture	were kept out of	6, 343/ 7
And also, though holy	scripture	be, as ye said	6, 343/ 11
whole, and in holy	scripture	is a whole feast	6, 343/ 14
the bishop order the	scripture	in our hands with	6, 344/ 10
this matter, how the	scripture	might without great peril	6, 344/ 15
right understanding of holy	scripture	, whereof, under color of	6, 347/ 10
likewise as the holy	scripture	of God, because of	6, 347/ 30
goodly virtues as holy	scripture	commendeth and the church	6, 348/ 13

For he teacheth, against	scripture	and all reason, that	6, 354/ 29
in this place of	scripture	meant none other worship	6, 358/ 26
and say that in	scripture	is forbidden from images	6, 358/ 29
service is forbidden by	scripture	from all manner creatures	6, 358/ 31
manner creatures. For the	scripture	saith there, "Thou shalt	6, 358/ 31
Passion be represented by	scripture	or painting?" "In good	6, 359/ 22
be proved by evident	scripture	, as he affirmed, yet	6, 365/ 13
and to the holy	scripture	of God with the	6, 366/ 30
concluded evidently both by	scripture	, natural reason, the laws	6, 367/ 2
fathers, interpreters of holy	scripture	, then began he to	6, 367/ 4
to nothing but only	scripture	, nor to that neither	6, 367/ 11
in question whether the	scripture	were evident for him	6, 367/ 13
men's devices. And in	scripture	the interpretation of Saint	6, 367/ 17
care not but for	scripture	alone, and that is	6, 367/ 22
men had understood any	scripture	till he came. Now	6, 367/ 23
Christian folk, granting the	scripture	to be true, and	6, 374/ 23
truth, neither in holy	scripture	nor in secular literature	6, 379/ 1
all the texts of	scripture	by which they pretend	6, 379/ 35
that many texts of	scripture	induced them thereunto, and	6, 390/ 21
any other in all	scripture	so meant, that after	6, 391/ 24
saith also in holy	scripture	, "Date elemosinam, et omnia	6, 391/ 37
the texts of holy	scripture	if we set them	6, 392/ 18
that no texts of	scripture	proved the contrary, yet	6, 392/ 27
it well appear by	scripture	that all the merit	6, 394/ 32
laid divers texts of	scripture	. But especially, as the	6, 394/ 35
far against all holy	scripture	well understood, so far	6, 402/ 26
the treacle of holy	scripture	quite into poison. For	6, 403/ 11
truth, whereof should all	scripture	serve? Whereof should serve	6, 403/ 12
comminations and threats in	scripture	, by which God calleth	6, 403/ 22
For as the holy	scripture	saith, "Unicuique dedit Deus	6, 415/ 7
cunning and knowledge in	scripture	, being therewith of such	6, 418/ 25
and understand the holy	scripture	that is written. For	6, 419/ 27
any text of holy	scripture	in such wise as	6, 419/ 29
church, he giveth the	scripture	a wrong sentence, and	6, 419/ 32
for them the holy	scripture	plenteously for the further	6, 425/ 27
teach, and prove by	scripture	too, that there is	6, 425/ 31
and break, as holy	scripture	counseleth, the young children's	6, 427/ 1
other part of holy	scripture	, which no wise man	6, 427/ 15
For he lasheth out	scripture	in Bedlam as fast	6, 433/ 17
fathers never understood the	scripture	, but only these beasts	6, 434/ 6
as they believe the	scripture's	self, or else they	6, 254/ 1
great clerks and well	scriptured	men and some seeming	6, 156/ 29
me" (Search you the	scriptures	, for they bear witness	6, 114/ 18
read and declared the	scriptures	among the people in	6, 147/ 25

old fathers took the	scriptures	one way and we	6, 171/ 18
able to understand the	scriptures	as well as they	6, 171/ 19
point itself, and the	scriptures	that touch it, ye	6, 176/ 4
should stand though the	scriptures	were all gone --	6, 181/ 8
principal point, that the	scriptures	laid against images and	6, 185/ 14
understanding of his holy	scriptures	. And where they be	6, 198/ 19
would not trust the	scriptures	, nor reckon that they	6, 201/ 9
sacraments, and his holy	scriptures	delivered, kept, and conserved	6, 206/ 28
hypocrites as construed the	scriptures	wrong, and ever since	6, 244/ 31
Christian man have any	scruple	or doubt." "Yea?" quoth	6, 89/ 16
the superstitious fear and	scrupulosity	that the person abjured	6, 14/ 10
the superstitious fear and	scrupulosity	that the person abjured	6, 255/ 9
good mean manner between	scrupulous	superstition and reckless negligence	6, 14/ 14
good, mean manner between	scrupulous	superstition and reckless negligence	6, 255/ 14
say, very fearful and	scrupulous	; and began at the	6, 257/ 16
fall into such a	scrupulous	holiness, that he reckoned	6, 257/ 17
religious, over dreadful and	scrupulous	instead of devout and	6, 259/ 10
truth, nor be very	scrupulous	in the lending of	6, 266/ 26
to his own words, "	Scrutamini	scripturas, quia scripturae sunt	6, 114/ 16
Jews: "Non facies tibi	sculptile	" (Thou shalt carve thee	6, 38/ 14
yourself, "Non facies tibi	sculptile	" (Thou shalt carve thee	6, 44/ 34
written, "Non facies tibi	sculptile	" (Thou shalt grave thee	6, 45/ 22
before, "Non facies tibi	sculptile	." And in the psalm	6, 96/ 20
also carried over the	sea	. Where, when I remembered	6, 22/ 17
he went over the	sea	, for a man of	6, 28/ 23
and flowing of the	sea	, or the Thames because	6, 80/ 4
and went over the	sea	for none other errand	6, 228/ 3
find water in the	sea	. But I will show	6, 285/ 24
she is gone over	sea	now. Howbeit, I trow	6, 321/ 26
channel, in which the	sea	was wont to compass	6, 412/ 36
haven, which now, the	sea	excluded thence, for lack	6, 413/ 2
they were as clean	seams	to my seeming as	6, 222/ 25
thereupon sufficient inquisition and	search	, they could never have	6, 88/ 23
testimonium perhibent de me" (	Search	you the scriptures, for	6, 114/ 18
hold that fast and	search	the way therewith, and	6, 152/ 23
we rather delight to	search	than be able to	6, 213/ 27
go further therein and	search	whether we find any	6, 219/ 29
oath for the further	search	of the matter, there	6, 282/ 23
the clergy than to	search	and be sure whether	6, 316/ 24
wavering, that for to	search	whether our faith were	6, 346/ 10
desire borne to the	searching	of the truth. Whereunto	6, 318/ 34
And in the mean	season	we shall go look	6, 134/ 35
And in the mean	season	, be content to play	6, 399/ 15
of Moses on whose	seat	they sat, did lay	6, 104/ 27

shall have their honorable	seats	, and sit with himself	6, 49/ 11
him they join Saint	Sebastian	, because he was martyred	6, 227/ 7
whole work dependeth. The	Second	Chapter Here summarily is	6, 5/ 7
the first book. The	Second	Book The First Chapter	6, 11/ 22
be the church. The	Second	Chapter The author showeth	6, 12/ 3
and therewith finisheth the	second	book. The Third Book	6, 13/ 35
answereth and dissolveth. The	Second	Chapter Incidentally somewhat is	6, 14/ 8
among the bad. The	Second	Chapter The author showeth	6, 17/ 9
after to take the	second	, and upon the second	6, 21/ 6
second, and upon the	second	now to take the	6, 21/ 6
it to writing. The	Second	Chapter Here summarily is	6, 35/ 10
so resort to the	second	, to see whether it	6, 37/ 21
to the lord; the	second	, "hyperdulia," that a man	6, 97/ 30
quoth he, "for the	second	word concerning the commandments	6, 103/ 24
further to prove the	second	part. And unto that	6, 156/ 1
peradventure serve for a	second	. "A second," quoth he	6, 157/ 34
for a second." "A	second	, " quoth he; "then ye	6, 158/ 1
and speak of the	second	, if the old fathers	6, 171/ 17
the First Book The	Second	Book The First Chapter	6, 187/ 1
of our church. The	Second	Chapter The author showeth	6, 192/ 25
Now as touching the	second	, that the people take	6, 231/ 1
and therewith finisheth the	second	book. "And we be	6, 237/ 30
The end of the	second	book. The Third Book	6, 246/ 14
we meet again. The	Second	Chapter Incidentally somewhat is	6, 255/ 7
stay. Put now the	second	point (which were in	6, 265/ 14
they should believe the	second	as well as the	6, 265/ 23
the thing which the	second	marked not, as many	6, 266/ 2
But who made that	second	book?" "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 291/ 19
what point came the	second	matter of him that	6, 321/ 31
may soon guess. The	Second	Chapter The author showeth	6, 348/ 17
taken out of his	second	Epistle ad Serenum episcopum	6, 358/ 13
then changed to the	second	of a lecherous lust	6, 366/ 12
literature helpeth much. And	secondly	, the comments of holy	6, 9/ 12
man he spoke of.	Secondly	would I touch the	6, 35/ 30
in his right faith;	secondly	, which pursueth thereupon, by	6, 112/ 33
literature helpeth much. And	secondly	, the comments of holy	6, 122/ 13
do to God. And,	secondly	, taking their worship from	6, 226/ 14
I, "there be two	seconds	after two manner countings	6, 158/ 3
friend by a trusty	secret	messenger with the letter	6, 5/ 3
for it; but a	secret	unknown sort of such	6, 12/ 10
once unto me a	secret	sure friend of his	6, 21/ 8
friend by a trusty	secret	messenger. With the letter	6, 24/ 20
send you my special	secret	friend, this bearer, to	6, 24/ 32
angel cherubim in the	secret	place of the Temple	6, 38/ 33

all men's heads a	secret	consent of nature that	6, 72/ 30
God and by the	secret	inspiration of his Holy	6, 111/ 10
it. And thus with	secret	help and inspiration is	6, 116/ 9
that he should by	secret	inspiration lead them into	6, 119/ 16
Which affections, their inward	secret	favor toward themselves covered	6, 122/ 32
him preach, of his	secret	pride, he fell in	6, 125/ 18
yielded himself again. Such	secret	pride had our ghostly	6, 125/ 29
that it is a	secret	property of the stone	6, 130/ 5
truth written by the	secret	teaching of God." "And	6, 131/ 6
only because of the	secret	operation of God and	6, 143/ 8
the offerers, to the	secret	infusion of that virtue	6, 143/ 11
Peter's heart, by the	secret	inspiration of God without	6, 143/ 16
apostles, without hearing, by	secret	inspiration, and into the	6, 143/ 28
are tempered by the	secret	counsel of the Holy	6, 144/ 13
of many great and	secret	mysteries spoke much more	6, 144/ 31
be that many a	secret	mystery lieth yet covered	6, 146/ 14
people, that by the	secret	instinct of the Holy	6, 146/ 23
yet used he the	secret	supernatural means by which	6, 172/ 5
should lead them by	secret	inspiration and inclination of	6, 178/ 25
hath the church, by	secret	instinct of God, rejected	6, 181/ 15
privily in woods or	secret	houses. They used also	6, 190/ 16
And if they be	secret	, neither professing their heresies	6, 194/ 32
for it, but a	secret	unknown sort of such	6, 195/ 29
knees before Baal, were	secret	and unknown, but he	6, 199/ 22
the very church a	secret	unknown, not company and	6, 199/ 24
there were some such	secret	good folk, as ye	6, 200/ 14
there is no such	secret	unknown church of Christ	6, 201/ 23
books; whereas of your	secret	church I never yet	6, 201/ 30
did he mean a	secret	church which no man	6, 202/ 18
it turned to a	secret	, unknown, single sort, severed	6, 203/ 6
to be only a	secret	unknown sort of folk	6, 204/ 27
ever since through the	secret	operation of the Holy	6, 210/ 1
other examination. But that	secret	means that inclineth their	6, 223/ 25
point which is the	secret	instinct of God, this	6, 223/ 26
that God himself by	secret	inspiration of his Holy	6, 254/ 22
and so with certain	secret	penance dismissed. But the	6, 270/ 6
this man's confession, his	secret	friend and companion in	6, 270/ 24
I, "that his own	secret	acquaintance confessed that he	6, 272/ 30
yet if it be	secret	and cannot be proved	6, 281/ 1
nay, because that of	secret	and unknown things no	6, 281/ 3
is to wit, his	secret	fault openly before men	6, 281/ 7
that it be so	secret	as it be not	6, 281/ 17
crime which were so	secret	as that judge had	6, 282/ 16
forth in scorn the	secret	members of his father	6, 297/ 32

revelation showed this high	secret	mystery to these two	6, 304/ 8
so much of his	secret	sores unwrapped and discovered	6, 327/ 2
and dispute the great	secret	mysteries of scripture, which	6, 333/ 24
as for the high,	secret	mysteries of God and	6, 334/ 4
of God's great and	secret	mysteries -- and this	6, 335/ 27
understood, nor in no	secret	ciphers but such common	6, 338/ 12
own parables unto his	secret	servants and disciples withdrawn	6, 340/ 11
them and lay their	secret	sins to their charge	6, 350/ 3
thing kept for a	secret	mystery. "But in conclusion	6, 356/ 3
good things to the	secret	sowing and setting forth	6, 379/ 10
words for a great	secret	mystery new found out	6, 381/ 2
by open sermons or	secret	communication, perceived to be	6, 418/ 23
confession, and reckoned his	secret	confession necessary and profitable	6, 424/ 34
should show themselves their	secret	sins to another man	6, 425/ 3
be dissimuled, or they	secretly	by fair ways induced	6, 30/ 36
whereby men think that	secretly	Christ's order yet standeth	6, 31/ 33
worldly praise but rather	secretly	pray in his chamber	6, 58/ 26
content only to pray	secretly	by themselves in their	6, 59/ 18
of his moving --	secretly	conveyed and closed in	6, 71/ 4
no less suspiciously than	secretly	, and so secretly that	6, 269/ 21
than secretly, and so	secretly	that all the town	6, 269/ 22
other abjuration, there was	secretly	his solemn oath taken	6, 270/ 4
laid it up so	secretly	, destitute at last of	6, 270/ 19
that purpose but they	secretly	discharge it ere they	6, 302/ 18
no man openly or	secretly	any such book, libel	6, 315/ 31
book be burned or	secretly	kept I cannot surely	6, 330/ 23
parables and expounded them	secretly	to his special disciples	6, 339/ 35
wife, he is bound	secretly	without slander to provide	6, 353/ 12
virtue, they should be	secretly	and soberly monished, and	6, 417/ 11
if he teach us	secretly	as a privy mystery	6, 420/ 5
to some of them	secretly	. Nor yet can know	6, 422/ 32
holy, which are both	secretly	more loose and voluptuous	6, 424/ 7
for his truth and	secretness	, but also for his	6, 25/ 26
the sight of the	secrets	, and that God had	6, 343/ 4
to tell such his	secrets	, as upon the discovering	6, 351/ 9
complaint through any such	secrets	uttered and showed by	6, 351/ 18
things touching the pestilent	sect	of Luther and Tyndale	6, 3/ 10
author showeth that no	sect	of such as the	6, 12/ 4
Luther's fond and furious	sect	. And he showeth also	6, 18/ 9
the followers of that	sect	have done in Almaine	6, 18/ 10
be imputed to the	sect	, since that of every	6, 18/ 13
since that of every	sect	some be naught. And	6, 18/ 13
in the Lutherans, the	sect	self is the cause	6, 18/ 14
with this pestilent frantic	sect	which no people Christian	6, 18/ 19

article of this ungracious	sect	, whereby they take away	6, 18/ 24
against the most pestilent	sect	of these Lutherans, which	6, 19/ 7
fantasies, fallen into Luther's	sect	. And that ye, peradventure	6, 34/ 30
of Luther and his	sect	in general. Fourthly and	6, 35/ 32
a heresy be a	sect	and a side way	6, 37/ 36
to fall into the	sect	and heresy of the	6, 137/ 5
then were of the	sect	-- what way would	6, 156/ 22
author showeth that no	sect	of such as the	6, 192/ 26
indeed, then can no	sect	in Boheme be the	6, 195/ 17
believe. For if any	sect	believed better than other	6, 238/ 7
to be among every	sect	of heretics than in	6, 242/ 12
God done for any	sect	whom we call heretics	6, 242/ 23
we call heretics, that	sect	had been no sect	6, 242/ 23
sect had been no	sect	of heretics but the	6, 242/ 24
church but a false	sect	of heretics, which were	6, 242/ 31
God, and then that	sect	not a false sect	6, 243/ 1
sect not a false	sect	but the true church	6, 243/ 1
scripture. And that no	sect	of heretics can be	6, 245/ 35
as are of that	sect	set forth their matters	6, 256/ 20
among some of that	sect	to say, "Let us	6, 257/ 1
furtherance of their seditious	sect	. And since they be	6, 266/ 24
bought of this Lutheran	sect	were diligently read over	6, 270/ 8
forth of the ungracious	sect	." "By Saint John," quoth	6, 288/ 14
is only where Luther's	sect	is received, whoso consider	6, 309/ 31
to set forth his	sect	, then for that cause	6, 315/ 22
the favorers of a	sect	of heretics be so	6, 331/ 17
setting forth of their	sect	that they let not	6, 331/ 17
been seen that any	sect	of heretics hath begun	6, 338/ 28
be heads of a	sect	themselves (for that could	6, 354/ 10
heresies of this new	sect	. But some of them	6, 360/ 19
Luther's fond and furious	sect	. And he showeth also	6, 368/ 3
the followers of that	sect	have done in Almaine	6, 368/ 4
company of that unhappy	sect	, and first rebelled against	6, 369/ 17
and Swicherland this ungracious	sect	, by the negligence of	6, 369/ 32
serve for. "Of this	sect	was the great part	6, 370/ 28
good cometh of their	sect	. For as our Savior	6, 372/ 18
be imputed to the	sect	, since that of every	6, 372/ 23
since that of every	sect	some be naught. And	6, 372/ 23
in the Lutherans, the	sect	self is the cause	6, 372/ 25
nor will defend that	sect	. But yet reason it	6, 372/ 27
be imputed to the	sect	of Luther. For there	6, 372/ 30
For there is no	sect	so saintly but they	6, 372/ 30
war. And of every	sect	also be some bad	6, 372/ 31
be imputed unto the	sect	." "It is not," quoth	6, 372/ 33

that fall in this	sect	wax naught all the	6, 373/ 2
For, forthwith upon this	sect	once begun, the whole	6, 373/ 3
and that because their	sect	is yet in manner	6, 373/ 10
unhappy deeds of that	sect	must needs be imputed	6, 373/ 11
be imputed to the	sect	self while the doctrine	6, 373/ 12
doctrine of this unhappy	sect	, and the living also	6, 373/ 16
the commonalty of their	sect	show the effect and	6, 374/ 1
with this pestilent, frantic	sect	which no people Christian	6, 374/ 10
of such a beastly	sect	. For albeit that the	6, 374/ 15
a sensual and filthy	sect	, did in few years	6, 374/ 16
there before this abominable	sect	never any sect so	6, 374/ 21
abominable sect never any	sect	so shameless that would	6, 374/ 21
was of any other	sect	since the world began	6, 376/ 4
the beginner of a	sect	whom any honest man	6, 376/ 7
article of this ungracious	sect	, whereby they take away	6, 376/ 19
the persons that their	sect	is naught, nor can	6, 376/ 25
their doctrine that their	sect	must make their persons	6, 376/ 26
and set forth his	sect	, be very limbs of	6, 376/ 30
favor and follow his	sect	in England, of whom	6, 378/ 16
that fall to that	sect	, but that soon after	6, 378/ 25
setting forth of that	sect	, but also partly what	6, 379/ 25
thing. For Luther, whose	sect	ye confess that ye	6, 380/ 32
this thing serve their	sect	. For he that saith	6, 383/ 5
had heat. But your	sect	scorneth and blameth the	6, 383/ 7
arch heretics of that	sect	be very plain. For	6, 390/ 2
ye be of his	sect	(was it said to	6, 390/ 13
that are of Luther's	sect	construe the texts that	6, 392/ 3
ye and all the	sect	of Luther, as far	6, 395/ 7
that were of Luther's	sect	, were firmly of this	6, 398/ 24
set out the damnable	sect	of Luther, hope and	6, 399/ 12
against the most pestilent	sect	of these Lutherans, which	6, 402/ 7
them to their own	sect	, and say men do	6, 404/ 25
as one of their	sect	was served in a	6, 404/ 28
be suffered, nor their	sect	allowed in judgment, they	6, 405/ 13
would now suffer that	sect	to be preached or	6, 408/ 14
godly fathers of Luther's	sect	, laboring to procure that	6, 412/ 3
and destroy, as that	sect	hath done, many a	6, 412/ 17
and also, as Luther's	sect	is in effect the	6, 417/ 28
the favor of Luther's	sect	for the estimation of	6, 418/ 5
fall to the same	sect	and be of their	6, 418/ 9
favorers of that ungracious	sect	, thinking that men of	6, 418/ 24
to set forth their	sect	withal, rewarding their labor	6, 424/ 1
any favor to his	sect	while he was here	6, 424/ 18
that be of that	sect	, if any seem good	6, 427/ 22

of Germany, where their	sect	hath already fordone the	6, 427/ 30
not of the same	sect	. For he lasheth out	6, 433/ 16
start up a new	sect	setting forth clean the	6, 433/ 28
doctors of this new	sect	but frere Luther and	6, 434/ 14
first authors of the	sect	neither show miracle for	6, 435/ 6
one tale, suffering no	sects	or schisms among them	6, 164/ 1
and continued. But the	sects	of heretics and their	6, 191/ 26
not only as many	sects	almost as men, but	6, 192/ 13
be the heretics, as	sects	come out of the	6, 200/ 4
that there were many	sects	of heretics, and but	6, 200/ 35
of scripture among false	sects	, but would look to	6, 201/ 11
all the companies and	sects	of heretics and schismatics	6, 207/ 4
no schisms or several	sects	among you, but be	6, 224/ 1
as were these manifold	sects	of obstinate heretics, we	6, 238/ 11
not of heresies many	sects	?" "Yes," quoth he. "Is	6, 241/ 31
I, "then all the	sects	of heresies false?" "Yes	6, 242/ 3
among all the false	sects	of heretics, where such	6, 242/ 15
the doctors of any	sects	of heretics. For if	6, 242/ 36
be so many false	sects	and but one church	6, 243/ 5
the false and lying	sects	be so many. And	6, 243/ 8
than that as many	sects	of heretics as hath	6, 243/ 15
and all those erroneous	sects	that been sprung out	6, 243/ 28
thereof among all their	sects	, and the doing thereof	6, 244/ 2
whereby all these false	sects	of them may be	6, 244/ 5
do. For since their	sects	be false, lies be	6, 256/ 21
men into mad ways,	sects	, and heresies, such as	6, 335/ 19
with them, into seditious	sects	and heresies, whereby the	6, 335/ 35
hath always commonly these	sects	sprung of the pride	6, 338/ 31
to follow upon such	sects	and heresies, with the	6, 406/ 4
of the church, many	sects	and heresies began (as	6, 406/ 28
like wise all their	sects	to be preached among	6, 408/ 3
lewd liberty of these	sects	draw to the devil	6, 408/ 7
authority, they devise new	sects	and schisms to the	6, 423/ 34
troubles if such seditious	sects	of heretics were not	6, 430/ 21
sort of so many	sects	of heretics could yet	6, 434/ 29
Jews as all other	sects	abroad about the world	6, 435/ 16
which send these seditious	sects	the grace to cease	6, 435/ 22
of logic and other	secular	science, and little regard	6, 9/ 8
of natural reason, whereunto	secular	literature helpeth much. And	6, 9/ 12
leave him to the	secular	hands. The Sixth Chapter	6, 15/ 2
in leaving heretics to	secular	hand, though their death	6, 19/ 17
of logic and other	secular	science, and little regard	6, 122/ 9
of natural reason, whereunto	secular	literature helpeth much. And	6, 122/ 13
of his and a	secular	servant of his besides	6, 269/ 24

leave him to the	secular	hands. "Why," quoth he	6, 270/ 35
leave him to the	secular	hands. But now was	6, 271/ 11
we commonly call the	secular	clergy, is in learning	6, 295/ 20
to serve in a	secular	man's house, which should	6, 302/ 23
holy scripture nor in	secular	literature unlearned (as I	6, 379/ 2
clergy left unto the	secular	hands. "For here ye	6, 410/ 5
leaveth him to the	secular	hand, and forsaketh him	6, 410/ 26
in leaving heretics to	secular	hand, though their death	6, 410/ 34
leaveth him to the	secular	hand in such time	6, 411/ 2
hominem post primam et	secundam	correctionem devita." And this	6, 429/ 3
touched, "Super cathedram Moysi	sederrunt	, etc., Quae dicunt vobis	6, 8/ 8
touched, "Super cathedram Moysi	sederrunt	, etc. Que dicunt vobis	6, 101/ 10
back. But with sowing	sedition	, setting forth of errors	6, 123/ 24
preach heresies and sow	sedition	among Christian men as	6, 124/ 23
bodies destroyed by common	sedition	, insurrection and open war	6, 416/ 4
which, sowing schisms and	seditions	among Christian people, lay	6, 413/ 18
the furtherance of their	seditious	sect. And since they	6, 266/ 24
any crime that is	seditious	and hath daily folk	6, 267/ 3
better example than the	seditious	and schismatic priests of	6, 313/ 11
peril arise, and that	seditious	people should do more	6, 332/ 8
other with them, into	seditious	sects and heresies, whereby	6, 335/ 34
wont to do, and	seditious	commotions that they be	6, 430/ 16
intolerable troubles if such	seditious	sects of heretics were	6, 430/ 21
-- which send these	seditious	sects the grace to	6, 435/ 22
their people to be	seduced	and corrupted by heretics	6, 416/ 1
and marvel much to	see	it. The Fifth Chapter	6, 17/ 29
an end while we	see	the people so far	6, 18/ 18
reason. Thus may ye	see	I am bold on	6, 26/ 3
I was suffered to	see	and show him as	6, 27/ 8
that he shall so	see	the books himself that	6, 27/ 14
to the second, to	see	whether it were well	6, 37/ 21
the church, but only	see	that they were clean	6, 40/ 24
men's devotions. For they	see	well enough that there	6, 47/ 22
have to them. We	see	it common, in the	6, 48/ 1
saw nor never shall	see	but when they shall	6, 48/ 15
them that they cannot	see	without candle. They might	6, 49/ 21
that God delighteth to	see	the fervent heat of	6, 49/ 31
And over this we	see	that the bishops and	6, 54/ 15
run thither where they	see	or hear that our	6, 61/ 13
came to Jerusalem to	see	the miracle that Christ	6, 61/ 17
proved but that they	see	themselves. "Thus may every	6, 63/ 27
mysteries. And let us	see	, if we believe nothing	6, 63/ 33
nothing but that we	see	ourselves, who can reckon	6, 63/ 33
nothing but that we	see	ourselves; and then were	6, 64/ 11

true, and wherein I	see	no cause why they	6, 64/ 16
yet when I well	see	that it could not	6, 64/ 22
true, I must well	see	that it was not	6, 64/ 23
forth all whom ye	see	. By example whereof by	6, 65/ 25
black people, where ye	see	many men fools. As	6, 65/ 29
thing, because I daily	see	, I assented. Then said	6, 67/ 8
quoth I, "since I	see	well ye would not	6, 68/ 25
you where ye shall	see	it, no further hence	6, 69/ 11
in length ye shall	see	it done in twenty	6, 69/ 12
forth that when ye	see	them done ye may	6, 70/ 25
that ye shall still	see	reason stand quite against	6, 70/ 28
or no, we shall	see	further after. But now	6, 71/ 33
may (as ye now	see	) perceive that they themselves	6, 73/ 28
that shall say they	see	such miracles, since God	6, 74/ 22
together. Which when we	see	them unfolded, and consider	6, 77/ 30
examine them, and better	see	whereof they serve. "First	6, 77/ 32
Thames because we daily	see	it. But he that	6, 80/ 4
wonder sore thereat, to	see	that great water come	6, 80/ 6
would he make to	see	the sun, the moon	6, 80/ 9
very cause can I	see	none, why we should	6, 80/ 12
by miracle as ye	see	men brought forth by	6, 80/ 18
God's hand, when we	see	daily a great piece	6, 81/ 5
And albeit that I	see	not greatly why I	6, 82/ 28
list." "Well," quoth I, "	see	now what a good	6, 84/ 4
people." "Where should I	see	that?" quoth he. "Ye	6, 84/ 17
to believe that I	see	not, than go so	6, 84/ 24
having great joy to	see	such a miracle, called	6, 86/ 20
whether he could never	see	nothing at all in	6, 86/ 26
methinketh that ye cannot	see	well yet." "Yes, sir	6, 86/ 29
holy martyr, I can	see	now as well as	6, 86/ 30
that he should suddenly	see	. " "Lo, therefore, I say	6, 87/ 7
sought so thick to	see	her that many that	6, 87/ 22
such things, when we	see	them feigned so shamefully	6, 88/ 10
be, and where we	see	some of them ourselves	6, 89/ 29
am sure though ye	see	some white sapphire or	6, 92/ 9
rich, sore abashed to	see	such chances in their	6, 93/ 34
And therefore when they	see	them, miracles shall they	6, 95/ 34
by sufferance, except we	see	some cause that cannot	6, 96/ 13
enough in that we	see	that God hath in	6, 96/ 17
care. But this I	see	well, if any of	6, 97/ 35
some holy Jew's sheep.	See	we not that some	6, 98/ 15
stocks and stones. Now	see	the good fruit also	6, 99/ 33
the prick, we shall	see	after. But this I	6, 101/ 22
do not as ye	see	them do?" "In that	6, 104/ 7

it though they should	see	the bidders do clean	6, 104/ 32
hard and sore. "But	see	for God's sake how	6, 107/ 3
soever we sin, we	see	the way to turn	6, 110/ 21
which they may sufficiently	see	both what they should	6, 113/ 28
For therein they may	see	all that them needeth	6, 113/ 31
always have light to	see	how by recourse to	6, 113/ 34
But thereof shall we	see	further after. But now	6, 119/ 5
you?" "Why," quoth I, "	see	you not that? Nay	6, 120/ 25
thereby. For since ye	see	it not yourself it	6, 120/ 27
naught, which who can	see	but God? As the	6, 124/ 5
reader. Nor I cannot	see	why ye should reckon	6, 129/ 19
sight because we may	see	farther by four miles	6, 129/ 23
of faith than to	see	the proof of many	6, 129/ 25
her wit. "When ye	see	the adamant stone draw	6, 129/ 31
deceived and ween they	see	that they see not	6, 130/ 14
they see that they	see	not, if reason give	6, 130/ 14
into his eye and	see	never the worse, and	6, 130/ 18
your friend, "Now ye	see	that reason is not	6, 130/ 28
quoth I, "we shall	see	anon whether the cart	6, 133/ 12
so blind that we	see	not well which is	6, 133/ 14
learn that, we shall	see	hereafter. But now suppose	6, 134/ 24
could not so clearly	see	it but that he	6, 136/ 21
that they should well	see	that those things were	6, 141/ 26
wherein every child may	see	his proud frantic folly	6, 149/ 11
say the truth, I	see	not what I should	6, 154/ 2
anything whereof I should	see	that the holy scripture	6, 154/ 6
point in that ye	see	the Sabbath Day changed	6, 155/ 14
as far as ye	see	God saith himself in	6, 160/ 23
shall, I think, soon	see	the other point, that	6, 164/ 33
another?" "Yet if I	see	it so," quoth he	6, 169/ 12
were white which I	see	myself is black." "Of	6, 169/ 16
be that ye shall	see	the thing black that	6, 169/ 23
that all other shall	see	white. But ye may	6, 169/ 24
that if all other	see	it white and ye	6, 169/ 24
should in holy scripture	see	better than the old	6, 169/ 27
then will we somewhat	see	what your saying doth	6, 170/ 7
and caused them to	see	the truth. And albeit	6, 172/ 2
I, "let us yet	see	whether God himself in	6, 177/ 1
So that here ye	see	that he shall again	6, 178/ 5
proved by scripture, now	see	it proved to you	6, 181/ 31
as ye grant, and	see	cause why ye should	6, 185/ 19
in rest, you should	see	them flock together so	6, 190/ 6
it is easy to	see	that God himself destroyed	6, 191/ 30
thus may ye well	see	that there can no	6, 191/ 35

sheet-anchor. For, first, they	see	plainly that they must	6, 196/ 12
And since they manifestly	see	that, and as evidently	6, 196/ 19
that, and as evidently	see	therewith that the church	6, 196/ 19
is a world to	see	what boast the mad	6, 203/ 24
teeth. And thus ye	see	how soon Luther's special	6, 204/ 7
right so, while we	see	and well know that	6, 207/ 4
say, and as I	see	it is indeed, but	6, 208/ 3
saints again, because they	see	their heresies impugned and	6, 209/ 27
the hard wall, and	see	not how to go	6, 210/ 22
And albeit I now	see	the cause of their	6, 211/ 14
was his better. We	see	that the nearer that	6, 211/ 30
in Christ whom they	see	here in this wretched	6, 212/ 9
then no further to	see	but whether they can	6, 212/ 16
should hear us and	see	us, and especially in	6, 212/ 31
And I, while we	see	that the things we	6, 213/ 4
is how they may	see	and hear in sundry	6, 213/ 9
but feel, and neither	see	nor hear, we would	6, 213/ 10
possible for man to	see	or hear further than	6, 213/ 13
prove it, and do	see	and hear indeed, cannot	6, 213/ 14
hear indeed, cannot yet	see	the cause, nor in	6, 213/ 15
be that I should	see	two churches or two	6, 213/ 16
in this gross body	see	and hear things far	6, 213/ 30
-- as whether they	see	and hear us coming	6, 214/ 2
whether God hear and	see	all and show it	6, 214/ 5
not believe he can	see	, because he cannot perceive	6, 214/ 9
what means he may	see	. " "Yet see I," quoth	6, 214/ 10
he may see." "Yet	see	I," quoth he, "no	6, 214/ 11
good reason if ye	see	none other likelihood but	6, 215/ 28
beguiled in some, I	see	no great peril grow	6, 218/ 26
of that shrine to	see	whether it be all	6, 221/ 29
came then thither to	see	there were no deceit	6, 222/ 13
Roke we set to	see	to the great sickness	6, 227/ 6
other errand but to	see	Flanders and France, and	6, 228/ 3
his way either to	see	it, if it were	6, 228/ 7
in other pilgrimages ye	see	hanged up legs of	6, 228/ 11
to Saint Germin, I	see	nothing much amiss therein	6, 234/ 25
the cross which they	see	was ever at Jerusalem	6, 237/ 7
believe. And since we	see	what they believed, we	6, 238/ 5
of obstinate heretics, we	see	not one a saint	6, 238/ 11
heaven of whom we	see	no miracles in earth	6, 238/ 16
and fast, we shall	see	somewhat further whereto your	6, 239/ 22
for his church, I	see	not in my mind	6, 243/ 14
far as I can	see	sufficiently answered, except that	6, 246/ 4
for all your process	see	whereto ye be brought	6, 249/ 17

your friend, "then ye	see	, lo, what cometh of	6, 258/ 3
he, "now may you	see	what it is to	6, 258/ 9
is also, as ye	see	, inevitable necessity for lack	6, 264/ 5
So that ye may	see	that good Christian folk	6, 269/ 11
Well," quoth he, "I	see	well I must tell	6, 270/ 21
for lo here ye	see	the print of the	6, 274/ 22
I, "so that I	see	well by your wit	6, 275/ 1
thus: "Lo, here ye	see	the men have gone	6, 275/ 4
Lo, sirs, as ye	see	it, it may be	6, 275/ 13
and for aught I	see	yet, I durst be	6, 276/ 6
you," quoth I. "I	see	well a man cannot	6, 277/ 15
the while that I	see	that pride abide still	6, 279/ 16
then should every man	see	the devil cast clean	6, 279/ 31
God, that men should	see	him whom they hear	6, 280/ 5
will I, till I	see	further, play Saint Francis's	6, 287/ 21
quoth I, "when ye	see	more ye shall say	6, 288/ 10
for, that shall we	see	hereafter." "Very true," quoth	6, 288/ 19
it is easy to	see	what he meant in	6, 290/ 9
shall cause you to	see	when ye will, and	6, 290/ 13
Mass. Whereby ye may	see	that he reckoned that	6, 291/ 14
faults be, as ye	see	, so many and so	6, 293/ 4
aught that I can	see	here, or perceive by	6, 294/ 5
clergy, among whom we	see	much more vice than	6, 294/ 8
what they be, we	see	. And as for learning	6, 294/ 11
hands. I cannot well	see	why, but lest we	6, 294/ 15
but lest we should	see	the truth. The Jews	6, 294/ 16
can, in good faith,	see	no excuse they can	6, 294/ 21
ye say that ye	see	more vice in them	6, 295/ 29
as ye say we	see	more in them than	6, 295/ 33
then we say, "Lo,	see	what example the clergy	6, 296/ 19
apace. So where we	see	a good man and	6, 296/ 25
man and hear or	see	a good thing, there	6, 296/ 25
heed. But when we	see	once an evil deed	6, 296/ 26
forbid else, ye may	see	that often and ye	6, 297/ 7
is pity that we	see	such light so seldom	6, 297/ 8
may have occasion to	see	them punished or had	6, 297/ 27
because they would not	see	him. And surely we	6, 297/ 35
into their hearts to	see	who is good and	6, 298/ 20
by the polls to	see	which side were the	6, 298/ 22
a Mass, than to	see	his majesty disreverenced by	6, 300/ 7
number, I would surely	see	such a way therein	6, 301/ 32
I, "for aught I	see	suddenly, that would not	6, 302/ 33
that every child may	see	the wisdom of Tyndale	6, 306/ 19
do. And thus ye	see	how substantially Tyndale and	6, 308/ 11

wit hath, may well	see	that upon his unreasonable	6, 309/ 11
Saxony, where we newly	see	it assayed. And as	6, 311/ 2
it is easy to	see	that the good fathers	6, 311/ 12
to change, I would	see	a better author thereof	6, 313/ 10
I, "that shall we	see	soon when we come	6, 315/ 19
in this law ye	see	nothing unreasonable. For it	6, 316/ 1
on thorns, till I	see	that constitution. For not	6, 316/ 10
But surely I will	see	it myself ere I	6, 316/ 13
I cannot suffer to	see	you sit so long	6, 316/ 14
And therefore ye shall	see	it by and by	6, 316/ 15
for I could never	see	her use any worse	6, 321/ 22
and thereby if I	see	one hang, I can	6, 322/ 15
laughing, and said, "We	see	well surely that ye	6, 322/ 23
lords laughed well to	see	that he was so	6, 323/ 19
the lords laughing to	see	the good plain old	6, 324/ 27
here may a man	see	, that misunderstanding maketh misreporting	6, 324/ 33
manner of affection we	see	not seldom happen, especially	6, 327/ 5
that every man might	see	the places noted with	6, 330/ 11
all this can I	see	no cause why the	6, 331/ 1
than this: that they	see	sometimes much of the	6, 332/ 3
a while they shall	see	us cham it ourselves	6, 333/ 11
aught that I can	see	, as well be laid	6, 337/ 16
I am, as ye	see	, of your own opinion	6, 342/ 20
the truth, I can	see	none harm therein though	6, 343/ 25
folk should not surely	see	and perfectly perceive what	6, 345/ 13
the fruit which ye	see	spring of them should	6, 349/ 1
means that ye shall	see	his own books, and	6, 349/ 7
it is good to	see	how he handleth them	6, 349/ 18
is that, when I	see	many confessors at a	6, 349/ 25
in his life. We	see	in some, rather, the	6, 350/ 8
out of course." "Ye	see	, "quoth I, "now how	6, 354/ 27
also, very sore to	see	that law. In bringing	6, 356/ 2
I caused him to	see	that Gracian had taken	6, 358/ 16
seen all that I	see	now." "They may," quoth	6, 359/ 24
may," quoth I, "soon	see	as much whensoever they	6, 359/ 25
means that ye shall	see	it in his own	6, 360/ 23
And there shall ye	see	how madly he laboreth	6, 360/ 23
unlikely that he should	see	better through a pair	6, 362/ 18
and marvel much to	see	it. "And that these	6, 363/ 11
a great pleasure to	see	therein both the frantic	6, 363/ 15
and yet, therewithal, to	see	him carried out with	6, 363/ 16
you for God's sake	see	how utterly this itch	6, 364/ 16
Lo, here may ye	see	the incredible humility and	6, 364/ 29
boast. Then may ye	see	therewith his marvelous profound	6, 364/ 32

them to consider and	see	what end that same	6, 369/ 9
piteous a sight to	see	the despiteous despites done	6, 370/ 1
For there shall ye	see	now the goodly monasteries	6, 370/ 6
and laughter either to	see	the silly naked men	6, 371/ 9
in your hearts to	see	your own child roasted	6, 371/ 36
an end, while we	see	people so far fallen	6, 374/ 8
a wondrous case to	see	, since that the chastity	6, 375/ 29
a wondrous thing to	see	that in the flock	6, 375/ 36
world began, we should	see	now a lewd frere	6, 376/ 5
ourselves Christian folk to	see	such a rabble spring	6, 376/ 13
The fire maketh me	see	by night," and yet	6, 382/ 32
So that ye may	see	now that your gloss	6, 385/ 21
And thereby may we	see	that our works were	6, 390/ 32
temptation away. I cannot	see	but that Adam believed	6, 394/ 14
heaven. But as we	see	that one ounce of	6, 397/ 24
riot. And since they	see	that they cannot so	6, 405/ 12
places (as we plainly	see	by the story of	6, 406/ 31
there can I not	see	why we should forbear	6, 417/ 25
of heretics. Nor I	see	not so great fear	6, 418/ 2
virtue, in whom they	see	themselves deceived, withdraw their	6, 418/ 3
man whom they now	see	proved naught. For this	6, 418/ 6
pity it is to	see	many good, simple souls	6, 418/ 20
teacheth them. For we	see	them as ready to	6, 419/ 8
he seem, while we	see	that he teacheth us	6, 420/ 2
well wit, when we	see	him teach the contrary	6, 421/ 30
out and examined, we	see	them always first ready	6, 422/ 9
at length. Will ye	see	example thereof? Look on	6, 424/ 9
best. But yet ye	see	that though he dissembled	6, 424/ 17
of, which when they	see	their time shall, if	6, 426/ 20
be any such, we	see	not yet their stomachs	6, 426/ 29
be upheld a while,	see	them follow their author	6, 426/ 30
for that ye should	see	, I have laid you	6, 430/ 34
masters, of whom they	see	the principal arch-heretics and	6, 435/ 5
for the conclusion, the	seed	of them twain turned	6, 79/ 21
than of a little	seed	to make all that	6, 80/ 20
forth to sow his	seed	, and when he had	6, 193/ 24
he had sown good	seed	, then the enemy sowed	6, 193/ 25
hither to sow that	seed	about here and to	6, 288/ 24
but that the good	seed	being sown among the	6, 407/ 32
dispense in this point,	seeing	that consent of Christ's	6, 308/ 7
while, and for the	seeing	of them in his	6, 349/ 10
his own conscience, that	seeing	all them to write	6, 426/ 7
doubt of the truth,	seeing	false Antichrist proving his	6, 435/ 2
promised that if we	seek	we shall find, and	6, 34/ 17

all the gold to	seek	out here a halfpenny	6, 51/ 16
saint of whom they	seek	for help, and so	6, 55/ 5
say, if ye would	seek	and inquire, ye should	6, 84/ 15
feigning himself to come	seek	a saint in his	6, 85/ 22
had ever dwelled, to	seek	Saint Alban, and that	6, 86/ 7
therefore he would go	seek	him at some other	6, 86/ 9
then with reason go	seek	and visit such places	6, 99/ 1
but if he will	seek	his way with the	6, 152/ 21
and mistrust, study to	seek	in scripture whether the	6, 153/ 14
the church. And go	seek	another they neither know	6, 196/ 25
man wist where to	seek	it? This unknown church	6, 202/ 24
they be driven to	seek	that be loath to	6, 202/ 25
not canonized though ye	seek	up all the registers	6, 217/ 30
than thus to come	seek	them with such worshipful	6, 226/ 26
Sythe women set to	seek	their keys. Saint Roke	6, 227/ 5
to provoke men to	seek	upon him or his	6, 231/ 13
that we should chiefly	seek	for heaven and promiseth	6, 233/ 11
and write of him,	seek	, as they do indeed	6, 256/ 6
ye drive me to	seek	a shift. And yet	6, 274/ 10
a priest, he would	seek	a new word, he	6, 286/ 24
we never ought to	seek	our own commodity with	6, 300/ 4
doth well appear that	seek	in the scripture of	6, 308/ 3
we be ready to	seek	each other's reproach and	6, 314/ 2
this while recked to	seek	whether they say truth	6, 316/ 1
from us. And they	seek	out for that part	6, 332/ 27
out and sent to	seek	their living, or in	6, 370/ 7
himself is spiritual, so	seeketh	he such worshippers as	6, 43/ 25
by some silly woman	seeking	Saint Sythe when she	6, 77/ 17
First ye speak of	seeking	to saints for slight	6, 77/ 33
a little while in	seeking	, and we shall return	6, 134/ 33
and relics, and the	seeking	of pilgrimages; but that	6, 188/ 34
praying to saints, and	seeking	to pilgrimages as we	6, 199/ 33
and lowly mind, rather	seeking	therein occasion of devotion	6, 341/ 19
nor lose time in	seeking	for that ye should	6, 430/ 34
moved that there should	seem	no necessity for Christian	6, 5/ 19
reason and nature should	seem	to gainsay. The Seventh	6, 6/ 11
necessary article where they	seem	to us to say	6, 10/ 31
be ashamed also to	seem	so foolish as to	6, 17/ 13
they be naught indeed	seem	they never so good	6, 18/ 31
shifts to make it	seem	that in his evil	6, 19/ 4
which be Lutherans and	seem	to live holily, and	6, 19/ 28
difference, I might peradventure	seem	, for the color of	6, 22/ 26
should unto sad men	seem	over light and wanton	6, 23/ 20
end that they might	seem	to have some just	6, 28/ 34

mastery to make it	seem	that a man should	6, 30/ 3
as they make it	seem	) a confused heap of	6, 30/ 26
as odious as they	seem	, be good enough indeed	6, 31/ 6
church. And they that	seem	turned think still the	6, 31/ 26
fashion of Christendom to	seem	all turned quite up	6, 31/ 30
for to make that	seem	likely, there is laid	6, 36/ 7
moved that there should	seem	no necessity for Christian	6, 51/ 25
would we make it	seem	that God and his	6, 52/ 15
and that image, we	seem	to reckon as though	6, 56/ 33
which thing since ye	seem	to impugn, I shall	6, 62/ 29
reason and nature should	seem	to gainsay. "And first	6, 63/ 10
to believe them, they	seem	either very negligent if	6, 63/ 17
credible persons that they	seem	unreasonably suspicious if they	6, 63/ 22
they never so many,	seem	they never so credible	6, 64/ 17
reporting them things that	seem	far against reason because	6, 66/ 3
by reason and nature	seem	and appear impossible, where	6, 70/ 6
not be, if it	seem	to you that they	6, 70/ 12
else many things shall	seem	to you such as	6, 70/ 16
other things deceived as	seem	impossible and yet may	6, 71/ 10
ye would it should	seem	that it were well	6, 77/ 12
them many things that	seem	somewhat as they be	6, 77/ 30
done at pilgrimages, ye	seem	to put still a	6, 78/ 5
dead man." "If it	seem	so," quoth he, "to	6, 79/ 33
would peradventure, as ye	seem	to do, reckon this	6, 81/ 12
wise, that he might	seem	almost mad that hearing	6, 93/ 2
hallows. And many that	seem	a honest housewife at	6, 100/ 8
I, "these two things	seem	to me two as	6, 121/ 23
because they would have	seem	the more to be	6, 123/ 6
know they could not	seem	excellent, nor make it	6, 123/ 10
make it appear and	seem	that in their study	6, 123/ 10
of holy scripture, that	seem	to say for them	6, 123/ 17
And therefore if it	seem	to stand against any	6, 127/ 21
that any text yet	seem	unto him contrary to	6, 127/ 28
together divers texts that	seem	contrary and be not	6, 131/ 35
of scripture that should	seem	to him to be	6, 135/ 7
as that text shall	seem	to sound to him	6, 135/ 19
such other texts as	seem	to show him to	6, 137/ 4
all the texts that	seem	to make him less	6, 137/ 10
you two things that	seem	the one contrary to	6, 155/ 24
ye would it should	seem	an absurdity to bid	6, 164/ 27
ye said it should	seem	that we were commanded	6, 164/ 28
necessary article where they	seem	to us to say	6, 167/ 1
therein, howsoever the matter	seem	besides unto yourself or	6, 176/ 6
reprovable and make them	seem	idolatry, which we deferred	6, 185/ 24

texts as they may	seem	to make for them	6, 187/ 23
some would have it	seem	, that a good man	6, 195/ 6
would that it might	seem	peradventure nay, but that	6, 199/ 13
Christ's mystical body --	seem	they never so fresh	6, 207/ 12
men would have it	seem	, that is to wit	6, 224/ 19
credence, that it might	seem	, as ye say, well	6, 224/ 22
be blamed that ye	seem	to blame. For as	6, 232/ 31
ye would have it	seem	, a whole people indeed	6, 237/ 13
his church but would	seem	to be. For as	6, 243/ 29
late have had it	seem	, that it might peradventure	6, 244/ 14
some, but it should	seem	there were very few	6, 252/ 14
Saint Peter it might	seem	some incredulity in them	6, 252/ 28
yet sometimes which may	seem	more strange, we be	6, 263/ 13
only thing that might	seem	to have any color	6, 265/ 15
me it would not	seem	very gay. But now	6, 275/ 10
ye would make it	seem	that they showed him	6, 276/ 37
I should therewith somewhat	seem	to charge them that	6, 277/ 5
willing that it should	seem	to Englishmen either that	6, 289/ 9
he would make it	seem	that the scripture did	6, 289/ 30
that lest he should	seem	to say nothing of	6, 315/ 12
some would have it	seem	, the cause of his	6, 346/ 33
be ashamed also to	seem	so foolish as to	6, 348/ 22
he would it should	seem	to have been of	6, 363/ 20
ears of the reader	seem	some honorable person. Which	6, 363/ 23
too, to make it	seem	the more slender, one	6, 363/ 29
handled that it should	seem	some other to have	6, 364/ 19
they be naught indeed,	seem	they never so good	6, 378/ 2
shifts to make it	seem	that in his evil	6, 378/ 8
evil as his words	seem	to weigh to. And	6, 378/ 14
England, of whom some	seem	right honest and far	6, 378/ 16
could to make it	seem	that, though the words	6, 379/ 27
man said, and ye	seem	to confirm the same	6, 385/ 35
of faith, though they	seem	never so good, be	6, 386/ 2
and would have it	seem	as though our faith	6, 388/ 14
as ye would now	seem	to believe, truth is	6, 393/ 34
how good soever they	seem	, it must needs follow	6, 395/ 2
his fellows would have	seem	, that the grace of	6, 395/ 33
God. Which blasphemous words	seem	to signify that both	6, 396/ 2
before to make it	seem	that they meant in	6, 399/ 10
bark in sight and	seem	to fetch in the	6, 399/ 18
means to make it	seem	that in preaching that	6, 399/ 33
to heaven, we should	seem	to dishonor God if	6, 408/ 24
whereas the contrary shall	seem	convenient, there can I	6, 417/ 24
virtuous behavior as they	seem	to be, would lean	6, 418/ 26

so well learned, and	seem	he never so virtuous	6, 419/ 11
he would make it	seem	contrary to any point	6, 419/ 30
how cunning soever he	seem	, while we see that	6, 420/ 2
how holy soever they	seem	, yet show themselves naught	6, 421/ 12
which be Lutherans and	seem	to live holily, and	6, 422/ 22
sore to long to	seem	far better learned than	6, 423/ 33
and voluptuous than they	seem	. And some also which	6, 424/ 8
those heretics that here	seem	so good, if there	6, 426/ 28
fond heretic lead us,	seem	he never so saintish	6, 427/ 13
that sect, if any	seem	good, as very few	6, 427/ 22
faithful as he would	seem	, very near sib to	6, 432/ 8
messenger saying that him	seemed	he should not believe	6, 10/ 9
some he saith have	seemed	good and honest, be	6, 18/ 29
said also that it	seemed	unto many men a	6, 31/ 7
to them, not only	seemed	in vain, considering that	6, 52/ 3
would," quoth I, "that	seemed	good and credible?" "If	6, 68/ 19
faith, if a thing	seemed	me never so far	6, 78/ 28
false flatterers that long	seemed	friendly, will ye take	6, 91/ 16
in twain that they	seemed	to bear over the	6, 94/ 25
said all that they	seemed	to think; yet, to	6, 95/ 16
which, I ensure you,	seemed	in all his other	6, 125/ 30
to faith as she	seemed	. But yet he thought	6, 133/ 5
how such texts as	seemed	the contrary were not	6, 147/ 28
messenger saying that him	seemed	he should not believe	6, 153/ 20
to be true, but	seemed	both twain impossible?" "That	6, 154/ 13
that God telleth them,	seemed	they never so far	6, 154/ 16
that those two things	seemed	the one to the	6, 154/ 20
reasons grounded upon scripture	seemed	unto you in such	6, 157/ 22
unto you that it	seemed	the text's self, which	6, 187/ 21
of the contrariety that	seemed	sometimes to fall between	6, 188/ 12
far forth that it	seemed	all were in the	6, 198/ 28
not his church that	seemed	to be, but a	6, 199/ 2
them both, since both	seemed	good to me and	6, 218/ 35
cheer but for they	seemed	his friends and for	6, 218/ 36
were his enemies that	seemed	his best friends, but	6, 219/ 3
not tell, but it	seemed	as new cut as	6, 222/ 19
but served as it	seemed	to cast in a	6, 222/ 24
if of such as	seemed	good men we never	6, 224/ 27
that some of them	seemed	to take very sore	6, 247/ 18
wise before, and ye	seemed	to prove it too	6, 249/ 18
be preached, as it	seemed	, if the world would	6, 270/ 16
the highway, though it	seemed	us never so unlikely	6, 276/ 18
that read it, it	seemed	very like." "It is	6, 285/ 10
once. Nor as it	seemed	few of the people	6, 297/ 10

that, upon the hearing,	seemed	much more suspicious than	6, 319/ 35
Surely," quoth I, "so	seemed	it, as far as	6, 329/ 28
yet I ween have	seemed	so more clearly if	6, 329/ 29
but all those reasons,	seemed	they never so gay	6, 337/ 14
some, he saith, have	seemed	good and honest, be	6, 377/ 34
the words of Luther	seemed	very plain toward the	6, 378/ 11
in this tale he	seemed	to make the good	6, 382/ 3
would they, as it	seemed	, win all again by	6, 412/ 6
manner, and as ye	seemed	to mean in the	6, 416/ 10
a fair face, and	seemed	unto the people peradventure	6, 426/ 18
a small matter and	seemeth	upon a slight occasion	6, 6/ 34
plainly that the clergy	seemeth	far out of all	6, 31/ 16
was made as it	seemeth	by some very virtuous	6, 40/ 9
but over this, it	seemeth	to smell of idolatry	6, 52/ 10
that reason and nature	seemeth	to show them to	6, 64/ 34
he shall, because nature	seemeth	to show him so	6, 65/ 7
nothing will believe that	seemeth	to himself impossible? Or	6, 66/ 12
me now. But yet	seemeth	me that reason and	6, 74/ 7
be mended. And therefore	seemeth	it that reason showeth	6, 74/ 16
two, or three either,	seemeth	me too few to	6, 77/ 24
for I ween it	seemeth	so to no man	6, 79/ 34
a small matter and	seemeth	upon a slight occasion	6, 81/ 10
should mistrust anyone that	seemeth	honest and telleth a	6, 82/ 29
But now, as it	seemeth	, that matter is indeed	6, 98/ 28
made was (as it	seemeth	) meant not to him	6, 108/ 21
by the way? It	seemeth	also somewhat strange that	6, 128/ 29
that answereth it, and	seemeth	to him to say	6, 135/ 21
likely and (as it	seemeth	by you) more likely	6, 138/ 6
or rather, as it	seemeth	, it was inwardly infused	6, 143/ 15
And that as it	seemeth	such as she thought	6, 151/ 2
plain doctrine, but rather	seemeth	to say the contrary	6, 151/ 27
that always that part	seemeth	to be believed which	6, 162/ 28
us believe other." "It	seemeth	not," quoth I, "so	6, 163/ 34
thing very perplex, which	seemeth	me very plain. For	6, 164/ 8
or false?" "So it	seemeth	, " quoth he. "Hath his	6, 165/ 13
upon natural reason. "It	seemeth	me," quoth he, "that	6, 167/ 8
it other than it	seemeth	to them. And much	6, 169/ 26
of them. And so	seemeth	me good reason. For	6, 172/ 27
then take which part	seemeth	to yourself most probable	6, 175/ 32
been, the people that	seemeth	to be the church	6, 199/ 6
the church may. Now	seemeth	it to some men	6, 208/ 8
sheep. Our Savior also	seemeth	in the Gospel to	6, 217/ 24
this mind, as it	seemeth	, was very sure and	6, 223/ 30
be somewhat probable, yet	seemeth	me not very strong	6, 238/ 35

their miracles, now it	seemeth	on the other side	6, 240/ 7
by your argument it	seemeth	that they were much	6, 242/ 11
in the church." "So	seemeth	it," quoth he. "How	6, 242/ 13
quoth your friend, "so	seemeth	me now too. And	6, 255/ 4
Forsooth," quoth he, "it	seemeth	somewhat perilous, as ye	6, 267/ 1
the thing as it	seemeth	that they receive him	6, 277/ 33
he, "to penance." "That	seemeth	well said," quoth I	6, 277/ 36
good works; therefore it	seemeth	that he laboreth of	6, 288/ 32
quoth your friend, "it	seemeth	verily that he meant	6, 290/ 10
remember not. But it	seemeth	whatsoever it be, Tyndale	6, 292/ 17
and wherein, as it	seemeth	, it would be full	6, 293/ 22
their harm, that it	seemeth	we be glad when	6, 297/ 25
never so naught, then	seemeth	it better for us	6, 299/ 31
for overcharging. Yet it	seemeth	that Tyndale so take	6, 305/ 34
what I think, it	seemeth	me surely a very	6, 310/ 26
the whole tale it	seemeth	to me very clear	6, 329/ 26
hope with it, that	seemeth	not always true. For	6, 383/ 12
own flesh. Whereof it	seemeth	that the holy Apostle	6, 394/ 11
men reckon. For it	seemeth	that the sore punishment	6, 430/ 26
or yet as it	seemeth	go about to do	6, 431/ 15
the words of scripture	seeming	plainly to say the	6, 10/ 30
never so false indeed,	seeming	honest and likely to	6, 36/ 24
only unknown but also	seeming	impossible, the man of	6, 66/ 8
thing so strange, and	seeming	so far against nature	6, 66/ 16
have you a marvelous	seeming	, for I ween it	6, 79/ 34
scriptured men and some	seeming	right holy set on	6, 156/ 29
of holy scripture some	seeming	plainly to say that	6, 159/ 9
with his Father, some	seeming	as plainly to say	6, 159/ 10
the words of scripture	seeming	plainly to say the	6, 166/ 33
divers texts of scripture	seeming	to make a doubtful	6, 175/ 29
wearing his badge, and	seeming	to you, and so	6, 218/ 30
clean seams to my	seeming	as ever I saw	6, 222/ 25
no text of scripture	seeming	to sound to the	6, 245/ 29
fortified and made somewhat	seemly	with another word of	6, 156/ 4
though I had already	seen	some examples of right	6, 23/ 22
the remnant to be	seen	whereby it might more	6, 30/ 7
that book have I	seen	, whereof who was the	6, 40/ 28
country, nor never had	seen	any white man or	6, 65/ 4
him I had never	seen	, but because he said	6, 67/ 10
he said he had	seen	it, I thought it	6, 67/ 11
believe that he had	seen	a piece of silver	6, 67/ 12
now that I had	seen	the same?" "By my	6, 67/ 21
leisure when I had	seen	the same, and in	6, 67/ 23
that they had all	seen	the thing done themselves	6, 67/ 27

you that they have	seen	that the piece of	6, 67/ 34
York that he had	seen	of late at London	6, 68/ 7
you that I have	seen	it myself. But surely	6, 68/ 27
too, that they have	seen	it themselves. But now	6, 68/ 29
tell me they have	seen	such things done, as	6, 71/ 15
he, "that they had	seen	these three miracles, were	6, 71/ 32
tell you they have	seen	such miracles done, ye	6, 73/ 32
tell me they have	seen	such miracles done. For	6, 74/ 8
somewhat that I have	seen	myself that methinketh as	6, 78/ 24
say that yourself have	seen	it, I neither would	6, 78/ 29
he that had never	seen	it nor heard thereof	6, 80/ 5
whereas one that hath	seen	them sixteen years together	6, 80/ 10
though the one be	seen	but in summer and	6, 80/ 16
if ye never had	seen	any gun in your	6, 80/ 22
you that he had	seen	a stone more than	6, 80/ 25
that would fain have	seen	some miracle, where it	6, 82/ 5
taken the town, have	seen	one of the thorns	6, 84/ 20
that say they have	seen	it and either of	6, 85/ 5
if I should have	seen	there such a thing	6, 85/ 8
though he could have	seen	suddenly by miracle the	6, 87/ 3
sharp, as I have	seen	some with such reasons	6, 94/ 24
am neither so well	seen	therein to tell, nor	6, 97/ 35
But surely I have	seen	to some folk so	6, 122/ 23
And some have I	seen	, which when they have	6, 124/ 12
a man should have	seen	in a summer's day	6, 125/ 31
for I have not	seen	it assayed." "Well," quoth	6, 133/ 24
that ever I have	seen	, that anything have said	6, 210/ 27
figure of the things	seen	multiplied in the air	6, 213/ 24
known and miracles many	seen	, so sure a common	6, 220/ 31
have been there and	seen	it. But then if	6, 221/ 24
as if I had	seen	it myself. At Saint	6, 227/ 31
therein; where ye have	seen	it used I cannot	6, 234/ 25
But I have myself	seen	it oftentimes, and yet	6, 234/ 26
for. I have myself	seen	a letter written out	6, 256/ 11
letters I have since	seen	, sounding in mine ears	6, 268/ 7
and briefs have ye	seen	that came thence?" "By	6, 278/ 24
hath been very seldom	seen	if ever it were	6, 279/ 13
if ever it were	seen	before. And that did	6, 279/ 13
that, I have myself	seen	and by credible folk	6, 295/ 16
But yet have I	seen	a priest giving light	6, 297/ 5
though they had never	seen	it before." "How happed	6, 297/ 11
Howbeit, what ye have	seen	I cannot say. But	6, 317/ 10
say. But myself have	seen	and can show you	6, 317/ 11
have been known and	seen	by the bishop of	6, 317/ 12

any man hath lightly	seen	, and thereto as faultless	6, 317/ 25
was another which had	seen	many men that had	6, 319/ 18
would God ye had	seen	his countenance. The man	6, 322/ 2
s almoners, and have	seen	and considered many that	6, 322/ 14
enough myself; I have	seen	so many by reason	6, 322/ 32
and therefore I have	seen	many. " "How many?" quoth	6, 323/ 8
wot well I have	seen	many. " "Have ye seen	6, 323/ 10
seen many. " "Have ye	seen	, " quoth one, "a hundred	6, 323/ 12
a hundred. " "Have ye	seen	four score and ten	6, 323/ 14
asked whether he had	seen	twenty. And thereto without	6, 323/ 17
that he had not	seen	twenty, and was in	6, 323/ 19
doubt whether he had	seen	four score and ten	6, 323/ 20
asked whether he had	seen	fifteen. And thereto he	6, 323/ 21
say that he had	seen	so many and more	6, 323/ 25
that he never had	seen	but one in all	6, 323/ 27
Crookshanke, whom he had	seen	hanging in an old	6, 323/ 29
at the examinations and	seen	under what manner the	6, 329/ 30
seldom hath it been	seen	that any sect of	6, 338/ 28
ye should then have	seen	that the law which	6, 356/ 20
this should ye have	seen	if ye had either	6, 357/ 6
me if they had	seen	all that I see	6, 359/ 24
some examples have we	seen	of them that have	6, 394/ 18
as neither eye hath	seen	, nor tongue can express	6, 397/ 7
we believe, we have	seen	and known their virtuous	6, 422/ 4
never have we yet	seen	any such thing by	6, 422/ 7
consequently following, he had	seen	at full that the	6, 431/ 8
said that he had	seen	of Luther's own words	6, 431/ 16
that, if I had	seen	so much before, it	6, 432/ 28
no simpleness in the	seers	, her father and mother	6, 93/ 33
labor your wisdom well	seeth	that God is the	6, 26/ 6
that where he daily	seeth	that such as have	6, 51/ 14
life, and since he	seeth	innumerable people black, he	6, 65/ 5
marvelous to him that	seeth	it, yet is it	6, 70/ 2
quoth I, "then yourself	seeth	well that they were	6, 116/ 30
take her for. She	seeth	done indeed by nature	6, 130/ 28
well contented therewith. She	seeth	a fond fellow deceive	6, 130/ 30
one hour. For he	seeth	that though other good	6, 135/ 24
neither goose nor horse	seeth	well that there is	6, 168/ 33
I, "but that yourself	seeth	very well how many	6, 171/ 26
of heresy, while he	seeth	as much said against	6, 255/ 30
and persons whom he	seeth	and knoweth, whereby there	6, 262/ 17
For every man well	seeth	that though the church	6, 286/ 27
few, which every man	seeth	how foolish that construction	6, 307/ 21
he saith that he	seeth	further than he saw	6, 362/ 16

of another, whom he	seeth	innocent and invaded and	6, 414/ 35
taketh for cunning, and	seeth	such a man as	6, 418/ 16
very faith which he	seeth	his master (whom he	6, 418/ 30
hear them, whereas himself	seeth	that the church and	6, 426/ 12
three which, when he	seeth	the right faith of	6, 433/ 20
good works commended; and	seeth	now suddenly start up	6, 433/ 28
our Savior Christ; and	seeth	the one side and	6, 434/ 1
to our days; and	seeth	on the other side	6, 434/ 4
us virtue; and that	seeth	on the one side	6, 434/ 7
apostles till now; and	seeth	among all these neither	6, 434/ 11
all their time; and	seeth	on the other side	6, 434/ 13
as it is and	seldom	showed, yet, as it	6, 29/ 4
trust well and be	seldom	certain, but of the	6, 216/ 33
in the thing that	seldom	happeth and endureth for	6, 245/ 5
severally examined, they can	seldom	so well make their	6, 261/ 30
surely it were so	seldom	likely, that it were	6, 265/ 20
like hath been very	seldom	seen if ever it	6, 279/ 13
so he did it	seldom	, I would wink at	6, 287/ 30
and that not repeateth	seldom	, but so often and	6, 287/ 32
will teach us but	seldom	, and that shall be	6, 294/ 12
see such light so	seldom	, being this wretched world	6, 297/ 8
shall rather be more	seldom	presented with the pleasant	6, 300/ 22
chastity is an exceeding	seldom	gift, and unchastity exceeding	6, 308/ 22
yet it is a	seldom	gift? For though it	6, 308/ 25
it be rare and	seldom	in respect of the	6, 308/ 26
yet is it not	seldom	indeed, for many men	6, 308/ 28
affection we see not	seldom	happen, especially since the	6, 327/ 5
language. Howbeit, of truth,	seldom	hath it been seen	6, 338/ 28
frailty of our nature	seldom	constantly standeth any while	6, 395/ 21
far waxen crooked that	seldom	can they be righted	6, 417/ 6
the Lutherans, the sect	self	is the cause of	6, 18/ 14
truth, and the scripture	self	to be pulled out	6, 29/ 19
fight for his own	self	, but reproved him for	6, 32/ 6
sweetness in the text	self	, that he could not	6, 34/ 6
appeareth in the psalm	self	, where he layeth for	6, 45/ 7
confidence in the image	self	and not in God	6, 52/ 22
affections to the images	self	, and thereto make our	6, 52/ 26
were the very saints	self	of whom our help	6, 52/ 28
imply contradiction, as one	self	thing in one self	6, 70/ 15
self thing in one	self	part to be both	6, 70/ 15
instead of the saint's	self	; for albeit that it	6, 98/ 32
help from the saint's	self	, which they should well	6, 99/ 7
images for the saint's	self	and for God himself	6, 99/ 13
trust in the image	self	. And the people in	6, 99/ 20

that, besides the scripture	self	, there is another present	6, 119/ 22
quothe he, "by scripture	self	well enough." "That wot	6, 136/ 17
man concerning the matter	self	, and of scripture had	6, 161/ 2
be true the matter	self	that he had told	6, 161/ 14
ye believe the scripture	self	and not the church	6, 168/ 15
we to the Gospel	self	. Which Gospel telleth you	6, 180/ 1
it seemed the text's	self	, which be the words	6, 187/ 21
texts of holy scripture	self	, and the common persuasion	6, 188/ 13
as was holy scripture	self	, and of as great	6, 188/ 18
as the lively soul	self	exceedeth our deadly body	6, 213/ 35
some other. "The thing	self	also showeth that they	6, 231/ 16
goodness of the thing	self	. For if we should	6, 235/ 31
they believe the scripture's	self	, or else they shall	6, 254/ 1
And now the scripture	self	maketh us not believe	6, 254/ 6
but in the law's	self	, wherein ye think it	6, 262/ 27
as for your own	self	have never yet talked	6, 278/ 21
not that the matter	self	of reason doth require	6, 346/ 22
teacheth that the sacrament	self	hath no virtue at	6, 352/ 25
all there in our	self	, but only suffer God	6, 353/ 3
but in the law	self	that we read, good	6, 357/ 9
words of the epistle	self	it appeareth evidently that	6, 358/ 17
the Lutherans, the sect	self	is the cause of	6, 372/ 25
imputed to the sect	self	while the doctrine thereof	6, 373/ 12
example by his own	self	, which though he were	6, 385/ 14
thereof, of the nature	self	, worth one silly sheep	6, 397/ 27
of Ipswich were the	selfsame	image that is at	6, 231/ 28
belief thereof by the	selfsame	means by which he	6, 254/ 25
they misdo be the	selfsame	that we sin in	6, 295/ 32
take harm by the	selfsame	that shall do another	6, 343/ 16
doctrine already, and the	selfsame	that Saint Paul would	6, 346/ 7
the gloss upon the	selfsame	law that ye read	6, 356/ 20
unto it by the	selfsame	ways which now the	6, 374/ 17
offend God in the	selfsame	deed whereof they should	6, 410/ 11
their books appeareth, the	selfsame	faith that we believe	6, 421/ 6
none other chapman to	sell	our ware and our	6, 397/ 36
unkind, that we would	sell	it to another for	6, 398/ 1
travel far off and	sell	for less, than they	6, 398/ 3
they would for more	sell	to their neighbors at	6, 398/ 3
rather than they would	sell	their work to God	6, 398/ 5
everlasting joy of heaven,	sell	it all to the	6, 398/ 5
between us, the conclusions	selves	be so sure truths	6, 27/ 18
sink than save our	selves	." "Holy scripture," quothe I	6, 138/ 9
them for the saints	selves	, and then again on	6, 229/ 17
images for the things	selves	, which points do sound	6, 230/ 4

images for the saints	selves	, I trust there be	6, 231/ 2
bark against the saints	selves	. And when they be	6, 232/ 25
images for the saints	selves	or the rood for	6, 237/ 5
slept uncovered, which parts	Sem	and Japhet, the blessed	6, 297/ 34
money when they made	semblance	as though they brought	6, 429/ 8
And yet make they	semblance	as though they believed	6, 433/ 11
my part were to	send	our communication to my	6, 22/ 7
at this time to	send	you my special secret	6, 24/ 32
my friend, whom I	send	unto you not so	6, 25/ 22
labor and business and	send	one to face you	6, 26/ 4
And thus our Lord	send	you with my good	6, 27/ 26
good mind the rather	send	him to me with	6, 34/ 31
he would vouchsafe to	send	unto the king Abgarus	6, 39/ 1
themselves so spiritual, God	send	grace that some evil	6, 43/ 36
therefore when God shall	send	time, I purpose, he	6, 53/ 8
Father and he should	send	the Holy Ghost, and	6, 115/ 28
Ghost, whom he would	send	, should lead them into	6, 119/ 13
am not come to	send	peace into the world	6, 124/ 33
And would ye then	send	them twain forth to	6, 128/ 27
hearing, ceased never to	send	in occasions to the	6, 140/ 21
that God would once	send	them one springing of	6, 141/ 29
whom my Father shall	send	in my name, he	6, 178/ 2
them and pray God	send	them good speed that	6, 236/ 35
hope that God shall	send	him more grace in	6, 279/ 14
him alone till God	send	him better mind. The	6, 284/ 23
about here and to	send	word thither from time	6, 288/ 24
thanks, than wittingly to	send	it by such a	6, 300/ 16
good store against God	send	them grace to mend	6, 301/ 12
is it though God	send	a vengeance among you	6, 371/ 35
we had not liefer	send	our souls to the	6, 421/ 9
both, that would rather	send	his soul with such	6, 434/ 19
Holy Ghost -- which	send	these seditious sects the	6, 435/ 21
speak of whom God	sendeth	me to, and whom	6, 163/ 5
the person whom Christ	sendeth	you to for the	6, 166/ 4
in his own likeness,	sending	forth first his wicked	6, 424/ 23
English tongue, this word "	senior	" signifieth nothing at all	6, 286/ 15
take the Latin word "	senior	," that word in the	6, 286/ 18
name of "priest" into "	senior	," ye must understand that	6, 289/ 14
into the name of "	senior	," no word of our	6, 290/ 6
sport, "die vous garde	senior	," or at the furthest	6, 290/ 8
them "priests" but always "	seniors	"; the "church" he calleth	6, 286/ 3
Christ in a wrong	sense	. And would peradventure with	6, 136/ 22
scripture (leaving the right	sense	thereof, which God and	6, 136/ 24
both true in that	sense	and purpose that he	6, 154/ 28

them both in that	sense	and understanding wherein they	6, 154/ 30
that man in what	sense	the scripture were to	6, 160/ 33
scripture always the right	sense	. Or else if we	6, 162/ 8
of Christ, concerning the	sense	and understanding of holy	6, 166/ 20
other, perceive the right	sense	of holy scripture so	6, 172/ 10
the right and true	sense	of holy scripture as	6, 178/ 28
constructions against the very	sense	that God hath this	6, 308/ 5
word "adorare" in one	sense	. But when the synod	6, 357/ 27
them to some better	sense	. "Forsooth," quoth I, "they	6, 378/ 18
words with a better	sense	, and said and swore	6, 424/ 15
of one text ten	senses	peradventure, and all good	6, 169/ 36
two diverse and contrary	senses	taken as, if the	6, 170/ 1
none open miracle nor	sensible	revelation, whereof as ye	6, 172/ 3
of the one, nor	sensual	rebellious appetite to warn	6, 139/ 14
rather to suffer our	sensual	parties plain and mourn	6, 139/ 35
the person of his	sensual	parts of his own	6, 336/ 24
the Mahometans, being a	sensual	and filthy sect, did	6, 374/ 16
teach and use more	sensual	and licentious living than	6, 375/ 2
fleshly ways of his	sensual	appetites, he shall be	6, 400/ 23
the appetite of his	sensual	motion? For ours should	6, 404/ 4
and profitable, but also	sensuality	, what was beastly and	6, 139/ 26
beastly and pleasant; which	sensuality	labored so busily to	6, 139/ 27
to rule and bridle	sensuality	, that it were subject	6, 139/ 32
these mischiefs was always	sensuality	ready to minister matter	6, 140/ 18
their reason, overwhelmed with	sensuality	, had then forgotten. And	6, 141/ 22
The letter of credence	sent	from his friend by	6, 5/ 3
worshipful friend of mine	sent	once unto me a	6, 21/ 7
all the matter and	sent	it to my friend	6, 22/ 14
The letter of credence	sent	from his friend by	6, 24/ 19
Letter of the Author	Sent	with the Book Right	6, 26/ 8
that of late I	sent	you my poor mind	6, 26/ 10
me that ye had	sent	him to me, not	6, 27/ 29
he had great gifts	sent	him, and also used	6, 42/ 32
he saith himself, he	sent	two of his priests	6, 55/ 14
can tell why he	sent	the angel rather thither	6, 61/ 3
he, "since I am	sent	hither to believe you	6, 67/ 29
that said she was	sent	thither by God, and	6, 87/ 12
were apostles now specially	sent	by God to preach	6, 124/ 23
very apostles were indeed	sent	and commanded by God	6, 124/ 24
the law written, he	sent	always some good men	6, 142/ 5
saith, he was especially	sent	. "I am not sent	6, 142/ 23
sent. "I am not	sent	," saith our Lord, "but	6, 142/ 24
that by writing ever	sent	the faith to any	6, 144/ 27
Holy Ghost that God	sent	into his church, and	6, 147/ 2

that man whom God	sent	you to and bade	6, 160/ 25
his church when he	sent	it abroad to be	6, 164/ 35
his disciples, and thereupon	sent	them forth to preach	6, 165/ 1
man that ye be	sent	unto and commanded by	6, 165/ 30
own head and I	sent	them not, and prophesied	6, 167/ 16
of Truth, should be	sent	to abide with them	6, 178/ 7
Holy Ghost was not	sent	hither into the earth	6, 178/ 9
and the Holy Ghost	sent	of purpose to keep	6, 182/ 15
made, either of beams	sent	out from our eyes	6, 213/ 23
this Holy Spirit being	sent	unto his church here	6, 220/ 16
kind of truth God	sent	the Holy Ghost to	6, 221/ 9
message? As when he	sent	Moses to Pharaoh, were	6, 239/ 29
When Christ," quoth I, "	sent	his disciples to preach	6, 239/ 33
by the true doctors	sent	by God and true	6, 240/ 28
that so say be	sent	by God to reprove	6, 241/ 10
prove that they be	sent	so. And that not	6, 241/ 11
then hath not God	sent	the Holy Ghost, and	6, 244/ 34
and some of them	sent	hither to sow that	6, 288/ 23
Like as if ye	sent	a present unto a	6, 300/ 9
time every man being	sent	for before, and ready	6, 318/ 29
the king's honorable Council,	sent	thither by His Highness	6, 318/ 33
the King's Highness had	sent	them thither. Wherefore, after	6, 320/ 14
and that God had	sent	his Holy Spirit to	6, 343/ 5
people put out and	sent	to seek their living	6, 370/ 7
abhorred -- our Lord	sent	soon after such a	6, 372/ 14
the very words and	sentence	of scripture only for	6, 29/ 6
also to ensearch the	sentence	and understanding thereof as	6, 34/ 3
text, but for the	sentence	and understanding. For therein	6, 102/ 26
must lean to the	sentence	that the church and	6, 120/ 34
in devising upon the	sentence	, in considering what ye	6, 131/ 33
may now perceive the	sentence	of scripture as well	6, 167/ 27
not also of any	sentence	taken in any text	6, 169/ 33
church mistake the very	sentence	in a matter substantial	6, 183/ 17
the misconstruing of the	sentence	as by the mistaking	6, 184/ 2
to take a false	sentence	for true, than to	6, 184/ 5
right faith, mistake the	sentence	of holy scripture; and	6, 210/ 7
one mind and one	sentence	.) Truth is it that	6, 224/ 3
else would follow their	sentence	on the one side	6, 262/ 9
And how could any	sentence	be given, if they	6, 265/ 22
to keep the same	sentence	whole -- it was	6, 315/ 27
teach other men the	sentence	, with peril of his	6, 335/ 18
well and lively the	sentence	of his author (which	6, 337/ 27
diminish either of the	sentence	or of the grace	6, 337/ 29
the perceiving of the	sentence	in hard and doubtful	6, 338/ 26

the scripture a wrong	sentence	, and thereby teacheth a	6, 419/ 32
eadem mente et eadem	sententia	." (I beseech you my	6, 223/ 35
that he should be	separate	out of the church	6, 205/ 13
willingly do depart and	separate	themselves, as do these	6, 205/ 28
good and bad, not	separating	themselves for frowardness, nor	6, 208/ 4
therefore is it said, "	Septies	in die cadit iustus	6, 395/ 24
for making fresh the	sepulchers	of holy prophets and	6, 217/ 25
and making of sumptuous	sepulchers	and doing the dead	6, 220/ 5
that they garnished the	sepulchers	of the old prophets	6, 225/ 12
his second Epistle ad	Serenum	episcopum Massilie, and incorporated	6, 358/ 13
to say them too	seriously	is somewhat superstitious. And	6, 258/ 29
which wisheth in a	sermon	of his that he	6, 50/ 18
Peter in his first	sermon	unto the Jews, abstained	6, 145/ 1
that he in one	sermon	said, taught, and preached	6, 266/ 8
pestilent heresies. And a	sermon	also worse than they	6, 270/ 15
he made such a	sermon	ready and laid it	6, 270/ 19
the authority of his	sermon	, and besides all this	6, 270/ 27
he was after the	sermon	reasoned withal forthwith. And	6, 272/ 1
draft of that ungracious	sermon	that I told you	6, 272/ 31
first making of that	sermon	to the other man	6, 273/ 6
reverence and authority, the	sermon	so tempered as may	6, 336/ 34
himself, saying in the	sermon	that he wrote of	6, 365/ 22
young to hear that	sermon	, or else they live	6, 381/ 14
works. And then that	sermon	were not wholesome for	6, 381/ 15
preacher, in whose devout	sermons	the people were greatly	6, 28/ 16
to say in his	sermons	about, that nowadays men	6, 124/ 27
had before had his	sermons	in great estimation, that	6, 125/ 20
they were at his	sermons	and heard him. And	6, 265/ 2
things in his open	sermons	) if other that were	6, 265/ 36
present at the same	sermons	would now depose the	6, 266/ 1
liked so well his	sermons	that he letted not	6, 269/ 8
their opinions upon his	sermons	?" "May it not be	6, 273/ 12
he shall hear in	sermons	set out and declared	6, 344/ 6
the church in your	sermons	, as though ye began	6, 380/ 30
have, either by open	sermons	or secret communication, perceived	6, 418/ 22
God? As when the	serpent	of Moses devoured all	6, 240/ 30
Prophet saith, upon the	serpent	and the cockatrice, and	6, 348/ 3
her sin to the	serpent	, and God was offended	6, 405/ 7
Moses devoured all the	serpents	made by the witchcraft	6, 240/ 30
proving that reason is	servant	to faith and not	6, 9/ 20
proving that reason is	servant	to faith and not	6, 128/ 13
that gentleman had a	servant	that was a married	6, 228/ 25
his and a secular	servant	of his besides to	6, 269/ 24
said unto a certain	servant	of his own standing	6, 320/ 17

he were a chosen	servant	and apostle, yet if	6, 385/ 14
my study, and my	servants	warned that if any	6, 35/ 21
but as God's good	servants	; and therefore, the honor	6, 48/ 29
God hath for his	servants	done many a great	6, 81/ 22
is to say, the	servants	matches with their master	6, 99/ 9
honored, in that his	servants	have so much honor	6, 112/ 22
their duty as slack	servants	sometimes do, yet may	6, 173/ 31
for God's well beloved	servants	. For if ye knew	6, 218/ 22
If they keep few	servants	we call them niggards	6, 296/ 17
parables unto his secret	servants	and disciples withdrawn from	6, 340/ 11
We be but unprofitable	servants	; we have done but	6, 380/ 22
Catholic Church, can nothing	serve	their purpose. The Twenty-Second	6, 8/ 32
if your leisure will	serve	) to touch certain doubts	6, 25/ 4
as your leisure will	serve	you, to satisfy him	6, 25/ 8
but babbling, music to	serve	for singers, arithmetic meet	6, 33/ 27
his time would well	serve	him to read, and	6, 34/ 5
as my remembrance would	serve	me of all that	6, 35/ 4
good reason that man	serve	him again with the	6, 41/ 11
is for himself, and	serve	his master and his	6, 41/ 13
the spiritual things, and	serve	our Lord only in	6, 43/ 22
and so made it	serve	." "Be it, by my	6, 71/ 27
presumption," quoth I, "sufficiently	serve	you to set your	6, 76/ 9
no presumption can sufficiently	serve	for the proof of	6, 76/ 12
that if common presumption	serve	you, ye may, as	6, 76/ 18
better see whereof they	serve	. "First ye speak of	6, 77/ 32
if any witness will	serve	you, then would I	6, 82/ 30
that argument will not	serve	you so. For though	6, 89/ 12
it though God again	serve	us as he served	6, 100/ 29
whereof should Christ's promise	serve	, "Ego vobiscum sum omnibus	6, 114/ 3
Catholic Church, can nothing	serve	their purpose. "But now	6, 116/ 25
would make the scripture	serve	the church of naught	6, 121/ 17
save grammar) almost to	serve	for naught. I have	6, 122/ 22
if the time will	serve	, be as methinketh to	6, 132/ 19
to make other folks	serve	him and honor and	6, 140/ 16
shall make the same	serve	me here. For surely	6, 157/ 14
best, it might peradventure	serve	for a second." "A	6, 157/ 33
mine own wit will	serve	, and have heard thereto	6, 158/ 14
of people that should	serve	God and be his	6, 173/ 11
the knowledge how to	serve	him and please him	6, 173/ 30
the knowledge how to	serve	and please our Lord	6, 174/ 6
true, would this knowledge	serve	?" "In no wise," quoth	6, 174/ 19
them to please and	serve	God with them, which	6, 174/ 22
knowledge of them anything	serve	to the knowledge and	6, 174/ 28
As little would it	serve	," quoth he, "as the	6, 175/ 19

do no good nor	serve	to naught but for	6, 194/ 14
be done will not	serve	if we be out	6, 194/ 22
it is, will not	serve	this unknown church. For	6, 202/ 1
the church, will never	serve	. But the church of	6, 202/ 26
dry up, able to	serve	for nothing but for	6, 207/ 13
their head that may	serve	to their beauty, of	6, 223/ 5
martyred with arrows. Some	serve	for the eye only	6, 227/ 8
as one example may	serve	both, if women offer	6, 232/ 29
our labor will not	serve	. And therefore is our	6, 233/ 21
his doctors. For they	serve	for the comprobation of	6, 240/ 17
my poor wit will	serve	me. But yet I	6, 248/ 14
subdue our understanding to	serve	and follow faith, praying	6, 254/ 29
is a mean may	serve	between both." "Yea," quoth	6, 258/ 19
any such information may	serve	, they have had enough	6, 260/ 26
accused. "Howbeit, though this	serve	for such matters in	6, 264/ 17
this way would not	serve	him. For men might	6, 266/ 33
their witness shall always	serve	other." "Forsooth," quoth he	6, 266/ 37
For since all witness	serve	to induce the judge's	6, 267/ 14
that the time would	serve	it. And when he	6, 270/ 17
whereof should the oath	serve	if the party might	6, 284/ 6
and assay now to	serve	God; and that afterward	6, 291/ 33
a short tale shall	serve	us thereof, and we	6, 296/ 29
a living that may	serve	them in sight for	6, 302/ 17
worse; or else to	serve	in a secular man's	6, 302/ 23
have too few to	serve	the rooms and livings	6, 302/ 28
the priests which shall	serve	God in his holy	6, 311/ 35
into Christ's temple to	serve	about the Sacrament only	6, 312/ 27
in the readers' ears	serve	to the proof of	6, 314/ 30
clergy, though the law	serve	them not therefor, do	6, 317/ 4
Now if this would	serve	, it must from the	6, 332/ 33
free, wherein he might	serve	his diocese with the	6, 341/ 33
only him shalt thou	serve	). "Now is it in	6, 358/ 25
Thou shalt worship and	serve	only God"; and so	6, 358/ 32
construction, neither worship nor	serve	father nor mother, master	6, 358/ 33
what uses the churches	serve	for. "Of this sect	6, 370/ 27
thing, few words would	serve	them. They should not	6, 381/ 10
if his faith shall	serve	him, have charity therewith	6, 382/ 7
would not this thing	serve	their sect. For he	6, 383/ 5
therewith it would not	serve	him, he meant thereby	6, 384/ 18
all this would not	serve	him. So that ye	6, 385/ 20
this gloss would not	serve	him. For Saint James	6, 386/ 25
us? Whereof should they	serve	, if they be nothing	6, 390/ 6
of man's will should	serve	of right naught, nor	6, 400/ 5
whereof should all scripture	serve	? Whereof should serve the	6, 403/ 12

scripture serve? Whereof should	serve	the exhortations to good	6, 403/ 12
their persons, whereof shall	serve	the preachings and exhortations	6, 403/ 16
of God? Whereof shall	serve	all the dehortations and	6, 403/ 21
list. "Whereof shall reason	serve	if man had no	6, 404/ 1
and wink. "Whereof should	serve	all laws? And where	6, 404/ 17
destiny? "If free will	serve	for naught, and every	6, 404/ 20
place where they might	serve	him in quiet, till	6, 414/ 24
themselves, if that will	serve	. And when that will	6, 422/ 11
refused to have God	served	in his churches with	6, 41/ 8
that he would be	served	himself in cups of	6, 41/ 16
was bishop, to be	served	in chalices of tree	6, 41/ 19
perceive that Christ was	served	with silver and gold	6, 41/ 31
the good men that	served	God in old time	6, 44/ 5
if witness would have	served	me, I ween I	6, 68/ 28
serve us as he	served	them, and suffer the	6, 100/ 29
And since that answer	served	him well there, I	6, 157/ 13
how God may be	served	and pleased. " "Truth," quoth	6, 174/ 12
therein; would that have	served	?" "Nay, pardie," quoth he	6, 175/ 12
deserving so to be	served	by our falling from	6, 188/ 4
were not large, but	served	as it seemed to	6, 222/ 24
is as they say	served	and content with oats	6, 227/ 12
wives. And therefore they	served	the Temple by course	6, 312/ 15
would it not have	served	him. For between those	6, 384/ 27
of their sect was	served	in a good town	6, 404/ 28
name of a Lutheran	serveth	the clergy for a	6, 30/ 21
white men elsewhere, this	serveth	nothing for your purpose	6, 65/ 30
quoth I, "since it	serveth	the church to learn	6, 175/ 20
Why," quoth he, "whereof	serveth	canonizing them? If this	6, 216/ 22
if it were true,	serveth	not against worshipping of	6, 219/ 23
judge (since all witness	serveth	but only to induce	6, 263/ 18
or saying of divine	service	. The Third Chapter The	6, 14/ 16
things, and all temporal	service	done to God here	6, 40/ 32
of outward observance, bodily	service	, gay and costly ornaments	6, 43/ 28
special zeal to spiritual	service	, go first about to	6, 44/ 1
now, mocking that bodily	service	. Holy Saint John the	6, 44/ 12
signifieth the honor and	service	only pertaining to God	6, 45/ 29
nor with honor and	service	done as to God	6, 45/ 31
and to do him	service	with all such goods	6, 49/ 32
resorting together to God's	service	were once abolished and	6, 58/ 34
forth flowers in the	service	time, if ye would	6, 84/ 21
right belief and acceptable	service	to God or else	6, 121/ 7
said before, into the	service	of divinity. And as	6, 132/ 20
the same in the	service	of divinity about the	6, 132/ 25
will do us little	service	. And of whom we	6, 134/ 23

the Mass said, holy	service	sung, and their people	6, 190/ 20
there they come to	service	with us whom they	6, 191/ 6
them with such worshipful	service	?" "Yes, surely," quoth I	6, 226/ 26
not this a sweet	service	and a worshipful worship	6, 227/ 28
Is this kind of	service	and worship acceptable and	6, 229/ 14
or saying of divine	service	. "But surely, sir, concerning	6, 255/ 16
sin to say his	service	abroad, and always would	6, 257/ 21
of this saying of	service	." "Of saying service, quoth	6, 258/ 4
of service." "Of saying	service	, quoth I, "this is	6, 258/ 5
in saying of divine	service	; but the occasion of	6, 258/ 13
to be in the	service	of God superstitious instead	6, 259/ 9
sometimes do full evil	service	. "And yet is it	6, 262/ 2
surely a more honest	service	to wait on a	6, 302/ 2
works, against all divine	service	, and finally, against all-thing	6, 303/ 22
take into his special	service	men of that sort	6, 308/ 33
command me any more	service	?" "Nay, by my troth	6, 324/ 19
for divine honor and	service	only done to God	6, 357/ 3
none other worship nor	service	than divine honor and	6, 358/ 27
than divine honor and	service	called "latría," as is	6, 358/ 27
worship and all manner	service	is forbidden by scripture	6, 358/ 30
both in the divine	services	as incensing, hallowing of	6, 56/ 2
adorabis et illi soli	servies	" (Thou shalt worship thy	6, 358/ 24
that superstitious fear and	servile	dread, he fell as	6, 257/ 31
wit (his learning well	serving	him to the perceiving	6, 21/ 23
this prayer," quoth I, "	serving	us for grace, let	6, 435/ 28
to a right miserable	servitude	. Howbeit, in the meanwhile	6, 369/ 29
by the devil to	set	our hearts upon idolatry	6, 8/ 1
whereof some be new	set	forth by Tyndale in	6, 17/ 15
and my mind full	set	at rest. But that	6, 22/ 15
were well worthy to	set	worldly business aside, especially	6, 25/ 14
by reason that he	set	the matter so well	6, 34/ 27
till another leisure, I	set	him down with me	6, 35/ 24
would, all superfluous recapitulation	set	apart, as briefly as	6, 35/ 28
heaven, he contemned and	set	at naught all earthly	6, 40/ 32
word I ween he	set	in for the pleasure	6, 41/ 23
that silver was not	set	by." "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 42/ 14
that silver was not	set	by, every man may	6, 42/ 27
is likely that he	set	great and sore impositions	6, 42/ 34
the fasting which they	set	at naught, our Savior	6, 44/ 17
naught, our Savior himself	set	so much by, that	6, 44/ 18
but images, if ye	set	aught by the name	6, 47/ 11
written, why should ye	set	naught by his image	6, 47/ 12
and ye be so	set	in mind of marriage	6, 53/ 12
there, that God would	set	more by one place	6, 60/ 9

heard them say, and	set	thereto also all that	6, 63/ 1
was the poor soul	set	in a pew, that	6, 69/ 25
the priest, then he	set	his hands on his	6, 69/ 28
and by thereupon he	set	his hand upon both	6, 69/ 29
me that God hath	set	all things already from	6, 74/ 11
which himself hath already	set	in so goodly an	6, 74/ 23
sufficiently serve you to	set	your mind in surety	6, 76/ 9
and made him be	set	openly in the stocks	6, 87/ 2
well counterfeit, and so	set	in a ring, that	6, 92/ 10
many other rings already	set	right diamonds indeed. Nor	6, 92/ 12
by the devil to	set	our hearts upon idolatry	6, 94/ 11
think that either I	set	to somewhat of mine	6, 94/ 28
told me that ye	set	naught by logic, but	6, 96/ 4
cense them also and	set	some saint seven candles	6, 98/ 7
these images blinded and	set	upon the dead stocks	6, 99/ 32
as I could, rather	set	to somewhat, not of	6, 100/ 34
the ceremonies that were	set	too by the Scribes	6, 105/ 6
the Gospel, though we	set	aside the counsels. It	6, 105/ 28
good wits, that hath	set	all other learning aside	6, 122/ 27
of holy scripture to	set	out to show their	6, 123/ 5
the more to be	set	by, they have first	6, 123/ 7
themselves, therefore, marvelous, they	set	out paradoxes and strange	6, 123/ 12
now in that ye	set	reason so short; for	6, 129/ 17
him his Creed and	set	him to scripture. Were	6, 135/ 1
to cause man to	set	by delight above good	6, 139/ 27
to be the more	set	by, pride longed superfluously	6, 140/ 14
the figures and prophecies	set	and compared with his	6, 142/ 2
cleanness and purity, and	set	less by her holy	6, 150/ 4
good and wholesome doctrine	set	forth by their virtue	6, 152/ 9
but he shall always	set	you another against it	6, 156/ 14
some seeming right holy	set	on the wrong side	6, 156/ 30
the ground, and then	set	up a staff between	6, 158/ 9
therefore, we shall so	set	his gift at naught	6, 168/ 3
the church if it	set	a gloss that will	6, 169/ 7
images as we do,	set	up candles as we	6, 191/ 9
the place they should	set	it on, as heaven	6, 196/ 31
unknown, hath not God	set	an order in his	6, 200/ 16
as it is well	set	out and opened by	6, 202/ 12
the infidels, they should	set	such as were in	6, 202/ 22
in the church little	set	by to be judges	6, 202/ 22
be hid that is	set	on a hill). And	6, 202/ 31
dead bodies worshipped and	set	in gay golden shrines	6, 217/ 27
the image found and	set	up many years after	6, 222/ 33
soles of their shoes,	set	by for their sakes	6, 225/ 30

little worship while we	set	every saint to his	6, 226/ 29
at a forge, we	set	Saint Ipolitus to help	6, 227/ 1
teeth. Saint Sythe women	set	to seek their keys	6, 227/ 5
keys. Saint Roke we	set	to see to the	6, 227/ 6
And the horse he	set	not so little by	6, 233/ 23
not for any necessity	set	on a shoe upon	6, 233/ 26
might, if they were	set	thereon, soon match you	6, 241/ 17
on the other side,	set	forth with miracles, or	6, 244/ 29
suffer so to be	set	forth with marvels, that	6, 244/ 29
that taught heresies and	set	forth idolatry, then should	6, 245/ 8
are of that sect	set	forth their matters with	6, 256/ 20
Let us preach and	set	forth our way. And	6, 257/ 2
wherein him liked, he	set	himself at liberty. " "And	6, 258/ 1
waxen weary of, and	set	him in a delight	6, 259/ 28
lucre or loss, be	set	to consider, examine, and	6, 260/ 16
out. "He had also	set	a priest of his	6, 269/ 24
invention were no more	set	by, nor his wit	6, 275/ 32
Luther in Wittenburg, and	set	certain glosses in the	6, 288/ 13
doth Hichins, therefore, to	set	forth this opinion withal	6, 289/ 23
intent that he would	set	forth Luther's heresies and	6, 290/ 27
Gold would we not	set	by if it were	6, 301/ 5
of one husband. Now	set	these two texts together	6, 306/ 28
not by Saint Paul	set	in for naught. It	6, 307/ 16
though that law were	set	at large. For as	6, 310/ 14
which he not only	set	forth with his own	6, 314/ 31
Luther again begin to	set	up his. For all	6, 315/ 11
after him helped to	set	forth his sect, then	6, 315/ 22
by." And therewith I	set	him forth the constitutions	6, 316/ 16
faulty. Whereof many be	set	forth with evil prologues	6, 317/ 18
man high minded and	set	on the glory of	6, 326/ 30
them, their minds all	set	thereon to keep the	6, 332/ 26
they can find, and	set	them forth solemnly to	6, 332/ 28
law boldly broken and	set	at naught waxeth a	6, 334/ 33
to be adventured to	set	all on a flush	6, 341/ 5
me. But who should	set	the price of the	6, 341/ 29
shall hear in sermons	set	out and declared unto	6, 344/ 6
whereof some be new	set	forth by Tyndale in	6, 348/ 24
at all as to	set	women to hear it	6, 351/ 32
pray to saints nor	set	by any holy relics	6, 355/ 1
But in conclusion he	set	forth a book of	6, 356/ 5
our health to be	set	upon the image, nor	6, 356/ 34
all," quoth I, "ye	set	to yourself more than	6, 357/ 12
do, which not only	set	at naught images, but	6, 359/ 30
taken from him and	set	to another. For anger	6, 361/ 8

many hundred years, he	set	utterly at naught, calling	6, 367/ 16
that he did not	set	forth all at once	6, 368/ 10
them to neglect and	set	at naught as vain	6, 368/ 27
grow strong, that they	set	also upon the temporal	6, 369/ 24
Which had they not	set	hand thereto the sooner	6, 369/ 25
members. Then would they	set	before him in his	6, 371/ 4
find that they plainly	set	forth all the world	6, 373/ 31
Christ, let not to	set	at naught all the	6, 376/ 14
positus in maligno" (all	set	in malice), that we	6, 376/ 22
those that favor and	set	forth his sect, be	6, 376/ 30
say go about to	set	Saint James to school	6, 387/ 32
holy scripture if we	set	them together, and take	6, 392/ 18
for our part and	set	another at naught. "To	6, 392/ 19
that albeit these texts	set	together do prove that	6, 392/ 20
them from sin and	set	them in the way	6, 394/ 4
goodness of God to	set	as well our faith	6, 397/ 30
God rejected, disallowed, and	set	at naught all the	6, 398/ 10
cloaks that he had	set	upon the matter before	6, 399/ 9
do covertly and craftily	set	out the damnable sect	6, 399/ 12
therefore all laws they	set	at naught. And they	6, 403/ 33
way were found to	set	the world in order	6, 405/ 30
yet if they had	set	violence aside, good Christian	6, 407/ 13
each other's dominion, have	set	them at war and	6, 413/ 28
make them prouder and	set	the more by themselves	6, 416/ 14
all good men, and	set	the less by all	6, 417/ 18
for the while to	set	forth their sect withal	6, 424/ 1
and profitable, though he	set	a lewd liberty therein	6, 424/ 35
all reason among men,	set	all wretchedness abroad, no	6, 428/ 9
heresies that they so	set	forth, (if the audience	6, 433/ 14
and their living all	set	upon sin and beastly	6, 435/ 7
time forth be no	setter-forth	of heresies, but in	6, 268/ 20
good faithful mind and	setteth	all those carnal things	6, 43/ 32
by whom he more	setteth	, being the quick temples	6, 50/ 8
not for that he	setteth	more by that place	6, 60/ 16
I think that God	setteth	no more by faith	6, 109/ 13
whole against him, he	setteth	them all at naught	6, 149/ 8
never so lowly, that	setteth	all the old holy	6, 152/ 31
whole corps he more	setteth	than by any member	6, 172/ 29
displeasure and anger whereof	setteth	them on a fire	6, 211/ 10
air, by whom he	setteth	nothing so much as	6, 233/ 17
great reason that he	setteth	thereto. For whereas Saint	6, 306/ 2
all general councils and	setteth	them all at naught	6, 362/ 10
of himself but he	setteth	forth his name in	6, 363/ 32
pride, and so deep	setteth	in the claws where	6, 423/ 19

in the sowing and	setting	forth of Luther's pestilent	6, 22/ 22
we should persevere in	setting	forth his faith against	6, 32/ 18
Christ's church, mocking the	setting	up of candles and	6, 49/ 18
misbelief and idolatry, in	setting	men's hearts upon stocks	6, 62/ 9
all the first and	setting	a louder lie thereto	6, 68/ 14
martyrs in corroboration and	setting	forth of the faith	6, 89/ 26
If in censuring and	setting	up of candles, we	6, 98/ 6
But with sowing sedition,	setting	forth of errors and	6, 123/ 24
by the apostles, not	setting	out in so short	6, 136/ 34
began to conceive a	setting	by himself with contempt	6, 140/ 11
a man's bones, and	setting	his carcass in a	6, 217/ 6
years past, in the	setting	an old image in	6, 222/ 6
speak. So that now	setting	all this gear together	6, 270/ 23
margin framed for the	setting	forth of the ungracious	6, 288/ 14
so fervent in the	setting	forth of their sect	6, 331/ 17
soon after, that the	setting	forth of the pardon	6, 361/ 7
them together, for the	setting	forth of these ungracious	6, 369/ 16
the secret sowing and	setting	forth of Luther's heresies	6, 379/ 10
had done for the	setting	forth of that sect	6, 379/ 25
held and were of.	Setting	nevertheless all the colors	6, 379/ 26
up a new sect	setting	forth clean the contrary	6, 433/ 28
souls, contemning fasting days,	setting	at naught the holy	6, 433/ 32
and almost all the	seven	liberal sciences, the author	6, 9/ 5
is so shut with	seven	clasps that it cannot	6, 34/ 21
come again somewhat before	seven	of the clock --	6, 35/ 19
his offerings, for one	seven	years, worth twice his	6, 85/ 30
and set some saint	seven	candles against God one	6, 98/ 7
and almost all the	seven	liberal sciences, the author	6, 122/ 5
which ye reckon all	seven	(save grammar) almost to	6, 122/ 21
snakes and eels together,	seven	snakes for one eel	6, 158/ 30
shall reserve for myself	seven	thousand that have not	6, 198/ 31
saith not that these	seven	thousand, whom he would	6, 199/ 20
Christ not kept him	seven	thousand from the worship	6, 200/ 1
better," quoth I, "nor	seven	years after neither. For	6, 216/ 24
have laughed at them	seven	year after." "I beseech	6, 320/ 2
I remember, six or	seven	years after that Hunne	6, 328/ 2
he denied all the	seven	sacraments, except baptism, penance	6, 349/ 15
tales to once in	seven	years, and I might	6, 349/ 27
cadit iustus, et resurget" (	Seven	times in the day	6, 395/ 25
Roger Wentworth, Knight. The	Seventeenth	Chapter The messenger layeth	6, 7/ 28
teach them errors. The	Seventeenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 19/ 27
graciously ever since. The	Seventeenth	Chapter The messenger layeth	6, 94/ 6
long in stead. The	Seventeenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 422/ 20
seem to gainsay. The	Seventh	Chapter The author showeth	6, 6/ 13

answer and confute. The	Seventh	Chapter The author somewhat	6, 12/ 32
word of God. The	Seventh	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 15/ 10
word of God. The	Seventh	Chapter The author showeth	6, 18/ 7
silver or iron." The	Seventh	Chapter The author showeth	6, 70/ 30
to King Henry the	Seventh	, answered once the king	6, 156/ 36
naughty with you. The	Seventh	Chapter The author somewhat	6, 209/ 19
and preacheth for." The	Seventh	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 280/ 14
his abominable books." The	Seventh	Chapter The author showeth	6, 368/ 1
upon the point of	seventy	thousand Lutherans in one	6, 369/ 28
be no schisms or	several	sects among you, but	6, 224/ 1
they be yet as	several	as a barber's chair	6, 308/ 1
and after conferring their	several	parts together each with	6, 341/ 12
had read it and	severally	said their advice, I	6, 23/ 32
they be wisely and	severally	examined, they can seldom	6, 261/ 30
have sprung and since	severed	themselves, which is the	6, 195/ 24
secret, unknown, single sort,	severed	asunder and scattered about	6, 203/ 6
be they that be	severed	, and the church the	6, 207/ 7
and that every branch	severed	from that tree loseth	6, 207/ 9
purged it, or so	severed	the flock of idolaters	6, 220/ 12
But faith may be	severed	from charity. And in	6, 384/ 31
were all as a	shadow	of the law of	6, 43/ 19
but leaving all that	shadow	, we should draw us	6, 43/ 21
now gone as a	shadow	. And our Savior himself	6, 43/ 30
to snatch at the	shadow	of the cheese in	6, 369/ 21
be much like a	shadow	that the body maketh	6, 382/ 4
of God on high	shadowing	her. And then she	6, 150/ 34
call one of the	shadows	. . . " "Nay, by Saint Mary	6, 44/ 20
as the book doth,	shadows	of the Old Law	6, 44/ 24
images, they be no	shadows	of the Old Law	6, 44/ 30
shall not so shortly	shake	it off but we	6, 64/ 31
had liefer shiver and	shake	for cold in the	6, 84/ 31
desire if ye should	shake	off both, where ye	6, 219/ 13
alms, "A good measure	shaken	together, heaped and running	6, 392/ 35
sands risen, and such	shallow	flats made therewith, that	6, 412/ 31
with abjurations and open	shame	, with peril of burning	6, 31/ 12
to light to their	shame	and confusion. And as	6, 88/ 32
but shortly to their	shame	, as it hath appeared	6, 90/ 34
durst for dread and	shame	have said all that	6, 95/ 16
an open passion of	shame	that those should hear	6, 125/ 18
durst never since for	shame	touch that point again	6, 184/ 7
in sophistry could for	shame	find in his heart	6, 203/ 30
he reserveth for eternal	shame	. For the body shrined	6, 221/ 11
ere pride would for	shame	suffer him to say	6, 270/ 2
cannot suffer him for	shame	to confess his fault	6, 279/ 17

contrary, that is, double	shame	of his proud perjury	6, 280/ 12
soul than to his	shame	. For as for those	6, 282/ 26
never meant of the	shame	that a man taketh	6, 282/ 30
the sufferance of open	shame	, there were no good	6, 283/ 1
sin as well the	shame	and wonder of the	6, 283/ 9
is and the more	shame	also. And is it	6, 283/ 18
it is a worshipful	shame	and a joyful sorrow	6, 283/ 27
is good. And the	shame	that he conceiveth in	6, 283/ 30
the sight of their	shame	. Good is it for	6, 297/ 22
that he durst for	shame	, write, say, or, I	6, 315/ 15
three, and then, for	shame	, he was fain to	6, 323/ 24
in fear of worldly	shame	: it is to me	6, 327/ 3
easily bring him to	shame	, and peradventure to shameful	6, 327/ 14
must needs have a	shame	. "The Fifth Chapter The	6, 365/ 3
Ah, fie, fie for	shame	, what marvel is it	6, 371/ 34
lechery without care or	shame	, because he hath procured	6, 375/ 9
have done it for	shame	any time since Christ's	6, 375/ 13
to show us the	shame	of our sin, than	6, 376/ 12
of heresy sometimes to	shame	, sometimes to death; and	6, 406/ 12
we then that man	shamed	by the knowledge of	6, 283/ 24
now like a man	shameful	and shameless hath no	6, 18/ 5
abide all sorrow and	shameful	death and all martyrdom	6, 106/ 11
scourging, imprisonment, painful and	shameful	death? The ease of	6, 106/ 17
bring them to a	shameful	death, do not use	6, 263/ 5
shame, and peradventure to	shameful	death also." "In good	6, 327/ 15
put them to open,	shameful	penance, or compel them	6, 350/ 4
Christ." "This is a	shameful	saying, in good faith	6, 353/ 25
now, like a man	shameful	and shameless, hath no	6, 366/ 18
and gotten so many	shameful	and shameless companions. "Who	6, 375/ 10
see them feigned so	shamefully	in the face of	6, 88/ 10
frantic folly, he is	shamefully	put to flight in	6, 149/ 11
their Gospels, telling how	shamefully	after all his crakes	6, 283/ 16
Body of Christ, so	shamefully	living and openly professing	6, 374/ 26
be proved; and a	shameless	folly to stand still	6, 15/ 18
a man shameful and	shameless	hath no proof in	6, 18/ 5
proved matter, an obstinate	shameless	nay." "By my troth	6, 257/ 8
be proved, and a	shameless	folly to stand still	6, 280/ 23
a man shameful and	shameless	, hath no proof in	6, 366/ 18
never any sect so	shameless	that would still avow	6, 374/ 22
so many shameful and	shameless	companions. "Who could have	6, 375/ 10
so bold and so	shameless	to marry a nun	6, 376/ 5
himself was never so	shameless	to say that these	6, 425/ 20
contrary, is therein so	shameless	, and so little respect	6, 426/ 6
must needs perceive his	shameless	boldness therein, letteth not	6, 426/ 9

the denial he both	shameth	himself and should, if	6, 15/ 8
the denial, he both	shameth	himself, and should if	6, 279/ 25
blood, and after into	shape	of man-child. And then	6, 79/ 22
keeping yet still his	shape	and his organs not	6, 80/ 20
life have yet some	shape	and fashion after man	6, 98/ 11
we shall now not	shape	our faith after the	6, 129/ 7
faith ourselves, and then	shape	the scripture of God	6, 129/ 8
study of scripture, to	shape	you the understanding of	6, 184/ 25
hear," quoth I, "and	shape	you such answer as	6, 248/ 13
wood there was rudely	shaped	in cross with thread	6, 222/ 17
full shot and a	sharp	, as I have seen	6, 94/ 24
shall find it neither	sharp	nor sure, if it	6, 255/ 2
be somewhat pignant and	sharp	. But surely they prick	6, 294/ 29
lawfully do much more	sharply	than they do; and	6, 20/ 3
of their bodies anything	sharply	handled till that they	6, 409/ 2
lawfully do much more	sharply	than they do, and	6, 428/ 22
think that a young	she-saint	was not meetly to	6, 88/ 26
of some holy Jew's	sheep	. See we not that	6, 98/ 15
Saint Peter, "Feed my	sheep	, " was meant but for	6, 108/ 27
Lord, "but unto the	sheep	that are perished of	6, 142/ 24
he hath commanded his	sheep	to be fed, he	6, 166/ 22
of some holy Jew's	sheep	. Our Savior also seemeth	6, 217/ 23
ewe looketh like a	sheep	. And in this question	6, 274/ 30
self, worth one silly	sheep	, is yet among men	6, 397/ 28
agreed, worth many whole	sheep	and many a pound	6, 397/ 29
wolves and devour the	sheep	and mar the whole	6, 399/ 14
to fetch in the	sheep	, and yet kill a	6, 399/ 18
in the clothing of	sheep	, and yet withinforth be	6, 421/ 23
heretics wolves cloaked in	sheep's	skins, and would that	6, 429/ 36
they be indeed, how	sheepishly	soever they look. And	6, 421/ 26
felony at Shrewsbury on	Sheer	Thursday, for they were	6, 268/ 1
is this point their	sheet-anchor	. For, first, they see	6, 196/ 11
the stone the very	sheet-anchor	. When he had heard	6, 229/ 6
took down off a	shelf	among my books the	6, 358/ 11
that themselves were now	shent	for preaching the Gospel	6, 380/ 9
flock under himself, the	shepherd	, and shall deliver a	6, 435/ 17
rather like a false	shepherd's	dog, that would but	6, 399/ 17
and would that his	shepherds	, the governors of his	6, 429/ 37
void them as very	shepherds	would void very wolves	6, 430/ 1
a sure and substantial	shield	to defend and keep	6, 262/ 8
now because all your	shift	standeth in this, that	6, 70/ 19
me to seek a	shift	. And yet shall not	6, 274/ 10
and mine together, one	shift	or other we should	6, 275/ 2
matter hath Tyndale no	shift	. For since this word	6, 307/ 15

he could not so	shift	it off, but that	6, 379/ 31
a preacher, made many	shifts	to make it seem	6, 19/ 4
they should find many	shifts	to keep out the	6, 183/ 29
a preacher, made many	shifts	to make it seem	6, 378/ 8
but that after many	shifts	he brought it plainly	6, 398/ 23
said, after all his	shifts	at last, that all	6, 402/ 10
as never sun should	shine	on them. And for	6, 50/ 21
Thus let your light	shine	before the people)." "Forsooth	6, 297/ 19
as no sun should	shine	thereon, to the end	6, 360/ 6
few saved in Noe's	ship	. " "The world was at	6, 252/ 15
as went away by	ship	no man can tell	6, 274/ 20
foot against foot, and	ships	sail bottom against bottom	6, 66/ 15
divers tides, where great	ships	were within few years	6, 412/ 33
of the devil from	shire	to shire and town	6, 268/ 35
devil from shire to	shire	and town to town	6, 268/ 35
that I had liefer	shiver	and shake for cold	6, 84/ 31
feet all this way	shod	and all with the	6, 274/ 23
his hoof, than to	shoe	him on his day	6, 226/ 32
down and mend our	shoe	. And pray to Saint	6, 233/ 3
necessity set on a	shoe	upon Saint Loy's Day	6, 233/ 26
and Saint Crispynyan were	shoemakers	, it were well done	6, 233/ 2
very soles of their	shoes	, set by for their	6, 225/ 30
as ye spoke of	shooting	in the beginning, this	6, 101/ 21
it done in twenty	shops	almost in one street	6, 69/ 13
on your behalf in	short	words many long things	6, 35/ 25
a great deal too	short	for his work, drew	6, 71/ 26
folks' devotion. But now,	short	tale to make, this	6, 79/ 10
that was cut too	short	for the roof in	6, 81/ 2
high, and some too	short	. And some walk too	6, 95/ 4
ye set reason so	short	; for verily I would	6, 129/ 18
setting out in so	short	a thing and clearly	6, 136/ 34
the pilgrimage of this	short	life." "Marry," quoth I	6, 196/ 9
her gear was somewhat	short	. It need not to	6, 228/ 29
and endureth for so	short	a while. But if	6, 245/ 6
to say them too	short	is lack of devotion	6, 258/ 28
before God, and the	short	glowing heat in his	6, 283/ 31
good man preach, a	short	tale shall serve us	6, 296/ 29
brief time of this	short	life, that might of	6, 397/ 5
our Lord forbid) within	short	process to swallow them	6, 414/ 2
the peril shall in	short	while grow to as	6, 416/ 2
them, they came in	short	space after to their	6, 416/ 35
been likely to have	shortened	much part of our	6, 432/ 29
are so much the	shorter	in that we must	6, 102/ 30
therein may be the	shorter	, or else ye be	6, 248/ 4

goodness of God bringeth	shortly	the truth of such	6, 7/ 13
some part thereof so	shortly	. "But now for this	6, 36/ 13
we shall not so	shortly	shake it off but	6, 64/ 31
from the silver, consuming	shortly	the silver into dust	6, 66/ 30
goodness of God bringeth	shortly	the truth of such	6, 85/ 17
very miracles, his goodness	shortly	brought them both to	6, 88/ 29
and providence bring ever	shortly	such falsehood and faitery	6, 88/ 31
to last long, but	shortly	to their shame, as	6, 90/ 33
as for the scripture,	shortly	, God hath so devised	6, 138/ 31
the garden. And there	shortly	sitting in an arbor	6, 187/ 12
he, "that shall I	shortly	show you. Whereas there	6, 187/ 16
never continued but ever	shortly	decayed and vanished quite	6, 191/ 27
at once soon and	shortly	answered, for it is	6, 230/ 10
possibility, then will he	shortly	conclude that the other	6, 275/ 22
For else I might	shortly	rehearse you many things	6, 290/ 16
Which thing we should	shortly	do, if we would	6, 313/ 32
them all three as	shortly	as I can. First	6, 320/ 8
And thereto he said	shortly	, "nay"; and in like	6, 323/ 22
For so was it	shortly	after, that those uplandish	6, 369/ 23
lands, had been like	shortly	to lose their own	6, 369/ 26
destroyed, then showed he	shortly	himself in his own	6, 424/ 22
it with a full	shot	and a sharp, as	6, 94/ 24
false, the butt we	shot	at were quite gone	6, 101/ 25
trust that all their	shots	shall be so far	6, 95/ 2
double wallet on his	shoulder	, and into the one	6, 296/ 2
man's head by the	shoulders	to keep him from	6, 339/ 17
which they will well	show	if they may once	6, 19/ 31
like very plainly to	show	himself naught, whom I	6, 21/ 32
would afterwards reprove and	show	the difference, I might	6, 22/ 25
a reckoning and to	show	a reasonable cause to	6, 23/ 5
suffered to see and	show	him as well the	6, 27/ 8
as I conveniently could,	show	him my mind in	6, 35/ 28
the point, I will	show	you that they not	6, 36/ 29
we no more to	show	what wretches they be	6, 39/ 28
that he would partly	show	me what he had	6, 51/ 30
it liketh him to	show	his glorious majesty to	6, 57/ 8
some place is to	show	more his assistance, and	6, 60/ 17
like our Lord to	show	a miracle for the	6, 60/ 22
that place needing the	show	of some miracles for	6, 61/ 10
he doth vouchsafe to	show	any at all among	6, 61/ 23
and nature seemeth to	show	them to be false	6, 64/ 34
because nature seemeth to	show	him so, believe therefore	6, 65/ 7
in the meanwhile, to	show	you further what necessity	6, 66/ 6
they would," quoth I, "	show	you that they have	6, 67/ 34

nature and reason doth	show	you that many things	6, 70/ 24
reason or nature can	show	you by what natural	6, 70/ 27
doth verily and truly	show	me cannot be done	6, 71/ 17
doth reason and nature	show	you that there is	6, 72/ 18
whether nature and reason	show	it me or no	6, 72/ 21
if reason and nature	show	you that there is	6, 73/ 20
not reason and nature	show	you also that he	6, 73/ 21
and nature doth not	show	you that those three	6, 73/ 25
slight for God to	show	such a high miracle	6, 81/ 13
in small things to	show	us so great a	6, 81/ 25
great miracle for some	show	of his godhead among	6, 82/ 2
not vouchsafe either to	show	the proud, curious king	6, 82/ 7
him which they there	show	shrined. But to tell	6, 86/ 13
divers other could I	show	you done of late	6, 94/ 16
it reason that we	show	you some such cause	6, 96/ 15
I will assay to	show	, and trust right well	6, 102/ 5
hand of God, to	show	his pleasure in the	6, 120/ 12
out his horns and	show	himself. For then have	6, 123/ 4
to set out to	show	their own study. Which	6, 123/ 6
any great mastery, to	show	themselves, therefore, marvelous, they	6, 123/ 11
desire of praise and	show	of cunning, ever mistrusting	6, 126/ 35
many places that should	show	him well the contrary	6, 135/ 16
texts as seem to	show	him to be less	6, 137/ 4
reason could not plainly	show	them, God of his	6, 140/ 32
to bring forth and	show	them, the bright luster	6, 145/ 14
upon his belief, to	show	him whether it be	6, 165/ 11
text with another, and	show	how they may be	6, 169/ 4
matter, desiring him to	show	what thing might that	6, 187/ 14
that shall I shortly	show	you. Whereas there was	6, 187/ 16
not come out and	show	themselves." "That was in	6, 189/ 30
that they should soon	show	you the church with	6, 190/ 7
might," quoth I, "peradventure	show	a shrewd sort within	6, 190/ 8
But they shall never	show	themselves the church of	6, 190/ 12
you a place and	show	you a company and	6, 192/ 4
what if they will	show	you Boheme, and now	6, 192/ 5
their stubborn hearts do	show	them incurable, that body	6, 205/ 31
of their madness that	show	their evil will so	6, 211/ 15
and see all and	show	it them, or whether	6, 214/ 5
at either place they	show	the shrine. And in	6, 217/ 14
in the shrine they	show	a body, which they	6, 217/ 15
Lord that he should	show	miracles for the comprobatation	6, 229/ 28
church, and thereby do	show	which is the very	6, 244/ 11
but also they do	show	that those holy doctors	6, 244/ 12
honesty, it shall somewhat	show	itself upon the truth	6, 260/ 30

the way, Wilkin would	show	us on the ground	6, 274/ 17
covering or cautel to	show	and disclose the plain	6, 282/ 25
sea. But I will	show	you for example two	6, 285/ 24
heresy, as I shall	show	you some when we	6, 290/ 23
quoth I, "than I	show	you." "Nor findeth he	6, 292/ 9
the translation I shall	show	you so many texts	6, 292/ 25
what good example they	show	us. But we fare	6, 296/ 22
occupied to labor to	show	that folly that so	6, 309/ 8
I, "as I shall	show	you after." "There would	6, 310/ 32
thereof, the proof would	show	; wherein we might be	6, 311/ 1
have seen and can	show	you Bibles fair and	6, 317/ 11
for my mind's sake,	show	me what thought yourself	6, 325/ 6
therein, that shall I	show	you." "Myself was present	6, 327/ 20
forth solemnly to the	show	, though five of those	6, 332/ 28
first father Adam, and	show	us that his wife	6, 332/ 31
appointed thereunto, which may	show	them such things in	6, 336/ 32
other men's judgment, to	show	you my mind in	6, 344/ 14
it now therein to	show	ourselves so mistrustful and	6, 346/ 9
And soon after, to	show	what good spirit moved	6, 349/ 14
curates do go and	show	the bishops the confessions	6, 349/ 37
he list, he could	show	a fair law incorporated	6, 355/ 30
and madly overseen, to	show	himself so fond; but	6, 365/ 2
in walking abroad to	show	them the pleasures and	6, 370/ 24
only the churches, to	show	them in derision what	6, 370/ 26
commonalty of their sect	show	the effect and fruit	6, 374/ 1
more effectual openly to	show	us the shame of	6, 376/ 12
this that I shall	show	you. It happed me	6, 378/ 34
no more but to	show	the great need that	6, 384/ 19
as ye say, to	show	by that great exceeding	6, 384/ 33
works, the Apostle to	show	the contrary, and that	6, 386/ 1
Doth not our Lord	show	that in the Day	6, 393/ 1
church, in examination, they	show	themselves as poor men	6, 399/ 26
soever they seem, yet	show	themselves naught in that	6, 421/ 13
such as so do	show	themselves again, God of	6, 422/ 17
which they will well	show	if they may once	6, 422/ 24
people, that folk should	show	themselves their secret sins	6, 425/ 3
visors of hypocrisy and	show	themselves at length in	6, 426/ 21
the devil able to	show	any for the proof	6, 432/ 19
of the sect neither	show	miracle for the proof	6, 435/ 6
God hath and doth	show	so many miracles in	6, 435/ 9
maketh objection that miracles	showed	before a multitude may	6, 7/ 11
and by the author	showed	how the goodness of	6, 7/ 12
two rehearsed; and further	showed	that many miracles there	6, 7/ 14
great and open miracle	showed	at our Lady of	6, 7/ 26

had in the beginning	showed	himself desirous and greedy	6, 9/ 2
And here it is	showed	that God will not	6, 11/ 11
soon after it was	showed	me that of all	6, 22/ 16
demanded him his credence)	showed	me that ye had	6, 27/ 29
it is and seldom	showed	, yet, as it is	6, 29/ 4
would put to it,	showed	us as well by	6, 32/ 11
table. And then I	showed	unto him that where	6, 35/ 24
no wrong, but also	showed	him in my mind	6, 36/ 30
worship the crucifix. Who	showed	also Saint Alban himself	6, 39/ 18
our Lord had before	showed	him in his sleep	6, 39/ 22
as ever hath hitherto	showed	itself, and uttered the	6, 44/ 2
made, for as I	showed	you before, they had	6, 45/ 3
the contrary, for he	showed	himself so well content	6, 49/ 8
were wont to be	showed	, to the end that	6, 55/ 17
of stone. Whereunto I	showed	him that I would	6, 57/ 31
it; but as I	showed	you before, I rehearsed	6, 62/ 32
cannot be done." "I	showed	you," quoth I, "this	6, 70/ 4
be done, I have	showed	you that nature and	6, 70/ 23
and marvels that be	showed	there." The Tenth Chapter	6, 76/ 36
example. If it were	showed	you that Saint Erkenwald	6, 80/ 32
maketh objection that miracles	showed	before a multitude may	6, 85/ 15
and by the author	showed	how the goodness of	6, 85/ 17
two rehearsed; and further	showed	that many miracles there	6, 85/ 19
of God's glory so	showed	in the getting of	6, 86/ 21
colors that could be	showed	him. And when my	6, 87/ 1
great and open miracle	showed	at our Lady of	6, 92/ 26
at the same time	showed	upon divers persons by	6, 93/ 26
one saint's head is	showed	in three places. And	6, 98/ 15
miracles be there, either	showed	by God for the	6, 101/ 28
ruler thereof, therefore he	showed	him that his faith	6, 108/ 8
had in the beginning	showed	himself desirous and greedy	6, 122/ 2
not only the law	showed	him to the contrary	6, 125/ 11
till the books were	showed	him again, and himself	6, 125/ 25
so high wisdom, and	showed	such a wonderful temperance	6, 138/ 15
not only reason often	showed	them what was honest	6, 139/ 25
might verily well have	showed	them. For the remedy	6, 141/ 16
sometimes also manifest miracles	showed	therewith, never left them	6, 142/ 7
blood hath revealed and	showed	this to thee, but	6, 143/ 24
the faith, which he	showed	to the clergy that	6, 145/ 34
the lay people, or	showed	unto one man that	6, 145/ 34
no man lightly he	showed	all at once. But	6, 146/ 1
albeit that our Savior	showed	and plainly proved that	6, 147/ 31
the Altar, he had	showed	them the matter and	6, 148/ 9
baptism? Let it be	showed	, either by commandment, counsel	6, 149/ 30

so that then he	showed	her how it should	6, 150/ 32
to you, "I have	showed	the truth of this	6, 159/ 14
whether God have sufficiently	showed	that point in scripture	6, 160/ 11
commanded me, and had	showed	me that he had	6, 160/ 32
Whereof since I have	showed	you the contrary and	6, 164/ 31
saints, as God hath	showed	them to be by	6, 172/ 15
But since I have	showed	you plainly by reason	6, 176/ 1
though ye would have	showed	that God had in	6, 176/ 13
And surely as I	showed	you before, I dare	6, 176/ 16
And here is it	showed	that God will not	6, 179/ 13
the church should have	showed	you so? But let	6, 179/ 33
way from us, they	showed	that they were naught	6, 195/ 8
amend by his fault,	showed	him before two or	6, 202/ 16
more mercy and favor	showed	than if himself had	6, 216/ 12
some the whole body	showed	at two sundry places	6, 221/ 19
and yet the shrine	showed	still with some of	6, 221/ 32
them, nor one miracle	showed	for them." "I wot	6, 238/ 12
for whom God hath	showed	them were good men	6, 244/ 12
anything that ye have	showed	them of our communication	6, 247/ 26
he, "somewhat have they	showed	me their minds therein	6, 248/ 10
him as I have	showed	you, though ye should	6, 251/ 15
could they more have	showed	for the first time	6, 271/ 1
abjure. But yet they	showed	him therein no such	6, 276/ 26
it seem that they	showed	him." "Well," quoth I	6, 276/ 37
no favor had been	showed	him, yet were your	6, 277/ 2
you that his judges	showed	him such favor, I	6, 277/ 4
favor appearing to be	showed	, if not against the	6, 277/ 6
well say that they	showed	him great favor in	6, 279/ 8
the other. For it	showed	a cause for which	6, 291/ 17
doing." And therewithal I	showed	your friend a book	6, 292/ 27
made a gaud and	showed	forth in scorn the	6, 297/ 31
at last by revelation	showed	this high secret mystery	6, 304/ 8
the governance of them	showed	that he is meet	6, 306/ 9
there was one had	showed	a friend of his	6, 319/ 2
I have heard say,	showed	unto the lords by	6, 319/ 23
told me that one	showed	you that he could	6, 320/ 18
a height. Then he	showed	us what other cunning	6, 328/ 12
you confessed this matter,	showed	us also at the	6, 329/ 8
them. For I have	showed	you that they keep	6, 331/ 5
but as himself hath	showed	him in his writing	6, 346/ 20
such secrets uttered and	showed	by the confessor." "In	6, 351/ 18
the law which he	showed	you made little for	6, 356/ 21
yet is it there	showed	how we may adore	6, 357/ 20
Sixth Chapter The author	showed	how that Luther hath	6, 366/ 15

very devilish intent especially	showed	itself by this also	6, 366/ 21
two other books openly	showed	himself to lack nothing	6, 368/ 16
the beginning, if they	showed	themselves plainly, could haply	6, 378/ 31
another, at last he	showed	plainly their opinions, and	6, 379/ 33
among them, that he	showed	them precisely that without	6, 385/ 11
come that shall be	showed	in us) -- for	6, 397/ 3
in conclusion he plainly	showed	himself that he and	6, 400/ 2
upon destiny? There were	showed	unto him many things	6, 400/ 14
withdrawn his help and	showed	that he careth as	6, 413/ 32
rigor and much mercy	showed	where simpleness appeared and	6, 416/ 25
not were uttered and	showed	openly. For such things	6, 420/ 7
by many great miracles	showed	for their sakes) as	6, 422/ 29
espied and destroyed, then	showed	he shortly himself in	6, 424/ 22
which our meeting, he	showed	me that in the	6, 431/ 6
therefore, first, the author	showeth	what unreasonableness would ensue	6, 6/ 9
Seventh Chapter The author	showeth	that neither nature nor	6, 6/ 14
contrary; and over that	showeth	that our Lord in	6, 6/ 20
Ninth Chapter The author	showeth	that albeit man may	6, 6/ 23
Eleventh Chapter The author	showeth	that a miracle is	6, 6/ 33
Thirteenth Chapter The author	showeth	the untoward mind of	6, 7/ 6
Fifteenth Chapter The author	showeth	that if of those	6, 7/ 18
Sixteenth Chapter The author	showeth	that whoso would inquire	6, 7/ 23
Twenty-First Chapter The author	showeth	that if it so	6, 8/ 22
the author therefore incidently	showeth	what harm happed sometimes	6, 9/ 6
interpreters. Wherefore the author	showeth	that in the study	6, 9/ 10
old interpreters the author	showeth	to be the very	6, 10/ 6
of God; the author	showeth	that the faith of	6, 10/ 12
never contrary. And further	showeth	that upon all doubts	6, 10/ 15
command it, the author	showeth	that saving for the	6, 11/ 9
not. Whereof the author	showeth	the contrary, declaring whereby	6, 11/ 29
Second Chapter The author	showeth	that no sect of	6, 12/ 4
Fifth Chapter The author	showeth	and concludeth that this	6, 12/ 21
been at the university,	showeth	unto the author an	6, 14/ 4
Third Chapter The author	showeth	that men ought not	6, 14/ 18
common law. And he	showeth	also the cause why	6, 14/ 20
Fourth Chapter The author	showeth	upon what ground and	6, 14/ 25
guilty. And so he	showeth	incidently wherefore it were	6, 14/ 28
Sixth Chapter The author	showeth	that the person abjured	6, 15/ 4
Eighth Chapter The author	showeth	why the New Testament	6, 15/ 23
translation was burned. And	showeth	for a sample certain	6, 15/ 24
Ninth Chapter The author	showeth	another great token that	6, 15/ 27
Tenth Chapter The author	showeth	that the translation of	6, 15/ 30
Whereunto the author somewhat	showeth	his mind, deferring for	6, 16/ 3
English. And the author	showeth	his mind that it	6, 16/ 34

First Chapter The author	showeth	wherefore it were not	6, 17/ 5
Second Chapter The author	showeth	many of Luther's heresies	6, 17/ 10
Third Chapter The author	showeth	by what occasion that	6, 17/ 18
Fourth Chapter The author	showeth	how that Luther, in	6, 17/ 26
Fifth Chapter The author	showeth	the perpetual inconstancy of	6, 17/ 31
Sixth Chapter The author	showeth	how that Luther hath	6, 18/ 2
Seventh Chapter The author	showeth	what things caused the	6, 18/ 8
furious sect. And he	showeth	also what mischief the	6, 18/ 9
naught. And the author	showeth	that in the Lutherans	6, 18/ 14
Ninth Chapter The author	showeth	that it is a	6, 18/ 17
destiny. Whereupon the author	showeth	the contrary; and that	6, 18/ 31
Thirteenth Chapter The author	showeth	his opinion concerning the	6, 19/ 11
and well done; and	showeth	also that the clergy	6, 19/ 13
Chapter The author somewhat	showeth	that the clergy doth	6, 19/ 16
follow thereon. And he	showeth	also that it is	6, 19/ 18
Seventeenth Chapter The author	showeth	that some which be	6, 19/ 28
Eighteenth Chapter The author	showeth	that in the condemnation	6, 20/ 2
workmanly wrought. And he	showeth	full well that images	6, 40/ 15
poor folk. And he	showeth	that the saints and	6, 40/ 22
words of the scripture	showeth	there was in his	6, 42/ 13
or for that God	showeth	at that place some	6, 47/ 9
heavenly company, which he	showeth	not unto damned wretches	6, 57/ 9
hear that our Lord	showeth	a demonstration of his	6, 61/ 13
assistance. And when he	showeth	many in one place	6, 61/ 15
marvel much that God	showeth	no more miracles nowadays	6, 61/ 21
therefore, first, the author	showeth	what unreasonableness would ensue	6, 63/ 7
than they all --	showeth	me plainly that their	6, 64/ 19
your reason and experience	showeth	you. And whereas ye	6, 65/ 32
Seventh Chapter The author	showeth	that neither nature nor	6, 70/ 31
God or not?" "Faith	showeth	me that, surely," quoth	6, 72/ 20
and constant course whereof	showeth	well that it neither	6, 73/ 7
contrary, and over that	showeth	that our Lord in	6, 74/ 4
it then that reason	showeth	me that God hath	6, 74/ 11
seemeth it that reason	showeth	me that God never	6, 74/ 16
neither reason nor nature	showeth	you that they which	6, 75/ 19
Ninth Chapter The author	showeth	that albeit men may	6, 75/ 26
Eleventh Chapter The author	showeth	that a miracle is	6, 81/ 9
Thirteenth Chapter The author	showeth	the untoward mind of	6, 84/ 9
Fifteenth Chapter The author	showeth	that if of those	6, 91/ 2
Sixteenth Chapter The author	showeth	that whoso would inquire	6, 92/ 23
idols. And after, he	showeth	the maledictions that shall	6, 96/ 26
Twenty-First Chapter The author	showeth	that if it so	6, 116/ 13
the author therefore incidently	showeth	what harm hath happed	6, 122/ 6
interpreters. Wherefore the author	showeth	that in the study	6, 122/ 10

old interpreters the author	showeth	to be the very	6, 138/ 1
of God, the author	showeth	that the faith of	6, 153/ 23
never contrary. And further	showeth	that upon all doubts	6, 153/ 27
the points that God	showeth	us in scripture, but	6, 166/ 16
command it, the author	showeth	that, saving for the	6, 179/ 11
quoth I. "The Gospel	showeth	me so," quoth he	6, 179/ 24
quoth he, "that God	showeth	me so." "That is	6, 180/ 29
not. Whereof the author	showeth	the contrary, declaring whereby	6, 187/ 9
Second Chapter The author	showeth	that no sect of	6, 192/ 26
Fifth Chapter The author	showeth	and concludeth that this	6, 206/ 12
Lord for our Lady,	showeth	more miracles at the	6, 231/ 8
The thing self also	showeth	that they take not	6, 231/ 16
been at the university,	showeth	unto the author an	6, 247/ 4
because the scripture so	showeth	me?" "No could ye	6, 252/ 6
Third Chapter The author	showeth	that men ought not	6, 259/ 34
common law. And he	showeth	also the cause why	6, 260/ 1
Fourth Chapter The author	showeth	upon what ground and	6, 264/ 10
guilty. And so he	showeth	incidently wherefore it were	6, 264/ 13
Sixth Chapter The author	showeth	that the person abjured	6, 279/ 20
Eighth Chapter The author	showeth	why the New Testament	6, 284/ 25
translation was burnt. And	showeth	for a sample certain	6, 284/ 26
Ninth Chapter The author	showeth	another great token that	6, 291/ 2
Tenth Chapter The author	showeth	that the translation of	6, 292/ 34
Whereunto the author somewhat	showeth	his mind, deferring for	6, 293/ 17
folly that so evidently	showeth	itself. And therefore we	6, 309/ 9
English. And the author	showeth	his mind that it	6, 330/ 33
in the scripture, and	showeth	that it is in	6, 333/ 29
of holy scripture. And	showeth	plainly that they shall	6, 334/ 13
First Chapter The author	showeth	wherefore it were not	6, 345/ 3
Second Chapter The author	showeth	many of Luther's heresies	6, 348/ 18
the Holy Trinity, which	showeth	that he speaketh only	6, 358/ 36
as his epistles well	showeth	, he ordained to be	6, 359/ 8
Third Chapter The author	showeth	by what occasion that	6, 360/ 30
Whereunto the King's Grace	showeth	him that it were	6, 362/ 17
Fourth Chapter The author	showeth	how that Luther in	6, 363/ 7
Fifth Chapter The author	showeth	the perpetual inconstancy of	6, 365/ 5
Seventh Chapter The author	showeth	what things caused the	6, 368/ 2
furios sect. And he	showeth	also what mischief the	6, 368/ 3
naught. And the author	showeth	that in the Lutherans	6, 372/ 24
Ninth Chapter The author	showeth	that it is a	6, 374/ 7
destiny. Whereupon the author	showeth	the contrary, and that	6, 378/ 1
prove that the Apostle	showeth	that faith may be	6, 385/ 28
lack of belief, he	showeth	manifestly that we not	6, 390/ 8
Thirteenth Chapter The author	showeth	his opinion concerning the	6, 405/ 33

and well done; and	showeth	also that the clergy	6, 406/ 1
ChapterThe author somewhat	showeth	that the clergy doth	6, 410/ 33
follow thereon. And he	showeth	also that it is	6, 410/ 35
faith, whom their books	showeth	to have believed as	6, 422/ 3
Seventeenth ChapterThe author	showeth	that some which be	6, 422/ 21
In which books he	showeth	himself so puffed up	6, 424/ 24
and their lewd living	showeth	. And let us never	6, 427/ 21
Eighteenth ChapterThe author	showeth	that in the condemnation	6, 428/ 21
the devil, he plainly	showeth	himself as faithful as	6, 432/ 8
to the devil, he	showeth	himself driven to a	6, 432/ 17
profit of holy scripture,	showing	nevertheless that many things	6, 9/ 33
contrary to the text,	showing	that we may perceive	6, 10/ 32
them in that point,	showing	also that the clergy	6, 16/ 18
layeth one Richard Hunne,	showing	that the chancellor of	6, 16/ 26
which our Lord reproveth,	showing	that God may in	6, 58/ 20
unto him. And first	showing	himself joyous of God's	6, 86/ 21
profit of holy scripture,	showing	nevertheless that many things	6, 137/ 27
people in their time,	showing	them in what wise	6, 147/ 26
contrary to the text,	showing	that we may perceive	6, 167/ 2
saith, the manifestation and	showing	of the Spirit is	6, 178/ 17
them all, or else,	showing	them that ye hear	6, 219/ 5
sad woman to him	showing	him that one special	6, 228/ 34
he had perilously preached,	showing	him wherein. Whereunto he	6, 272/ 3
law dischargeth him of	showing	any such thing, no	6, 281/ 35
him where he was,	showing	him that he would	6, 291/ 32
them in that point,	showing	also that the clergy	6, 314/ 9
layeth one Richard Hunne,	showing	that the chancellor of	6, 316/ 31
is well and plainly	shown	that images be to	6, 356/ 30
act of lechery hath	shown	him his frailty, and	6, 401/ 10
once by a false	shrew	. He swore that he	6, 176/ 28
very light in a	shrewd	tale to believe a	6, 7/ 4
I remembered what a	shrewd	sort of our apostates	6, 22/ 18
very light in a	shrewd	tale to believe a	6, 82/ 16
I, "peradventure show a	shrewd	sort within a while	6, 190/ 8
the book is a	shrewd	gloss for the other	6, 291/ 16
there is but one	shrewd	wife in the world	6, 313/ 26
Mary, that was a	shrewd	word. Howbeit indeed it	6, 319/ 31
shall find many a	shrewd	brain among us that	6, 333/ 8
but that these be	shrewd	tokens." "I shall," quoth	6, 349/ 5
he dieth, sleep in	shrewd	rest." "I much marvel	6, 365/ 29
sometimes it savored so	shrewdly	, that he was once	6, 424/ 13
and so many false	shrews	to affirm it, so	6, 89/ 30
so many of them	shrews	, he saith that they	6, 313/ 24
no such felony at	Shrewsbury	on Sheer Thursday, for	6, 268/ 1

one voice prove that	shrift	and confession is of	6, 425/ 24
had been at his	shrine	and had not been	6, 86/ 8
man, at Saint Alban's	shrine	had his sight again	6, 86/ 15
carcass in a gay	shrine	, and then kissing his	6, 217/ 6
place they show the	shrine	. And in the shrine	6, 217/ 14
shrine. And in the	shrine	they show a body	6, 217/ 15
the coffin of that	shrine	to see whether it	6, 221/ 29
old, and yet the	shrine	showed still with some	6, 221/ 32
which they there show	shrined	. But to tell you	6, 86/ 13
not meetly to be	shrined	quick in a monastery	6, 88/ 27
worshipped, I ween, than	shrined	; many shrined that ye	6, 217/ 29
ween, than shrined; many	shrined	that ye find not	6, 217/ 29
And when they be	shrined	and canonized too, yet	6, 217/ 30
shame. For the body	shrined	or not, maketh no	6, 221/ 11
be contented they were	shrined	and had in honor	6, 221/ 15
holy prophets and making	shrines	of their graves. Whereby	6, 217/ 26
set in gay golden	shrines	. And yet besides this	6, 217/ 27
diverse countries be diverse	shrines	, and there be reckoned	6, 221/ 27
silly naked men in	shrinking	from the pikes to	6, 371/ 10
done at Salisbury on	Shrove	Tuesday, brought in good	6, 267/ 35
the Apocalypse, is so	shut	with seven clasps that	6, 34/ 21
then can no man	shut	it? Upon these words	6, 34/ 23
is not included nor	shut	in any place. And	6, 57/ 27
into our chamber and	shut	the door to us	6, 257/ 20
have his chamber door	shut	unto him while he	6, 257/ 22
list not willfully to	shut	our eyes and wink	6, 404/ 15
lamb, that when he	shutteth	then can no man	6, 34/ 22
would seem, very near	sib	to the infidelity of	6, 432/ 9
priests that followed him, "	Sic	luceat lux vestra coram	6, 297/ 18
as doth sometimes the	sick	man that, believing his	6, 110/ 5
carrieth his members some	sick	, some whole, and all	6, 205/ 26
beareth them yet about,	sick	and naughty and key-cold	6, 205/ 31
by Posidonius, lying sore	sick	himself of an access	6, 216/ 10
should never more be	sick	again." "Marry," quoth he	6, 216/ 14
to pray for the	sick	child. And I would	6, 234/ 29
if our souls be	sick	they take away the	6, 294/ 26
for him that is	sick	, and food for him	6, 343/ 12
do another good, and	sick	folk often have such	6, 343/ 16
the whole and the	sick	and between disease and	6, 343/ 21
some whole, and all	sickly	. Nor they be not	6, 205/ 26
take his trouble or	sickness	as a token of	6, 216/ 2
he died of his	sickness	himself. Wherein there was	6, 216/ 11
see to the great	sickness	because he had a	6, 227/ 6
the savor of a	sickness	sore infecteth a whole	6, 347/ 24

vobis ut diligatis invicem	sicut	ego dilexi vos" (I	6, 107/ 15
borne toward the wrong	side	) purposely mangled the matter	6, 22/ 9
would have in, neither	side	lacking good and probable	6, 24/ 1
is, on the other	side	, alleged much cunning, virtue	6, 36/ 9
a sect and a	side	way, taken by any	6, 37/ 36
And on the other	side	, if they agree that	6, 39/ 30
sure of the wrong	side	, if they would with	6, 65/ 1
forth with a proper	side	way; but he were	6, 68/ 12
where on the other	side	, before Herod that would	6, 82/ 4
and on the other	side	, if I should have	6, 85/ 8
abusion in the one	side	, and great folly in	6, 88/ 16
folly in the other	side	. And as that noble	6, 88/ 17
well on the other	side	. For since I know	6, 89/ 9
leastwise liked well that	side	and were a favorer	6, 94/ 29
turn on the other	side	and say that since	6, 96/ 6
and plain upon this	side	, what reason is it	6, 96/ 33
that speak on that	side	, and yet much more	6, 100/ 32
the truth of our	side	by some one of	6, 102/ 6
But on the other	side	, if she be well	6, 131/ 29
set on the wrong	side	, ye might have happed	6, 156/ 30
man on the one	side	, and a cunning doctor	6, 157/ 6
doctor on the other	side	, what would ye have	6, 157/ 6
no wise discern whether	side	said best." "By God	6, 157/ 24
mine assent unto that	side	that he knew were	6, 157/ 29
to take the one	side	or the other after	6, 158/ 10
yourself on the other	side	for all that ever	6, 160/ 20
consent upon the one	side	, either by common determination	6, 164/ 17
men on the other	side	thought it utterly forbidden	6, 171/ 22
assent unto the true	side	, and that thus the	6, 172/ 8
assent to the surer	side	. But since I have	6, 176/ 1
laid on the other	side	the consent and agreement	6, 187/ 24
And on the other	side	, that those which believe	6, 208/ 12
be of the contrary	side	, for fear of being	6, 208/ 26
the contrary. For this	side	thus proved good, it	6, 210/ 16
follow that the other	side	is naught: except ye	6, 210/ 17
or written on that	side	. The Eighth Chapter The	6, 210/ 27
think on the other	side	, since his pleasure is	6, 215/ 15
But on the other	side	, if he take it	6, 216/ 7
again on the other	side	honor them with such	6, 229/ 18
hung on the right	side	of Christ to speed	6, 229/ 21
Whereas on the other	side	, of such as believed	6, 238/ 10
surely satisfy the other	side	or no. For men	6, 238/ 14
seemeth on the other	side	that of all other	6, 240/ 8
then on the other	side	, set forth with miracles	6, 244/ 29

But on the other	side	if he use the	6, 248/ 35
point on the other	side	, and then should the	6, 249/ 6
But on the other	side	, if he had happened	6, 250/ 5
I, "on the other	side	. There is a mean	6, 258/ 18
methinketh, on the other	side	, the more heinous, odious	6, 261/ 21
sentence on the one	side	or the other, were	6, 262/ 10
the condemnation, upon which	side	only falleth the fault	6, 264/ 4
matter appear upon his	side	thereby, either clear or	6, 265/ 25
persuasion on the one	side	, I could not myself	6, 267/ 15
But on the other	side	, if he be denounced	6, 282/ 20
reason on the other	side	, if a naughty man	6, 283/ 19
polls to see which	side	were the more. And	6, 298/ 22
But on the other	side	, if ye knew the	6, 300/ 14
things on the other	side	that unlearned people can	6, 336/ 15
now on the other	side	, if it so be	6, 346/ 5
not on the other	side	to belie the bishops	6, 350/ 13
part, rehearsing the other	side	nakedly and barely and	6, 363/ 28
therefore on the contrary	side	if one have no	6, 386/ 23
But on the other	side	, he may, as the	6, 388/ 28
there on the other	side	, that were their faith	6, 394/ 5
But on the other	side	, in those he hath	6, 398/ 29
many souls on this	side	, without anyone won in	6, 408/ 17
stead upon the other	side	. But now if violence	6, 408/ 17
were withdrawn on that	side	, then this way that	6, 408/ 18
to Christ on that	side	, than to be lost	6, 408/ 29
from him on this	side	. But yet, as for	6, 408/ 29
But on the other	side	, since that the ambition	6, 413/ 26
doctors were on his	side	. Among all whom, he	6, 425/ 17
fathers held on his	side	. But because they were	6, 425/ 20
years, and on that	side	so many glorious martyrs	6, 433/ 21
and seeth the one	side	and the continuance thereof	6, 434/ 1
seeth on the other	side	a fond frere and	6, 434/ 4
seeth on the one	side	Saint Cyprian, Saint Jerome	6, 434/ 7
seeth on the other	side	none other doctors of	6, 434/ 14
matter, on both the	sides	, perceive the better and	6, 10/ 17
matter on both the	sides	perceive the better and	6, 153/ 30
reasons on both the	sides	that ye should not	6, 156/ 31
and heard on both	sides	all that can be	6, 175/ 31
compulsion away upon all	sides	, Christian and heathen, and	6, 407/ 26
assent on both the	sides	, I nothing mistrust that	6, 408/ 4
churches for a common	siege	. And that in so	6, 370/ 20
Sathanas hath desired to	sift	ye as men sift	6, 107/ 19
sift ye as men	sift	corn; but I have	6, 107/ 19
corn, which might be	sifted	out and the remnant	6, 347/ 17

Saint Sythe when she	sigheth	for miscasting of her	6, 77/ 18
mine own upon the	sight	of theirs. For eschewing	6, 22/ 27
Saint Amphibalus, at the	sight	of that blessed image	6, 39/ 21
themselves of that glorious	sight	. "For where they pretend	6, 48/ 16
done in the judge's	sight	, I should, I fear	6, 64/ 13
would at the first	sight	wonder sore thereat, to	6, 80/ 5
blind had suddenly his	sight	, what wonder would he	6, 80/ 8
wonder at the first	sight	of a peacock's tail	6, 80/ 12
he hath gotten his	sight	. Then shall ye have	6, 85/ 23
Alban's shrine had his	sight	again, and a miracle	6, 86/ 15
the getting of his	sight	, and exhorting him to	6, 86/ 22
he not by the	sight	so suddenly tell the	6, 87/ 4
she was houseled in	sight	of the people with	6, 87/ 16
was there in the	sight	of many worshipful people	6, 93/ 22
it was a terrible	sight	to behold. "And after	6, 93/ 25
that, at the first	sight	of the people, revoked	6, 125/ 20
feeling should abhor our	sight	because we may see	6, 129/ 23
fond fellow deceive her	sight	and her wit therewith	6, 130/ 30
by feeling, tasting, smelling,	sight	and hearing, ceased never	6, 140/ 21
doubt upon the first	sight	which of them was	6, 225/ 25
the false idols in	sight	of the paynim people	6, 241/ 3
be done upon the	sight	of that that is	6, 265/ 33
sin and in the	sight	of their shame. Good	6, 297/ 22
may serve them in	sight	for that purpose but	6, 302/ 17
is blinded by the	sight	of the writing; and	6, 302/ 19
which yet upon the	sight	could not tell that	6, 322/ 9
enough by mine own	sight	. "But when they heard	6, 322/ 19
speak of his own	sight	and therewith saw what	6, 322/ 20
and therewith saw what	sight	he had, looking as	6, 322/ 21
that ye have a	sight	by yourself." And then	6, 322/ 23
himself perceiveth upon the	sight	whether the man hanged	6, 322/ 29
great doubt, after the	sight	thereof, what naughty minds	6, 330/ 13
glorious at the first	sight	, yet when they were	6, 337/ 14
the people from the	sight	of the secrets, and	6, 343/ 4
so well, upon the	sight	, that I would tell	6, 349/ 27
it too piteous a	sight	to see the dispiteous	6, 370/ 1
the wives in the	sight	of their husbands, slew	6, 370/ 32
the children in the	sight	of the fathers. And	6, 370/ 32
them, wives in the	sight	of their husbands and	6, 371/ 14
the maidens in the	sight	of their fathers, they	6, 371/ 15
would but bark in	sight	and seem to fetch	6, 399/ 18
done in their own	sight	. All which miracles all	6, 432/ 4
such wonders that the	sight	thereof shall be able	6, 435/ 1
head indeed, but the	sign	-- so meaneth she	6, 232/ 6

except -- for the	signification	and remembrance whereof the	6, 108/ 15
word in its right	signification	, and these Lutherans abuse	6, 387/ 37
the Latin tongue never	signified	a priest but only	6, 286/ 18
own tongue hath always	signified	an anointed parson, and	6, 290/ 3
the people tarrying beneath,	signified	that the people be	6, 333/ 31
is the word that	signifieth	the honor and service	6, 45/ 28
all the remnant, that	signifieth	his apostles and disciples	6, 108/ 18
only begotten Son, that	signifieth	him to be his	6, 135/ 29
tongue, this word "senior"	signifieth	nothing at all, but	6, 286/ 15
But now, whereas charity	signifieth	in English men's ears	6, 288/ 4
equivocation. For whereas faith	signifieth	the belief and firm	6, 388/ 3
men, to betoken and	signify	such thing, whereas images	6, 46/ 29
yet must it needs	signify	that she never would	6, 150/ 13
do in that place	signify	the devil, then he	6, 203/ 32
of hell did here	signify	the devil, yet should	6, 204/ 9
then should he rather	signify	their age than their	6, 286/ 20
doth in English plainly	signify	the aldermen of the	6, 286/ 21
naught. It must needs	signify	, either that there should	6, 307/ 17
alleged for that purpose	signify	none other but that	6, 391/ 11
blasphemous words seem to	signify	that both Saint John	6, 396/ 3
meddleth none with me,"	signifying	that never there shall	6, 150/ 15
that worketh by charity,	signifying	that all other works	6, 386/ 4
written, be no natural	signs	or images but only	6, 46/ 27
put every man to	silence	that would anything speak	6, 28/ 18
have put me to	silence	, that I dare not	6, 68/ 26
were put sometimes to	silence	upon pain of forfeiture	6, 407/ 7
here beneath among poor	silly	men in earth. And	6, 40/ 33
that, begun by some	silly	woman seeking Saint Sythe	6, 77/ 17
scant such a good	silly	soul as would ween	6, 287/ 35
either to see the	silly	naked men in shrinking	6, 371/ 9
they devised on the	silly	women, to whom after	6, 371/ 13
then twain, when the	silly	father had not one	6, 371/ 31
what thing could a	silly	wretched creature do or	6, 397/ 4
nature self, worth one	silly	sheep, is yet among	6, 397/ 27
Christ was served with	silver	and gold in the	6, 41/ 31
plenty of gold, that	silver	was not set by	6, 42/ 14
plenty of gold, that	silver	was not set by	6, 42/ 27
God with gold and	silver	and such other corporal	6, 43/ 20
the gilt from the	silver	, consuming shortly the silver	6, 66/ 29
silver, consuming shortly the	silver	into dust with a	6, 66/ 30
iron to run as	silver	or lead doth, and	6, 67/ 9
seen a piece of	silver	of two or three	6, 67/ 13
that the piece of	silver	was overgilt, and the	6, 67/ 35
in length with the	silver	, so that all the	6, 68/ 2

the drawing of the	silver	or iron." The Seventh	6, 70/ 29
a great piece of	silver	, brass, latten, or iron	6, 81/ 6
two round rings of	silver	, the one much larger	6, 228/ 14
as to a true	silver	groat a false copper	6, 285/ 12
laid a wager with	Simkin	, that in a certain	6, 274/ 12
be the contrary. If	Simkin	said and laid his	6, 274/ 15
hath gone here. If	Simkin	after all this would	6, 274/ 25
point. But now if	Simkin	stuck not thereto, but	6, 275/ 3
gay. But now if	Simkin	were contentious and would	6, 275/ 11
ne'er; but as for	Simkin	, except he better impugned	6, 275/ 28
letting Wilkin alone with	Simkin	disputing their sophism themselves	6, 276/ 7
say," quoth I. "Nor	Simkin	neither if he saw	6, 276/ 17
him, "Thou art blessed,	Simon	the son of Iohan	6, 143/ 23
The Sixteenth Chapter Of	simple	unlearned folk that are	6, 19/ 24
to read this rude,	simple	work -- praying you	6, 24/ 14
far unreasonable, that poor,	simple	, and unlearned men (although	6, 31/ 8
any, care not how	simple	it be made, for	6, 44/ 26
ready to believe two	simple	women that a man	6, 84/ 5
affirm it, so many	simple	souls trust it, so	6, 89/ 31
manner as meek a	simple	soul as a man	6, 125/ 31
Ghost so plain and	simple	, that every man may	6, 144/ 14
in a plain and	simple	manner upon her head	6, 222/ 24
worthy and not too	simple	to ask help of	6, 233/ 29
there is not so	simple	a sort of heretics	6, 241/ 16
the church, that such	simple	witness are admitted in	6, 261/ 13
also dependeth, so many	simple	as be of that	6, 351/ 11
favor of many good	simple	people, abused all these	6, 379/ 9
wily foxes and worry	simple	souls and poor lambs	6, 399/ 16
The Sixteenth Chapter Of	simple	unlearned folk that are	6, 418/ 11
to see many good,	simple	souls deceived, and led	6, 418/ 20
so happeneth that any	simple	soul is, by the	6, 418/ 27
help induce good and	simple	souls so far into	6, 426/ 32
possibility of counterfeiting, no	simpleness	in the seers, her	6, 93/ 32
of malice, part of	simpleness	, and much part of	6, 338/ 34
much mercy showed where	simpleness	appeared and not high	6, 416/ 25
way, he is of	simpleness	and good mind moved	6, 418/ 18
of good zeal and	simpleness	, undoubtedly bring into this	6, 428/ 17
ye take for the	simplest	, except a natural fool	6, 231/ 29
Besides this take the	simplest	fool that ye can	6, 231/ 31
under the pretext of	simplicity	and good Christian devotion	6, 123/ 1
rude image and most	simply	wrought put us in	6, 44/ 27
calleth him never but	simply	and singly Charles, he	6, 363/ 31
painful than evil and	sinful	. But surely men say	6, 257/ 29
his sin here among	sinful	men, whose humble confession	6, 283/ 24

Which wretched appetite and	sinful	affection yet is much	6, 297/ 28
profit that a whole	sinful	city, or sometimes a	6, 298/ 28
them to resist their	sinful	appetites. And if they	6, 377/ 18
said, be spotted and	sinful	and naught, how good	6, 395/ 2
preaching all naught and	sinful	? All the torments that	6, 396/ 19
mouth but also to	sing	, and dance too, to	6, 44/ 10
word as they there	sing	for God's sake whole	6, 236/ 4
For if they should	sing	matins no faster than	6, 259/ 1
they should, I ween,	sing	very few matins in	6, 259/ 2
then began he to	sing	another song. For then	6, 367/ 4
music to serve for	singers	, arithmetic meet for merchants	6, 33/ 27
be used in the	singing	or saying of divine	6, 14/ 15
be used in the	singing	or saying of divine	6, 255/ 15
up openly at Wittenburg,	singing	in derision a dirge	6, 367/ 10
himself, they be but	single	all, and less than	6, 83/ 12
all, and less than	single	. For every miracle hath	6, 83/ 12
I. "They be as	single	witness as the other	6, 83/ 27
to a secret, unknown,	single	sort, severed asunder and	6, 203/ 6
never but simply and	singly	Charles, he never speaketh	6, 363/ 31
because they would be	singular	among the people, as	6, 423/ 22
messenger had (for any	sinister	favor borne toward the	6, 22/ 9
to the chalice and	sink	in and not be	6, 41/ 22
were more likely to	sink	than save our selves	6, 138/ 9
shall not fail to	sink	over the ears and	6, 152/ 32
the sins that we	sink	in, we might percase	6, 170/ 19
for naught, though he	sinned	more in the doing	6, 174/ 1
good folk that never	sinned	. And reckon we then	6, 283/ 23
but whereas they have	sinned	, he punisheth as well	6, 401/ 22
be divers times a	sinner	in his days?" "What	6, 197/ 2
himself that for one	sinner	coming again to grace	6, 283/ 21
that hath been a	sinner	doth repent and amend	6, 381/ 25
both the best be	sinner	, and also much more	6, 109/ 26
hell shall be for	sinner	everlasting; and that he	6, 136/ 12
hell do prevail against	sinner	. And therefore it appeareth	6, 198/ 15
there can be no	sinner	in his church, nor	6, 198/ 16
church, because they be	sinner	, which argument hath so	6, 203/ 27
blessed Lady also were	sinner	, and over all this	6, 396/ 4
church but he that	sinneth	not. For this argument	6, 203/ 20
against every man that	sinneth	. For he that sinneth	6, 204/ 12
sinneth. For he that	sinneth	and riseth again out	6, 204/ 12
and righteous man always	sinneth	in doing well. "Item	6, 352/ 31
it not for the	sins	that we sink in	6, 170/ 19
of good men be	sins	and that men sin	6, 204/ 25
and lay their secret	sins	to their charge, and	6, 350/ 3

confession of all deadly	sins	, nor be very studious	6, 352/ 6
suppeth up all our	sins	, how great soever they	6, 352/ 34
publican ashamed of his	sins	and the proud Pharisee	6, 380/ 14
belief. For all other	sins	(if belief and faith	6, 389/ 20
so that with other	sins	it may stand. Then	6, 393/ 23
and predestinate, therefore those	sins	were not (nor the	6, 399/ 2
were not (nor the	sins	of any such men	6, 399/ 2
meant that ever their	sins	so turned them to	6, 401/ 15
God remitteth not the	sins	of his chosen people	6, 401/ 17
show themselves their secret	sins	to another man, if	6, 425/ 3
Heresies % A Dialogue of	Sir	Thomas More, Knight: one	6, 3/ 1
overseen by the said	Sir	Thomas More, Chancellor of	6, 3/ 17
upon the daughter of	Sir	Roger Wentworth, Knight. The	6, 7/ 27
the Book Right Worshipful	Sir	, after most hearty recommendation	6, 26/ 9
ascertain you. And surely,	sir	, in this point, ye	6, 27/ 1
Christ's Gospel. "And surely	sir	, " quoth he, "some folk	6, 29/ 17
preached them or no." "	Sir	, " quoth your friend, "I	6, 37/ 23
plain and more expressly?" "	Sir	, " quoth he, "as touching	6, 40/ 6
their circle -- surely,	sir	, holy Saint Augustine, in	6, 55/ 7
you answer thereunto." "Nay,	sir	, " said he, "I pray	6, 62/ 31
own child no ear-mark." % "	Sir	, " quoth your friend, "if	6, 64/ 7
was merrily disposed." "Marry,	sir	, " quoth your friend, "it	6, 67/ 19
a foot long?" "Surely,	sir	, " quoth he, "those twain	6, 68/ 4
in one street." "Marry,	sir	, " quoth he, "these witness	6, 69/ 14
a whit." And so	sir	indeed, and ye bring	6, 69/ 31
lie a whit. "Howbeit	sir	, and though this be	6, 69/ 33
well and easily done. "	Sir	, " saith he, "yet hit	6, 70/ 34
Nay, by Saint Mary,	sir	, " quoth I, "that will	6, 72/ 10
doth nothing against nature. "	Sir	, " quoth he, "ye come	6, 74/ 6
me for it." "Nay,	sir	, " quoth he, "in good	6, 78/ 28
It shall not need,	sir	, " quoth he, "but I	6, 78/ 34
see well yet." "Yes,	sir	, " quoth he, "I thank	6, 86/ 30
he would trust halting	Sir	Thomas the worse while	6, 91/ 31
What was that halting	Sir	Thomas?" quoth I. "Marry	6, 92/ 1
upon the daughter of	Sir	Roger Wentworth, Knight. "And	6, 92/ 27
a right worshipful knight	Sir	Roger Wentworth, upon divers	6, 93/ 5
done at these pilgrimages." "	Sir	, " quoth he, "somewhat a	6, 94/ 22
said in the matter." "	Sir	, " quoth he, "since ye	6, 95/ 8
all were done." "Verily,	sir	, " quoth he, "I can	6, 109/ 7
me what moveth you." "	Sir	, " quoth he, "I think	6, 109/ 13
the chapter before. "Surely,	sir	" quoth he, "that God	6, 110/ 31
scripture needs be concurrent. "	Sir	, " quoth he, "I will	6, 128/ 16
believe his church. "Truly,	sir	, " quoth he, "methinketh it	6, 154/ 1
stead?" "By my troth,	sir	, " quoth he, "and it	6, 157/ 9

uncertain as we began. "	Sir	, " quoth he, "that shall	6, 187/ 16
When I had said, "	Sir	, " quoth he, "ye have	6, 207/ 24
that?" quoth I. "Marry,	sir	, " quoth he, "it is	6, 207/ 29
therein. " "In good faith,	sir	, " quoth he, "I am	6, 210/ 21
and harm growing thereupon. "	Sir	, " quoth he, "ye have	6, 226/ 6
in some reverence. But,	sir	, all this is far	6, 226/ 8
en le diable, my	sir	, no. Io ground fatigue	6, 234/ 12
quoth he, "Nay, nay,	sir	, I have work enough	6, 234/ 14
divine service. "But surely,	sir	, concerning the man's abjuration	6, 255/ 17
men would have weened.	Sir	, so it was indeed	6, 269/ 17
to tell him plainly, "	Sir	, I will not swear	6, 282/ 4
made against the constitution. "	Sir	, " quoth your friend, "I	6, 293/ 20
own standing there beside, "	Sir	, ye told me that	6, 320/ 17
ye brought him hither?" "	Sir	, " quoth he, "if it	6, 320/ 20
man, "How say ye	sir	, can ye do as	6, 320/ 22
my lord. "This man,	sir	, " quoth he, bringeth forth	6, 320/ 29
was that man asked, "	Sir	know you one that	6, 321/ 1
he cannot tell. " "Nay,	sir	, " quoth he, "and it	6, 323/ 3
endeth the third book. "	Sir	, " quoth your friend, "yet	6, 331/ 1
is a priest. " "Marry,	sir	, " quoth your friend, "this	6, 349/ 24
the men fall to. "	Sir	, " quoth your friend, "in	6, 372/ 26
told thee so. " "Marry	sir	, " quoth your friend, "he	6, 420/ 25
say to us: "Lo,	sirs	, as ye see it	6, 275/ 13
Saint Erkenwald or his	sister	drew out a piece	6, 81/ 1
in vobis scismata sed	sitis	integrum corpus eadem mente	6, 223/ 35
garden. And there shortly	sitting	in an arbor began	6, 187/ 13
the garden. And there,	sitting	down in an arbor	6, 345/ 8
begging a five or	six	days before the king's	6, 86/ 4
that, as I remember,	six	or seven years after	6, 328/ 2
that hath seen them	sixteen	years together, marveleth not	6, 80/ 10
mistrust the remnant. The	Sixteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 7/ 22
the author answereth. The	Sixteenth	Chapter The messenger rehearseth	6, 16/ 31
many of them. The	Sixteenth	Chapter Of simple unlearned	6, 19/ 23
men nor miracles. The	Sixteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 92/ 22
the fourteenth, fifteenth, and	sixteenth	chapters of Saint John	6, 177/ 19
considered that book. " The	Sixteenth	Chapter The messenger rehearseth	6, 330/ 30
their own suit. " The	Sixteenth	Chapter Of simple unlearned	6, 418/ 10
done at all. The	Sixth	Chapter Because the messenger	6, 6/ 6
and bad together. The	Sixth	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 12/ 24
the secular hands. The	Sixth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 15/ 3
repugnance against himself. The	Sixth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 18/ 1
for your purpose. The	Sixth	Chapter Because the messenger	6, 63/ 4
King Henry's days the	Sixth	, came with his wife	6, 86/ 2
for the fire. " The	Sixth	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 207/ 15

confess his fault." The	Sixth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 279/ 19
synodal, made in the	sixth	synod, in which there	6, 356/ 28
minded to marry. The	Sixth	Chapter The author showed	6, 366/ 14
that were younger than	sixty	years, and that she	6, 306/ 26
than marvel that the	skin	can hold together. For	6, 424/ 26
than in the dead	skins	of beasts. And I	6, 144/ 2
wolves cloaked in sheep's	skins	, and would that his	6, 429/ 36
do their duty as	slack	servants sometimes do, yet	6, 173/ 31
standeth not in the	slackness	of any bodily pain	6, 106/ 18
house suddenly stricken and	slain	. And that wretched end	6, 329/ 22
the altar at Mass,	slain	priests in the church	6, 372/ 11
house; spoiled, maimed, and	slain	many a good virtuous	6, 412/ 18
and so many thousand	slain	that the land lieth	6, 427/ 37
Godward, would thereby nothing	slake	their good minds toward	6, 53/ 26
should, if he preached,	slander	the word of God	6, 15/ 9
should if he preached	slander	the word of God	6, 279/ 25
For then should he	slander	himself and the word	6, 279/ 27
rather deliver himself from	slander	, and the word of	6, 279/ 31
that were a sore	slander	to the word of	6, 280/ 4
priest should unto the	slander	of priesthood be driven	6, 302/ 9
is bound secretly without	slander	to provide another to	6, 353/ 12
his fellows that have	slandered	him in their Gospels	6, 283/ 15
Israel for bondmen and	slaves	, yet it is likely	6, 42/ 33
showed him in his	sleep	, was clean turned to	6, 39/ 22
Apostles. Who, falling in	sleep	while the apostles and	6, 259/ 16
it myself ere I	sleep	. " "Ye shall be sooner	6, 316/ 13
souls lie still and	sleep	till the Day of	6, 354/ 33
souls lie still and	sleep	till Doomsday?" "Marry," quoth	6, 365/ 23
some man had a	sleep	of a fair length	6, 365/ 25
that his soul shall	sleep	so long, shall, when	6, 365/ 29
shall, when he dieth,	sleep	in shrewd rest." "I	6, 365/ 29
that all souls shall	sleep	and feel neither good	6, 377/ 20
take him by the	sleeve	that killed Hunne, for	6, 319/ 2
take him by the	sleeve	that killed Richard Hunne	6, 319/ 11
take him by the	sleeve	that killed Hunne. Have	6, 320/ 18
of the devil's subtle	sleight	and inventions. Who though	6, 127/ 1
mistrust it for the	slender	occasion, resembling it to	6, 81/ 15
the excuse but very	slender	that I have ere	6, 261/ 11
it seem the more	slender	, one thing he observeth	6, 363/ 29
doth answer them so	slenderly	, and all his whole	6, 432/ 27
well as they, and	slept	no more at his	6, 264/ 27
of adventure lay and	slept	uncovered, which parts Sem	6, 297/ 33
condition of them that	slew	them, intending to kill	6, 225/ 14
they themselves, that they	slew	upon the point of	6, 369/ 27

sight of their husbands,	slew	the children in the	6, 370/ 32
and seemeth upon a	slight	occasion. The Twelfth Chapter	6, 6/ 34
the law admitteth more	slight	witness in heinous criminal	6, 14/ 21
seeking to saints for	slight	causes, as for the	6, 77/ 33
and seemeth upon a	slight	occasion. "Now though ye	6, 81/ 10
reckon this cause very	slight	for God to show	6, 81/ 13
the law admitteth more	slight	witness in heinous criminal	6, 260/ 2
the witness of so	slight	and false fellows for	6, 261/ 19
the taking of more	slight	witness than would be	6, 262/ 30
criminal causes than in	slighter	matters of covenants or	6, 14/ 22
criminal causes than in	slighter	matters of covenants or	6, 260/ 3
sufficient in a far	slighter	matter. Somewhat ye said	6, 262/ 31
it and either of	sloth	or incredulity not vouchsafe	6, 85/ 6
fault is their own	sloth	and folly. And whoso	6, 113/ 32
learning aside, partly for	sloth	refusing the labor and	6, 122/ 28
affections of pride and	sloth	hath not in the	6, 126/ 5
whereof sprang covetousness, gluttony,	sloth	, wrath, and lechery. And	6, 140/ 8
thereof by their own	sloth	and malice. Nor in	6, 236/ 24
do, either for folly,	sloth	, or trust, good reason	6, 263/ 33
by malice, partly by	sloth	and negligence, in that	6, 316/ 21
all among such unkind,	slothful	, deadly people, as list	6, 61/ 23
a lewd liberty of	slothful	rest. For that were	6, 106/ 27
easy way for a	slothful	mason that were an	6, 129/ 10
his stones, like that	slothful	mason that ye spoke	6, 135/ 33
crime is, the more	slow	should we be to	6, 261/ 22
faith" altogether, turning it	slyly	from belief into trust	6, 388/ 13
be done in a	small	matter and seemeth upon	6, 6/ 34
never will -- how	small	a portion ween we	6, 51/ 3
those offerings a right	small	part of the living	6, 53/ 34
drawn at length into	small	wire as wonderfully by	6, 81/ 6
be done in a	small	matter and seemeth upon	6, 81/ 10
great miracle in very	small	matters. And so much	6, 81/ 23
vouchsafeth so familiarly in	small	things to show us	6, 81/ 25
his pleasure in a	small	matter to do a	6, 82/ 1
a device with a	small	hair that conveyed the	6, 87/ 18
worldly count, for a	small	matter. Never was there	6, 105/ 33
great quantities with so	small	a measure as is	6, 213/ 19
other were there certain	small	kerchiefs which were named	6, 222/ 22
heretics rising of a	small	beginning to a high	6, 409/ 19
made therewith, that right	small	vessels had now much	6, 412/ 31
well wit was no	small	pain, and peradventure not	6, 429/ 28
Sapphira for a far	smaller	matter, that is to	6, 429/ 6
the language, some proud	smatterer	in learning. So that	6, 339/ 3
this, it seemeth to	smell	of idolatry when we	6, 52/ 10

men reckon that it	smelleth	of idolatry to visit	6, 54/ 32
body, by feeling, tasting,	smelling	, sight and hearing, ceased	6, 140/ 21
Day. And because one	smith	is too few at	6, 227/ 1
too far if the	smiths	will not for any	6, 233/ 26
persecutor, which Peter had	smitten	off, and giving all	6, 32/ 9
falleth downward and the	smoke	upward, by the power	6, 404/ 6
not should lie and	smolder	as coals doth in	6, 203/ 2
blind bag full of	snakes	and eels together, seven	6, 158/ 30
and eels together, seven	snakes	for one eel, ye	6, 158/ 31
the dog, which to	snatch	at the shadow of	6, 369/ 21
part peradventure in the	snow	, the print of horse	6, 274/ 18
for a man of	sober	and honest living, and	6, 424/ 12
-- and this, not	soberly	of any good affection	6, 335/ 27
should be secretly and	soberly	monished, and not the	6, 417/ 11
people with devotion and	soberness	well and reverently read	6, 314/ 26
it with devotion and	soberness	. But of truth, all	6, 317/ 14
he shall (how long	soever	he tarry therefor) give	6, 25/ 9
God, which how far	soever	his people fall from	6, 110/ 10
fall or how often	soever	we sin, we see	6, 110/ 21
choose well enough whether	soever	we take. But now	6, 158/ 27
saved, in what part	soever	they be and howsoever	6, 196/ 5
as how many boughs	soever	fall from the tree	6, 206/ 30
schismatics -- how great	soever	they grow -- came	6, 207/ 5
promise you, how gaily	soever	it glitter in one's	6, 255/ 1
to swear, what pain	soever	he should endure therefore	6, 282/ 14
his goodness, how bad	soever	the priest be, well	6, 300/ 2
our sins, how great	soever	they be. "Item, he	6, 352/ 35
for salvation, how wretchedly	soever	we lead our life	6, 392/ 6
and naught, how good	soever	they seem, it must	6, 395/ 2
to good, how evil	soever	they be. And this	6, 399/ 7
good or how cunning	soever	he seem, while we	6, 420/ 2
folk, which how holy	soever	they seem, yet show	6, 421/ 12
be indeed, how sheepishly	soever	they look. And hypocrites	6, 421/ 26
that place for the	soil	and pavement of that	6, 60/ 16
spiritual pleasure and inward	solace	that they laughed apace	6, 297/ 16
burned, yet some be	sold	ere they be spied	6, 331/ 21
earnest, where such a	solemn	, yearly miracle is wrought	6, 85/ 1
there was secretly his	solemn	oath taken in judgment	6, 270/ 4
sad, we call them	solemn	. If they be merry	6, 296/ 15
Gregory Nazianzenus, that great	solemn	doctor, sore toucheth and	6, 333/ 27
great capital letters and	solemn	titles, "The Man of	6, 363/ 32
their private prayers, assemble	solemnly	and resort in company	6, 57/ 36
again, and a miracle	solemnly	rung and Te Deum	6, 86/ 16
and set them forth	solemnly	to the show, though	6, 332/ 28

would, as I said,	solemnly	take upon them like	6, 335/ 32
chastity promised once and	solemnly	dedicated to God. Whereas	6, 375/ 5
a manner the very	soles	of their shoes, set	6, 225/ 30
Israel de Aegypto," and "	Soli	deo honor et gloria	6, 38/ 16
tuum adorabis et illi	solli	servies" (Thou shalt worship	6, 358/ 24
what an anxiety and	solicitude	is there in the	6, 105/ 31
light. If they be	solitary	, we call them fantastic	6, 296/ 14
about the Temple of	Solomon	." "Marry," quoth he, "that	6, 42/ 2
the Temple made by	Solomon	, could make no matter	6, 42/ 11
upon the Temple of	Solomon	, where he said that	6, 42/ 25
is little doubt but	Solomon	might have found poor	6, 43/ 12
him then look after	Solomon's	death in the beginning	6, 42/ 36
your final answer and	solution	of all points and	6, 162/ 5
to for the sure	solution	of all such doubts	6, 166/ 4
his church continue still	somewhere	; for else how could	6, 117/ 35
that must be learned	somewhere	, either by God or	6, 134/ 22
therefore is it likely	somewhere	a bone worshipped for	6, 217/ 21
mind, it should be	somewhere	reserved for the perpetual	6, 330/ 24
he called Christ God's	Son	. And therefore men think	6, 30/ 20
is to wit, the	Son	and the Holy Ghost	6, 75/ 6
Of which two the	Son	was first by the	6, 75/ 6
the Father and the	Son	; after, I say, in	6, 75/ 8
that Christ was God's	Son	, our Lord made him	6, 108/ 3
assistance to her sweetest	Son	without fleeing or flitting	6, 108/ 12
Trinity, the Father, the	Son	, and the Holy Ghost	6, 111/ 22
not God's only begotten	Son	, but his Son in	6, 135/ 12
begotten Son, but his	Son	in such wise as	6, 135/ 13
is God's only begotten	Son	, that signifieth him to	6, 135/ 28
him to be his	Son	by generation." "That is	6, 135/ 29
the mouth to the	son	; and so from child	6, 140/ 29
Thou art Christ, the	Son	of the living God	6, 143/ 20
art blessed, Simon the	son	of Iohan; for neither	6, 143/ 23
that he was the	Son	of God) withdrew the	6, 145/ 4
believed and his only	Son	of whom himself commanded	6, 163/ 1
there was no woman's	son	greater than he; yet	6, 211/ 29
the judgment to his	Son	, yet doth he delight	6, 214/ 31
to revive her dead	son	? Were the apostles equal	6, 214/ 35
should call him God's	Son	, though it were true	6, 347/ 27
blood of God's own	Son	hath bought us unto	6, 435/ 27
the beginning of his	son's	reign, whether all the	6, 42/ 37
ornaments, fair images, goodly	song	, fleshly fasting, and all	6, 43/ 29
with many an unwomanly	song	, and that such honest	6, 236/ 2
homely manner than a	song	of Robin Hood. And	6, 335/ 31
he to sing another	song	. For then as for	6, 367/ 4

God's sake whole ribaldous	songs	as loud as their	6, 236/ 5
him to have your	sons	at school, inquiring further	6, 33/ 23
be gods and the	sons	of the high God	6, 145/ 7
himself, but God's good	sons	and his special chosen	6, 400/ 30
whoso would inquire should	soon	find that at pilgrimages	6, 7/ 23
that rule men may	soon	fall into great errors	6, 9/ 28
rested not long. For	soon	after it was showed	6, 22/ 16
them. For they would	soon	say that the examples	6, 64/ 13
it to be true.	Soon	after this, he would	6, 67/ 11
or some other time	soon	after, except it happened	6, 79/ 17
folk of the country	soon	made fools. Then women	6, 85/ 25
whoso would inquire should	soon	find that at pilgrimages	6, 92/ 23
that rule men may	soon	fall into great errors	6, 133/ 1
know his faith as	soon	as he could, but	6, 133/ 30
men may be so	soon	deceived therein that they	6, 138/ 5
that bread, but also	soon	after the stubbornness and	6, 142/ 29
Christian people it will	soon	be if every man	6, 164/ 4
we shall, I think,	soon	see the other point	6, 164/ 33
few and those always	soon	faded, they taken always	6, 171/ 33
I. "Have we so	soon	forgotten the perpetual assistance	6, 182/ 12
ceased once, it was	soon	known in every country	6, 189/ 32
fast, that they should	soon	show you the church	6, 190/ 7
thus ye see how	soon	Luther's special arguments were	6, 204/ 7
touched, is at once	soon	and shortly answered, for	6, 230/ 10
may do ourselves or	soon	find who shall. But	6, 233/ 7
they were set thereon,	soon	match you with miracles	6, 241/ 17
falsehood to light or	soon	cast it out of	6, 241/ 27
arguing that he will	soon	bring the answerer to	6, 250/ 3
would preach there again	soon	after and prove his	6, 272/ 6
riddle," quoth I, "will	soon	be read. For he	6, 285/ 31
will, and ye shall	soon	judge them yourself. For	6, 290/ 13
as it were as	soon	done to weave a	6, 293/ 5
Luther and Tyndale would	soon	make them by scripture	6, 305/ 27
quoth I, "that is	soon	answered. Lay the charge	6, 314/ 15
that shall we see	soon	when we come thereto	6, 315/ 19
other brother. Whom as	soon	as we had in	6, 329/ 12
some other folk have	soon	after, part of malice	6, 338/ 34
the reading ye may	soon	guess. The Second Chapter	6, 348/ 16
effect at all. "And	soon	after, to show what	6, 349/ 14
They may," quoth I, "	soon	see as much whensoever	6, 359/ 25
So happed it then,	soon	after, that the setting	6, 361/ 7
doing the contrary. But	soon	after, when he was	6, 361/ 22
ye understand that yet	soon	after this, in the	6, 362/ 2
man to God. And	soon	after he wrote that	6, 366/ 9

old holy doctors. But	soon	after, when he perceived	6, 366/ 31
device, he letted not	soon	after to put the	6, 371/ 24
be by this. For	soon	after that they had	6, 372/ 8
-- our Lord sent	soon	after such a pestilence	6, 372/ 15
that sect, but that	soon	after they fall into	6, 378/ 25
most likely to be	soon	corrupted. This man, I	6, 379/ 17
for their fault so	soon	cast clean away as	6, 401/ 25
infidels. These objections be	soon	answered. For neither doth	6, 406/ 20
wotteth well he shall	soon	be burned." "I will	6, 411/ 3
way, which we may	soon	know if we be	6, 420/ 3
a while. For commonly	soon	after such as so	6, 422/ 16
was here, yet as	soon	as he got him	6, 424/ 18
and will do it	sooner	himself than they all	6, 211/ 20
and can do it	sooner	, and may afford his	6, 214/ 17
that a man might	sooner	find such than good	6, 261/ 28
sleep." "Ye shall be	sooner	eased," quoth I. "For	6, 316/ 14
set hand thereto the	sooner	, while they looked for	6, 369/ 25
look not thereto the	sooner	, he shall not fail	6, 414/ 1
by the truth." "Very	sooth	ye say," quoth I	6, 276/ 17
with Simkin disputing their	sophism	themselves, let us return	6, 276/ 8
boy, being a young	sophister	, said that he would	6, 250/ 10
God's promises. And this	sophistical	handling of faith is	6, 388/ 16
their heresy by that	sophistical	gloss, they must then	6, 388/ 31
one week's study in	sophistry	could for shame find	6, 203/ 30
say we meddle with	sophistry	; and wise men would	6, 309/ 7
hand, and therein so	sore	handled that he was	6, 28/ 4
unto many men a	sore	thing and far unreasonable	6, 31/ 7
good holy man layeth	sore	against these carved and	6, 40/ 12
and charity. And very	sore	he speaketh there against	6, 40/ 20
he set great and	sore	impositions upon them, whereby	6, 42/ 34
people did not so	sore	complain thereof, that --	6, 43/ 1
heretics that be so	sore	against the images of	6, 47/ 24
the first sight wonder	sore	thereat, to see that	6, 80/ 5
poor and halted so	sore	, that empty as he	6, 91/ 25
right honorable and rich,	sore	abashed to see such	6, 93/ 33
be loath in so	sore	manner to allege, lest	6, 94/ 26
heard anything said so	sore	therein, that ever moved	6, 95/ 17
was there almost so	sore	a word said unto	6, 105/ 34
though they were sometimes	sore	both and should put	6, 106/ 9
they be hard and	sore	. "But see for God's	6, 107/ 2
black, your eyes be	sore	deceived. For the church	6, 169/ 25
part therefore be so	sore	against saints again, because	6, 209/ 27
surgeon to heal your	sore	leg, since God can	6, 214/ 15
written by Posidonius, lying	sore	sick himself of an	6, 216/ 10

far from the great	sore	; for though saints may	6, 226/ 9
of nothing but of	sore	teeth. Saint Sythe women	6, 227/ 5
because he had a	sore	. And with him they	6, 227/ 6
And some for a	sore	breast. Saint Germaine only	6, 227/ 8
wife and his friends,	sore	abashed and astonished, rebuked	6, 234/ 1
seemed to take very	sore	to heart the hard	6, 247/ 18
And therefore long I	sore	and would be very	6, 255/ 23
was in his examination	sore	pressed upon to tell	6, 270/ 18
And that were a	sore	slander to the word	6, 280/ 4
since you long so	sore	therefor, rather than ye	6, 320/ 6
Tower a man so	sore	suspected and convicted of	6, 327/ 11
that great solemn doctor,	sore	toucheth and reproveth all	6, 333/ 27
grudge and hold themselves	sore	grieved that would require	6, 342/ 9
is many a body	sore	soul-sick that taketh himself	6, 343/ 13
I use myself too	sore	to call him by	6, 346/ 15
clergy be not so	sore	grieved with them that	6, 346/ 34
savor of a sickness	sore	infecteth a whole body	6, 347/ 24
there would be a	sore	change. For it would	6, 351/ 21
the remnant also, very	sore	to see that law	6, 356/ 2
fervor of devotion so	sore	cooled that it were	6, 374/ 13
can rehearse you, somewhat	sore	pressed upon, then brought	6, 389/ 23
Apostle was himself so	sore	afraid for all his	6, 394/ 12
good men is yet	sore	spotted with sin, for	6, 395/ 20
they should find themselves	sore	deceived. For the laws	6, 405/ 24
never indeed fallen so	sore	to force and violence	6, 406/ 23
worthy to be as	sore	punished as any other	6, 407/ 16
and unruly multitude, many	sore	punishments been devised for	6, 409/ 20
so few years so	sore	decayed, and such sands	6, 412/ 30
before that time so	sore	reproved and rebuked in	6, 414/ 8
than mean learning so	sore	to long to seem	6, 423/ 33
in this case right	sore	procure against heretics, yet	6, 430/ 9
do. But all the	sore	punishment of heretics wherewith	6, 430/ 11
to fall into many	sore	and intolerable troubles if	6, 430/ 20
it seemeth that the	sore	punishment of heretics is	6, 430/ 27
much of his secret	sores	unwrapped and discovered that	6, 327/ 2
one thing. For the	sorest	thing that I find	6, 349/ 25
home with you with	sorrow	." And surely so many	6, 100/ 17
bound to abide all	sorrow	and shameful death and	6, 106/ 11
be walking all with	sorrow	?" "Nay," quoth he, "no	6, 219/ 7
shame and a joyful	sorrow	to confess the truth	6, 283/ 28
thereof, nor taking any	sorrow	therefor. Now these things	6, 352/ 8
walk with faith, and	sorrow	at heart for fault	6, 392/ 13
twain were, much more	sorrow	than Saint Paul did	6, 429/ 32
when they shall be	sorry	and ashamed in themselves	6, 48/ 15

for my part very	sorry	, so help me God	6, 255/ 25
Highness, though he was	sorry	that any man should	6, 328/ 32
but a secret unknown	sort	of such only as	6, 12/ 10
which be the one	sort	and which be the	6, 12/ 27
peradventure that the good	sort	of the church be	6, 12/ 28
idolatry, and the bad	sort	they that believe the	6, 12/ 29
remembered what a shrewd	sort	of our apostates are	6, 22/ 18
of such manner and	sort	as a good man	6, 23/ 26
works gather a good	sort	; yet in mine own	6, 23/ 29
Jews. One of this	sort	of this new kind	6, 124/ 26
peradventure show a shrewd	sort	within a while, if	6, 190/ 8
but a secret unknown	sort	of such only as	6, 195/ 30
a secret, unknown, single	sort	, severed asunder and scattered	6, 203/ 6
only a secret unknown	sort	of folk that do	6, 204/ 27
which be the one	sort	and which be the	6, 207/ 18
peradventure that the good	sort	of the church be	6, 207/ 19
idolatry, and the bad	sort	they that believe the	6, 207/ 21
that are of that	sort	, if they happen to	6, 208/ 30
not so simple a	sort	of heretics but they	6, 241/ 16
taken all the one	sort	and rejected all the	6, 253/ 30
with other of that	sort	, and well proved and	6, 269/ 19
and treble of one	sort	, which were by them	6, 269/ 25
and of such manner	sort	, that albeit upon some	6, 292/ 30
winning, yet cometh that	sort	thereto with such a	6, 301/ 23
service men of that	sort	that he most especially	6, 308/ 33
a priest of that	sort	that is of God's	6, 309/ 15
some of the worst	sort	would yet, I ween	6, 310/ 20
be taken of that	sort	only that will be	6, 311/ 27
purest and most pleasant	sort	. Whereunto the very paynims	6, 312/ 1
as be of that	sort	that are content and	6, 312/ 27
himself of such manner	sort	as there was never	6, 315/ 13
much of the worse	sort	more fervent in the	6, 332/ 4
as be of that	sort	that hear them, and	6, 351/ 11
after him, of such	sort	as honest ears could	6, 353/ 18
many other of like	sort	, to be his own	6, 362/ 32
and so forth every	sort	of heretics, began of	6, 374/ 29
the captains of that	sort	, some late Carthusians, some	6, 378/ 20
and of many one	sort	divers books, to be	6, 379/ 15
and in the other	sort	nothing pleaseth him be	6, 400/ 8
but in the other	sort	only, whom God hath	6, 400/ 26
both in the one	sort	and in the other	6, 402/ 19
be of the chosen	sort	, none evil deed can	6, 403/ 26
be of the unchosen	sort	, no good deed can	6, 403/ 27
fall in to their	sort	, that they may be	6, 405/ 15

already. For of some	sort	many, full fair handled	6, 416/ 27
soul with such a	sort	as these be, than	6, 434/ 20
miracles, which never one	sort	of so many sects	6, 434/ 29
proved any of both	sorts	untrue -- neither, as	6, 224/ 34
the Jews, which two	sorts	only were God's chosen	6, 224/ 35
and almost of all	sorts	of religious folk, husbandmen	6, 264/ 22
God to be specially	sought	and worshipped in some	6, 5/ 25
God to be specially	sought	and worshipped in some	6, 60/ 3
to be more specially	sought	unto, than in some	6, 60/ 18
that he would be	sought	upon and worshipped there	6, 61/ 16
Day it is somewhat	sought	unto, and visited with	6, 79/ 9
quick saint, and daily	sought	so thick to see	6, 87/ 21
or his holy saints	sought	and honored in, yet	6, 99/ 3
to be visited and	sought	, is not deceived nor	6, 112/ 15
that she is so	sought	for, as they say	6, 227/ 16
that saint is specially	sought	unto for the stone	6, 227/ 34
the town should have	sought	them long ere they	6, 269/ 22
of them that have	sought	the revenging of their	6, 394/ 19
justification, calleth upon our	soul	and our good faithful	6, 43/ 31
good affection of the	soul	by good and holy	6, 44/ 3
no peril to their	soul	, yet so much have	6, 66/ 25
up was the poor	soul	set in a pew	6, 69/ 25
marvel to bring the	soul	again into the body	6, 80/ 19
and make a new	soul	thereto. Now if ye	6, 80/ 21
health of our own	soul	, both to mistrust all	6, 85/ 4
as meek a simple	soul	as a man should	6, 125/ 31
ever may turn his	soul	to peril." The Twenty-Third	6, 128/ 6
the immortality of our	soul	. "We may not dine	6, 137/ 16
suffered to master the	soul	, and so to rule	6, 139/ 31
sprang out of the	soul	), and so liked itself	6, 140/ 13
in occasions to the	soul	, nor the devil never	6, 140/ 22
counsel given to the	soul	; and good spirits, appointed	6, 140/ 24
of faith in his	soul	, or with the good	6, 143/ 10
that virtue into the	soul	of an innocent infant	6, 143/ 12
of the body and	soul	, and from the desire	6, 151/ 9
the salvation of your	soul	. Of which points no	6, 162/ 6
the immortality of the	soul	. "If we should go	6, 193/ 7
dead as well in	soul	as body. For if	6, 211/ 22
natural, as the lively	soul	self exceedeth our deadly	6, 213/ 35
God's honor or man's	soul	, it cannot be but	6, 224/ 14
Wilgefort, for she, good	soul	, is as they say	6, 227/ 11
more danger to man's	soul	nor no more honor	6, 239/ 6
his honesty and his	soul	, too." "In good faith	6, 276/ 5
more respect to his	soul	than to his shame	6, 282/ 26

such a good silly	soul	as would ween all	6, 287/ 35
I pope . . . "By my	soul	, " quoth he, "I would	6, 301/ 26
the food of the	soul	. And that the common	6, 333/ 4
peril of his own	soul	and other men's too	6, 335/ 18
merit of his own	soul	. Among whom, if any	6, 341/ 25
to infect a feeble	soul	as the savor of	6, 347/ 23
believeth Luther that his	soul	shall sleep so long	6, 365/ 28
to pray for any	soul	. " "This is," quoth your	6, 366/ 4
fire for the law's	soul	. And then would he	6, 367/ 10
ill in body nor	soul	till the Day of	6, 373/ 28
than Turks." "By my	soul	, " quoth your friend, "I	6, 407/ 25
harm of body and	soul	as much as may	6, 415/ 10
happeneth that any simple	soul	is, by the good	6, 418/ 27
with perjury kill his	soul	forever to save his	6, 422/ 16
would rather send his	soul	with such a sort	6, 434/ 20
be known for our	soul's	health, but also to	6, 111/ 8
many a body sore	soul-sick	that taketh himself for	6, 343/ 13
weal of their own	souls	will neither believe other	6, 7/ 8
peril of the people's	souls	, for the lucre and	6, 53/ 3
so perilous to men's	souls	, I cannot perceive why	6, 53/ 18
the perishing of men's	souls	, whereby themselves should destroy	6, 54/ 13
should destroy their own	souls	, and neither in body	6, 54/ 14
of faith in their	souls	, should ween that the	6, 56/ 14
of God in men's	souls	, but all would within	6, 59/ 1
of God in their	souls	, they most use to	6, 59/ 3
of God in their	souls	and as well understood	6, 59/ 10
weal of their own	souls	will neither believe other	6, 84/ 11
it, so many simple	souls	trust it, so much	6, 89/ 31
that beasts had immortal	souls	as men have, and	6, 136/ 6
faith, that only our	souls	be immortal, and not	6, 136/ 11
had planted in their	souls	gave them sufficient warning	6, 139/ 3
For if their holy	souls	live, there will no	6, 211/ 23
-- but their holy	souls	be alive, they would	6, 212/ 10
blessed angels and holy	souls	, being mere spiritual substances	6, 213/ 32
here in earth whose	souls	be buried in hell	6, 218/ 6
it nothing hurt the	souls	of them that mistake	6, 223/ 11
would have not their	souls	only, but also their	6, 225/ 29
no saints nor saved	souls	, but haply those were	6, 244/ 16
haply those were saved	souls	and saints in heaven	6, 244/ 16
without harm to their	souls	be suffered in the	6, 245/ 5
final salvation of their	souls	(as appeareth by the	6, 252/ 34
it us, if our	souls	be in good health	6, 294/ 25
our food; if our	souls	be sick they take	6, 294/ 25
Item, that all men's	souls	lie still and sleep	6, 354/ 33

which shall judge our	souls	in time to come	6, 356/ 35
Lazarus, that all men's	souls	lie still and sleep	6, 365/ 23
and draw the poor	souls	by the members towards	6, 371/ 8
Luther saith that all	souls	shall sleep and feel	6, 377/ 20
foxes and worry simple	souls	and poor lambs as	6, 399/ 16
of devils and damned	souls	. Then fall they to	6, 405/ 3
his worship in many	souls	on this side, without	6, 408/ 16
and winning of men's	souls	to heaven, we should	6, 408/ 24
to kill other men's	souls	. "Indeed," quoth I, "there	6, 411/ 16
and perdition of men's	souls	. And now if this	6, 415/ 20
the peril of their	souls	, wittingly suffer among the	6, 415/ 23
great, both with men's	souls	withdrawn from God, and	6, 416/ 3
see many good, simple	souls	deceived, and led out	6, 418/ 20
not liefer send our	souls	to the souls of	6, 421/ 10
our souls to the	souls	of those holy fathers	6, 421/ 10
devour and destroy men's	souls	, we be sure enough	6, 421/ 25
induce good and simple	souls	so far into wrong	6, 426/ 32
they do to men's	souls	, devised and executed against	6, 430/ 17
had in reverence, Christian	souls	tenderly prayed for, holy	6, 433/ 25
pray for their fathers'	souls	, contemning fasting days, setting	6, 433/ 31
text shall seem to	sound	to him against his	6, 135/ 19
selves, which points do	sound	to idolatry. The third	6, 230/ 4
of scripture seeming to	sound	to the contrary can	6, 245/ 29
a thing that may	sound	to the dispraise of	6, 316/ 23
rather divers texts so	sounding	to the contrary, that	6, 151/ 19
I have since seen,	sounding	in mine ears to	6, 268/ 7
Paul's than at the	south	door, at one image	6, 52/ 19
the Council of our	sovereign	lord the king and	6, 3/ 3
everything to be of	sovereign	perfection, for then must	6, 74/ 29
the utterest point of	sovereign	goodness that his almighty	6, 74/ 32
mind, than is our	sovereign	lord that now reigneth	6, 325/ 27
that book wherein our	sovereign	lord the king, like	6, 362/ 3
were compared with the	sovereign	justice of God. Or	6, 395/ 19
to preach heresies and	sow	sedition among Christian men	6, 124/ 23
therefore these apostles would	sow	some cockle of dissension	6, 124/ 36
husbandman went forth to	sow	his seed, and when	6, 193/ 24
them sent hither to	sow	that seed about here	6, 288/ 23
of cloth as to	sow	up every hole in	6, 293/ 6
he went about to	sow	; which he not only	6, 314/ 31
other Lutherans, where they	sow	their heresy, mean plainly	6, 389/ 16
seed, then the enemy	sowed	his evil after, and	6, 193/ 25
conspired together in the	sowing	and setting forth of	6, 22/ 22
them back. But with	sowing	sedition, setting forth of	6, 123/ 24
things to the secret	sowing	and setting forth of	6, 379/ 10

these holy Lutherans which,	sowing	schisms and seditions among	6, 413/ 17
and when he had	sown	good seed, then the	6, 193/ 25
the good seed being	sown	among the people should	6, 407/ 32
mile in as little	space	by craft, which of	6, 80/ 27
time by a long	space	of many years was	6, 407/ 2
they came in short	space	after to their open	6, 416/ 35
gentleman in Almaine or	Spain	would feign himself fallen	6, 371/ 20
Almaine, but also in	Spain	, and in effect in	6, 409/ 22
hours, as ye may	spare	him time, which cannot	6, 25/ 10
therefore I require you	spare	not to bring forth	6, 95/ 6
indifferently, I shall not	spare	to speak it. And	6, 95/ 9
between us twain and	spare	not, nor let not	6, 109/ 11
get no thanks to	spare	. " Whereunto he said and	6, 246/ 6
like wise did sometimes	spare	to speak to some	6, 340/ 2
the Holy Sacrament and	spare	not to touch it	6, 354/ 23
must consider that he	spareth	not, both untruly and	6, 346/ 17
a price for the	sparing	of the child, asking	6, 371/ 29
pleasure of newfangled folk,	sparing	no pain for the	6, 423/ 35
and after a little	spark	of our faith, increaseth	6, 254/ 31
that hath either one	spark	of wit in his	6, 402/ 30
the beginning, and the	sparkle	well quenched ere it	6, 430/ 23
and all that hath	spat	out in these books	6, 424/ 29
-- that more men	speak	of than preach of	6, 28/ 9
silence that would anything	speak	of the faults of	6, 28/ 18
happen to desire to	speak	with me (certain except	6, 35/ 22
Thirdly, somewhat would I	speak	of Luther and his	6, 35/ 32
so think, I shall	speak	in the fourth part	6, 37/ 6
well enough, nor they	speak	not against images for	6, 47/ 19
upon cups -- what	speak	we of cups? in	6, 51/ 1
of Inde that we	speak	of can by no	6, 66/ 9
men doubt whether ye	speak	in sport when ye	6, 69/ 2
Of these miracles I	speak	and all such as	6, 77/ 19
they serve. "First ye	speak	of seeking to saints	6, 77/ 33
But first, whereas ye	speak	still as though ye	6, 78/ 10
quoth I, "because we	speak	of a man raised	6, 78/ 35
king one miracle or	speak	one word. So the	6, 82/ 8
he. "For where ye	speak	of miracles done before	6, 85/ 12
well; but them we	speak	not of, for they	6, 89/ 19
miracles of which ye	speak	so much, albeit that	6, 90/ 30
Well," quoth I, "ye	speak	merrily; but I wot	6, 92/ 7
shall not spare to	speak	it. And surely to	6, 95/ 9
go, mouth and cannot	speak	. All which absurdities and	6, 96/ 24
you when the people	speak	of this fashion in	6, 99/ 25
they," quoth he, "that	speak	on that side, and	6, 100/ 32

them that heard him	speak	it, then should it	6, 109/ 4
the faith that I	speak	of than shall have	6, 109/ 27
otherwise present than ye	speak	of, yet since it	6, 119/ 28
And for because we	speak	of scripture now, and	6, 122/ 17
well apparent. For I	speak	but of those whose	6, 124/ 10
the commenters that ye	speak	of, either their comments	6, 128/ 20
As when we commonly	speak	of ourselves and of	6, 137/ 12
the praise, I will	speak	one word or twain	6, 138/ 18
among men so to	speak	sometimes as though they	6, 138/ 20
strong meat. And wisdom	speak	we," saith he, "among	6, 145/ 31
other pass over and	speak	but of one. "Every	6, 149/ 36
the man that ye	speak	of whom God sendeth	6, 163/ 4
fathers. Nor that we	speak	not of the doctrine	6, 169/ 31
of the church. We	speak	not also of any	6, 169/ 33
the best); but we	speak	of such two diverse	6, 169/ 37
they be that we	speak	of. And this remembered	6, 170/ 6
such points as we	speak	of, the error were	6, 170/ 29
were damnable. For we	speak	of those points only	6, 170/ 30
be all agreed, and	speak	of the second, if	6, 171/ 17
the point that we	speak	of and in such	6, 172/ 9
God's pleasure that ye	speak	of, without which it	6, 175/ 1
such things as we	speak	of, that is to	6, 184/ 32
such things as we	speak	of cannot err, it	6, 185/ 10
the way occasion to	speak	of the contrariety that	6, 188/ 12
these people that ye	speak	of, use no such	6, 190/ 25
in heaven. But I	speak	of Christ's church now	6, 193/ 11
they well. But we	speak	of the church of	6, 196/ 30
good folk, as ye	speak	of, that had the	6, 200/ 14
go these infidels and	speak	of ourselves which are	6, 201/ 14
what church did he	speak	-- of such one	6, 202/ 23
his part. "And yet	speak	I nothing of all	6, 209/ 24
the way shall we	speak	of their relics, images	6, 211/ 7
a tooth-drawer, and may	speak	to her of nothing	6, 227/ 4
the thing that we	speak	of, as praying to	6, 235/ 26
could not hear to	speak	one such foul ribaldry	6, 236/ 3
put away Whitsuntide? Ye	speak	of lewdness used at	6, 236/ 6
but they dare not	speak	of them for fear	6, 242/ 19
the things whereof we	speak	-- I mean the	6, 245/ 17
matters that we shall	speak	of already satisfied, whereby	6, 248/ 3
as never heard God	speak	themselves?" "Yes," quoth he	6, 252/ 13
that the man we	speak	of, which was abjured	6, 256/ 36
the accuser, which may	speak	of malice, and especially	6, 260/ 18
and peril that ye	speak	of, and is also	6, 264/ 5
matter that we now	speak	of, we stand far	6, 264/ 18

men as we now	speak	of, Lollards and heretics	6, 264/ 21
those twain that ye	speak	of, the one was	6, 267/ 18
naming the man we	speak	of, and told where	6, 269/ 7
of whom we specially	speak	. So that now setting	6, 270/ 23
man of whom we	speak	all this while, though	6, 276/ 10
such favor as ye	speak	of, in that they	6, 276/ 26
a long matter to	speak	of perjury. But as	6, 281/ 18
the point that we	speak	of, without long process	6, 283/ 36
good love, and always	speak	of love, and always	6, 288/ 7
the scripture did never	speak	of any priests different	6, 289/ 30
in mockage when we	speak	French in sport, "die	6, 290/ 7
But yet where ye	speak	of other countries, making	6, 295/ 12
quoth he, "because ye	speak	of light, they say	6, 297/ 3
did Saint Paul so	speak	of the bishop as	6, 307/ 24
thence. "Now where ye	speak	of old time, surely	6, 310/ 11
his name whom ye	speak	of. I was also	6, 319/ 4
one thing that ye	speak	of now: that there	6, 319/ 10
when they heard him	speak	of his own sight	6, 322/ 20
such things as ye	speak	is the thing that	6, 333/ 14
man hath used to	speak	with another. Now as	6, 337/ 25
albeit that Christ did	speak	to the people in	6, 339/ 34
did sometimes spare to	speak	to some people the	6, 340/ 2
not let plainly to	speak	to some other, yet	6, 340/ 3
such moderation as I	speak	of, or some such	6, 344/ 21
the images that they	speak	of, nor the council	6, 359/ 28
Saint Augustine's days? What	speak	we of Saint Jerome	6, 375/ 12
people of God? What	speak	we of the chosen	6, 375/ 15
need so often to	speak	thereof. For then that	6, 381/ 11
take it as ye	speak	it, that faith alone	6, 381/ 18
a tree," though he	speak	nothing of heat, and	6, 382/ 31
a man might so	speak	by the fire, yet	6, 383/ 4
the man that ye	speak	of might have said	6, 384/ 15
that heretic that I	speak	of, as great and	6, 385/ 27
that Saint James did	speak	of faith like one	6, 387/ 33
mean plainly as they	speak	that folk need no	6, 389/ 17
construe the texts that	speak	of faith, they might	6, 392/ 4
in those texts that	speak	of good works, so	6, 392/ 11
the Day of Judgment	speak	to them that had	6, 393/ 10
in a corner. Men	speak	of some that bear	6, 399/ 19
this way that ye	speak	of were peradventure between	6, 408/ 19
and martyrdom. Thus holily	speak	these godly fathers of	6, 412/ 3
since." "And thus wisely	speak	these holy Lutherans which	6, 413/ 17
do now whom ye	speak	of, which when they	6, 426/ 20
morrow forbore I to	speak	with him till near	6, 431/ 5

that the writer or	speaker	conceiveth in his mind	6, 46/ 15
the breath of the	speaker	and equally rolling forth	6, 213/ 25
known. And especially he	speaketh	of the great and	6, 7/ 25
And very sore he	speaketh	there against all these	6, 40/ 20
old doctors that he	speaketh	of. And I dare	6, 41/ 33
known. And especially he	speaketh	of the great and	6, 92/ 26
as plain as Christ	speaketh	of hell in the	6, 136/ 18
than when the Gospel	speaketh	only of wine, there	6, 148/ 22
For when the Gospel	speaketh	of wine only turned	6, 148/ 24
Yes," quoth he, "God	speaketh	to his church in	6, 155/ 3
wot I well God	speaketh	and I cannot be	6, 161/ 24
in whose mouth he	speaketh	himself, and the Holy	6, 166/ 5
of the scripture that	speaketh	of the matter anything	6, 172/ 20
For whatsoever words it	speaketh	, yet it meaneth not	6, 182/ 8
that the prophet David	speaketh	of, "Odi ecclesiam malignantium	6, 190/ 10
purpose. For there he	speaketh	only of costly burying	6, 220/ 5
-- the one Pontanus	speaketh	of in his dialogues	6, 227/ 22
For priests, wheresoever he	speaketh	of the priests of	6, 286/ 2
nothing. Wheresoever the scripture	speaketh	of the priests that	6, 289/ 25
But wheresoever the scripture	speaketh	of the priests of	6, 289/ 28
his translation wheresoever he	speaketh	of them, the name	6, 290/ 2
holy scripture, whereof he	speaketh	so much and understandeth	6, 306/ 21
truth a constitution that	speaketh	of such matter, but	6, 314/ 22
which showeth that he	speaketh	only of divine worship	6, 359/ 1
worshipful words as he	speaketh	of himself might make	6, 363/ 22
singly Charles, he never	speaketh	of himself but he	6, 363/ 31
place forgetting himself, he	speaketh	in this wise: "When	6, 364/ 21
whereas indeed Saint James	speaketh	of it as he	6, 387/ 36
saved," where he nothing	speaketh	of any good works	6, 391/ 28
And the people in	speaking	of our Lady: "Of	6, 99/ 21
disciplines. And because in	speaking	or preaching of such	6, 123/ 8
after the manner of	speaking	. By which a nun	6, 150/ 14
to believe God alone	speaking	in his holy scripture	6, 167/ 22
as one doth in	speaking	-- except we may	6, 214/ 8
observeth diligently, that whereas	speaking	of the emperor, he	6, 363/ 30
by a manner of	speaking	, which is among learned	6, 384/ 10
with him for a	special	rule to construe the	6, 9/ 26
The author toucheth one	special	prerogative that we have	6, 16/ 6
whom God of his	special	grace grant as much	6, 24/ 15
to send you my	special	secret friend, this bearer	6, 24/ 32
have him in so	special	trust), I neither do	6, 26/ 17
liked you of your	special	favor and affection toward	6, 26/ 29
that where they lack	special	matter to charge one	6, 30/ 23
and my learning so	special	trust and confidence that	6, 33/ 15

and clearness of his	special	grace, by which they	6, 38/ 29
under a cloak of	special	zeal to spiritual service	6, 43/ 37
man for some other	special	cause, as peradventure for	6, 47/ 8
at that place some	special	assistance of his favor	6, 47/ 10
the ground, for a	special	belief that they have	6, 55/ 23
the place of a	special	manner and kind of	6, 57/ 7
divers times declared his	special	assistance, the ark being	6, 57/ 17
a demonstration of his	special	assistance. And when he	6, 61/ 14
against nature, but some	special	benefit above nature. And	6, 75/ 16
which there appeareth no	special	cause of lying; yet	6, 82/ 30
And so doth his	special	cure and providence bring	6, 88/ 30
therewith, without any other	special	cure of his, upon	6, 113/ 30
faith for, by his	special	means in his church	6, 114/ 2
another present assistance and	special	cure of God, perpetual	6, 119/ 23
thereof, to have a	special	regard to the writings	6, 127/ 10
that grace and God's	special	help is the great	6, 131/ 36
with him for a	special	rule to construe the	6, 132/ 31
of his goodness by	special	message gave them undoubted	6, 140/ 32
to change it without	special	ordinance of God. Whereof	6, 149/ 27
down and make my	special	prayer to God that	6, 157/ 27
this. If after your	special	prayers made, ye wrote	6, 158/ 7
ye had made your	special	prayer to speed well	6, 158/ 32
church, God had his	special	cure upon them most	6, 172/ 28
God and be his	special	people?" "Yes," quoth he	6, 173/ 11
-- which was the	special	thing from which he	6, 177/ 15
you the much more	special	assistance of God with	6, 182/ 20
spiritual voyage, wherein his	special	goodness well declareth his	6, 182/ 22
be suffered, for the	special	assistance of God and	6, 185/ 20
by God, since his	special	assistance so informeth and	6, 188/ 37
folk that have another	special	faith by themselves, varying	6, 193/ 32
see how soon Luther's	special	arguments were overthrown with	6, 204/ 7
he was in his	special	favor, though he were	6, 215/ 33
being and giving his	special	assistance unto the end	6, 220/ 18
the monk had some	special	craft in knitting, he	6, 228/ 28
showing him that one	special	point used in that	6, 228/ 35
latria, that is the	special	honor due to God	6, 230/ 26
marvelous majesty giveth his	special	assistance. And surely of	6, 243/ 13
it but by the	special	providence of God and	6, 243/ 24
would now, in his	special	church of Christ, not	6, 244/ 24
mind worthy to take	special	place in the proof	6, 266/ 19
The author toucheth one	special	prerogative that we have	6, 299/ 2
to perceive that great	special	commandment this fifteen hundred	6, 304/ 6
choice of priests a	special	respect to chastity, and	6, 304/ 21
after another, was the	special	ordinance of God, and	6, 305/ 2

a wife be so	special	a proof of a	6, 306/ 12
to take into his	special	service men of that	6, 308/ 32
spoke of, as the	special	motion whereupon the King's	6, 320/ 13
I said before, the	special	fear in this matter	6, 335/ 11
after him, had ever	special	respect. And therefore, as	6, 337/ 2
them secretly to his	special	disciples, and sometimes forbore	6, 339/ 35
his whole diocese so	special	a pleasure with such	6, 341/ 36
to pass. And one	special	thing with which he	6, 368/ 23
said that of a	special	perfection it should be	6, 368/ 32
teacheth Tyndale, as the	special	matter of his holy	6, 369/ 5
the other place his	special	purpose was to teach	6, 384/ 35
induced them thereunto, and	special	texts of Saint Paul	6, 390/ 22
aid and help of	special	grace. For surely all	6, 395/ 29
without help of any	special	grace toward every good	6, 396/ 10
good sons and his	special	chosen children. "Now where	6, 400/ 30
of God to be	specially	sought and worshipped in	6, 5/ 25
those words of Christ	specially	touched, "Super cathedram Moysi	6, 8/ 7
like wisdom and learning	specially	would have in, neither	6, 24/ 1
as twain advised me	specially	to let stand against	6, 24/ 11
this manner and custom	specially	in them which take	6, 54/ 10
of God to be	specially	sought and worshipped in	6, 60/ 3
and to be more	specially	sought unto, than in	6, 60/ 18
young women not very	specially	known for good, but	6, 83/ 19
those words of Christ	specially	touched, "Super cathedram Moysi	6, 101/ 9
Pharisees, peradventure he spoke	specially	to his apostles themselves	6, 103/ 27
word to his apostles	specially	, rather than to his	6, 103/ 32
and ever shall be	specially	guided and governed by	6, 111/ 9
men were apostles now	specially	sent by God to	6, 124/ 23
were to them appointed	specially	by God for causes	6, 141/ 4
frailty could suffer it,	specially	to fulfill and keep	6, 142/ 10
evangelists, but much more	specially	the substance of our	6, 143/ 6
in reverence, since he	specially	favoreth their persons, and	6, 223/ 2
which that saint is	specially	sought unto for the	6, 227/ 34
in those places more	specially	than in some other	6, 231/ 14
church, since miracles were	specially	devised by God for	6, 240/ 3
that since miracles were	specially	given by God for	6, 240/ 14
we find in scripture	specially	to have been told	6, 253/ 5
abjured of whom we	specially	speak. So that now	6, 270/ 23
only, but much more	specially	of their living. For	6, 301/ 10
divers wives at once,	specially	for the great reason	6, 306/ 2
no widow should be	specially	chosen and taken in	6, 306/ 25
then how much more	specially	now to the priests	6, 312/ 21
sundry places examined. But	specially	at Baynard's Castle one	6, 318/ 27
Plato the great philosopher	specially	forbiddeth such as be	6, 334/ 24

to saints in churches	specially	dedicated unto them; and	6, 359/ 11
indeed the thing that	specially	bringeth forth good works	6, 383/ 21
put in question, the	specialties	whereof do so far	6, 21/ 11
remember not now the	specialties	of the matter, nor	6, 330/ 15
our faith than be	specified	in our common Creed	6, 136/ 31
church in things not	specified	in scripture, and as	6, 253/ 37
For therein is it	specified	that images be the	6, 359/ 16
as a pair of	spectacles	should stand a blind	6, 117/ 2
a wonder with what	spectacles	Luther and Tyndale have	6, 304/ 2
a pair of evil	spectacles	of ire and envy	6, 362/ 18
there since, whereof great	speech	and rumor runneth here	6, 25/ 2
but he heard much	speech	thereof; but he saw	6, 68/ 10
thus did in their	speech	before infidels or writing	6, 145/ 16
shall. And in common	speech	is that figure much	6, 150/ 16
part in the common	speech	of people called the	6, 221/ 21
a common manner of	speech	to call the image	6, 232/ 4
Latin neither, any other	speech	than such as all	6, 338/ 14
so prudently tempered their	speech	through the whole corps	6, 339/ 31
plaintiff should have evil	speed	if they would believe	6, 63/ 26
your special prayer to	speed	well. Nor ye ought	6, 158/ 33
side of Christ to	speed	them well in their	6, 229/ 21
God send them good	speed	that they may meet	6, 236/ 35
because thieves pray for	speed	in robbery? This hath	6, 237/ 2
heat in his cheeks	speedily	burneth up and wasteth	6, 283/ 32
it liked you to	spend	some of your time	6, 24/ 28
in their heart to	spend	upon the one nor	6, 49/ 26
the other. And some	spend	sometimes upon the one	6, 49/ 27
in this matter we	spend	more time than needeth	6, 259/ 23
say it were better	spent	in alms upon poor	6, 49/ 25
the money were better	spent	among poor folk --	6, 50/ 7
the gold that is	spent	about all the pieces	6, 50/ 31
crutches, with twelve pence	spent	in men and women	6, 85/ 27
of cunning, great labor	spent	in preaching, great alms	6, 385/ 7
in preaching, great alms	spent	on poor people, or	6, 385/ 7
thereupon, saying, "Domus Israel	speravit	in Domino, adiutor eorum	6, 96/ 30
thing with which he	spiced	all the poison was	6, 368/ 23
errors and heresies, and	spicing	their preaching with rebuking	6, 123/ 25
him behind, suddenly he	spied	a mare, and forth	6, 91/ 27
adventure somewhat and be	spied	, they will first perjure	6, 208/ 31
Luther and Tyndale have	spied	this thing now in	6, 304/ 2
Spirit of God, have	spied	at last that Saint	6, 305/ 14
sold ere they be	spied	, and each of them	6, 331/ 21
unaware to you some	spies	that were his mortal	6, 218/ 30
taught of his only	Spirit	to perceive that the	6, 38/ 30

our Lord only in	spirit	and spiritual things. For	6, 43/ 23
shall worship him in	spirit	and in truth --	6, 43/ 26
grace that some evil	spirit	inspire not to their	6, 43/ 36
of virtue, that the	Spirit	of God guideth him	6, 50/ 16
worshippers should worship in	spirit	and in truth, not	6, 57/ 29
should worship God in	spirit	and truth. And that	6, 58/ 13
did they pray in	spirit	and in truth, as	6, 59/ 20
himself and his Holy	Spirit	for the governance of	6, 105/ 18
inspiration of his Holy	Spirit	. "Well," quoth I then	6, 111/ 10
God with his Holy	Spirit	leadeth his church into	6, 119/ 11
while after, the damnable	spirit	of pride that, unaware	6, 123/ 3
God and his Holy	Spirit	hath taught his church	6, 136/ 25
God and his Holy	Spirit	in justifying the good	6, 143/ 9
hearts; but the same	Spirit	that planted it, the	6, 144/ 5
assistant, and his Holy	Spirit	) cannot to God's displeasure	6, 147/ 19
himself, and the Holy	Spirit	of his Father in	6, 166/ 5
this Holy Ghost, the	Spirit	of Truth, should be	6, 178/ 7
here. Now if the	Spirit	of Truth shall dwell	6, 178/ 11
and showing of the	Spirit	is to the utility	6, 178/ 18
and profit. This Holy	Spirit	also was not promised	6, 178/ 19
come that is the	Spirit	of Truth, he shall	6, 178/ 22
it not for the	Spirit	of God keeping the	6, 181/ 13
life hath by the	Spirit	of God, that upholdeth	6, 194/ 1
God and his Holy	Spirit	. And albeit some nations	6, 206/ 29
consent by God's Holy	Spirit	that governeth his church	6, 210/ 14
unlikely, that this Holy	Spirit	being sent unto his	6, 220/ 16
God and his Holy	Spirit	assisting his church hath	6, 221/ 1
true. For God's Holy	Spirit	that animateth his church	6, 224/ 15
God and his Holy	Spirit	will not suffer his	6, 239/ 2
to which his Holy	Spirit	and marvelous majesty giveth	6, 243/ 12
as (saving for the	Spirit	of God given to	6, 253/ 25
had not that Holy	Spirit	inspired that consent, "Qui	6, 253/ 31
but it is the	Spirit	of God that, with	6, 254/ 13
inspiration of his Holy	Spirit	doth -- if we	6, 254/ 23
of such a poor	spirit	in Christ, that for	6, 269/ 37
order by the same	Spirit	that taught it him	6, 305/ 5
and continued by the	Spirit	of God, have spied	6, 305/ 14
hath by his Holy	Spirit	so instituted and ordained	6, 334/ 19
God and his Holy	Spirit	hath so prudently tempered	6, 339/ 30
had sent his Holy	Spirit	to be assistant with	6, 343/ 5
truth, by his Holy	Spirit	taught unto his church	6, 346/ 25
not without an evil	spirit	, in such wise walking	6, 347/ 22
because of the good	Spirit	that made it, is	6, 347/ 31
to show what good	spirit	moved him, he denied	6, 349/ 14

God and his Holy	Spirit	were not, as it	6, 350/ 36
be had, and the	spirit	of all prophecy therewith	6, 385/ 17
offences, if the Holy	Spirit	of God had not	6, 425/ 6
God and his Holy	Spirit	both by writing and	6, 427/ 6
his body, that the	spirit	might be saved in	6, 429/ 17
idol Antichrist, with the	Spirit	of his holy mouth	6, 435/ 14
with invocations of evil	spirits	and familiarity with devils	6, 55/ 26
it, like the damned	spirits	to the old idols	6, 57/ 14
none illusions of damned	spirits	but the mighty hand	6, 120/ 11
the soul; and good	spirits	, appointed by God, gave	6, 140/ 24
author proveth that the	spiritual	judges did the man	6, 14/ 33
or injustice of some	spiritual	persons in the pursuing	6, 32/ 34
to the inward comfort,	spiritual	rejoicing, and great increase	6, 39/ 9
and more instructed in	spiritual	wisdom, should let all	6, 40/ 18
high in his contemplation	spiritual	, that while he thought	6, 40/ 30
draw us to the	spiritual	things, and serve our	6, 43/ 22
only in spirit and	spiritual	things. For so he	6, 43/ 23
God, as himself is	spiritual	, so seeketh he such	6, 43/ 25
that make themselves so	spiritual	, God send grace that	6, 43/ 36
of special zeal to	spiritual	service, go first about	6, 44/ 1
of prayer these holy,	spiritual	heretics now call lip	6, 44/ 16
as God is a	spiritual	substance, so looked he	6, 58/ 14
it, and prelates and	spiritual	rulers of his church	6, 104/ 2
became to be the	spiritual	business and occupation of	6, 139/ 29
his gracious presence from	spiritual	mischiefe especially, and of	6, 177/ 13
Christian Church in their	spiritual	voyage, wherein his special	6, 182/ 21
a church all so	spiritual	that they leave therein	6, 196/ 26
holy souls, being mere	spiritual	substances uncharged of all	6, 213/ 32
which he took for	spiritual	consolation, that whatsoever himself	6, 257/ 34
author proveth that the	spiritual	judges did the man	6, 270/ 32
is so wretched that	spiritual	and temporal everywhere all	6, 295/ 14
the people took such	spiritual	pleasure and inward solace	6, 297/ 16
before divers great lords	spiritual	and temporal, and other	6, 318/ 32
heard also that a	spiritual	man and one that	6, 319/ 26
the mouth of the	spiritual	man, was a good	6, 324/ 1
credit. And surely the	spiritual	man was a man	6, 324/ 3
the hearing of the	spiritual	person standing by, said	6, 324/ 8
over that in the	spiritual	law perceived so much	6, 327/ 1
pleasure with such a	spiritual	profit." "By my troth	6, 341/ 37
and all manner laws,	spiritual	or temporal, except the	6, 368/ 31
living so honest and	spiritual	in appearance that men	6, 374/ 31
as Christian, for some	spiritual	form and fashion of	6, 374/ 33
eschewing of a high	spiritual	pride, into which peradventure	6, 401/ 7
the order of the	spiritual	law therein is both	6, 410/ 13

the let of such	spiritual	profit and the sufferance	6, 414/ 12
the sufferance of much	spiritual	harm, suffer their people	6, 414/ 12
Paul, as apostle and	spiritual	governor in that country	6, 429/ 24
besides the far passing	spiritual	hurts that they do	6, 430/ 17
in heart truly and	spiritually	be worshipped everywhere. But	6, 58/ 21
is reported that the	spirituality	did him wrong, and	6, 36/ 6
matter, although the whole	spirituality	-- wherein no man	6, 36/ 14
people, that if the	spirituality	were of the mind	6, 54/ 23
boldly say that the	spirituality	of England, and especially	6, 295/ 18
number for number the	spirituality	of any nation Christian	6, 295/ 24
temporalty nor of the	spirituality	but of those lewd	6, 298/ 13
the lands of the	spirituality	, till they had almost	6, 369/ 20
the temporal officer, the	spirituality	not delivereth him but	6, 410/ 25
And holy scripture saith, "	Spiritus	Sanctus effugiet fictum" (The	6, 191/ 2
kind of cruelty or	spite	undone but from hour	6, 372/ 12
and all, and in	spite	of the devil the	6, 435/ 12
infidels, to come in,	spoil	, and rob, and captive	6, 415/ 26
into the holy churches,	spoiled	the holy relics, cast	6, 372/ 10
a good religious house;	spoiled	, maimed, and slain many	6, 412/ 18
temples, put out and	spoiled	all good religious folk	6, 427/ 32
not only robbing and	spoiling	the city, as well	6, 370/ 30
descension into hell and	spoiling	of their possession, so	6, 387/ 24
abusions of pardons and	spoke	somewhat liberally against the	6, 29/ 25
of the man he	spoke	of. Secondly would I	6, 35/ 30
woman of whom ye	spoke	, that the time should	6, 58/ 4
wife, and because he	spoke	it abroad and could	6, 69/ 20
believe any. For I	spoke	never yet with any	6, 75/ 31
the point that we	spoke	of concerning miracles done	6, 92/ 29
the law which yourself	spoke	of before, "Non facies	6, 96/ 19
And undoubted as ye	spoke	of shooting in the	6, 101/ 20
and Pharisees, peradventure he	spoke	specially to his apostles	6, 103/ 26
the place that we	spoke	of, our Savior said	6, 104/ 25
ye agree that Christ	spoke	his words not to	6, 107/ 9
and thereof somewhat he	spoke	to them for the	6, 107/ 11
such things as he	spoke	to one, spoke to	6, 107/ 29
he spoke to one,	spoke	to all, according to	6, 107/ 29
meant particularly as he	spoke	it. As when he	6, 107/ 32
thereof be lost, he	spoke	of his promises made	6, 115/ 20
understood thereof. For he	spoke	like a good reasonable	6, 131/ 14
slothful mason that ye	spoke	of with his leaden	6, 135/ 33
great and secret mysteries	spoke	much more openly and	6, 144/ 31
The words that God	spoke	to Moses, were they	6, 155/ 5
the point that we	spoke	of touching the perpetual	6, 155/ 18
the point that ye	spoke	of, what I would	6, 157/ 15

own, whereof Christ never	spoke	word nor mention made	6, 167/ 12
own heads when I	spoke	nothing to them." And	6, 167/ 17
but those words he	spoke	to the whole church	6, 177/ 5
known unto you," he	spoke	as to his perpetual	6, 177/ 29
I with them," he	spoke	not as though every	6, 202/ 8
this church that I	spoke	of, we know evermore	6, 207/ 6
the vine that Christ	spoke	of in the Gospel	6, 207/ 8
he, "to that I	spoke	not of yet, in	6, 226/ 28
that first point ye	spoke	of. "Now as touching	6, 230/ 35
they prefer, as ye	spoke	of, our Lady at	6, 231/ 4
than anything that we	spoke	of yet before. The	6, 238/ 24
be feigned, that we	spoke	of Moses and Christ's	6, 240/ 19
man's abjuration that we	spoke	of, they be marvelously	6, 255/ 17
a husband as ye	spoke	of, that will neither	6, 258/ 32
the man that we	spoke	of, to forswear himself	6, 284/ 15
the church that God	spoke	of. "Now as touching	6, 289/ 12
were true that ye	spoke	of, that if a	6, 301/ 14
as for that ye	spoke	of old time when	6, 311/ 3
first point that ye	spoke	of, as the special	6, 320/ 13
that Hunne that he	spoke	of, he told us	6, 328/ 25
For undoubtedly, as ye	spoke	of our mother Eve	6, 333/ 20
the hill where he	spoke	with God and the	6, 333/ 31
as all the people	spoke	. And therefore if we	6, 338/ 15
provincial of which we	spoke	right now hath determined	6, 340/ 28
a fault therein. Ye	spoke	right now of the	6, 342/ 17
evidently that Saint Gregory	spoke	of none other worship	6, 358/ 18
And whereas they that	spoke	against his errors, he	6, 364/ 1
the words which they	spoke	or wrote were strange	6, 379/ 28
faith which he then	spoke	of, yet this other	6, 385/ 25
other Lutherans, when they	spoke	that only faith was	6, 388/ 36
At which time he	spoke	no word of any	6, 391/ 36
foolish as ever heretic	spoke	, he never spoke a	6, 397/ 16
heretic spoke, he never	spoke	a more frantic than	6, 397/ 16
in manner sometimes irreverently	spoken	against God's holy hallows	6, 23/ 15
was there not only	spoken	, but also thither written	6, 28/ 2
perceive that the words	spoken	in the Old Law	6, 38/ 30
be either written or	spoken	be but images representing	6, 46/ 14
yet all these names	spoken	, and all these words	6, 46/ 27
shall the name either	spoken	or written. For he	6, 46/ 32
say, since all names	spoken	or written be but	6, 47/ 11
the name of Jesus	spoken	or written, why should	6, 47/ 12
not reckon it as	spoken	of his own opinion	6, 51/ 29
words of their master,	spoken	to the woman of	6, 59/ 11
more often than once	spoken	of a difference between	6, 90/ 1

such things uttered and	spoken	, as well learned men	6, 93/ 19
mentioned in the Gospel	spoken	by Christ unto Saint	6, 103/ 9
were not as well	spoken	to his apostles as	6, 106/ 13
that this word was	spoken	and meant toward Peter	6, 107/ 35
say that these words	spoken	to Saint Peter, "Feed	6, 108/ 26
all such things was	spoken	by Christ to make	6, 109/ 8
world's end," somewhat strangely	spoken	, and unlike the words	6, 114/ 31
their books he was	spoken	of, as he was	6, 114/ 34
Wherefore if he had	spoken	and meant of scripture	6, 114/ 35
And at those words	spoken	, was not yet all	6, 115/ 13
assistant -- not only	spoken	of in writing. The	6, 116/ 11
which, though it be	spoken	but for the time	6, 150/ 12
God and by God	spoken	to the church or	6, 155/ 2
every word of God	spoken	besides the scripture, I	6, 155/ 23
of scripture had nothing	spoken	, then would ye have	6, 161/ 3
these words of Christ	spoken	unto Peter, "I have	6, 172/ 37
to him was it	spoken	as head of the	6, 173/ 3
quoth he, "have I	spoken	to you abiding here	6, 177/ 35
and many more there	spoken	at length, though it	6, 194/ 16
this have I nothing	spoken	of the general councils	6, 209/ 29
is none at all	spoken	of, but miracles told	6, 242/ 16
true, and miracles not	spoken	of in any but	6, 243/ 6
as likely to be	spoken	of in more, since	6, 243/ 7
payment till I had	spoken	with you again." "When	6, 249/ 30
shall hap to hear	spoken	against the church, in	6, 255/ 28
words which they thought	spoken	but of infirmity, for	6, 256/ 31
young stripling that is	spoken	of by Saint Luke	6, 259/ 14
large as they were	spoken	; which was that he	6, 267/ 30
the Gospel had never	spoken	of the church, or	6, 289/ 10
in holy scripture nothing	spoken	of, but that the	6, 290/ 34
likewise take the words	spoken	by Saint Paul of	6, 306/ 33
appeareth in the words	spoken	of Saint Paul in	6, 307/ 30
many so long have	spoken	of, and so few	6, 315/ 36
ever I have heard	spoken	thereof till now. But	6, 316/ 12
he trusted to be	spoken	of long after his	6, 326/ 33
and hear so much	spoken	in the matter, and	6, 331/ 32
the words be sometimes	spoken	as in the person	6, 336/ 18
else he wist well,	spoken	of his own mouth	6, 363/ 24
things there said and	spoken	where the words written	6, 363/ 26
wise: "When this was	spoken	, then the orator of	6, 364/ 21
though it be not	spoken	of in those texts	6, 392/ 10
though it be generally	spoken	, may be well understood	6, 395/ 17
ponder what is reasonably	spoken	to them, but whereto	6, 433/ 7
whether ye speak in	sport	when ye mean good	6, 69/ 2

we speak French in	sport	, "die vous garde senior	6, 290/ 7
had good game and	sport	and dissembled the matter	6, 369/ 19
was all their cruel	sport	and laughter either to	6, 371/ 9
without wem, wrinkle, or	spot	, which is -- and	6, 206/ 6
effect all one foul	spot	, for any beauty that	6, 395/ 31
besprent with a few	spots	, but with more than	6, 347/ 19
naught, as things all	spotted	with sin. And for	6, 394/ 34
works, he said, be	spotted	and sinful and naught	6, 395/ 1
men is yet sore	spotted	with sin, for that	6, 395/ 20
perseverance is interrupted, often	spotted	, and besprent with sin	6, 395/ 23
only ours, is all	spotted	, and in effect all	6, 395/ 31
God shall with his	spouse	, this church of Christ	6, 206/ 2
and yet her loving	spouse	leaveth her not, but	6, 206/ 7
feeding and engendering, whereof	sprang	covetousness, gluttony, sloth, wrath	6, 140/ 7
that pride sometimes also	sprang	out of the soul	6, 140/ 12
to time how it	sprang	. "But now the cause	6, 288/ 25
almost continually, divers heresies	sprang	in divers places (as	6, 406/ 31
all which that ever	sprang	in Christ's church, the	6, 427/ 18
faith was divulged and	spread	almost through the world	6, 32/ 22
he hath vouchsafed to	spread	himself abroad into many	6, 57/ 22
preaching, so was it	spread	abroad in the world	6, 143/ 32
it abroad to be	spread	forth. "For when he	6, 164/ 35
gathered by himself and	spread	abroad by his apostles	6, 193/ 13
his faith divulged and	spread	abroad openly, not always	6, 202/ 32
would have his church	spread	through the world and	6, 203/ 4
and in divers countries	spread	about almost all the	6, 268/ 28
so many and so	spread	through the whole book	6, 293/ 5
be suffered to be	spread	abroad in English. But	6, 344/ 18
God's grace that especially	spreadeth	throughout that holy body	6, 194/ 4
abroad, would with the	spreading	of his error infect	6, 411/ 13
clock that hath the	spring	-- which is the	6, 71/ 3
all the sin anon	spring	up for the more	6, 140/ 6
fruit which ye see	spring	of them should suffice	6, 349/ 1
see such a rabble	spring	up among us as	6, 376/ 13
heretics that ever shall	spring	, Antichrist and all, and	6, 435/ 12
ashes of one heretic	springeth	up many. And that	6, 31/ 28
once send them one	springing	of themselves, to whom	6, 141/ 30
rising among ourselves and	springing	of ourselves, be in	6, 408/ 30
which all they have	sprung	and since severed themselves	6, 195/ 24
of heretics as hath	sprung	and departed out of	6, 243/ 16
erroneous sects that been	sprung	out thereof, and be	6, 243/ 28
always commonly these sects	sprung	of the pride of	6, 338/ 31
gilding of knives, swords,	spurs	, arras, and painted clothes	6, 51/ 6
should not win his	spurs	, and over that in	6, 327/ 1

these things could Luther	spy	no gold that grievously	6, 51/ 10
nor the grace to	spy	this great thing, but	6, 350/ 24
many errors, if we	square	our timber and stones	6, 128/ 18
to make him a	square	and a ruler of	6, 129/ 11
the stone to the	square	, he may bend the	6, 129/ 12
he may bend the	square	to the stone; and	6, 129/ 13
by fall to the	squaring	of his stones, like	6, 135/ 32
as mighty in the	stable	as in the temple	6, 57/ 3
things certain, sure, and	stable	, and out of all	6, 419/ 17
his way with the	staff	of his faith in	6, 152/ 21
then set up a	staff	between them both, would	6, 158/ 9
it should hap your	staff	to fall?" "Why not	6, 158/ 11
began a little to	stagger	. "Why," quoth I, "can	6, 173/ 28
burned together at one	stake	. What came of the	6, 87/ 31
ensue if folk would	stand	so stiff against all	6, 6/ 10
a shameless folly to	stand	still by his perjury	6, 15/ 19
that he refuseth to	stand	to the judgment of	6, 17/ 22
he first promised to	stand	to. And now like	6, 18/ 4
so let I nothing	stand	in this book but	6, 24/ 10
me specially to let	stand	against anyone that any	6, 24/ 11
and would in all-thing	stand	and abide by the	6, 32/ 31
had bound themselves to	stand	at this image or	6, 55/ 2
a man shall not	stand	and pray in the	6, 58/ 25
ensue if folk would	stand	so stiff against all	6, 63/ 8
the less, and unreasonably	stand	in their error through	6, 66/ 26
at High Mass time	stand	up and say, "Mouth	6, 69/ 24
shall still see reason	stand	quite against it, as	6, 70/ 28
we were agreed should	stand	for examples) precisely could	6, 73/ 26
we were agreed should	stand	for examples. And first	6, 78/ 21
images both? If it	stand	in kneeling, we kneel	6, 98/ 4
albeit that it might	stand	with reason, as ye	6, 98/ 33
that the faith should	stand	forever. So that the	6, 108/ 24
since his church cannot	stand	without faith, which is	6, 111/ 1
holy scripture, which shall	stand	him in like stead	6, 114/ 1
so should the scripture	stand	them in as good	6, 117/ 1
pair of spectacles should	stand	a blind frere." "That	6, 117/ 2
text how it may	stand	with other, may yet	6, 117/ 8
may between divers texts	stand	in great doubt which	6, 119/ 10
themselves, and some to	stand	in defense of their	6, 125/ 33
if it seem to	stand	against any of them	6, 127/ 21
for that it should	stand	unto us for the	6, 129/ 4
that manner understood, well	stand	and agree together, yet	6, 154/ 29
twain. For they may	stand	together well enough. For	6, 155/ 28
probable. Nor if ye	stand	still for all that	6, 175/ 33

for the faith should	stand	though the scriptures were	6, 181/ 8
scripture, well understood, could	stand	against the worshipping of	6, 188/ 33
thing that always hath	stand	and continued. But the	6, 191/ 25
as heaven and earth	stand	asunder. For first would	6, 196/ 32
bound his preachers to	stand	thereby and not to	6, 202/ 34
but the church shall	stand	and be by God	6, 204/ 6
doth or can do	stand	against the faith of	6, 208/ 1
their estimation that so	stand	in their light; else	6, 211/ 11
or virtue may peradventure	stand	with the state of	6, 212/ 6
that in heaven they	stand	tied to a post	6, 213/ 8
beguile them, for they	stand	to the record of	6, 217/ 32
this, and let it	stand	for a sure ground	6, 219/ 22
his and his adversary	stand	in surety. But on	6, 248/ 35
then should the matter	stand	yet at large. For	6, 249/ 6
parts be proved, then	stand	they both unproved. "And	6, 249/ 7
now speak of, we	stand	far in another case	6, 264/ 18
if their nay may	stand	against other good men's	6, 266/ 28
a shameless folly to	stand	still by his perjury	6, 280/ 23
sin and folly to	stand	in the denying. But	6, 280/ 29
you which way they	stand	; but all is one	6, 324/ 23
never so false, to	stand	on twelve men's mouths	6, 325/ 22
wisdom considereth many to	stand	in peril by the	6, 325/ 33
out and the remnant	stand	instead, men would have	6, 347/ 18
any wise have confession	stand	, but he would have	6, 350/ 27
that he refuseth to	stand	to the judgment of	6, 360/ 35
men were bound to	stand	and obey thereunto, and	6, 361/ 21
yet would he not	stand	thereby, but fled from	6, 361/ 36
he hath offered to	stand	at the judgment of	6, 362/ 21
once he promised to	stand	to that judgment of	6, 362/ 23
then he refused to	stand	to their judgment, and	6, 362/ 27
should be content to	stand	to their judgment upon	6, 363/ 2
judges upon it, nor	stand	to no man's judgment	6, 363/ 5
he first promised to	stand	to. And now, like	6, 366/ 18
wit and learning to	stand	in his own head	6, 366/ 24
reproof of his opinions	stand	to natural reason, to	6, 366/ 28
reason, he refused to	stand	to, saying that the	6, 367/ 5
And then would he	stand	to nothing but only	6, 367/ 11
him, therein would he	stand	to no man's judgment	6, 367/ 14
of those wretches would	stand	behind those morris-pikes and	6, 371/ 7
break it than to	stand	in the jeopardy to	6, 375/ 19
therefore might it yet	stand	right well with all	6, 384/ 22
-- were able to	stand	them in stead without	6, 385/ 4
than devils, because they	stand	out of dread of	6, 386/ 14
such faith shall not	stand	them in stead. For	6, 386/ 31

Or how can it	stand	that they mean that	6, 389/ 6
if belief and faith	stand	fast) be quite absorbed	6, 389/ 20
other sins it may	stand	. Then said he that	6, 393/ 24
their false forswearing should	stand	them long in stead	6, 422/ 18
secretly Christ's order yet	standeth	still, though it be	6, 31/ 33
dispraise of him, wherein	standeth	nothing the effect of	6, 36/ 12
within his diocese. Now	standeth	then the continuance or	6, 54/ 9
of all the proof	standeth	all in miracles, which	6, 61/ 32
all the proof thereof	standeth	but upon one woman	6, 63/ 29
because all your shift	standeth	in this, that of	6, 70/ 19
were requisite, that thing	standeth	not so much in	6, 82/ 26
to the stock that	standeth	in the chapel of	6, 99/ 24
ease of his yoke	standeth	not in bodily ease	6, 106/ 17
lightness of his burden	standeth	not in the slackness	6, 106/ 18
play -- but it	standeth	in the sweetness of	6, 106/ 21
enterprise and proudest triumph	standeth	in the bringing of	6, 127/ 4
be understood as it	standeth	against them both, or	6, 127/ 19
treasure as the case	standeth	. And yet we should	6, 138/ 33
be mistrusted where faith	standeth	not against it, nor	6, 176/ 24
part thereof, well understood,	standeth	against any article that	6, 182/ 32
information wherein good living	standeth	, as in faith and	6, 200/ 19
favor in which he	standeth	with him in heaven	6, 220/ 24
of our matter, which	standeth	in this: whether the	6, 235/ 25
living, since the question	standeth	not but in his	6, 257/ 12
so plain appearing perjury	standeth	in denial of his	6, 279/ 5
that all our salvation	standeth	in faith alone, and	6, 288/ 30
of necessity while it	standeth	in the sun, and	6, 382/ 5
our nature seldom constantly	standeth	any while together in	6, 395/ 21
And that now by	standing	still in the denial	6, 15/ 7
were that, the thing	standing	in debate and question	6, 60/ 21
for pertinacity and stubborn	standing	by your part." "Nay	6, 84/ 28
into many men's ears,	standing	far asunder, hath like	6, 213/ 21
should be because that,	standing	as they do unknown	6, 218/ 20
there yet a monk	standing	at the altar that	6, 228/ 19
so our principal matter	standing	still sure and fast	6, 239/ 22
read, he appeared obstinate,	standing	still in the denial	6, 268/ 10
appeareth perjured, and still	standing	in perjury? And where	6, 278/ 5
with you. For surely	standing	the matter in such	6, 278/ 31
the matter, I say,	standing	in such case, since	6, 279/ 3
that now by the	standing	still in the denial	6, 279/ 24
wasting fire of hell,	standing	him further in stead	6, 283/ 33
servant of his own	standing	there beside, "Sir, ye	6, 320/ 17
he studied as one	standing	in a doubt, and	6, 323/ 15
of the spiritual person	standing	by, said: "My lords	6, 324/ 9

cities the places yet	standing	with more despite to	6, 370/ 8
such? If some prove	stark	hypocrites whom the world	6, 91/ 18
cast out being a	stark	heretic." "Yet," quoth he	6, 197/ 10
man, he said, be	stark	naught, as things all	6, 394/ 34
all our works be	stark	naught. Now if ye	6, 395/ 13
the moon, and the	stars	; whereas one that hath	6, 80/ 10
always like bright, lively	stars	, whose doctrine they might	6, 244/ 22
and seeth now suddenly	start	up a new sect	6, 433/ 28
men, divers causes. There	starts	up one good old	6, 413/ 4
a child unto the	state	of a man. No	6, 80/ 15
restored to their good	state	perfectly cured and suddenly	6, 93/ 29
peradventure stand with the	state	of damnation -- had	6, 212/ 6
his church represent the	state	and office of his	6, 340/ 14
after the affection and	state	of sundry stomachs one	6, 343/ 15
we still at one	stay	. Put now the second	6, 265/ 14
the images in Christ's	stead	and our Lady's, letting	6, 99/ 28
stand him in like	stead	, as ye said before	6, 114/ 1
them in as good	stead	as a pair of	6, 117/ 1
so was in their	stead	the church gathered of	6, 142/ 34
Joseph, but in Joseph's	stead	?" "By my troth, sir	6, 157/ 8
standing him further in	stead	of great part of	6, 283/ 34
to stand them in	stead	without charity. And this	6, 385/ 4
not stand them in	stead	. For Saint James denieth	6, 386/ 31
anyone won in their	stead	upon the other side	6, 408/ 17
stand them long in	stead	. The Seventeenth Chapter The	6, 422/ 19
they force little to	steal	, rob, and murder too	6, 351/ 13
were his destiny to	steal	, and that therefore they	6, 404/ 33
to do it by	stealth	as covertly as they	6, 263/ 8
made fast upon long	steels	and always as they	6, 275/ 7
he, "yonder same Tenterden	steeple	, and nothing else, that	6, 413/ 10
pole." "Why hath the	steeple	hurt the haven, good	6, 413/ 12
good haven till that	steeple	was built. And by	6, 413/ 14
we shall come one	step	or twain nearer to	6, 64/ 31
here. And therefore Saint	Stephen	, when he saw heaven	6, 211/ 32
the body of Saint	Stephen	found out by miracle	6, 225/ 26
a knife, because Saint	Stephen	was killed with stones	6, 227/ 3
in Affrike, unto Saint	Stephen's	Church in Milan, where	6, 55/ 16
the parish of Saint	Stephen's	in Walbrook in London	6, 79/ 1
were married in Saint	Stephen's	Church, which is not	6, 79/ 7
yet yearly on Saint	Stephen's	Day it is somewhat	6, 79/ 9
him. And on Saint	Stephen's	Day we must let	6, 227/ 2
Daniel did by the	steps	of the false priests'	6, 240/ 33
he, "I will not	stick	in this, since Saint	6, 73/ 19
interpretation we may peradventure	stick	, is it not so	6, 102/ 34

with one that would	stick	only upon the words	6, 136/ 23
need," quoth I, "to	stick	with you in disputing	6, 170/ 9
I will not much	stick	with you for one	6, 170/ 18
peradventure they will not	stick	much to assign you	6, 192/ 3
too and stiffly to	stick	thereby. And yet ye	6, 276/ 20
I will not long	stick	with you. For surely	6, 278/ 30
thereto was there to	stick	still in his perjury	6, 284/ 18
love, I would not	stick	thereat. But now, whereas	6, 288/ 3
I will not greatly	stick	with you in that	6, 293/ 20
is there that somewhat	sticketh	in my mind." "Doubt	6, 109/ 10
so forth without any	sticking	, he told him the	6, 86/ 35
And thereto without any	sticking	, he answered, "Nay, not	6, 323/ 17
folk would stand so	stiff	against all credence to	6, 6/ 10
folk would stand so	stiff	against all credence to	6, 63/ 9
will never be so	stiff	in any opinion that	6, 84/ 26
they might be heard,	stiffly	say nay, which now	6, 37/ 26
we should have him	stiffly	withstand us. "But now	6, 102/ 27
heresies, where he holdeth	stiffly	that all the good	6, 204/ 25
well avowed them and	stiffly	abided by them. Lo	6, 256/ 19
were taken well and	stiffly	say nay, yet were	6, 263/ 17
swear it too and	stiffly	to stick thereby. And	6, 276/ 20
now gone over the	stile	ere we come at	6, 260/ 6
that now by standing	still	in the denial he	6, 15/ 8
shameless folly to stand	still	by his perjury when	6, 15/ 19
that seem turned think	still	the things that they	6, 31/ 26
Christ's order yet standeth	still	, though it be not	6, 31/ 33
people take it that	still	those that persecute be	6, 31/ 35
if they had continued	still	, they had yet at	6, 66/ 34
the same piece being	still	drawn through the holes	6, 67/ 35
not rubbed off, but	still	go forth in length	6, 68/ 1
but that ye shall	still	see reason stand quite	6, 70/ 28
and nature teach me	still	that I shall in	6, 74/ 7
ye seem to put	still	a difference between those	6, 78/ 6
first, whereas ye speak	still	as though ye might	6, 78/ 10
the body, keeping yet	still	his shape and his	6, 80/ 19
to light, and are	still	taken for very good	6, 88/ 37
have been reputed and	still	taken for true, yourself	6, 91/ 11
denying. For yet stood	still	the light of faith	6, 108/ 10
leaveth her candle burning	still	when all the remnant	6, 108/ 17
that he professed abode	still	in our Lady, the	6, 108/ 20
the intent they may	still	have among them a	6, 110/ 15
is he with us	still	, and therein he keepeth	6, 114/ 25
should have with them	still	his evangelists and writers	6, 115/ 1
have his church continue	still	somewhere; for else how	6, 117/ 35

that notwithstanding, proceeded on	still	. And for the maintenance	6, 124/ 15
of the faith. But	still	for any power that	6, 129/ 27
she learned tell her	still	that it may not	6, 130/ 8
of Christ and observed	still	. But in conclusion, when	6, 146/ 7
find therein, he saying	still	that his way were	6, 160/ 18
must believe them that	still	believe that way which	6, 164/ 12
shall they have it	still	as long as they	6, 173/ 27
Nor if ye stand	still	for all that in	6, 175/ 33
that case it is	still	, and that the church	6, 189/ 35
the dreadful Doom, continue	still	in this world: whether	6, 193/ 15
very church and so	still	continue, and never can	6, 197/ 9
excommunication denounced; but was	still	for all his sin	6, 205/ 15
for all men live	still	, and ever shall, that	6, 212/ 14
yet the shrine showed	still	with some of the	6, 221/ 32
not liefer they sit	still	at home than thus	6, 226/ 25
quoth I, "that ye	still	agree that God will	6, 239/ 12
our principal matter standing	still	sure and fast, we	6, 239/ 22
true, this reason abideth	still	, that since miracles were	6, 240/ 14
But the Jews that	still	gape after him, their	6, 243/ 32
and himself also tarried	still	therein, to teach his	6, 244/ 35
was and would be	still	the good lesson of	6, 253/ 17
his mouth he favored	still	indeed them and their	6, 256/ 29
matter, yet were we	still	at one stay. Put	6, 265/ 14
he appeared obstinate, standing	still	in the denial and	6, 268/ 10
faulty, but always stood	still	upon it in virtue	6, 271/ 27
then, in that he	still	said so? And if	6, 273/ 30
so, and then would	still	press upon us with	6, 275/ 17
in him though he	still	swore the contrary, must	6, 277/ 25
appearing and proving himself	still	impenitent?" "Nay," quoth he	6, 278/ 2
he. "Appeareth not he	still	impenitent," quoth I, "that	6, 278/ 4
impenitent," quoth I, "that	still	appeareth perjured, and still	6, 278/ 4
still appeareth perjured, and	still	standing in perjury? And	6, 278/ 5
reckon him penitent that	still	refuseth to confess his	6, 278/ 8
fault, that lieth falsely	still	, and falsely forsweareth himself	6, 278/ 9
of things which he	still	in virtue of his	6, 278/ 33
see that pride abide	still	in his heart, that	6, 279/ 17
now by the standing	still	in the denial, he	6, 279/ 24
needs be very naught	still	, though we should hereafter	6, 280/ 3
shameless folly to stand	still	by his perjury when	6, 280/ 24
men's old faults were	still	their infamy after their	6, 283/ 13
was there to stick	still	in his perjury, when	6, 284/ 18
forth and be read	still	in that fashion?" "Nay	6, 287/ 23
his translation call them	still	by the name of	6, 289/ 27
at that time dwelling	still	in the town. And	6, 328/ 24

it is but counsel	still	. And therefore I say	6, 351/ 27
all men's souls lie	still	and sleep till the	6, 354/ 33
that known people that	still	persevere as one body	6, 355/ 17
for all that, continue	still	in all the Catholic	6, 355/ 25
all men's souls lie	still	and sleep till Doomsday	6, 365/ 23
that he may sit	still	and let God alone	6, 373/ 21
so shameless that would	still	avow themselves for Christian	6, 374/ 22
thereby, and be taken	still	for a Christian man	6, 376/ 6
hath letted and sat	still	awhile in sin, and	6, 401/ 13
us his pleasure and	stir	us to fulfill it	6, 129/ 7
her affection to the	stock	that standeth in the	6, 99/ 24
graft them into the	stock	again. But as it	6, 146/ 30
faith abiding in the	stock	doth work good works	6, 194/ 19
be out of the	stock	. And out of the	6, 194/ 22
And out of the	stock	of the vine be	6, 194/ 23
a greater than the	stock	he came first of	6, 207/ 3
and the church the	stock	that all they came	6, 207/ 7
setting men's hearts upon	stocks	and stones instead of	6, 62/ 10
set openly in the	stocks	. For though he could	6, 87/ 3
set upon the dead	stocks	and stones. Now see	6, 99/ 33
killed Hunne, as who	stole	a horse." "Surely," said	6, 321/ 19
a thing had been	stolen	, she would have told	6, 321/ 17
and I felt my	stomach	well eased in that	6, 21/ 16
entreaty in their stubborn	stomach	? Were they not, after	6, 416/ 33
and state of sundry	stomachs	one may take harm	6, 343/ 15
see not yet their	stomachs	; but shall, if they	6, 426/ 29
by the temples of	stone	made by the hand	6, 50/ 9
any other temple of	stone	. Whereunto I showed him	6, 57/ 30
that no temple of	stone	was unto God so	6, 57/ 32
to the temple of	stone	. And those that least	6, 59/ 4
he had seen a	stone	more than a man's	6, 80/ 26
to the images of	stone	or tree, as either	6, 99/ 11
labor to hew the	stone	to the square, he	6, 129/ 12
the square to the	stone	; and so shall he	6, 129/ 13
ye see the adamant	stone	draw iron to it	6, 129/ 31
secret property of the	stone	, which is as much	6, 130/ 5
in the tables of	stone	, by the Ten Commandments	6, 141/ 19
hill of that holy	stone	-- I mean upon	6, 202/ 29
sought unto for the	stone	-- not only in	6, 227/ 34
those threads against the	stone	. That they should knit	6, 228/ 22
the surest against the	stone	, she wist ne'er whether	6, 229/ 1
should never have the	stone	in his life. And	6, 229/ 3
this was against the	stone	the very sheet-anchor. When	6, 229/ 6
in earnest feared the	stone	-- he went and	6, 229/ 8

own eye whether a	stone	be right or counterfeit	6, 322/ 26
et petra scandali," the	stone	of stumbling and the	6, 340/ 25
of stumbling and the	stone	of falling and ruin	6, 340/ 25
tree, or as a	stone	falleth downward and the	6, 404/ 6
of Babylon against the	stone	; that is to say	6, 427/ 2
hearts upon stocks and	stones	instead of saints, or	6, 62/ 10
the dead stocks and	stones	. Now see the good	6, 99/ 33
bound to blocks and	stones	. And now since that	6, 100/ 21
square our timber and	stones	by these three rules	6, 128/ 18
the squaring of his	stones	, like that slothful mason	6, 135/ 32
Stephen was killed with	stones	. Saint Appolyne we make	6, 227/ 3
quick men from dead	stones	, and tree from flesh	6, 231/ 3
hath of the hard	stony	paynims made the children	6, 132/ 27
that of myself I	stood	half in a doubt	6, 23/ 13
God and his saints	stood	in this place and	6, 52/ 16
some miracle, where it	stood	upon his life and	6, 82/ 5
his denying. For yet	stood	still the light of	6, 108/ 10
perceived the audience that	stood	about him to feel	6, 125/ 26
whereof the whole sum	stood	in effect, in the	6, 139/ 4
answer other that ye	stood	in such a doubt	6, 157/ 23
long that image had	stood	in that old tabernacle	6, 222/ 28
none, as they thought,	stood	longer untouched. And they	6, 222/ 30
honor due to God,	stood	in such things, then	6, 230/ 26
Lady of Walsingham that	stood	by the cross at	6, 232/ 15
well as they, and	stood	as near as they	6, 264/ 26
same time present, and	stood	near him, marked him	6, 265/ 17
himself faulty, but always	stood	still upon it in	6, 271/ 27
indifference peradventure as they	stood	unsworn. And yet though	6, 273/ 3
faith," quoth he, "I	stood	by and looked on	6, 356/ 14
as though all that	stood	for nothing, ceased not	6, 370/ 37
been taught and firmly	stood	although nothing had been	6, 419/ 24
done but only to	stop	men's mouths, and to	6, 28/ 17
if this gap were	stopped	. For ye should have	6, 302/ 25
if ye had not	stopped	me, have said further	6, 311/ 4
mind. And when he	stopped	and could remember no	6, 328/ 20
us the grace that,	stopping	our ears from the	6, 435/ 23
yet is he for	store	content to keep twain	6, 106/ 8
that learning is good	store	against God send them	6, 301/ 12
in orators, laws and	stories	, much ripened. And albeit	6, 132/ 10
repute a book of	stories	to be made by	6, 180/ 14
not only by the	stories	of the church but	6, 190/ 21
and infidels there be	stories	and monuments enough that	6, 413/ 22
fallen in communication the	story	of Joseph, how his	6, 157/ 2
no further upon the	story	in Genesis, but that	6, 252/ 25

plainly see by the	story	of the church by	6, 406/ 32
said many things very	stoutly	. But yet let us	6, 218/ 7
they may catch them	straggling	from the fold, or	6, 399/ 17
weeneth it would be	straight	given to poor men	6, 51/ 13
more ready to go	straight	to the devil with	6, 379/ 19
as though they came	straight	from heaven to teach	6, 399/ 24
got him to Luther	straight	. And whereas in the	6, 424/ 19
with himself to go	straight	to hell. They teach	6, 425/ 33
able and sufficient to	strain	a man to consent	6, 239/ 1
be bold, without any	straining	of courtesy -- whereof	6, 25/ 32
kept man in humility,	straining	him with the knowledge	6, 166/ 11
by man's hand through	strait	holes made in an	6, 67/ 14
to take away the	strait	yoke and put on	6, 105/ 13
driven to a narrow	strait	. For he and his	6, 432/ 17
to keep them in	straitly	for straying abroad in	6, 141/ 25
reckoned himself bound so	straitly	to keep and observe	6, 257/ 18
exorcisms, benedictions and holy	strange	gestures used in consecration	6, 56/ 4
-- a thing so	strange	, and seeming so far	6, 66/ 15
that heareth it, and	strange	and marvelous to him	6, 70/ 1
both twain were very	strange	. But yet I could	6, 80/ 29
cause to believe so	strange	a thing, methinketh that	6, 82/ 20
I. "That were a	strange	case." "Not very strange	6, 85/ 11
strange case." "Not very	strange	," quoth he. "For where	6, 85/ 12
prior brought privily a	strange	wench into the church	6, 87/ 12
the fashion itself too	strange	for any man to	6, 94/ 1
set out paradoxes and	strange	opinions against the common	6, 123/ 12
the preaching of some	strange	novelties, and bringing up	6, 125/ 4
It seemeth also somewhat	strange	that when God hath	6, 128/ 30
he. "This is a	strange	question. Every man," quoth	6, 131/ 8
temperance, that the very	strange	familiar fashion thereof may	6, 138/ 16
For it was a	strange	thing that she should	6, 150/ 3
that were a very	strange	manner of commanding. For	6, 162/ 19
methinketh it were a	strange	bidding, as I said	6, 163/ 33
not," quoth I, "so	strange	a thing to Saint	6, 163/ 34
That were a very	strange	work," quoth I. "Ye	6, 208/ 15
forget, it is so	strange	. His image is on	6, 227/ 23
by the way many	strange	things of that pilgrimage	6, 228/ 5
which may seem more	strange	, we be content (and	6, 263/ 13
punished." "It were a	strange	thing," quoth I, "if	6, 265/ 28
is," quoth I, "a	strange	thing to me." "Why	6, 273/ 22
he, "should this be	strange	to you? Methinketh it	6, 273/ 23
Methinketh it should be	strange	to no man but	6, 273/ 24
of abjuration, and so	strange	that the like hath	6, 279/ 12
were," quoth he, "very	strange	except ye mean more	6, 285/ 26

unlearned folk far more	strange	and perilous than in	6, 294/ 18
learned man knoweth, every	strange	language to other. And	6, 337/ 23
their utterance of so	strange	and unheard mysteries, either	6, 340/ 8
made a while somewhat	strange	, as of a thing	6, 356/ 3
matter was new and	strange	, he began first by	6, 361/ 12
the visor of a	strange	herald, bloweth out himself	6, 364/ 31
spoke or wrote were	strange	and contrary to right	6, 379/ 28
folk here talk very	strangely	of the things that	6, 25/ 16
the world's end," somewhat	strangely	spoken, and unlike the	6, 114/ 31
wise, that when a	stranger	of other places where	6, 370/ 21
them in straitly for	straying	abroad in riot. And	6, 141/ 25
wade within the great	stream	of holy scripture. The	6, 10/ 7
with in the great	stream	of holy scripture. "Why	6, 138/ 2
and pray in the	street	to gather worldly praise	6, 58/ 25
shops almost in one	street	." "Marry, sir," quoth he	6, 69/ 13
one faith in one	street	, another in the next	6, 192/ 18
ye tell in what	street	. And yet all they	6, 192/ 20
cast them in the	street	. And some brought out	6, 371/ 2
procession about all the	streets	. And if it be	6, 227/ 24
be the force and	strength	of my tale; albeit	6, 62/ 26
of our misery, and	strength	and plenty of power	6, 212/ 21
more than half their	strength	. But as for these	6, 319/ 36
days converted, confirm and	strengthen	thy brethren." In which	6, 108/ 23
it be that it	stretched	no further than to	6, 252/ 29
for favor so far	stretched	forth that the leather	6, 277/ 8
altogether weigheth. For it	stretcheth	no further, if it	6, 218/ 8
and finally, so far	stretcheth	all-thing against good manner	6, 347/ 12
his own house suddenly	stricken	and slain. And that	6, 329/ 22
preachers persecuted, nor no	strife	nor business arise upon	6, 124/ 29
For the fruit of	strife	among the hearers, and	6, 125/ 1
God must break the	strife	. He is only to	6, 163/ 1
and striven a good	strife	, I have performed my	6, 396/ 26
the sword therewith, and	strike	among and drive the	6, 249/ 1
but reproveth him for	striking	Malchus. Nor would not	6, 32/ 7
harp upon the right	string	, and touch truly the	6, 337/ 36
by Uticus, the young	stripling	that is spoken of	6, 259/ 14
with wagers contend and	strive	therein, they should upon	6, 65/ 1
not angry therewith nor	strive	against it. And yet	6, 130/ 7
they should plead and	strive	in the law before	6, 202/ 21
I have labored and	striven	a good strife, I	6, 396/ 26
virtue, all withstanding and	striving	against vice, all care	6, 428/ 6
God were not like	strong	, or not like present	6, 52/ 12
agree to be a	strong	proof, if I saw	6, 62/ 1
but milk and not	strong	meat. And wisdom speak	6, 145/ 31

ye be a tall	strong	man on the one	6, 157/ 5
seemeth me not very	strong	nor able and sufficient	6, 238/ 35
so began to grow	strong	, that they set also	6, 369/ 24
their faith never so	strong	, yet should it not	6, 394/ 5
his false faith be	strong	, he forceth little of	6, 403/ 30
were no man so	strong	that could keep his	6, 405/ 26
up and be as	strong	to save itself as	6, 407/ 33
thing that I hold	stronger	than any miracles, which	6, 62/ 14
if we have any	stronger	meat, it must be	6, 333/ 6
he should find a	stronger	take it from him	6, 405/ 27
God should always be	stronger	than the devil. But	6, 407/ 34
that holy man so	strongly	, that he with few	6, 39/ 20
ye be the more	strongly	instructed for the other	6, 248/ 5
or of the air	struck	with the breath of	6, 213/ 25
our Savior when he	struck	off Malchus's ear, albeit	6, 411/ 28
jeopardy for pertinacity and	stubborn	standing by your part	6, 84/ 28
out. For till their	stubborn	hearts do show them	6, 205/ 30
courteous entreaty in their	stubborn	stomach? Were they not	6, 416/ 33
a heresy, boldly and	stubbornly	defending that since they	6, 124/ 16
he held his own	stubbornly	, without reason, till the	6, 125/ 24
also soon after the	stubbornness	and obstinate infidelity of	6, 142/ 29
that I have long	stuck	with you to withstand	6, 95/ 11
have much the longer	stuck	because of some whom	6, 95/ 13
But now if Simkin	stuck	not thereto, but would	6, 275/ 3
he would that the	student	of scripture should lean	6, 9/ 17
that he counseled the	student	of scripture to bring	6, 9/ 25
he would that the	student	of scripture should lean	6, 128/ 9
that he counseled the	student	of scripture to bring	6, 132/ 30
authority, and that no	student	in scripture should presume	6, 188/ 19
diligently read over and	studied	, and with such manner	6, 270/ 9
Thereat a little he	studied	as one standing in	6, 323/ 14
should have sat and	studied	to devise a way	6, 376/ 9
the matter while one	studieth	more how he may	6, 25/ 34
of right good living,	studious	and well learned in	6, 28/ 23
which I much commend,	studious	in holy scripture, which	6, 33/ 35
that your friend was	studious	of scripture, and although	6, 34/ 25
I perceive ye be	studious	of the text alone	6, 122/ 19
thereto be sturdy and	studious	about the furtherance of	6, 266/ 24
them we be so	studious	, that neither good nor	6, 296/ 12
sins, nor be very	studious	in the gathering of	6, 352/ 6
I did the more	studiously	submit this work, for	6, 23/ 10
love, he that will	studiously	flee from that name	6, 288/ 6
known to give their	study	to the scripture only	6, 9/ 7
showeth that in the	study	of scripture the sure	6, 9/ 10

great errors in the	study	of holy scripture. The	6, 9/ 29
had most given his	study	, I understood him to	6, 33/ 24
with me into my	study	, and my servants warned	6, 35/ 21
better learned, using in	study	more diligence, being a	6, 38/ 26
missed with a long	study	, and finally being brought	6, 93/ 20
known to give their	study	to the scripture only	6, 122/ 8
showeth that in the	study	of scripture the sure	6, 122/ 11
I trust all your	study	shall turn you to	6, 122/ 23
man else in the	study	of the scripture to	6, 122/ 25
to show their own	study	. Which, because they would	6, 123/ 6
seem that in their	study	they had done any	6, 123/ 10
condemn that manner of	study	by which a man	6, 126/ 8
counsel him especially to	study	for the virtuous framing	6, 126/ 32
labor bestowed upon the	study	of holy scripture. "For	6, 127/ 8
advice were in the	study	thereof, to have a	6, 127/ 10
aid of his own	study	, cannot suffice to satisfy	6, 127/ 27
her. "Now in the	study	of scripture, in devising	6, 131/ 33
that reason is by	study	, labor, and exercise of	6, 132/ 7
great errors in the	study	of holy scripture. With	6, 133/ 1
he come to the	study	of scripture?" "By my	6, 133/ 16
will not unto the	study	of scripture take the	6, 153/ 12
of diffidence and mistrust,	study	to seek in scripture	6, 153/ 14
miracle; but by wisdom,	study	, diligence, and collation of	6, 167/ 26
their erudition greater, their	study	as fervent, their devotion	6, 171/ 31
with you to the	study	of scripture, to shape	6, 184/ 24
And that in the	study	of scripture this were	6, 188/ 23
child of one week's	study	in sophistry could for	6, 203/ 30
on a fire to	study	for the diminishing of	6, 211/ 11
he fell from the	study	of the law, wherein	6, 257/ 14
well learned, unto the	study	of scripture -- he	6, 257/ 15
that should," quoth I, "	study	for that, should study	6, 285/ 23
study for that, should	study	where to find water	6, 285/ 23
there he began to	study	again. Then came they	6, 323/ 23
from the knowledge and	study	of scripture drive every	6, 332/ 33
to them whose whole	study	is beset thereupon; and	6, 336/ 31
theirs that after long	study	are admitted to read	6, 337/ 6
that will in the	study	thereof lean proudly to	6, 339/ 33
good deed shall he	study	or labor to do	6, 373/ 18
heretics, where such false	stuff	should be by all	6, 242/ 15
of the way for	stumbling	, we shall, I think	6, 164/ 32
scandali," the stone of	stumbling	and the stone of	6, 340/ 25
give themselves thereto be	sturdy	and studious about the	6, 266/ 23
once at the subtle	suasion	of the devil broken	6, 139/ 22
so to captive and	subdue	our understanding, whereby God	6, 168/ 1

believe, and captive and	subdue	our understanding to serve	6, 254/ 28
labor to submit and	subdue	the rebellion of their	6, 403/ 19
Christ had condemned and	subdued	many divers ages before	6, 315/ 10
in one summer, and	subdued	the remnant in that	6, 369/ 28
since they be all	subject	to time, clearly discerneth	6, 115/ 10
sensuality, that it were	subject	and obedient unto reason	6, 139/ 33
the woman to be	subject	and obediencer of man	6, 139/ 34
the conservation of his	subjects	-- of whose lives	6, 325/ 32
did the more studiously	submit	this work, for two	6, 23/ 10
abjure it and to	submit	himself to penance. But	6, 125/ 15
and proudly refusing to	submit	himself to his abjuration	6, 268/ 11
all this make him	submit	himself to make his	6, 271/ 16
God's grace, labor to	submit	and subdue the rebellion	6, 403/ 19
all heresies, and penitently	submitted	himself to penance. And	6, 271/ 8
of the church, but	submitted	himself thereto. Now with	6, 368/ 20
doubts and questions only,	submitting	himself and his writing	6, 361/ 13
only for fear of	subornation	and false instruction of	6, 265/ 32
other, if the people's	substance	be gathered into the	6, 43/ 11
God is a spiritual	substance	, so looked he for	6, 58/ 14
honest men of good	substance	out of ten, diverse	6, 83/ 1
I think verily the	substance	shall. But yet, as	6, 115/ 17
miswriting. And yet the	substance	of those words that	6, 115/ 25
God and one equal	substance	with his Father, he	6, 137/ 9
much more specially the	substance	of our faith itself	6, 143/ 6
written, yet should the	substance	of this faith never	6, 144/ 4
any points of the	substance	of the faith, which	6, 145/ 33
were one not in	substance	but in will. And	6, 156/ 2
one with him in	substance	. So that for the	6, 156/ 7
person, but both one	substance	, and with the Holy	6, 179/ 1
that the matter and	substance	of them is true	6, 243/ 6
and of a good	substance	." "Forsooth," quoth I, "of	6, 318/ 13
quoth I, "of good	substance	he was, I think	6, 318/ 14
if there were the	substance	good, and of error	6, 347/ 16
And himself leaveth little	substance	and little fruit therein	6, 352/ 4
quoth your friend. "The	substance	of these matters be	6, 360/ 25
loss, both of worldly	substance	, bodily hurt, and perdition	6, 415/ 19
now. For all the	substance	in effect that ye	6, 432/ 22
souls, being mere spiritual	substances	uncharged of all burdensome	6, 213/ 32
faith is the first	substantial	difference discerning Christian men	6, 118/ 15
belief in any such	substantial	point of the faith	6, 147/ 20
never err in any	substantial	point that God would	6, 153/ 10
err in any such	substantial	article as God will	6, 179/ 18
know a much more	substantial	man. And yet when	6, 182/ 1
sentence in a matter	substantial	of our faith, were	6, 183/ 18

own confession in all	substantial	points concerning the faith	6, 184/ 9
so great and so	substantial	an article, so highly	6, 189/ 1
part by good and	substantial	authority, comprobate and corroborate	6, 209/ 30
scripture. And that the	substantial	points of the faith	6, 245/ 32
by very good and	substantial	folk that were present	6, 260/ 23
judges a sure and	substantial	shield to defend and	6, 262/ 8
they wickedly erred in	substantial	articles of the faith	6, 374/ 30
parliament very good and	substantial	provisions, besides all such	6, 410/ 2
open presence of many	substantial	folk, and divers done	6, 432/ 3
ye proved well and	substantially	to be impossible. And	6, 188/ 10
thus ye see how	substantially	Tyndale and his master	6, 308/ 11
all those well and	substantially	answered again for him	6, 325/ 9
fear of the devil's	subtle	sleight and inventions. Who	6, 127/ 1
had once at the	subtle	suasion of the devil	6, 139/ 22
God's commandment by the	subtle	suggestion of the devil	6, 394/ 9
might by the devil's	subtle	suggestion have brought him	6, 401/ 9
good divinity with the	subtleties	of their questions and	6, 33/ 31
I, "with your other	subtlety	, by which ye would	6, 164/ 26
occasion of the utter	subversion	of that whole realm	6, 315/ 6
natural reason, so utterly	subverting	all virtue and all	6, 402/ 27
in their places and	succeed	them in office?" "Nay	6, 103/ 34
our days by continual	succession	from theirs. But I	6, 149/ 35
and that for his	successor	he should be the	6, 108/ 5
no commandment to any	successor	of his or any	6, 108/ 28
to them for their	successors	in Christ's flock, and	6, 103/ 12
and always since, the	successors	of him continually --	6, 206/ 26
so long, and sometimes	suchwise	intricate that myself could	6, 21/ 25
open and written in	suchwise	that no man could	6, 175/ 14
he hath not only	sucked	out the most poison	6, 424/ 27
and left in the	sudary	, so hath it been	6, 39/ 7
themselves, in some great	sudden	help well appearing to	6, 83/ 5
done it of a	sudden	adventure, but of a	6, 271/ 31
be not light and	sudden	in receiving him again	6, 410/ 28
which better is than	suddenly	once to hear it	6, 26/ 25
man born blind had	suddenly	his sight, what wonder	6, 80/ 8
his church, and there	suddenly	say that he hath	6, 85/ 23
and the town full,	suddenly	this blind man, at	6, 86/ 14
he could have seen	suddenly	by miracle the difference	6, 87/ 3
by the sight so	suddenly	tell the names of	6, 87/ 5
men that he should	suddenly	see." "Lo, therefore, I	6, 87/ 7
have left him behind,	suddenly	he spied a mare	6, 91/ 27
state perfectly cured and	suddenly	. "And in this matter	6, 93/ 30
And thus have ye	suddenly	answered yourself, to all	6, 121/ 14
If this man might	suddenly	have that whole Bible	6, 134/ 5

since the bad may	suddenly	be mended unaware to	6, 203/ 12
and the good as	suddenly	waxen worse. Now lay	6, 203/ 12
a thing might happen	suddenly	, that ever God will	6, 223/ 15
bear-baiting, the church fell	suddenly	down at evensong time	6, 258/ 7
for aught I see	suddenly	, that would not be	6, 302/ 33
in his own house	suddenly	stricken and slain. And	6, 329/ 22
other oftentimes interchanged and	suddenly	sundry things of diverse	6, 336/ 27
it and not himself,	suddenly	the fond fellow bewrayed	6, 364/ 19
commended; and seeth now	suddenly	start up a new	6, 433/ 28
me to labor and	sue	for him, pretending that	6, 329/ 14
prove it the priest	sued	him before the bishop's	6, 69/ 21
for hatred that he	sued	a premunire against divers	6, 318/ 6
if he had never	sued	the premunire. And by	6, 319/ 30
if Hunne had not	sued	the premunire he should	6, 324/ 11
he would never have	sued	the premunire." "Lo, my	6, 324/ 17
he would never have	sued	his pardon." "Yes," quoth	6, 325/ 18
understand that he never	sued	pardon therefor. But after	6, 326/ 14
that God will not	suffer	the church to be	6, 11/ 12
detection of heresy to	suffer	(after the witnesses published	6, 14/ 29
yet they will indeed	suffer	none English Bible in	6, 16/ 23
not well done to	suffer	Luther's books, or any	6, 17/ 5
those poor people that	suffer	it be (under the	6, 32/ 1
that he would not	suffer	Saint Peter to fight	6, 32/ 5
of old time would	suffer	no such superfluity in	6, 40/ 23
cups of gold, and	suffer	his and our Savior	6, 41/ 17
would at this day	suffer	the precious Blood of	6, 41/ 20
gain they get thereby	suffer	such abusion to continue	6, 53/ 19
and wicked, would never	suffer	it continue to the	6, 54/ 12
would not the temporalty	suffer	it. "Nor if it	6, 54/ 25
that our incredulity can	suffer	him nowadays to work	6, 61/ 25
reason is that we	suffer	to rest in his	6, 82/ 9
Christian men he will	suffer	no such things long	6, 89/ 4
we list not to	suffer	them called by that	6, 95/ 28
some cause that cannot	suffer	that work to be	6, 96/ 13
he served them, and	suffer	the devil delude us	6, 100/ 30
as himself hath promised	suffer	them to fall from	6, 110/ 12
be that he shall	suffer	the devil to work	6, 112/ 28
that God will not	suffer	his church to err	6, 112/ 32
yet that could I	suffer	too and allow right	6, 133/ 21
were learned rather to	suffer	our sensual parties plain	6, 139/ 35
as man's frailty could	suffer	it, specially to fulfill	6, 142/ 10
his church, shall never	suffer	his Catholic Church neither	6, 147/ 4
that ever God would	suffer	any earthly man after	6, 151/ 14
that God will not	suffer	the church to be	6, 179/ 13

yet shall he never	suffer	his church to be	6, 181/ 9
you, will not Christ	suffer	his church to be	6, 183/ 8
from other writing, and	suffer	them to take a	6, 183/ 9
faith, if God would	suffer	his church to take	6, 183/ 13
very scripture he should	suffer	his church mistake the	6, 183/ 17
since God will not	suffer	his church to mistake	6, 183/ 32
our faith no more	suffer	them to take a	6, 184/ 4
but ye will not	suffer	them; ye punish them	6, 201/ 19
Ghost, who could never	suffer	, as yourself agreeth, the	6, 210/ 2
another, nor never so	suffer	idolatry among the Jews	6, 220/ 10
the world, should either	suffer	his church to be	6, 220/ 18
that ever God will	suffer	such a thing to	6, 223/ 15
it life, will never	suffer	it all consent and	6, 224/ 16
therefore would he never	suffer	the church so fully	6, 224/ 17
Holy Spirit will not	suffer	his whole church to	6, 239/ 2
error, yet may he	suffer	them well to err	6, 239/ 4
that God will not	suffer	his whole church to	6, 239/ 12
forth with miracles, or	suffer	so to be set	6, 244/ 29
good doctors unknown, and	suffer	his church to be	6, 245/ 7
I say, not only	suffer	his honor and right	6, 245/ 9
detection of heresy, to	suffer	(after the witnesses published	6, 264/ 14
pride would for shame	suffer	him to say the	6, 270/ 2
were I the judge,	suffer	the like hereafter." "What	6, 271/ 19
his heart, that cannot	suffer	him for shame to	6, 279/ 17
as good I would	suffer	it. If somewhat into	6, 287/ 29
no Christian man, will	suffer	no layman have any	6, 293/ 25
their own making, nor	suffer	us to learn by	6, 294/ 14
Paul so clear to	suffer	only one, with utter	6, 308/ 8
as long as they	suffer	not any priest take	6, 308/ 15
as long as they	suffer	him to be without	6, 308/ 16
be well done to	suffer	them have wives that	6, 309/ 20
I. "For I cannot	suffer	to see you sit	6, 316/ 14
yet they will indeed	suffer	none English Bible in	6, 316/ 28
clergy in doubt to	suffer	it than this: that	6, 332/ 3
well, in that they	suffer	it not to be	6, 332/ 24
folk in fear to	suffer	the scripture in our	6, 333/ 15
of Saint John; and	suffer	some to read the	6, 343/ 28
whom he would not	suffer	to meddle with the	6, 343/ 29
not well done to	suffer	Luther's books, or any	6, 345/ 4
our self, but only	suffer	God to do all-thing	6, 353/ 3
for that could he	suffer	no man to be	6, 354/ 11
that he would not	suffer	them to be worshipped	6, 356/ 12
because he would not	suffer	the images to be	6, 357/ 11
be well done to	suffer	and bear the rule	6, 368/ 32

they be bound to	suffer	wrong. And this doctrine	6, 369/ 4
remnant, and could not	suffer	them to consider and	6, 369/ 8
our sin, than to	suffer	us that call ourselves	6, 376/ 12
fervent that it may	suffer	a painful death, and	6, 385/ 31
that ever we can	suffer	in this world is	6, 397/ 2
wretched creature do or	suffer	for God, in the	6, 397/ 4
that Christian princes should	suffer	the Catholic Christian people	6, 407/ 23
Saracens, and paynims would	suffer	the faith of Christ	6, 408/ 1
Christian men should therefore	suffer	in like wise all	6, 408/ 3
he that would now	suffer	that sect to be	6, 408/ 13
that were content to	suffer	Christ lose his worship	6, 408/ 16
as many as we	suffer	to fall to them	6, 408/ 33
of good people, both	suffer	and exhort the Count	6, 409/ 13
should punish his body,	suffer	him to kill other	6, 411/ 15
which now they cannot	suffer	to resist their beastly	6, 412/ 7
of much spiritual harm,	suffer	their people to be	6, 414/ 13
quiet, till he should	suffer	them to fall in	6, 414/ 24
against the common nature,	suffer	another man causeless to	6, 414/ 33
of their souls, wittingly	suffer	among the people whom	6, 415/ 23
they without eternal damnation	suffer	other people, and especially	6, 415/ 25
that they shall not	suffer	their people by infidels	6, 415/ 32
that they shall not	suffer	their people to be	6, 416/ 1
those ravenous wolves, than	suffer	them to worry and	6, 430/ 5
sin and wretchedness, shall	suffer	the head of all	6, 434/ 32
body to the patient	sufferance	of all the painful	6, 32/ 10
was by patience and	sufferance	, by which the faith	6, 32/ 21
the devil through God's	sufferance	for the illusion of	6, 76/ 26
do any by God's	sufferance	, ye cannot say nay	6, 76/ 32
the devil through God's	sufferance	, as well all the	6, 93/ 27
do nothing but by	sufferance	, except we see some	6, 96/ 12
were percase by God's	sufferance	done by the devil	6, 188/ 3
were not like the	sufferance	of an unconsecrated host	6, 245/ 2
God's further favor and	sufferance	. Whereof they repented after	6, 252/ 31
to give him, with	sufferance	of some his best	6, 271/ 14
offer himself to the	sufferance	of open shame, there	6, 283/ 1
man is by God's	sufferance	permitted to fall, is	6, 401/ 5
live after him in	sufferance	and patience, so far	6, 406/ 17
spiritual profit and the	sufferance	of much spiritual harm	6, 414/ 12
man to patience and	sufferance	without requiting of an	6, 414/ 30
defense, but using further	sufferance	and doing also good	6, 414/ 31
preaching, if he be	suffered	to preach in time	6, 15/ 5
in English should be	suffered	. And in this chapter	6, 16/ 1
scripture should not be	suffered	in English. And the	6, 16/ 33
or heathen could have	suffered	before our days. %The	6, 18/ 20

therein that I was	suffered	to see and show	6, 27/ 8
people, if they were	suffered	to read the scripture	6, 29/ 9
if his books were	suffered	to be read. "And	6, 30/ 2
of Jerusalem, till he	suffered	it to be destroyed	6, 57/ 20
they shall after be	suffered	to preach again. Such	6, 125/ 37
if a maid be	suffered	to run on the	6, 131/ 23
so if reason be	suffered	to run out at	6, 131/ 26
that it were not	suffered	to master the soul	6, 139/ 31
all that he had	suffered	his wife our mother	6, 140/ 2
opened their eyes and	suffered	and caused them to	6, 172/ 2
the church might be	suffered	by God to be	6, 181/ 21
such points not be	suffered	, for the special assistance	6, 185/ 20
that it cannot be	suffered	to fall to superstition	6, 189/ 2
while, if they were	suffered	, and the church that	6, 190/ 9
And for proof thereof	suffered	them at men's devout	6, 215/ 7
that he hath not	suffered	them to err in	6, 221/ 3
and evil it is	suffered	that superstitious manner of	6, 234/ 20
our Lord hitherto never	suffered	neither the devil to	6, 243/ 18
yet hath he not	suffered	them hitherto not so	6, 243/ 20
to their souls be	suffered	in the thing that	6, 245/ 5
in no wise be	suffered	of God to fall	6, 245/ 27
might it least be	suffered	. For well ye wot	6, 266/ 21
preaching, if he be	suffered	to preach in time	6, 279/ 22
did he, and meekly	suffered	for his sin as	6, 283/ 9
in English should be	suffered	. And in this chapter	6, 293/ 15
no priest should be	suffered	to live chaste, but	6, 309/ 3
there, that God hath	suffered	all that empire to	6, 310/ 3
wife, but is there	suffered	to minister in the	6, 310/ 7
scripture should not be	suffered	in English. And the	6, 330/ 33
God hath either not	suffered	or not provided that	6, 331/ 28
should not now be	suffered	to read all. Yet	6, 332/ 37
commons, and no man	suffered	to read or hear	6, 340/ 13
therefore be the better	suffered	that no part of	6, 343/ 7
for my mind, be	suffered	to be spread abroad	6, 344/ 18
his books be not	suffered	to be read is	6, 347/ 6
or heathen could have	suffered	before our days. "If	6, 374/ 11
he never taught nor	suffered	his folk to break	6, 375/ 4
torments that the martyrs	suffered	in their passion altogether	6, 396/ 19
they cannot so be	suffered	, nor their sect allowed	6, 405/ 13
Christ's faith not there	suffered	to be preached and	6, 408/ 13
no wise to be	suffered	, but to be oppressed	6, 408/ 31
great patience borne and	suffered	their malice, only writing	6, 409/ 9
if they may be	suffered	, cast off their visors	6, 426/ 21
since, who could have	suffered	him? If he should	6, 426/ 24

quenched ere it were	suffered	to grow to over	6, 430/ 23
a wife, or any	suffered	to break their vowed	6, 434/ 13
and is to the	sufferer	as fruitless as painful	6, 216/ 5
his Christian people the	sufferers	, we make the Christian	6, 31/ 31
and the infidels the	sufferers	, whereby men think that	6, 31/ 32
Christ among Christian people	suffereth	not such things to	6, 90/ 32
deny but that God	suffereth	the devil to work	6, 95/ 32
good understanding thereof but	suffereth	them to be deceived	6, 121/ 20
look for him, he	suffereth	the devil sometimes to	6, 243/ 31
for the punishment thereof	suffereth	us to have lewd	6, 419/ 4
many and misconstrued, not	suffering	the remnant to be	6, 30/ 6
to tell one tale,	suffering	no sects or schisms	6, 164/ 1
will of Christ in	suffering	of his Passion. "In	6, 353/ 8
he careth as little,	suffering	, while each of them	6, 413/ 32
of his righteousness not	suffering	that their false forswearing	6, 422/ 18
should be requisite and	suffice	to make you think	6, 82/ 19
of proof will not	suffice	you, I dare say	6, 84/ 14
church, it must needs	suffice	for the church against	6, 90/ 24
his own study, cannot	suffice	to satisfy but that	6, 127/ 27
spring of them should	suffice	to make you perceive	6, 349/ 2
itself would well enough	suffice	. For therein is it	6, 359/ 15
that faith will not	suffice	but if it have	6, 383/ 9
very fervent faith, might	suffice	to their salvation if	6, 385/ 8
great that it may	suffice	to the doing of	6, 385/ 30
faith, if it should	suffice	for salvation, must needs	6, 389/ 25
faith alone doth not	suffice	without good works (which	6, 392/ 21
were they right few,	sufficed	for our purpose. For	6, 90/ 22
charity, all his faith	sufficed	not." "In good faith	6, 383/ 34
so great that it	sufficed	to work wonders with	6, 385/ 18
argument alone, since it	sufficeth	us that every man	6, 309/ 10
teacheth that only faith	sufficeth	to our salvation with	6, 352/ 27
doth justify us and	sufficeth	for our salvation." Then	6, 380/ 35
Lutherans meant that faith	sufficeth	to salvation, because they	6, 386/ 21
say that only faith	sufficeth	, if they should mean	6, 389/ 10
good works, no faith	sufficeth	? For it were a	6, 389/ 11
say that faith alone	sufficeth	without good works, and	6, 389/ 12
without good works faith	sufficeth	nothing. And so was	6, 389/ 13
other virtue, almsdeed alone	sufficeth	for salvation, how wretchedly	6, 392/ 6
but that all our	sufficiency	is of God. Whereunto	6, 396/ 30
of itself, but the	sufficiency	thereof is also of	6, 396/ 33
used, which he found	sufficient	and surest. For so	6, 34/ 13
if it were by	sufficient	witness -- were they	6, 36/ 23
was it not a	sufficient	proof that God would	6, 60/ 32
wrought by God were	sufficient	proof and authority therefor	6, 62/ 28

it have in itself	sufficient	and right wonderful perfection	6, 74/ 31
shall make me a	sufficient	proof of an impossible	6, 77/ 23
him what thing were	sufficient	occasion to work his	6, 81/ 18
that right few were	sufficient	of them that would	6, 82/ 21
nothing believe without good,	sufficient	and full proof. "I	6, 83/ 16
they had made thereupon	sufficient	inquisition and search, they	6, 88/ 22
thereto testified in such	sufficient	wise, that he might	6, 93/ 1
learned, were it then	sufficient	to understand some part	6, 117/ 14
their souls gave them	sufficient	warning, whereof the whole	6, 139/ 3
left them destitute of	sufficient	knowledge that longed to	6, 142/ 7
given good tokens and	sufficient	knowledge of him, yet	6, 147/ 32
strong nor able and	sufficient	to strain a man	6, 239/ 1
make the laws so	sufficient	that as few things	6, 262/ 4
would be taken for	sufficient	in a far slighter	6, 262/ 30
so much more than	sufficient	, that neither his judges	6, 277/ 20
a title of a	sufficient	yearly living, either of	6, 302/ 11
in my mind a	sufficient	cause to exclude the	6, 338/ 4
woman too, is as	sufficient	to hear confession and	6, 349/ 21
only faith alone is	sufficient	, without good works, unto	6, 380/ 1
but that faith is	sufficient	alone if one happen	6, 380/ 36
but only faith is	sufficient	without them. And when	6, 381/ 17
that faith only was	sufficient	, and that faith alone	6, 382/ 26
faith alone to be	sufficient	because that faith hath	6, 383/ 15
that charity alone is	sufficient	, which were as near	6, 383/ 17
fault of charity, not	sufficient	to salvation, and that	6, 385/ 32
them that reckon faith	sufficient	for salvation without good	6, 386/ 10
faith without good works	sufficient	, be worse than devils	6, 386/ 13
that faith alone is	sufficient	, but they must say	6, 388/ 32
that hope alone is	sufficient	. And yet shall they	6, 388/ 33
that only faith was	sufficient	, they mean not of	6, 388/ 36
faith, he thought, was	sufficient	. But then was it	6, 389/ 3
say that it is	sufficient	alone without good works	6, 389/ 7
works joined thereto, is	sufficient	to save us. And	6, 390/ 12
say that faith is	sufficient	alone without good works	6, 394/ 24
that faith is alone	sufficient	to save them that	6, 394/ 27
of grace, able and	sufficient	to do good and	6, 396/ 9
that our deeds were	sufficient	of themselves, but that	6, 396/ 29
more is our faith	sufficient	of itself, but the	6, 396/ 32
that faith alone was	sufficient	for our salvation, and	6, 399/ 33
in hand, it is	sufficient	that the bishop neither	6, 411/ 11
among them well and	sufficiently	to declare themselves. And	6, 34/ 11
assoiled, and that part	sufficiently	proved?" "Yes, marry," quoth	6, 60/ 25
common presumption," quoth I, "	sufficiently	serve you to set	6, 76/ 9
that no presumption can	sufficiently	serve for the proof	6, 76/ 11

images were well and	sufficiently	proved, although there were	6, 77/ 14
I provide many miracles	sufficiently	of such, I say	6, 77/ 27
in which they may	sufficiently	see both what they	6, 113/ 28
And this they thought	sufficiently	proved by the words	6, 124/ 20
holy scripture well and	sufficiently	his doctrine whereby he	6, 128/ 31
Father may well and	sufficiently	be proved, yet were	6, 137/ 3
left them his mind	sufficiently	in holy scripture." "And	6, 155/ 12
I, "whether God have	sufficiently	showed that point in	6, 160/ 10
as I can see	sufficiently	answered, except that ye	6, 246/ 5
being by so many	sufficiently	proved that one taught	6, 265/ 35
Grace being well and	sufficiently	informed of the truth	6, 326/ 18
into the favor and	suffrages	of Christ's church. But	6, 410/ 19
commandment by the subtle	suggestion	of the devil, or	6, 394/ 9
by the devil's subtle	suggestion	have brought him, whereas	6, 401/ 9
they persuade with false	suggestions	to conceive an evil	6, 256/ 8
many of the same	suit	, and double and treble	6, 269/ 25
might," quoth he, "by	suit	to be sure of	6, 274/ 33
divers persons for a	suit	taken about a mortuary	6, 318/ 7
be of their own	suit	. "The Sixteenth Chapter Of	6, 418/ 9
judges in their temporal	suits	, of what church did	6, 202/ 23
about the Turk and	sultan	have used to christen	6, 416/ 17
promise serve, "Ego vobiscum	sum	omnibus diebus usque ad	6, 114/ 4
he said, "Ego vobiscum	sum	usque ad finem saeculi	6, 114/ 19
warning, whereof the whole	sum	stood in effect, in	6, 139/ 4
I remember, the whole	sum	and effect of all	6, 189/ 5
or twenty marks. Which	sum	, I dare say, there	6, 341/ 34
The Second Chapter Here	summarily	is declared in what	6, 5/ 8
The Second Chapter Here	summarily	is declared what order	6, 35/ 11
remembered, and well and	summarily	rehearsed." "But now," quoth	6, 189/ 8
one swallow maketh not	summer	, so the folly of	6, 73/ 1
be seen but in	summer	and the other all	6, 80/ 16
in the midst of	summer	than be burned in	6, 84/ 32
and ride out one	summer	in those countries. And	6, 228/ 4
thousand Lutherans in one	summer	, and subdued the remnant	6, 369/ 28
have seen in a	summer's	day. And some of	6, 125/ 31
burying and making of	sumptuous	sepulchers and doing the	6, 220/ 5
them there as never	sun	should shine on them	6, 50/ 20
the course of the	sun	whereby he should perceive	6, 66/ 10
make to see the	sun	, the moon, and the	6, 80/ 9
a place as no	sun	should shine thereon, to	6, 360/ 6
it standeth in the	sun	, and is never the	6, 382/ 5
is present with the	sun	, if we list not	6, 404/ 15
he should upon the	Sunday	at High Mass time	6, 69/ 23
Sabbath Day changed into	Sunday	without any word of	6, 155/ 14

fastings, vigils kept, the	Sundays	hallowed, the Mass said	6, 190/ 19
put them clean away,	Sundays	and all? Some wax	6, 236/ 9
divers and many times	sunderly	talked with almost all	6, 318/ 24
Christian people have in	sundry	places, sundry temples and	6, 57/ 34
have in sundry places,	sundry	temples and churches, to	6, 57/ 34
condemned for heresies by	sundry	general councils. "And this	6, 62/ 24
almost every town at	sundry	times so many miracles	6, 76/ 14
the scripture, but by	sundry	times and ages more	6, 146/ 31
and godly writers of	sundry	times. By whose good	6, 152/ 8
scripture of Christ in	sundry	places. As where the	6, 173/ 13
quoth I. "We have	sundry	ways proved and agreed	6, 175/ 4
as saints be in	sundry	countries, and very far	6, 213/ 1
see and hear in	sundry	places at once. If	6, 213/ 9
from us, and from	sundry	places far distant asunder	6, 213/ 30
body showed at two	sundry	places, it may fortune	6, 221/ 19
head there may be	sundry	parts, and either part	6, 221/ 20
in diverse regions and	sundry	ages, we thereby well	6, 245/ 23
those heresies preached at	sundry	places out of London	6, 267/ 33
was many times in	sundry	places examined. But specially	6, 318/ 27
oftentimes interchanged and suddenly	sundry	things of diverse matters	6, 336/ 27
affection and state of	sundry	stomachs one may take	6, 343/ 15
of the people in	sundry	places of Christendom, by	6, 409/ 19
rung and Te Deum	sung	, so that nothing was	6, 86/ 16
Mass said, holy service	sung	, and their people houseled	6, 190/ 20
be in some places	sung	faster than I can	6, 258/ 37
cursum consummavi, et nunc	superest	mihi corona iusticiae" (I	6, 396/ 25
would suffer no such	superfluity	in the paraments of	6, 40/ 24
already, I would, all	superfluous	recapitulation set apart, as	6, 35/ 27
set by, pride longed	superfluously	to get by covetousness	6, 140/ 14
us obedience to our	superiors	and rulers, one and	6, 106/ 33
it, or else by	supernatural	grace be led into	6, 117/ 26
used he the secret	supernatural	means by which his	6, 172/ 5
mean manner between scrupulous	superstition	and reckless negligence that	6, 14/ 14
and to nourish this	superstition	, under the name and	6, 53/ 2
suffered to fall to	superstition	and idolatry instead of	6, 189/ 3
were if it were	superstition	and not a part	6, 210/ 4
Nor there is no	superstition	in such other things	6, 232/ 34
mean manner between scrupulous	superstition	and reckless negligence that	6, 255/ 14
fell first in such	superstition	, it is the more	6, 259/ 25
woman loved no such	superstitions	. She could abide the	6, 229/ 9
saints, because of much	superstitious	manner used therein and	6, 13/ 14
is there touched the	superstitious	fear and scrupulosity that	6, 14/ 9
as ye call it)	superstitious	and wicked, would never	6, 54/ 12
follily misliken unto the	superstitious	demeanor and fond fashion	6, 56/ 9

wandering about vanity or	superstitious	devotion, and the next	6, 100/ 19
saints, because of much	superstitious	manner used therein and	6, 226/ 4
honor them with such	superstitious	ways that the paynim	6, 229/ 18
in delusion of our	superstitious	idolatry, than so to	6, 229/ 27
The third is the	superstitious	fashion of worship with	6, 230/ 4
the third point, of	superstitious	manner of worshipping or	6, 232/ 27
it is suffered that	superstitious	manner of worship. And	6, 234/ 20
is to say, the	superstitious	manner and unlawful petitions	6, 235/ 1
is there touched the	superstitious	fear and scrupulosity that	6, 255/ 8
the weariness of that	superstitious	fear and servile dread	6, 257/ 30
harm is in the	superstitious	fashion that their own	6, 258/ 14
too seriously is somewhat	superstitious	. And therefore the best	6, 258/ 29
the service of God	superstitious	instead of religious, over	6, 259/ 9
be quite absorbed and	supped	up, he saith, in	6, 389/ 21
Mass as well after	supper	as before breakfast, and	6, 354/ 16
wise went we to	supper	, and on the morrow	6, 431/ 4
saith that our faith	suppeth	up all our sins	6, 352/ 34
report; yet since I	suppose	in myself, that if	6, 26/ 19
-- which things, I	suppose	, every good Christian man	6, 37/ 19
the church. But I	suppose	he shall never find	6, 41/ 6
saint itself. But I	suppose	neither scripture nor natural	6, 45/ 32
through Christendom, and I	suppose	ye shall find the	6, 53/ 33
shall not find, I	suppose	, that any bishop in	6, 54/ 7
neither doubt, nor I	suppose	no good man else	6, 77/ 8
say, but certainly I	suppose	as much as ye	6, 101/ 18
see hereafter. But now	suppose	that this old idolater	6, 134/ 24
unto you, as I	suppose	it doth to you	6, 161/ 32
now go to and	suppose	it were so; what	6, 175/ 9
Now is it, I	suppose	, well and clearly proved	6, 179/ 16
Christ. And such I	suppose	were the Sadducees that	6, 193/ 5
in good faith, I	suppose	we be waded in	6, 210/ 25
there as here. Now	suppose	then first, that of	6, 218/ 17
we not, I think,	suppose	that there were any	6, 224/ 29
they by that reason	suppose	that the image of	6, 231/ 27
quoth I, "and I	suppose	it very true." "May	6, 238/ 17
Yes," quothe he, "I	suppose	there were some, but	6, 252/ 14
them is, as I	suppose	, more than thrice three	6, 285/ 32
ye shall not, I	suppose	, greatly doubt what he	6, 292/ 26
the cause is I	suppose	, for we look more	6, 295/ 34
dog." "And yet I	suppose	, " quothe I, "if the	6, 302/ 4
more honest would, I	suppose	, be married. And yet	6, 310/ 22
the author answereth. "I	suppose	, " quothe he, "that this	6, 317/ 3
to toe that I	suppose	there be not very	6, 318/ 22
meant they, as I	suppose	, the forbidding of the	6, 337/ 9

denied it. Which I	suppose	would not often happen	6, 342/ 10
to say, and I	suppose	all the honest men	6, 350/ 6
feigned that ever were	supposed	to be brought from	6, 278/ 16
a little further. And	supposing	that there were some	6, 200/ 13
of his condemnation and	suppression	of his books. For	6, 346/ 33
baptism but to the	suppression	of penance and of	6, 352/ 23
study of scripture the	sure	way is, with virtue	6, 9/ 10
to be the very	sure	way to wade within	6, 10/ 6
truer part, hath a	sure	and undoubtable refuge provided	6, 10/ 18
whether we can be	sure	that the miracles told	6, 13/ 26
we may be most	sure	of theirs and consequently	6, 13/ 29
by their miracles most	sure	of them that they	6, 13/ 30
unto me a secret	sure	friend of his with	6, 21/ 8
for a ready and	sure	defender. And of such	6, 26/ 6
ye may make yourself	sure	, that I shall never	6, 27/ 1
conclusions selves be so	sure	truths that they be	6, 27/ 18
this am I very	sure	and perceive it well	6, 38/ 2
Christ's Catholic Church, very	sure	am I that Saint	6, 38/ 21
which they think themselves	sure	against all the devils	6, 52/ 31
But I am very	sure	that many a holy	6, 54/ 29
indeed, that I am	sure	enough; yet not for	6, 60/ 15
whereby was I so	sure	of that, whereupon I	6, 60/ 20
them done, and were	sure	that God or good	6, 62/ 1
beginning, I reckon so	sure	and fast, and therewith	6, 62/ 15
who can reckon himself	sure	of his own mother	6, 64/ 1
them and not very	sure	to believe that every	6, 64/ 33
while they make themselves	sure	of the wrong side	6, 65/ 1
I believe and am	sure	that it is, yet	6, 69/ 34
that we reckon ourselves	sure	that no man leaveth	6, 76/ 8
The eldest, I am	sure	, passeth not twenty-four. It	6, 79/ 4
I am not very	sure	of the time, but	6, 79/ 15
foot. And I am	sure	he is grown now	6, 79/ 25
the cause? None other	sure	but that the acquaintance	6, 80/ 1
year. And I am	sure	, if ye saw dead	6, 80/ 17
I scantily reckon myself	sure	." "No?" quoth I. "That	6, 85/ 10
friend, "who may be	sure	of such things when	6, 87/ 8
false, ye be not	sure	whether any be such	6, 89/ 8
must needs reckon yourself	sure	, and of which ye	6, 89/ 15
agree that ye be	sure	of any which be	6, 89/ 21
For I am very	sure	that so long ago	6, 90/ 9
say. Nor I am	sure	though ye see some	6, 92/ 8
I live." I am	sure	ye will not do	6, 92/ 20
whereby shall we be	sure	that God doth them	6, 96/ 1
and we be not	sure	that God doth them	6, 96/ 2

and we be not	sure	that the devil doth	6, 96/ 7
Christ to make them	sure	that the faith should	6, 109/ 8
also we be not	sure	by any promise made	6, 115/ 15
study of scripture the	sure	way is, with virtue	6, 122/ 11
whereby can ye be	sure	that ye do not	6, 123/ 34
holy scripture. "For the	sure	avoiding whereof, my poor	6, 127/ 9
the reader shall be	sure	that no text is	6, 127/ 18
saith, make himself very	sure	that there is some	6, 127/ 30
shall he take a	sure	way, by which he	6, 128/ 2
which he shall be	sure	of one of two	6, 128/ 3
feet more swift and	sure	by custom of going	6, 132/ 4
since we be not	sure	how long it would	6, 133/ 25
to be the very	sure	way to wade with	6, 138/ 1
so am I very	sure	that the Holy Ghost	6, 147/ 2
so am I very	sure	that the church neither	6, 147/ 12
be believed for a	sure	truth but if it	6, 149/ 13
truer part, hath a	sure	and undoubtable refuge provided	6, 153/ 30
taken therein a good	sure	way. But now if	6, 156/ 26
be now fast and	sure	in the truth --	6, 156/ 27
scripture for the more	sure	. For there wot I	6, 161/ 24
the leastwise to be	sure	that we shall avoid	6, 162/ 9
of scripture) take a	sure	and infallible way, ye	6, 166/ 1
you to for the	sure	solution of all such	6, 166/ 4
But ye may be	sure	that if all other	6, 169/ 24
the church hath the	sure	knowledge thereof. And then	6, 175/ 26
as though ye were	sure	by your confidence in	6, 175/ 36
ye shall take the	sure	way and put yourself	6, 176/ 3
But how be ye	sure	that the matter of	6, 180/ 20
church, who could be	sure	which were the very	6, 181/ 14
these four for the	sure	undoubted true." "That is	6, 181/ 16
That is," quoth he, "	sure	so." "This is," quoth	6, 181/ 18
is," quoth I, "so	sure	so, that Luther himself	6, 181/ 19
must needs be a	sure	infallible ground that God	6, 181/ 24
in nothing, nor give	sure	credence to the tradition	6, 181/ 30
believe, and may be	sure	that since the church	6, 184/ 34
scripture this were the	sure	way, wherein should give	6, 188/ 23
we," quoth I, "be	sure	of that? "Marry," quoth	6, 193/ 19
belief, let him be	sure	that he is gone	6, 194/ 30
the heretics themselves so	sure	and fast, that they	6, 196/ 17
though he be not	sure	, yet it is indeed	6, 197/ 12
yet it is indeed	sure	, that he is and	6, 197/ 13
It is," quoth I, "	sure	indeed and well known	6, 197/ 15
shall be. But as	sure	is it that for	6, 197/ 16
For this am I	sure	, that in all those	6, 200/ 9

satisfied me concerning the	sure	and undoubted knowledge of	6, 207/ 25
find. And I am	sure	as far as ever	6, 210/ 26
ye may reckon you	sure	." The Ninth Chapter The	6, 216/ 34
I," quoth he, "be	sure	thereof? May the taking	6, 217/ 5
that ye be not	sure	whether all be or	6, 219/ 18
it stand for a	sure	ground, that all your	6, 219/ 22
cause to reckon ourselves	sure	that all be saints	6, 219/ 30
miracles many seen, so	sure	a common persuasion through	6, 220/ 31
God, this is the	sure	means that never can	6, 223/ 27
it seemeth, was very	sure	and fastly confirmed the	6, 223/ 30
as boldly make you	sure	of as if I	6, 227/ 30
whether we can be	sure	that the miracles told	6, 237/ 21
we may be most	sure	of theirs and consequently	6, 237/ 24
by their miracles most	sure	of them that they	6, 237/ 24
And we be very	sure	that the thing is	6, 237/ 32
than other, we be	sure	of the best were	6, 238/ 7
principal matter standing still	sure	and fast, we shall	6, 239/ 22
and of theirs most	sure	." "This is well said	6, 240/ 9
that ours is the	sure	church, and only the	6, 242/ 33
been one good and	sure	mark between his church	6, 243/ 27
one good mark and	sure	token whereby all these	6, 244/ 4
scripture, should be as	sure	and bind us to	6, 248/ 26
ye," quoth I, "be	sure	there was. And why	6, 253/ 10
it neither sharp nor	sure	, if it fall on	6, 255/ 3
and always would be	sure	to have his chamber	6, 257/ 22
indifferent, had plain and	sure	information thereof." "Marry," quoth	6, 260/ 24
it, and the more	sure	and plain proof should	6, 261/ 23
to the judges a	sure	and substantial shield to	6, 262/ 8
wonder. For I am	sure	when he had preached	6, 271/ 30
by suit to be	sure	of the matter, make	6, 274/ 33
can ye then be	sure	that any horse went	6, 275/ 5
how can we be	sure	thereof, while we cannot	6, 275/ 16
this once for a	sure	and an infallible conclusion	6, 281/ 20
methinketh ye take the	sure	way." "Well," quoth I	6, 284/ 12
be not yet very	sure	. Howbeit since that time	6, 291/ 22
that were, without collusion,	sure	of a living already	6, 302/ 27
that was a good	sure	way." "It was," quoth	6, 312/ 8
It was," quoth I, "	sure	, indeed, but not so	6, 312/ 9
to search and be	sure	whether they say true	6, 316/ 24
that he was so	sure	that he had not	6, 323/ 19
therefore I make myself	sure	that in such a	6, 326/ 3
deserve it." "I am	sure	," quoth your friend, "ye	6, 332/ 21
whereby shall I be	sure	that Saint Gregory took	6, 357/ 32
faith and never so	sure	a belief in God's	6, 382/ 15

preached was the plain,	sure	, and undoubtable truth, against	6, 384/ 14
but a certain and	sure	knowledge, as of Christ's	6, 387/ 23
nothing else but a	sure	trust and a faithful	6, 388/ 15
if they had a	sure	and undoubted faith, be	6, 394/ 2
people, as things certain,	sure	, and stable, and out	6, 419/ 17
been the just and	sure	rules of construction, by	6, 419/ 26
is written. For very	sure	are we, that whoso	6, 419/ 28
and salvation we be	sure	, than to cast them	6, 421/ 11
men's souls, we be	sure	enough that wolves they	6, 421/ 25
them that they be	surely	saints. And in this	6, 13/ 30
I have in you,	surely	take and tell forth	6, 25/ 21
friend, ascertain you. And	surely	, sir, in this point	6, 27/ 1
so much the more	surely	warrant you the truth	6, 27/ 10
read Christ's Gospel. "And	surely	sir," quoth he, "some	6, 29/ 17
so should it most	surely	tarry, when it were	6, 34/ 13
chalices and treen priests." "	Surely	, " quoth I, "that book	6, 40/ 28
to the quick. And	surely	, saving that men cannot	6, 46/ 35
once good morrow. "And	surely	if any benefit or	6, 48/ 35
I consider it, methinketh	surely	that if the thing	6, 53/ 16
their own therein. "And	surely	, I believe this devotion	6, 54/ 20
in their circle --	surely	, sir, holy Saint Augustine	6, 55/ 7
Temple and pray. "And	surely	, albeit that some good	6, 58/ 29
the Gospel rehearseth. And	surely	we were worse than	6, 61/ 18
not a foot long?" "	Surely	, sir," quoth he, "those	6, 68/ 4
seen it myself. But	surely	if witness would have	6, 68/ 27
and nature teacheth me	surely	that miracles be things	6, 71/ 8
Faith showeth me that,	surely	, " quoth he, "but whether	6, 72/ 20
very false gods. But	surely	both nature and reason	6, 73/ 17
change to the worse." "	Surely	, " quoth I, "ye go	6, 74/ 26
incredible. % "Nay," quoth he, "	surely	, though it hath done	6, 77/ 7
of the time, but	surely	as it appeared afterward	6, 79/ 15
for the more incredible?" "	Surely	, " quoth he, "both twain	6, 80/ 29
truth, as I am	surely	informed, he lieth here	6, 86/ 12
nowadays at pilgrimages. But	surely	, if ye grant the	6, 90/ 4
to speak it. And	surely	to begin with all	6, 95/ 9
Father of lights." And	surely	, if we consider how	6, 97/ 20
Donald, whom I reckon	surely	for a saint if	6, 100/ 11
you with sorrow." And	surely	so many good men	6, 100/ 18
call to mind. But	surely	since ye willed me	6, 100/ 33
authority of the church. "	Surely	, " quoth I, "for my	6, 101/ 13
men shall cool." And	surely	methinketh it is well	6, 109/ 17
in the chapter before. "	Surely	, sir" quoth he, "that	6, 110/ 31
help of grace." "No,	surely	, " quoth he. "Verily," quoth	6, 119/ 8
all truth. And therefore,	surely	, for a true conclusion	6, 119/ 17

a blind mate indeed. " "	Surely	, " quoth I, "these two	6, 121/ 23
you to good. But	surely	I have seen to	6, 122/ 23
to come well and	surely	instructed in all such	6, 127/ 14
talk of after. But	surely	ye beguiled me now	6, 129/ 17
be well guided, for	surely	faith goeth never without	6, 131/ 31
she did before. For	surely	, whoso considereth the words	6, 150/ 6
peril, but well and	surely	wade through and come	6, 152/ 27
would well wish. But	surely	if he be as	6, 152/ 29
of the world. And	surely	the thing that made	6, 153/ 3
serve me here. For	surely	if I had been	6, 157/ 14
well tell you; and	surely	trust I would have	6, 157/ 16
And your way is	surely	far from the worst	6, 158/ 5
Father in heaven. "And	surely	this is much to	6, 166/ 7
me good reason. For	surely	, since they were but	6, 172/ 27
but man's reason. And	surely	as I showed you	6, 176/ 16
he had wist how. " "	Surely	, " quoth your friend, "I	6, 184/ 20
the same purpose. But	surely	they that so take	6, 219/ 34
believed without examination. For	surely	the words whereof they	6, 219/ 37
he writeth of. "And	surely	since our Lord never	6, 220/ 9
upon her head. But	surely	they were as clean	6, 222/ 25
such worshipful service?" "Yes,	surely	, " quoth I. "What say	6, 226/ 27
what she list. And	surely	for this point I	6, 232/ 21
their bitter prayers as	surely	as they were penned	6, 235/ 22
them that they be	surely	saints. And in this	6, 237/ 25
that ye make would	surely	satisfy the other side	6, 238/ 14
them that be none. " "	Surely	, " quoth he, "the proof	6, 238/ 34
his special assistance. And	surely	of all miracles that	6, 243/ 13
whose living they might	surely	follow, he would now	6, 244/ 23
we may well and	surely	conclude that none of	6, 245/ 20
it is yet most	surely	concluded that these things	6, 245/ 28
been present thereat. But	surely	he said that some	6, 247/ 17
why he misliked it. " "	Surely	, " quoth he, "for aught	6, 248/ 24
none holy scripture? And	surely	in the receipt of	6, 253/ 27
him thus, I believe	surely	that ye had clearly	6, 254/ 38
of divine service. "But	surely	, sir, concerning the man's	6, 255/ 17
a better time. And	surely	this that I shall	6, 256/ 34
intent and purpose. For	surely	the effect of his	6, 257/ 6
evil and sinful. But	surely	men say that in	6, 257/ 29
another buzzing they make. " "	Surely	, " quoth I, "that is	6, 259/ 7
case were possible; but	surely	it were so seldom	6, 265/ 20
so many be present. " "	Surely	, quoth I, "what were	6, 266/ 15
and examination of heresies,	surely	, meseemeth that of all	6, 266/ 20
was accused of. And	surely	had I been judge	6, 267/ 10
and not by weight. " "	Surely	, " quoth I, "my mind	6, 267/ 13

of his fault. For	surely	that man was of	6, 269/ 37
deduce your conclusion very	surely	. And in good faith	6, 274/ 3
part is not so	surely	proved as it must	6, 275/ 23
award him one wing." "	Surely	, " quoth I, "and you	6, 275/ 30
than very greatly guilty." "	Surely	, " quoth he, "that is	6, 277/ 23
church," quoth he, "cannot	surely	know whether he swore	6, 278/ 11
and therefore they cannot	surely	judge him foresworn. For	6, 278/ 12
stick with you. For	surely	standing the matter in	6, 278/ 31
judges did wrong. But	surely	methinketh I may well	6, 279/ 8
is no reckoning. But	surely	, as I say, if	6, 282/ 34
on the cross. And	surely	if men's old faults	6, 283/ 13
but one in number." "	Surely	, " quoth I, "as weighty	6, 285/ 28
change of these words?" "	Surely	, " quoth he, "very naught	6, 287/ 18
on the head. For	surely	if he changed the	6, 287/ 27
out good, I would	surely	say that he meaneth	6, 288/ 7
he meant not well." "	Surely	, " quoth I, "ye would	6, 290/ 12
the frere said. But	surely	for the translation I	6, 292/ 24
nothing letted but that. "	Surely	, " quoth I, "if we	6, 293/ 4
in that point. But	surely	the thing that maketh	6, 293/ 21
pugnant and sharp. But	surely	they prick somewhat more	6, 294/ 30
lewd and naught. And	surely	wheresoever there is a	6, 295/ 25
unto our own. But	surely	many of us have	6, 297/ 24
not see him. And	surely	we have little cause	6, 297/ 36
degree under them. For	surely	, as he said, it	6, 298/ 4
more or not; but	surely	, I think, many better	6, 298/ 17
be very little. And	surely	in like manner wise	6, 300/ 18
like manner wise, whoso	surely	knoweth a priest to	6, 300/ 19
the number, I would	surely	see such a way	6, 301/ 32
dogs. And yet, meseemeth,	surely	a more honest service	6, 302/ 2
in, and no faster." "	Surely	, " quoth I, "for aught	6, 302/ 33
at the least. And	surely	if we leave the	6, 305/ 17
say more than that." "	Surely	, " quoth I, "Tyndale hath	6, 308/ 21
God's own mouth commended." "	Surely	, " quoth your friend, "methink	6, 309/ 17
speak of old time,	surely	ye shall understand that	6, 310/ 11
think, it seemeth me	surely	a very hard thing	6, 310/ 26
the priests were better,	surely	-- as I would	6, 311/ 4
schismatic priests of Saxony." "	Surely	, " quoth he, "ye have	6, 313/ 13
the constitution but they?" "	Surely	, " quoth I, "nobody else	6, 314/ 18
thereof till now. But	surely	I will see it	6, 316/ 13
heard none harm. But	surely	as touching his faith	6, 318/ 16
that I knew one	surely	that could tell who	6, 321/ 4
who stole a horse." "	Surely	, " said the lords, "so	6, 321/ 20
said, "We see well	surely	that ye have a	6, 322/ 23
in great credit. And	surely	the spiritual man was	6, 324/ 2

why said you so?" "	Surely	, my lords," quoth he	6, 324/ 15
he said truth. And	surely	marvel were it if	6, 329/ 2
clear of the matter." "	Surely	," quoth I, "so seemed	6, 329/ 28
Hunne was of. For	surely	at such time as	6, 330/ 9
secretly kept I cannot	surely	say. But truly, were	6, 330/ 23
her eye was out.	Surely	so is it not	6, 331/ 13
before the printing. And	surely	how it hath happed	6, 331/ 27
knave is no child." "	Surely	," quoth I, "such things	6, 333/ 14
us hear you." And	surely	the blessed holy doctor	6, 334/ 8
given greatly thereto. And	surely	since, as the holy	6, 334/ 17
always to do so	surely	but that he shall	6, 337/ 28
that folk should not	surely	see and perfectly perceive	6, 345/ 13
is not very good." "	Surely	," quoth he, "I cannot	6, 349/ 5
his holy sacrament. But	surely	, whereas there be many	6, 351/ 1
taking four away expressly." "	Surely	," quoth your friend, "so	6, 352/ 21
make her such provision." "	Surely	," quoth I, "this wise	6, 353/ 17
Body of our Lord." "	Surely	," quoth he, "then is	6, 353/ 28
a good scholar, and	surely	render them his lesson	6, 372/ 6
ascribe all-thing to destiny. "	Surely	, as I say, this	6, 376/ 21
belief, may well and	surely	perceive that Luther and	6, 376/ 29
that we cannot always	surely	judge our own deeds	6, 380/ 26
be not available. And	surely	faith alone, without charity	6, 386/ 5
devils which believe as	surely	as they. And therefore	6, 388/ 23
that if men believed	surely	, he thought they would	6, 393/ 24
he believed verily and	surely	that sin should bring	6, 393/ 26
if one believed indeed	surely	, as ye would now	6, 393/ 33
of special grace. For	surely	all such justice of	6, 395/ 29
eye of God. But	surely	the holy prophet never	6, 395/ 32
to reward it. For	surely	, as it is very	6, 396/ 36
that ever was. And	surely	it is so far	6, 402/ 25
done to them. And	surely	though God be able	6, 407/ 19
else greatly merit. But	surely	the order of the	6, 410/ 12
many of them. "And	surely	as the princes be	6, 415/ 32
that warning be warned,	surely	as Saint Paul saith	6, 417/ 3
all good preachers after." "	Surely	," quoth I, "a certain	6, 417/ 19
to follow the same." "	Surely	," quoth I, "therein I	6, 418/ 19
it for good. And	surely	where it so happeneth	6, 418/ 27
and evil teachers. And	surely	for the more part	6, 419/ 4
taught us by God,	surely	planted in the church	6, 419/ 14
bear that which they	surely	trust to bring about	6, 427/ 28
Christ's blessed apostles. And	surely	when our Savior himself	6, 429/ 35
Beelzebub, prince of devils." "	Surely	," quoth your friend, "and	6, 432/ 13
And he thinketh himself	surer	in his argument than	6, 65/ 27
your assent to the	surer	side. But since I	6, 176/ 1

one may find a	surer	way. But I think	6, 325/ 23
that the best and	surest	interpretation was to lay	6, 34/ 9
he found sufficient and	surest	. For so should it	6, 34/ 13
else (which is the	surest	way) he shall perceive	6, 127/ 23
that pilgrimage and the	surest	against the stone, she	6, 229/ 1
is one of the	surest	rules that can be	6, 245/ 34
that for the more	surety	, my part were to	6, 22/ 7
set your mind in	surety	, then albeit miracles be	6, 76/ 10
or at leastway, what	surety	can we have in	6, 88/ 9
quite gone for any	surety	that we could reckon	6, 101/ 25
so graciously for your	surety	to bring you out	6, 159/ 22
were none hold nor	surety	in scripture itself, if	6, 181/ 21
Baptist also? Yes, of	surety	, and many another holy	6, 225/ 27
his adversary stand in	surety	. But on the other	6, 248/ 35
they list, for the	surety	of their bargains have	6, 263/ 32
this is a very	surety	that it is not	6, 301/ 15
may for their own	surety	the better choose and	6, 345/ 29
safe conduct in good	surety	of himself that he	6, 362/ 34
blindeth us, as much	surety	as we have of	6, 422/ 27
pray and pay any	surgeon	to heal your sore	6, 214/ 15
As though a lewd	surgeon	would cut off the	6, 339/ 16
there indeed but untruly	surmised	. And yet such as	6, 28/ 30
so evil as is	surmised	upon him or else	6, 31/ 5
whereof he is had	suspect	whether he may not	6, 15/ 12
that though I nothing	suspect	the messenger, as in	6, 21/ 30
whereof he is had	suspect	, whether he may not	6, 280/ 17
the man the more	suspect	, in that I refuse	6, 282/ 10
matter the clergy most	suspect	, and wherein, as it	6, 293/ 22
never man had him	suspect	of any such thing	6, 327/ 35
let good Christian folk	suspect	, abhor, and pursue in	6, 427/ 3
a man so sore	suspected	and convicted of heresy	6, 327/ 11
that ever would have	suspected	that he which wrote	6, 364/ 12
peradventure bring themselves in	suspicion	of malice and envy	6, 31/ 2
reasonably gather so much	suspicion	, that if they had	6, 88/ 22
from all cause of	suspicion	, and thereto testified in	6, 93/ 1
pretext of begging, no	suspicion	of feigning, no possibility	6, 93/ 31
of all cause of	suspicion	. For whereas a judge	6, 262/ 15
so far from all	suspicion	of corruption, it were	6, 265/ 4
after happed, that the	suspicion	of his death might	6, 327/ 7
that they seem unreasonably	suspicious	if they think altogether	6, 63/ 22
neither am I so	suspicious	to mistrust that one	6, 94/ 31
world were no more	suspicious	than they say that	6, 287/ 5
hearing, seemed much more	suspicious	than these. Which yet	6, 319/ 35
I, "there were divers	suspicious	things laid against him	6, 325/ 8

a matter of many	suspicious	tales, be they never	6, 325/ 21
hath gone so much	suspicious	rumor thereof. Which, as	6, 330/ 25
there ever born so	suspicious	that ever would have	6, 364/ 11
them up no less	suspiciously	than secretly, and so	6, 269/ 21
whose part ye do	sustain	, if they had some	6, 66/ 1
and pain to be	sustained	in that learning, partly	6, 122/ 29
that divers of them	sustained	great persecution therefor, and	6, 421/ 7
had died in their	swaddling	clouds. "To this he	6, 381/ 20
none, yet as one	swallow	maketh not summer, so	6, 72/ 33
within short process to	swallow	them all. "And albeit	6, 414/ 2
thereby should the world	swarm	full of such mischievous	6, 263/ 2
lawfully on his oath	swear	untruth where he thinketh	6, 15/ 13
that would say, and	swear	too, that they have	6, 68/ 29
ten, and durst well	swear	for them and they	6, 83/ 26
not have letted to	swear	, and some to jeopard	6, 88/ 12
the oaths he might	swear	, that he would trust	6, 91/ 31
more hard not to	swear	at all than not	6, 105/ 29
for they will rather	swear	on a book that	6, 201/ 21
that would depose and	swear	for him that he	6, 268/ 1
with his oath and	swear	upon a book that	6, 275/ 34
would I say and	swear	too, that besides the	6, 276/ 3
durst be bold to	swear	with you. And then	6, 276/ 6
to say it and	swear	it too and stiffly	6, 276/ 19
lawfully on his oath	swear	untruth, where he thinketh	6, 280/ 18
may and ought to	swear	nay, because that of	6, 281/ 2
if a judge would	swear	me generally in a	6, 281/ 23
witness, he might boldly	swear	he knew nothing of	6, 281/ 32
by express words to	swear	what he knew by	6, 282/ 2
Sir, I will not	swear	for you nor in	6, 282/ 4
by my refusing to	swear	I should make the	6, 282/ 10
that I refuse to	swear	as much for him	6, 282/ 11
he plainly refuse to	swear	, what pain soever he	6, 282/ 13
party may deny to	swear	or to make him	6, 282/ 19
may he refuse to	swear	, and may not first	6, 284/ 8
and may not first	swear	and then say false	6, 284/ 9
realm will say and	swear	the same, that this	6, 350/ 6
party that is accused,	swearing	alone against them all	6, 276/ 13
now excuse an innocent,	swearing	truly that I heard	6, 282/ 8
belie thee, saying and	swearing	too, that thou say	6, 420/ 23
sacrifice? What for the	sweet	odors and frankincense? Why	6, 50/ 3
always four ganders." "A	sweet	matter," quoth he; "ye	6, 168/ 37
medicines, some bitter, some	sweet	, some easy, some grievous	6, 206/ 9
Is not this a	sweet	service and a worshipful	6, 227/ 28
that sacred sacrifice and	sweet	oblation of Christ's Holy	6, 299/ 18

continual assistance to her	sweetest	Son without fleeing or	6, 108/ 12
he found so great	sweetness	in the text self	6, 34/ 6
it standeth in the	sweetness	of hope, whereby we	6, 106/ 21
such people as be	swerved	from the faith gather	6, 355/ 13
parts of Almaine and	Swicherland	this ungracious sect, by	6, 369/ 31
ye reckon yourself over	swift	in granting, I give	6, 113/ 18
legs and feet more	swift	and sure by custom	6, 132/ 4
all his own and	swingeth	it at his back	6, 296/ 4
now in Saxony and	Switzerland	and such other places	6, 355/ 12
after the fashion of	Switzerland	or Saxony and some	6, 427/ 29
the world but the	sword	). Was not this a	6, 124/ 34
if he use the	sword	therewith, and strike among	6, 249/ 1
and broken his gay	sword	in twain. Which in	6, 254/ 39
defend Christendom by the	sword	. Which they say should	6, 412/ 1
fight with the temporal	sword	toward the impeachment and	6, 414/ 5
the gilding of knives,	swords	, spurs, arras, and painted	6, 51/ 6
and came again, he	swore	in great anger all	6, 91/ 30
a false shrew. He	swore	that he would not	6, 176/ 28
Whereunto he said and	swore	therewith that he so	6, 246/ 7
that he said and	swore	true. And then should	6, 276/ 30
him though he still	swore	the contrary, must it	6, 277/ 25
surely know whether he	swore	true or false, and	6, 278/ 11
be true that he	swore	) yet was foresworn indeed	6, 279/ 2
sense, and said and	swore	that he meant none	6, 424/ 15
if a man be	sworn	by a judge to	6, 15/ 11
the world would have	sworn	for good and godly	6, 91/ 18
against so many proofs	sworn	and deposing the matter	6, 272/ 16
he so would have	sworn	, ye and I both	6, 276/ 21
if a man be	sworn	by a judge to	6, 280/ 15
before a judge and	sworn	for a witness, he	6, 281/ 31
if he be duly	sworn	, it is a worshipful	6, 283/ 27
in one that is	sworn	where the matter as	6, 284/ 13
words written by notaries	sworn	for both the parties	6, 362/ 25
priests of the idol	Sybeles	. "Long would it be	6, 360/ 17
his persuasion by a	syllogism	and reasoning, almost as	6, 65/ 20
manner of the Jews'	synagogue	, but if they be	6, 50/ 5
So that where the	synagogue	and church was then	6, 199/ 1
that the church or	synagogue	of the right belief	6, 199/ 17
to idolatry, the right	synagogue	of the Jews remained	6, 220/ 14
the Jews in their	synagogue	before Christ's days; and	6, 224/ 25
church of Christ nor	synagogue	of the Jews, which	6, 224/ 35
after in the eightieth	synod	by the general council	6, 355/ 10
made in the sixth	synod	, in which there is	6, 356/ 29
sense. But when the	synod	used that word for	6, 357/ 27

mind and the whole	synod	of the contrary. "But	6, 358/ 2
it is a law	synodal	, made in the sixth	6, 356/ 28
of their opinions in	synods	and councils, or finally	6, 407/ 5
condemned by many holy	synods	and general councils, and	6, 423/ 25
silly woman seeking Saint	Sythe	when she sigheth for	6, 77/ 17
of sore teeth. Saint	Sythe	women set to seek	6, 227/ 5
image in a new	tabernacle	, the back of the	6, 222/ 7
stood in that old	tabernacle	, that could no man	6, 222/ 28
of England. 1530. %The	Table	of the First Book	6, 5/ 1
me at a little	table	. And then I showed	6, 35/ 24
and express in a	table	the lovely visage of	6, 39/ 14
the king at his	table	. It happed that there	6, 157/ 1
unto Moses in the	tables	of stone, by the	6, 141/ 19
holy doctors did. Finis	tabule	. The First Book It	6, 20/ 6
them abide by their	tackling	like mighty champions, wherein	6, 414/ 26
sight of a peacock's	tail	. And very cause can	6, 80/ 12
the people that we	take	for it; but a	6, 12/ 10
that his naughtiness cannot	take	from us the profit	6, 16/ 7
ungracious sect, whereby they	take	away the liberty of	6, 18/ 24
one business, after to	take	the second, and upon	6, 21/ 6
the second now to	take	the third. For whereas	6, 21/ 6
naught, whom I should	take	for bad: yet, since	6, 22/ 1
be worse than we	take	him for) our good	6, 22/ 5
to desire you to	take	good time with him	6, 25/ 7
or two, whom they	take	here for honest. But	6, 25/ 19
have in you, surely	take	and tell forth for	6, 25/ 21
would, as ye wrote,	take	that thing for undoubted	6, 26/ 33
thus I pray you	take	in good worth the	6, 27/ 23
the clergy. And they	take	for a great token	6, 28/ 10
perceived. For the people	take	it that still those	6, 31/ 34
not well said, to	take	them, as they were	6, 32/ 27
credence to me, and	take	for the truth such	6, 33/ 17
heartily desired me to	take	some pain that ye	6, 33/ 19
full coldly that would	take	the matter more hot	6, 37/ 28
I, "ye may not	take	those words for such	6, 45/ 1
bestowed about Christ's cross. "	Take	all the gold that	6, 50/ 31
specially in them which	take	no profit thereby. Which	6, 54/ 11
in body nor goods	take	any commodity. And over	6, 54/ 15
that they not only	take	no temporal advantage thereof	6, 54/ 18
he, "I pray you	take	me not so as	6, 62/ 31
judges few matters would	take	end at their hand	6, 63/ 25
that if they can	take	no profit by lying	6, 64/ 24
doth, and make it	take	a print. Which thing	6, 67/ 10
Will we," quoth I, "	take	for the third that	6, 71/ 29

you by your faith	take	for the more incredible	6, 80/ 27
had liefer believe than	take	the pain of a	6, 84/ 26
seemed friendly, will ye	take	ever after all the	6, 91/ 17
right good jeweler will	take	it for a diamond	6, 92/ 10
with. For, first, they	take	for a ground that	6, 95/ 27
for miracles shall they	take	them. Now since it	6, 95/ 35
advocates for us, we	take	from Christ his office	6, 97/ 15
priests of both places	take	offerings and toll men	6, 98/ 20
or God. And plainly	take	these images for the	6, 99/ 12
our Lady go, or	take	at the leastwise those	6, 99/ 29
that he meant to	take	away the strait yoke	6, 105/ 13
more easy. And to	take	off the heavy burden	6, 105/ 13
man thinketh. For I	take	reason for plain enemy	6, 119/ 3
enemy to faith." "Ye	take	, peradventure, wrong," quoth I	6, 119/ 5
I am agreed to	take	none advantage thereof." "On	6, 120/ 28
of the scripture to	take	that way." "Why so	6, 122/ 25
a wrong way, they	take	the bridle in the	6, 123/ 22
their blind affections. "They	take	for good zeal to	6, 123/ 29
this wise shall he	take	a sure way, by	6, 128/ 2
in such wise to	take	it wrong that ever	6, 128/ 5
he list not to	take	the labor to hew	6, 129/ 12
a dame as ye	take	her for. She seeth	6, 130/ 28
then that she will	take	it so highly that	6, 130/ 33
as contrary as ye	take	her, yet of a	6, 131/ 21
when Christ's learned men	take	out of the pagan	6, 132/ 23
he should not therewith	take	upon him to judge	6, 133/ 30
scripture well forward, to	take	him in conclusion to	6, 136/ 27
both well likely to	take	the scripture to the	6, 137/ 21
wrong part, except we	take	with us for a	6, 137/ 22
is not good to	take	the bread from the	6, 142/ 26
him, but if he	take	it him in writing	6, 149/ 17
ever the church would	take	upon them to change	6, 149/ 27
now with some that	take	themselves for great clerks	6, 151/ 35
can have, if one	take	the right way in	6, 152/ 16
the study of scripture	take	the points of the	6, 153/ 12
the case that ye	take	all authority and credence	6, 155/ 22
quoth he; "then ye	take	it for naught." "Nay	6, 158/ 1
be then indifferent to	take	the one side or	6, 158/ 10
draw the one and	take	it. For when I	6, 158/ 13
so at adventure boldly	take	the one and hold	6, 158/ 17
called for of God,	take	the one part at	6, 158/ 22
enough whether soever we	take	. But now if ye	6, 158/ 28
a perilous choice to	take	up one at adventure	6, 158/ 32
the perplexity, but even	take	the one by prayer	6, 159/ 2

find yourself moved to	take	the one part for	6, 159/ 12
or else I will	take	the one part at	6, 159/ 19
should guide your fortune,	take	the one part at	6, 159/ 30
ye not," quoth I, "	take	it for all one	6, 161/ 21
he, "saving that I	take	the bidding by scripture	6, 161/ 23
especial points is to	take	in holy scripture always	6, 162/ 7
shall believe which?" "Ye	take	that," quoth I, "for	6, 164/ 7
any would after that	take	the contrary way, were	6, 164/ 20
by misunderstanding of scripture)	take	a sure and infallible	6, 166/ 1
scripture meaneth as they	take	it, than if they	6, 169/ 14
it white and ye	take	it for black, your	6, 169/ 25
by row, ye could	take	no warning by them	6, 174/ 21
can be said, then	take	which part seemeth to	6, 175/ 32
in the choice, go	take	you the one part	6, 175/ 35
the truth, ye shall	take	the sure way and	6, 176/ 3
touch it, ye shall	take	for the truth that	6, 176/ 5
point that they shall	take	for holy scripture any	6, 181/ 10
that point, and to	take	for holy scripture that	6, 181/ 22
and suffer them to	take	a book of holy	6, 183/ 9
suffer his church to	take	a false devised book	6, 183/ 14
more suffer them to	take	a false sentence for	6, 184/ 5
for true, than to	take	a false book for	6, 184/ 5
by, and so to	take	them as they may	6, 184/ 26
that people that ye	take	it for, and say	6, 189/ 17
believeth them whom ye	take	for the church to	6, 189/ 20
he, "if I should	take	that part, I would	6, 189/ 34
images be which they	take	for idols, and there	6, 191/ 5
with us whom they	take	for idolaters. And where	6, 191/ 6
heretics, now long after,	take	them up again. For	6, 191/ 32
ever in case to	take	occasion of amendment by	6, 194/ 2
the people that we	take	for it, but a	6, 195/ 29
They might," quoth he, "	take	the scripture." "They should	6, 201/ 5
we be of, that	take	your church for heretics	6, 201/ 27
may, for all that,	take	upon him to preach	6, 202/ 3
these people whom we	take	for the church, because	6, 203/ 26
doctors of the church	take	in that place for	6, 203/ 35
he goeth about to	take	away the very church	6, 204/ 29
move many men to	take	the worship of images	6, 211/ 2
or the other, we	take	help by our devotion	6, 212/ 27
therefore let no man	take	his trouble or sickness	6, 216/ 1
other side, if he	take	it patiently, it purgeth	6, 216/ 7
some that we should	take	for saints. And it	6, 218/ 10
by that reason never	take	any physician, since ye	6, 218/ 15
surely they that so	take	Saint Augustine be foul	6, 219/ 34

For whereas ye would	take	the reverence from all	6, 221/ 17
very scripture, wherein they	take	outwardly but the testimonies	6, 223/ 23
such wise that they	take	them for the saints	6, 229/ 17
himself. Another, that they	take	the images for the	6, 230/ 3
second, that the people	take	the images for the	6, 231/ 1
also showeth that they	take	not the images for	6, 231/ 16
of them whom ye	take	for the simplest, except	6, 231/ 29
you nay. Besides this	take	the simplest fool that	6, 231/ 30
as both must she	take	if she take the	6, 232/ 9
she take if she	take	the one, talk with	6, 232/ 9
may think that they	take	it for a time	6, 236/ 11
harm that wretches would	take	thereof by their own	6, 236/ 23
and do harm and	take	none. Shall we therefore	6, 236/ 36
that ye say they	take	the images for the	6, 237/ 5
that the church may	take	for saints and worship	6, 238/ 32
no damnable error to	take	one for a saint	6, 239/ 15
in doctors whom we	take	for saints and in	6, 240/ 7
our faith (whom we	take	for saints) were indeed	6, 244/ 15
For if he should	take	that way that ye	6, 244/ 26
that his church should	take	and accept for saints	6, 244/ 30
deceived in that they	take	for saints these holy	6, 245/ 14
of them seemed to	take	very sore to heart	6, 247/ 18
whatsoever himself listed to	take	for good, that thought	6, 257/ 34
not use commonly to	take	a notary and honest	6, 263/ 6
the good that they	take	away were one common	6, 263/ 16
will be content to	take	honest witness with them	6, 264/ 7
man will say; and	take	all to the best	6, 266/ 12
your mind worthy to	take	special place in the	6, 266/ 19
him. For men might	take	exception to them if	6, 266/ 34
weigh them rather than	take	them by tale. Howbeit	6, 267/ 17
habe de bono nominae" (	Take	heed of thy good	6, 281/ 10
eschew, though he follily	take	an oath where he	6, 284/ 10
quoth he, "methinketh ye	take	the sure way." "Well	6, 284/ 12
if he means to	take	the Latin word "senior	6, 286/ 17
wise man, I trow,	take	the bread which he	6, 293/ 9
in good health, they	take	away our food; if	6, 294/ 25
souls be sick they	take	away the medicine. And	6, 294/ 26
the bishops would once	take	unto priesthood better laymen	6, 295/ 27
good thing, there we	take	little heed. But when	6, 296/ 26
much pity that we	take	such a wretched pleasure	6, 297/ 21
that his naughtiness cannot	take	from us the profit	6, 299/ 4
other, yet this advantage	take	we by the privilege	6, 299/ 11
by his office, can	take	none impairing by the	6, 299/ 19
men durst presume to	take	upon them the high	6, 301/ 18

that they vouchsafe to	take	it. But were I	6, 301/ 25
seemeth that Tyndale so	take	it indeed, and that	6, 306/ 1
we shall, after Tyndale,	take	the one words for	6, 306/ 30
then must we likewise	take	the words spoken by	6, 306/ 33
but lest Timotheus should	take	in such a widow	6, 307/ 3
Paul to say thus: "	Take	and choose in but	6, 307/ 32
barber's chair, and never	take	but one at once	6, 308/ 1
suffer not any priest	take	a wife, or rather	6, 308/ 15
they be likely to	take	a fall. But I	6, 308/ 19
saith that all men	take	it not, but he	6, 308/ 30
nor that few men	take	it. And highly he	6, 308/ 31
for his sake do	take	it. What inconvenience is	6, 308/ 32
is it then to	take	into his special service	6, 308/ 32
ergo every priest must	take	a wife." If we	6, 309/ 6
more meetly than to	take	into Christ's temple to	6, 312/ 26
their will, because they	take	not a priest but	6, 312/ 37
therefor, do yet indeed	take	all translations out of	6, 317/ 5
heretics they use to	take	away. But they do	6, 317/ 16
indeed as methinketh ye	take	him for." "Why," quoth	6, 318/ 19
that he could go	take	him by the sleeve	6, 319/ 2
said he could go	take	him by the sleeve	6, 319/ 10
that he could go	take	him by the sleeve	6, 320/ 18
and honest folk should	take	fruit thereby. Which fear	6, 332/ 9
their malice or folly	take	harm of that thing	6, 332/ 11
avoiding of their harm,	take	from other the profit	6, 332/ 12
profit which they might	take	and nothing deserve to	6, 332/ 13
if they would once	take	us our meat in	6, 333/ 10
he knoweth the words,	take	upon him therefore to	6, 335/ 17
wit out, would they	take	upon them with foolish	6, 335/ 30
as I said, solemnly	take	upon them like as	6, 335/ 32
no man nor woman	take	hurt in holy scripture	6, 336/ 13
that every man may	take	good thereby, and no	6, 339/ 32
devout, unlearned layman might	take	by the reading, not	6, 340/ 20
we, God forgive us,	take	a little regard to	6, 342/ 28
sundry stomachs one may	take	harm by the selfsame	6, 343/ 15
I think, that should	take	much profit by Saint	6, 343/ 30
in like wise, to	take	the Bible away from	6, 344/ 7
we never any man	take	harm by his confession	6, 351/ 16
goeth near enough to	take	it all away. And	6, 352/ 2
all this he may	take	to his confessor a	6, 352/ 15
man and woman should	take	the Holy Sacrament and	6, 354/ 22
their light that would	take	upon them the defense	6, 355/ 31
himself that he could	take	none harm. Then was	6, 362/ 34
folk were likely to	take	harm and conceive divers	6, 368/ 13

some failed not to	take	the child and bind	6, 371/ 26
reason it is to	take	everything as it is	6, 372/ 27
ungracious sect, whereby they	take	away the liberty of	6, 376/ 19
so prone wittingly to	take	so wrong a way	6, 376/ 23
living, do not so	take	his words nor understand	6, 378/ 17
And when the people	take	it as ye speak	6, 381/ 17
and their fellows, that	take	themselves for better learned	6, 387/ 13
of faith, they might	take	a false gloss and	6, 392/ 4
set them together, and	take	not one text for	6, 392/ 18
thrice prayed God to	take	the temptation away. I	6, 394/ 13
that the one would	take	hold of his grace	6, 402/ 2
should find a stronger	take	it from him. But	6, 405/ 27
were all agreed to	take	all violence and compulsion	6, 407/ 26
break their vows and	take	them harlots under the	6, 412/ 8
whose part they will	take	, and that Christian people	6, 412/ 13
governance any one to	take	away another's horse, how	6, 415/ 24
a while, if we	take	that way with heretics	6, 416/ 21
for naught and so	take	them, then shall they	6, 417/ 16
the while content to	take	all the pain. "Very	6, 423/ 2
one cause wherefore they	take	the pain. For pride	6, 423/ 3
folk were glad to	take	all to the best	6, 424/ 16
all Luther's books or	take	of him by mouth	6, 424/ 28
doings -- whereby they	take	away all diligence and	6, 428/ 5
profession made, marry and	take	a wife, or any	6, 434/ 12
had upon this deliberation	taken	with myself, written all	6, 22/ 13
or peradventure one line	taken	out among many and	6, 30/ 5
it be not so	taken	and so perceived. For	6, 31/ 34
and a side way,	taken	by any part of	6, 37/ 36
the same image was	taken	and brought forth to	6, 39/ 24
known for good, but	taken	out at adventure, dwelling	6, 83/ 20
that the Turks have	taken	the town, have seen	6, 84/ 19
till she was after	taken	out and tried in	6, 87/ 26
light, and are still	taken	for very good." "Ye	6, 88/ 37
been reputed and still	taken	for true, yourself undoubtedly	6, 91/ 11
mind," quoth I, "well	taken	, and so doth holy	6, 103/ 30
reproved and odious and	taken	as idolatry, were not	6, 112/ 6
be so to be	taken	and understood as they	6, 121/ 11
be with many men	taken	but for painted words	6, 132/ 11
as methinketh to be	taken	and had, and with	6, 132/ 19
and by, and some	taken	into the church of	6, 146/ 6
in that holy closet	taken	up and consecrated so	6, 151/ 15
should," quoth I, "have	taken	therein a good sure	6, 156/ 26
then in diverse opinions	taken	we could not wit	6, 164/ 30
should be reputed and	taken	as paynims and publicans	6, 165/ 4

were disobedient should be	taken	as a paynim or	6, 165/ 28
also of any sentence	taken	in any text of	6, 169/ 33
by-matters may there be	taken	of one text ten	6, 169/ 36
diverse and contrary senses	taken	as, if the one	6, 170/ 1
always soon faded, they	taken	always for Catholic, the	6, 171/ 33
do no good being	taken	from the tree, right	6, 194/ 13
nations that, without factions	taken	and precision from the	6, 206/ 22
idolatry. And it so	taken	and their opinion so	6, 211/ 3
shall, that he hath	taken	to him and once	6, 212/ 15
worse than they were	taken	for? For in such	6, 219/ 16
And that point once	taken	away, scripture and all	6, 223/ 29
that any such, so	taken	and by the church	6, 224/ 23
nor no more honor	taken	from God than when	6, 239/ 7
be especially to be	taken	for true that be	6, 240/ 16
them laboring to be	taken	for the very church	6, 243/ 17
contrary can be so	taken	or understood. Nor that	6, 245/ 30
enough either to have	taken	both for holy scripture	6, 253/ 26
whole church had never	taken	all the one sort	6, 253/ 30
witness than would be	taken	for sufficient in a	6, 262/ 30
ten when they were	taken	well and stiffly say	6, 263/ 17
best be no better	taken	than that he in	6, 266/ 7
twenty, except witness be	taken	only by number and	6, 267/ 11
were of likelihood narrowly	taken	. " "They were," quoth I	6, 267/ 29
They were," quoth I, "	taken	as large as they	6, 267/ 30
secretly his solemn oath	taken	in judgment that he	6, 270/ 4
of their favor." "Well	taken	of you," quoth I	6, 277/ 15
be so much so	taken	if the world were	6, 287/ 4
such as have been	taken	and convicted here of	6, 288/ 22
a lewd frere be	taken	with a wench, we	6, 296/ 31
that they might be	taken	only of the better	6, 299/ 29
own interpretation may be	taken	for authority against the	6, 305/ 28
be specially chosen and	taken	in to be found	6, 306/ 25
though a wedded man	taken	there into the clergy	6, 310/ 5
effect after that office	taken	. And many such as	6, 311/ 6
the Sacrament shall be	taken	of that sort only	6, 311/ 27
holy sacraments should be	taken	of the purest and	6, 312/ 1
have the better respect	taken	to the choosing. And	6, 312/ 33
for the man is	taken	for wiser than to	6, 315/ 17
man else, hath ever	taken	it far otherwise that	6, 316/ 12
persons for a suit	taken	about a mortuary in	6, 318/ 7
craft as was not	taken	for a proof. For	6, 319/ 15
both ere he was	taken	down and after. "What	6, 322/ 7
one man in London	taken	for good and honest	6, 329/ 9
such a moderation be	taken	therein as neither good	6, 341/ 7

though it were not	taken	to every lewd lad	6, 342/ 12
wantonness have his knife	taken	from him for cutting	6, 344/ 13
into our tongue, and	taken	to laymen and women	6, 344/ 17
think, by a line	taken	out in the midst	6, 345/ 16
therefor. Now these things	taken	away and the sacrament	6, 352/ 9
the word may be	taken	otherwise. For the same	6, 357/ 34
which are by Gracyane	taken	out of his second	6, 358/ 12
see that Gracian had	taken	but a part of	6, 358/ 16
which the decree is	taken	, yet the words of	6, 359/ 14
the advantage thereof, was	taken	from him and set	6, 361/ 8
his offer had been	taken	in time." "Indeed," quoth	6, 362/ 22
whom, if they had	taken	heed in time, they	6, 369/ 34
nature to all men,	taken	, reputed and punished as	6, 375/ 34
abide thereby, and be	taken	still for a Christian	6, 376/ 6
degrees that he had	taken	in the university, but	6, 379/ 3
good works be so	taken	and reputed with God	6, 382/ 19
can be none otherwise	taken	than, as ye say	6, 385/ 23
for the bitter pains	taken	in his blessed Passion	6, 391/ 17
this false error once	taken	for truth, whereof should	6, 403/ 11
fear of punishment once	taken	away, there were no	6, 405/ 25
easy ways had been	taken	with them. And therefore	6, 406/ 8
and an uncharitable way	taken	by the clergy, to	6, 406/ 11
among us, and violence	taken	away by assent on	6, 408/ 4
to be preached and	taken	, he that would now	6, 408/ 13
that the Lord Cobham	taken	in Wales and burned	6, 409/ 34
and if he be	taken	eftsoons with the same	6, 410/ 19
think how they be	taken	for holy, they be	6, 423/ 17
times well perceived and	taken	for hypocrites, as they	6, 423/ 18
before his going over,	taken	for a man of	6, 424/ 12
undoubtedly among men these	takers	away of free will	6, 405/ 1
clergy and the people,	takes	the pilgrimages for a	6, 55/ 9
such as the church	taketh	for heretics can be	6, 12/ 4
order that the church	taketh	in the condemnation of	6, 37/ 8
acquaintance and daily beholding	taketh	away the wondering, as	6, 80/ 2
her wit therewith and	taketh	it well and merrily	6, 130/ 31
and purpose that he	taketh	his own words and	6, 154/ 28
such as the church	taketh	for heretics can be	6, 192/ 27
no fruit my Father	taketh	it away. And every	6, 194/ 11
the Gospel, which he	taketh	for his body mystical	6, 207/ 9
prove that she neither	taketh	our Lady for that	6, 232/ 8
and whom the church	taketh	for saints." "This," quoth	6, 238/ 23
and heresy, the law	taketh	such for witness as	6, 262/ 35
shame that a man	taketh	of his own confession	6, 282/ 30
sometimes a whole region,	taketh	by the prayer of	6, 298/ 29

a priest, as Tyndale	taketh	it, then since Saint	6, 306/ 13
not that no man	taketh	it, nor that few	6, 308/ 30
the time that he	taketh	priesthood, he then professeth	6, 310/ 8
Old Testament, but he	taketh	it with great reverence	6, 342/ 25
body sore soul-sick that	taketh	himself for whole, and	6, 343/ 13
his tale true, he	taketh	the same false feigned	6, 350/ 16
it -- he that	taketh	a confessor, he forceth	6, 352/ 11
the same law itself	taketh	it otherwise; and then	6, 357/ 34
to them. For God	taketh	them for naught be	6, 398/ 28
For God accepteth and	taketh	them well a worth	6, 398/ 31
of his eternal choice	taketh	them well in worth	6, 402/ 14
war which every people	taketh	in the defense of	6, 415/ 12
heareth one that he	taketh	for cunning, and seeth	6, 418/ 16
a man as he	taketh	for virtuous, commend Luther's	6, 418/ 17
lewd liberty therein, Tyndale	taketh	it away quite, and	6, 424/ 35
Twenty-Fifth Chapter The author,	taking	occasion upon certain words	6, 9/ 31
I appointed him --	taking	him with me into	6, 35/ 20
or the image itself,	taking	that for very God	6, 55/ 5
And that was in	taking	away the band of	6, 105/ 8
Twenty-Fifth Chapter The author,	taking	occasion upon certain words	6, 137/ 25
sure thereof? May the	taking	up of a man's	6, 217/ 5
of the worship. First,	taking	away his own worship	6, 226/ 13
to God. And, secondly,	taking	their worship from them	6, 226/ 14
we do to themselves,	taking	their images for themselves	6, 226/ 16
painful death by the	taking	of more slight witness	6, 262/ 30
and impediment against the	taking	of holy orders; and	6, 305/ 9
I say, upon Tyndale's	taking	, Saint Paul should mean	6, 305/ 30
thing should cause the	taking	away thereof from other	6, 332/ 15
and gravity thereof, nor	taking	any sorrow therefor. Now	6, 352/ 8
three that he leaveth,	taking	four away expressly." "Surely	6, 352/ 19
the world, and also	taking	pain in their bodies	6, 421/ 18
be the devil's martyrs,	taking	much pain for his	6, 423/ 12
the fault in God,	taking	away the liberty of	6, 428/ 2
light in a shrewd	tale	to believe a woman	6, 7/ 4
I tell you a	tale	of my good friend	6, 46/ 19
cannot well tell his	tale	, and written with an	6, 47/ 5
the force of my	tale	was not the miracles	6, 62/ 13
and strength of my	tale	; albeit, of truth, I	6, 62/ 26
me plainly that their	tale	is untrue, as it	6, 64/ 20
which telleth them a	tale	for true that reason	6, 64/ 34
tell you the same	tale	, and that they had	6, 67/ 27
tell you a merry	tale	by the way." "A	6, 69/ 16
the way." "A merry	tale	, " quoth I, "cometh never	6, 69/ 17
report you none impossible	tale	. "For the clearer consideration	6, 78/ 19

devotion. But now, short	tale	to make, this young	6, 79/ 10
light in a shrewd	tale	to believe a woman	6, 82/ 16
and telleth a good	tale	of God in which	6, 82/ 29
each man telling his	tale	for himself, they be	6, 83/ 11
easily conspire a false	tale	. " "They be," quoth he	6, 83/ 32
tell us the same	tale	that the text doth	6, 128/ 21
tell you the same	tale	that the text doth	6, 129/ 15
book in telling its	tale	affirmeth its tale and	6, 134/ 12
its tale affirmeth its	tale	and teacheth it to	6, 134/ 12
occasion of a long	tale	, in declaring and making	6, 138/ 13
the truths at one	tale	; not only for that	6, 145/ 20
faith to tell one	tale	, suffering no sects or	6, 164/ 1
church telleth me the	tale	that God doth, there	6, 168/ 6
scripture telleth me that	tale	, but man's reason. And	6, 176/ 16
tell you the same	tale	or no. God telleth	6, 177/ 2
they varied in a	tale	and were contrary." "Good	6, 182/ 3
the church telling a	tale	of their own, but	6, 184/ 30
they tell you a	tale	which if it were	6, 184/ 33
he, "I have another	tale	to tell you that	6, 185/ 27
parts before. "Your whole	tale	in effect," quoth I	6, 230/ 1
you a known true	tale	, ye will believe him	6, 251/ 7
believed, go tell the	tale	to a blind man	6, 256/ 3
that after heard the	tale	told: "Lo," quoth he	6, 258/ 9
so well make their	tale	before but that their	6, 261/ 30
than take them by	tale	. Howbeit," quoth I, "of	6, 267/ 18
I tell you my	tale	for is this. This	6, 270/ 7
conspiring together in one	tale	. " "Yet," quoth he, "were	6, 272/ 23
ween would mistrust their	tale	. " "As worshipful as they	6, 272/ 36
I could mistrust their	tale	well enough sometimes for	6, 273/ 2
a thousand texts by	tale	. " "I would," quoth he	6, 285/ 21
man preach, a short	tale	shall serve us thereof	6, 296/ 29
needs have, by Tyndale's	tale	, whether they will or	6, 308/ 17
Who told you this	tale	?" quoth I. "Forsooth, divers	6, 317/ 32
hath told you this	tale	was not so honest	6, 318/ 19
fellow. Came the third	tale	to as wise a	6, 323/ 35
maketh misreporting. And a	tale	that fleeth through many	6, 324/ 35
the telling of a	tale	, oftentimes happeth that when	6, 325/ 10
but upon the whole	tale	it seemeth to me	6, 329/ 25
peradventure tell her a	tale	that ye would not	6, 349/ 30
he had proved his	tale	true, he taketh the	6, 350/ 16
one part of his	tale	ever contraried another, at	6, 379/ 32
thereof. For then that	tale	can do little good	6, 381/ 11
him that in this	tale	he seemed to make	6, 382/ 3
and tell a false	tale	. But he said it	6, 384/ 9

it is but a	tale	to say that faith	6, 394/ 21
were grace, by your	tale	, a very void thing	6, 396/ 17
The other was certain	tales	and merry words which	6, 23/ 16
rumor there running or	tales	in your country told	6, 26/ 31
therefore of those two	tales	told you by God	6, 159/ 8
if they tell me	tales	of their own, whereof	6, 167/ 11
awhile at our merry	tales	, "In good faith," quoth	6, 234/ 18
matter hath told you	tales	far from the truth	6, 319/ 8
contrary as their two	tales	were, yet when he	6, 324/ 28
matter of many suspicious	tales	, be they never so	6, 325/ 21
would tell any such	tales	to once in seven	6, 349/ 27
some men told some	tales	to a fair woman	6, 349/ 31
you, some folk here	talk	very strangely of the	6, 25/ 15
long to have him	talk	with you. To whom	6, 25/ 24
that men tell and	talk	of nowadays, to be	6, 89/ 27
conclusion itself, whereupon we	talk	, as of the worshipping	6, 103/ 5
as we shall more	talk	of after. But surely	6, 129/ 17
marry, "We may well	talk	together, but we wed	6, 150/ 18
and I do not	talk	of one doctor or	6, 169/ 29
before, those will we	talk	of after dinner." "By	6, 185/ 25
she take the one,	talk	with her of our	6, 232/ 9
these folk that thus	talk	and write of him	6, 256/ 6
the man we now	talk	of did no more	6, 256/ 14
the man whom we	talk	of fell first in	6, 259/ 25
we first have to	talk	. And yet if ye	6, 260/ 10
other book that we	talk	of, which Frere Jerome	6, 291/ 30
the beginning, since we	talk	but of men's learning	6, 295/ 7
we gape, thereof we	talk	and feed ourselves all	6, 296/ 27
quoth I, "many men	talk	of it, but no	6, 314/ 20
ye took occasion to	talk	of Hunne, of whom	6, 330/ 4
more fool the more	talkative	of great doubts and	6, 335/ 25
were also there so	talked	, that ye wist not	6, 27/ 34
so that nothing was	talked	of in all the	6, 86/ 17
self have never yet	talked	with twenty that have	6, 278/ 22
and many times sunderly	talked	with almost all such	6, 318/ 25
Hunne, of whom we	talked	so long, that at	6, 330/ 5
what worship that people	talketh	of them. And they	6, 423/ 11
of mine late in	talking	of this matter of	6, 67/ 2
gentlewoman was, which in	talking	once with my father	6, 92/ 15
men call it in	talking	, even they that have	6, 221/ 23
that for the only	talking	of their faults they	6, 347/ 1
Grace, "ye be a	tall	strong man on the	6, 157/ 5
have such a corrupt	tallage	in their taste that	6, 343/ 17
us they would have	tarried	with us. Meaning thereby	6, 195/ 5

Ghost, and himself also	tarried	still therein, to teach	6, 244/ 35
how long soever he	tarry	therefor) give attendance unto	6, 25/ 9
should it most surely	tarry	, when it were found	6, 34/ 14
to be content to	tarry	beneath and meddle none	6, 333/ 33
it may touch and	tarry	with. "Then was it	6, 383/ 3
God and the people	tarrying	beneath, signified that the	6, 333/ 31
our pain a pleasant	taste	of heaven. This is	6, 106/ 22
corrupt tallage in their	taste	that they most like	6, 343/ 17
the third commandment in	tasting	the forbidden fruit, being	6, 139/ 23
the body, by feeling,	tasting	, smelling, sight and hearing	6, 140/ 20
many things have been	taught	by God without writing	6, 9/ 34
manner hath been used,	taught	, and allowed, and the	6, 38/ 8
which they were inwardly	taught	of his only Spirit	6, 38/ 29
Christian people. Christ also	taught	his holy evangelist Saint	6, 39/ 11
Lady his mother. He	taught	also Saint Amphibalus, the	6, 39/ 15
it was by God	taught	unto them -- men	6, 56/ 8
be done, but they	taught	you only that they	6, 73/ 27
his faith and doctrine	taught	by mouth and inspiration	6, 115/ 21
nothing? The Holy Ghost	taught	many things, I think	6, 115/ 32
that while he were	taught	his Creed before in	6, 133/ 26
christened right now, and	taught	him his Creed and	6, 135/ 1
his Holy Spirit hath	taught	his church) bring him	6, 136/ 25
did. Whereas, being before	taught	and confirmed by the	6, 137/ 7
many things have been	taught	by God without writing	6, 137/ 28
Christian flock, where he	taught	them by mouth, he	6, 145/ 19
therefor, they were all	taught	all that God would	6, 146/ 8
was in the beginning	taught	by the mouth of	6, 147/ 23
the faith as they	taught	them by mouth. And	6, 147/ 27
our Lord had himself	taught	it to him. And	6, 148/ 11
the church more fully	taught	of that matter than	6, 148/ 13
his holy apostles which	taught	it in their time	6, 148/ 29
holy doctors agree, were	taught	the apostles by Christ	6, 149/ 34
church of Christ, being	taught	the truth by Christ	6, 151/ 17
the holy apostles, being	taught	by their great master	6, 151/ 29
apostles at that time	taught	the people, so did	6, 152/ 1
the things that he	taught	them should by the	6, 177/ 32
and faith to be	taught	. But let go these	6, 201/ 13
is it that he	taught	them and other the	6, 224/ 3
the prayer that himself	taught	his disciples. And the	6, 233/ 22
the doctrine that they	taught	, as is well witnessed	6, 239/ 35
his apostles' days have	taught	false errors and led	6, 244/ 32
done by them that	taught	heresies and set forth	6, 245/ 8
that God hath fully	taught	and teacheth his church	6, 249/ 15
believe that God hath	taught	and told the same	6, 251/ 33

believe that God hath	taught	and told the church	6, 251/ 35
believed that God hath	taught	those things to good	6, 253/ 16
believe that God had	taught	them so? It was	6, 253/ 19
me, what scripture hath	taught	the church to know	6, 253/ 21
God, without scripture, hath	taught	his church the knowledge	6, 254/ 8
church concerning God's words	taught	us by the church	6, 254/ 17
believe that God hath	taught	his church those points	6, 254/ 36
sufficiently proved that one	taught	and preached such things	6, 265/ 35
in one sermon said,	taught	, and preached both twain	6, 266/ 8
that he had held,	taught	, and in divers countries	6, 268/ 28
only where Saint Paul	taught	but also through Christendom	6, 304/ 34
the same Spirit that	taught	it him. For this	6, 305/ 6
fifteen hundred year so	taught	his whole church, that	6, 308/ 5
into Boheme, and there	taught	by Iohan Husse and	6, 315/ 5
of a church, had	taught	both his father and	6, 328/ 10
say they that God	taught	his disciples many things	6, 332/ 35
Savior at the time	taught	his apostles apart. Whereof	6, 340/ 18
by his Holy Spirit	taught	unto his church, and	6, 346/ 25
such other things, he	taught	them to neglect and	6, 368/ 27
I ween, they have	taught	the devil new torments	6, 372/ 4
wives, yet he never	taught	nor suffered his folk	6, 375/ 4
world, as a thing	taught	by God unto good	6, 375/ 33
that intent, not only	taught	and written and covertly	6, 379/ 11
the church hath always	taught	against the putting of	6, 380/ 23
as though the church	taught	them to put less	6, 381/ 4
church teacheth, or hath	taught	this many hundred year	6, 399/ 25
and as though they	taught	none otherwise than the	6, 399/ 27
to be preached or	taught	among Christian men, and	6, 408/ 14
of himself, as he	taught	Moses to know himself	6, 415/ 2
For our belief is	taught	us by God, surely	6, 419/ 14
church of Christ is	taught	to believe by God	6, 419/ 21
God. "This faith was	taught	by Christ, preached by	6, 419/ 22
many more things were	taught	than are written. And	6, 419/ 23
faith should have been	taught	and firmly stood although	6, 419/ 24
faith which God hath	taught	his church, he giveth	6, 419/ 32
holy fathers, which have	taught	us far the contrary	6, 421/ 4
right faith that they	taught	, which is, as by	6, 421/ 5
those undoubted holy doctors	taught	." "I marvel then," quoth	6, 421/ 14
which God hath already	taught	his whole church. In	6, 421/ 31
and without writing, hath	taught	his church; and which	6, 427/ 6
as ever the other	taught	us virtue; and that	6, 434/ 7
living of some that	teach	them errors. The Seventeenth	6, 19/ 25
but rather when they	teach	and hold any such	6, 30/ 35
the points that they	teach	of his be naught	6, 30/ 37

reason well declare and	teach	us that a God	6, 73/ 18
perceive that they themselves	teach	that they may be	6, 73/ 29
by God, since they	teach	you that there is	6, 73/ 30
that reason and nature	teach	me still that I	6, 74/ 7
grant me that they	teach	me that if they	6, 74/ 9
the juggler will not	teach	every man his craft	6, 130/ 32
dispute it, but to	teach	it again meekly. And	6, 142/ 9
by the Corinthians, not	teach	them all at once	6, 145/ 29
great master, Christ, did	teach	unto the church as	6, 151/ 30
them that heard them	teach	, forth, and leave their	6, 152/ 2
doubteth he whether Christ	teach	his church true, or	6, 152/ 36
my name, he shall	teach	you all-thing, and he	6, 178/ 3
he shall again always	teach	the church of new	6, 178/ 5
the Holy Ghost shall	teach	them all-thing. For as	6, 178/ 16
idolaters. And where they	teach	among themselves that we	6, 191/ 7
that should preach and	teach	us better? For it	6, 201/ 16
the Holy Ghost to	teach	his church), the same	6, 221/ 9
thread, desired him to	teach	him how he should	6, 228/ 26
in earth) which did	teach	the doctrine here that	6, 244/ 18
tarried still therein, to	teach	his church the truth	6, 244/ 35
scripture had they to	teach	them, or all the	6, 253/ 1
willing to learn --	teach	us to believe his	6, 254/ 23
learning, they neither will	teach	us but seldom, and	6, 294/ 12
upon him therefore to	teach	other men the sentence	6, 335/ 17
his whole church to	teach	all necessary truth, though	6, 343/ 6
is or Tyndale, should	teach	his flock the truth	6, 347/ 28
great thing, but all	teach	confession till now that	6, 350/ 25
of their master, and	teach	that the Sacrament of	6, 354/ 4
therefore, even born to	teach	and preserve the Gospel	6, 364/ 9
man well perceiveth doth	teach	and give occasion of	6, 373/ 17
as they live they	teach	, and as they teach	6, 374/ 5
teach, and as they	teach	they live. The Ninth	6, 374/ 5
these execrable heresies both	teach	and use more sensual	6, 375/ 2
in like manner and	teach	other the same. And	6, 378/ 22
him, if they should	teach	this opinion under such	6, 381/ 1
can come down and	teach	a false faith. But	6, 384/ 31
special purpose was to	teach	the Corinthians that they	6, 384/ 35
could come down and	teach	an untruth, and therefore	6, 385/ 22
trust as these Lutherans	teach	us, in their only	6, 388/ 22
straight from heaven to	teach	them a new, better	6, 399/ 24
living of some that	teach	them errors. "Forsooth," quoth	6, 418/ 13
guess thereat, if he	teach	us secretly as a	6, 420/ 5
commonly that these heretics	teach	in hugger-mugger against the	6, 420/ 8
doth he naught to	teach	it; or if it	6, 420/ 30

naught in that they	teach	the contrary of such	6, 421/ 13
when we see him	teach	the contrary of that	6, 421/ 30
they with one voice	teach	, and prove by scripture	6, 425/ 30
straight to hell. They	teach	also all with one	6, 425/ 33
teacheth to dishonor. "They	teach	all the worshipping of	6, 425/ 36
the contrary. "All they	teach	also chastity, and preach	6, 426/ 3
to the devil, to	teach	them to leave their	6, 429/ 22
only these beasts that	teach	us vice as fast	6, 434/ 6
Amphibalus, the master and	teacher	of the holy first	6, 39/ 16
and some hearers, some	teachers	, and some learners --	6, 334/ 21
lewd leaders and evil	teachers	. And surely for the	6, 419/ 4
church in that God	teacheth	it every truth requisite	6, 10/ 35
that reason and nature	teacheth	me surely that miracles	6, 71/ 7
therein he keepeth and	teacheth	us his right faith	6, 114/ 26
affirmeth its tale and	teacheth	it to be true	6, 134/ 13
or else whether Christ	teacheth	it at all or	6, 152/ 37
but also that God	teacheth	his church without scripture	6, 166/ 17
church in that God	teacheth	it every truth requisite	6, 167/ 5
way that the church	teacheth	you therein, howsoever the	6, 176/ 5
of that the church	teacheth	you. And the church	6, 182/ 9
by the clergy that	teacheth	them; howbeit, there were	6, 200/ 29
hath fully taught and	teacheth	his church and biddeth	6, 249/ 16
means by which he	teacheth	us and leadeth us	6, 254/ 25
faith that the church	teacheth	him in such things	6, 254/ 35
in which point he	teacheth	a plain, pestilent heresy	6, 290/ 30
living. For therein he	teacheth	that the sacrament self	6, 352/ 25
faith only. "Item, he	teacheth	that only faith sufficeth	6, 352/ 27
they be. "Item, he	teacheth	that no man hath	6, 352/ 36
And among other he	teacheth	that it is heresy	6, 353/ 36
other more. "For he	teacheth	also that the Mass	6, 354/ 14
priest himself. "Item, he	teacheth	that man should go	6, 354/ 16
their beginning. "Item, he	teacheth	that every man and	6, 354/ 22
at large. For he	teacheth	, against scripture and all	6, 354/ 28
keep any. "Item, he	teacheth	that there is no	6, 354/ 32
profit us. "Item, he	teacheth	that men should do	6, 360/ 4
of Corpus Christi. "He	teacheth	also that no man	6, 360/ 10
consider whether he that	teacheth	such things go not	6, 360/ 20
And this doctrine also	teacheth	Tyndale, as the special	6, 369/ 5
while the doctrine thereof	teacheth	and giveth occasion to	6, 373/ 12
Whereas Luther not only	teacheth	monks, freres, and nuns	6, 375/ 6
true than the church	teacheth	, or hath taught this	6, 399/ 25
in their master that	teacheth	them. For we see	6, 419/ 7
wrong sentence, and thereby	teacheth	a wrong belief. And	6, 419/ 33
we see that he	teacheth	us a wrong way	6, 420/ 2

when any man so	teacheth	thee whom thou hast	6, 420/ 11
believe already, whereof he	teacheth	the contrary. And so	6, 420/ 17
not well, when he	teacheth	evil. And that evil	6, 421/ 29
And that evil he	teacheth	we may well wit	6, 421/ 29
of those that evil	teacheth	and appear holy, which	6, 424/ 6
done thereto, which Tyndale	teacheth	to dishonor. "They teach	6, 425/ 35
of all which Tyndale	teacheth	the contrary. "All they	6, 426/ 2
as evil as he	teacheth	, and worse he cannot	6, 426/ 16
cunning) should, instead of	teaching	, be beaten cruelly with	6, 31/ 11
to dispute with heretics,	teaching	them and convicting them	6, 31/ 22
written by the secret	teaching	of God." "And whereby	6, 131/ 6
church hath by the	teaching	of God and the	6, 188/ 30
delivered to the pilgrims,	teaching	then in what wise	6, 228/ 21
not but in his	teaching	. And yet may I	6, 257/ 12
to wit that his	teaching	is not very good	6, 349/ 4
vain and unfruitful ceremonies,	teaching	them also that, being	6, 368/ 28
in manner equivalent, Luther	teaching	almost nothing but heresies	6, 417/ 31
heretic and feigning hypocrite	teaching	us the contrary. "Of	6, 422/ 2
Tyndale, against them all	teaching	the contrary, is therein	6, 426/ 6
to the faith and	teaching	of Christ's Catholic Church	6, 427/ 5
doctrine, and yet their	teaching	and their living all	6, 435/ 7
from the pikes to	tear	off their members, or	6, 371/ 10
his wife be well	teeming	if he make her	6, 353/ 16
the bridle in the	teeth	and run forth like	6, 123/ 22
be dashed in their	teeth	. For which cause Saint	6, 144/ 37
despite of all their	teeth	. And thus ye see	6, 204/ 7
nothing but of sore	teeth	. Saint Sythe women set	6, 227/ 5
the help of our	teeth	is no witchcraft, considering	6, 232/ 32
that she had her	teeth	pulled out for Christ's	6, 232/ 33
But as for your	teeth	, I ween if they	6, 233/ 28
to chastity maugre his	teeth	, to which God would	6, 310/ 28
in every lewd fellow's	teeth	, yet thinketh me, there	6, 341/ 6
because reason and nature	tell	him that they cannot	6, 6/ 8
believe other folk that	tell	them nor themselves vouchsafe	6, 7/ 8
it first enough to	tell	the messenger my mind	6, 21/ 13
such words as they	tell	, that come from thence	6, 25/ 17
But whatsoever any man	tell	or write I shall	6, 25/ 20
you, surely take and	tell	forth for the very	6, 25/ 21
now and then to	tell	us. And that little	6, 29/ 4
heresies, no man can	tell	what. And yet in	6, 30/ 26
were well done to	tell	why; since some men	6, 37/ 25
I was about to	tell	you, very well and	6, 42/ 4
else, I pray you	tell	me what reason were	6, 45/ 13
for example, if I	tell	you a tale of	6, 46/ 19

far from you to	tell	it you, then is	6, 46/ 25
man that cannot well	tell	his tale, and written	6, 47/ 5
albeit no man can	tell	why he sent the	6, 61/ 2
because reason and nature	tell	him that they cannot	6, 63/ 6
which though she can	tell	best, yet if it	6, 63/ 30
because many credible men	tell	them, forasmuch as else	6, 64/ 9
reason and nature shall	tell	him as it is	6, 65/ 10
believe no man that	tell	it them, albeit that	6, 66/ 24
drawn out I cannot	tell	how many yards. And	6, 67/ 16
what if I should	tell	you now that I	6, 67/ 21
twenty good, honest men	tell	you the same tale	6, 67/ 27
those twain that would	tell	me so much more	6, 68/ 4
espied, if ten should	tell	you so, ye would	6, 68/ 16
me, when they should	tell	me that they saw	6, 68/ 21
now be bold to	tell	you that I have	6, 68/ 27
in that you should	tell	me earnestly upon your	6, 68/ 34
may be homely to	tell	you a merry tale	6, 69/ 15
believe them that would	tell	me a miracle. For	6, 69/ 35
of truth ye cannot	tell	whether they may be	6, 70/ 13
all them that will	tell	me they have seen	6, 71/ 14
would now come to	tell	me that at our	6, 71/ 22
Now they that should	tell	me," quoth he, "that	6, 71/ 31
doth reason and nature	tell	you?" "They twain tell	6, 72/ 4
tell you?" "They twain	tell	me," quoth he, "that	6, 72/ 5
that reason and nature	tell	you so?" "Yea, marry	6, 72/ 7
will agree that they	tell	me so." "Nay, by	6, 72/ 9
but rather both two	tell	you clean the contrary	6, 72/ 12
For I pray you	tell	me," quoth I, "doth	6, 72/ 18
wise believe them that	tell	you they have seen	6, 73/ 31
wise believe them that	tell	me they have seen	6, 74/ 8
saw such miracles do	tell	you a thing that	6, 75/ 20
any man that could	tell	me that ever he	6, 75/ 32
marvels that the paynims	tell	and write to have	6, 76/ 24
of those that men	tell	of as done in	6, 77/ 11
those miracles that men	tell	of as done at	6, 78/ 5
so many, because they	tell	you a thing that	6, 78/ 11
first, if men should	tell	you that they saw	6, 78/ 22
well. Yet could I	tell	you somewhat that I	6, 78/ 24
have no lust to	tell	you, because that ye	6, 78/ 25
me the bolder to	tell	you. And yet will	6, 78/ 31
And yet will I	tell	you nothing, but that	6, 78/ 32
that any man could	tell	that he had any	6, 79/ 30
quoth I, "can ye	tell	what is the cause	6, 80/ 1
if two men should	tell	you, the one that	6, 80/ 23

and the other should	tell	you that he had	6, 80/ 25
town, would report and	tell	that a frere of	6, 83/ 21
none of them can	tell	what was said to	6, 83/ 28
believe other folk that	tell	them nor themselves vouchsafe	6, 84/ 12
have heard my father	tell	of a beggar that	6, 86/ 2
show shrined. But to	tell	you forth, when the	6, 86/ 13
the sight so suddenly	tell	the names of all	6, 87/ 5
That can I not	tell	; but I ween he	6, 87/ 32
these miracles that men	tell	and talk of nowadays	6, 89/ 27
iwis; I pray you	tell	truth." And when it	6, 92/ 18
be, yet could I	tell	you some such done	6, 92/ 31
which I durst boldly	tell	you for one, the	6, 93/ 3
well seen therein to	tell	, nor so curious greatly	6, 97/ 35
not all. For I	tell	you nothing now of	6, 100/ 5
said therein, I cannot	tell	whether as much as	6, 101/ 17
I have loved you).	Tell	me then, I require	6, 107/ 17
nor let not to	tell	me what moveth you	6, 109/ 12
amiss?" "I cannot well	tell	, " quoth he, "what I	6, 113/ 10
peradventure than we can	tell	of. And of that	6, 115/ 24
them all truth, nor	tell	them all the whole	6, 119/ 15
then will I not	tell	you but if ye	6, 120/ 25
me; or if I	tell	you, yet shall ye	6, 120/ 26
of, either their comments	tell	us the same tale	6, 128/ 21
else another. If they	tell	me the same, I	6, 128/ 22
same. And if they	tell	me another, then believe	6, 128/ 23
given us but to	tell	us his pleasure and	6, 129/ 6
commenters," quoth I, "they	tell	you the same tale	6, 129/ 15
text doth, but they	tell	it you more plain	6, 129/ 16
that ever she learned	tell	her still that it	6, 130/ 8
a man's own eyes	tell	him that it may	6, 130/ 10
him list, and then	tell	her what, and tell	6, 130/ 34
tell her what, and	tell	her not how? I	6, 130/ 34
I, "what doth faith	tell	you therein?" "Faith," quoth	6, 131/ 4
horse. "First," quoth I, "	tell	me how old would	6, 133/ 15
Bible?" "I cannot readily	tell	, " quoth he, "for I	6, 133/ 24
that his master would	tell	him, but if he	6, 149/ 17
thy word as thou	tell	me." And thus appeareth	6, 150/ 36
case that God would	tell	you two things: whether	6, 154/ 10
would I pray him	tell	me first how he	6, 154/ 26
God in holy scripture	tell	you two things that	6, 155/ 24
for example, if he	tell	you in one place	6, 155/ 25
Your Grace I cannot	tell	you what I would	6, 157/ 9
done, but I can	tell	you what I should	6, 157/ 10
that can I well	tell	you; and surely trust	6, 157/ 16

therefore I pray you	tell	me this. If after	6, 158/ 6
thing that he shall	tell	thee, that thing believe	6, 159/ 16
but thyself; and therefore	tell	me thine own mouth	6, 159/ 18
if that man should	tell	you that Arius and	6, 159/ 35
in the faith to	tell	one tale, suffering no	6, 164/ 1
But now if they	tell	me tales of their	6, 167/ 11
them before himself, and	tell	him that himself bade	6, 168/ 4
in scripture and they	tell	me another, it thinketh	6, 168/ 7
believe one that would	tell	you that twice two	6, 168/ 26
believed him that would	tell	you that twice two	6, 168/ 27
at all that would	tell	you that twice two	6, 168/ 29
the whole church would	tell	me the contrary, methinketh	6, 169/ 13
if they would all	tell	me that a thing	6, 169/ 15
he, "somewhat hard to	tell	." "Now," quoth I, "somewhat	6, 172/ 34
for the while and	tell	me this. Did not	6, 173/ 10
we not only can	tell	them but also believe	6, 174/ 30
had and ever would	tell	his church the truth	6, 176/ 14
believe him if he	tell	you that twice twain	6, 176/ 26
God himself in scripture	tell	you the same tale	6, 177/ 2
that he should only	tell	his church again his	6, 178/ 20
maidenhead. But she could	tell	another how she knoweth	6, 180/ 24
acknown that she could	tell	how she might lose	6, 180/ 26
is no such fear.	Tell	me therefore whereby wot	6, 180/ 27
our faith, if they	tell	you a tale which	6, 184/ 33
have another tale to	tell	you that all this	6, 185/ 27
first, and ye shall	tell	us after." The End	6, 186/ 5
the church, he must	tell	where his fellows be	6, 189/ 21
church is, we could	tell	no one place but	6, 189/ 24
that men could not	tell	in any country where	6, 189/ 29
heretics, but ye must	tell	which kind of them	6, 191/ 15
in Boheme, ye must	tell	in what town. And	6, 192/ 19
town, yet must ye	tell	in what street. And	6, 192/ 20
that can no man	tell	him, how should these	6, 200/ 33
it were, who could	tell	? And of that uncertainty	6, 205/ 2
were no man can	tell	you; what would you	6, 219/ 4
therein, as I shall	tell	you after. But in	6, 219/ 21
further question thereof, they	tell	that the nether jaw	6, 221/ 25
was we could not	tell	, but it seemed as	6, 222/ 19
that could no man	tell	, but there had in	6, 222/ 29
or two will I	tell	you -- the one	6, 227/ 21
that I shall now	tell	you, I dare as	6, 227/ 30
and say I cannot	tell	you what prayers. And	6, 228/ 23
It need not to	tell	you that every man	6, 228/ 30
a wager she will	tell	you nay. Besides this	6, 231/ 30

chose, and she will	tell	you that our Lady	6, 231/ 31
image, and she will	tell	you a difference between	6, 232/ 1
Lady and she will	tell	you that our Lady	6, 232/ 10
I was about to	tell	you, somewhat indeed it	6, 234/ 19
it used I cannot	tell	. But I have myself	6, 234/ 26
But I pray you	tell	me," quoth I, "be	6, 241/ 31
But I pray you	tell	me not which one	6, 248/ 22
his own again and	tell	him his money is	6, 250/ 1
else but because they	tell	me true?" "Sometimes," quoth	6, 251/ 5
if a known liar	tell	you a known true	6, 251/ 7
a known true man	tell	you an unknown truth	6, 251/ 9
would that nothing can	tell	us that believe but	6, 253/ 20
scripture. I pray you	tell	me, what scripture hath	6, 253/ 21
will be believed, go	tell	the tale to a	6, 256/ 3
this that I shall	tell	you have I heard	6, 256/ 34
bold with you to	tell	you what I have	6, 257/ 13
for truth. Howbeit, I	tell	you not this thing	6, 257/ 28
For the matins, I	tell	you, be in some	6, 258/ 36
peril the makers cannot	tell	. Haply their foes, haply	6, 262/ 22
that can I not	tell	you, but this I	6, 264/ 30
wotteth; for I cannot	tell	. But this wot I	6, 266/ 15
holdeth." "May ye not	tell	his name?" quoth he	6, 268/ 30
the thing that I	tell	you my tale for	6, 270/ 7
sore pressed upon to	tell	for what intent he	6, 270/ 18
see well I must	tell	all; I am loath	6, 270/ 21
ship no man can	tell	who nor whither it	6, 274/ 21
said it, I will	tell	you why, and so	6, 277/ 9
aught that he can	tell	that never came there	6, 278/ 17
no remedy but to	tell	him plainly, "Sir, I	6, 282/ 3
to any person to	tell	him the truth of	6, 282/ 15
without long process, I	tell	you plainly my mind	6, 283/ 36
oath given him to	tell	the plain truth therein	6, 284/ 3
there in it?" "To	tell	you all that," quoth	6, 285/ 19
in question. But I	tell	you this much only	6, 290/ 25
to go about and	tell	them by the polls	6, 298/ 22
as for that place	tell	us that a priest	6, 305/ 20
Which words Tyndale may	tell	us be verified if	6, 305/ 23
glad to believe and	tell	forth a thing that	6, 316/ 22
found that anything could	tell	, or that had said	6, 318/ 30
said they could anything	tell	in the matter. And	6, 318/ 31
you one that can	tell	who killed Richard Hunne	6, 321/ 1
one surely that could	tell	who had killed him	6, 321/ 4
I thought verily could	tell	who killed him." "Well	6, 321/ 5
you that he can	tell	?" "Nay, forsooth, my lord	6, 321/ 8

with you, she would	tell	you wonders. For by	6, 321/ 14
have wist her to	tell	many marvelous things ere	6, 321/ 14
have you heard her	tell	?" "Forsooth, my lords," quoth	6, 321/ 16
she could as well	tell	who killed Hunne, as	6, 321/ 19
But how could she	tell	it -- by the	6, 321/ 21
the sight could not	tell	that." "No, my lords	6, 322/ 9
one hang, I can	tell	anon whether he hanged	6, 322/ 16
what token can you	tell	?" quoth the lords. "Forsooth	6, 322/ 17
quoth he, "I cannot	tell	the tokens, but I	6, 322/ 18
fellow, though he cannot	tell	us the marks, yet	6, 322/ 28
And yet he cannot	tell	. "Nay, sir," quoth he	6, 323/ 2
the lords. "I cannot	tell	," quoth he, "how many	6, 323/ 10
so much." "I shall	tell	you," quoth I, "another	6, 327/ 32
that can I not	tell	. But so it happed	6, 328/ 1
knoweth, for I can	tell	you no further." "By	6, 329/ 23
this can I nothing	tell	. But howsoever it be	6, 331/ 31
and sometimes forbore to	tell	some things to them	6, 339/ 36
it of necessity to	tell	how naught he is	6, 346/ 23
sight, that I would	tell	any such tales to	6, 349/ 27
would," quoth I, "peradventure	tell	her a tale that	6, 349/ 30
that ye would not	tell	every man. But yet	6, 349/ 30
fair woman that they	tell	in confession to a	6, 349/ 32
man letteth boldly to	tell	such his secrets, as	6, 351/ 9
enough. For though she	tell	a gossip, she telleth	6, 351/ 25
Gregory himself if he	tell	you himself that he	6, 358/ 7
torments, to make them	tell	where any more money	6, 371/ 25
should come down and	tell	a false tale. But	6, 384/ 9
workers of wickedness, and	tell	them that he knoweth	6, 393/ 12
this man that I	tell	you of, laboring all	6, 399/ 32
quoth he, "I cannot	tell	you well why, but	6, 413/ 13
and little also can	tell	what abominations they may	6, 422/ 31
may well mistrust the	tellers	. Or else how many	6, 77/ 22
every man lieth which	telleth	them a tale for	6, 64/ 33
done. But he that	telleth	me a miracle telleth	6, 70/ 3
telleth me a miracle	telleth	me a thing that	6, 70/ 3
believed than all they,	telleth	you that they say	6, 70/ 22
neither reason nor nature	telleth	you so, but rather	6, 72/ 11
that seemeth honest and	telleth	a good tale of	6, 82/ 29
therein?" "Faith," quoth he, "	telleth	me that holy scripture	6, 131/ 5
once known that God	telleth	them, seemed they never	6, 154/ 16
or the whole church	telleth	me the tale that	6, 168/ 5
not the holy scripture	telleth	me that tale, but	6, 176/ 16
tale or no. God	telleth	you in scripture that	6, 177/ 2
Gospel self. Which Gospel	telleth	you that Christ was	6, 180/ 1

scripture saith. But he	telleth	you that in such	6, 182/ 5
church in such things	telleth	you. And that it	6, 185/ 2
say, Pontanus writeth and	telleth	where it is. But	6, 227/ 29
well. For the scripture	telleth	me that God hath	6, 249/ 15
true that the church	telleth	you, though your answer	6, 250/ 33
believe him because he	telleth	you truth. But now	6, 251/ 8
truth that the church	telleth	you; but ye believe	6, 251/ 12
thing because the church	telleth	it. But yet was	6, 251/ 13
tell a gossip, she	telleth	it but in counsel	6, 351/ 25
almost played as Aesop	telleth	of the dog, which	6, 369/ 20
every truth that he	telleth	his church by writing	6, 388/ 5
witness but each man	telling	his tale for himself	6, 83/ 11
For the book in	telling	its tale affirmeth its	6, 134/ 12
then that this book,	telling	so incredible wonders, should	6, 134/ 18
not believe the church	telling	a tale of their	6, 184/ 30
their own, but only	telling	you scripture, ye now	6, 184/ 31
she not in the	telling	say that our Lady	6, 232/ 12
him in their Gospels,	telling	how shamefully after all	6, 283/ 16
him. Howbeit, upon the	telling	of a tale, oftentimes	6, 325/ 10
and kept in good	temper	, she shall never disobey	6, 131/ 30
using great moderation and	temperance	in the preaching to	6, 126/ 33
showed such a wonderful	temperance	, that the very strange	6, 138/ 16
comprehended. "These books are	tempered	by the secret counsel	6, 144/ 13
saint saith, so marvelously	tempered	, that a mouse may	6, 152/ 18
authority, the sermon so	tempered	as may be meet	6, 336/ 34
Spirit hath so prudently	tempered	their speech through the	6, 339/ 31
no doubt but he	tempereth	his revelations, and in	6, 146/ 21
secret place of the	Temple	-- should have no	6, 38/ 33
the ark, and the	Temple	, and the priest's apparel	6, 40/ 7
riches bestowed about the	Temple	of Solomon." "Marry," quoth	6, 42/ 1
the riches of the	Temple	made by Solomon, could	6, 42/ 11
richesse bestowed upon the	Temple	of Solomon, where he	6, 42/ 25
he bestowed upon the	Temple	of God. And therefore	6, 43/ 14
they had in the	Temple	the images of cherubim	6, 45/ 3
and garnishing of the	Temple	, and in the ornaments	6, 49/ 35
stable as in the	temple	. And as he is	6, 57/ 3
especially present in his	Temple	of Jerusalem, till he	6, 57/ 19
your friend that the	temple	of Christ is, as	6, 57/ 25
Jerusalem or any other	temple	of stone. Whereunto I	6, 57/ 30
well agree that no	temple	of stone was unto	6, 57/ 31
so pleasant as the	temple	of man's heart, but	6, 57/ 32
God in none other	temple	; but he said that	6, 58/ 10
worshipped in his holy	temple	, no more than when	6, 58/ 23
after come into the	Temple	and pray. "And surely	6, 58/ 28

as from the common	temple	or parish church, yet	6, 58/ 33
to come to the	temple	of stone. And those	6, 59/ 4
also resorted to the	Temple	to make their prayers	6, 59/ 19
call upon him in	temple	and church. Whereof himself	6, 59/ 24
the priests of the	Temple	for the time of	6, 312/ 13
therefore they served the	Temple	by course, as it	6, 312/ 16
to take into Christ's	temple	to serve about the	6, 312/ 26
the veil of the	Temple	is broken asunder that	6, 343/ 2
setteth, being the quick	temples	of the Holy Ghost	6, 50/ 8
hands, than by the	temples	of stone made by	6, 50/ 9
himself abroad into many	temples	, and, in more acceptable	6, 57/ 23
be worshipped in many	temples	throughout his Christian flock	6, 57/ 24
in sundry places, sundry	temples	and churches, to which	6, 57/ 34
to have few good	temples	of God in men's	6, 58/ 35
which be the best	temples	of God in their	6, 59/ 3
and openly perceived for	temples	of the devil. And	6, 59/ 7
Christ's apostles were holy	temples	of God in their	6, 59/ 9
fled and forbore the	temples	in which idols and	6, 190/ 30
the churches, polluted the	temples	, put out and spoiled	6, 427/ 31
earthly things, and all	temporal	service done to God	6, 40/ 32
for the lucre and	temporal	advantage that themselves receive	6, 53/ 3
not only take no	temporal	advantage thereof, but also	6, 54/ 18
or from any good	temporal	laws either, into a	6, 106/ 27
be judges in their	temporal	suits, of what church	6, 202/ 23
wretched that spiritual and	temporal	everywhere all be bad	6, 295/ 15
great lords spiritual and	temporal	, and other of the	6, 318/ 32
he had told a	temporal	man and a friend	6, 319/ 28
their coming, the greatest	temporal	lord there present said	6, 320/ 16
hear," quoth I. "The	temporal	man that had reported	6, 323/ 36
truth. And first the	temporal	man before the lords	6, 324/ 8
and that in the	temporal	law he should not	6, 326/ 35
and disputing upon the	temporal	laws of the city	6, 334/ 27
so thought good in	temporal	laws, things of men's	6, 335/ 3
manner laws, spiritual or	temporal	, except the Gospel only	6, 368/ 31
conclusion come to. The	temporal	lords were glad also	6, 369/ 10
a bishop, wherewith the	temporal	lords had good game	6, 369/ 18
set also upon the	temporal	lords. Which had they	6, 369/ 24
for the fear of	temporal	laws of this world	6, 403/ 29
were they by any	temporal	punishment of their bodies	6, 409/ 1
only done them no	temporal	harm, but also had	6, 409/ 11
the presence of the	temporal	officer, the spirituality not	6, 410/ 25
to fight with the	temporal	sword toward the impeachment	6, 414/ 5
that by that example	temporal	princes should, without the	6, 414/ 11
utter undoing, not only	temporal	, but also of a	6, 414/ 14

the great outrages and	temporal	harms that such heretics	6, 430/ 15
the clergy but by	temporal	princes and good lay	6, 430/ 28
may do as the	temporal	princes in war against	6, 431/ 13
clergy but also the	temporality	, which be and have	6, 311/ 29
Christ's church rather ought	temporally	to destroy those ravenous	6, 430/ 5
politic provision of the	temporality	. The Fourteenth Chapter The	6, 19/ 14
yet would not the	temporality	suffer it. "Nor if	6, 54/ 24
ye say by our	temporality	, that we be as	6, 295/ 17
the faults of the	temporality	nor of the spirituality	6, 298/ 13
politic provision of the	temporality	. "The fear of these	6, 406/ 3
unto them, nor the	temporality	neither. For albeit with	6, 406/ 22
giveth knowledge to the	temporality	, not exhorting the prince	6, 410/ 23
politic rulers of the	temporality	, forasmuch as their wisdoms	6, 430/ 19
God to take the	temptation	away. I cannot see	6, 394/ 13
twelve tribes of Israel	ten	fell clearly from him	6, 43/ 5
and there, one among	ten	thousand, as Saint Paul	6, 58/ 30
there would, besides me,	ten	or twenty good, honest	6, 67/ 26
egg so great that	ten	men could scant move	6, 68/ 11
I have espied, if	ten	should tell you so	6, 68/ 16
they were," quoth he, "	ten	thousand, they were worn	6, 68/ 20
more credible than some	ten	. And albeit that I	6, 82/ 27
case that there came	ten	, diverse honest men of	6, 83/ 1
good substance out of	ten	, diverse parts of the	6, 83/ 2
leastwise twain of those	ten	said true?" "No, by	6, 83/ 7
not and there were	ten	and twenty." "Why so	6, 83/ 8
I, "another case, that	ten	young women not very	6, 83/ 19
they said true all	ten	, and durst well swear	6, 83/ 26
will do naught, than	ten	or twenty men that	6, 84/ 6
of stone, by the	Ten	Commandments put in remembrance	6, 141/ 19
taken of one text	ten	senses peradventure, and all	6, 169/ 36
sacraments. Be there not	ten	the worse therefor against	6, 236/ 16
had said, than such	ten	, I think I lied	6, 257/ 26
themselves. For if that	ten	thieves robbed four men	6, 263/ 14
four, and would all	ten	when they were taken	6, 263/ 16
own matter against all	ten	defendants. And albeit that	6, 263/ 22
by a long way	ten	mile together and ye	6, 274/ 19
nor I ween with	ten	neither." "And how many	6, 278/ 23
be the husband of	ten	wives. For the husband	6, 305/ 24
For the husband of	ten	wives were the husband	6, 305/ 24
as the father of	ten	children is the father	6, 305/ 25
seen four score and	ten	?" Thereat a little he	6, 323/ 14
fully four score and	ten	. Then was he asked	6, 323/ 16
seen four score and	ten	. Then was he asked	6, 323/ 20
in like wise of	ten	. At the last they	6, 323/ 22

with the cost of	ten	pounds, I think, or	6, 341/ 34
among us, that of	ten	that use to read	6, 348/ 10
forty, then twenty, then	ten	, then five, then twain	6, 371/ 30
ounce of gold, whereof	ten	pound weight were not	6, 397/ 25
goodness well declareth his	tender	diligence, by that he	6, 182/ 22
of God and his	tender	cure upon his chosen	6, 243/ 25
realm, who for his	tender	favor borne to the	6, 268/ 17
causes, and such a	tender	zeal to the conservation	6, 325/ 32
themselves be not so	tender	eared, that for the	6, 347/ 1
in reverence, Christian souls	tenderly	prayed for, holy vows	6, 433/ 25
church yearly in the	Tenebrae	lessons leaveth her candle	6, 108/ 17
quoth he, "yonder same	Tenterden	steeple, and nothing else	6, 413/ 10
done and wrought. The	Tenth	Chapter The author proveth	6, 6/ 27
author maketh answer. The	Tenth	Chapter The messenger objecteth	6, 13/ 12
the messenger in the	tenth	chapter. And some of	6, 13/ 19
an evil purpose. The	Tenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 15/ 29
before our days. %The	Tenth	Chapter The author inveigheth	6, 18/ 22
be showed there." The	Tenth	Chapter The author proveth	6, 77/ 1
should reckon you the	tenth	part of such things	6, 137/ 17
we do them?" The	Tenth	Chapter The messenger objecteth	6, 226/ 1
the messenger in the	tenth	chapter. And some of	6, 229/ 33
to be read. The	Tenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 292/ 33
and Maid Marian? The	Tenth	Chapter The author inveigheth	6, 376/ 17
in the years and	terms	called Hunne's case. Which	6, 326/ 34
said, "Vos estis sal	terrae	" (Ye be the salt	6, 107/ 13
that it was a	terrible	sight to behold. "And	6, 93/ 25
to punish heresies by	terrible	death, whereas else more	6, 406/ 7
showeth why the New	Testament	of Tyndale's translation was	6, 15/ 23
Paul's Cross the New	Testament	late translated in English	6, 28/ 20
for which the New	Testament	translated by Tyndale was	6, 29/ 11
burning of the New	Testament	translated by Tyndale. Thirdly	6, 35/ 31
the ark of the	testament	and the ornaments of	6, 41/ 37
he deny the New	Testament	) yet reason and the	6, 102/ 25
reason and the Old	Testament	agreed upon, wherein we	6, 102/ 25
as well the New	Testament	as the Old. But	6, 102/ 33
which is the New	Testament	, there was yet at	6, 115/ 14
a new covenant or	testament	. I shall give my	6, 142/ 17
change in the New	Testament	from the commandment given	6, 155/ 16
as by the Old	Testament	. "Jacob, that holy patriarch	6, 225/ 2
burning of the New	Testament	, and the forbidding of	6, 247/ 20
showeth why the New	Testament	of Tyndale's translation was	6, 284/ 25
burning of the New	Testament	in English which Tyndale	6, 284/ 29
whoso calleth the New	Testament	, calleth it by a	6, 285/ 4
will call it Tyndale's	testament	or Luther's testament. For	6, 285/ 5

Tyndale's testament or Luther's	testament	. For so had Tyndale	6, 285/ 5
Hichins in the New	Testament	cannot abide the name	6, 289/ 7
translation of the New	Testament	to be burned, saying	6, 291/ 13
saith that the New	Testament	of Tyndale was burned	6, 292/ 11
saith that the New	Testament	that was burned did	6, 292/ 22
there in the Old	Testament	things for unlearned folk	6, 294/ 17
to write the New	Testament	first in Greek, or	6, 338/ 19
Greek, or the Old	Testament	in Hebrew, because both	6, 338/ 19
Bible of the Old	Testament	, but he taketh it	6, 342/ 24
Bible with the Old	Testament	and the New too	6, 342/ 29
well in the Old	Testament	as the New, so	6, 344/ 1
forth first the New	Testament	in such wise handled	6, 368/ 12
that translated the New	Testament	, which was indeed (as	6, 424/ 10
translation of the New	Testament	he covered and dissimuled	6, 424/ 20
groats of the two	Testaments	, promised the host besides	6, 104/ 22
be among other proofs	testified	by miracles, the messenger	6, 6/ 2
hath by many miracles	testified	to be saints. The	6, 13/ 25
be, among other proofs,	testified	by miracles, the messenger	6, 61/ 27
of suspicion, and thereto	testified	in such sufficient wise	6, 93/ 1
hath by many miracles	testified	to be saints. The	6, 237/ 19
had God by miracles	testified	the truth of a	6, 242/ 25
which our Lord hath	testified	by many a miracle	6, 422/ 6
thousand miracle, so clearly	testified	by the virtuous and	6, 434/ 2
since Christ's days have	testified	by their holy handwriting	6, 434/ 21
acceptation with God incessantly	testified	by miracles, which never	6, 434/ 29
that God by miracle	testifieth	it is so. The	6, 5/ 28
that God by miracle	testifieth	it is so. With	6, 60/ 7
God by his miracles	testifieth	that man's blessedness and	6, 220/ 23
as holy Saint Hyerom	testifieth	, forasmuch as in translation	6, 315/ 26
all the parish will	testify	for truth, the woman	6, 79/ 20
take outwardly but the	testimonies	of men from mouth	6, 223/ 23
quia scripturae sunt quae	testimonium	perhibent de me" (Search	6, 114/ 18
not only by the	testimony	of other men and	6, 379/ 3
and greedy upon the	text	of scripture with little	6, 9/ 3
say contrary to the	text	, showing that we may	6, 10/ 32
great sweetness in the	text	self, that he could	6, 34/ 6
lay and confer one	text	with another, which fail	6, 34/ 10
scripture as in the	text	late remembered by yourself	6, 44/ 33
not vary for the	text	, but for the sentence	6, 102/ 26
and consideration of one	text	with another." "May it	6, 117/ 5
compare and consider every	text	how it may stand	6, 117/ 7
as true as any	text	in the Bible, and	6, 121/ 15
that there is no	text	of scripture, well understood	6, 121/ 31
leave undone, nor any	text	whereby we be forbidden	6, 121/ 34

and greedy upon the	text	of scripture, with little	6, 122/ 3
be studious of the	text	alone, without great force	6, 122/ 19
be sure that no	text	is so to be	6, 127/ 18
satisfy but that any	text	yet seem unto him	6, 127/ 27
undoubted truth, leaving that	text	to be better perceived	6, 127/ 35
same tale that the	text	doth, or else another	6, 128/ 21
them only because the	text	saith the same. And	6, 128/ 23
same tale that the	text	doth, but they tell	6, 129/ 16
him to find some	text	of scripture that should	6, 135/ 6
shall believe as that	text	shall seem to sound	6, 135/ 19
he have found another	text	in scripture that answereth	6, 135/ 20
the truth of this	text	of the psalm by	6, 135/ 34
he would upon this	text	, "Homines et iumenta salvabis	6, 136/ 3
thereto, perceive that this	text	, "Thou shalt save both	6, 136/ 13
should read on the	text	of scripture, without care	6, 136/ 29
they warned that no	text	might there be construed	6, 144/ 24
evident for him that	text	that is evident against	6, 149/ 5
part. And unto that	text	he would have made	6, 156/ 1
say contrary to the	text	, showing that we may	6, 167/ 1
a gloss against the	text	. Nor they do not	6, 167/ 23
and collation of one	text	with another. By all	6, 167/ 26
For as touching the	text	ye believe the scripture	6, 168/ 14
Methinketh," quoth he, "the	text	is good enough and	6, 168/ 16
another gloss to your	text	, as plain as your	6, 169/ 2
as plain as your	text	is; and ye will	6, 169/ 2
collation made of one	text	with another, and show	6, 169/ 4
wise agree with the	text	, but that it appeareth	6, 169/ 7
appeareth plainly that the	text	, well considered, saith clean	6, 169/ 8
sentence taken in any	text	of holy scripture, whereby	6, 169/ 33
be taken of one	text	ten senses peradventure, and	6, 169/ 36
truly perceiveth that no	text	therein can be right	6, 184/ 11
and proved that no	text	of scripture, well understood	6, 188/ 33
so doth that one	text	of scripture in the	6, 202/ 11
he groundeth upon the	text	, voided again. It appeareth	6, 204/ 16
the faith in any	text	of scripture, nor no	6, 207/ 31
consequently proved that no	text	of scripture seeming to	6, 245/ 29
purposely corrupted that holy	text	, maliciously planting therein such	6, 314/ 29
dangerous to translate the	text	of scripture out of	6, 315/ 24
readers to interpret the	text	at their pleasure, and	6, 335/ 33
wrestle with no such	text	as might bring us	6, 336/ 11
good faith a plain	text	, as methought and all	6, 356/ 6
on, considering that the	text	was plain and easy	6, 356/ 23
there is never a	text	of them nor any	6, 391/ 24
and take not one	text	for our part and	6, 392/ 19

followeth forthwith in the	text	: "those that walk not	6, 400/ 20
whoso would construe any	text	of holy scripture in	6, 419/ 29
that it seemed the	text's	self, which be the	6, 187/ 21
followeth that all the	texts	of holy scripture which	6, 8/ 30
only to con many	texts	thereof by heart, but	6, 34/ 2
And as touching such	texts	as these heretics allege	6, 38/ 11
beginning hitherto, understood those	texts	as well as did	6, 38/ 24
out against the true	texts	of God? What should	6, 97/ 1
glosses before his own	texts	; what wonder is it	6, 100/ 29
followeth that all the	texts	of holy scripture which	6, 116/ 22
reason may between divers	texts	stand in great doubt	6, 119/ 10
saints, ye laid certain	texts	of scripture to prove	6, 120/ 32
church give to those	texts	, ye said they were	6, 120/ 35
glosses against God's true	texts	. And now since ye	6, 121/ 2
doth not misunderstand those	texts	that ye or any	6, 121/ 9
but that all these	texts	be so to be	6, 121/ 11
yourself, to all those	texts	out of hand, with	6, 121/ 14
them against many more	texts	that plainly make against	6, 123/ 18
and expound all doubtful	texts	by, since the reader	6, 127/ 18
the collation of other	texts	, help to find out	6, 127/ 22
in comparing together divers	texts	that seem contrary and	6, 131/ 35
he came to other	texts	that should prove well	6, 136/ 8
many plain and open	texts	whereby the godhead of	6, 137/ 1
unlikely by such other	texts	as seem to show	6, 137/ 4
And against those other	texts	, proving his equal godhead	6, 137/ 6
thereby that all the	texts	that seem to make	6, 137/ 10
might haply be some	texts	which were not yet	6, 144/ 22
mouth. And how such	texts	as seemed the contrary	6, 147/ 28
declared them of those	texts	the right understanding. "And	6, 147/ 29
written, but rather divers	texts	so sounding to the	6, 151/ 19
the understanding of such	texts	of scripture as was	6, 151/ 31
provided therefor, there be	texts	enough that plainly prove	6, 156/ 12
by God in many	texts	of holy scripture some	6, 159/ 9
heretics all, and took	texts	of scripture wrong, ye	6, 160/ 1
bring in all the	texts	that ye had well	6, 160/ 13
had laid all your	texts	and all your glosses	6, 160/ 16
quoth I, "of those	texts	that ye did reckon	6, 161/ 15
a gloss to some	texts	that be as plain	6, 168/ 21
that do understand those	texts	of holy scripture to	6, 172/ 22
-- in any divers	texts	of scripture seeming to	6, 175/ 28
the understanding of the	texts	by, and so to	6, 184/ 26
laid against them certain	texts	of holy scripture, and	6, 187/ 20
such wise expound the	texts	as they may seem	6, 187/ 23
to fall between the	texts	of holy scripture self	6, 188/ 13

examine and expound the	texts	of scripture. And that	6, 188/ 22
further or touch your	texts	or arguments to the	6, 210/ 15
have laid him the	texts	that ye alleged unto	6, 251/ 26
For as for those	texts	which ye alleged, be	6, 282/ 26
translated above a thousand	texts	by tale." "I would	6, 285/ 21
things like, and many	texts	untruly translated for the	6, 290/ 22
show you so many	texts	in such wise corrupted	6, 292/ 25
Now set these two	texts	together of the bishop	6, 306/ 28
of God and hard	texts	of his holy scripture	6, 334/ 5
in hard and doubtful	texts	as were our women	6, 338/ 26
him thereto, all the	texts	of scripture by which	6, 379/ 35
he answered that many	texts	of scripture induced them	6, 390/ 21
them thereunto, and special	texts	of Saint Paul: "Fides	6, 390/ 22
faith. "By all these	texts	he said, it plainly	6, 391/ 3
it answered that those	texts	and all other alleged	6, 391/ 10
Luther's sect construe the	texts	that speak of faith	6, 392/ 3
spoken of in those	texts	that speak of good	6, 392/ 10
well know by the	texts	of holy scripture if	6, 392/ 18
he that albeit these	texts	set together do prove	6, 392/ 20
that none of those	texts	prove anything the contrary	6, 392/ 23
were indeed that no	texts	of scripture proved the	6, 392/ 27
that he laid divers	texts	of scripture. But especially	6, 394/ 35
heresy, and that the	texts	which he alleged nothing	6, 400/ 15
the sea, or the	Thames	because we daily see	6, 80/ 4
in the Isle of	Thanet	out of the channel	6, 412/ 35
sir," quoth he, "I	thank	God and his holy	6, 86/ 30
con you very good	thank	; for ye have not	6, 101/ 13
have had highly to	thank	God." "Ye would not	6, 159/ 27
would in your prayer	thank	God for that provision	6, 159/ 31
made his enemies, or	thank	you for the good	6, 218/ 32
I think," quoth he, "	thank	me for the good	6, 218/ 34
and now, God be	thanked	, not only their opinions	6, 423/ 26
merry fellow, and he,	thanking	the monk for the	6, 228/ 26
hands into heaven, highly	thanking	God that charity was	6, 287/ 8
Not without a thousand	thanks	for your good company	6, 24/ 26
to give you great	thanks	therefor, I am bold	6, 24/ 31
it to withdraw his	thanks	and honor because of	6, 81/ 26
their errors, that, without	thanks	given him therefore, we	6, 168/ 2
I should look for	thanks	if I cherished his	6, 219/ 8
his enemies. But what	thanks	would ye then desire	6, 219/ 12
have, ye get no	thanks	to spare." Whereunto he	6, 246/ 6
could not lose his	thanks	, but his malapert boldness	6, 300/ 12
home and forbear the	thanks	, than wittingly to send	6, 300/ 16
were very great, your	thanks	would be very little	6, 300/ 18

get, I think, little	thanks	if he made him	6, 300/ 20
faith, and all the	thanks	and reward should be	6, 390/ 19
heinous criminal causes, as	theft	, murder, treason, and heresy	6, 262/ 35
no man lawfully do	theft	or adultery, nor lawfully	6, 400/ 28
heretics will say that	themselves	is the church, and	6, 187/ 8
he should be from	thenceforth	a very good man	6, 280/ 1
no man should from	thenceforth	translate into the English	6, 315/ 29
the last day, from	thenceforth	to reign in heaven	6, 435/ 20
doubt of the Emperor	Theodosius	, a man so devout	6, 41/ 15
report of old men	thereabout	, what thing had been	6, 412/ 29
hell should not prevail	thereagainst	. Or else might ye	6, 108/ 25
keep you so long	therefrom	. For I hold it	6, 185/ 34
to be hired again	therefrom	. So that as Mamelukes	6, 416/ 16
commandeth the people of	Thessalonica	in his epistle to	6, 148/ 4
would have had Appolonius	Thianeus	in miracles match unto	6, 241/ 29
and daily sought so	thick	to see her that	6, 87/ 22
it was brought in	thickness	not half an inch	6, 67/ 15
thieves pray to the	thief	that hung on the	6, 229/ 21
more doubt of that	thief	but that he is	6, 283/ 11
I doubt of that	thief	that Christ promised paradise	6, 283/ 12
crosses of the two	thieves	, by the raising of	6, 225/ 22
for unlawful things, as	thieves	pray to the thief	6, 229/ 20
every man's prayer because	thieves	pray for speed in	6, 237/ 1
For if that ten	thieves	robbed four men at	6, 263/ 15
till ye provide that	thieves	and murderers will be	6, 264/ 7
like miracle in that	thin	, corruptible cloth kept and	6, 39/ 7
moved to believe and	think	that those miracles that	6, 7/ 32
believe, yet he cannot	think	that such as be	6, 18/ 28
learned than myself should	think	it either profitable or	6, 23/ 8
so much the more	think	him to be of	6, 26/ 15
the clergy. And they	think	that for none other	6, 28/ 19
he, "some folk that	think	this dealing of the	6, 29/ 17
men there be that	think	he never meant such	6, 29/ 24
Son. And therefore men	think	that this name of	6, 30/ 21
in great reputation) to	think	that the clergy for	6, 30/ 31
they that seem turned	think	still the things that	6, 31/ 26
the sufferers, whereby men	think	that secretly Christ's order	6, 31/ 33
thought it heresy to	think	the opinions of any	6, 33/ 2
if any man so	think	, I shall speak in	6, 37/ 6
But of truth I	think	he saith not truth	6, 41/ 26
And if any man	think	the contrary, let him	6, 42/ 36
circles, within which they	think	themselves sure against all	6, 52/ 31
cause be, yet, I	think	, the affection is to	6, 61/ 11
unreasonably suspicious if they	think	altogether lies that so	6, 63/ 22

house; but I would	think	that ye were disposed	6, 67/ 24
they do, and I	think	yourself will agree that	6, 72/ 8
I not. For I	think	that neither reason nor	6, 72/ 10
of nature, that I	think	through the world it	6, 76/ 15
believe it. Thirdly, ye	think	ye were like to	6, 78/ 3
could not choose but	think	it were rather true	6, 80/ 30
suffice to make you	think	yourself in reason to	6, 82/ 19
also men might well	think	that a young she-saint	6, 88/ 26
been, yet I verily	think	that neither of old	6, 90/ 31
false, would ye therefore	think	that among all the	6, 91/ 12
moved to believe and	think	that those miracles that	6, 94/ 10
you some occasion to	think	that either I set	6, 94/ 27
heard, or that ye	think	may be said in	6, 95/ 7
with all that I	think	true I will not	6, 95/ 9
that they seemed to	think	; yet, to say the	6, 95/ 17
ever moved me to	think	that any reason would	6, 95/ 18
other thing wherein ye	think	that we shall vary	6, 103/ 2
should come after?" "I	think	yes," quoth he, "for	6, 103/ 24
it. But since ye	think	he said that word	6, 103/ 31
his whole flock, whether	think	you that he said	6, 103/ 32
said," quoth I, "what	think	you then of that	6, 104/ 6
Sir," quoth he, "I	think	that God setteth no	6, 109/ 13
declareth the contrary. "How	think	you," quoth I, "is	6, 113/ 9
own mind otherwise to	think	, but that God shall	6, 113/ 21
world's end, albeit I	think	verily the substance shall	6, 115/ 17
taught many things, I	think	, unwritten, and whereof some	6, 115/ 33
all? As we might	think	that he had one	6, 117/ 31
be by hap; what	think	you then of reason	6, 119/ 2
now since ye so	think	, ye leave but the	6, 119/ 6
way to lean, I	think	that God with his	6, 119/ 11
at last confess, they	think	if they abjure they	6, 125/ 36
scripture. And yet I	think	other liberal science a	6, 126/ 16
in this point I	think	not thus alone. For	6, 126/ 19
his hold; except ye	think	the juggler blow his	6, 130/ 15
ought else, how old	think	ye that he should	6, 133/ 22
and read it over,	think	ye that he should	6, 134/ 6
of the faith?" "I	think	, " quoth he, "that he	6, 134/ 8
he, "that he might. " "	Think	ye so?" quoth I	6, 134/ 9
the book were true,	think	you then that he	6, 134/ 26
of our faith?" "I	think	, " quoth he, "that he	6, 134/ 28
he, "that he should. " "	Think	ye so?" quoth I	6, 134/ 29
it so then. But	think	ye that he shall	6, 134/ 29
That could he not	think	, " quoth he, "for he	6, 135/ 15
I ween, but they	think	that if they had	6, 138/ 22

blasphemy and abominable to	think	-- were waxen untrue	6, 147/ 9
I ween, no man	think	that ever the church	6, 149/ 26
Or what man could	think	it that ever God	6, 151/ 14
what would ye then	think	, and which would ye	6, 154/ 21
but I would verily	think	that I did not	6, 154/ 23
I have done, I	think	, kneel me down and	6, 157/ 26
at all adventures and	think	that thou would have	6, 159/ 19
or else would ye	think	that God were your	6, 159/ 20
I could none otherwise	think	but that were true	6, 160/ 34
What would you then	think	, " quoth I, "of those	6, 161/ 15
that the Christian people	think	it a damnable error	6, 164/ 19
stumbling, we shall, I	think	, soon see the other	6, 164/ 33
mean well enough." "I	think	I do," quoth I	6, 169/ 1
quoth I. "But I	think	if ye bring it	6, 169/ 1
church will not, I	think	, agree to call it	6, 169/ 26
of the world. I	think	ye doubt not thereof	6, 177/ 4
church; except we should	think	that he would be	6, 177/ 11
is. And yet I	think	, if Gospel had never	6, 179/ 29
believed your Creed." "So	think	I too," quoth he	6, 179/ 31
book is true?" "I	think	, " quoth he, "that God	6, 180/ 29
you one thing: wherefore,	think	you, will not Christ	6, 183/ 7
Nay," quoth he, "I	think	it was before them	6, 193/ 18
the church we should	think	that there were none	6, 208/ 16
it a ground to	think	that miracles done at	6, 211/ 4
would they we should	think	it folly to desire	6, 211/ 19
ariseth, but if they	think	them dead as well	6, 211/ 22
maliciously killed him. And	think	we then that being	6, 211/ 33
marvel much if they	think	they cannot help us	6, 212/ 19
made unto them." "I	think	, " quoth he, "they may	6, 212/ 29
is hard somewhat to	think	that they should hear	6, 212/ 31
marvel," quoth I, "and	think	it hard to be	6, 213/ 3
crieth upon us). And	think	you then, that he	6, 215/ 11
heaven? Nay, but I	think	on the other side	6, 215/ 15
we be glad to	think	it well done to	6, 215/ 23
for us, should we	think	it evil done to	6, 215/ 24
since I may reasonably	think	him good, while I	6, 216/ 20
contrary, so may I	think	him that is dead	6, 216/ 21
friends?" "He would, I	think	, " quoth he, "thank me	6, 218/ 34
none, but only ye	think	that ye be not	6, 219/ 18
then were there, I	think	no good Christian man	6, 221/ 14
would we not, I	think	, suppose that there were	6, 224/ 29
body to life. And	think	you then that those	6, 225/ 9
to rhyme withal --	think	you not that this	6, 229/ 24
so doth, as I	think	, no Christian man to	6, 230/ 34

then must they needs	think	that our Lady herself	6, 231/ 21
they must therewith needs	think	) that our Lady herself	6, 231/ 24
then must they needs	think	therewithal that all those	6, 231/ 25
for this point I	think	in my mind that	6, 232/ 21
well ye would yourself	think	it a thing worthy	6, 233/ 29
ye say I cannot	think	ye would believe in	6, 234/ 7
it is not, I	think	, so often done, nor	6, 235/ 5
abuse it, we may	think	that they take it	6, 236/ 11
as I said, I	think	none doth; for some	6, 237/ 6
itself, and much less	think	they then that the	6, 237/ 9
so mad so to	think	, yet were it not	6, 237/ 10
it were hard to	think	but that of miracles	6, 238/ 18
point again, that ye	think	it may be that	6, 238/ 31
And then, if you	think	any true, this reason	6, 240/ 13
for any man to	think	. For this were not	6, 245/ 2
it. Which, whoso could	think	possible, were worse than	6, 245/ 11
in pilgrimage, wherein I	think	ye told them no	6, 247/ 29
as for that I	think	that among them being	6, 248/ 1
your friend, "that I	think	verily there was." "That	6, 253/ 9
than such ten, I	think	I lied not --	6, 257/ 26
thereunto -- as some	think	they say it not	6, 258/ 15
or not. For I	think	it no sin to	6, 260/ 7
Marry," quoth he, "men	think	that if any such	6, 260/ 25
law's self, wherein ye	think	it evil provided that	6, 262/ 27
mind. And where ye	think	your mind worthy to	6, 266/ 18
none indifferent judge so	think	except it were so	6, 276/ 12
ourselves neither, nor I	think	his own father neither	6, 277/ 21
judges could not otherwise	think	of him but that	6, 278/ 32
so that they might	think	therewith that by possibility	6, 278/ 34
while they could not	think	nor they could have	6, 278/ 35
his fault. And I	think	verily it was a	6, 279/ 10
we can none other	think	but that he must	6, 280/ 2
to hear what ye	think	." "What thing is that	6, 280/ 31
which is as I	think	ye know, another apostate	6, 291/ 34
provincial by which ye	think	the clergy of this	6, 294/ 32
not; but surely, I	think	, many better." "I fear	6, 298/ 17
them very few, yet	think	I verily that for	6, 298/ 25
God, should get, I	think	, little thanks if he	6, 300/ 20
you therein. For I	think	they cannot lightly meet	6, 303/ 5
good marriage that I	think	him toward. Tyndale nothing	6, 304/ 11
quoth your friend, "I	think	Saint Paul meant not	6, 307/ 36
a fall. But I	think	they say more than	6, 308/ 20
such ungodly ways, I	think	shall have no great	6, 309/ 32
to say what I	think	, it seemeth me surely	6, 310/ 26

that heresy that he	think	that the cleanness of	6, 311/ 32
or else that he	think	it evil done to	6, 311/ 34
say, or, I trow,	think	the like." "I long	6, 315/ 16
substance he was, I	think	, well worth a thousand	6, 318/ 14
to somewhat. But whereby	think	you that he can	6, 321/ 8
it. And therefore I	think	she could as well	6, 321/ 18
said the lords, "so	think	all we too, I	6, 321/ 20
bird's arse. But I	think	verily for all this	6, 325/ 1
shall the hearers some	think	one way and some	6, 325/ 12
therefore, though I cannot	think	but that the jury	6, 325/ 13
God, I could never	think	it." "If he had	6, 325/ 16
surer way. But I	think	verily, that if he	6, 325/ 23
the parties heard, to	think	that he should be	6, 326/ 27
proved, I would well	think	that in malice and	6, 327/ 18
readers undoubted occasion to	think	that book was written	6, 330/ 21
quoth I, "for I	think	that though the favorers	6, 331/ 16
part -- yet I	think	there will no printer	6, 331/ 22
of ten pounds, I	think	, or twenty marks. Which	6, 341/ 34
And therefore I would	think	in good faith that	6, 342/ 7
Many were there, I	think	, that should take much	6, 343/ 30
will not appear, they	think	, by a line taken	6, 345/ 15
this world. But they	think	that the clergy will	6, 345/ 19
For there is, they	think	, therein, though some part	6, 345/ 23
And also reason, men	think	it were, that all	6, 345/ 26
if ye would haply	think	that I use myself	6, 346/ 15
ashamed of himself to	think	such things? But now	6, 364/ 15
opinion (for I verily	think	that himself thinketh not	6, 365/ 33
which abhorreth me to	think	on) not abhorred in	6, 370/ 18
believe, yet he cannot	think	that such as be	6, 377/ 33
boldness of their belief,	think	their faith without good	6, 386/ 13
to salvation, because they	think	it cannot be but	6, 386/ 22
his fellows so to	think	that in faith and	6, 390/ 17
his commandment. And I	think	that King David fell	6, 394/ 16
naught. Now if ye	think	that there be no	6, 395/ 14
said before, that ye	think	that faith always bringeth	6, 395/ 15
also. For he shall	think	dying in his bed	6, 403/ 31
commandeth it. For I	think	there will no reason	6, 411/ 12
their heart, when they	think	what worship that people	6, 423/ 10
while they delight to	think	how they be taken	6, 423/ 17
And let us not	think	the contrary, but that	6, 426/ 28
nor never shall, I	think	, till the great indignation	6, 434/ 31
Chapter Because the messenger	thinketh	that he may well	6, 6/ 7
swear untruth where he	thinketh	the truth cannot be	6, 15/ 14
not only what he	thinketh	, but also what him	6, 26/ 1

itself that a man	thinketh	on. As for example	6, 46/ 18
Chapter Because the messenger	thinketh	that he may well	6, 63/ 5
is reasonable. And he	thinketh	himself surer in his	6, 65/ 27
his argument than he	thinketh	you in yours. For	6, 65/ 28
to mistrust that one	thinketh	evil because he defendeth	6, 94/ 31
he, "as any man	thinketh	. For I take reason	6, 119/ 3
tell me another, it	thinketh	me that I should	6, 168/ 7
Luther doth, as he	thinketh	and saith himself, marvelous	6, 203/ 18
in earth. But yet	thinketh	me that one little	6, 207/ 26
that our heart ever	thinketh	the judgment wrong that	6, 262/ 12
swear untruth, where he	thinketh	the truth cannot be	6, 280/ 18
the matter as he	thinketh	cannot be well proved	6, 284/ 14
lewd fellow's teeth, yet	thinketh	me, there might such	6, 341/ 6
he this too, as	thinketh	me." "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 352/ 21
verily think that himself	thinketh	not as he writeth	6, 365/ 33
in too good opinion,	thinking	, as they begin to	6, 31/ 4
we could devise and	thinking	him not God. For	6, 230/ 19
them. But they, haply	thinking	that for all his	6, 256/ 28
good man. Where now	thinking	him to persevere in	6, 280/ 1
of that ungracious sect,	thinking	that men of such	6, 418/ 24
those perilous opinions. The	Third	Chapter The objections of	6, 5/ 15
branches be fallen. The	Third	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 12/ 8
the second book. The	Third	Book The First Chapter	6, 14/ 1
of divine service. The	Third	Chapter The author showeth	6, 14/ 17
And therewith endeth the	third	book. The Fourth Book	6, 17/ 1
Luther is himself. The	Third	Chapter The author showeth	6, 17/ 17
now to take the	third	. For whereas a right	6, 21/ 7
I say, to this	third	business of publishing and	6, 22/ 28
their cloaked heresies." The	Third	Chapter The objections of	6, 51/ 20
I, "take for the	third	that a man was	6, 71/ 29
us then to our	third	example. If it were	6, 80/ 32
angels or saints; the	third	, "latría," the veneration, honor	6, 97/ 32
ye leave but the	third	way, which is the	6, 119/ 6
generation and eating; the	third	forbidding the tree of	6, 139/ 8
the devil broken the	third	commandment in tasting the	6, 139/ 23
and they reprove." The	Third	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 195/ 27
the nineteenth chapter the	third	book of the Kings	6, 198/ 30
sound to idolatry. The	third	is the superstitious fashion	6, 230/ 4
Now as touching the	third	point, of superstitious manner	6, 232/ 27
the second book. The	Third	Book The First Chapter	6, 247/ 1
was now fallen." The	Third	Chapter The author showeth	6, 259/ 33
If they did the	third	, deposing percase that themselves	6, 265/ 12
other, "the church." The	third	, "charity." For priests, wheresoever	6, 286/ 1
mad fellow. Came the	third	tale to as wise	6, 323/ 35

And therewith endeth the	third	book. "Sir," quoth your	6, 330/ 35
The End of the	Third	Book The Fourth Book	6, 344/ 36
heap of heresies." The	Third	Chapter The author showeth	6, 360/ 29
not of them the	third	part alive. For this	6, 372/ 16
of holy doctors. And	thirdly	, above all-thing, the articles	6, 9/ 13
Testament translated by Tyndale.	Thirdly	, somewhat would I speak	6, 35/ 32
of reason believe it.	Thirdly	, ye think ye were	6, 78/ 3
of holy doctors. And	thirdly	, above all-thing, the articles	6, 122/ 14
praying, preaching, walking, hunger,	thirst	, cold, and heat, beating	6, 106/ 16
on her word. The	Thirteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 7/ 5
the author answereth. The	Thirteenth	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 16/ 12
deeds to destiny. The	Thirteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 19/ 10
will do good. The	Thirteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 84/ 8
than we them. The	Thirteenth	Chapter The messenger moveth	6, 303/ 7
and peace again? The	Thirteenth	Chapter The author showeth	6, 405/ 32
for our salvation. The	Thirtieth	Chapter Whereas the messenger	6, 11/ 6
errors and heresies? The	Thirtieth	Chapter Whereas the messenger	6, 179/ 7
to my remembrance about	thirty	years past, in the	6, 222/ 6
from any counterfeit. The	Thirty-First	Chapter In that the	6, 11/ 14
ready in remembrance." The	Thirty-First	Chapter In that the	6, 182/ 36
country told, or letters	thither	written, nor reasons nor	6, 26/ 31
only spoken, but also	thither	written by divers honest	6, 28/ 2
he durst not come	thither	, then was he accursed	6, 29/ 30
would they should come	thither	for their health, albeit	6, 61/ 1
sent the angel rather	thither	, and there did his	6, 61/ 3
with good devotion run	thither	where they see or	6, 61/ 13
fools. Then women coming	thither	with their candles. And	6, 85/ 26
before the king's coming	thither	, saying that he was	6, 86/ 5
said she was sent	thither	by God, and would	6, 87/ 13
offerings and toll men	thither	with miracles too. In	6, 98/ 20
what devotion men come	thither	with. With the most	6, 99/ 36
we look to come	thither	with play -- but	6, 106/ 20
of London came then	thither	to see there were	6, 222/ 13
foolish women bring oats	thither	, nor it is not	6, 235/ 5
and to send word	thither	from time to time	6, 288/ 24
king's honorable Council, sent	thither	by His Highness for	6, 318/ 33
Highness had sent them	thither	. Wherefore, after the rehearsal	6, 320/ 14
had caused to come	thither	. Then my lord asked	6, 320/ 21
faith had from Adam	thitherto	? Was there also no	6, 253/ 2
go move our foot	thitherward	. We marvel much that	6, 61/ 20
good company to babble	thitherward	and drink drunk there	6, 100/ 4
nearer that folk draw	thitherward	, the more good mind	6, 211/ 30
than he had going	thitherward	? If the rich man	6, 212/ 1
A Dialogue of Sir	Thomas	More, Knight: one of	6, 3/ 1

by the said Sir	Thomas	More, Chancellor of England	6, 3/ 17
would trust halting Sir	Thomas	the worse while he	6, 91/ 31
was that halting Sir	Thomas	?" quoth I. "Marry," quoth	6, 92/ 1
such things, as Saint	Thomas	and other holy doctors	6, 223/ 19
seen one of the	thorns	that was in Christ's	6, 84/ 20
and even sit on	thorns	, till I see that	6, 316/ 10
sit so long on	thorns	. And therefore ye shall	6, 316/ 15
this old idolater were	thoroughly	persuaded in his mind	6, 134/ 25
Whereas the messenger had	thought	before that it were	6, 11/ 7
no rehearsal thereof, I	thought	it first enough to	6, 21/ 13
thus much have I	thought	necessary for my declaration	6, 24/ 13
Which thing I verily	thought	myself so much the	6, 26/ 27
that of truth he	thought	so, or for that	6, 27/ 20
was (as it is	thought	) the very cause not	6, 29/ 10
and well learned men	thought	plainly that the clergy	6, 31/ 15
works for heresies, he	thought	, he said, as of	6, 32/ 36
therein; for though he	thought	it heresy to think	6, 33/ 2
might a man, he	thought	, without any peril of	6, 33/ 4
by me. I therefore	thought	it not meetly in	6, 34/ 33
spiritual, that while he	thought	he sat in God	6, 40/ 30
godly man Moses, he	thought	that to pray not	6, 44/ 6
The good king David	thought	it pleasant to God	6, 44/ 9
had seen it, I	thought	it to be true	6, 67/ 11
and one or twain	thought	there was none, yet	6, 72/ 32
way further than I	thought	to go when I	6, 107/ 4
them. And this they	thought	sufficiently proved by the	6, 124/ 20
Gospel, answered that he	thought	so because he saw	6, 124/ 28
seemed. But yet he	thought	that she should have	6, 133/ 5
by, that thing he	thought	in no wise convenient	6, 133/ 9
seemeth such as she	thought	not lawful to change	6, 151/ 2
vow for that he	thought	that no man were	6, 170/ 5
because they or we	thought	that the scripture affirmed	6, 170/ 34
understood them that they	thought	this kind of worship	6, 171/ 20
on the other side	thought	it utterly forbidden and	6, 171/ 22
a liar that he	thought	he should never believe	6, 176/ 29
Whereas the messenger had	thought	before, that it were	6, 179/ 8
so." "That is well	thought	, " quoth I. "But he	6, 180/ 30
said that it was	thought	reasonable to believe the	6, 188/ 14
body for fear and	thought	the contrary with their	6, 190/ 34
them cheer, because ye	thought	that peradventure it might	6, 219/ 15
church none, as they	thought	, stood longer untouched. And	6, 222/ 30
it never to be	thought	, though such a thing	6, 223/ 14
wanton money, which him	thought	burned out the bottom	6, 228/ 1
of that pilgrimage, he	thought	he would go somewhat	6, 228/ 6

false, as he verily	thought	he should have done	6, 228/ 8
craft in knitting, he	thought	would be cumbrous because	6, 228/ 28
Lady. Moreover, if they	thought	that the image at	6, 231/ 20
in like wise they	thought	that the image at	6, 231/ 22
now, it would be	thought	that though some were	6, 241/ 19
contented therein, that he	thought	himself able therewith to	6, 246/ 8
as some of them	thought	, not all-thing so bad	6, 247/ 21
there were some that	thought	the clergy therein far	6, 247/ 23
those words which they	thought	spoken but of infirmity	6, 256/ 31
door to us, he	thought	it therefore sin to	6, 257/ 21
take for good, that	thought	he forthwith approved by	6, 257/ 35
heard them, could have	thought	him other than very	6, 277/ 22
mind that every man	thought	no man so bad	6, 296/ 7
been priests, which he	thought	not commonly convenient, else	6, 304/ 18
he married not, and	thought	him unnatural if he	6, 310/ 16
So that chastity was	thought	both to God and	6, 312/ 18
were best that they	thought	themselves the worse, and	6, 313/ 20
know one which I	thought	verily could tell who	6, 321/ 5
he said that he	thought	nay, not fully four	6, 323/ 16
sake, show me what	thought	yourself therein." "Of truth	6, 325/ 7
the verdict as themselves	thought	in their own conscience	6, 325/ 14
And forasmuch as we	thought	we could not fail	6, 329/ 16
wise a man, so	thought	good in temporal laws	6, 335/ 3
it would haply be	thought	not a thing meetly	6, 341/ 4
hand, and by him	thought	and reputed for such	6, 341/ 23
their hands. And ye	thought	it no reason that	6, 342/ 18
opinion of Luther, but	thought	that his books were	6, 345/ 12
not after, for we	thought	not to find it	6, 356/ 25
in appearance that men	thought	themselves bound the better	6, 374/ 32
ever was wrought or	thought	by man, woman, or	6, 377/ 13
affinity in Almaine, yet	thought	your friend that such	6, 378/ 15
universities such as he	thought	of youth and lightness	6, 379/ 16
he said that they	thought	also that faith alone	6, 381/ 22
that such faith, he	thought	, was sufficient. But then	6, 389/ 3
men believed surely, he	thought	they would not sin	6, 393/ 24
as ye knew and	thought	, believed that faith could	6, 395/ 8
heresy that ever was	thought	upon, and thereto the	6, 400/ 10
said that many men	thought	it a hard and	6, 406/ 10
far forth that folk	thought	, as ye said, that	6, 406/ 18
you. Not without a	thousand	thanks for your good	6, 24/ 26
there, one among ten	thousand	, as Saint Paul and	6, 58/ 30
many more than a	thousand	miracles, one time and	6, 60/ 29
were," quoth he, "ten	thousand	, they were worn out	6, 68/ 20
worshipped among them a	thousand	false gods, yet all	6, 72/ 28

that there are a	thousand	that believe there hath	6, 76/ 20
except ye call a	thousand	year ago or fourteen	6, 90/ 8
were not unwritten this	thousand	year. And where ye	6, 90/ 18
by so many a	thousand	, and that in every	6, 90/ 27
nowadays but also a	thousand	year or fourteen hundred	6, 90/ 28
days after many a	thousand	. Then if it so	6, 156/ 17
be by many a	thousand	miracle both in their	6, 172/ 15
reserve for myself seven	thousand	that have not bended	6, 198/ 31
not that these seven	thousand	, whom he would leave	6, 199/ 20
not kept him seven	thousand	from the worship of	6, 200/ 1
though they were a	thousand	times as many." "Well	6, 273/ 28
falsely translated above a	thousand	texts by tale." "I	6, 285/ 21
also of many a	thousand	lives. And as he	6, 315/ 7
think, well worth a	thousand	marks. And of his	6, 318/ 15
care not for a	thousand	Jeromes, I care not	6, 367/ 21
the point of seventy	thousand	Lutherans in one summer	6, 369/ 28
them also many a	thousand	that should be content	6, 408/ 8
themselves, and so many	thousand	slain that the land	6, 427/ 37
proved by many a	thousand	miracle, so clearly testified	6, 434/ 2
shaped in cross with	thread	wrapped about it. Writing	6, 222/ 18
the monk for the	thread	, desired him to teach	6, 228/ 26
altar that hallowed certain	threads	of Venice gold. And	6, 228/ 20
friends should use those	threads	against the stone. That	6, 228/ 22
up his rings and	threads	in a great anger	6, 228/ 31
homo," with a great	threat	that and she did	6, 88/ 2
word? What a hard	threat	, after the worldly count	6, 105/ 32
promises, and in his	threats	ye believe him not	6, 393/ 32
dehortations and comminations and	threats	in scripture, by which	6, 403/ 22
silver of two or	three	inches about, and in	6, 67/ 13
they had seen these	three	miracles, were I bound	6, 71/ 32
quothe he, "that those	three	things cannot be done	6, 72/ 5
bear witness that those	three	things, and such other	6, 72/ 13
show you that those	three	miracles (that we were	6, 73/ 26
One, or two, or	three	either, seemeth me too	6, 77/ 24
of some lame beggars	three	or four pair of	6, 85/ 27
forth he limped on	three	legs so lustily that	6, 91/ 28
any of all these	three	kinds of worship be	6, 98/ 1
head is showed in	three	places. And some one	6, 98/ 16
Wheresoever be two or	three	gathered together in my	6, 108/ 33
believed in all the	three	persons of the Trinity	6, 111/ 21
by which of these	three	ways the church hath	6, 118/ 32
and stones by these	three	rules -- men's glosses	6, 128/ 18
but two precepts or	three	by his own holy	6, 139/ 1
gave by mouth was	three	: twain commanding generation and	6, 139/ 7

Wheresoever be two or	three	gathered together in my	6, 198/ 21
Wheresoever be two or	three	gathered together in my	6, 202/ 6
though every two or	three	whatsoever they were should	6, 202/ 8
came together two or	three	in his name that	6, 202/ 10
him before two or	three	witness, should be complained	6, 202/ 16
effect," quoth I, "containeth	three	things. One that the	6, 230/ 1
therewithal that all those	three	were one thing. And	6, 231/ 25
offerings will not find	three	geese and a gander	6, 235/ 9
to the wall in	three	words, and proved unto	6, 249/ 24
for example two or	three	such as every one	6, 285/ 24
every one of the	three	is more than thrice	6, 285/ 25
is more than thrice	three	in one." "That were	6, 285/ 25
is more than thrice	three	in number." "That were	6, 285/ 29
For he hath mistranslated	three	words of great weight	6, 285/ 32
suppose, more than thrice	three	times repeated and rehearsed	6, 285/ 33
here two and there	three	, no man wot where	6, 289/ 5
faith," quoth I, "all	three	like near when they	6, 319/ 33
But as for these	three	matters, I promise you	6, 320/ 1
shall have them all	three	as shortly as I	6, 320/ 7
Then came they to	three	, and then, for shame	6, 323/ 24
quoth your friend, "these	three	things came merrily to	6, 324/ 31
this one of the	three	that he leaveth, taking	6, 352/ 19
and that there be	three	persons, and many such	6, 388/ 12
as any of all	three	which, when he seeth	6, 433/ 20
three is more than	thrice	three in one." "That	6, 285/ 25
them is more than	thrice	three in number." "That	6, 285/ 29
I suppose, more than	thrice	three times repeated and	6, 285/ 33
his faith that he	thrice	prayed God to take	6, 394/ 13
as loud as their	throats	can cry. Will you	6, 236/ 5
more but cut their	throats	. And very certain is	6, 371/ 16
worshipped in many temples	throughout	his Christian flock." Here	6, 57/ 24
grace that especially spreadeth	throughout	that holy body. But	6, 194/ 4
it well, it never	throve	since." "And thus wisely	6, 413/ 16
so had he would	throw	them there as never	6, 50/ 20
and were fain to	throw	their offering over their	6, 87/ 24
cast down Christ's cross,	thrown	out the Blessed Sacrament	6, 427/ 34
and women of wax,	thrust	through diverse places, some	6, 85/ 28
at Shrewsbury on Sheer	Thursday	, for they were with	6, 268/ 2
a great post well	thwited	to a pudding prick	6, 321/ 30
utterly this itch and	tickling	of vanity and vainglory	6, 364/ 16
come in at divers	tides	, where great ships were	6, 412/ 32
in heaven they stand	tied	to a post? But	6, 213/ 8
him, and a cord	tied	fast unto his privy	6, 371/ 3
out a piece of	timber	that was cut too	6, 81/ 1

a longer piece of	timber	gotten, and so ye	6, 81/ 14
if we square our	timber	and stones by these	6, 128/ 18
suffered to preach in	time	to come, it were	6, 15/ 6
may once find their	time	. The Eighteenth Chapter The	6, 19/ 31
of heretics in their	time	, have not letted to	6, 23/ 24
spend some of your	time	with me in familiar	6, 24/ 28
am bold at this	time	to send you my	6, 24/ 32
you to take good	time	with him. And yet	6, 25/ 7
ye may spare him	time	, which cannot in these	6, 25/ 11
realm hath before this	time	by a constitution provincial	6, 29/ 12
me that neither his	time	would well serve him	6, 34/ 5
heart to lose any	time	in the glosses. And	6, 34/ 7
him, nor at that	time	had not all the	6, 34/ 26
welcoming him for the	time	, pretending lack of leisure	6, 34/ 35
the morrow, against which	time	I would so order	6, 35/ 1
rehearsal were loss of	time	, to him that so	6, 35/ 26
experience of mine own	time	and the places where	6, 38/ 3
remembrances left of long	time	, with writing of the	6, 38/ 6
that from the apostles'	time	hitherto this manner hath	6, 38/ 7
loved him from the	time	of his bitter Passion	6, 39/ 5
holy doctors of old	time	would suffer no such	6, 40/ 23
saith that in their	time	they had treen chalices	6, 40/ 26
may hap at a	time	, in a fervent indiscreet	6, 40/ 35
then were of old	time	many more chalices made	6, 41/ 28
of his church, long	time	ere Saint Ambrose was	6, 41/ 32
among them at the	time	of the making, was	6, 42/ 18
among them after the	time	of the keeping? I	6, 42/ 19
man had in his	time	been rich, he had	6, 42/ 28
served God in old	time	. For as for the	6, 44/ 6
which did at that	time	, as these foolish heretics	6, 44/ 11
when God shall send	time	, I purpose, he said	6, 53/ 8
the church from the	time	of Christ's apostles and	6, 56/ 7
ye spoke, that the	time	should come in which	6, 58/ 4
he said that the	time	should come, and then	6, 58/ 11
a thousand miracles, one	time	and other. In the	6, 60/ 29
other say." "In good	time	, " quoth I. "Then, because	6, 62/ 34
friend, "it was high	time	to give him over	6, 67/ 19
Sunday at High Mass	time	stand up and say	6, 69/ 24
beginning but not in	time	produced and brought forth	6, 75/ 8
as done in your	time	, by which ye would	6, 77/ 11
very sure of the	time	, but surely as it	6, 79/ 15
night, or some other	time	soon after, except it	6, 79/ 17
No force for the	time	, " quoth he. "Truth," quoth	6, 79/ 18
flowers in the service	time	, if ye would have	6, 84/ 21

Bell in the old	time	, as appeareth in the	6, 89/ 3
miracles done of old	time	by God for his	6, 89/ 25
by God in old	time	, and these miracles that	6, 90/ 2
miracles done of old	time	, we need no more	6, 90/ 5
and that in every	time	, not only nowadays but	6, 90/ 28
that neither of old	time	, nor now, Christ among	6, 90/ 31
said at the same	time	in other places, which	6, 93/ 15
things at the same	time	showed upon divers persons	6, 93/ 26
miracles done of old	time	, and these that be	6, 94/ 20
only for their own	time	, but such things as	6, 107/ 10
fleeing from him, one	time	or other, or else	6, 108/ 13
disciples in his own	time	while he was here	6, 108/ 35
them and for their	time	. And then from their	6, 109/ 5
them all at that	time	present with them, but	6, 114/ 13
be all subject to	time	, clearly discerneth his godhead	6, 115/ 10
present without difference of	time	past or to come	6, 115/ 11
was yet at that	time	never one word written	6, 115/ 15
Judge not before the	time	." "I judge not," quoth	6, 124/ 8
that we should lose	time	in philosophy, the mother	6, 126/ 11
him that shall have	time	thereto, and from youth	6, 126/ 23
shall peradventure have no	time	thereto, or else any	6, 126/ 27
which things, if the	time	will serve, be as	6, 132/ 19
knew when it was	time	and place and occasion	6, 139/ 21
manner continued man long	time	, not without revelation of	6, 140/ 27
well done for the	time	), were to them appointed	6, 141/ 3
were there at that	time	out of the Jews	6, 142/ 35
and in conclusion, the	time	shall come when the	6, 143/ 2
likely enough at that	time	to come into the	6, 144/ 34
which once appeared what	time	that upon the disclosing	6, 145/ 24
for them. And from	time	to time, as it	6, 146/ 20
And from time to	time	, as it liketh his	6, 146/ 20
the people in their	time	, showing them in what	6, 147/ 26
taught it in their	time	? And so went it	6, 148/ 29
spoken but for the	time	then present, yet must	6, 150/ 13
hath believed since the	time	of Christ. And yet	6, 151/ 18
the apostles at that	time	taught the people, so	6, 152/ 1
Christ's church in every	time	since. And thereby perceive	6, 152/ 12
it had at that	time	to many that then	6, 156/ 21
had been in that	time	-- albeit ye be	6, 156/ 27
the Father at the	time	of his baptism. And	6, 163/ 3
number far greater, their	time	continued longer by many	6, 171/ 32
and do better another	time	. But if they lose	6, 173/ 32
can it at any	time	fall from true faith	6, 179/ 5
every age and every	time	. And in this part	6, 188/ 27

them up at some	time	, though new heretics, now	6, 191/ 31
away, shall in some	time	of his life be	6, 197/ 28
and therefore for the	time	in God's favor. For	6, 197/ 29
them. But when the	time	shall come that this	6, 205/ 34
they be for the	time	, that they be not	6, 212/ 34
be not at one	time	in divers places at	6, 212/ 35
misnamed. For in old	time	, when men at the	6, 222/ 1
over and of long	time	before laid with beaten	6, 222/ 8
take it for a	time	of liberty for all	6, 236/ 12
one since the apostles'	time	, though those be none	6, 238/ 29
There were of old	time	also false doctors and	6, 240/ 20
not in the old	time	both twain found out	6, 240/ 27
church in all such	time	as both the Jews	6, 243/ 4
we departed till another	time	, in which we appointed	6, 246/ 11
world was at that	time	," quoth I, "waxen worse	6, 252/ 16
in all that long	time	that had a right	6, 253/ 7
mine eye at that	time	, yet I trust he	6, 255/ 5
me God, to lose	time	therein, as a thing	6, 255/ 26
authority against a better	time	. And surely this that	6, 256/ 33
suddenly down at evensong	time	and overwhelmed some that	6, 258/ 7
matter we spend more	time	than needeth. For it	6, 259/ 23
were before, and that	time	lost and the matter	6, 265/ 11
were at the same	time	present, and stood near	6, 265/ 17
clear, and since that	time	proved clearly naught. But	6, 267/ 20
he should from that	time	forth be no setter-forth	6, 268/ 19
honorable prelate at such	time	as one that was	6, 268/ 26
so change that the	time	would serve it. And	6, 270/ 17
showed for the first	time	, than make him abjure	6, 271/ 2
him at the first	time	." "No," quoth I, "not	6, 271/ 6
not abjure of long	time	. And divers days were	6, 271/ 13
him more grace in	time	to come, and so	6, 279/ 14
suffered to preach in	time	to come, it were	6, 279/ 22
considered that at the	time	of this translation, Hichins	6, 288/ 12
Hichins were at that	time	with Luther, it is	6, 288/ 16
send word thither from	time	to time how it	6, 288/ 24
thither from time to	time	how it sprang. "But	6, 288/ 24
hath been, since that	time	, another book made in	6, 291/ 8
sure. Howbeit since that	time	Tyndale hath put out	6, 291/ 23
that ye have. The	time	hath been when there	6, 300/ 26
a main multitude. The	time	was, I say, when	6, 301/ 17
as yet at that	time	except none but young	6, 304/ 17
and hath of long	time	been a let, though	6, 305/ 9
there was at that	time	little choice to make	6, 306/ 3
wives been in his	time	little better than grass	6, 307/ 37

be unmarried at the	time	that he taketh priesthood	6, 310/ 8
ye speak of old	time	, surely ye shall understand	6, 310/ 11
ye spoke of old	time	when the priests were	6, 311/ 3
by writers of old	time	, that of those good	6, 311/ 5
mammets but after certain	time	of corporal cleanness, kept	6, 312/ 4
the Temple for the	time	of their ministration forbore	6, 312/ 13
allowed through Christendom long	time	since. Which ere I	6, 313/ 9
he corrupted in his	time	many folk in this	6, 315/ 3
newly made in the	time	of the said John	6, 315/ 32
should be made any	time	after) till the same	6, 315/ 33
and by a long	time	every man being sent	6, 318/ 28
you, and lose your	time	in such trifles. Howbeit	6, 320/ 5
were yet at that	time	dwelling still in the	6, 328/ 24
also at the first	time	of one man in	6, 329/ 8
For surely at such	time	as he was denounced	6, 330/ 9
good help, and long	time	, and a whole mind	6, 334/ 16
them such things in	time	and place convenient with	6, 336/ 32
our Savior at the	time	taught his apostles apart	6, 340/ 18
the Jews of old	time	, both of reverence and	6, 342/ 37
this matter ere long	time	pass, except the fault	6, 344/ 28
loath to lose his	time	in the reading either	6, 348/ 28
honesty commonly and often	time	his life also dependeth	6, 351/ 10
days, in this long	time	of so many hundred	6, 352/ 1
judge our souls in	time	to come; but we	6, 356/ 35
had been taken in	time	." "Indeed," quoth I, "once	6, 362/ 22
yet did he that	time	intend a further mischief	6, 368/ 21
had taken heed in	time	, they might have ruled	6, 369/ 35
it for shame any	time	since Christ's birth until	6, 375/ 14
Or who since Adam's	time	among the chosen people	6, 375/ 15
in Rome of old	time	when they were pagans	6, 375/ 20
church, all the whole	time	of these fifteen hundred	6, 376/ 2
they may find the	time	by leisure to fashion	6, 378/ 29
he was at that	time	in ward for heresy	6, 379/ 6
die ere he have	time	to do any good	6, 380/ 37
die ere they have	time	to do good works	6, 381/ 13
they live and have	time	to do good works	6, 381/ 15
have life." At which	time	he spoke no word	6, 391/ 35
which after baptism have	time	and reason to work	6, 392/ 12
do fail us, having	time	and reason to them	6, 392/ 16
we can at no	time	do no good with	6, 396/ 16
God, in the brief	time	of this short life	6, 397/ 5
always for some other	time	, in which they trust	6, 399/ 13
yet in all this	time	by a long space	6, 407/ 2
read that in the	time	of Saint Augustine, the	6, 409/ 4

allowed. And since that	time	hath thereupon necessity perceived	6, 409/ 17
forasmuch as in the	time	of that noble prince	6, 409/ 25
again, yet at the	time	of his death, upon	6, 410/ 29
secular hand in such	time	and place as he	6, 411/ 3
beginning, that since the	time	that Christian men first	6, 411/ 31
in Kent, at such	time	as divers men of	6, 412/ 24
Sandwich Haven. At which	time	as they began first	6, 412/ 27
Savior had before that	time	so sore reprov'd and	6, 414/ 8
may once find their	time	. "And as for their	6, 422/ 25
opinions have been, long	time	past, openly condemned by	6, 423/ 24
when they see their	time	shall, if they may	6, 426/ 20
fathers did in their	time	, and the blessed Apostle	6, 430/ 11
read all, nor lose	time	in seeking for that	6, 430/ 34
him till near dinner	time	. At which our meeting	6, 431/ 5
doctors and saints in	time	passed, as by their	6, 431/ 10
do, or of long	time	have done, or yet	6, 431/ 15
now to lose no	time	therein. For as for	6, 431/ 27
and in all that	time	virtue had in honor	6, 433/ 23
doctors from the apostles'	time	to our days; and	6, 434/ 3
of Christ and the	time	of his apostles till	6, 434/ 10
chastity in all their	time	; and seeth on the	6, 434/ 13
by miracle, he divers	times	declared his special assistance	6, 57/ 16
mean merrily, that many	times	men doubt whether ye	6, 69/ 1
every town at sundry	times	so many miracles and	6, 76/ 14
one word. So the	times	, places and occasions, reason	6, 82/ 8
angel's food. And divers	times	she was houseled in	6, 87/ 16
be continual, without any	times	between in which there	6, 118/ 18
and lechery. And many	times	pride and envy, as	6, 140/ 8
fully disclosed till the	times	appointed by God's high	6, 146/ 18
scripture, but by sundry	times	and ages more things	6, 146/ 32
godly writers of sundry	times	. By whose good and	6, 152/ 8
or not be divers	times	a sinner in his	6, 197/ 2
I, "be also divers	times	in his days in	6, 197/ 4
predestinate may be many	times	in his life naught	6, 197/ 26
marked not, as many	times	it happeth. And more	6, 266/ 3
they were a thousand	times	as many." "Well," quoth	6, 273/ 28
more than thrice three	times	repeated and rehearsed in	6, 285/ 33
not only been divers	times	present myself at certain	6, 318/ 23
also divers and many	times	sunderly talked with almost	6, 318/ 24
Which matter was many	times	in sundry places examined	6, 318/ 26
too, and might many	times	with the disclosing of	6, 351/ 14
iustus, et resurget" (Seven	times	in the day falleth	6, 395/ 25
holy, they be many	times	well perceived and taken	6, 423/ 18
which wrought in their	times	much harm in his	6, 423/ 30

Saint Paul writing to	Timotheus	, "Nemo iuventutem tuam contemnat	6, 286/ 12
where he writeth to	Timotheus	, "Oportet episcopum esse irreprehensibilem	6, 303/ 26
as he writeth to	Timotheus	that a bishop must	6, 306/ 23
nor forbade but lest	Timotheus	should take in such	6, 307/ 3
years, worth twice his	tithes	. " "This is," quoth I	6, 85/ 30
until he have a	title	of a sufficient yearly	6, 302/ 11
the place in the	title	De magistris. Which when	6, 316/ 17
they need no such	titles	at all, nor should	6, 302/ 34
or of the very	titles	and names thereof again	6, 348/ 29
capital letters and solemn	titles	, "The Man of God	6, 363/ 32
to be made by	Titus	Livius, which he never	6, 180/ 15
where he writeth to	Titus	, "Hereticum hominem post primam	6, 429/ 2
We may not dine	today	if I should reckon	6, 137/ 17
it from top to	toe	that I suppose there	6, 318/ 21
knee to keep the	toe	from the gout, or	6, 339/ 16
good men and bad	together	. The Sixth Chapter The	6, 12/ 23
good men and bad	together	of whom no man	6, 12/ 26
the Bible and him	together	. Whereunto the author answereth	6, 16/ 29
are confederated and conspired	together	in the sowing and	6, 22/ 21
when we were last	together	. In which forasmuch as	6, 24/ 27
had might conveniently come	together	, ye would rather have	6, 26/ 20
we would have conference	together	of all his errand	6, 35/ 2
had combined and knit	together	. "And first as touching	6, 36/ 4
continued it forty days	together	. Now as for the	6, 44/ 19
that gold were gathered	together	, it would appear a	6, 50/ 34
if ye would resemble	together	, so might ye blaspheme	6, 55/ 33
company to worship him	together	, such as dwell so	6, 58/ 1
as dwell so near	together	that they may conveniently	6, 58/ 1
of Christian people resorting	together	to God's service were	6, 58/ 34
be joined, and cleave	together	, and with the help	6, 67/ 6
as they be couched	together	. Which when we see	6, 77/ 30
at last they came	together	and were married in	6, 79/ 7
seen them sixteen years	together	, marveleth not so much	6, 80/ 10
she had been burned	together	at one stake. What	6, 87/ 31
we must needs agree	together	in most things. For	6, 102/ 30
commandment, that you love	together	as I have loved	6, 107/ 16
two or three gathered	together	in my name, there	6, 108/ 33
right understanding of all	together	, that we conceive no	6, 117/ 20
twain forth to school	together	that can never agree	6, 128/ 27
that can never agree	together	, but be ready to	6, 128/ 28
be ready to fight	together	, and either scratch out	6, 128/ 28
he yet bring them	together	at the least ways	6, 129/ 13
divers comments, in comparing	together	divers texts that seem	6, 131/ 35
they consent and agree	together	in one -- except	6, 146/ 24

We may well talk	together	, but we wed not	6, 150/ 18
but we wed not	together	," meaning that they never	6, 150/ 19
they never shall wed	together	. And in such wise	6, 150/ 19
well stand and agree	together	, yet can I not	6, 154/ 29
For they may stand	together	well enough. For he	6, 155/ 28
of snakes and eels	together	, seven snakes for one	6, 158/ 30
the Catholic part argue	together	, perceive whether part were	6, 159/ 7
of men and women	together	," quoth I. "Would that	6, 161/ 30
church; and all we	together	make the whole church	6, 162/ 21
Christian people to agree	together	all in one mind	6, 163/ 36
they may be agreed	together	, as though all that	6, 169/ 5
be known for congregations	together	in diverse countries." "Why	6, 189/ 26
should see them flock	together	so fast, that they	6, 190/ 6
persecution used to come	together	to the preaching and	6, 190/ 15
and they grew up	together	. It appeareth also by	6, 193/ 26
how few they be	together	maketh no matter. For	6, 198/ 20
two or three gathered	together	in my name, there	6, 198/ 22
till God gather them	together	and make them known	6, 199/ 7
two or three gathered	together	in my name, there	6, 202/ 6
that wheresoever there came	together	two or three in	6, 202/ 10
men, good and bad	together	, while the church is	6, 205/ 6
good men and bad	together	. "And finally -- to	6, 206/ 15
good men and bad	together	, of whom no man	6, 207/ 17
all consent and agree	together	upon any damnable error	6, 224/ 16
a gander a week	together	." "Well," quoth I, "then	6, 235/ 9
to agree and consent	together	in any damnable error	6, 239/ 3
setting all this gear	together	, this man's confession, his	6, 270/ 23
possible enough that all	together	was false, and that	6, 272/ 10
no fear of conspiring	together	in one tale." "Yet	6, 272/ 23
long way ten mile	together	and ye will, till	6, 274/ 19
your wit and mine	together	, one shift or other	6, 275/ 1
the having of divers	together	, best were it, after	6, 306/ 15
set these two texts	together	of the bishop and	6, 306/ 28
after other or all	together	and he list. And	6, 307/ 14
the Bible and him	together	; whereunto the author answereth	6, 317/ 1
that because the coming	together	of the lords from	6, 320/ 9
to lay their money	together	and make a purse	6, 331/ 18
diverse matters diversely mingled	together	-- all these things	6, 336/ 28
conferring their several parts	together	each with other. And	6, 341/ 13
the faith gather themselves	together	and keep, as they	6, 355/ 13
feeblest, there gathered them	together	, for the setting forth	6, 369/ 15
and good works joined	together	, the good works were	6, 390/ 17
if we set them	together	, and take not one	6, 392/ 18
albeit these texts set	together	do prove that faith	6, 392/ 20

good works be joined	together	, all the merit cometh	6, 392/ 24
A good measure shaken	together	, heaped and running over	6, 392/ 35
constantly standeth any while	together	in good works, but	6, 395/ 21
other, nor they both	together	between them, that be	6, 397/ 23
man all things work	together	to his weal), it	6, 400/ 33
by which they may,	together	with God's grace, labor	6, 403/ 18
yet they assembled themselves	together	in a field near	6, 409/ 30
of all heresies gathered	together	, it is now all	6, 417/ 29
the skin can hold	together	. For he hath not	6, 424/ 26
joined freres and nuns	together	in lechery, despited all	6, 427/ 33
to the apostles all	together	. For though they were	6, 429/ 9
author showeth another great	token	that the translation was	6, 15/ 27
it is a great	token	that the world is	6, 18/ 17
take for a great	token	that he should not	6, 28/ 10
blessed visage, as a	token	to remain in honor	6, 39/ 4
it not an evident	token	, and in manner a	6, 52/ 20
it is a good	token	that he would be	6, 61/ 16
us so great a	token	of his mighty godhead	6, 81/ 25
or sickness as a	token	of God's hatred, but	6, 216/ 2
then is it a	token	of wrath and vengeance	6, 216/ 5
it is a good	token	that the matter and	6, 243/ 6
good mark and sure	token	whereby all these false	6, 244/ 5
it is a plain	token	that he wrought somewhat	6, 288/ 16
author showeth another great	token	that the translation was	6, 291/ 2
or not. "By what	token	can you tell?" quoth	6, 322/ 17
it is a great	token	that the world is	6, 374/ 7
wonderful monster, and a	token	of wrath and indignation	6, 375/ 24
scripture was given good	tokens	and sufficient knowledge of	6, 147/ 32
had good and plain	tokens	by which they perceived	6, 319/ 24
I cannot tell the	tokens	, but I perceive it	6, 322/ 18
man to perceive the	tokens	, so this good fellow	6, 322/ 27
with such marks and	tokens	as it might well	6, 329/ 1
that these be shrewd	tokens	. "I shall," quoth I	6, 349/ 5
upon his request with	tokens	of repentance, he is	6, 410/ 30
those miracles that are	told	and written to be	6, 7/ 18
sure that the miracles	told	by them were true	6, 13/ 27
that of any miracles	told	by any saints we	6, 13/ 28
tales in your country	told	, or letters thither written	6, 26/ 31
yet doubteth, whether he	told	you, and I write	6, 27/ 12
not well and truly	told	, but watered with false	6, 29/ 5
not of. For he	told	me merrily that logic	6, 33/ 26
as for interpreters, he	told	me that neither his	6, 34/ 4
which their master after	told	them himself; or else	6, 59/ 12
in the beginning I	told	you," quoth I, "was	6, 62/ 25

heard of so many	told	and rehearsed by the	6, 63/ 20
that reason and nature	told	not the man of	6, 65/ 12
print. Which thing I	told	him I had never	6, 67/ 10
when his fellow had	told	at York that he	6, 68/ 7
that of a miracle	told	you ye may with	6, 70/ 20
that such as be	told	to be done, which	6, 77/ 21
other of whom I	told	you before. For none	6, 83/ 28
Then anon the beggar	told	him. "What color," quoth	6, 86/ 33
this man's gown?" He	told	him also, and so	6, 86/ 34
without any sticking, he	told	him the names of	6, 86/ 35
is true that is	told	for a miracle, yet	6, 89/ 13
of any which be	told	by saints, what say	6, 89/ 22
plainly false; and yet	told	for so true, and	6, 89/ 29
that are done or	told	to be done nowadays	6, 90/ 3
those miracles that are	told	and written to be	6, 91/ 3
miracles as be daily	told	and written, done at	6, 91/ 7
parish priest, as he	told	us, as lean and	6, 92/ 2
pilgrimage, she prophesied and	told	many things done and	6, 93/ 14
Marry," said I, "ye	told	me that ye set	6, 96/ 4
Lord would, as he	told	Moses, be named unto	6, 115/ 7
offended with that he	told	them plainly that he	6, 145/ 4
them by mouth, he	told	them not all the	6, 145/ 19
them, our Lord had	told	them him for them	6, 148/ 7
of those two tales	told	you by God in	6, 159/ 8
proved, and that he	told	you, "Yea." And that	6, 160/ 12
although he should have	told	you that he understood	6, 161/ 4
he should then have	told	you that the Arians	6, 161/ 7
What if he had	told	you therewith," quoth I	6, 161/ 11
self that he had	told	me." "What would you	6, 161/ 14
God had in scripture	told	me that he had	6, 176/ 13
quoth I. "But he	told	it you not mouth	6, 180/ 30
he. "But he hath	told	it to other in	6, 180/ 32
Saint Augustine, as I	told	you, giveth me warning	6, 219/ 19
in his company that	told	by the way many	6, 228/ 5
fonder than he had	told	. For like as in	6, 228/ 10
as for that ye	told	of Saint Martin, if	6, 234/ 21
sure that the miracles	told	by them were true	6, 237/ 21
that of any miracles	told	by any saints, we	6, 237/ 23
be feigned which be	told	to have been done	6, 238/ 21
miracles those that are	told	and reported as done	6, 240/ 2
spoken of, but miracles	told	only in the church	6, 242/ 16
all the miracles done,	told	, and wrought in one	6, 242/ 28
wherein I think ye	told	them no novelty; for	6, 247/ 29
but they could have	told	you more of the	6, 247/ 30

When your friend had	told	, forsooth," quoth I, "he	6, 249/ 31
God hath taught and	told	the same things to	6, 251/ 33
God hath taught and	told	the church those things	6, 251/ 35
specially to have been	told	him by God? Was	6, 253/ 6
quoth I, "as I	told	you in the beginning	6, 257/ 11
after heard the tale	told	: "Lo," quoth he, "now	6, 258/ 9
we speak of, and	told	where, confessing also that	6, 269/ 7
likely to be. "I	told	you also right now	6, 269/ 15
anybody." And thereupon he	told	how it was made	6, 270/ 22
honorably prelate that I	told	you, but besides him	6, 272/ 27
ungracious sermon that I	told	you?" "Heard you that	6, 272/ 31
he, "even as I	told	you before it might	6, 273/ 16
quoth he, "as I	told	you now: it might	6, 273/ 20
with twenty that have	told	you they have been	6, 278/ 22
this matter though I	told	you all his whole	6, 282/ 6
matter. For as I	told	you in the beginning	6, 295/ 6
our wallet that I	told	you of, and the	6, 313/ 33
they were English." "Who	told	you this tale?" quoth	6, 317/ 32
cut down. And he	told	me that it was	6, 318/ 3
words, he that hath	told	you this tale was	6, 318/ 18
heard this matter hath	told	you tales far from	6, 319/ 7
quoth your friend, "he	told	me one thing that	6, 319/ 9
too for witchcraft. And	told	me also that there	6, 319/ 17
but that he had	told	a temporal man and	6, 319/ 28
there beside, "Sir, ye	told	me that one showed	6, 320/ 17
man it was that	told	me so," pointing to	6, 320/ 20
me. But indeed I	told	him that I had	6, 320/ 26
had a neighbor that	told	me that he could	6, 320/ 26
I said that one	told	me that he could	6, 320/ 33
quoth my lord, "who	told	you so?" "Forsooth, my	6, 320/ 34
stolen, she would have	told	who had it. And	6, 321/ 18
good faith, as I	told	you before, I never	6, 326/ 24
they dwelled. And he	told	us of some of	6, 328/ 22
he spoke of, he	told	us his person and	6, 328/ 26
he which as I	told	you confessed this matter	6, 329/ 7
which was, as I	told	you, detected unto us	6, 329/ 13
yet, if some men	told	some tales to a	6, 349/ 31
of pardons, as I	told	you, and therein nothing	6, 368/ 18
what preacher hath not	told	the people the parable	6, 380/ 13
goodness. Who hath not	told	them that they should	6, 380/ 19
no man. It was	told	him that this gloss	6, 386/ 25
to good amendment. I	told	you myself, and very	6, 416/ 28
it true that he	told	thee, and besides that	6, 420/ 22
and that he never	told	thee so." "Marry sir	6, 420/ 24

places take offerings and	toll	men thither with miracles	6, 98/ 20
shall I provide me	tomorrow	peradventure a couple of	6, 68/ 30
will read over till	tomorrow	. But for that ye	6, 430/ 33
he understand the Latin	tongue	, find the means at	6, 27/ 13
themselves in their own	tongue	, was (as it is	6, 29/ 10
translated into the English	tongue	, fearing men with fire	6, 29/ 14
diligence to the Latin	tongue	; as for other faculties	6, 33/ 25
that besides the Latin	tongue	, he had been, which	6, 33/ 34
For here ever my	tongue	trippeth. But now therefore	6, 63/ 13
in his own mother	tongue	?" "I deny not that	6, 133/ 27
turned into his own	tongue	and read it over	6, 134/ 6
names in our English	tongue	neither express the things	6, 286/ 5
therefore in the Greek	tongue	priests were called "presbyteroi	6, 286/ 9
And in our English	tongue	, this word "senior" signifieth	6, 286/ 15
word in the Latin	tongue	never signified a priest	6, 286/ 18
us in our own	tongue	hath always signified an	6, 290/ 3
translated into their own	tongue	, and the clergy there	6, 294/ 2
of scripture into our	tongue	; another, the vice of	6, 294/ 33
scripture translated into our	tongue	: which is, as I	6, 314/ 14
translated into the English	tongue	, and by good and	6, 314/ 25
scripture out of one	tongue	into another, as holy	6, 315/ 25
translate into the English	tongue	or any other language	6, 315/ 29
him translated into our	tongue	. And yet whether the	6, 330/ 22
more but their mother	tongue	." "I had weened," quoth	6, 331/ 3
be in our English	tongue	. But yet that the	6, 332/ 23
scripture out of one	tongue	into another, and especially	6, 333/ 1
Which they call a	tongue	vulgar and barbarous. But	6, 333/ 3
scripture in our English	tongue	. Not for the reading	6, 333/ 16
read in any vulgar	tongue	. Nor I never yet	6, 337/ 11
translated into the English	tongue	, but all those reasons	6, 337/ 13
scripture in the Hebrew	tongue	, and against the blessed	6, 337/ 17
Latin into our English	tongue	. For as for that	6, 337/ 21
as for that our	tongue	is called barbarous, is	6, 337/ 21
beareth in the former	tongue	) that point hath lain	6, 337/ 30
written in a vulgar	tongue	. For the scripture, as	6, 338/ 10
but in a vulgar	tongue	such as the whole	6, 338/ 11
Hebrew, nor the Greek	tongue	, nor the Latin neither	6, 338/ 14
the scripture into our	tongue	because it is vulgar	6, 338/ 16
kept out of our	tongue	, but over that should	6, 338/ 22
the knowledge of the	tongue	, some high persuasion in	6, 338/ 32
scripture out of any	tongue	, or out of unlearned	6, 339/ 4
scripture into our own	tongue	, no more than in	6, 340/ 4
written in their vulgar	tongue	, and those books thereof	6, 342/ 33
be brought into our	tongue	, and taken to laymen	6, 344/ 16

and lavish of their	tongue	, and some therewith so	6, 351/ 12
eye hath seen, nor	tongue	can express, nor heart	6, 397/ 7
is of nature nothing	tongue-tied	. And I have in	6, 25/ 31
peradventure change their cumbrous	tongues	, which is haply the	6, 235/ 17
of every of those	tongues	into Latin, as to	6, 337/ 19
Hebrew, because both those	tongues	were as very vulgar	6, 338/ 20
it out of all	tongues	and out of learned	6, 339/ 6
too to keep their	tongues	. "Yes, yes," quoth I	6, 351/ 22
my business that I	took	for finished I found	6, 21/ 18
of them whom I	took	and chose for my	6, 24/ 4
of the country about	took	her for a very	6, 87/ 21
to any that they	took	in the war?" "One	6, 106/ 5
said the contrary. And	took	the words of Christ	6, 136/ 22
the traditions that he	took	them, either by his	6, 148/ 5
them, the heretic Eluydius	took	the occasion of his	6, 151/ 21
were heretics all, and	took	texts of scripture wrong	6, 160/ 1
if the old fathers	took	the scriptures one way	6, 171/ 17
And then if they	took	a wrong reader of	6, 201/ 8
the words whereof they	took	the occasion, which he	6, 220/ 1
year of his wedding	took	his wife with him	6, 228/ 2
of credence. What labor	took	Philostratus to make a	6, 241/ 27
as he said, they	took	great pleasure in, and	6, 247/ 16
of heart, which he	took	for spiritual consolation, that	6, 257/ 33
those two that ye	took	for so good and	6, 269/ 15
otherwise. And therefore they	took	the best way both	6, 276/ 34
way. Wherein the people	took	such spiritual pleasure and	6, 297/ 16
other apostles when they	took	yet the same order	6, 305/ 4
well and reverently read,	took	upon him of a	6, 314/ 26
what harm the people	took	by the translation, prologues	6, 315/ 21
difference between them, but	took	them both for one	6, 324/ 29
the thing whereby ye	took	occasion to talk of	6, 330/ 4
I, "if they both	took	that word "adorare" in	6, 357/ 26
sure that Saint Gregory	took	it so? For it	6, 357/ 32
enough." And therewith I	took	down off a shelf	6, 358/ 10
the Holy Ghost." "He	took	, " quoth your friend, "a	6, 361/ 35
that those uplandish Lutherans	took	so great boldness, and	6, 369/ 23
the pain the apostles	took	in preaching all naught	6, 396/ 18
that all our works	took	their value and price	6, 398/ 8
him, and Peter therewith	took	repentance. God looked on	6, 401/ 32
whereas our Savior Christ	took	upon himself all our	6, 403/ 3
was offended that she	took	not her own part	6, 405/ 7
killing such as they	took	of the true Christian	6, 409/ 7
recked what pain they	took	without any other recompense	6, 423/ 8
faults, and therein he	tooteth	and poreth often. In	6, 296/ 3

Appolyne we make a	tooth-drawer	, and may speak to	6, 227/ 4
keep him from the	toothache	. There is no treatise	6, 339/ 18
be not so evil	toothed	but that within a	6, 333/ 10
I know it from	top	to toe that I	6, 318/ 21
delight and pleasure to	torment	us. Now turn they	6, 403/ 10
cause the devil to	torment	and punish their bodies	6, 429/ 26
marvelous manner vexed and	tormented	by our ghostly enemy	6, 93/ 8
worshipful people so grievously	tormented	, and in face, eyes	6, 93/ 22
and violence, robbing, beating,	tormenting	and killing such as	6, 409/ 6
as never tyrant and	tormentor	had, ascribe they to	6, 403/ 1
wretched tyrants and cruel	tormentors	, as though all that	6, 370/ 36
of all the painful	torments	that his cruel enemies	6, 32/ 10
them eftsoons to intolerable	torments	. And old, ancient, honorable	6, 370/ 38
the villainous pain and	torments	that they devised on	6, 371/ 13
kept and oppressed, after	torments	used and money fetched	6, 371/ 18
whole house to new	torments	, to make them tell	6, 371/ 25
taught the devil new	torments	in hell that he	6, 372/ 5
and sinful? All the	torments	that the martyrs suffered	6, 396/ 19
to Job all the	torments	by which the devil	6, 401/ 1
to intolerable and interminable	torments	only for his pleasure	6, 402/ 22
impatience of some intolerable	torments	, but rather flee thence	6, 414/ 23
words of Saint John, "	totus	positus in maligno" (all	6, 376/ 22
any such things as	touch	our faith) would I	6, 23/ 7
leisure will serve) to	touch	certain doubts, moved since	6, 25/ 4
of. Secondly would I	touch	the condemnation and burning	6, 35/ 30
part where we shall	touch	in general the order	6, 37/ 7
few of them shall	touch	the mark, many too	6, 95/ 3
began a little to	touch	in the beginning, whether	6, 95/ 21
and the scriptures that	touch	it, ye shall take	6, 176/ 5
never since for shame	touch	that point again, nor	6, 184/ 7
durst he never since	touch	nor make answer thereto	6, 184/ 14
to go further or	touch	your texts or arguments	6, 210/ 15
yet will I somewhat	touch	the things which, as	6, 211/ 2
dead body by the	touch	of the dead bones	6, 225/ 18
dead man with the	touch	thereof? Wherein is to	6, 225/ 22
woman healed by the	touch	of our Lord's garments	6, 225/ 31
helped by the only	touch	of holy saints' vestures	6, 225/ 34
ever we presume to	touch	them and, in the	6, 230/ 23
answer, that they nothing	touch	the effect of our	6, 235/ 25
that we shall now	touch	and treat of." "Indeed	6, 248/ 9
matter. For where ye	touch	in effect two things	6, 294/ 31
he durst presume to	touch	it." "Marry," quoth your	6, 299/ 26
become them. They that	touch	that point harp upon	6, 337/ 36
the right string, and	touch	truly the great harm	6, 338/ 1

grieved with them that	touch	the faults of the	6, 346/ 35
and spare not to	touch	it and handle it	6, 354/ 23
things that it may	touch	and tarry with. "Then	6, 383/ 3
words of Christ specially	touched	, "Super cathedram Moysi sederunt	6, 8/ 7
And some of them	touched	by the messenger more	6, 13/ 19
Incidently somewhat is there	touched	the superstitious fear and	6, 14/ 9
this chapter is somewhat	touched	the good mean manner	6, 14/ 13
the thing that he	touched	last, that is to	6, 36/ 1
image well wrought and	touched	to the quick. And	6, 46/ 35
somewhat a little I	touched	it in the beginning	6, 94/ 22
words of Christ specially	touched	, "Super cathedram Moysi sederunt	6, 101/ 10
a good thing well	touched	by the way." "Well	6, 107/ 6
the reproof that is	touched	in the Gospel where	6, 163/ 10
my mind very well	touched	the matter concerning that	6, 226/ 6
And some of them	touched	by the messenger more	6, 229/ 33
ye have now twice	touched	, is at once soon	6, 230/ 9
matters the more plainly	touched	, for the more ample	6, 248/ 7
Incidently somewhat is there	touched	the superstitious fear and	6, 255/ 8
this chapter is somewhat	touched	the good, mean manner	6, 255/ 13
where the matter is	touched	." So caused I to	6, 430/ 36
Twelfth Chapter The author	toucheth	one special prerogative that	6, 16/ 6
yet now this answer	toucheth	the point but in	6, 99/ 3
therefore as far as	toucheth	the necessity of faith	6, 118/ 23
but that it nothing	toucheth	our matter. For it	6, 234/ 22
answered as far as	toucheth	his abjuration. And now	6, 277/ 3
first point, which indeed	toucheth	our matter, I can	6, 294/ 35
for the other, which	toucheth	the men, as where	6, 295/ 1
Twelfth Chapter The author	toucheth	one special prerogative that	6, 299/ 2
great solemn doctor, sore	toucheth	and reproveth all such	6, 333/ 27
With many other things	touching	the pestilent sect of	6, 3/ 9
in miracles so highly	touching	the honor of God	6, 7/ 7
be declared unto me	touching	many such matters, as	6, 21/ 9
be such, and so	touching	to God, as they	6, 25/ 13
the glosses. And as	touching	any difficulty, he said	6, 34/ 7
together. "And first as	touching	the matter of the	6, 36/ 5
Christian people. "And as	touching	such texts as these	6, 38/ 11
Sir," quoth he, "as	touching	the cost done upon	6, 40/ 6
bitter Passion. "Now as	touching	prayer made unto the	6, 47/ 32
in miracles so highly	touching	the honor of God	6, 84/ 10
a thing so highly	touching	the honor of God	6, 85/ 4
should draw another without	touching	, as is any article	6, 130/ 3
that we spoke of	touching	the perpetual virginity of	6, 155/ 18
of scripture? For as	touching	the text ye believe	6, 168/ 14
rather than the article	touching	the equality in godhead	6, 171/ 5

an article, so highly	touching	the honor or dishonor	6, 189/ 1
a thing so nearly	touching	his honor and worship	6, 221/ 4
spoke of. "Now as	touching	the second, that the	6, 231/ 1
in images. Now as	touching	the third point, of	6, 232/ 27
and disworshipping of saints.	Touching	the offering of bread	6, 234/ 24
do abuse it. Now	touching	the evil petitions, though	6, 236/ 29
made for. And finally,	touching	the burning of heretics	6, 247/ 22
a matter, so highly	touching	the utter destruction of	6, 261/ 6
found out. This heretic,	touching	all his other heresies	6, 269/ 2
quoeth I. "But as	touching	the confederacy between Luther	6, 288/ 20
spoke of. "Now as	touching	the cause why he	6, 289/ 13
And as for me,	touching	the choice of priests	6, 301/ 29
so will. And as	touching	whether the order of	6, 313/ 6
well declared the church	touching	that law. But whatsoever	6, 313/ 13
harm. But surely as	touching	his faith toward Christ	6, 318/ 16
not honest. And as	touching	truth in words, he	6, 318/ 18
that Bible such words	touching	the Blessed Sacrament as	6, 330/ 19
with another. Now as	touching	the difficulty which a	6, 337/ 26
learned, appeareth. Now as	touching	the harm that may	6, 337/ 33
that can be said	touching	the truth to be	6, 345/ 27
concerneth his damnable heresies	touching	the Blessed Sacrament of	6, 353/ 35
and his fellows, as	touching	miracles, neither have God	6, 432/ 18
he, "I went to	Tournai	; and when I came	6, 328/ 27
not only the ready	towardness	of some paynims caused	6, 142/ 27
there be as much	towardness	and no more let	6, 170/ 15
that, with our own	towardness	and good endeavor, worketh	6, 254/ 14
kill in the Lollard's	Tower	a man so sore	6, 327/ 11
in the Lollard's	Tower	, and his body burned	6, 328/ 28
point believe a whole	town	, ye have put me	6, 68/ 26
heathen, and almost every	town	at sundry times so	6, 76/ 14
dwelling all in one	town	, would report and tell	6, 83/ 21
dwelling all in one	town	also, and thereby might	6, 83/ 31
Turks have taken the	town	, have seen one of	6, 84/ 19
was walking about the	town	begging a five or	6, 86/ 4
was come and the	town	full, suddenly this blind	6, 86/ 14
of in all the	town	, but this miracle. So	6, 86/ 17
played before all the	town	. I remember me now	6, 87/ 9
people not of the	town	only but also of	6, 87/ 20
One faith in the	town	, another in the field	6, 192/ 16
another in the next	town	. And yet in Prage	6, 192/ 17
must tell in what	town	. And if ye name	6, 192/ 19
if ye name a	town	, yet must ye tell	6, 192/ 19
I have forgot the	town	, but the manner I	6, 227/ 23
shire to shire and	town	to town through the	6, 268/ 36

shire and town to	town	through the realm, and	6, 268/ 36
secretly that all the	town	should have sought them	6, 269/ 22
dwelling still in the	town	. And in the way	6, 328/ 24
the gossips in the	town	know it, yet it	6, 351/ 27
governors of every good	town	and city. And finally	6, 369/ 13
and commodities of the	town	, and then bring them	6, 370/ 25
served in a good	town	in Almaine, which when	6, 404/ 28
two churches or two	towns	, each of them two	6, 213/ 17
also, "Hymineum et Alexandrum	tradidi	Satanae, ut discant non	6, 429/ 20
sure credence to the	tradition	of the church but	6, 181/ 30
by the judgment and	tradition	of the church." "No	6, 181/ 33
of whose mouth and	tradition	he heard the true	6, 253/ 13
epistle to keep the	traditions	that he took them	6, 148/ 5
leave their doctrine and	traditions	to other that came	6, 152/ 3
of God for your	traditions	?" "I trust," quoth I	6, 163/ 14
the place of the	traitor	Judas?" "Lots," quoth I	6, 158/ 24
written to the Emperor	Trajan	. And such things must	6, 190/ 23
said, lying in her	trance	, of such wisdom and	6, 93/ 16
darkness may transform and	transfigure	himself into an angel	6, 62/ 6
angel of darkness may	transform	and transfigure himself into	6, 62/ 6
the more dread to	transgress	them. And there in	6, 141/ 28
do you break and	transgress	the commandment of God	6, 163/ 13
labor and less to	translate	the whole book all	6, 293/ 7
a malicious purpose to	translate	it of new. In	6, 314/ 27
it is dangerous to	translate	the text of scripture	6, 315/ 24
man should from thenceforth	translate	into the English tongue	6, 315/ 29
in faithful wise to	translate	it, and thereupon either	6, 331/ 29
it is hard to	translate	the scripture out of	6, 333/ 1
would well and faithfully	translate	it out of Latin	6, 337/ 20
were evil done to	translate	the scripture into our	6, 338/ 16
as evil done to	translate	it into Greek or	6, 338/ 18
the New Testament late	translated	in English by Master	6, 28/ 20
but also very well	translated	; and was devised to	6, 28/ 26
they had been so	translated	indeed, but blame laid	6, 28/ 31
which the New Testament	translated	by Tyndale was burned	6, 29/ 11
of scripture to be	translated	into the English tongue	6, 29/ 14
of the New Testament	translated	by Tyndale. Thirdly, somewhat	6, 35/ 31
assistance, the ark being	translated	from place to place	6, 57/ 17
saint, be the bones	translated	or not, his body	6, 220/ 33
some occasion the body	translated	thence of old, and	6, 221/ 31
English which Tyndale lately	translated	, and (as men say	6, 284/ 30
noted wrong and falsely	translated	above a thousand texts	6, 285/ 21
and many texts untruly	translated	for the maintenance of	6, 290/ 22
book in such wise	translated	was very naught and	6, 292/ 32

people have the scripture	translated	into their own tongue	6, 294/ 2
and Luther's worst words	translated	by Tyndale and put	6, 303/ 17
to have any scripture	translated	into our tongue: which	6, 314/ 13
and well learned men	translated	into the English tongue	6, 314/ 25
copy, and by him	translated	into our tongue. And	6, 330/ 22
evil made or evil	translated	book -- which though	6, 331/ 19
to have the Bible	translated	into the English tongue	6, 337/ 13
in like wise that	translated	it out of every	6, 337/ 19
their light that have	translated	the scripture already either	6, 337/ 30
if the scripture were	translated	to our own language	6, 338/ 27
should remain which were	translated	before Wycliff's days, they	6, 340/ 31
diligence well and truly	translated	by some good, Catholic	6, 341/ 10
that the King's Highness	translated	into English of his	6, 344/ 22
Look on Tyndale that	translated	the New Testament, which	6, 424/ 10
little grace. "Confession" he	translateth	into "knowledge." "Penance" into	6, 290/ 20
New Testament of Tyndale's	translation	was burned. And showeth	6, 15/ 23
great token that the	translation	was perilous; and made	6, 15/ 27
author showeth that the	translation	of Tyndale was too	6, 15/ 30
New Testament of Tyndale's	translation	was burnt. And showeth	6, 284/ 26
truth, so was the	translation	so much the more	6, 285/ 15
Hichins had in the	translation	thereof any malicious purpose	6, 287/ 20
the time of this	translation	, Hichins was with Luther	6, 288/ 12
of priest in his	translation	, as though priesthood were	6, 289/ 24
doth he in his	translation	call them still by	6, 289/ 26
of priest in his	translation	, because he would make	6, 289/ 29
cause, in all his	translation	wheresoever he speaketh of	6, 290/ 2
used himself in his	translation	to the intent that	6, 290/ 27
he with his false	translation	make the people ween	6, 290/ 31
great token that the	translation	was perilous and made	6, 291/ 3
was intended by this	translation	, and easily judge yourself	6, 291/ 6
them that caused Tyndale's	translation	of the New Testament	6, 291/ 12
that he reckoned that	translation	very good for their	6, 291/ 14
high default in his	translation	, in that he nothing	6, 292/ 20
But surely for the	translation	I shall show you	6, 292/ 24
author showeth that the	translation	of Tyndale was too	6, 292/ 34
to make in his	translation	so many changes as	6, 293/ 8
not only damn Tyndale's	translation	(wherein there is good	6, 293/ 23
the damning of Tyndale's	translation	, but in that they	6, 294/ 27
of new. In which	translation	, he purposely corrupted that	6, 314/ 28
forth with his own	translation	of the Bible, but	6, 314/ 32
people took by the	translation	, prologues, and glosses of	6, 315/ 21
testifieth, forasmuch as in	translation	it is hard always	6, 315/ 26
after) till the same	translation	were by the diocesan	6, 315/ 34
without respect, be the	translation	old or new, bad	6, 317/ 8

from them but such	translation	as be either not	6, 331/ 6
first copy of his	translation	was made before Wycliff's	6, 331/ 25
yet of the English	translation	, but by the occasion	6, 338/ 2
cause to exclude the	translation	and to put other	6, 338/ 4
all this nothing the	translation	of the scripture into	6, 340/ 3
they forbade any new	translation	to be read till	6, 340/ 33
both points in the	translation	of Tyndale. "Now if	6, 341/ 3
And whereas in the	translation	of the New Testament	6, 424/ 19
have evil prohibited all	translations	of scripture into our	6, 294/ 33
it neither forbiddeth the	translations	to be read that	6, 316/ 2
except they be such	translations	as Wycliff made and	6, 316/ 7
yet indeed take all	translations	out of every layman's	6, 317/ 5
both, as by many	translations	which we read already	6, 337/ 32
fault either in the	translator	, or in the writer	6, 127/ 30
malicious mind of the	translator	had in such wise	6, 316/ 8
the difficulty which a	translator	findeth in expressing well	6, 337/ 26
do that had liefer	travel	far off and sell	6, 398/ 2
it better by quater	tre	deuce, having their labors	6, 170/ 20
there all the malicious	treachery	, and what poison they	6, 399/ 30
Now turn they the	treacle	of holy scripture quite	6, 403/ 10
worship the true, and	tread	the false under foot	6, 218/ 23
and the cockatrice, and	treading	upon the lion and	6, 348/ 3
causes, as theft, murder,	treason	, and heresy, the law	6, 262/ 35
world therein an inestimable	treasure	as the case standeth	6, 138/ 32
mammona iniquitatis," a very	treasury	and well-spring of wickedness	6, 291/ 25
the author intendeth to	treat	of the matters purposed	6, 5/ 9
the author intendeth to	treat	of the matters purposed	6, 35/ 12
all cheer and honorably	treat	them all, or else	6, 219/ 5
shall now touch and	treat	of." "Indeed," quoth he	6, 248/ 9
of Lancaster. Wherein be	treated	divers matters, as of	6, 3/ 5
great things had been	treated	between the messenger and	6, 21/ 20
any book (wherein were	treated	any such things as	6, 23/ 7
since, of the matters	treated	between us before. Wherein	6, 25/ 5
living, nor in that	treating	of this matter either	6, 295/ 8
of book, libel, or	treatise	; nor no man openly	6, 315/ 31
such book, libel, or	treatise	read, newly made in	6, 315/ 32
toothache. There is no	treatise	of scripture so hard	6, 339/ 18
communication), yet finding our	treaty	so diverse and so	6, 21/ 24
hear say, devise a	treble	difference in worshipping, calling	6, 97/ 27
suit, and double and	treble	of one sort, which	6, 269/ 25
them, be double and	treble	more enemies to grace	6, 396/ 14
all them as the	tree	from which all those	6, 12/ 6
served in chalices of	tree	. Nor verily I can	6, 41/ 19
consecrated and received in	tree	, where it should cleave	6, 41/ 21

now priests made of	tree	. If he look well	6, 41/ 29
Mass in chalices of	tree	. And methinketh that the	6, 41/ 35
images of stone or	tree	, as either to saint	6, 99/ 12
the third forbidding the	tree	of knowledge. And that	6, 139/ 9
off from the lively	tree	of that vine, and	6, 146/ 26
all them, as the	tree	from which all those	6, 192/ 28
being taken from the	tree	, right so can ye	6, 194/ 13
soever fall from the	tree	, though they fall more	6, 206/ 30
which is the very	tree	, although each of them	6, 207/ 2
branch severed from that	tree	loseth his lively nourishing	6, 207/ 10
from dead stones, and	tree	from flesh and bone	6, 231/ 3
ye shall know the	tree	by the fruit." The	6, 372/ 20
fructum facere" (An evil	tree	cannot bring forth good	6, 381/ 29
bringeth forth, as the	tree	bringeth forth his leaves	6, 382/ 1
enough to burn a	tree	, " though he speak nothing	6, 382/ 31
good works, as the	tree	bringeth forth his leaves	6, 393/ 18
come out of the	tree	, or as a stone	6, 404/ 6
their time they had	treen	chalices and golden priests	6, 40/ 26
we golden chalices and	treen	priests." "Surely," quoth I	6, 40/ 27
that proper comparison between	treen	chalices and golden priests	6, 41/ 24
now golden chalices and	treen	priests. But of truth	6, 41/ 26
chalices were made of	treen	when the priests were	6, 41/ 27
devils do believe and	tremble	for the fear of	6, 386/ 11
name that the devil	trembleth	to hear of. And	6, 39/ 30
rovers and live upon	trentals	, or worse; or else	6, 302/ 23
manner of proof and	trial	which he first promised	6, 18/ 4
in pilgrimage for the	trial	of the truth of	6, 55/ 14
nothing do for the	trial	. " "Iwis yet if they	6, 241/ 21
lack of proof and	trial	in the matter, by	6, 263/ 3
never durst abide the	trial	of twelve men for	6, 325/ 5
hang upon a doubtful	trial	whether the first copy	6, 331/ 24
manner of proof and	trial	which he first promised	6, 366/ 17
-- of the twelve	tribes	of Israel ten fell	6, 43/ 5
after taken out and	tried	in the keeping by	6, 87/ 26
never had known it	tried	and proved so. And	6, 224/ 30
God wrought the world,	tried	and proved any of	6, 224/ 33
we might have it	tried	in the Rota at	6, 274/ 35
truth, these heretics rather	trifle	than reason in this	6, 46/ 9
promise you, proved very	trifles	, and such, as if	6, 320/ 1
your time in such	trifles	. Howbeit since you long	6, 320/ 5
two persons of the	Trinity	, that is to wit	6, 75/ 5
three persons of the	Trinity	, the Father, the Son	6, 111/ 22
to believe in the	Trinity	. And that fellow believeth	6, 111/ 26
quoth I, "the whole	Trinity	and one more." "But	6, 111/ 28

church resident the whole	Trinity	. Whose assistance being to	6, 179/ 4
perpetual assistance of the	Trinity	in his church, and	6, 182/ 13
worship only the Holy	Trinity	, which showeth that he	6, 358/ 36
to anything saving the	Trinity	, then did he forbid	6, 359/ 4
here ever my tongue	trippeth	. But now therefore first	6, 63/ 14
highest enterprise and proudest	triumph	standeth in the bringing	6, 127/ 4
conclusion be his church	triumphant	in heaven. But I	6, 193/ 11
were of the church	triumphant	in heaven, then said	6, 196/ 29
head of his church	triumphant	in heaven, sometimes as	6, 336/ 23
saints in his church	triumphant	in heaven. From whose	6, 427/ 10
Be it, by my	troth	, " quoth he. "Will we	6, 71/ 28
at all?" "By my	troth	, " quoth he, "I rode	6, 91/ 21
Joseph's stead?" "By my	troth	, sir," quoth he, "and	6, 157/ 9
have done." "By my	troth	, " quoth the king, "that	6, 157/ 12
after dinner." "By my	troth	, " quoth he, "I have	6, 185/ 27
naked man." "By my	troth	, " quoth your friend, "so	6, 255/ 4
shameless nay." "By my	troth	, " quoth your friend, "I	6, 257/ 9
corrected therefor." "By my	troth	, " quoth he, "yet methinketh	6, 266/ 11
clergies. But by my	troth	, for aught that I	6, 294/ 5
or no. "By my	troth	, " quoth your friend, "if	6, 308/ 18
cause be, by my	troth	, naught they be, and	6, 313/ 14
I long, by my	troth	, " quoth he, "and even	6, 316/ 10
devil?" "Nay, by my	troth	, I trow," quoth he	6, 321/ 22
service?" "Nay, by my	troth	, " quoth one of the	6, 324/ 20
were one." "By my	troth	, " quoth your friend, "these	6, 324/ 31
spiritual profit." "By my	troth	, " quoth he, "yet ween	6, 342/ 1
any images." "By my	troth	, " quoth your friend, "I	6, 355/ 3
his purpose." "By my	troth	, as for the gloss	6, 356/ 22
at naught." "By my	troth	, " quoth your friend, "either	6, 362/ 11
your friend, "by my	troth	. But yet I hear	6, 362/ 20
write them." "By my	troth	, " quoth your friend, "this	6, 365/ 1
them." "Nay, by my	troth	, " quoth your friend, "we	6, 431/ 26
communication. "For by my	troth	, " quoth he, "when I	6, 432/ 31
no man take his	trouble	or sickness as a	6, 216/ 1
live in anxiety and	trouble	of mind for any	6, 233/ 15
of other men's wrongful	trouble	; whereas in heinous criminal	6, 264/ 2
true without any further	trouble	. Which thing, in so	6, 326/ 22
he changeth into "a	troubled	heart." And many more	6, 290/ 21
many sore and intolerable	troubles	if such seditious sects	6, 430/ 21
Christ's days hither. I	trow	no man doubteth but	6, 59/ 8
is little doubt, I	trow	, but that nature and	6, 72/ 26
our matter. For I	trow	that pilgrimages and miracles	6, 90/ 6
counsels. It is, I	trow	, more hard not to	6, 105/ 28
profession of our faith?	Trow	ye that these easy	6, 106/ 12

by the devil, I	trow	ye will not then	6, 112/ 30
gloss at all?" "I	trow	so," quoth he. "Or	6, 168/ 24
doubt -- as I	trow	none there is --	6, 212/ 10
wantonness, waste, and lechery?	Trow	ye that God and	6, 226/ 24
at pilgrimages. Is there,	trow	ye, none used on	6, 236/ 7
coming of Christ? I	trow	they be. And yet	6, 236/ 20
for the matter; I	trow	we be agreed both	6, 277/ 17
done, there will, I	trow	, no good wise man	6, 287/ 19
no wise man, I	trow	, take the bread which	6, 293/ 9
faith," quoth he, "I	trow	that be true, and	6, 314/ 4
write, say, or, I	trow	, think the like." "I	6, 315/ 16
or no. For I	trow	that in this law	6, 316/ 1
all we too, I	trow	. But how could she	6, 321/ 20
by my troth, I	trow	," quoth he, "for I	6, 321/ 22
sea now. Howbeit, I	trow	, she be not in	6, 321/ 26
there was never, I	trow	, brought in this world	6, 325/ 25
pot parliament upon, I	trow	there will no wise	6, 342/ 16
Doom? Will not he,	trow	you, say as the	6, 373/ 28
even-Christian. It is, I	trow	, no great mastery to	6, 412/ 11
the miracles to be	TRUE	; nor do not gainsay	6, 6/ 15
may deny to be	TRUE	. The Fifteenth Chapter The	6, 7/ 16
commonly believed for very	TRUE	, we certainly knew some	6, 7/ 20
confesseth many to be	TRUE	. But he layeth causes	6, 7/ 30
the choice of the	TRUE	scripture, the author proveth	6, 11/ 15
told by them were	TRUE	or not, or themselves	6, 13/ 27
needs be the very	TRUE	church in which they	6, 13/ 32
happeth I find very	TRUE	by myself, which have	6, 21/ 4
some thing, and say	TRUE	enough. For never was	6, 30/ 18
name of heretics) the	TRUE	believing men and very	6, 32/ 2
and likely to say	TRUE	-- proved in open	6, 36/ 24
would be, percase, very	TRUE	, if there were so	6, 50/ 10
first, if it were	TRUE	that no pilgrimage ought	6, 53/ 20
people being in the	TRUE	faith, and in the	6, 53/ 25
already, when the very	TRUE	worshippers should worship God	6, 58/ 13
that the miracles were	TRUE	. And over this, if	6, 62/ 4
lies that so many	TRUE	men, or men like	6, 63/ 23
men like to be	TRUE	, so faithfully do report	6, 63/ 23
things as may be	TRUE	, and wherein I see	6, 64/ 16
it could not be	TRUE	, I must well see	6, 64/ 23
that it was not	TRUE	. And thereby must I	6, 64/ 23
them a tale for	TRUE	that reason and nature	6, 64/ 34
is yet now found	TRUE	by experience of them	6, 66/ 20
thought it to be	TRUE	. Soon after this, he	6, 67/ 11
and though this be	TRUE	, as in good faith	6, 69/ 33

the miracles to be	TRUE	; nor do not gainsay	6, 70/ 32
should find any proved	TRUE	. Finally, when ye say	6, 78/ 4
think it were rather	TRUE	that God did the	6, 80/ 30
of those ten said	TRUE	?" "No, by our Lady	6, 83/ 7
some of them said	TRUE	?" "Yes, that I would	6, 83/ 24
mass believe they said	TRUE	all ten, and durst	6, 83/ 25
by nature." "That is	TRUE	, " quoth he, "and he	6, 84/ 3
may deny to be	TRUE	. "Some priest, to bring	6, 85/ 20
doubt but many be	TRUE	, and ye know not	6, 89/ 7
I precisely know for	TRUE	, I know not whether	6, 89/ 10
not whether any be	TRUE	or not." "Nay," quoth	6, 89/ 11
believe that everything is	TRUE	that is told for	6, 89/ 13
yet told for so	TRUE	, and so many false	6, 89/ 30
feigned. And any being	TRUE	, all were they right	6, 90/ 21
commonly believed for very	TRUE	, we certainly knew some	6, 91/ 4
and still taken for	TRUE	, yourself undoubtedly knew some	6, 91/ 11
there were never one	TRUE	? What if ye find	6, 91/ 13
places, which were proved	TRUE	, and many things said	6, 93/ 16
confesseth many to be	TRUE	. But he layeth causes	6, 94/ 9
all that I think	TRUE	I will not fail	6, 95/ 10
none at all were	TRUE	. But verily as I	6, 95/ 21
wind out against the	TRUE	texts of God? What	6, 97/ 1
nor prove your pilgrimages	TRUE	; and yet might all	6, 98/ 23
borne if it were	TRUE	that ye defend the	6, 98/ 24
able to be proved	TRUE	as I trust to	6, 101/ 24
I, "all that is	TRUE	, and over that some	6, 111/ 17
of the church is	TRUE	therein. And thereupon also	6, 112/ 16
Also, if it be	TRUE	that ye have granted	6, 112/ 25
in my mind as	TRUE	as the matins or	6, 113/ 17
words of Christ be	TRUE	, "Lo, I am with	6, 118/ 4
therefore, surely, for a	TRUE	conclusion in such means	6, 119/ 17
false glosses against God's	TRUE	texts. And now since	6, 121/ 2
of your own, as	TRUE	as any text in	6, 121/ 15
to me two as	TRUE	points, and as plain	6, 121/ 23
reasonable man. For as	TRUE	as it is that	6, 121/ 25
his own half, as	TRUE	is it indeed and	6, 121/ 26
that his opinion was	TRUE	, and that he was	6, 125/ 22
after she prove it	TRUE	but if she believe	6, 129/ 29
teacheth it to be	TRUE	. " "Ye say very truth	6, 134/ 13
incredible wonders, should be	TRUE	?" "Nay," quoth he, "that	6, 134/ 18
all the book were	TRUE	, think you then that	6, 134/ 26
is," quoth I, "very	TRUE	, and well and reasonably	6, 135/ 30
than find out the	TRUE	. And better were it	6, 138/ 7
Christ teach his church	TRUE	, or else whether Christ	6, 152/ 36

his words did say	TRUE	when he said he	6, 153/ 1
of the church be	TRUE	or not, he cannot	6, 153/ 15
were likely to be	TRUE	, but seemed both twain	6, 154/ 13
they were both twain	TRUE	." "That is well said	6, 154/ 18
that they were very	TRUE	both; but I would	6, 154/ 23
that they be both	TRUE	in that sense and	6, 154/ 27
that he knew were	TRUE	and would I should	6, 157/ 29
should believe to be	TRUE	. And then would I	6, 157/ 30
think but that were	TRUE	, and though it appeared	6, 160/ 34
at all?" "That is	TRUE	," quoth he. "Now if	6, 161/ 6
nevertheless believe to be	TRUE	the matter self that	6, 161/ 13
more doubt to be	TRUE	what so the church	6, 163/ 29
him whether it be	TRUE	or false?" "So it	6, 165/ 12
them wholesome meat and	TRUE	doctrine. And that he	6, 166/ 23
consented, is the very	TRUE	faith and right way	6, 166/ 26
if the one be	TRUE	, the other must needs	6, 170/ 1
if the one were	TRUE	, the other must needs	6, 170/ 26
the contrary belief were	TRUE	, then were this always	6, 171/ 6
is," quoth he, "very	TRUE	." "Then," quoth I, "let	6, 171/ 15
their assent unto the	TRUE	side, and that thus	6, 172/ 8
them not to be	TRUE	, would this knowledge serve	6, 174/ 18
believeth that to be	TRUE	. And therefor, therein, and	6, 174/ 36
of the right and	TRUE	sense of holy scripture	6, 178/ 28
any time fall from	TRUE	faith to false errors	6, 179/ 5
less elegant nor less	TRUE	therefor. Nor in like	6, 180/ 17
were the Gospel nevertheless	TRUE	." "That is," quoth I	6, 180/ 19
of the book is	TRUE	?" "Marry," quoth he, "for	6, 180/ 21
of that book is	TRUE	?" "I think," quoth he	6, 180/ 28
many things hath been	TRUE	that in process after	6, 181/ 2
for the sure undoubted	TRUE	." "That is," quoth he	6, 181/ 17
the choice of the	TRUE	scripture, the author proveth	6, 182/ 37
always shall have, the	TRUE	faith first in heart	6, 183/ 27
falsely should understand the	TRUE	scripture, there were no	6, 183/ 30
a false sentence for	TRUE	, than to take a	6, 184/ 5
err, it is very	TRUE	all that the church	6, 185/ 1
church." "That is very	TRUE	," quoth he. "Then it	6, 185/ 12
he. "Then it is	TRUE	," quoth I, "that ye	6, 185/ 13
lest they were not	TRUE	, but especially lest they	6, 188/ 1
that the miracles were	TRUE	; and that they must	6, 188/ 7
proved between us." "Very	TRUE	," quoth I. "And this	6, 189/ 7
That is," quoth I, "	TRUE	. For they could be	6, 193/ 21
Christ." "That is very	TRUE	," quoth he. "Well," quoth	6, 195/ 16
I, "if that be	TRUE	, as it is indeed	6, 195/ 17
the very church and	TRUE	Christian congregation is. But	6, 196/ 2

unknown, that is not	TRUE	. For it was well	6, 199/ 18
them be the very	TRUE	church, but who they	6, 200/ 31
heretics, and but one	TRUE	church, would never be	6, 201/ 1
the right when the	TRUE	church is unknown?" "They	6, 201/ 3
look to receive the	TRUE	scripture of the right	6, 201/ 11
of the right and	TRUE	church. And thus here	6, 201/ 12
if this way were	TRUE	) as false as they	6, 201/ 15
especially if that were	TRUE	that himself saith among	6, 204/ 24
and a conclusion very	TRUE	, that by the church	6, 206/ 19
they that against their	TRUE	opinions do, and preach	6, 209/ 1
these men's opinions were	TRUE	. But yet though they	6, 209/ 4
yet though they were	TRUE	, yet were these men	6, 209/ 5
your part, be not	TRUE	. And thus it appeareth	6, 209/ 17
of very faith and	TRUE	devout religion. Wherefore, since	6, 210/ 5
them? If this be	TRUE	I am never advised	6, 216/ 22
may for lack of	TRUE	knowledge, believing untrue men	6, 218/ 2
if it were all	TRUE	, but that we might	6, 218/ 9
of relics, some were	TRUE	and some were false	6, 218/ 18
ye reckoned them all	TRUE	and all for God's	6, 218/ 21
of them which were	TRUE	and which false, then	6, 218/ 22
would ye worship the	TRUE	, and tread the false	6, 218/ 23
I. "And this were	TRUE	although ye had warning	6, 219/ 11
objection, if it were	TRUE	, serveth not against worshipping	6, 219/ 23
thing must needs be	TRUE	. For God's Holy Spirit	6, 224/ 14
by the church for	TRUE	, we never that I	6, 224/ 32
be, ye say very	TRUE	." "What say we then	6, 226/ 21
it, if it were	TRUE	, or laugh at his	6, 228/ 7
they found it all	TRUE	. And to behold they	6, 228/ 9
for it is not	TRUE	. For though men kneel	6, 230/ 10
yet it is not	TRUE	that therefore they worship	6, 230/ 11
and shall find it	TRUE	, except it be in	6, 232/ 19
Martin, if it be	TRUE	it hath none excuse	6, 234/ 21
told by them were	TRUE	or not, or themselves	6, 237/ 21
needs be the very	TRUE	church, in which they	6, 237/ 27
I suppose it very	TRUE	." "May it not also	6, 238/ 17
many must needs be	TRUE	, yet since some also	6, 238/ 19
but must needs be	TRUE	. Nor that kind of	6, 239/ 20
a knowledge of his	TRUE	messengers, and a proof	6, 240/ 4
if you think any	TRUE	, this reason abideth still	6, 240/ 13
to be taken for	TRUE	that be reported to	6, 240/ 16
and vanquished, by the	TRUE	doctors sent by God	6, 240/ 28
sent by God and	TRUE	miracles for them wrought	6, 240/ 28
God hath prepared his	TRUE	doctors, to destroy by	6, 241/ 4
quoeth I, "that is	TRUE	?" "Yes," quoeth he. "Be	6, 242/ 1

company that is the	TRUE	part, or some of	6, 242/ 5
company that is the	TRUE	part." "Then false and	6, 242/ 8
as ye agree, the	TRUE	part?" "There be," quoth	6, 242/ 17
contrary faiths and both	TRUE	, which were impossible; else	6, 242/ 27
if there hath any	TRUE	miracles been done by	6, 242/ 36
false sect but the	TRUE	church, all the persecution	6, 243/ 1
and but one church	TRUE	, and miracles not spoken	6, 243/ 5
substance of them is	TRUE	. For else they were	6, 243/ 7
then also, miracles being	TRUE	, and being done but	6, 243/ 9
is only the very	TRUE	church of Christ, to	6, 243/ 12
known from his very	TRUE	church; that is to	6, 244/ 6
the whole congregation of	TRUE	Christian people in this	6, 244/ 7
is it not only	TRUE	that miracles be wrought	6, 244/ 10
which is the very	TRUE	church, but also they	6, 244/ 11
apostles' days, all the	TRUE	interpreters of his and	6, 244/ 27
doctors of the very	TRUE	faith, lie to the	6, 244/ 28
not because it is	TRUE	that the church telleth	6, 250/ 33
because they tell me	TRUE	?" "Sometimes," quoth I, "it	6, 251/ 5
tell you a known	TRUE	tale, ye will believe	6, 251/ 7
now if a known	TRUE	man tell you an	6, 251/ 9
the man to be	TRUE	. And so believe you	6, 251/ 11
things cannot say but	TRUE	. And then would I	6, 251/ 26
God and had a	TRUE	faith between Adam and	6, 252/ 12
tradition he heard the	TRUE	belief, against the wrong	6, 253/ 14
false as God is	TRUE	. Wherewith he labored covertly	6, 256/ 16
I, "that is as	TRUE	as it is evil	6, 259/ 7
find good men and	TRUE	, as we may find	6, 260/ 35
than good men and	TRUE	. And also, though the	6, 261/ 28
from God and his	TRUE	faith, they have no	6, 266/ 25
but very good and	TRUE	points, for he heard	6, 269/ 6
and prove his preaching	TRUE	by the old doctors	6, 272/ 6
That is," quoth I, "	TRUE	if he so knew	6, 272/ 15
be that they said	TRUE	, and that the other	6, 273/ 4
he said and swore	TRUE	. And then should they	6, 276/ 30
quoth he, "that is	TRUE	." "Now," quoth I, "that	6, 277/ 23
quoth I, "that being	TRUE	that they could none	6, 277/ 24
could not but believe	TRUE	, they must needs therewith	6, 277/ 27
know whether he swore	TRUE	or false, and therefore	6, 278/ 11
might by possibility be	TRUE	that he swore) yet	6, 279/ 2
world ween that twenty	TRUE	men were foresworn against	6, 280/ 8
a fault that were	TRUE	indeed, yet if it	6, 281/ 1
be it never so	TRUE	, so that it be	6, 281/ 16
a court to make	TRUE	answer to such things	6, 281/ 24
like as to a	TRUE	silver groat a false	6, 285/ 12

friend, "if that be	TRUE	that Hichins were at	6, 288/ 15
we see hereafter." "Very	TRUE	, " quoth I. "But as	6, 288/ 20
if the proverb were	TRUE	that ye spoke of	6, 301/ 14
if we leave the	TRUE	understanding of Saint Paul's	6, 305/ 17
I trow that be	TRUE	, and pray God we	6, 314/ 4
sure whether they say	TRUE	or no." The Fifteenth	6, 316/ 24
the lords; "was that	TRUE	, or else why said	6, 324/ 14
ye find me a	TRUE	man. Will ye command	6, 324/ 18
if it had been	TRUE	, all the friends that	6, 326/ 4
their pleas to be	TRUE	without any further trouble	6, 326/ 21
I that it were	TRUE	that he was a	6, 327/ 16
Christ's church hath the	TRUE	doctrine already, and the	6, 346/ 6
faith were false or	TRUE	, we should give hearing	6, 346/ 11
Son, though it were	TRUE	; so is he not	6, 347/ 27
had proved his tale	TRUE	, he taketh the same	6, 350/ 16
Now if that were	TRUE	as it is as	6, 350/ 20
none authority against the	TRUE	faith of the church	6, 355/ 22
ire and envy." "Very	TRUE	, " quoth your friend, "by	6, 362/ 20
that these things be	TRUE	, it well appeareth to	6, 363/ 12
the words had been	TRUE	, yet would almost a	6, 364/ 35
the scripture to be	TRUE	, and therewithal so enemiously	6, 374/ 23
much discrepant from the	TRUE	faith of Christ's church	6, 379/ 30
to prove their opinions	TRUE	. Among which opinions, when	6, 379/ 36
this while hid the	TRUE	faith from the people	6, 380/ 8
as though ye began	TRUE	preaching of the Gospel	6, 380/ 30
that seemeth not always	TRUE	. For he that hopeth	6, 383/ 12
therewith, if this were	TRUE	, why preach ye not	6, 383/ 16
if this opinion were	TRUE	, yet it well appeared	6, 389/ 35
as it is very	TRUE	that Saint Paul saith	6, 396/ 36
is it also as	TRUE	that all the faith	6, 397/ 8
he said that very	TRUE	it was that all	6, 398/ 8
better way, and more	TRUE	than the church teacheth	6, 399/ 24
him, if this were	TRUE	, whereto preach they at	6, 400/ 11
they took of the	TRUE	Christian flock, as the	6, 409/ 7
you myself, and very	TRUE	it was, of twain	6, 416/ 29
shalt thou find it	TRUE	that he told thee	6, 420/ 22
perceive the better and	truer	part, hath a sure	6, 10/ 18
perceive the better and	truer	part, hath a sure	6, 153/ 30
feared, not well and	truly	told, but watered with	6, 29/ 5
God may in heart	truly	and spiritually be worshipped	6, 58/ 21
reason, doth verily and	truly	show me cannot be	6, 71/ 16
to believe his church. "	Truly	, sir," quoth he, "methinketh	6, 154/ 1
not doubt but being	truly	understood they could never	6, 161/ 18
requisite for our salvation. "	Truly	, " quoth he, "ye wind	6, 176/ 12

that it well and	truly	perceiveth that no text	6, 184/ 11
good men doth it	truly	and the bad falsely	6, 210/ 10
honor and worship, either	truly	to be applied where	6, 221/ 4
ye had answered him	truly	, but yet not with	6, 251/ 28
excuse an innocent, swearing	truly	that I heard no	6, 282/ 8
in heaven? Trust me	truly	, when a man hath	6, 283/ 26
often and ye will. " "	Truly	, " quoth he, "it is	6, 297/ 8
if the law were	truly	observed that none were	6, 302/ 26
cannot surely say. But	truly	, were the clergy of	6, 330/ 23
right string, and touch	truly	the great harm that	6, 338/ 1
with diligence well and	truly	translated by some good	6, 341/ 10
for preaching the Gospel	truly	. For if this were	6, 380/ 10
done, without writing, to	trust	his only memory, namely	6, 21/ 27
such intend) shall, I	trust	, be prevented and frustrate	6, 22/ 30
whereof some part I	trust	so to remember as	6, 24/ 29
for the confidence and	trust	that I have in	6, 25/ 20
whom to commune I	trust	shall not mislike you	6, 25/ 27
him in so special	trust	), I neither do nor	6, 26/ 17
never willingly deceive your	trust	. And lest I might	6, 27/ 2
my learning so special	trust	and confidence that in	6, 33/ 15
faileth them that faithfully	trust	in his promise. And	6, 34/ 16
he that putteth his	trust	in man), with many	6, 38/ 19
that we put our	trust	and confidence in the	6, 52/ 21
grow, putting our full	trust	in this place and	6, 52/ 29
as necromancers put their	trust	in their circles, within	6, 52/ 30
the pilgrims put their	trust	in the place or	6, 55/ 4
necromancers that put their	trust	in their circle --	6, 55/ 6
they be not, I	trust	, so mad but they	6, 56/ 15
whom I could better	trust	than yourself, whom whatsoever	6, 68/ 33
well as ye dare	trust	me I shall, as	6, 69/ 4
ye not of reason	trust	them, if the men	6, 71/ 34
me too few to	trust	their credence in a	6, 77/ 24
what say you, what	trust	can we have, or	6, 88/ 8
so many simple souls	trust	it, so much foolish	6, 89/ 31
swear, that he would	trust	halting Sir Thomas the	6, 91/ 31
while I live to	trust	all his fellows the	6, 92/ 6
reasoning. And also I	trust	that all their shots	6, 95/ 2
such as putteth their	trust	in them. And forthwith	6, 96/ 28
good men have their	trust	and the profit that	6, 96/ 29
Israel hath put their	trust	in our Lord, the	6, 96/ 31
their necessities, putting thereto	trust	for their petitions in	6, 98/ 29
put the people their	trust	instead of the saint's	6, 98/ 32
full hope and whole	trust	that they should put	6, 99/ 14
Lady they put their	trust	in the image self	6, 99/ 20

appear that either they	trust	in the images in	6, 99/ 27
I mean as most	trust	have and blind faith	6, 100/ 2
proved true as I	trust	to prove it false	6, 101/ 24
assay to show, and	trust	right well to prove	6, 102/ 5
good opinion, that I	trust	all your study shall	6, 122/ 22
a man then better	trust	his eyes," quoth I	6, 130/ 12
what may he better	trust	than his eyes?" "His	6, 130/ 13
a high heart and	trust	upon his own wit	6, 152/ 30
tell you; and surely	trust	I would have done	6, 157/ 16
upon your prayer and	trust	in God without necessity	6, 158/ 34
by prayer and firm	trust	in God, which never	6, 159/ 2
never deceived them that	trust	in him." "If there	6, 159/ 3
of God, put our	trust	and confidence in the	6, 163/ 8
for your traditions?" "I	trust	," quoth I, "yet at	6, 163/ 15
so many things, I	trust	ye will grant me	6, 170/ 22
I dare not well	trust	reason in matters of	6, 176/ 17
also they would not	trust	the scriptures, nor reckon	6, 201/ 9
every man ye may	trust	well and be seldom	6, 216/ 33
in this case to	trust	that the grace and	6, 220/ 36
the saints selves, I	trust	there be no man	6, 231/ 2
unto Saint Wilgefort, in	trust	that she shall uncumber	6, 235/ 3
ye would not, I	trust	, that Lent were fordone	6, 236/ 10
them were, as I	trust	they be not, a	6, 236/ 30
shall not need, I	trust	, to die in his	6, 249/ 33
that time, yet I	trust	he shall win no	6, 255/ 5
for folly, sloth, or	trust	, good reason is that	6, 263/ 34
much worship in heaven?	Trust	me truly, when a	6, 283/ 26
themselves; yet are, I	trust	, neither their part nor	6, 298/ 14
in the meanwhile I	trust	in God the better	6, 298/ 23
the more bold to	trust	well, were it not	6, 311/ 1
not whom we might	trust	therewith. Wherefore there is	6, 339/ 7
should not put their	trust	in their works, for	6, 380/ 5
yet put not their	trust	in themselves and their	6, 380/ 18
putting of a proud	trust	in our own deeds	6, 380/ 24
them to put less	trust	in God and in	6, 381/ 4
them to put their	trust	in themselves and their	6, 381/ 6
that they should neither	trust	that any gift of	6, 385/ 1
cannot have, faith and	trust	in God's promises. "Then	6, 387/ 10
slyly from belief into	trust	, confidence, and hope, and	6, 388/ 14
else but a sure	trust	and a faithful hope	6, 388/ 15
belief, but hope and	trust	, and so to make	6, 388/ 20
them that put their	trust	as these Lutherans teach	6, 388/ 22
that we vouchsafe to	trust	him, as though his	6, 397/ 13
people that believe and	trust	in him, he accepteth	6, 398/ 14

time, in which they	trust	openly and boldly to	6, 399/ 13
right belief for the	trust	that we have in	6, 419/ 13
he that through his	trust	put in any man	6, 419/ 20
that which they surely	trust	to bring about, and	6, 427/ 28
their part, nor I	trust	in God never they	6, 432/ 20
will and very well	trusted	his wit (his learning	6, 21/ 22
with reason, which ye	trusted	to be the better	6, 32/ 29
message for that ye	trusted	he should be somewhat	6, 34/ 32
and whom he most	trusted	, to resort unto him	6, 271/ 15
familiar friends, that he	trusted	to be spoken of	6, 326/ 33
is not to be	trusted	often, but rather of	6, 417/ 4
his friend by a	trusty	secret messenger with the	6, 5/ 3
his friend by a	trusty	secret messenger. With the	6, 24/ 19
the mouth of your	trusty	friend to whom ye	6, 26/ 10
quoth he, "and as	trusty	too, I could mistrust	6, 273/ 1
God bringeth shortly the	truth	of such falsehood to	6, 7/ 13
God teacheth it every	truth	requisite to the necessity	6, 10/ 35
of Christ in every	truth	necessarily requisite for our	6, 11/ 5
somewhat doth corroborate the	truth	against the heresies holding	6, 12/ 33
The author confirmeth the	truth	of our faith and	6, 13/ 22
finally concluded eftsoons the	truth	of the principal question	6, 13/ 34
willingly to confess the	truth	. And that now by	6, 15/ 7
judge to say the	truth	of himself in a	6, 15/ 12
where he thinketh the	truth	cannot be proved against	6, 15/ 14
to say and confess	truth	. And much more sin	6, 15/ 16
folk earthly concerning the	truth	or falsehood of his	6, 17/ 23
and to say the	truth	, am of myself so	6, 21/ 31
not only know the	truth	, but also have occasion	6, 22/ 10
forth for the very	truth	whatsoever ye shall affirm	6, 25/ 21
not only for his	truth	and secretness, but also	6, 25/ 26
that thing for undoubted	truth	that I should, by	6, 26/ 34
well informed of the	truth	, yet forasmuch as I	6, 27/ 4
surely warrant you the	truth	. Wherein if ye find	6, 27/ 11
I write you the	truth	or not, I shall	6, 27/ 12
either for that of	truth	he thought so, or	6, 27/ 20
to answer with the	truth	, albeit some things, he	6, 27/ 33
and altered from the	truth	of the very words	6, 29/ 6
mishandled for declaring the	truth	, and the scripture self	6, 29/ 19
they should perceive the	truth	, be led in their	6, 29/ 20
and take for the	truth	such answer as he	6, 33/ 17
treen priests. But of	truth	I think he saith	6, 41/ 26
think he saith not	truth	, that the chalices were	6, 41/ 26
in spirit and in	truth	-- that is in	6, 43/ 26
verily, to say the	truth	, as for images, they	6, 44/ 30

faith, to say the	truth	, these heretics rather trifle	6, 46/ 9
quick and to the	truth	, that they shall naturally	6, 46/ 31
the trial of the	truth	of a great matter	6, 55/ 14
some means, cause the	truth	to be declared and	6, 55/ 18
in spirit and in	truth	, not in the hill	6, 57/ 29
God in spirit and	truth	. And that as God	6, 58/ 13
him instructed of every	truth	longing to the necessity	6, 59/ 16
in spirit and in	truth	, as well appeareth in	6, 59/ 20
my tale; albeit, of	truth	, I said unto you	6, 62/ 26
and doubt of the	truth	in such a weighty	6, 63/ 18
And to say the	truth	, as far as we	6, 64/ 28
as it is of	truth	?"Your friend answered that	6, 65/ 11
the mistrusting of the	truth	. "It is not yet	6, 66/ 27
me believe for a	truth	a thing that could	6, 67/ 3
not be. And of	truth	ye cannot tell whether	6, 70/ 13
faith to say the	truth	I am not very	6, 79/ 15
the time," quoth he. "	Truth	," quoth I, "and as	6, 79/ 19
parish will testify for	truth	, the woman was known	6, 79/ 20
God bringeth shortly the	truth	of such falsehood to	6, 85/ 17
is," quoth I, "very	truth	that such things may	6, 85/ 31
there been. But of	truth	, as I am surely	6, 86/ 11
let pass." "That is	truth	," quoth he. "But now	6, 88/ 8
own hand, till the	truth	came to light, and	6, 88/ 13
And to say the	truth	there was cause enough	6, 88/ 20
and to say the	truth	for good company, to	6, 91/ 22
I pray you tell	truth	." And when it was	6, 92/ 18
yet, to say the	truth	, I never heard anything	6, 95/ 17
to prove you, the	truth	of our side by	6, 102/ 6
in belief." "That is	truth	," quoth he. "It should	6, 111/ 13
the church by God." "	Truth	," quoth he. "Then followeth	6, 112/ 12
frere." "That is very	truth	," quoth he. "But therefore	6, 117/ 3
there hath been." "Very	truth	," quoth I. "But now	6, 117/ 12
into it." "That is	truth	," quoth he, "needs must	6, 117/ 27
the consent of his	truth	. As himself said that	6, 119/ 12
lead them into all	truth	. He said not that	6, 119/ 14
coming write them all	truth	, nor tell them all	6, 119/ 15
them all the whole	truth	by mouth, but that	6, 119/ 16
lead them into all	truth	. And therefore, surely, for	6, 119/ 17
to find out the	truth	, or else (which is	6, 127/ 23
he shall perceive the	truth	in the comments of	6, 127/ 23
as to an undoubted	truth	, leaving that text to	6, 127/ 35
disdain to hear the	truth	of any point of	6, 129/ 25
scripture is things of	truth	written by the secret	6, 131/ 5
wit that." "That is	truth	," quoth I, "but is	6, 131/ 10

her, yet of a	truth	faith goeth never without	6, 131/ 21
true." "Ye say very	truth	," quoth I, "if it	6, 134/ 14
quoth I, "and very	truth	. But now in the	6, 135/ 18
him to examine the	truth	of this text of	6, 135/ 34
he denied not the	truth	that he had said	6, 145/ 11
displeasant, nor of any	truth	that God would were	6, 147/ 6
Christ, which is all	truth	, broken his promise, and	6, 147/ 8
Holy Ghost, if the	truth	were otherwise indeed. And	6, 147/ 17
holy scripture proved the	truth	of such articles of	6, 147/ 27
believed for a sure	truth	but if it appear	6, 149/ 13
Howbeit, to say the	truth	, he were a lewd	6, 149/ 15
Christ, being taught the	truth	by Christ, perpetually hath	6, 151/ 17
faith, to say the	truth	, I see not what	6, 154/ 2
I, "ye say very	truth	. But now I put	6, 154/ 9
equal as God." "Very	truth	it is," quoth I	6, 155/ 31
is," quoth I, "very	truth	. But yet is there	6, 156/ 13
audience to discern the	truth	, nor peradventure persuade them	6, 156/ 19
them to believe the	truth	, because the false part	6, 156/ 19
a more face of	truth	-- as it had	6, 156/ 21
believe well myself the	truth	and go to God	6, 156/ 23
and sure in the	truth	-- ye might have	6, 156/ 27
necessity." "That is peradventure	truth	," quoth he. "But in	6, 158/ 35
I have showed the	truth	of this matter to	6, 159/ 14
as ye could?" "Very	truth	," quoth he. "Then if	6, 159/ 34
Arians' opinion were the	truth	, yet ye would against	6, 160/ 6
his way were the	truth	, and that he had	6, 160/ 19
believe him that the	truth	of the matter were	6, 160/ 28
never witness against the	truth	." "In good faith," quoth	6, 161/ 19
to believe. "That is	truth	," quoth he, "if this	6, 162/ 17
as ye say, and	truth	it is, hear our	6, 163/ 16
hear him." "That is	truth	," quoth he, if he	6, 163/ 32
the church hath the	truth	and belief all one	6, 164/ 9
the church." "That is	truth	," quoth he, "but ye	6, 164/ 24
God teacheth it every	truth	requisite to the necessity	6, 167/ 5
and plain idolatry." "Very	truth	," quoth he. "May not	6, 171/ 8
them to see the	truth	. And albeit he used	6, 172/ 2
church is in the	truth	, and is not in	6, 172/ 20
rather prove you the	truth	of them by the	6, 172/ 25
of them by the	truth	of the church, than	6, 172/ 26
the church, than the	truth	of the church by	6, 172/ 26
the church by the	truth	of them. And so	6, 172/ 26
he, "that is very	truth	. For so saith plain	6, 173/ 12
be served and pleased." "	Truth	," quoth he. "Is," quoth	6, 174/ 13
to believe." "That is	truth	," quoth he, "because God	6, 174/ 34

things knowledge of the	truth	, ye shall take the	6, 176/ 3
shall take for the	truth	that way that the	6, 176/ 5
of Christ in every	truth	necessarily requisite for our	6, 176/ 10
tell his church the	truth	in all such matters	6, 176/ 14
Ghost, the Spirit of	Truth	, should be sent to	6, 178/ 7
if the Spirit of	Truth	shall dwell in the	6, 178/ 11
in perceiving of the	truth	, in such things I	6, 178/ 13
is the Spirit of	Truth	, he shall lead you	6, 178/ 23
lead you into all	truth	. " Lo, our Lord said	6, 178/ 23
unto his church all	truth	, but that he should	6, 178/ 24
their hearts into all	truth	-- in which must	6, 178/ 26
named by." "That is	truth	, " quoth he. "But yet	6, 180/ 13
of God keeping the	truth	thereof in his church	6, 181/ 13
lead them into all	truth	? What would it have	6, 182/ 16
say," quoth I, "very	truth	. Now what if in	6, 183/ 16
indeed, to say the	truth	, both by reason and	6, 187/ 26
err in discerning the	truth	, it must needs follow	6, 196/ 22
contrary." "That is very	truth	, " quoth he. "But it	6, 199/ 35
arguments were overthrown with	truth	. But if a man	6, 204/ 8
pursue them for saying	truth	. As some that fainted	6, 209/ 1
that pursued them." "Very	truth	, " quoth I, "if these	6, 209/ 4
part for saying the	truth	, and compelled them to	6, 209/ 14
them to deny the	truth	; ergo, the other part	6, 209/ 15
somewhat doth corroborate the	truth	against the heresies holding	6, 209/ 20
by erroneous mistaking of	truth	, necessary, meet, and convenient	6, 221/ 7
honor (which kind of	truth	God sent the Holy	6, 221/ 8
mind and one sentence.)	Truth	is it that he	6, 224/ 3
best and upon the	truth	, but only to avoid	6, 224/ 9
The author confirmeth the	truth	of our faith and	6, 237/ 16
finally concluded eftsoons the	truth	of the principle question	6, 237/ 29
messengers known and the	truth	of his message? As	6, 239/ 29
to perceive thereby the	truth	of his word?" "Yes	6, 239/ 31
hard to try the	truth	out." "Let it be	6, 241/ 24
by miracles testified the	truth	of a false faith	6, 242/ 25
teach his church the	truth	, as he said he	6, 244/ 35
he, "to say the	truth	, all were save one	6, 248/ 18
to prove him that." "	Truth	is it," quoth he	6, 248/ 30
it because it saith	truth	?" "Yes, marry," quoth I	6, 249/ 10
that the church saith	truth	? Know ye that any	6, 249/ 12
And to say the	truth	, ye owe him not	6, 249/ 34
because he telleth you	truth	. But now if a	6, 251/ 8
tell you an unknown	truth	, ye believe not him	6, 251/ 9
because the thing is	truth	, but ye believe the	6, 251/ 10
the thing to be	truth	because ye believe the	6, 251/ 10

not because it is	truth	that the church telleth	6, 251/ 12
but ye believe the	truth	of the thing because	6, 251/ 13
were to say, as	truth	is, that ye believe	6, 251/ 31
many that believed the	truth	and had a faith	6, 252/ 23
faith, to say the	truth	, there cannot in my	6, 255/ 32
not warrant it for	truth	. But yet have I	6, 256/ 35
in his face for	truth	. Howbeit, I tell you	6, 257/ 27
that if it be	truth	that the man whom	6, 259/ 24
show itself upon the	truth	or untruth of their	6, 260/ 31
for the well known	truth	and honesty of the	6, 263/ 25
he, "to say the	truth	I heard say there	6, 264/ 24
is to wit, the	truth	and the heresies. In	6, 266/ 9
no great care of	truth	, nor be very scrupulous	6, 266/ 26
him to say the	truth	. After which once confessed	6, 270/ 2
of more worship and	truth	thereto than that any	6, 272/ 35
not died for the	truth	? For knowing in himself	6, 273/ 31
to abide by the	truth	." "Very sooth ye say	6, 276/ 16
willingly to confess the	truth	. And that now by	6, 279/ 23
judge to say the	truth	of himself in a	6, 280/ 16
where he thinketh the	truth	cannot be proved against	6, 280/ 18
to say and confess	truth	. And the much more	6, 280/ 20
lawfully be forsworn. Marry,	truth	it is that a	6, 281/ 21
to tell him the	truth	of any crime which	6, 282/ 15
and disclose the plain	truth	, and to have more	6, 282/ 25
sorrow to confess the	truth	. And good folk, though	6, 283/ 28
to tell the plain	truth	therein. And whoso will	6, 284/ 4
all this is very	truth	, and therefore we shall	6, 284/ 22
more like to the	truth	, so was the translation	6, 285/ 14
say," quoth I, "very	truth	in my mind, and	6, 292/ 23
we should see the	truth	. The Jews be not	6, 294/ 16
them than in ourselves,	truth	it is that everything	6, 295/ 30
That is," quoth he, "	truth	indeed, and in worse	6, 302/ 1
have they not. But	truth	it is that incontinence	6, 309/ 28
to chastity." "That is	truth	, " quoth he, "except a	6, 310/ 31
of Christ's holy counsel." "	Truth	, if they so would	6, 312/ 30
indeed. There is of	truth	a constitution that speaketh	6, 314/ 21
seek whether they say	truth	or no. For I	6, 316/ 1
and soberness. But of	truth	, all such as are	6, 317/ 15
honest. And as touching	truth	in words, he that	6, 318/ 18
the searching of the	truth	. Whereunto his gracious mind	6, 318/ 35
tales far from the	truth	." "In good faith," quoth	6, 319/ 8
all heard. But of	truth	, many other things were	6, 319/ 34
at last unto the	truth	, whereby it appeared that	6, 323/ 26
man; and for his	truth	and worship was in	6, 324/ 2

or untruly deny the	truth	. And first the temporal	6, 324/ 7
thought yourself therein." "Of	truth	, " quoth I, "there were	6, 325/ 8
own conscience to be	truth	: yet, in mine own	6, 325/ 15
sufficiently informed of the	truth	, and of his blessed	6, 326/ 18
knoweth of all-thing the	truth	. But what I have	6, 327/ 19
appear that he said	truth	. And surely marvel were	6, 329/ 2
it." "That is very	truth	, " quoth I, "for I	6, 331/ 16
own language. Howbeit, of	truth	, seldom hath it been	6, 338/ 28
to teach all necessary	truth	, though it may therefore	6, 343/ 6
so, to say the	truth	, I can see none	6, 343/ 25
be said touching the	truth	to be known concerning	6, 345/ 27
harkening against God's undoubted	truth	, by his Holy Spirit	6, 346/ 25
far from reason and	truth	and so far against	6, 347/ 9
whole body. Nor the	truth	is not to be	6, 347/ 24
teach his flock the	truth	, for infecting them with	6, 347/ 29
he, "this is very	truth	and a great thing	6, 351/ 19
quoth he, "that is	truth	. "But yet, " quoth he	6, 355/ 27
folk earthly concerning the	truth	or falsehood of his	6, 360/ 36
be informed of the	truth	. Whereupon when he was	6, 361/ 14
deeply learned, and of	truth	, neither in holy scripture	6, 379/ 1
demeanor and confess the	truth	, at the last, perceiving	6, 379/ 21
were as near the	truth	as the other? Now	6, 383/ 18
plain, sure, and undoubtable	truth	, against which no man	6, 384/ 14
of charity. And of	truth	, meseemeth as that man	6, 384/ 24
exceeding word the undoubted	truth	of the faith which	6, 384/ 33
but also to every	truth	that he telleth his	6, 388/ 5
believe, and whereas of	truth	, the devils, as Saint	6, 388/ 7
now seem to believe,	truth	is it that it	6, 393/ 34
we should believe him.	Truth	is it that he	6, 397/ 19
error once taken for	truth	, whereof should all scripture	6, 403/ 12
he that forsaketh any	truth	of Christ's faith, forsaketh	6, 420/ 31
great doubt of the	truth	, seeing false Antichrist proving	6, 435/ 2
remain yet unwritten of	truths	necessary to be believed	6, 10/ 1
selves be so sure	truths	that they be not	6, 27/ 18
the knowledge of the	truths	necessary to be known	6, 111/ 7
believed not all the	truths	that we be bound	6, 111/ 14
and fastly for undoubted	truths	presupposed, then shall reason	6, 127/ 16
remain yet unwritten of	truths	necessary to be believed	6, 137/ 29
them not all the	truths	at one tale; not	6, 145/ 20
God to look and	try	therein whether the church	6, 152/ 34
scripture should presume to	try	, examine, and judge the	6, 188/ 20
believed and hard to	try	the truth out." "Let	6, 241/ 24
Baynard's Castle for the	trying	out of the matter	6, 320/ 10
only authority of Frere	Tuck	and Maid Marian? The	6, 376/ 16

at Salisbury on Shrove	Tuesday	, brought in good witness	6, 267/ 36
whom he maketh to	tumble	through the hope of	6, 423/ 14
as far out of	tune	as these be. For	6, 290/ 17
plum into a dog's	turd	in a boy's mouth	6, 130/ 18
lawful to resist the	Turk	and such other infidels	6, 19/ 18
such wise as any	Turk	or Saracen would have	6, 372/ 14
than would the great	Turk	, and that because their	6, 373/ 10
lawful to resist the	Turk	and such other infidels	6, 410/ 36
to fight against the	Turk	or to make against	6, 411/ 23
at this day the	Turk	hath estraited us very	6, 411/ 33
man should withstand the	Turk	, but let him win	6, 412/ 4
not fight against the	Turk	, arise up in great	6, 412/ 10
opinion. And if the	Turk	happen to come in	6, 412/ 12
devotion from resisting the	Turk	, and in the meanwhile	6, 412/ 16
eat up other, the	Turk	to prosper and so	6, 413/ 33
and Janizaries about the	Turk	and sultan have used	6, 416/ 17
favor about the great	Turk	; even likewise, within a	6, 416/ 20
peradventure between Christendom and	Turkey	or pagans, if the	6, 408/ 19
infidels were they pagans,	Turks	, or Saracens. And much	6, 32/ 16
five year that the	Turks	have taken the town	6, 84/ 19
if some infidels, as	Turks	or Saracens, having heard	6, 200/ 24
the Jews, all the	Turks	, all the Saracens, all	6, 236/ 17
For as for paynims,	Turks	, and Saracens, which by	6, 243/ 29
or a company of	Turks	? "Like wisdom was there	6, 286/ 34
of ourselves against the	Turks	and infidels. These objections	6, 406/ 19
to be oppressed by	Turks	or by heretics worse	6, 407/ 24
by heretics worse than	Turks	." "By my soul," quoth	6, 407/ 24
For in case the	Turks	, Saracens, and paynims would	6, 407/ 35
as voluptuously as the	Turks	do now. But since	6, 408/ 11
find none so cruel	Turks	as them. It is	6, 412/ 14
Christian countries against the	Turks	, in that we defend	6, 415/ 18
the withstanding of the	Turks'	invasion and the resisting	6, 413/ 19
for) our good opinion	turn	us to none harm	6, 22/ 5
heretic so turned did	turn	many other, whereas now	6, 31/ 24
deos conflatiles faciatis vobis" (	Turn	not to idols, nor	6, 45/ 26
doth another a good	turn	which ye be not	6, 75/ 17
easily do a good	turn	by miracle, as any	6, 84/ 1
that argument men may	turn	on the other side	6, 96/ 6
see the way to	turn	again by grace to	6, 110/ 21
all your study shall	turn	you to good. But	6, 122/ 23
the people's pleasure, they	turn	many a man to	6, 123/ 26
wrong that ever may	turn	his soul to peril	6, 128/ 6
never the worse, and	turn	a plum into a	6, 130/ 18
eat us up, and	turn	all to dust, we	6, 137/ 14

false heresy, and after,	turn	, repent and amend, and	6, 197/ 5
is that it rather	turn	themselves to loss than	6, 263/ 34
could he find to	turn	into the name of	6, 286/ 32
if we would once	turn	our wallet that I	6, 313/ 33
do plainly pervert and	turn	upside down the right	6, 334/ 21
of their invincible malice	turn	it to their harm	6, 347/ 33
therefor. "But now to	turn	again to the matter	6, 359/ 27
works, for that would	turn	them to pride. "Then	6, 380/ 5
predestinate to glory --	turn	him to good, how	6, 399/ 7
men did unto them	turn	them to good, and	6, 400/ 35
to torment us. Now	turn	they the treacle of	6, 403/ 10
may be able to	turn	the world upside down	6, 405/ 15
and one heretic so	turned	did turn many other	6, 31/ 24
And they that seem	turned	think still the things	6, 31/ 26
Christendom to seem all	turned	quite up so down	6, 31/ 30
his sleep, was clean	turned	to Christendom? And in	6, 39/ 23
well answered, but also	turned	again against you. For	6, 40/ 11
worshipping in the other	turned	both into the manner	6, 58/ 8
seed of them twain	turned	in the woman's body	6, 79/ 21
have that whole Bible	turned	into his own tongue	6, 134/ 6
of the same people	turned	unto Christ since; and	6, 143/ 1
speaketh of wine only	turned	into his precious Blood	6, 148/ 24
company, would have it	turned	to a secret, unknown	6, 203/ 5
with Linwood thereupon, and	turned	him to the place	6, 316/ 17
Gregory's epistles, and therein	turned	to the very words	6, 358/ 12
ever their sins so	turned	them to good that	6, 401/ 15
him, too, and he	turned	to none amendment. Now	6, 401/ 34
one point alone plainly	turneth	up and destroyeth the	6, 184/ 15
all this gear granted,	turneth	us yet into as	6, 185/ 28
of the church, but	turneth	it into the name	6, 289/ 8
he meant in the	turning	of these names." "In	6, 290/ 9
the word "faith" altogether,	turning	it slyly from belief	6, 388/ 13
God's cruelty, and finally	turning	the nature of man	6, 428/ 13
I, "about twenty-one years." "	Tush	, " quoth he, "this is	6, 79/ 29
always make four horse." "	Tut	, " quoth he, "this is	6, 168/ 31
hard in the ground." "	Tut	, " quoth he, "this were	6, 275/ 9
man would have out,	twain	of like wisdom and	6, 23/ 34
book but such as	twain	advised me specially to	6, 24/ 11
but one of the	twain	, either cause the people	6, 30/ 29
him no more but	twain	. And therefore, by the	6, 43/ 6
nature -- of which	twain	every one is alone	6, 64/ 18
come one step or	twain	nearer to the matter	6, 64/ 31
say if one or	twain	of them would say	6, 67/ 32
sir," quoth he, "those	twain	that would tell me	6, 68/ 4

any one better than	twain	of me, for they	6, 69/ 6
with reason believe them	twain	against all them that	6, 71/ 14
doth agree that they	twain	, that is to wit	6, 71/ 16
nature tell you?" "They	twain	tell me," quoth he	6, 72/ 5
doubted, and one or	twain	thought there was none	6, 72/ 32
ways and left them	twain	there alone. And the	6, 79/ 13
the seed of them	twain	turned in the woman's	6, 79/ 21
Surely," quoth he, "both	twain	were very strange. But	6, 80/ 29
as in weight. Some	twain	be more credible than	6, 82/ 27
all, at the leastwise	twain	of those ten said	6, 83/ 7
cleave the prick in	twain	that they seemed to	6, 94/ 25
store content to keep	twain	, and would, though they	6, 106/ 8
quoth I, "between us	twain	and spare not, nor	6, 109/ 11
ye then send them	twain	forth to school together	6, 128/ 27
of scripture. Of which	twain	ye would in the	6, 136/ 1
speak one word or	twain	for the answer of	6, 138/ 19
by mouth was three:	twain	commanding generation and eating	6, 139/ 7
continual, where the other	twain	albeit they were thereto	6, 139/ 10
true, but seemed both	twain	impossible?" "That should," quoth	6, 154/ 14
that they were both	twain	true." "That is well	6, 154/ 18
Marry," quoth he, "both	twain	. For they may stand	6, 155/ 28
be all the twice	twain	always of one kind	6, 168/ 32
of one doctor or	twain	, but of the consent	6, 169/ 30
put one example or	twain	. And what point rather	6, 171/ 4
tell you that twice	twain	make four. I ween	6, 176/ 27
mile asunder, and both	twain	as far from me	6, 213/ 17
it," quoth I, "both	twain	and ye will. But	6, 240/ 26
the old time both	twain	found out and vanquished	6, 240/ 27
his gay sword in	twain	. Which in my mind	6, 254/ 39
man more credible than	twain	of him -- and	6, 257/ 25
hear say, require but	twain	; and yet, in cause	6, 261/ 1
words of one or	twain	, but by the oaths	6, 264/ 19
oaths of one or	twain	above twenty; not such	6, 264/ 20
taught, and preached both	twain	, that is to wit	6, 266/ 8
reported that there were	twain	, and both beneficed men	6, 267/ 6
very cunning men, both	twain	very virtuous men, which	6, 267/ 7
against him. And those	twain	affirmed and offered to	6, 267/ 8
would have believed those	twain	above other twenty, except	6, 267/ 11
myself but believe some	twain	better than some twenty	6, 267/ 16
quoth I, "of those	twain	that ye speak of	6, 267/ 18
man had liefer bear	twain	cold in his neck	6, 271/ 3
more boldly between us	twain	, for that I perceive	6, 277/ 10
that never had had	twain	. He meant not, as	6, 304/ 26
the only forbidding of	twain	at once: but he	6, 304/ 30

twenty at once or	twain	, and he will, because	6, 305/ 21
give a groat or	twain	above the mean price	6, 341/ 32
I do between us	twain	call him but as	6, 346/ 19
ye shall scantly find	twain	but that they not	6, 348/ 12
adorare," be not they	twain	plain repugnant?" "Yes," quoth	6, 357/ 24
in a line or	twain	he discovereth all that	6, 363/ 17
ten, then five, then	twain	, when the silly father	6, 371/ 31
which were else both	twain	of their own nature	6, 397/ 31
true it was, of	twain	that were detected of	6, 416/ 29
God killed them both	twain	by Saint Peter's means	6, 429/ 10
that country, finding them	twain	fallen from the faith	6, 429/ 25
than I ween they	twain	were, much more sorrow	6, 429/ 31
therewithal a work or	twain	of Luther, and as	6, 431/ 3
to match them both	twain	in dispicions than were	6, 433/ 15
a slight occasion. The	Twelfth	Chapter The author somewhat	6, 7/ 1
other parts before. The	Twelfth	Chapter The author confirmeth	6, 13/ 21
against the constitution. The	Twelfth	Chapter The author toucheth	6, 16/ 5
meant but well. The	Twelfth	Chapter The author inveigheth	6, 19/ 6
not believe them. The	Twelfth	Chapter The author somewhat	6, 82/ 13
of bad folk. The	Twelfth	Chapter The author confirmeth	6, 237/ 15
the more available. The	Twelfth	Chapter The author toucheth	6, 299/ 1
the contrary chance. The	Twelfth	Chapter The author inveigheth	6, 402/ 6
worse -- of the	twelve	tribes of Israel ten	6, 43/ 5
their old crutches, with	twelve	pence spent in men	6, 85/ 27
fair young gentlewoman of	twelve	years of age, in	6, 93/ 7
it now well toward	twelve	. And yet more angry	6, 185/ 35
not," said he, "choose	twelve	of you and one	6, 205/ 21
abide the trial of	twelve	men for his acquittal	6, 325/ 5
false, to stand on	twelve	men's mouths where one	6, 325/ 22
the chapter before. The	Twentieth	Chapter The messenger allegeth	6, 8/ 16
our ghostly enemy. The	Twentieth	Chapter The messenger allegeth	6, 113/ 3
besides me, ten or	twenty	good, honest men tell	6, 67/ 26
quoth he, "not if	twenty	should." "What if a	6, 68/ 18
see it done in	twenty	shops almost in one	6, 69/ 13
there were ten and	twenty	." "Why so?" quoth I	6, 83/ 8
naught, than ten or	twenty	men that God will	6, 84/ 6
before your face in	twenty	pieces and make it	6, 130/ 17
he would not for	twenty	pounds hear him say	6, 176/ 28
one or twain above	twenty	; not such men as	6, 264/ 20
those twain above other	twenty	, except witness be taken	6, 267/ 11
twain better than some	twenty	. And would not fail	6, 267/ 17
convicted by more than	twenty	, and excused by never	6, 268/ 3
letted not to go	twenty	miles to hear him	6, 269/ 9
all this more than	twenty	witnesses plainly proving the	6, 270/ 27

I, "of all those	twenty	that deposed against him	6, 273/ 18
never yet talked with	twenty	that have told you	6, 278/ 22
the world ween that	twenty	true men were foresworn	6, 280/ 8
at liberty to have	twenty	at once or twain	6, 305/ 21
that the priest had	twenty	, save for overcharging. Yet	6, 305/ 34
whether he had seen	twenty	. And thereto without any	6, 323/ 17
he answered, "Nay, not	twenty	." Thereat the lords laughed	6, 323/ 18
he had not seen	twenty	, and was in doubt	6, 323/ 19
pounds, I think, or	twenty	marks. Which sum, I	6, 341/ 34
fifty, then forty, then	twenty	, then ten, then five	6, 371/ 30
bound to believe. The	Twenty-Eighth	Chapter The messenger eftsoons	6, 10/ 27
of one mind." The	Twenty-Eighth	Chapter The messenger eftsoons	6, 166/ 30
of holy scripture. The	Twenty-Fifth	Chapter The author, taking	6, 9/ 30
of our faith." The	Twenty-Fifth	Chapter The author, taking	6, 137/ 24
declareth the contrary. The	Twenty-First	Chapter The author showeth	6, 8/ 21
of in writing. The	Twenty-First	Chapter The author showeth	6, 116/ 12
am sure, passeth not	twenty-four	. It happed them, as	6, 79/ 4
needs be concurrent. The	Twenty-Fourth	Chapter The messenger maketh	6, 9/ 23
Savior saith in the	twenty-fourth	chapter of Matthew, "Because	6, 109/ 16
children of Abraham." The	Twenty-Fourth	Chapter The messenger maketh	6, 132/ 28
upon natural reason. The	Twenty-Ninth	Chapter The author proveth	6, 11/ 3
any man else." The	Twenty-Ninth	Chapter The author proveth	6, 176/ 8
faith," quoth I, "about	twenty-one	years." "Tush," quoth he	6, 79/ 28
serve their purpose. The	Twenty-Second	Chapter Because the messenger	6, 9/ 1
may lawfully do. The	Twenty-Second	Chapter Because the messenger	6, 122/ 1
believe his church. The	Twenty-Seventh	Chapter The author proveth	6, 10/ 22
any damnable error." The	Twenty-Seventh	Chapter The author proveth	6, 162/ 12
of holy scripture. The	Twenty-Sixth	Chapter The messenger saying	6, 10/ 8
in like authority." The	Twenty-Sixth	Chapter The messenger saying	6, 153/ 19
church of Christ. The	Twenty-Third	Chapter The messenger objected	6, 9/ 15
soul to peril." The	Twenty-Third	Chapter The messenger objecteth	6, 128/ 7
the Mass, I would "	twere	a fair fish pole	6, 413/ 11
I am already married	twice	, and therefore never can	6, 53/ 11
one seven years, worth	twice	his tithes." "This is	6, 85/ 30
as it is that	twice	two make four." "Why	6, 168/ 22
would tell you that	twice	two ganders made always	6, 168/ 26
would tell you that	twice	two geese made always	6, 168/ 27
would tell you that	twice	two geese would always	6, 168/ 29
must be all the	twice	twain always of one	6, 168/ 31
one kind, and yet	twice	two geese make not	6, 168/ 36
he tell you that	twice	twain make four. I	6, 176/ 26
which ye have now	twice	touched, is at once	6, 230/ 9
they say every psalm	twice	." "In faith," quoth your	6, 258/ 15
he offered to bring	twice	as many, and that	6, 264/ 25

a priest may marry	twice	and have one wife	6, 305/ 15
he was once or	twice	examined thereof. But yet	6, 424/ 14
examples thereof one or	two	rehearsed; and further showed	6, 7/ 14
submit this work, for	two	things in especial, among	6, 23/ 11
matter. Wherefore in these	two	points though I had	6, 23/ 21
earnest work, of which	two	things I could out	6, 23/ 28
by a priest or	two	, whom they take here	6, 25/ 19
heretics unto death, which	two	points, himself had combined	6, 36/ 3
in one of the	two	things, either in that	6, 36/ 35
name written? Nor these	two	words "Christus crucifixus" do	6, 47/ 15
will be priest, we	two	be not the most	6, 53/ 13
saith himself, he sent	two	of his priests in	6, 55/ 14
consecrated unto himself? Which	two	things, if ye would	6, 55/ 32
have in less than	two	years sailed the world	6, 66/ 21
hath that will make	two	pieces of iron able	6, 67/ 5
piece of silver of	two	or three inches about	6, 67/ 13
quoth I, "your own	two	eyes, for I shall	6, 69/ 10
be, except they be	two	such things as imply	6, 70/ 14
nature and reason are	two	records more to be	6, 72/ 2
so, but rather both	two	tell you clean the	6, 72/ 11
nothing but only the	two	persons of the Trinity	6, 75/ 5
Holy Ghost. Of which	two	the Son was first	6, 75/ 6
impossible matter? One, or	two	, or three either, seemeth	6, 77/ 24
of any before, if	two	men should tell you	6, 80/ 23
and they were but	two	." "Why so?" quoth I	6, 83/ 26
more ready to believe	two	simple women that a	6, 84/ 5
Friday every year this	two	hundred year till within	6, 84/ 18
examples thereof one or	two	rehearsed; and further showed	6, 85/ 18
with the host the	two	groats of the two	6, 104/ 22
two groats of the	two	Testaments, promised the host	6, 104/ 22
he said, "Wheresoever be	two	or three gathered together	6, 108/ 33
so?" quoth he. "For	two	causes," quoth I. "One	6, 109/ 30
Surely," quoth I, "these	two	things seem to me	6, 121/ 23
things seem to me	two	as true points, and	6, 121/ 23
reason and they be	two	good rules to examine	6, 127/ 17
sure of one of	two	things, that is to	6, 128/ 3
creation he gave but	two	precepts or three by	6, 139/ 1
they perceived that these	two	things was the end	6, 139/ 19
God would tell you	two	things: whether of them	6, 154/ 10
so were that those	two	things seemed the one	6, 154/ 19
holy scripture tell you	two	things that seem the	6, 155/ 24
quoth I, "there be	two	seconds after two manner	6, 158/ 3
be two seconds after	two	manner countings: one next	6, 158/ 3
else put it upon	two	lots and then, at	6, 158/ 12

the choice of such	two	things as be both	6, 158/ 26
And therefore of those	two	tales told you by	6, 159/ 8
a publican. Of which	two	the one offended in	6, 165/ 29
it is that twice	two	make four." "Why," quoth	6, 168/ 22
tell you that twice	two	ganders made always four	6, 168/ 26
tell you that twice	two	geese made always four	6, 168/ 27
tell you that twice	two	geese would always make	6, 168/ 30
kind, and yet twice	two	geese make not always	6, 168/ 36
of one man or	two	in the church but	6, 169/ 32
we speak of such	two	diverse and contrary senses	6, 169/ 37
and there one, here	two	and there two, that	6, 196/ 6
here two and there	two	, that these be the	6, 196/ 7
Savior saith, "Wheresoever be	two	or three gathered together	6, 198/ 21
Lord saith, "Wheresoever be	two	or three gathered together	6, 202/ 6
not as though every	two	or three whatsoever they	6, 202/ 8
wheresoever there came together	two	or three in his	6, 202/ 10
fault, showed him before	two	or three witness, should	6, 202/ 16
as it were by	two	gates, many a man	6, 204/ 1
that neither of those	two	gates -- that is	6, 204/ 2
at once. If we	two	could no more but	6, 213/ 10
that I should see	two	churches or two towns	6, 213/ 16
see two churches or	two	towns, each of them	6, 213/ 16
towns, each of them	two	a mile asunder, and	6, 213/ 17
some again that have	two	bodies, to lend one	6, 217/ 10
body lieth whole in	two	places far asunder, or	6, 217/ 12
the same saint had	two	bodies indeed. And then	6, 217/ 19
whole body showed at	two	sundry places, it may	6, 221/ 19
saint of whom in	two	diverse countries be diverse	6, 221/ 26
also that there were	two	good holy men in	6, 221/ 33
of the Jews, which	two	sorts only were God's	6, 224/ 35
the crosses of the	two	thieves, by the raising	6, 225/ 22
pilgrimages, but one or	two	will I tell you	6, 227/ 21
a furlong of or	two	up in a wood	6, 227/ 33
was there besides these,	two	round rings of silver	6, 228/ 14
thing. And then every	two	of them were one	6, 231/ 26
there were of Christ	two	churches of two contrary	6, 242/ 27
Christ two churches of	two	contrary faiths and both	6, 242/ 27
at large. For of	two	contraries, if both the	6, 249/ 6
that everything that hath	two	ears is an ass	6, 250/ 12
that every ass hath	two	ears." "Nay, marry will	6, 250/ 21
other contract made between	two	parties, is for that	6, 263/ 1
a contract made between	two	parties, induced in his	6, 263/ 23
that one of those	two	that ye took for	6, 269/ 15
but besides him unto	two	other bishops, too?" "Well	6, 272/ 27

late a horse or	two	, and that he would	6, 274/ 13
show you for example	two	or three such as	6, 285/ 24
of some folk, here	two	and there three, no	6, 289/ 5
ye touch in effect	two	things -- one, the	6, 294/ 31
secret mystery to these	two	goodly creatures Luther and	6, 304/ 8
Christendom the bigamy of	two	wives, each after other	6, 305/ 8
baptism. And now these	two	wise men against the	6, 305/ 11
husband. Now set these	two	texts together of the	6, 306/ 28
that wives might have	two	husbands at once." "In	6, 307/ 34
unreasonable reason, one of	two	things must needs follow	6, 309/ 11
matter as the other	two	things did." "Yes, in	6, 319/ 32
have been officer under	two	almoners, and therefore I	6, 323/ 7
as contrary as their	two	tales were, yet when	6, 324/ 28
then hath since by	two	other books openly showed	6, 368/ 15
And then one or	two	of those wretches would	6, 371/ 6
him. For between those	two	places of Saint Paul	6, 384/ 28
faith and hope be	two	distinct virtues, and that	6, 388/ 26
of some that bear	two	faces in one hood	6, 399/ 19
and heathen men in	two	diverse cases. For in	6, 407/ 35
him a heretic, those	two	words being in manner	6, 417/ 31
good works, which as	two	wings carried them up	6, 427/ 12
quoth I, "and these	two	matters made us two	6, 431/ 21
two matters made us	two	much business before your	6, 431/ 21
sect of Luther and	Tyndale	, by the one begun	6, 3/ 11
that the translation of	Tyndale	was too bad to	6, 15/ 30
new set forth by	Tyndale	in his English books	6, 17/ 15
Hichins, otherwise called Master	Tyndale	, who was (as men	6, 28/ 22
New Testament translated by	Tyndale	was burned, but also	6, 29/ 11
New Testament translated by	Tyndale	. Thirdly, somewhat would I	6, 35/ 32
Testament in English which	Tyndale	lately translated, and (as	6, 284/ 29
testament. For so had	Tyndale	, after Luther's counsel, corrupted	6, 285/ 6
to be made by	Tyndale	. And whether it so	6, 291/ 21
Howbeit since that time	Tyndale	hath put out in	6, 291/ 23
apostate, by whose counsel	Tyndale	saith the Frere Jerome	6, 292/ 1
made the book; wherein	Tyndale	saith he misliketh his	6, 292/ 2
the New Testament of	Tyndale	was burned because it	6, 292/ 11
seemeth whatsoever it be,	Tyndale	would it were well	6, 292/ 17
that the translation of	Tyndale	was too bad to	6, 292/ 34
church, which Luther and	Tyndale	would have all broken	6, 302/ 5
so saith Luther and	Tyndale	also, saving that they	6, 303/ 13
somewhat further forth. For	Tyndale	-- whose books be	6, 303/ 14
worst words translated by	Tyndale	and put forth in	6, 303/ 17
that book, I say,	Tyndale	holdeth that priests must	6, 303/ 24
By these words doth	Tyndale	, after Luther, conclude for	6, 303/ 31

what spectacles Luther and	Tyndale	have spied this thing	6, 304/ 2
goodly creatures Luther and	Tyndale	-- lest that holy	6, 304/ 9
that holy nun, and	Tyndale	some good marriage that	6, 304/ 10
I think him toward.	Tyndale	nothing answereth in his	6, 304/ 11
as mad Luther and	Tyndale	would now make the	6, 304/ 27
so have. For by	Tyndale	, a priest must ever	6, 305/ 16
Paul's words and believe	Tyndale	that it is there	6, 305/ 18
have one: then may	Tyndale	as for that place	6, 305/ 20
one wife. Which words	Tyndale	may tell us be	6, 305/ 23
doubt but Luther and	Tyndale	would soon make them	6, 305/ 27
Yet it seemeth that	Tyndale	so take it indeed	6, 305/ 34
great cure; therefore, saith	Tyndale	, that never should there	6, 306/ 7
be a priest, as	Tyndale	taketh it, then since	6, 306/ 13
best were it, after	Tyndale	, especially to make that	6, 306/ 15
see the wisdom of	Tyndale	and his master Luther	6, 306/ 20
if we shall, after	Tyndale	, take the one words	6, 306/ 30
wisely construed? Now if	Tyndale	will agree, as he	6, 307/ 5
in this matter hath	Tyndale	no shift. For since	6, 307/ 15
construction is. Now if	Tyndale	will say that by	6, 307/ 22
once." In which words,	Tyndale	had lost his purpose	6, 307/ 26
of the widow, wherein	Tyndale	would by this way	6, 307/ 31
such open follies as	Tyndale	and Luther do. And	6, 308/ 10
ye see how substantially	Tyndale	and his master construe	6, 308/ 11
quoth your friend, "if	Tyndale	and Luther have none	6, 308/ 18
that." "Surely," quoth I, "	Tyndale	hath another reason indeed	6, 308/ 21
if we granted to	Tyndale	that few men can	6, 308/ 34
form of this argument,	Tyndale	would rail and say	6, 309/ 7
heretic as Luther, and	Tyndale	, and a better example	6, 313/ 11
as Wycliff made and	Tyndale	, that the malicious mind	6, 316/ 8
in the translation of	Tyndale	. "Now if it so	6, 341/ 3
as Luther is or	Tyndale	, should teach his flock	6, 347/ 28
new set forth by	Tyndale	in his English books	6, 348/ 24
indeed," quoth I. "And	Tyndale	in his book of	6, 349/ 36
them. But therewith findeth	Tyndale	no fault in the	6, 350/ 11
confession till now that	Tyndale	came, which yet in	6, 350/ 25
women as men. But	Tyndale	will have none at	6, 350/ 28
manner as mad as	Tyndale	. For it were as	6, 351/ 31
of his scholars, besides	Tyndale	, do now deny it	6, 352/ 3
sacrament; and so saith	Tyndale	too. "Item, that if	6, 353/ 10
far as Luther and	Tyndale	and their company do	6, 359/ 30
at once. But as	Tyndale	hath begun here in	6, 368/ 10
this doctrine also teacheth	Tyndale	, as the special matter	6, 369/ 5
men were Luther and	Tyndale	and their fellows, that	6, 387/ 13
better than Luther and	Tyndale	too, what manner perceiving	6, 387/ 20

learned men Luther and	Tyndale	say that the devil	6, 387/ 27
that, as appeareth by	Tyndale	in his book of	6, 388/ 17
example thereof? Look on	Tyndale	that translated the New	6, 424/ 10
a lewd liberty therein,	Tyndale	taketh it away quite	6, 424/ 35
and sometimes denieth. But	Tyndale	putteth no doubt at	6, 425/ 9
yet as mad as	Tyndale	is, which, like himself	6, 425/ 12
what conscience hath this	Tyndale	that thus can write	6, 425/ 22
of this part, which	Tyndale	would wickedly, with only	6, 425/ 28
which I marvel why	Tyndale	fearth so little but	6, 425/ 32
be done thereto, which	Tyndale	teacheth to dishonor. "They	6, 425/ 35
miracles, of all which	Tyndale	teacheth the contrary. "All	6, 426/ 2
vow of chastity; whereas	Tyndale	, against them all teaching	6, 426/ 6
began to say, this	Tyndale	in the beginning bore	6, 426/ 17
Which thing Luther and	Tyndale	would have all men	6, 429/ 13
and as many of	Tyndale	. And in this wise	6, 431/ 4
heard rehearsed, and in	Tyndale	worse yet in many	6, 431/ 17
had found what thing	Tyndale	saith against miracles and	6, 431/ 19
Against all whom, when	Tyndale	ascribeth them all to	6, 432/ 7
to confute Luther or	Tyndale	, where methinketh, for these	6, 433/ 12
Collins, and more frantic	Tyndale	, that saith all priests	6, 434/ 18
the New Testament of	Tyndale's	translation was burned. And	6, 15/ 23
the New Testament of	Tyndale's	translation was burnt. And	6, 284/ 25
they will call it	Tyndale's	testament or Luther's testament	6, 285/ 5
all them that caused	Tyndale's	translation of the New	6, 291/ 12
they not only damn	Tyndale's	translation (wherein there is	6, 293/ 23
in the damning of	Tyndale's	translation, but in that	6, 294/ 27
and put forth in	Tyndale's	own name -- doth	6, 303/ 18
as I say, upon	Tyndale's	taking, Saint Paul should	6, 305/ 30
since Saint Paul, after	Tyndale's	interpretation, cannot appear to	6, 306/ 14
must needs have, by	Tyndale's	tale, whether they will	6, 308/ 17
as Wycliff's was, and	Tyndale's	. For as for other	6, 331/ 9
Luther himself. And in	Tyndale's	book of obedience he	6, 431/ 18
weight." "Forsooth," quoth I, "	Tyndale's	word alone ascribing all	6, 431/ 33
read Luther's words and	Tyndale's	in some places where	6, 432/ 32
Christendom into a very	tyrannous	persecution, not only of	6, 370/ 4
he calleth but only	tyranny	, yet he saith that	6, 369/ 2
this fierce and cruel	tyranny	, and entered into the	6, 372/ 9
to wit, neither paynim	tyrant	nor christened heretic --	6, 204/ 3
if there were a	tyrant	that would compel him	6, 282/ 1
cruel appetite as never	tyrant	and tormentor had, ascribe	6, 403/ 1
of hell, the great	tyrants	and heretics by whose	6, 203/ 36
business, then the wretched	tyrants	and cruel tormentors, as	6, 370/ 36
way other of those	tyrants	with their morris-pikes, the	6, 371/ 5
one left but these	tyrants	had all before. Then	6, 371/ 31

the pains that pagan	tyrants	did unto the holy	6, 401/ 2
Erat multitudo credentium, anima	una	et cor unum" (The	6, 191/ 18
that we be so	unable	to ascend up so	6, 334/ 6
whole mind, is yet	unable	to do. And then	6, 335/ 15
And then far more	unable	must he needs be	6, 335/ 16
that he perceived himself	unable	to defend that he	6, 361/ 24
to make him an	unadvised	answer, but with good	6, 34/ 34
ye had wrong and	unadvisedly	granted, that is to	6, 120/ 5
of him, "Qui facit	unanimis	in domo," that maketh	6, 166/ 28
Holy Ghost, "qui facit	unanimis	in domo" (which maketh	6, 191/ 21
that consent, "Qui fecit	unanimis	in domo" (Which maketh	6, 253/ 32
himself, that he discloseth	unaware	certain follies of himself	6, 17/ 28
do it of oversight	unaware	, albeit I nothing said	6, 27/ 3
spirit of pride that,	unaware	to themselves, lurked in	6, 123/ 3
may suddenly be mended	unaware	to the world, and	6, 203/ 12
there came among them	unaware	to you some spies	6, 218/ 29
himself that he discloseth	unaware	certain follies of himself	6, 363/ 10
fond fellow bewrayed himself	unaware	. For in one place	6, 364/ 20
have somewhat opened yourself	unaware	, and declared your opinion	6, 395/ 5
also leave no saint	unblasphemed	, nor Christ's own mother	6, 359/ 31
large liberty to an	unbridled	lewdness, and some of	6, 428/ 16
at pilgrimages to be	uncertain	by whom they be	6, 101/ 2
and left us as	uncertain	as we began. "Sir	6, 187/ 15
for their sakes) as	uncertain	be we of these	6, 422/ 30
yet into as much	uncertainty	as we were in	6, 185/ 28
tell? And of that	uncertainty	must needs grow all	6, 205/ 2
thereof among the great	unchangeable	Christian countries which have	6, 200/ 7
being mere spiritual substances	uncharged	of all burdenous flesh	6, 213/ 32
a hard and an	uncharitable	way taken by the	6, 406/ 11
exceeding seldom gift, and	unchastity	exceeding perilous for that	6, 308/ 22
is either chosen or	unchosen	. And that if we	6, 403/ 26
we be of the	unchosen	sort, no good deed	6, 403/ 27
people with a host	unconsecrated	, and all the people	6, 87/ 17
lewd priest hath left	unconsecrated	; yet is it never	6, 223/ 13
do worship a host	unconsecrated	, mistaking it through the	6, 239/ 7
the sufferance of an	unconsecrated	host, whereof ye put	6, 245/ 2
cloth kept and preserved	uncorrupted	this fifteen hundred year	6, 39/ 8
things which now their	uncorrupted	conscience abhorreth. And therefore	6, 426/ 34
adventure lay and slept	uncovered	, which parts Sem and	6, 297/ 33
Wilgefort call her Saint	Uncumber	, because they reckon that	6, 227/ 18
will not fail to	uncumber	them of their husbands	6, 227/ 19
Wilgefort to have her	uncumber	them of their husbands	6, 232/ 30
trust that she shall	uncumber	them of their husbands	6, 235/ 3
pray but to be	uncumbered	, meseemeth no great harm	6, 235/ 13

one. They may be	uncumbered	if their husbands change	6, 235/ 15
if they cannot be	uncumbered	but by death, yet	6, 235/ 18
men well believing and	undeceived	, be those that believe	6, 208/ 10
many chaste widows and	undefouled	virgins, by the wholesome	6, 346/ 29
altogether, it cannot be	undermined	. And since they manifestly	6, 196/ 18
he were no proper	underpropper	of a lie that	6, 68/ 13
I shall, if he	understand	the Latin tongue, find	6, 27/ 13
it then sufficient to	understand	some part aright, and	6, 117/ 14
him to feel and	understand	his proud folly in	6, 125/ 27
either to perceive and	understand	the scripture right; or	6, 128/ 4
shall well perceive and	understand	thereby that all the	6, 137/ 10
wits, that they might	understand	scripture -- so plainly	6, 146/ 12
I did not well	understand	the one of them	6, 154/ 23
the best till I	understand	it better. And therefore	6, 158/ 6
ways than I could	understand	. For I could not	6, 161/ 18
which they might then,	understand	the scripture as well	6, 170/ 17
in, we might percase	understand	it better by quater	6, 170/ 20
to believe, they did	understand	the scripture one way	6, 170/ 24
we were able to	understand	the scriptures as well	6, 171/ 19
part did not indeed	understand	the scripture right, but	6, 171/ 23
clearly deceived that do	understand	those texts of holy	6, 172/ 22
it and no man	understand	it?" "As little would	6, 175/ 17
but if the church	understand	it, it followeth of	6, 175/ 22
the church, there ye	understand	not the scripture. For	6, 182/ 7
if they falsely should	understand	the true scripture, there	6, 183/ 30
Eunuchus that could not	understand	without a reader. And	6, 201/ 7
into "senior," ye must	understand	that Luther and his	6, 289/ 14
or not, ye shall	understand	that there hath been	6, 291/ 7
time, surely ye shall	understand	that there married not	6, 310/ 11
fashion. For ye shall	understand	that the great arch-heretic	6, 314/ 23
can. First, ye must	understand	, that because the coming	6, 320/ 8
now. For ye shall	understand	that he never sued	6, 326/ 13
will reckon themselves to	understand	it by themselves without	6, 334/ 15
company, though they can	understand	the words, be yet	6, 338/ 25
plain and easy to	understand	. And as for the	6, 356/ 24
mischievous matters. Ye shall	understand	that there was a	6, 361/ 2
another. Now shall ye	understand	that yet soon after	6, 362/ 1
besides. For ye shall	understand	that, albeit he made	6, 363/ 19
these be." "Ye must	understand	and may perceive," quoth	6, 368/ 9
take his words nor	understand	them that way, but	6, 378/ 18
For here ye shall	understand	that it is not	6, 410/ 7
which we construe and	understand	the holy scripture that	6, 419/ 27
let or other he	understandeth	it not aright. And	6, 127/ 32
me first how he	understandeth	them both. For though	6, 154/ 26

this that the church	understandeth	it. And thus every	6, 175/ 22
speaketh so much and	understandeth	so little, I beseech	6, 306/ 21
the church the right	understanding	thereof. And thereupon followeth	6, 8/ 27
err in the necessary	understanding	of scripture. And finally	6, 11/ 18
ensearch the sentence and	understanding	thereof as far as	6, 34/ 3
for the sentence and	understanding	. For therein we should	6, 102/ 26
not in error of	understanding	and faith, howsoever we	6, 110/ 20
the church the right	understanding	thereof. And thereupon followeth	6, 116/ 19
his church the right	understanding	of holy scripture or	6, 116/ 28
have so the right	understanding	of all together, that	6, 117/ 19
fall into the right	understanding	, or else by natural	6, 117/ 25
never faileth the right	understanding	of scripture, as far	6, 118/ 27
yourself granteth), the right	understanding	of scripture is ever	6, 119/ 19
ever hath the right	understanding	of scripture, we be	6, 119/ 29
his church the right	understanding	thereof concerning everything necessary	6, 120/ 2
his church the right	understanding	of scripture in as	6, 120/ 22
them not the good	understanding	thereof but suffereth them	6, 121/ 19
salvation hath the right	understanding	of holy scripture, wherein	6, 122/ 18
not this a worshipful	understanding	, that because Christ would	6, 124/ 34
given the grace of	understanding	. Or finally, if all	6, 127/ 25
the perceiving and good	understanding	of the law written	6, 142/ 5
those texts the right	understanding	. "And albeit that our	6, 147/ 30
that by the wrong	understanding	of them, the heretic	6, 151/ 20
of faith, as the	understanding	of such texts of	6, 151/ 31
part of the right	understanding	of holy scripture by	6, 152/ 7
in that sense and	understanding	wherein they repugn and	6, 154/ 30
cannot attain the right	understanding	, yet then at the	6, 162/ 9
concerning the sense and	understanding	of holy scripture. Not	6, 166/ 21
be for the right	understanding	of scripture equal with	6, 167/ 31
captive and subdue our	understanding	, whereby God hath haply	6, 168/ 1
the church, in the	understanding	of holy scripture that	6, 169/ 21
is not in the	understanding	of the scripture that	6, 172/ 20
them the knowledge and	understanding	what he would they	6, 173/ 24
have the knowledge and	understanding	how God may be	6, 174/ 11
so far forth the	understanding	of scripture that they	6, 182/ 30
err in the necessary	understanding	of scripture. And finally	6, 183/ 3
to fall by false	understanding	into like errors, as	6, 183/ 19
church hath so right	understanding	of scripture that it	6, 184/ 10
to shape you the	understanding	of the texts by	6, 184/ 25
Holy Ghost the right	understanding	of scripture in all	6, 188/ 31
and giveth them right	understanding	of his holy scriptures	6, 198/ 18
captive and subdue our	understanding	to serve and follow	6, 254/ 28
we leave the true	understanding	of Saint Paul's words	6, 305/ 17
little fruit for their	understanding	in his Epistle ad	6, 343/ 32

far against the right	understanding	of holy scripture, whereof	6, 347/ 10
and the scripture, well	understood	, be never contrary. And	6, 10/ 14
given his study, I	understood	him to have given	6, 33/ 25
from the beginning hitherto,	understood	those texts as well	6, 38/ 24
souls and as well	understood	the words of their	6, 59/ 10
both, which as well	understood	the words of their	6, 106/ 31
it may be well	understood	by the collation and	6, 117/ 4
but all must be	understood	right, and may be	6, 118/ 24
and may be right	understood	either by hap, reason	6, 118/ 24
to be taken and	understood	as they nothing make	6, 121/ 11
text of scripture, well	understood	, by which Christian people	6, 121/ 32
is so to be	understood	as it standeth against	6, 127/ 19
if Balaam's ass anything	understood	thereof. For he spoke	6, 131/ 13
be nothing to be	understood	of his godhead, but	6, 137/ 11
they far the better	understood	those books. And although	6, 144/ 21
people well and clearly	understood	. I say not all	6, 146/ 13
at once revealed and	understood	in the scripture, but	6, 146/ 31
yet fully perceived and	understood	, so am I very	6, 147/ 11
Paul were then better	understood	among the common people	6, 151/ 34
and the scripture, well	understood	, be never contrary. And	6, 153/ 26
may, in that manner	understood	, well stand and agree	6, 154/ 29
scripture is to be	understood	concerning the same. Go	6, 159/ 15
scripture were to be	understood	, I could none otherwise	6, 160/ 33
told you that he	understood	no scripture at all	6, 161/ 5
doubt but being truly	understood	they could never witness	6, 161/ 19
means the scripture is	understood	, since ye be agreed	6, 170/ 10
yet if they so	understood	them that they thought	6, 171/ 20
no part thereof, well	understood	, standeth against any article	6, 182/ 32
therein can be right	understood	, against any article that	6, 184/ 12
text of scripture, well	understood	, could stand against the	6, 188/ 33
there that (being well	understood	) doth or can do	6, 207/ 32
be so taken or	understood	. Nor that the church	6, 245/ 30
near as they, and	understood	as well as they	6, 264/ 27
asleep, or not well	understood	, or not well remembered	6, 265/ 13
had mistaken and wrong	understood	his words, but that	6, 272/ 5
been by those words	understood	. And not only where	6, 304/ 34
as the whole people	understood	, nor in no secret	6, 338/ 12
By which word he	understood	that divine worship called	6, 357/ 15
we," quoth he, "he	understood	it so? For I	6, 357/ 16
holy cunning men had	understood	any scripture till he	6, 367/ 23
likewise as it is	understood	that faith must needs	6, 392/ 9
works, so is it	understood	that in them which	6, 392/ 11
spoken, may be well	understood	to be verified in	6, 395/ 17
It may be also	understood	of all the righteousness	6, 395/ 26

all holy scripture well	understood	, so far against all	6, 402/ 26
of God, much better	understood	than all the rabble	6, 427/ 16
those holy fathers never	understood	the scripture, but only	6, 434/ 6
they do unknown and	undiscerned	, ye reckoned them all	6, 218/ 21
infidels, to their utter	undoing	, not only temporal, but	6, 414/ 14
to leave the one	undone	. But God giveth enough	6, 50/ 12
or now were all	undone	, if that were the	6, 53/ 23
no man leaveth it	undone	. "If the common presumption	6, 76/ 8
they may lawfully leave	undone	, nor any text whereby	6, 121/ 34
and do or leave	undone	, and hath left us	6, 129/ 2
and leaveth it quite	undone	; such work, I say	6, 259/ 22
of cruelty or spite	undone	but from hour to	6, 372/ 12
purpose of them, yet	undone	, so far forth worketh	6, 382/ 20
hath a sure and	undoubtable	refuge provided him by	6, 10/ 18
hath a sure and	undoubtable	refuge provided him by	6, 153/ 31
the plain, sure, and	undoubtable	truth, against which no	6, 384/ 14
daily many great and	undoubted	miracles wrought and well	6, 7/ 24
take that thing for	undoubted	truth that I should	6, 26/ 34
daily many great and	undoubted	miracles wrought and well	6, 92/ 25
said of myself. And	undoubted	as ye spoke of	6, 101/ 20
had, and fastly for	undoubted	truths presupposed, then shall	6, 127/ 16
church as to an	undoubted	truth, leaving that text	6, 127/ 35
special message gave them	undoubted	knowledge; as he did	6, 140/ 33
four for the sure	undoubted	true." "That is," quoth	6, 181/ 17
concerning the sure and	undoubted	knowledge of the very	6, 207/ 25
and reputed for an	undoubted	saint, be the bones	6, 220/ 33
which gave the readers	undoubted	occasion to think that	6, 330/ 20
fables harkening against God's	undoubted	truth, by his Holy	6, 346/ 25
great exceeding word the	undoubted	truth of the faith	6, 384/ 33
had a sure and	undoubted	faith, be in such	6, 394/ 2
about it, their own	undoubted	death before their eyes	6, 394/ 21
such things as those	undoubted	holy doctors taught." "I	6, 421/ 14
taken for true, yourself	undoubtedly	knew some for very	6, 91/ 11
other places. And else	undoubtedly	his whole coming had	6, 173/ 16
point earnestly, and would	undoubtedly	if he had wist	6, 184/ 19
at their lewdness. For	undoubtedly	, if the clergy be	6, 297/ 36
with their capacities. For	undoubtedly	, as ye spoke of	6, 333/ 20
enough to do. Which	undoubtedly	, the wisest and the	6, 335/ 13
in mine opinion. But	undoubtedly	, if confession came once	6, 351/ 20
them excused again. And	undoubtedly	among men these takers	6, 404/ 35
devil. Which thing had	undoubtedly	never been obtained among	6, 425/ 2
good zeal and simpleness,	undoubtedly	bring into this realm	6, 428/ 17
when we see them	unfolded	, and consider each part	6, 77/ 31
naught as vain and	unfruitful	ceremonies, teaching them also	6, 368/ 28

be, but a company	ungathered	that no man was	6, 199/ 3
to them by such	ungodly	ways, I think shall	6, 309/ 32
detestable article of this	ungracious	sect, whereby they take	6, 18/ 24
first draft of that	ungracious	sermon that I told	6, 272/ 31
setting forth of the	ungracious	sect." "By Saint John	6, 288/ 14
built further upon this	ungracious	ground of their master	6, 354/ 4
malice of which his	ungracious	mind, he rather were	6, 366/ 2
setting forth of these	ungracious	heresies, a boisterous company	6, 369/ 16
Almaine and Swicherland this	ungracious	sect, by the negligence	6, 369/ 32
great part of those	ungracious	people also, which late	6, 370/ 28
detestable article of this	ungracious	sect, whereby they take	6, 376/ 19
be favorers of that	ungracious	sect, thinking that men	6, 418/ 24
of all their own	ungracious	deeds lay the fault	6, 428/ 2
the hallowed from the	unhallowed	, all were she nothing	6, 93/ 11
be so mad and	unhappy	to believe that all	6, 18/ 30
boisterous company of that	unhappy	sect, and first rebelled	6, 369/ 17
cities, some of those	unhappy	, wretched citizens fail not	6, 370/ 22
than his. Moreover, the	unhappy	deeds of that sect	6, 373/ 11
the doctrine of this	unhappy	sect, and the living	6, 373/ 16
be so mad and	unhappy	to believe that all	6, 377/ 35
else were he better	unheard	." % "Well said," quoth I	6, 163/ 19
of so strange and	unheard	mysteries, either unto Jews	6, 340/ 8
his own words, "Quod	uni	dico omnibus dico" (That	6, 107/ 30
the holy scripture saith, "	Unicuique	dedit Deus curam de	6, 415/ 7
with him. But for	unity	of godhead, he will	6, 156/ 8
Lord made him his	universal	vicar and under him	6, 108/ 3
is as well believed	universally	that miracles and marvels	6, 76/ 16
young scholars of the	universities	such as he thought	6, 379/ 16
meanwhile, been at the	university	, showeth unto the author	6, 14/ 3
the matter to the	University	of Paris to defend	6, 234/ 33
meanwhile been at the	university	, showeth unto the author	6, 247/ 4
new come from the	university	, where he was, as	6, 247/ 11
favor borne to the	university	, did not proceed far	6, 268/ 17
but also in the	university	where he had been	6, 345/ 10
was now in the	university	, in the communication that	6, 355/ 4
that judgment of the	University	of Paris, and thereupon	6, 362/ 24
at Paris by the	university	condemned, then he refused	6, 362/ 26
had taken in the	university	, but also by his	6, 379/ 4
your going to the	university	. I would it had	6, 431/ 22
error or malice of	unjust	judges condemned. And that	6, 33/ 9
at all among such	unkind	, slothful, deadly people, as	6, 61/ 23
and towards him so	unkind	, that we would sell	6, 398/ 1
it; but a secret	unknown	sort of such only	6, 12/ 10
folk here and there	unknown	, which may be peradventure	6, 12/ 17

cause be to us	unknown	why God doth in	6, 55/ 11
in things not only	unknown	but also seeming impossible	6, 66/ 8
of the writing is	unknown	. He saith also that	6, 115/ 27
known to himself and	unknown	to us; and the	6, 141/ 5
reputed for unrevealed and	unknown	, if after that, the	6, 164/ 16
it, but a secret	unknown	sort of such only	6, 195/ 29
be in this world	unknown	as yet while the	6, 196/ 8
folk here and there	unknown	, which may be, peradventure	6, 198/ 5
men to the world	unknown	, and to himself well	6, 198/ 24
was then, it was	unknown	to man, but it	6, 199/ 1
scattered here and there	unknown	, till God gather them	6, 199/ 7
right belief was then	unknown	, that is not true	6, 199/ 17
though it had been	unknown	who were faithful in	6, 199/ 19
Baal, were secret and	unknown	, but he saith only	6, 199/ 22
very church a secret	unknown	, not company and congregation	6, 199/ 24
were to the world	unknown	, hath not God set	6, 200/ 16
the true church is	unknown	?" "They might," quoth he	6, 201/ 4
is no such secret	unknown	church of Christ that	6, 201/ 23
be each to other	unknown	. And though some of	6, 201/ 34
will not serve this	unknown	church. For the holders	6, 202/ 2
to seek it? This	unknown	church which they be	6, 202/ 24
turned to a secret,	unknown	, single sort, severed asunder	6, 203/ 6
scattered about in corners,	unknown	to all the world	6, 203/ 7
make the church clearly	unknown	, were the people never	6, 203/ 9
be only a secret	unknown	sort of folk that	6, 204/ 27
standing as they do	unknown	and undiscerned, ye reckoned	6, 218/ 20
his church to be	unknown	or in such wise	6, 220/ 19
be some very relics	unknown	and misnamed. For in	6, 222/ 1
some relics might rest	unknown	, or some peradventure lost	6, 222/ 4
relics that had lain	unknown	in that image, God	6, 222/ 10
so the relics remained	unknown	therein, till now that	6, 222/ 34
that else had lain	unknown	. Whereby well appeared that	6, 225/ 28
heaven (though it were	unknown	here in earth) which	6, 244/ 17
lie to the world	unknown	; and then on the	6, 244/ 28
leave all good doctors	unknown	, and suffer his church	6, 245/ 7
man tell you an	unknown	truth, ye believe not	6, 251/ 9
that of secret and	unknown	things no man can	6, 281/ 3
Christ is but an	unknown	congregation of some folk	6, 289/ 4
he, "it is not	unknown	that I have occupied	6, 322/ 13
manner used therein and	unlawful	petitions asked of them	6, 13/ 15
and therefore to us	unlawful	except God's like ordinance	6, 141/ 6
to be wrong and	unlawful	might grant that, that	6, 189/ 12
manner used therein and	unlawful	petitions asked of them	6, 226/ 4
pray to them for	unlawful	things, as thieves pray	6, 229/ 20

worship with desire of	unlawful	things. And since the	6, 230/ 5
manner of worshipping or	unlawful	petitions desired of saints	6, 232/ 28
the superstitious manner and	unlawful	petitions, if women there	6, 235/ 2
abroad any fault of	unlawful	favor found in them	6, 277/ 12
was by such an	unlawful	craft as was not	6, 319/ 14
no great harm nor	unlawfulness	therein. For that may	6, 235/ 14
Sixteenth Chapter Of simple	unlearned	folk that are deceived	6, 19/ 24
that poor, simple, and	unlearned	men (although they fell	6, 31/ 8
of so young an	unlearned	maiden, when herself wist	6, 93/ 18
a naughty man nor	unlearned	in scripture, could not	6, 136/ 21
were they learned or	unlearned	, were they lay people	6, 164/ 22
it was to folk	unlearned	more hard to be	6, 285/ 17
Old Testament things for	unlearned	folk far more strange	6, 294/ 18
to lay people and	unlearned	, that he corrupted in	6, 315/ 3
the appetite when men	unlearned	, though they read it	6, 333/ 22
the other side that	unlearned	people can never by	6, 336/ 15
is not possible for	unlearned	men to attain unto	6, 336/ 29
were meet for men	unlearned	to be busy with	6, 337/ 4
hath begun of such	unlearned	folk as nothing conned	6, 338/ 29
tongue, or out of	unlearned	men's hands, we should	6, 339/ 5
that one good, devout,	unlearned	layman might take by	6, 340/ 20
such wise handled that	unlearned	folk were likely to	6, 368/ 13
nor in secular literature	unlearned	(as I perceive not	6, 379/ 2
malicious mind to deceive	unlearned	people with equivocation. For	6, 388/ 2
Sixteenth Chapter Of simple	unlearned	folk that are deceived	6, 418/ 11
For many a man	unlearned	, when he heareth one	6, 418/ 15
this counsel to every	unlearned	man, when any man	6, 420/ 10
can write to blind,	unlearned	people with, when himself	6, 425/ 23
me never so far	unlikely	, yet if ye would	6, 78/ 29
fewer and thereby less	unlikely	, and yet all untrue	6, 134/ 16
yet were he not	unlikely	by such other texts	6, 137/ 3
Whereby it is not	unlikely	that the Gospel of	6, 151/ 32
they never so far	unlikely	nor never so far	6, 154/ 16
-- this were full	unlikely	, that this Holy Spirit	6, 220/ 15
But it is not	unlikely	that there were many	6, 252/ 17
seemed us never so	unlikely	, yet had he done	6, 276/ 19
so is it not	unlikely	." "Then," quoth I, "when	6, 288/ 9
images." "That were very	unlikely	," quoth I, "that Saint	6, 358/ 1
him that it were	unlikely	that he should see	6, 362/ 17
yet, if he be	unmarried	at the time that	6, 310/ 8
and his children were	unmeet	for a great cure	6, 306/ 7
not, and thought him	unnatural	if he cared not	6, 310/ 16
vengeance among you. What	unnatural	people be you that	6, 371/ 35
themselves, "We be but	unprofitable	servants; we have done	6, 380/ 22

dead because it is	unprofitable	, is yet a very	6, 386/ 34
a man unto the	unprofitable	faith that is in	6, 387/ 2
then stand they both	unproved	. "And therefore," quoth he	6, 249/ 8
crimes should pass forth	unpunished	, and thereby should the	6, 263/ 2
corner of the matter	unransacked	, as far as we	6, 210/ 19
sore thing and far	unreasonable	, that poor, simple, and	6, 31/ 7
All which absurdities and	unreasonable	follies appeareth as well	6, 96/ 24
wise man than an	unreasonable	reader. Nor I cannot	6, 129/ 19
but if reason be	unreasonable	-- have more disdain	6, 129/ 24
see that upon his	unreasonable	reason, one of two	6, 309/ 11
law ye see nothing	unreasonable	. For it neither forbiddeth	6, 316/ 2
not therefore, as methinketh,	unreasonable	that the ordinary, whom	6, 343/ 19
was he by this	unreasonable	manner driven to another	6, 367/ 24
the reproof of that	unreasonable	and detestable heresy, and	6, 400/ 15
the author showeth what	unreasonableness	would ensue if folk	6, 6/ 9
the author showeth what	unreasonableness	would ensue if folk	6, 63/ 8
forasmuch as ye lay	unreasonableness	to their charge that	6, 311/ 17
persons that they seem	unreasonably	suspicious if they think	6, 63/ 22
knowledge the less, and	unreasonably	stand in their error	6, 66/ 26
must be a man	unreprovable	and the husband of	6, 303/ 28
good nor bad passeth	unreproved	. If they be familiar	6, 296/ 13
doubted and reputed for	unrevealed	and unknown, if after	6, 164/ 15
to a high and	unruly	multitude, many sore punishments	6, 409/ 20
the rabble of such	unsavory	ceremonies, all which are	6, 43/ 29
world must needs wax	unsavory	. And he saith that	6, 298/ 8
our horse rather run	unshod	and mar his hoof	6, 226/ 31
yet are there some	unshrined	, for no man wotteth	6, 217/ 8
by such irreverent and	unsitting	demeanor among much people	6, 335/ 36
every man reckon himself	unsure	of his own father	6, 63/ 28
and yet they be	unsworn	also, and therewith be	6, 83/ 29
peradventure as they stood	unsworn	. And yet though I	6, 273/ 3
for very ribalds and	unthrifths	, and openly perceived for	6, 59/ 6
it, leaving no part	untouched	in such order as	6, 35/ 7
they thought, stood longer	untouched	. And they guessed that	6, 222/ 30
is by him clean	untouched	. "That is," quoth I	6, 432/ 23
The author showeth the	untoward	mind of many men	6, 7/ 6
The author showeth the	untoward	mind of many men	6, 84/ 9
it is a great	untowardness	in a thing so	6, 85/ 3
they be feigned and	untrue	, partly, lest they be	6, 6/ 4
they be feigned and	untrue	, partly lest they be	6, 61/ 29
that their tale is	untrue	, as it must needs	6, 64/ 20
unlikely, and yet all	untrue	. And how should his	6, 134/ 17
think -- were waxen	untrue	. And therefore over this	6, 147/ 9
of true knowledge, believing	untrue	men, canonize for saints	6, 218/ 2

any of both sorts	untrue	-- neither, as say	6, 224/ 34
false, and their doctrine	untrue	, and their miracles feigned	6, 241/ 9
that though some were	untrue	, yet all were not	6, 241/ 19
can be false or	untrue	? Among which doctrine since	6, 245/ 16
to say of himself	untrue	. And that should they	6, 276/ 31
other either make an	untrue	report or untruly deny	6, 324/ 7
to the chancellor was	untrue	. "And as for myself	6, 326/ 23
should be first so	untrue	that he should lay	6, 403/ 5
to wit, for their	untrue	saying and keeping aside	6, 429/ 7
found there indeed but	untruly	surmised. And yet such	6, 28/ 29
malice and envy doth	untruly	defame them, or else	6, 30/ 32
in that he was	untruly	judged to have preached	6, 36/ 36
ye knew the matter	untruly	judged indeed, or by	6, 260/ 22
like, and many texts	untruly	translated for the maintenance	6, 290/ 22
an untrue report or	untruly	deny the truth. And	6, 324/ 7
he spareth not, both	untruly	and without necessity, in	6, 346/ 17
on his oath swear	untruth	where he thinketh the	6, 15/ 13
upon the truth or	untruth	of their report. Wherein	6, 260/ 31
before but that their	untruth	shall in some part	6, 261/ 31
confess against himself an	untruth	, but had been in	6, 273/ 33
on his oath swear	untruth	, where he thinketh the	6, 280/ 18
down and teach an	untruth	, and therefore the words	6, 385/ 22
meat that is most	unwholesome	for them; it were	6, 343/ 18
of themselves always right	unwholesome	to meddle with, meet	6, 348/ 5
cross with many an	unwomanly	song, and that such	6, 236/ 2
the Jews that were	unworthy	to hear it were	6, 145/ 3
of his secret sores	unwrapped	and discovered that he	6, 327/ 2
things so remain yet	unwritten	of truths necessary to	6, 10/ 1
whose books were not	unwritten	this thousand year. And	6, 90/ 18
many things, I think,	unwritten	, and whereof some part	6, 115/ 33
things so remain yet	unwritten	of truths necessary to	6, 137/ 29
great mercy, maintained and	upheld	; as we find in	6, 298/ 27
shall, if they be	upheld	a while, see them	6, 426/ 30
matter, to maintain and	uphold	his authority against a	6, 256/ 33
Spirit of God, that	upholdeth	the body of his	6, 194/ 1
highly helpeth to the	upholding	of this wretched world	6, 299/ 20
Almaine of the common	uplandish	people so pleasantly heard	6, 369/ 7
shortly after, that those	uplandish	Lutherans took so great	6, 369/ 23
plainly pervert and turn	upside	down the right order	6, 334/ 21
to turn the world	upside	down and defend their	6, 405/ 15
downward and the smoke	upward	, by the power of	6, 404/ 7
had ever been in	ure	, or now were all	6, 53/ 23
in some such great,	urgent	cause chancing upon some	6, 41/ 7
of our faith and	usage	in the worship of	6, 13/ 22

of our faith and	usage	in the worship of	6, 237/ 16
is both an old	usage	to call heretics after	6, 417/ 27
parcel of the rites,	usages	, and belief of Christ's	6, 245/ 24
and prayer, first to	use	the judgment of natural	6, 9/ 11
no man's hand, but	use	to burn them where	6, 16/ 24
their souls, they most	use	to come to the	6, 59/ 4
own knowledge. But ye	use	, my master saith, to	6, 68/ 35
other place in common	use	and custom. But now	6, 70/ 18
Maker -- but also	use	themselves in as religious	6, 99/ 10
people fall from the	use	of virtue, shall not	6, 110/ 11
and prayer, first to	use	the judgment of natural	6, 122/ 12
more nimble by the	use	of some feats; and	6, 132/ 3
that figure much in	use	. By which a woman	6, 150/ 17
yourself the church, do	use	to call heretics, which	6, 189/ 36
that ye speak of,	use	no such things among	6, 190/ 25
and bad both doth	use	it, and the good	6, 210/ 9
a fair day then	use	they, as he cometh	6, 227/ 25
or their friends should	use	those threads against the	6, 228/ 22
utterly put the whole	use	away, we should then	6, 235/ 34
amend their manners, and	use	themselves in Christmas more	6, 236/ 14
against his adversary to	use	always the buckler hand	6, 248/ 34
other side if he	use	the sword therewith, and	6, 249/ 1
bees in their hives	use	to say matins among	6, 259/ 5
that he should nothing	use	the discretion of his	6, 262/ 1
shameful death, do not	use	commonly to take a	6, 263/ 6
contract or covenant: but	use	to do it by	6, 263/ 8
I not if he	use	it so very often	6, 287/ 25
wives, forbore the carnal	use	of them. And since	6, 311/ 8
God than the carnal	use	of matrimony, or else	6, 311/ 33
no man's hand; but	use	to burn them where	6, 316/ 28
of the heretics they	use	to take away. But	6, 317/ 16
could never see her	use	any worse way than	6, 321/ 23
from other that would	use	it well, Christ should	6, 332/ 15
for a preacher to	use	discretion in his preaching	6, 339/ 25
and fatherly counsel to	use	it reverently with humble	6, 341/ 18
shall be likely to	use	it to God's honor	6, 341/ 24
abused it, then the	use	thereof to be forbidden	6, 341/ 26
haply think that I	use	myself too sore to	6, 346/ 15
the credence and good	use	, and finally, so far	6, 347/ 12
that of ten that	use	to read his books	6, 348/ 11
in the pyxes, and	use	in many places continually	6, 370/ 19
which now the Lutherans	use	-- that is to	6, 374/ 18
heresies both teach and	use	more sensual and licentious	6, 375/ 2
them that have the	use	of reason without good	6, 394/ 27

such as have the	use	of reason faith be	6, 394/ 28
of much superstitious manner	used	therein and unlawful petitions	6, 13/ 15
the good devout things	used	commonly in Christ's church	6, 14/ 12
negligence that would be	used	in the singing or	6, 14/ 15
than preach of --	used	in the clergy. And	6, 28/ 10
the old holy fathers	used	only to dispute with	6, 31/ 21
he said, that he	used	, which he found sufficient	6, 34/ 12
the greatest favor, and	used	toward him the most	6, 36/ 30
that ever I wist	used	to any man in	6, 36/ 31
this manner hath been	used	, taught, and allowed, and	6, 38/ 8
warrant that they themselves	used	not to say Mass	6, 41/ 34
sent him, and also	used	not his own people	6, 42/ 32
those things that were	used	in the Old Law	6, 43/ 18
ought not to be	used	among Christian people; but	6, 43/ 21
pilgrimage ought to be	used	, none image offered unto	6, 53/ 21
and good bishops have	used	them themselves. But I	6, 54/ 29
and holy strange gestures	used	in consecration or ministration	6, 56/ 4
false worship, as was	used	after paganism in that	6, 58/ 16
falsehood that is therein	used	among, sometimes by the	6, 99/ 34
demandd why that he	used	to say in his	6, 124/ 27
writing of holy scripture	used	so high wisdom, and	6, 138/ 15
mystical gestures and ceremonies	used	in the Mass. And	6, 148/ 17
truth. And albeit he	used	therein none open miracle	6, 172/ 2
of holy scripture, yet	used	he the secret supernatural	6, 172/ 5
in all the persecution	used	to come together to	6, 190/ 15
or secret houses. They	used	also the sacraments among	6, 190/ 17
old hath allowed and	used	this way and condemned	6, 210/ 11
church, after such diligence	used	, being by the canonization	6, 220/ 28
of much superstitious manner	used	therein and unlawful petitions	6, 226/ 4
that one special point	used	in that pilgrimage and	6, 228/ 35
idolatry in our courtesy	used	to princes, prelates and	6, 230/ 21
ye have seen it	used	I cannot tell. But	6, 234/ 26
Ye speak of lewdness	used	at pilgrimages. Is there	6, 236/ 7
there, trow ye, none	used	on holy days? And	6, 236/ 7
the good devout things	used	commonly in Christ's church	6, 255/ 12
negligence that would be	used	in the singing or	6, 255/ 15
of, which was abjured,	used	among some of that	6, 257/ 1
although there had been	used	to him more rigor	6, 270/ 29
there was much sin	used	among good folk many	6, 283/ 4
that of old they	used	commonly to choose well	6, 286/ 8
is a French word	used	in English more than	6, 286/ 16
our language, but either	used	half in mockage when	6, 290/ 7
that he hath thus	used	himself in his translation	6, 290/ 26
would be more diligence	used	in the choice, not	6, 301/ 9

thereof as that is	used	in, which is only	6, 309/ 30
and Catholic folk that	used	it with devotion and	6, 317/ 14
Essex, a carpenter that	used	to make pumps, which	6, 328/ 4
the remnant to be	used	like. And commonly, the	6, 334/ 35
such thing should be	used	among them or before	6, 335/ 10
whereof one man hath	used	to speak with another	6, 337/ 25
Christ and his apostles	used	such provision in their	6, 340/ 7
would I rather have	used	such moderation as I	6, 344/ 20
and ever hath been	used	in Christ's church, is	6, 353/ 32
or any honorable rite	used	therein. "Item, he saith	6, 354/ 18
But when the synod	used	that word for such	6, 357/ 28
be with great devotion	used	in honor of God	6, 359/ 9
great honor and reverence	used	unto their holy relics	6, 359/ 12
quoth I, "hath he	used	in the matter of	6, 366/ 6
and oppressed, after torments	used	and money fetched out	6, 371/ 18
own good works, they	used	themselves marvelously, considering that	6, 381/ 6
because of their charity	used	in those deeds? Which	6, 393/ 4
glosses that ye have	used	before, ye have always	6, 395/ 7
the violent cruelty first	used	by the heretics themselves	6, 406/ 24
violence, though they had	used	all the ways they	6, 407/ 9
yet unto this day	used	less violence toward them	6, 407/ 14
But since violence is	used	on that part, and	6, 408/ 12
Turk and sultan have	used	to christen their children	6, 416/ 17
were before? And so	used	themselves that after much	6, 416/ 34
methinketh, be much pity	used	in those matters among	6, 418/ 15
creature, and Saint Gregory	uses	it for such worship	6, 357/ 29
them in derision what	uses	the churches serve for	6, 370/ 26
great thing therein, yet	useth	he for an instrument	6, 132/ 1
church in the canonization	useth	a means that may	6, 217/ 31
albeit that his church	useth	one means that might	6, 223/ 17
as he should, and	useth	the word in its	6, 387/ 36
being far better learned,	using	in study more diligence	6, 38/ 26
his own affections, and	using	great moderation and temperance	6, 126/ 33
and a lowly heart,	using	reason and refusing no	6, 152/ 24
wrought in them himself,	using	them in all those	6, 377/ 24
that, being learned and	using	to hear confessions, and	6, 379/ 7
making any defense, but	using	further sufferance and doing	6, 414/ 31
way named between them,	usual	enough for men and	6, 274/ 12
he changeth the known	usual	names of so great	6, 287/ 31
laws were written were	usual	in every man's hands	6, 342/ 34
gold in the vessels,	utensils	, and ornaments of his	6, 41/ 31
peril thereof appeareth by	Uticus	, the young stripling that	6, 259/ 14
Spirit is to the	utility	and profit. This Holy	6, 178/ 18
appeared in some, doth	utter	and make open their	6, 90/ 34

some other way doth	utter	it unto them, as	6, 214/ 7
so highly touching the	utter	destruction of a man	6, 261/ 6
suffer only one, with	utter	exclusion of any more	6, 308/ 9
the occasion of the	utter	subversion of that whole	6, 315/ 6
that the one doth	utter	folks confessions to the	6, 350/ 14
now, that priests should	utter	folks' confession were well	6, 350/ 34
by infidels, to their	utter	undoing, not only temporal	6, 414/ 14
such provision in their	utterance	of so strange and	6, 340/ 8
hitherto showed itself, and	uttered	the good affection of	6, 44/ 2
she said, such things	uttered	and spoken, as well	6, 93/ 19
which were by them	uttered	to divers young scholars	6, 269/ 26
through any such secrets	uttered	and showed by the	6, 351/ 18
he would not were	uttered	and showed openly. For	6, 420/ 6
is wrought to the	utterest	point of sovereign goodness	6, 74/ 32
naturally and after the	utterest	perfection of themselves, which	6, 75/ 11
whereof he was detected	utterly	clean and faultless, yet	6, 36/ 22
prohibition as should forbid	utterly	any images to be	6, 45/ 2
faith should never so	utterly	fail in his church	6, 107/ 26
other side thought it	utterly	forbidden and held for	6, 171/ 22
they would openly and	utterly	deny Christ altogether, it	6, 196/ 18
amend the misuse but	utterly	put the whole use	6, 235/ 33
would we should not	utterly	be deceived in saints	6, 240/ 5
to receive him, but	utterly	may forsake him and	6, 271/ 11
for because that Luther	utterly	denieth the very Catholic	6, 289/ 2
do now deny it	utterly	. And himself leaveth little	6, 352/ 4
that he goeth about	utterly	to destroy it? And	6, 352/ 18
things go not about	utterly	to destroy the whole	6, 360/ 21
reasoning to railing, and	utterly	denied that he had	6, 361/ 25
the next general council,	utterly	denieth the authority of	6, 362/ 9
God's sake see how	utterly	this itch and tickling	6, 364/ 16
hundred years, he set	utterly	at naught, calling it	6, 367/ 16
the Father himself, and	utterly	against all goodness of	6, 376/ 33
works it may be	utterly	dead. And therefore, as	6, 386/ 7
all men's deeds for	utterly	naught, though grace wrought	6, 396/ 13
all natural reason, so	utterly	subverting all virtue and	6, 402/ 27
if need so require,	utterly	pulled up, there shall	6, 416/ 8
but denieth it as	utterly	, as foolishly, without ground	6, 425/ 10
ye may to the	uttermost	of his little power	6, 27/ 25
it not to the	uttermost	of his power, but	6, 74/ 34
episcopum esse irreprehensibilem unius	uxoris	virum" (That a bishop	6, 303/ 27
not only seemed in	vain	, considering that all they	6, 52/ 4
where is said, "In	vain	worship they me with	6, 163/ 10
manner frustrate and in	vain	. "That people," quoth I	6, 173/ 17
it is not in	vain	to pray to saints	6, 226/ 7

lightness of mind and	vain	gladness of heart, which	6, 257/ 33
the matter delayed in	vain	. If they did the	6, 265/ 11
a device, in the	vain	avaunting of his own	6, 364/ 34
set at naught as	vain	and unfruitful ceremonies, teaching	6, 368/ 27
it were therefore in	vain	for them to resist	6, 377/ 17
this were a very	vain	doctrine, that faith is	6, 394/ 26
peevisish pleasure of the	vain	praise puffed out of	6, 398/ 6
them miss of the	vain	praise, whereof only they	6, 423/ 16
find so very a	vainglorious	fool that would not	6, 364/ 13
that for avoiding of	vainglory	a man shall not	6, 58/ 24
a scabbed itch of	vainglory	catch they in their	6, 126/ 1
therein both the frantic	vainglory	of that fond frere	6, 363/ 15
tickling of vanity and	vainglory	had cast him clean	6, 364/ 16
nature right little in	value	, at so high a	6, 397/ 32
our works took their	value	and price after the	6, 398/ 9
ever shortly decayed and	vanished	quite away, so far	6, 191/ 27
books clean gone and	vanished	quite away, ere ever	6, 423/ 27
for philosophy, the most	vanity	of all -- and	6, 33/ 30
be but wandering about	vanity	or superstitious devotion, and	6, 100/ 19
itch and tickling of	vanity	and vainglory had cast	6, 364/ 16
twain found out and	vanquished	, by the true doctors	6, 240/ 27
when the prophet Helias	vanquished	by miracle the false	6, 241/ 1
no manner change or	variance	from his opinion, but	6, 398/ 22
know him, if they	varied	in a tale and	6, 182/ 3
fall in his church	variety	, mutation, and change; so	6, 147/ 1
wherein we should not	vary	for the text, but	6, 102/ 26
think that we shall	vary	, but the interpretation of	6, 103/ 3
special faith by themselves,	varying	and gainsaying the other	6, 193/ 32
hyperbole to declare the	vehemence	of his mind in	6, 385/ 25
hyperbole, for the more	vehement	expressing of a matter	6, 384/ 11
of, as great and	vehement	as the words be	6, 385/ 27
be naught be very	vehemently	rebuked. But the very	6, 347/ 5
But now since the	veil	of the Temple is	6, 343/ 2
of amendment by some	vein	of that wholesome moisture	6, 194/ 3
matters, as of the	veneration	and worship of images	6, 3/ 5
had images in great	veneration	, and many wonderful miracles	6, 90/ 12
the third, "latria," the	veneration	, honor, and adoration that	6, 97/ 32
hath in honor and	veneration	for saints. First, as	6, 219/ 31
token of wrath and	vengeance	, and is to the	6, 216/ 5
wretched world from the	vengeance	of the wrath of	6, 299/ 21
though God send a	vengeance	among you. What unnatural	6, 371/ 35
because Christ said, "Non	veni	pacem mittere sed gladium	6, 124/ 32
hallowed certain threads of	Venice	gold. And them he	6, 228/ 20
a falsis prophetis, qui	veniunt	ad vos in vestimentis	6, 421/ 21

with more than half	venom	poisoned the whole wine	6, 347/ 20
and confuted the most	venomous	and pestilent book of	6, 362/ 5
out in virulent and	venomous	words, when he cometh	6, 364/ 2
honest men, found the	verdict	as themselves thought in	6, 325/ 14
may tell us be	verified	if he be the	6, 305/ 23
well understood to be	verified	in far the most	6, 395/ 17
pen. Which thing I	verily	thought myself so much	6, 26/ 27
men in earth. And	verily	of his intent and	6, 40/ 33
chalices of tree. Nor	verily	I can scant believe	6, 41/ 19
carver can devise. "And	verily	, to say the truth	6, 44/ 30
whereunto he answered, "Nay	verily	; for methinketh," quoth he	6, 53/ 6
nature and reason, doth	verily	and truly show me	6, 71/ 16
in the devil's name?" "	Verily	, " said I, "there was	6, 88/ 16
hath been, yet I	verily	think that neither of	6, 90/ 31
all were true. But	verily	as I began a	6, 95/ 21
they ween they were	verily	the one Christ, the	6, 99/ 30
hither all were done." "	Verily	, sir," quoth he, "I	6, 109/ 7
end, albeit I think	verily	the substance shall. But	6, 115/ 17
No, surely," quoth he. "	Verily	, " quoth I, "where reason	6, 119/ 9
reason so short; for	verily	I would never have	6, 129/ 18
custom corrupted -- might	verily	well have showed them	6, 141/ 16
both; but I would	verily	think that I did	6, 154/ 23
into an invincible error?" "	Verily	, " quoth he, "great cause	6, 159/ 27
would believe him?" "Yea,	verily	, " quoth he, "that would	6, 160/ 3
bade you believe?" "Nay,	verily	, " quoth he, "I would	6, 160/ 26
as his living?" "Yes,	verily	, " quoth he. "Then appeareth	6, 165/ 23
his own wit would	verily	ween the contrary. And	6, 166/ 14
in the body than	verily	any member, organ, or	6, 195/ 1
was apostle. And as	verily	a member of Christ's	6, 197/ 19
it false, as he	verily	thought he should have	6, 228/ 8
friend, "that I think	verily	there was." "That may	6, 253/ 9
were a wise invention." "	Verily	, " quoth I, "to me	6, 275/ 10
fault. And I think	verily	it was a favorable	6, 279/ 11
your friend, "it seemeth	verily	that he meant not	6, 290/ 10
himself said ho, and	verily	confessed that the book	6, 292/ 31
few, yet think I	verily	that for those few	6, 298/ 25
a displeasing messenger. And	verily	were all the bishops	6, 300/ 24
Every man knoweth it." "	Verily	, " quoth I, "many men	6, 314/ 20
one which I thought	verily	could tell who killed	6, 321/ 5
arse. But I think	verily	for all this there	6, 325/ 2
way. But I think	verily	, that if he had	6, 325/ 23
innocence. And since I	verily	believe that if he	6, 326/ 10
that God is as	verily	the author and cause	6, 353/ 6
in that book?" "Nay,	verily	, " quoth he, "for methought	6, 356/ 17

enough." "So was it	verily	, " quoth I, "and too	6, 356/ 18
this opinion (for I	verily	think that himself thinketh	6, 365/ 33
after their opinion more	verily	wrought in them by	6, 377/ 16
he, if he believed	verily	and surely that sin	6, 393/ 25
saw any that more	verily	play that pageant than	6, 399/ 21
received to grace, and	verily	for such merits, forgiveness	6, 417/ 1
to leave the holy	vernicle	, the express image also	6, 39/ 3
penance to say this	verse	, "Miserere mei deus, quoniam	6, 88/ 1
covered it with the	verse	of the Prophet, "I	6, 145/ 6
of some of the	vessel	and plate of the	6, 41/ 5
and gold in the	vessels	, utensils, and ornaments of	6, 41/ 31
therewith, that right small	vessels	had now much work	6, 412/ 32
isle and bring the	vessels	round about it, whose	6, 413/ 1
were pagans, if any	vestal	virgin (for so called	6, 375/ 21
veniunt ad vos in	vestimentis	ovium, intrinsecus autem sunt	6, 421/ 22
touch of holy saints'	vestures	? And doubt we then	6, 225/ 34
age, in marvelous manner	vexed	and tormented by our	6, 93/ 8
of so much diverse	viand	, that after the affection	6, 343/ 14
made him his universal	vicar	and under him head	6, 108/ 3
which is under Christ	vicar	and the head of	6, 192/ 23
and Saint Peter his	vicar	after him the head	6, 206/ 25
error that they believed	vice	to be virtue, and	6, 110/ 17
as it is a	vice	and some fault to	6, 259/ 8
we see much more	vice	than among ourselves. "Whereas	6, 294/ 8
our tongue; another, the	vice	of the clergy in	6, 294/ 34
that ye see more	vice	in them than in	6, 295/ 30
withstanding and striving against	vice	, all care of heaven	6, 428/ 6
beasts that teach us	vice	as fast as ever	6, 434/ 6
and generally against the	vices	of the clergy, therefore	6, 29/ 26
but have accounted their	vices	for devotion." "Would ye	6, 126/ 7
sin in ourselves, which	vices	that as ye say	6, 295/ 33
so long, wherein the	vices	of them that in	6, 347/ 4
quoth I) against their	vicious	living, and in him	6, 36/ 9
their persons of very	vicious	living, as men much	6, 295/ 2
companionable we call them	vicious	. If they be holy	6, 296/ 16
he be never so	vicious	, and therewith so impenitent	6, 299/ 14
priest to be naught,	vicious	, and in deadly displeasure	6, 300/ 19
wonder is it that	vicious	folk fall to the	6, 433/ 2
of God, in great	victories	given to good Christian	6, 413/ 24
the glory of a	victory	which he hoped to	6, 326/ 31
bishops among them, fastings,	vigils	kept, the Sundays hallowed	6, 190/ 19
of priesthood, in as	vile	office as his horse-keeper	6, 301/ 35
it to rehearse the	villainous	pain and torments that	6, 371/ 12
heresy alone, lay more	villainous	rebuke to the great	6, 377/ 7

the wretches forbear not	villainously	to handle and cast	6, 47/ 28
railing against the Mass,	villainously	demeaning the Blessed Sacrament	6, 433/ 34
the wretch do such	villainy	to the cross of	6, 50/ 23
but rather rebuke and	villainy	. Which though it have	6, 300/ 35
lively tree of that	vine	, and waxing withered branches	6, 146/ 27
saith he, "a very	vine	, and my Father is	6, 194/ 8
gardener. I am the	vine	and ye be the	6, 194/ 9
the stock of the	vine	be all that be	6, 194/ 23
of Christ is the	vine	that Christ spoke of	6, 207/ 8
the church -- the	vine	of Christ's mystical body	6, 207/ 11
the body of the	vineyard	. And if they be	6, 194/ 32
very beasts did also	violate	the wives in the	6, 370/ 31
they their nuns) were	violated	, they not only beat	6, 375/ 22
compelled by force and	violence	to believe upon his	6, 32/ 4
to open force and	violence	. For intending to begin	6, 369/ 14
wit, voluptuous living and	violence	, offering delight unto the	6, 374/ 20
far abhorred all such	violence	that he would not	6, 406/ 13
sore to force and	violence	against heretics, if the	6, 406/ 23
had never begun with	violence	, though they had used	6, 407/ 9
if they had set	violence	aside, good Christian people	6, 407/ 13
this day used less	violence	toward them than they	6, 407/ 14
Howbeit, while they forbore	violence	there was little violence	6, 407/ 18
violence there was little	violence	done to them. And	6, 407/ 19
agreed to take all	violence	and compulsion away upon	6, 407/ 26
preached among us, and	violence	taken away by assent	6, 408/ 4
do now. But since	violence	is used on that	6, 408/ 12
side. But now if	violence	were withdrawn on that	6, 408/ 18
fell to force and	violence	, robbing, beating, tormenting and	6, 409/ 6
or descend by the	violent	hand of God, maugre	6, 404/ 8
against heretics, if the	violent	cruelty first used by	6, 406/ 24
they began to be	violent	themselves. % "We read that	6, 409/ 2
the matter virtuous, the	virgin	so moved in her	6, 94/ 2
our Lady was a	virgin	, and yet at her	6, 100/ 13
Lady was a perpetual	virgin	as well after the	6, 115/ 36
was born of a	virgin	, how know you?" "Marry	6, 130/ 35
Lady was a perpetual	virgin	, as well after the	6, 150/ 2
was born of a	virgin	. " "What else?" quoth he	6, 179/ 21
was born of a	virgin	?" "The Gospel of Saint	6, 180/ 2
was both born a	virgin	, and lived and died	6, 312/ 22
lived and died a	virgin	himself, and exhorted all	6, 312/ 22
therein call that blessed	virgin	our advocate. "Item, he	6, 359/ 35
pagans, if any vestal	virgin	(for so called they	6, 375/ 21
that she had vowed	virginity	. For when the angel	6, 150/ 8
full determined purpose of	virginity	. And that as it	6, 151/ 2

a purpose of perpetual	virginity	before the birth of	6, 151/ 6
of our Lady's perpetual	virginity	, the church of Christ	6, 151/ 16
of touching the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady, whereof	6, 155/ 18
made to God of	virginity	, or widowhood, or other	6, 360/ 11
preach high preeminence of	virginity	and widowhood above wedding	6, 426/ 4
vows kept and observed,	virginity	preached and praised, pilgrimages	6, 433/ 26
chaste widows and undefouled	virgins	, by the wholesome doctrine	6, 346/ 29
confessors, so many godly	virgins	, and in all that	6, 433/ 23
sure way is, with	virtue	and prayer, first to	6, 9/ 11
of such wisdom and	virtue	to have him in	6, 26/ 17
that be of known	virtue	and cunning, what do	6, 30/ 29
side, alleged much cunning,	virtue	, and goodness. I will	6, 36/ 10
antiquity or the great	virtue	of the workman, or	6, 47/ 9
in that kind of	virtue	, that the Spirit of	6, 50/ 16
from the use of	virtue	, shall not yet as	6, 110/ 11
from the knowledge of	virtue	, not only for the	6, 110/ 12
believed vice to be	virtue	, and idolatry to be	6, 110/ 17
sure way is, with	virtue	and prayer, first to	6, 122/ 11
And for a great	virtue	their ardent appetite to	6, 123/ 30
and ruin of all	virtue	, then came our Savior	6, 142/ 12
secret infusion of that	virtue	into the soul of	6, 143/ 11
set forth by their	virtue	with God's good inspiration	6, 152/ 9
faith or knowledge of	virtue	pleasant to God, the	6, 184/ 9
being without grace or	virtue	may peradventure stand with	6, 212/ 5
her: "Beware in the	virtue	of God what ye	6, 229/ 12
all reason, religion, and	virtue	reproveth?" The Eleventh Chapter	6, 229/ 30
still upon it in	virtue	of his oath that	6, 271/ 27
in his denying in	virtue	of his oath the	6, 277/ 26
which he still in	virtue	of his oath denied	6, 278/ 33
give us example of	virtue	and the light of	6, 294/ 10
folk the nourisher of	virtue	, and to them that	6, 294/ 23
and is in their	virtue	and prayer, by God's	6, 298/ 26
by the lack of	virtue	among them, and decay	6, 300/ 36
their living. For without	virtue	, the better they be	6, 301/ 11
against good manner and	virtue	, provoking the world to	6, 347/ 13
sacrament self hath no	virtue	at all; but the	6, 352/ 26
whole faith, religion, and	virtue	of Christendom. And that	6, 360/ 21
nature, or any manner	virtue	-- almsdeed, faith, or	6, 385/ 3
either, or any other	virtue	, almsdeed alone sufficeth for	6, 392/ 5
in the way of	virtue	; yet many men be	6, 394/ 4
the faster forward in	virtue	because he hath letted	6, 401/ 12
so utterly subverting all	virtue	and all good order	6, 402/ 27
opinion of learning and	virtue	, they should be secretly	6, 417/ 10
opinion of any man's	virtue	, in whom they see	6, 418/ 3

in great estimation for	virtue	or cunning, then consider	6, 420/ 12
he neither hath more	virtue	nor more cunning than	6, 420/ 13
fathers, of whose cunning,	virtue	, and salvation we be	6, 421/ 11
and good endeavor to	virtue	, all withstanding and striving	6, 428/ 5
in all that time	virtue	had in honor, fasting	6, 433/ 23
the other taught us	virtue	; and that seeth on	6, 434/ 7
good, Christian, and meritorious	virtues	; and the contrary opinion	6, 62/ 22
all one of other	virtues	and of faith, that	6, 109/ 22
the faith than other	virtues	, since it is a	6, 109/ 33
else, as for moral	virtues	and political, if they	6, 177/ 16
off all good Christian	virtues	, and lose the merit	6, 291/ 28
such meditations, prayer, and	virtues	as the matter shall	6, 336/ 8
and all such goodly	virtues	as holy scripture commendeth	6, 348/ 13
Pharisee boasting of his	virtues	? Who hath not bidden	6, 380/ 15
of all their other	virtues	and graces that God	6, 385/ 12
hope be two distinct	virtues	, and that hope is	6, 388/ 26
more negligent in good	virtues	because their faith is	6, 394/ 1
by their patience, high	virtues	, and martyrdom, by which	6, 412/ 6
the judgment of other	virtuous	and cunning men would	6, 23/ 31
was a good, honest,	virtuous	man, far from ambition	6, 28/ 13
they believed to be	virtuous	and cunning) should, instead	6, 31/ 10
be many a right	virtuous	and godly man --	6, 36/ 15
all other things very	virtuous	, but also were in	6, 36/ 21
seemeth by some very	virtuous	man contemplative and well	6, 40/ 10
and many other holy,	virtuous	men, ye shall, except	6, 81/ 21
end of the matter	virtuous	, the virgin so moved	6, 94/ 2
and good works with	virtuous	living shall cool and	6, 109/ 14
lack good and devout	virtuous	people, yet shall both	6, 109/ 25
to study for the	virtuous	framing of his own	6, 126/ 32
worse, right good and	virtuous	lineages declined and decayed	6, 141/ 10
own mind for very	virtuous	and of right belief	6, 260/ 12
men, both twain very	virtuous	men, which heard him	6, 267/ 7
love, but a good,	virtuous	, and well ordered love	6, 288/ 5
that name of holy	virtuous	affection into the bare	6, 288/ 34
love, common to the	virtuous	love that men beareth	6, 289/ 1
Christ's church, against all	virtuous	works, against all divine	6, 303/ 22
before his days by	virtuous	and well learned men	6, 314/ 24
both for cunning and	virtuous	. And therefore the lords	6, 324/ 4
very wise man, a	virtuous	and a cunning." "By	6, 327/ 30
provided that any good,	virtuous	man hath had the	6, 331/ 28
but that a good	virtuous	man, or woman either	6, 339/ 19
therein as neither good,	virtuous	lay folk should lack	6, 341/ 8
perceiveth honest, sad, and	virtuous	, with a good monition	6, 341/ 17
holy martyrs, by the	virtuous	living of so many	6, 346/ 27

the church commandeth and	virtuous	people have ever had	6, 348/ 14
that of so many	virtuous	, wise, and cunning fathers	6, 350/ 23
like a most faithful,	virtuous	, and most erudite prince	6, 362/ 4
agree upon some persons,	virtuous	and well learned, that	6, 363/ 1
presence of right honorable,	virtuous	, and very cunning persons	6, 379/ 5
and charity and other	virtuous	works, because that faith	6, 382/ 35
to do one good	virtuous	deed. For Luther saith	6, 395/ 35
continual course of his	virtuous	life might by the	6, 401/ 8
Saint Jerome and other	virtuous	fathers have in other	6, 409/ 16
slain many a good	virtuous	man; robbed, polluted and	6, 412/ 18
as he taketh for	virtuous	, commend Luther's way, he	6, 418/ 17
being therewith of such	virtuous	behavior as they seem	6, 418/ 25
seem he never so	virtuous	, yet can we with	6, 419/ 11
in alms, with other	virtuous	exercise, both in forbearing	6, 421/ 16
seen and known their	virtuous	life well proved by	6, 422/ 4
clearly testified by the	virtuous	and erudite books of	6, 434/ 2
Gregory, and all the	virtuous	and cunning doctors by	6, 434/ 9
is indeed, well and	virtuously	done devoutly to kiss	6, 359/ 18
faithful folk that live	virtuously	; and therefore where he	6, 400/ 18
the King's Highness most	virtuously	writeth in his epistle	6, 402/ 24
why they live so	virtuously	, fasting and giving their	6, 421/ 15
they burst out in	virulent	and venomous words, when	6, 364/ 2
esse irreprehensibilem unius uxoris	virum	" (That a bishop must	6, 303/ 27
also of his blessed	visage	, as a token to	6, 39/ 4
a table the lovely	visage	of our blessed Lady	6, 39/ 14
the first face some	visage	of probability. Howbeit, to	6, 149/ 14
that had a good	visage	, though he had corrupted	6, 368/ 11
people, they make a	visage	as though they came	6, 399/ 23
they had by these	visible	things knowledge of his	6, 73/ 8
hath by many a	visible	miracle declared that this	6, 112/ 34
Alban himself in a	vision	the image of the	6, 39/ 19
bishops and prelates themselves	visit	those holy places and	6, 54/ 16
smelleth of idolatry to	visit	this place and that	6, 54/ 33
reason go seek and	visit	such places as God	6, 99/ 1
people do not only	visit	these places and there	6, 99/ 5
to their relics, and	visit	pilgrimages. And then where	6, 112/ 2
it their pilgrimage to	visit	some of them one	6, 231/ 10
somewhat sought unto, and	visited	with folks' devotion. But	6, 79/ 9
and pilgrimages to be	visited	and sought, is not	6, 112/ 15
now, as he said,	visited	some of his old	6, 247/ 12
and praised, pilgrimages devoutly	visited	, every kind of good	6, 433/ 27
father which, under the	visor	of a strange herald	6, 364/ 31
suffered, cast off their	visors	of hypocrisy and show	6, 426/ 21
sunt condignae passionis huius	vitae	ad futuram gloriam quae	6, 397/ 1

well in Platina, De	vitis	pontificum, I ween he	6, 41/ 30
Domus mea domus orationis	vocabitur	" (My house shall be	6, 59/ 26
by writing or by	voice	representeth unto the hearer	6, 39/ 34
to us, or our	voice	coming hence to them	6, 214/ 4
heard not his own	voice	. He barketh against the	6, 424/ 31
do all with one	voice	prove that shrift and	6, 425/ 24
all they with one	voice	teach, and prove by	6, 425/ 30
also all with one	voice	the great profit of	6, 425/ 34
of hearing many men's	voices	or any man's words	6, 213/ 20
the world will never	void	except they would make	6, 121/ 16
wist not how to	void	. But then said he	6, 248/ 31
rooms and livings fall	void	to bestow them in	6, 302/ 31
the man) ye cannot	void	but that this is	6, 390/ 14
your tale, a very	void	thing. Was then all	6, 396/ 17
free will may never	void	that answer by reason	6, 405/ 1
eschew him then and	void	him out of Christ's	6, 428/ 31
should in such wise	void	them as very shepherds	6, 430/ 1
as very shepherds would	void	very wolves, there is	6, 430/ 2
bare, except he well	void	the miracles. Whereto when	6, 432/ 15
longing for meat, with	voidance	of that she had	6, 87/ 27
groundeth upon the text,	voided	again. It appeareth also	6, 204/ 17
Paul, and might have	voided	them well with other	6, 384/ 1
to be eschewed and	voided	from the flock. For	6, 417/ 5
that is to wit,	voluptuous	living and violence, offering	6, 374/ 19
secretly more loose and	voluptuous	than they seem. And	6, 424/ 7
paynims, that lived as	voluptuously	as the Turks do	6, 408/ 11
to resist their beastly	voluptuousness	, but break their vows	6, 412/ 8
As when he said, "	Vos	estis sal terrae" (Ye	6, 107/ 12
invicem sicut ego dilexi	vos	" (I give you a	6, 107/ 15
in this wise: "Obsecro	vos	fratres per nomen domini	6, 223/ 33
prophetis, qui veniunt ad	vos	in vestimentis ovium, intrinsecus	6, 421/ 21
tell them nor themselves	vouchsafe	to go prove them	6, 7/ 9
remembrance; where he would	vouchsafe	to send unto the	6, 38/ 36
marvel that he doth	vouchsafe	to show any at	6, 61/ 22
yet would he not	vouchsafe	either to show the	6, 82/ 7
tell them nor themselves	vouchsafe	to go prove them	6, 84/ 12
sloth or incredulity not	vouchsafe	himself to prove it	6, 85/ 6
leave me perplexed; but	vouchsafe	to incline mine assent	6, 157/ 28
by that he doth	vouchsafe	to assist and comfort	6, 182/ 23
heaven, he will not	vouchsafe	to pray for them	6, 211/ 34
to them that they	vouchsafe	to take it. But	6, 301/ 25
any honest man should	vouchsafe	to follow? If our	6, 376/ 8
us in that we	vouchsafe	to trust him, as	6, 397/ 12
have at my request	vouchsafed	to read over the	6, 22/ 34

should come) he hath	vouchsafed	to spread himself abroad	6, 57/ 22
among them whom he	vouchsafed	; where on the other	6, 82/ 3
goodness in that he	vouchsafeth	so familiarly in small	6, 81/ 24
French in sport, "die	vous	garde senior," or at	6, 290/ 8
would boldly break his	vow	for that he thought	6, 170/ 4
keep and observe any	vow	that he hath made	6, 360/ 11
at their liberty, their	vow	notwithstanding." "And how proveth	6, 360/ 13
to dispense with the	vow	made by man to	6, 366/ 8
he wrote that no	vow	could bind any man	6, 366/ 9
the breach of any	vow	of chastity; whereas Tyndale	6, 426/ 5
break their promise and	vow	to God willingly made	6, 429/ 12
and promise of chastity,	vowed	and dedicated unto God	6, 150/ 5
perceive that she had	vowed	virginity. For when the	6, 150/ 8
idolaters, kept their chastity	vowed	once to their false	6, 375/ 17
suffered to break their	vowed	chastity in all their	6, 434/ 13
enough, and that their	vows	could not bind them	6, 165/ 20
make their invocations and	vows	some to the one	6, 231/ 6
the matter of holy	vows	. For in his book	6, 366/ 6
agree to forsake their	vows	of chastity and be	6, 370/ 11
voluptuousness, but break their	vows	and take them harlots	6, 412/ 8
tenderly prayed for, holy	vows	kept and observed, virginity	6, 433/ 26
night, in their earthly	voyage	; and thereby to have	6, 182/ 20
Church in their spiritual	voyage	, wherein his special goodness	6, 182/ 21
best, considering that these	voyages	be but wandering about	6, 100/ 19
they call a tongue	vulgar	and barbarous. But of	6, 333/ 3
be read in any	vulgar	tongue. Nor I never	6, 337/ 11
first written in a	vulgar	tongue. For the scripture	6, 338/ 10
written but in a	vulgar	tongue such as the	6, 338/ 11
tongue because it is	vulgar	and common to every	6, 338/ 17
tongues were as very	vulgar	as ours. And yet	6, 338/ 20
was written in their	vulgar	tongue, and those books	6, 342/ 33
very sure way to	wade	within the great stream	6, 10/ 6
very sure way to	wade	with in the great	6, 138/ 1
that a mouse may	wade	therein, and an elephant	6, 152/ 19
but well and surely	wade	through and come to	6, 152/ 28
I suppose we be	waded	in this matter as	6, 210/ 25
dare hold you a	wager	she will tell you	6, 231/ 30
Wilkin had laid a	wager	with Simkin, that in	6, 274/ 11
said and laid his	wager	the contrary, and then	6, 274/ 15
he had won his	wager	, for lo here ye	6, 274/ 22
this would say the	wager	were his, for it	6, 274/ 25
and would say the	wager	were his except it	6, 275/ 11
Wilkin should win the	wager	. What should we say	6, 275/ 24
should we give the	wager	?" "In faith," quoth he	6, 275/ 25

that as for the	wager	, what I would give	6, 275/ 27
the proof, if the	wager	were but a butterfly	6, 275/ 29
the loss of his	wager	he had, like a	6, 276/ 4
if they would with	wagers	contend and strive therein	6, 65/ 1
away, but worthy to	wait	and as handmaids to	6, 126/ 18
as her handmaid so	wait	upon her, that as	6, 131/ 20
in his house to	wait	upon his wife, which	6, 301/ 34
more honest service to	wait	on a horse than	6, 302/ 2
I ween, when they	wake	forget some of their	6, 365/ 26
of Saint Stephen's in	Walbrook	in London where I	6, 79/ 1
it myself. At Saint	Waleries	here in Picardy, there	6, 227/ 31
fair abbey where Saint	Walery	was monk. And upon	6, 227/ 32
Irish and some in	Wales	too as men say	6, 236/ 34
as they have in	Wales	. And I hear say	6, 309/ 22
the parish." "As for	Wales	," quoth I, "ye be	6, 309/ 27
Well," quoth he, "let	Wales	and Almaygne go, yet	6, 309/ 34
himself was fled into	Wales	, yet they assembled themselves	6, 409/ 29
Lord Cobham taken in	Wales	and burned in London	6, 409/ 34
the air, and men	walk	foot against foot, and	6, 66/ 14
that, he bade him	walk	faitour, and made him	6, 87/ 2
too short. And some	walk	too wide of the	6, 95/ 5
we were like to	walk	wide in words, and	6, 102/ 13
the good, yet to	walk	in the worse, as	6, 110/ 5
going forward, as men	walk	in a maze." "Ye	6, 120/ 15
not resist faith but	walk	with her, and as	6, 131/ 20
us a way to	walk	wherein we were more	6, 138/ 8
wretches worst shall he	walk	that, forcing little of	6, 152/ 33
at liberty and might	walk	the world about, ween	6, 213/ 7
also, if we will	walk	with him, leadeth us	6, 254/ 24
either is fain to	walk	at rovers and live	6, 302/ 22
this, he was bid	walk	like himself. And one	6, 323/ 30
might leave it and	walk	in some better. But	6, 346/ 5
well, good works must	walk	with faith, and sorrow	6, 392/ 13
he would then bid	walk	workers of wickedness, and	6, 393/ 11
the text: "those that	walk	not after the flesh	6, 400/ 21
leastwise, that way they	walk	and say they believe	6, 433/ 9
Christ's Catholic Church, so	walk	with charity in the	6, 435/ 25
way. Then have we	walked	wrong awhile, if ye	6, 72/ 15
lie, then had I	walked	a wise journey; and	6, 85/ 8
then have we well	walked	after the ballad, "The	6, 185/ 30
church. After dinner we	walked	into the garden. And	6, 187/ 12
quoth I. "For he	walked	about as an apostle	6, 268/ 35
to mischief as she	walketh	abroad about her pilgrimages	6, 100/ 9
away, scripture and all	walketh	with it. And in	6, 223/ 29

Alban's, and there was	walking	about the town begging	6, 86/ 3
watching, fasting, praying, preaching,	walking	, hunger, thirst, cold, and	6, 106/ 15
the children of Israel,	walking	with them in the	6, 182/ 18
therefore bid them be	walking	all with sorrow?" "Nay	6, 219/ 7
spirit, in such wise	walking	with his words, that	6, 347/ 22
master the malice thereof,	walking	harmless with God's help	6, 348/ 2
to accompany them in	walking	abroad to show them	6, 370/ 24
even at the hard	wall	, and see not how	6, 210/ 21
driven you to the	wall	in three words, and	6, 249/ 23
merry matters of Saint	Wallery	, because the place is	6, 234/ 32
man carrieth a double	wallet	on his shoulder, and	6, 296/ 1
would once turn our	wallet	that I told you	6, 313/ 33
Not and we would	wallow	upon the ground unto	6, 230/ 17
that great water come	wallowing	up against the wind	6, 80/ 6
that hung about the	walls	none other thing but	6, 228/ 12
for good company, to	Walsingham	in pilgrimage, where a	6, 91/ 23
and our Lady of	Walsingham	. As weening that one	6, 99/ 18
best our Lady of	Walsingham	." "And I," saith the	6, 99/ 22
in the chapel of	Walsingham	or Ipswich? "What say	6, 99/ 24
our dear Lady of	Walsingham	!" Doth it not plainly	6, 99/ 27
that the image at	Walsingham	were our Lady herself	6, 231/ 20
image that is at	Walsingham	. Which if ye ask	6, 231/ 28
that our Lady of	Walsingham	or of Ipswich was	6, 232/ 12
or our Lady of	Walsingham	that stood by the	6, 232/ 15
I were fain to	wander	the world about ere	6, 77/ 26
the church doth but	wander	in the pilgrimage of	6, 196/ 8
these voyages be but	wandering	about vanity or superstitious	6, 100/ 19
seem over light and	wanton	for the weight and	6, 23/ 20
except we be so	wanton	, that where himself had	6, 106/ 19
And having a little	wanton	money, which him thought	6, 227/ 36
Forsooth, ye be a	wanton	, " quoth I. "But yet	6, 287/ 16
reveling and ribaldry, gluttony,	wantonness	, waste, and lechery? Trow	6, 226/ 24
which shall for his	wantonness	have his knife taken	6, 344/ 12
little while. Not by	war	and fighting, which way	6, 32/ 23
is to wit, the	war	and fighting against infidels	6, 36/ 2
they took in the	war	?" "One of that ware	6, 106/ 5
dealing of men of	war	, is not, in my	6, 372/ 29
when they fall to	war	. And of every sect	6, 372/ 31
also, though men in	war	wax furious and cruel	6, 373/ 5
Christian men in their	war	always forborne, as is	6, 373/ 7
have set them at	war	and deadly dissension among	6, 413/ 28
also commendable, the common	war	which every people taketh	6, 415/ 12
sedition, insurrection and open	war	within the bowels of	6, 416/ 5
the temporal princes in	war	against infidels be deeply	6, 431/ 13

at that time in	ward	for heresy, because that	6, 379/ 6
war?" "One of that	ware	is enough," quoth he	6, 106/ 6
if miracles be feigned	ware	, that among all the	6, 242/ 14
chapman to sell our	ware	and our work unto	6, 397/ 36
And some also which	warily	keep themselves for the	6, 424/ 8
to prove whether the	warmness	of grace going through	6, 205/ 32
had no hunger to	warn	them of the one	6, 139/ 14
sensual rebellious appetite to	warn	them of the other	6, 139/ 15
study, and my servants	warned	that if any other	6, 35/ 21
his life. And was	warned	in his dream that	6, 86/ 6
all were she nothing	warned	thereof. And after that	6, 93/ 12
nay but we were	warned	, and none other cause	6, 129/ 5
their faith were they	warned	that no text might	6, 144/ 24
it? For they being	warned	before that there were	6, 200/ 35
come thereto being already	warned	of the law. And	6, 312/ 32
which had also been	warned	to be there. Then	6, 320/ 30
by that warning be	warned	, surely as Saint Paul	6, 417/ 3
church, to give them	warning	with, when they do	6, 113/ 26
would we should have	warning	of all such thing	6, 129/ 1
souls gave them sufficient	warning	, whereof the whole sum	6, 139/ 3
writing he gave a	warning	also of Christ, that	6, 141/ 29
the knowledge give him	warning	and occasion of repentance	6, 174/ 3
ye could take no	warning	by them to please	6, 174/ 22
to the knowledge and	warning	given us of God's	6, 174/ 29
the church all that	warning	and learning of God's	6, 175/ 1
or else a plain	warning	that some of them	6, 219/ 2
true although ye had	warning	that some of them	6, 219/ 11
ye had no such	warning	at all, but would	6, 219/ 13
told you, giveth me	warning	that many be none	6, 219/ 19
they cannot by that	warning	be warned, surely as	6, 417/ 3
when one heretic, after	warning	, will not amend but	6, 428/ 30
much the more surely	warrant	you the truth. Wherein	6, 27/ 10
make me bold to	warrant	that they themselves used	6, 41/ 34
marry," quoth he, "I	warrant	you that I will	6, 84/ 29
be many such, I	warrant	you, that never come	6, 88/ 36
Ye cannot very well	warrant	it," quoth I. "For	6, 89/ 1
also how can ye	warrant	that many of those	6, 89/ 5
Passion, she will I	warrant	you make answer that	6, 232/ 16
not such fools, I	warrant	you. They make their	6, 235/ 21
howbeit I will not	warrant	it for truth. But	6, 256/ 35
not, as I say,	warrant	you that he thus	6, 257/ 4
a very gentleman, I	warrant	you. It is no	6, 353/ 15
dare be bold to	warrant	that thou shalt find	6, 420/ 21
and satisfied. And this	warrantise	will I make you	6, 27/ 16

all good enough without	warrantise	of the best); but	6, 169/ 37
be so circumspect and	wary	in belief of any	6, 78/ 26
make any one man	wary	." "Now that is merrily	6, 106/ 6
if they had been	washed	and laid up within	6, 222/ 27
that the world was	washed	with the water of	6, 252/ 26
and ribaldry, gluttony, wantonness,	waste	, and lechery? Trow ye	6, 226/ 24
God forbid. It would	waste	up your gear upon	6, 229/ 13
and their clothes never	wasted	nor were the worse	6, 42/ 10
speedily burneth up and	wasteth	the never wasting fire	6, 283/ 32
and wasteth the never	wasting	fire of hell, standing	6, 283/ 33
not to kill, continual	watch	and prayer than a	6, 105/ 30
preached, but also fasted,	watched	, prayed and wore hair	6, 44/ 14
moon, whom he had	watched	and worshipped every frosty	6, 134/ 4
he not them to	watching	, fasting, praying, preaching, walking	6, 106/ 15
the angel moved the	water	, and whoso next went	6, 60/ 31
miracles, than in another	water	? But whensoever our Lord	6, 61/ 5
with a very fair	water	. In so far forth	6, 66/ 30
to see that great	water	come wallowing up against	6, 80/ 6
Peter come upon the	water	to him, he bade	6, 107/ 34
the beginning of the	water	put with the wine	6, 148/ 19
make any mixture of	water	? And now is the	6, 148/ 25
only dare put in	water	, but also dare not	6, 148/ 27
by, to cast rose	water	and all things of	6, 227/ 25
was washed with the	water	of the great flood	6, 252/ 26
they come at a	water	where as went away	6, 274/ 20
study where to find	water	in the sea. But	6, 285/ 24
the cheese in the	water	, let fall and lost	6, 369/ 21
and truly told, but	watered	with false glosses, and	6, 29/ 5
the same should have	watered	it, the same should	6, 144/ 6
ourselves so mistrustful and	wavering	, that for to search	6, 346/ 10
to hold till it	wax	too hot. For I	6, 84/ 30
men and women of	wax	, thrust through diverse places	6, 85/ 28
or be cup-shot, or	wax	too proud, she will	6, 131/ 24
proud, she will then	wax	copious and chop logic	6, 131/ 25
out at riot, and	wax	over high hearted and	6, 131/ 27
yet more angry would	wax	with me if I	6, 185/ 35
because he happeth to	wax	worse afterward. But he	6, 195/ 7
hanged up legs of	wax	or arms or such	6, 228/ 11
women's gear made in	wax	. Then was there besides	6, 228/ 13
she make it a	wax	candle which should burn	6, 229/ 4
Sundays and all? Some	wax	drunk in Lent of	6, 236/ 9
now, what if he	wax	angry that his proper	6, 275/ 31
If a good man	wax	naught, the better he	6, 283/ 17
if a naughty man	wax	good, the worse he	6, 283/ 20

the world must needs	wax	unsavory. And he saith	6, 298/ 8
and thus would all	wax	well. Which thing we	6, 313/ 32
good and bad, as	wax	is wrought into an	6, 353/ 4
fall in this sect	wax	naught all the whole	6, 373/ 2
though men in war	wax	furious and cruel, yet	6, 373/ 5
when it began to	wax	worse." "And what hath	6, 413/ 8
of man-child. And then	waxed	quick and she great	6, 79/ 23
of love and liberty	waxed	so drunk of the	6, 257/ 32
the pope's palace, then	waxed	he more wood and	6, 361/ 16
I wot how it	waxed	naught well enough. For	6, 413/ 6
to think -- were	waxen	untrue. And therefore over	6, 147/ 9
the good as suddenly	waxen	worse. Now lay they	6, 203/ 13
that time," quoth I, "	waxen	worse and worse, as	6, 252/ 16
things that he was	waxen	weary of, and set	6, 259/ 28
now. Men be nowadays	waxen	so full of mistrust	6, 287/ 13
or till he be	waxen	wiser." "By our Lady	6, 341/ 27
they be so far	waxen	crooked that seldom can	6, 417/ 6
and worse, as it	waxeth	now. But it is	6, 252/ 17
and set at naught	waxeth	a precedent for the	6, 334/ 34
will not amend but	waxeth	worse, eschew him then	6, 428/ 31
after that the world	waxing	worse, right good and	6, 141/ 9
of that vine, and	waxing	withered branches, be kept	6, 146/ 27
of scripture the sure	way	is, with virtue and	6, 9/ 10
be the very sure	way	to wade within the	6, 10/ 6
their own matter another	way	. For while they defame	6, 30/ 28
out of the right	way	by that they leaned	6, 31/ 9
And that by that	way	the faith went well	6, 31/ 23
war and fighting, which	way	hath (as they say	6, 32/ 23
all that the other	way	won." When your friend	6, 32/ 24
declare themselves. And this	way	, he said, that he	6, 34/ 12
sect and a side	way	, taken by any part	6, 37/ 36
also was a good	way	. The good king David	6, 44/ 8
that were the right	way	, as I wot well	6, 53/ 23
and in the right	way	to Godward, would thereby	6, 53/ 25
now get by this	way	one penny, they should	6, 53/ 28
cause to favor this	way	and it be wrong	6, 53/ 31
Passion neither the one	way	nor the other, but	6, 56/ 28
with a proper side	way	; but he were no	6, 68/ 12
merry tale by the	way	." "A merry tale," quoth	6, 69/ 16
Marry, this is another	way	. Then have we walked	6, 72/ 15
now what a good	way	ye be in, that	6, 84/ 4
of Ipswich. In the	way	of which pilgrimage, she	6, 93/ 14
part well by the	way	of argument and reasoning	6, 95/ 1
herself? And so every	way	the faith and devotion	6, 99/ 31

be run a great	way	further than I thought	6, 107/ 3
well touched by the	way	. " "Well," quoth I, "let	6, 107/ 7
to be the right	way	of God's worship, then	6, 110/ 18
sin, we see the	way	to turn again by	6, 110/ 21
them, and go their	way	? Christ is also present	6, 115/ 30
leave but the third	way	, which is the help	6, 119/ 7
in great doubt which	way	to lean, I think	6, 119/ 10
of scripture the sure	way	is, with virtue and	6, 122/ 11
scripture to take that	way	. " "Why so?" quoth he	6, 122/ 25
proudly persuaded a wrong	way	, they take the bridle	6, 123/ 21
which is the surest	way	) he shall perceive the	6, 127/ 23
he take a sure	way	, by which he shall	6, 128/ 2
say nay but this	way	will do well. Howbeit	6, 128/ 16
other's eyes by the	way	? It seemeth also somewhat	6, 128/ 29
indeed a good easy	way	for a slothful mason	6, 129/ 10
so went he his	way	half out of countenance	6, 130/ 25
be the very sure	way	to wade with in	6, 138/ 1
fall into a false	way	than find out the	6, 138/ 6
to give us a	way	to walk wherein we	6, 138/ 8
went almost all their	way	; so did Saint Paul	6, 145/ 28
one take the right	way	in the learning. "It	6, 152/ 16
he will seek his	way	with the staff of	6, 152/ 21
fast and search the	way	therewith, and have the	6, 152/ 23
may well keep his	way	and follow his good	6, 152/ 26
the sect -- what	way	would ye wind out	6, 156/ 22
therein a good sure	way	. But now if ye	6, 156/ 26
this been the best	way	?" "If it were not	6, 157/ 32
the best. And your	way	is surely far from	6, 158/ 4
there were none other	way	to avoid the perplexity	6, 159/ 1
quoth I, "none other	way	, somewhat were it then	6, 159/ 4
saying still that his	way	were the truth, and	6, 160/ 19
ye now believe, that	way	that as far as	6, 160/ 23
and belief all one	way	till some one or	6, 164/ 9
that still believe that	way	which all the whole	6, 164/ 13
that take the contrary	way	, were it one or	6, 164/ 21
block out of the	way	for stumbling, we shall	6, 164/ 32
a sure and infallible	way	, ye must in all	6, 166/ 2
true faith and right	way	to heaven, being put	6, 166/ 27
understand the scripture one	way	and we another, being	6, 170/ 24
took the scriptures one	way	and we the contrary	6, 171/ 18
wot they ne'er which	way	to amend, as he	6, 173/ 33
it. And thus every	way	for the faith and	6, 175/ 23
shall take the sure	way	and put yourself out	6, 176/ 3
for the truth that	way	that the church teacheth	6, 176/ 5

scripture, there were no	way	to escape from damnable	6, 183/ 30
there fell in the	way	occasion to speak of	6, 188/ 11
this were the sure	way	, wherein should give, ye	6, 188/ 23
that they went their	way	from us, they showed	6, 195/ 8
quite in a wrong	way	-- therefore be they	6, 196/ 23
had left none ordinary	way	for his Gospel and	6, 201/ 13
which are (if this	way	were true) as false	6, 201/ 14
allowed and used this	way	and condemned the contrary	6, 210/ 11
themselves. And by the	way	shall we speak of	6, 211/ 6
their means, the one	way	or the other, we	6, 212/ 27
God by some other	way	doth utter it unto	6, 214/ 7
and other the right	way	so far forth that	6, 224/ 4
be noted, by the	way	, that there was between	6, 225/ 23
that told by the	way	many strange things of	6, 228/ 5
somewhat out of his	way	either to see it	6, 228/ 6
anger and went his	way	. Was not this --	6, 228/ 31
is good, and our	way	good therein, and our	6, 237/ 32
not now, by the	way	, " quoth I, "that ye	6, 239/ 11
he should take that	way	that ye say, to	6, 244/ 26
out of the right	way	in a bypath to	6, 244/ 33
will go now another	way	to work with thee	6, 250/ 20
church by none other	way	but by the scripture	6, 254/ 20
and set forth our	way	. And if we be	6, 257/ 2
And therefore the best	way	were in my mind	6, 258/ 30
Which was the ready	way	to bring him to	6, 259/ 31
quoth he, "but this	way	would not serve him	6, 266/ 33
never be if your	way	were received. For each	6, 266/ 36
wot not well which	way	to answer you admitting	6, 274/ 5
that in a certain	way	named between them, usual	6, 274/ 12
all four into the	way	, Wilkin would show us	6, 274/ 17
also by a long	way	ten mile together and	6, 274/ 19
horse feet all this	way	shod and all with	6, 274/ 23
men have gone this	way	, and how can ye	6, 275/ 4
they took the best	way	both for him and	6, 276/ 34
yet at the least	way	the law for favor	6, 277/ 7
if we go this	way	to work, that all	6, 278/ 14
ye take the sure	way	. " "Well," quoth I, "if	6, 284/ 12
a girl once in	way	of good company, kneeled	6, 287/ 6
out of the right	way	. The Ninth Chapter The	6, 290/ 36
somewhat reasoned in the	way	, yet at the last	6, 292/ 30
For that were the	way	to mend both them	6, 296/ 8
light all the long	way	. Wherein the people took	6, 297/ 15
that he do some	way	much harm both to	6, 299/ 9
him worship in the	way	. But as for nowadays	6, 300/ 33

surely see such a	way	therein that we should	6, 301/ 32
Tyndale would by this	way	make Saint Paul to	6, 307/ 31
found this the best	way	before the law made	6, 311/ 16
was a good sure	way	. "It was," quoth I	6, 312/ 8
to live otherwise, what	way	were, I say, more	6, 312/ 26
his own authority, by	way	of book, libel, or	6, 315/ 30
is rather grown another	way	; that is to wit	6, 317/ 3
her use any worse	way	than looking in one's	6, 321/ 23
it is a great	way	hence, and she went	6, 321/ 27
matter to you which	way	they stand; but all	6, 324/ 22
courtesy and went his	way	, leaving some of the	6, 324/ 26
hearers some think one	way	and some another. And	6, 325/ 12
may find a surer	way	. But I think verily	6, 325/ 23
town. And in the	way	, when we asked him	6, 328/ 25
quoth your friend, "this	way	misliketh not me. But	6, 341/ 28
and hold the right	way	. "Forsooth," quoth I, "if	6, 345/ 29
now in a wrong	way	, we might leave it	6, 346/ 4
this were an easy	way	for one thing. For	6, 349/ 24
I might, after Luther's	way	, be confessed to a	6, 349/ 28
he began first by	way	of doubts and questions	6, 361/ 12
friend, "a good wily	way	. "As wily as it	6, 361/ 35
before him in his	way	other of those tyrants	6, 371/ 5
money fetched out that	way	, that some calling himself	6, 371/ 19
studied to devise a	way	whereby he might cast	6, 376/ 10
take so wrong a	way	, or else is it	6, 376/ 23
nor understand them that	way	, but construe them to	6, 378/ 18
except themselves allow that	way	for good. Now as	6, 378/ 24
as ye say, by	way	of excess and hyperbole	6, 385/ 24
set them in the	way	of virtue; yet many	6, 394/ 4
them a new, better	way	, and more true than	6, 399/ 24
win again in his	way	that he before cast	6, 401/ 14
there fall, ere the	way	were found to set	6, 405/ 30
hard and an uncharitable	way	taken by the clergy	6, 406/ 11
that side, then this	way	that ye speak of	6, 408/ 18
hold it, none evil	way	. For since we should	6, 408/ 21
that there were no	way	to escape; and then	6, 414/ 25
heresy by pride, that	way	should make them prouder	6, 416/ 14
if we take that	way	with heretics we shall	6, 416/ 21
for virtuous, commend Luther's	way	, he is of simpleness	6, 418/ 17
out of the right	way	by the authority of	6, 418/ 21
would lean to that	way	but if they knew	6, 418/ 26
out of the right	way	do rather fall thereto	6, 419/ 5
teacheth us a wrong	way	, which we may soon	6, 420/ 3
For either is his	way	naught, and then doth	6, 420/ 29

at the leastwise, that	way	they walk and say	6, 433/ 9
with charity in the	way	of good works in	6, 435/ 25
they secretly by fair	ways	induced to the contrary	6, 30/ 37
and infidels by such	ways	as himself began it	6, 32/ 19
glad to favor these	ways	and to nourish this	6, 53/ 1
and the craft and	ways	of all that work	6, 55/ 27
and everybody went their	ways	and left them twain	6, 79/ 13
some one of these	ways	or peradventure by both	6, 102/ 6
be one of these	ways	." "Well," quoth I, "we	6, 117/ 27
or other of these	ways	the church of Christ	6, 118/ 26
which of these three	ways	the church hath it	6, 118/ 32
together at the least	ways	." "As for the old	6, 129/ 14
with these worshipful wise	ways	he proclaimeth himself a	6, 149/ 9
could be but that	ways	by which she was	6, 150/ 31
the same. Go thy	ways	therefore to him. And	6, 159/ 15
were meant some other	ways	than I could understand	6, 161/ 17
I. "We have sundry	ways	proved and agreed between	6, 175/ 4
indeed) damneth all their	ways	, whereof, since the church	6, 196/ 21
them with such superstitious	ways	that the paynim gods	6, 229/ 18
may they by more	ways	than one. They may	6, 235/ 15
such wise that diverse	ways	I brought him to	6, 248/ 31
false belief and factious	ways	full of business. And	6, 266/ 22
them by such ungodly	ways	, I think shall have	6, 309/ 32
bringing men into mad	ways	, sects, and heresies, such	6, 335/ 19
it by the selfsame	ways	which now the Lutherans	6, 374/ 18
malicious minds by such	ways	as they saw, when	6, 394/ 20
he follow the fleshly	ways	of his sensual appetites	6, 400/ 22
wretches to the desperate	ways	of devils and damned	6, 405/ 2
devise by all the	ways	they can to get	6, 405/ 14
whereas else more easy	ways	had been taken with	6, 406/ 8
had used all the	ways	they could to allect	6, 407/ 10
so far into wrong	ways	, that they shall at	6, 426/ 32
her husband was so	wayward	that he would never	6, 258/ 22
then is God as	wayward	a husband as ye	6, 258/ 32
honor of God and	weal	of their own souls	6, 7/ 7
honor of God and	weal	of their own souls	6, 84/ 11
Savior letted, for the	weal	of such as would	6, 340/ 23
work together to his	weal	), it was said that	6, 400/ 34
one great part of	wealth	, they were well furthered	6, 212/ 22
that would put all	weapons	away because manquellers misuse	6, 338/ 7
would within a while	wear	away clean and clearly	6, 59/ 1
said, begin with. The	weariness	whereof drove him to	6, 14/ 11
said, begin with. The	weariness	whereof drove him to	6, 255/ 10
in conclusion with the	weariness	of that superstitious fear	6, 257/ 30

might after, for very	weariness	thereof, bring him into	6, 259/ 27
more likely that for	weariness	of his life, he	6, 327/ 4
were his mortal enemies,	wearing	his badge, and seeming	6, 218/ 30
that he was waxen	weary	of, and set him	6, 259/ 28
as soon done to	weave	a new web of	6, 293/ 6
a Glover, or a	weaver	that nothing can do	6, 419/ 8
to weave a new	web	of cloth as to	6, 293/ 6
they had liberty to	wed	for their pleasure if	6, 106/ 4
talk together, but we	wed	not together," meaning that	6, 150/ 18
that they never shall	wed	together. And in such	6, 150/ 19
frere and having now	wedded	a nun, were commanded	6, 165/ 16
them. For though a	wedded	man taken there into	6, 310/ 5
of chastity and be	wedded	, and the places dedicated	6, 370/ 12
all now apostates and	wedded	, live in like manner	6, 378/ 22
a frere's living that	weddeth	a nun, when his	6, 349/ 3
enter into the pleasant	wedding	chamber to the bed	6, 206/ 3
first year of his	wedding	took his wife with	6, 228/ 2
of bigamy by the	wedding	of one wife after	6, 305/ 1
virginity and widowhood above	wedding	, and ever have had	6, 426/ 4
under the name of	wedlock	in open, incestuous lechery	6, 375/ 8
out all in a	week	?" "Nay," quoth he, "that	6, 134/ 30
and a gander a	week	together." "Well," quoth I	6, 235/ 9
a child of one	week's	study in sophistry could	6, 203/ 30
let to be confessed	weekly	." "Ye would," quoth I	6, 349/ 29
some men would, I	ween	, if they might be	6, 37/ 26
nameth Saint Ambrose, I	ween	there will no man	6, 41/ 14
But that word I	ween	he set in for	6, 41/ 23
De vitis pontificum, I	ween	he shall well perceive	6, 41/ 30
of the keeping? I	ween	he will not say	6, 42/ 19
himself. Except these heretics	ween	that God were as	6, 49/ 4
how small a portion	ween	we were the gold	6, 51/ 4
make our offerings, and	ween	these images were the	6, 52/ 27
devils in hell. And	ween	if they were one	6, 52/ 32
in their souls, should	ween	that the images of	6, 56/ 14
there no man, I	ween	, so good nor so	6, 56/ 21
people black, he might	ween	that it were against	6, 65/ 6
Or who would not	ween	it impossible, but if	6, 66/ 13
round about. Who would	ween	it possible that glass	6, 66/ 22
Now if those that	ween	it impossible by reason	6, 66/ 23
have served me, I	ween	I might have brought	6, 68/ 28
find many records, I	ween	I were fain to	6, 77/ 26
marvelous seeming, for I	ween	it seemeth so to	6, 79/ 34
keys, God hath, I	ween	, so much wit of	6, 81/ 17
not tell; but I	ween	he was put to	6, 87/ 32

for their sake and	ween	there were none good	6, 91/ 20
divers places done, would	ween	that none at all	6, 95/ 20
yet would I not	ween	God be well content	6, 97/ 23
-- but, as men	ween	, unto pigs' bones also	6, 98/ 11
images so that they	ween	they were verily the	6, 99/ 29
so many good men	ween	it were best, considering	6, 100/ 18
bethink you well, I	ween	if ye were at	6, 105/ 21
much ease as we	ween	that Christ called us	6, 105/ 24
praise, that preach I	ween	they would, though God	6, 123/ 31
contrary." "Why should ye	ween	so," quoth he, "or	6, 123/ 34
I, "be deceived and	ween	they see that they	6, 130/ 14
man his craft. And	ween	ye then that she	6, 130/ 32
what if he would	ween	that since in these	6, 135/ 11
both man and beasts),	ween	that beasts had immortal	6, 136/ 5
men be there, I	ween	, but they think that	6, 138/ 22
yet will there, I	ween	, no man think that	6, 149/ 26
eel, ye would, I	ween	, reckon it a perilous	6, 158/ 31
own wit would verily	ween	the contrary. And therefore	6, 166/ 14
twain make four. I	ween	ye will fare by	6, 176/ 27
My lady will, I	ween	, be angry with me	6, 185/ 33
them that they might	ween	were wrong. And how	6, 201/ 2
for the while I	ween	will be, as long	6, 206/ 6
will no wise man	ween	them worse and of	6, 211/ 23
walk the world about,	ween	we that in heaven	6, 213/ 8
many more worshipped, I	ween	, than shrined; many shrined	6, 217/ 28
calling him Dismas, I	ween	, and his fellow, Gismas	6, 229/ 23
to the other, I	ween	it easy to perceive	6, 231/ 7
for your teeth, I	ween	if they ached well	6, 233/ 28
helpeth). "And so I	ween	would I," quoth he	6, 234/ 5
And so would I	ween	that ye were far	6, 234/ 15
child. And I would	ween	it were none offence	6, 234/ 29
content or not, I	ween	he hath much dough-baked	6, 258/ 35
them, they should, I	ween	, sing very few matins	6, 259/ 2
that any man I	ween	would mistrust their tale	6, 272/ 35
he, and laughed. "Ye	ween	I were more ready	6, 277/ 13
quoth he, "nor I	ween	with ten neither." "And	6, 278/ 23
to make the world	ween	that twenty true men	6, 280/ 8
man would in faith	ween	his wife were naught	6, 287/ 14
silly soul as would	ween	all were well when	6, 288/ 1
translation make the people	ween	further that such articles	6, 290/ 31
answer. % "But I would	ween	it would amend much	6, 303/ 11
as ye would haply	ween	." "Peradventure," quoth he, "no	6, 310/ 12
sort would yet, I	ween	, rather have women than	6, 310/ 21
that every man would	ween	there were but one	6, 313/ 29

good man would, I	ween	, be so mad to	6, 317/ 20
I heard all, I	ween	, that well could be	6, 326/ 25
and would yet I	ween	have seemed so more	6, 329/ 29
troth," quoth he, "yet	ween	I that the people	6, 342/ 1
good faith, I would	ween	that any good man	6, 348/ 26
they would wish, I	ween	, among that they had	6, 349/ 32
length. They will, I	ween	, when they wake forget	6, 365/ 26
exquisite cruelties that, I	ween	, they have taught the	6, 372/ 4
they would we should	ween	that Saint James did	6, 387/ 33
of obedience, these Lutherans	ween	to deceive all the	6, 388/ 18
and to make men	ween	that faith betokeneth not	6, 388/ 19
so to make men	ween	that Saint James wist	6, 388/ 20
deadly, damnable heresies. "Now	ween	I that we need	6, 426/ 15
blasphemous heretics than I	ween	they twain were, much	6, 429/ 31
whose color ye had	weened	were natural, will ye	6, 91/ 14
And when we had	weened	we should have left	6, 91/ 27
I would never have	weened	that ye would in	6, 129/ 18
I, "besides? I had	weened	we had been at	6, 155/ 13
of, nor would have	weened	. And so may it	6, 199/ 4
many men would have	weened	. Sir, so it was	6, 269/ 17
mother tongue." "I had	weened	, " quoth I, "that I	6, 331/ 4
so many workmen. But	weeneth	he that because there	6, 42/ 29
thence, the wise man	weeneth	it would be straight	6, 51/ 12
indeed that every man	weeneth	he hath her, and	6, 313/ 28
Lady of Walsingham. As	weening	that one image more	6, 99/ 18
half out of countenance,	weening	that he had done	6, 130/ 25
own head. And then	weening	that he should find	6, 366/ 25
belief of the faith,	weening	that were the very	6, 418/ 29
like a woman to	weep	too, than to have	6, 140/ 4
whereto your words will	weigh	and amount. Ye deny	6, 239/ 23
would not fail to	weigh	them rather than take	6, 267/ 17
And to this intent	weigh	all the words, as	6, 337/ 7
his words seem to	weigh	to. And if he	6, 378/ 14
devil, ought not to	weigh	much among Christian men	6, 431/ 34
to be pondered and	weighed	by his wisdom. For	6, 261/ 34
first consider whereunto altogether	weigheth	. For it stretcheth no	6, 218/ 8
and wanton for the	weight	and gravity of such	6, 23/ 20
more than a man's	weight	carried more than a	6, 80/ 26
in number as in	weight	. Some twain be more	6, 82/ 27
number and not by	weight	. " "Surely," quoth I, "my	6, 267/ 12
ye mean more in	weight	. For one can be	6, 285/ 26
three words of great	weight	, and every one of	6, 285/ 32
the circumstances, nor the	weight	and gravity thereof, nor	6, 352/ 8
wretchedly lay all the	weight	and blame of our	6, 377/ 1

gold, whereof ten pound	weight	were not of its	6, 397/ 25
nor one hundred pound	weight	thereof, of the nature	6, 397/ 27
and many a pound	weight	of bread -- so	6, 397/ 29
points, and consider what	weight	is in them." "Nay	6, 431/ 25
proof is of little	weight	." "Forsooth," quoth I, "Tyndale's	6, 431/ 32
so many matters and	weighty	to make him an	6, 34/ 34
truth in such a	weighty	matter; or if they	6, 63/ 19
deceived in any such	weighty	point." "Whereby shall I	6, 182/ 10
Surely," quoth I, "as	weighty	be they as any	6, 285/ 28
but with good words	welcoming	him for the time	6, 34/ 35
a very treasury and	well-spring	of wickedness. And yet	6, 291/ 25
you, say as the	Welshman	said? "If thou give	6, 373/ 29
clean, and glorious without	wem	, wrinkle, or spot, which	6, 206/ 5
brought privily a strange	wench	into the church that	6, 87/ 12
be taken with a	wench	, we will jest and	6, 296/ 31
for lying with a	wench	, and bore it light	6, 297/ 15
well known, ere he	went	over the sea, for	6, 28/ 22
that way the faith	went	well toward, and one	6, 31/ 24
water, and whoso next	went	in was cured of	6, 60/ 32
And then after that	went	the bridegroom to bed	6, 79/ 12
to bed, and everybody	went	their ways and left	6, 79/ 13
little while." And so	went	he his way half	6, 130/ 24
delivered to the father,	went	by the mouth to	6, 140/ 29
hard word?" and therewith	went	almost all their way	6, 145/ 27
their time? And so	went	it forth from age	6, 148/ 30
we perceive that they	went	wrong and other after	6, 167/ 33
once known, the knowledge	went	forth from man to	6, 180/ 36
which the good husbandman	went	forth to sow his	6, 193/ 24
that, in that they	went	their way from us	6, 195/ 8
wife with him, and	went	over the sea for	6, 228/ 2
a great anger and	went	his way. Was not	6, 228/ 31
the stone -- he	went	and asked his wife	6, 229/ 8
wily boy, there thou	went	beyond me. For and	6, 250/ 15
as far as they	went	, but they went not	6, 267/ 27
they went, but they	went	not far enough." "Ah	6, 267/ 27
London, whereby their words	went	as wide for his	6, 267/ 34
a water where as	went	away by ship no	6, 274/ 20
sure that any horse	went	here? For I put	6, 275/ 5
that these men which	went	here had horseshoes in	6, 275/ 6
and always as they	went	pricked them down hard	6, 275/ 7
proved, how far wrong	went	the man that we	6, 284/ 14
he left him and	went	unto Roy, which is	6, 291/ 34
when one of them	went	sometimes in pilgrimage, he	6, 300/ 31
such heresies as he	went	about to sow; which	6, 314/ 31

word. Howbeit indeed it	went	not so near the	6, 319/ 31
way hence, and she	went	over little more than	6, 321/ 28
he made courtesy and	went	his way, leaving some	6, 324/ 26
Marry," quoth he, "I	went	to Tournai; and when	6, 328/ 27
after dinner." And therewith	went	we to meat. The	6, 344/ 35
schismatical as it was,	went	never yet so far	6, 359/ 29
discovereth all that he	went	about to hide in	6, 363/ 18
And finally so far	went	it forward that at	6, 369/ 13
there never none that	went	therein so far, and	6, 373/ 6
with heaven except faith	went	with them, yet if	6, 393/ 5
they saw, when they	went	about it, their own	6, 394/ 20
the heretic if he	went	abroad, would with the	6, 411/ 13
And in this wise	went	we to supper, and	6, 431/ 4
daughter of Sir Roger	Wentworth	, Knight. The Seventeenth Chapter	6, 7/ 27
daughter of Sir Roger	Wentworth	, Knight. "And as for	6, 92/ 28
worshipful knight Sir Roger	Wentworth	, upon divers of his	6, 93/ 5
the church with a	wet	finger." "They might," quoth	6, 190/ 7
worth one ounce of	wheat	, nor one hundred pound	6, 397/ 26
all such: "That ye	whisper	one in another's ear	6, 90/ 35
abroad openly, not always	whispered	in hugger-mugger. And therefore	6, 202/ 33
ye lie not a	whit	. "And so sir indeed	6, 69/ 31
will not lie a	whit	. "Howbeit sir, and though	6, 69/ 32
any difference?" "Never a	whit	, " quoth he. "Then," quoth	6, 161/ 31
believe thereof never a	whit	) but it is the	6, 254/ 13
faith," quoth I, "every	whit	. " "Then findeth he," quoth	6, 292/ 7
the Mass?" "Never a	whit	, " quoth I, "more than	6, 292/ 13
never had seen any	white	man or woman in	6, 65/ 4
of man to be	white	. Now if he shall	6, 65/ 6
because himself saw no	white	, which was no reason	6, 65/ 15
must make the people	white	. "Well," quoth I, "and	6, 65/ 18
other that there be	white	men elsewhere, this serveth	6, 65/ 30
in other countries be	white	, though all his countrymen	6, 65/ 35
be both black and	white	at once. For else	6, 70/ 15
though ye see some	white	sapphire or beryl so	6, 92/ 9
that a thing were	white	which I see myself	6, 169/ 15
err. As for your	white	and black, never shall	6, 169/ 22
all other shall see	white	. But ye may be	6, 169/ 24
all other see it	white	and ye take it	6, 169/ 24
and were therewith as	white	for all the long	6, 222/ 26
bring with them a	white	loaf and a pot	6, 227/ 10
say the crow were	white	. And in good faith	6, 255/ 32
say the crow were	white	must, if he will	6, 256/ 2
cometh with procession at	Whitsuntide	, and the women following	6, 236/ 1
manner, or put away	Whitsuntide	?Ye speak of lewdness	6, 236/ 6

matter of all the	whole	work dependeth. The Second	6, 5/ 6
matter of all the	whole	work dependeth. The Letter	6, 24/ 22
gather in mind the	whole	effect as my remembrance	6, 35/ 4
this matter, although the	whole	spirituality -- wherein no	6, 36/ 14
and belief of the	whole	church besides. For this	6, 38/ 2
commonly condemned through the	whole	flock of all good	6, 38/ 9
that assoileth all the	whole	matter. For, as it	6, 43/ 17
And by all the	whole	psalm, "In exitu Israel	6, 44/ 35
gilding of posts and	whole	roofs, not only in	6, 51/ 8
to retain, yet the	whole	body might without any	6, 54/ 2
the hearts of the	whole	church, that is, to	6, 54/ 21
clergy only, but the	whole	congregation of all Christian	6, 54/ 23
proved it, that the	whole	earth hangeth in the	6, 66/ 14
this point believe a	whole	town, ye have put	6, 68/ 25
at all, and the	whole	people of the world	6, 72/ 24
matter against all the	whole	number of the old	6, 73/ 2
both, of all this	whole	engine of the world	6, 73/ 5
nor also that the	whole	work of his creation	6, 74/ 30
might break up the	whole	world, if he would	6, 75/ 12
she should say the	whole	psalm. But as for	6, 88/ 3
mad that hearing the	whole	matter will mistrust the	6, 93/ 2
places. And some one	whole	saint's body lieth in	6, 98/ 16
and matcheth not the	whole	matter. For the people	6, 99/ 4
their full hope and	whole	trust that they should	6, 99/ 14
at the end. And	whole	books would it hold	6, 102/ 19
shall agree upon the	whole	corpus of scripture, as	6, 102/ 32
rather than to his	whole	flock, whether think you	6, 103/ 32
and somewhat to the	whole	flock, as when he	6, 107/ 14
or else in the	whole	church, that is to	6, 107/ 22
is to wit, the	whole	congregation of Christian people	6, 107/ 23
but that it should	whole	and entire abide and	6, 107/ 26
is," quoth I, "the	whole	Trinity and one more	6, 111/ 28
miracles to bring his	whole	church into a wrong	6, 112/ 29
tell them all the	whole	truth by mouth, but	6, 119/ 16
it is that every	whole	thing is more than	6, 121/ 25
common faith of Christ's	whole	church. And because they	6, 123/ 13
dead, or of the	whole	church of Christ to	6, 123/ 20
pieces and make it	whole	again, and put a	6, 130/ 17
and running; and the	whole	body the more wieldy	6, 132/ 5
might suddenly have that	whole	Bible turned into his	6, 134/ 5
man, or else the	whole	book will do us	6, 134/ 23
sufficient warning, whereof the	whole	sum stood in effect	6, 139/ 4
say not all the	whole	scripture, in which it	6, 146/ 13
doctors be full and	whole	against him, he setteth	6, 149/ 8

the men in the	whole	world if they would	6, 154/ 6
we together make the	whole	church. And what reason	6, 162/ 22
way which all the	whole	believed before. "Or else	6, 164/ 13
if after that, the	whole	church fall in one	6, 164/ 16
old doctors or the	whole	church telleth me the	6, 168/ 5
you and to the	whole	church another?" "Yet if	6, 169/ 11
doctors and all the	whole	church would tell me	6, 169/ 12
holy doctors and Christ's	whole	church. "But first," quoth	6, 169/ 28
his church, by whose	whole	corps he more setteth	6, 172/ 29
And else undoubtedly his	whole	coming had been in	6, 173/ 16
he spoke to the	whole	church that then was	6, 177/ 5
all this by his	whole	church that should be	6, 177/ 25
meant but of the	whole	church. For the Holy	6, 178/ 8
the church resident the	whole	Trinity. Whose assistance being	6, 179/ 3
believe it because the	whole	church hath always done	6, 180/ 37
as I remember, the	whole	sum and effect of	6, 189/ 5
mistake themselves all the	whole	matter and be quite	6, 196/ 22
themselves for Christian men,	whole	nations, but they were	6, 200/ 27
members some sick, some	whole	, and all sickly. Nor	6, 205/ 26
grace going through this	whole	mystical body of Christ's	6, 205/ 33
that this church shall	whole	change her place and	6, 205/ 35
clean off, and the	whole	body of Christ's holy	6, 206/ 4
is indeed, but this	whole	, common congregation of Christian	6, 208/ 3
the other be the	whole	church. And if yours	6, 209/ 7
and corroborate by the	whole	body of Christendom --	6, 209/ 31
Christ to continue so	whole	and so long in	6, 210/ 3
false heresy by the	whole	general council of Christendom	6, 210/ 12
some one body lieth	whole	in two places far	6, 217/ 12
common persuasion through the	whole	people of Christendom, that	6, 220/ 31
and of some the	whole	body showed at two	6, 221/ 19
them be laid the	whole	body, and the pilgrims	6, 221/ 28
the names haply the	whole	world hath long ago	6, 223/ 6
but be ye one	whole	entire body of one	6, 224/ 2
other parts before. "Your	whole	tale in effect," quoth	6, 230/ 1
to offer up a	whole	ox and distribute it	6, 234/ 30
the oats of a	whole	year's offerings will not	6, 235/ 8
but utterly put the	whole	use away, we should	6, 235/ 33
sing for God's sake	whole	ribaldous songs as loud	6, 236/ 4
have it seem, a	whole	people indeed, yet were	6, 237/ 13
will not suffer his	whole	church to agree and	6, 239/ 2
will not suffer his	whole	church to agree in	6, 239/ 13
to say, from the	whole	congregation of true Christian	6, 244/ 7
diverse opinions that the	whole	church had never taken	6, 253/ 29
the wit of the	whole	world in effect agreeth	6, 266/ 16

this plight) all his	whole	purpose, and winneth nothing	6, 280/ 10
told you all his	whole	confession anon, but for	6, 282/ 6
rehearse you all the	whole	book, wherein there were	6, 285/ 20
that almost in the	whole	book his lewd change	6, 287/ 33
so spread through the	whole	book, that likewise as	6, 293/ 5
less to translate the	whole	book all new, as	6, 293/ 7
I wot well the	whole	world is so wretched	6, 295/ 14
and rail upon the	whole	order all the year	6, 296/ 31
the profit that a	whole	sinful city, or sometimes	6, 298/ 28
city, or sometimes a	whole	region, taketh by the	6, 298/ 29
year so taught his	whole	church, that never was	6, 308/ 5
church so full and	whole	therein, and the mind	6, 308/ 7
had liefer lack the	whole	hand than have a	6, 310/ 19
naught in all the	whole	world, and that that	6, 313/ 30
arch-heretic Wycliff, whereas the	whole	Bible was long before	6, 314/ 24
utter subversion of that	whole	realm, both in faith	6, 315/ 6
keep the same sentence	whole	-- it was, I	6, 315/ 27
friend, "but upon the	whole	tale it seemeth to	6, 329/ 25
the loss should lie	whole	in his own neck	6, 331/ 23
I am full and	whole	of your mind in	6, 332/ 21
long time, and a	whole	mind given greatly thereto	6, 334/ 16
many years bestowed his	whole	mind, is yet unable	6, 335/ 15
things to them whose	whole	study is beset thereupon	6, 336/ 31
tongue such as the	whole	people understood, nor in	6, 338/ 12
not to keep the	whole	commodity from any whole	6, 339/ 14
whole commodity from any	whole	people because of harm	6, 339/ 14
nothing but that the	whole	audience may without harm	6, 339/ 28
their speech through the	whole	corps of scripture that	6, 339/ 31
the copies should come	whole	unto the bishop's hand	6, 341/ 15
that might do his	whole	diocese so special a	6, 341/ 36
Jews, among whom the	whole	people have, ye say	6, 342/ 18
Jews, though all their	whole	Bible was written in	6, 342/ 32
be assistant with his	whole	church to teach all	6, 343/ 5
for him that is	whole	, yet since there is	6, 343/ 12
that taketh himself for	whole	, and in holy scripture	6, 343/ 13
holy scripture is a	whole	feast of so much	6, 343/ 14
to discern between the	whole	and the sick and	6, 343/ 20
might commit all the	whole	, so, to say the	6, 343/ 25
advice and instruction the	whole	Bible to read, yet	6, 344/ 3
thereby but that the	whole	Bible might, for my	6, 344/ 18
diligent consideration of the	whole	matter. Without which, men	6, 345/ 17
and finally, by the	whole	consent and agreement of	6, 346/ 30
half venom poisoned the	whole	wine, and that right	6, 347/ 20
sickness sore infecteth a	whole	body. Nor the truth	6, 347/ 24

creature in all the	whole	world either in heaven	6, 357/ 5
one mind and the	whole	synod of the contrary	6, 358/ 2
if he had it	whole	or all the pieces	6, 360/ 5
utterly to destroy the	whole	faith, religion, and virtue	6, 360/ 21
Gloria Patri to the	whole	psalm, in this wise	6, 364/ 8
deny purgatory, which the	whole	church of Christ hath	6, 365/ 19
the church, and the	whole	consent of the holy	6, 367/ 3
For as for the	whole	faith of Christ's church	6, 367/ 15
daughter, and all the	whole	house to new torments	6, 371/ 25
wax naught all the	whole	meinie. For, forthwith upon	6, 373/ 2
sect once begun, the	whole	flocks of such as	6, 373/ 3
common consent of the	whole	world, as a thing	6, 375/ 33
doctors, by all his	whole	church, all the whole	6, 376/ 2
whole church, all the	whole	time of these fifteen	6, 376/ 2
equal with all the	whole	world and with angels	6, 385/ 15
saith so, and the	whole	church saith and believeth	6, 392/ 28
and to give the	whole	merit unto faith, and	6, 392/ 29
and agreed, worth many	whole	sheep and many a	6, 397/ 29
sheep and mar the	whole	flock. And in the	6, 399/ 15
is in effect the	whole	heap of all heresies	6, 417/ 29
hath already taught his	whole	church. In which hath	6, 421/ 31
slenderly, and all his	whole	matter in those points	6, 432/ 27
images meetings at these	wholesome	hallows. And many that	6, 100/ 7
By whose good and	wholesome	doctrine set forth by	6, 152/ 9
hath provided for them	wholesome	meat and true doctrine	6, 166/ 23
some vein of that	wholesome	moisture of God's grace	6, 194/ 3
from the good and	wholesome	doctrine of Christ to	6, 285/ 7
to be good and	wholesome	for them. And therefore	6, 343/ 23
undefouled virgins, by the	wholesome	doctrine of so many	6, 346/ 29
that sermon were not	wholesome	for them, that good	6, 381/ 16
jesting against all their	wholesome	doctrine, drive away clean	6, 425/ 29
womanish, look the holy	whoreson	never so saintly." "Ye	6, 83/ 35
I find a holy	whoreson	halt in hypocrisy, I	6, 92/ 5
call it) superstitious and	wicked	, would never suffer it	6, 54/ 12
bypath to hellward with	wicked	heresies and idolatry; then	6, 244/ 33
his days, neither so	wicked	that he would for	6, 315/ 14
and punished as abominable	wicked	wretches -- is it	6, 375/ 35
sending forth first his	wicked	book of Mammona, and	6, 424/ 23
such as though they	wickedly	erred in substantial articles	6, 374/ 30
part, which Tyndale would	wickedly	, with only railing and	6, 425/ 28
treasury and well-spring of	wickedness	. And yet hath he	6, 291/ 25
bid walk workers of	wickedness	, and tell them that	6, 393/ 12
go now very far	wide	; for neither doth reason	6, 74/ 26
And some walk too	wide	of the butt by	6, 95/ 5

were like to walk	wide	in words, and run	6, 102/ 13
their frame as far	wide	from the place they	6, 196/ 31
I say, go far	wide	from all such purpose	6, 220/ 4
therein ye go far	wide	. For the chief cause	6, 262/ 33
their words went as	wide	for his excuse, as	6, 267/ 34
to God because the	widow	prayed him to revive	6, 214/ 34
to him that no	widow	should be specially chosen	6, 306/ 25
the bishop and the	widow	, and consider the words	6, 306/ 28
Saint Paul of the	widow	, as though Saint Paul	6, 306/ 34
should mean not a	widow	which had never had	6, 306/ 34
one husband, but a	widow	that had had one	6, 307/ 1
take in such a	widow	as never had no	6, 307/ 3
giving commandment that the	widow	should be such as	6, 307/ 6
least, and that the	widow	should have had one	6, 307/ 19
the choice of the	widow	, wherein Tyndale would by	6, 307/ 31
in but such a	widow	as hath had but	6, 307/ 33
Paul meant that a	widow	living in delight and	6, 386/ 28
God of virginity, or	widowhood	, or other chastity of	6, 360/ 11
preeminence of virginity and	widowhood	above wedding, and ever	6, 426/ 4
little better than grass	widows	be now. For they	6, 307/ 37
of so many chaste	widows	and undefouled virgins, by	6, 346/ 28
whole body the more	wieldy	and lusty by some	6, 132/ 5
and blamed his foolish	wife	, which did at that	6, 44/ 11
over familiar with his	wife	, and because he spoke	6, 69/ 20
Sixth, came with his	wife	to Saint Alban's, and	6, 86/ 3
when as well his	wife	as himself affirmed fastly	6, 86/ 27
he had suffered his	wife	our mother Eve to	6, 140/ 3
how his master's Potiphar's	wife	, a great man with	6, 157/ 3
the choice of his	wife	, that ye should put	6, 158/ 29
the name of a	wife	, and he would say	6, 165/ 19
quoth I, "like my	wife	, I should muse more	6, 186/ 3
had married a merchant's	wife	. And having a little	6, 227/ 36
his wedding took his	wife	with him, and went	6, 228/ 2
this gentleman and his	wife	were kneeling in the	6, 228/ 33
went and asked his	wife	counsel. But she like	6, 229/ 8
devil. And when his	wife	and his friends, sore	6, 233/ 35
never found one old	wife	so fond to believe	6, 241/ 30
wot ye what the	wife	said that complained to	6, 258/ 20
in faith ween his	wife	were naught, if he	6, 287/ 14
when he found his	wife	where ye said right	6, 288/ 1
and my lady your	wife	popess too." "Well," quoth	6, 301/ 26
to wait upon his	wife	, which no man almost	6, 301/ 34
the husband of one	wife	). And that it must	6, 303/ 28
as near to no	wife	as might be, did	6, 304/ 22

the husband of one	wife	. Meaning such as then	6, 304/ 24
the wedding of one	wife	after another, was the	6, 305/ 1
let, though the one	wife	had been married and	6, 305/ 10
twice and have one	wife	after another, and that	6, 305/ 15
must ever have one	wife	at the least. And	6, 305/ 17
the husband of one	wife	. Which words Tyndale may	6, 305/ 23
should have but one	wife	(for that but is	6, 305/ 31
that had mistetched his	wife	and his children were	6, 306/ 6
such as hath a	wife	and children and by	6, 306/ 8
man that never had	wife	, govern a household better	6, 306/ 10
many that have had	wife	. And if the having	6, 306/ 11
good ruling of a	wife	be so special a	6, 306/ 12
the husband of one	wife	, so writeth he also	6, 306/ 24
that had been the	wife	of one husband. Now	6, 306/ 27
the words of one	wife	in the one, and	6, 306/ 29
have had but one	wife	, but that he must	6, 306/ 32
must needs have one	wife	, then must we likewise	6, 306/ 32
the husband of one	wife	, meant that he must	6, 307/ 11
word "one," in "one	wife	" and "one husband," was	6, 307/ 15
bishop should have one	wife	at the least, and	6, 307/ 19
should be but one	wife	at once, and one	6, 307/ 23
and have but one	wife	at once." In which	6, 307/ 25
layman had but one	wife	at once. And the	6, 307/ 29
any priest take a	wife	, or rather as long	6, 308/ 15
to be without a	wife	. For wives they must	6, 308/ 16
must needs have a	wife	. For this is his	6, 309/ 4
priest must take a	wife	." If we should impugn	6, 309/ 6
must needs have a	wife	, then were it not	6, 309/ 14
as here the good	wife	keepeth her husband from	6, 309/ 24
so there the parson's	wife	keepeth her husband from	6, 309/ 25
be put from his	wife	, but is there suffered	6, 310/ 6
hand than have a	wife	. So if the priests	6, 310/ 19
is but one shrewd	wife	in the world; but	6, 313/ 27
show us that his	wife	and he fell out	6, 332/ 31
his duty to his	wife	, he is bound secretly	6, 353/ 11
no marvel though his	wife	be well teeming if	6, 353/ 16
had defouled his father's	wife	, to the punishment of	6, 429/ 16
marry and take a	wife	, or any suffered to	6, 434/ 12
frere Luther and his	wife	, priest Pomerane and his	6, 434/ 15
priest Pomerane and his	wife	, frere Huskin and his	6, 434/ 15
frere Huskin and his	wife	, priest Carlastadius and his	6, 434/ 16
priest Carlastadius and his	wife	, Dan Otho, monk, and	6, 434/ 16
Otho, monk, and his	wife	, frere Lambert and his	6, 434/ 17
frere Lambert and his	wife	, frantic Collins, and more	6, 434/ 17

knit it about his	wife's	gear. Which, except the	6, 228/ 27
drunk in Lent of	wigs	and craknels, and yet	6, 236/ 9
all as wise as	wild	geese. And as late	6, 192/ 11
And commonly in the	wild	Irish and some in	6, 236/ 33
now hath he other	wild	heresies at large. For	6, 354/ 28
reckoned all the world	wild	geese save himself, and	6, 366/ 24
and fallen in a	wildness	, how long would it	6, 405/ 28
he wiser than Saint	Wilgefort	, for she, good soul	6, 227/ 11
and instead of Saint	Wilgefort	call her Saint Uncumber	6, 227/ 17
offer oats to Saint	Wilgefort	to have her uncumber	6, 232/ 29
offer oats unto Saint	Wilgefort	, in trust that she	6, 235/ 3
it so were that	Wilkin	had laid a wager	6, 274/ 11
four into the way,	Wilkin	would show us on	6, 274/ 17
case; but now if	Wilkin	would say that he	6, 274/ 22
it must be if	Wilkin	should win the wager	6, 275/ 23
what I would give	Wilkin	I wot ne'er; but	6, 275/ 27
you. And then letting	Wilkin	alone with Simkin disputing	6, 276/ 7
of their own souls	will	neither believe other folk	6, 7/ 8
a cause why God	will	have us bound to	6, 10/ 25
is showed that God	will	not suffer the church	6, 11/ 12
whom we call heretics	will	say that themselves is	6, 11/ 28
law thereof, yet they	will	indeed suffer none English	6, 16/ 23
himself which a man	will	well laugh at and	6, 17/ 29
liberty of man's free	will	; and ascribe all-thing to	6, 18/ 25
they pretend, which they	will	well show if they	6, 19/ 30
mistrusted not his good	will	and very well trusted	6, 21/ 22
length (if your leisure	will	serve) to touch certain	6, 25/ 4
heartily, as your leisure	will	serve you, to satisfy	6, 25/ 8
satisfied. And this warrantise	will	I make you as	6, 27/ 16
labor and great good	will	of him whom, in	6, 27/ 24
holy martyrs that his	will	and pleasure is that	6, 32/ 14
virtue, and goodness. I	will	neither enter into the	6, 36/ 10
to the point, I	will	show you that they	6, 36/ 29
every good Christian man	will	agree for heresies. And	6, 37/ 20
forsooth," quoth I, "whosoever	will	say that these be	6, 37/ 30
wit whether these heretics	will	be content that the	6, 39/ 26
intent and purpose I	will	not much meddle. For	6, 40/ 34
Ambrose, I ween there	will	no man doubt of	6, 41/ 14
keeping? I ween he	will	not say nay. And	6, 42/ 19
off or, if we	will	needs have any, care	6, 44/ 25
other malice and evil	will	. But this must needs	6, 48/ 4
Christian men? "If men	will	say that the money	6, 50/ 7
in alms when men	will	, which they never will	6, 51/ 3
will, which they never	will	-- how small a	6, 51/ 3

marriage that ye never	will	be priest, we two	6, 53/ 13
maintenance of his opinion	will	peradventure say that he	6, 56/ 25
withstandeth but that God	will	that his Christian people	6, 57/ 33
that besides that, he	will	be worshipped in his	6, 58/ 23
that saint whom he	will	have honored in that	6, 61/ 7
in miracles, which I	will	agree to be a	6, 61/ 32
matter; and first I	will	say to them that	6, 64/ 32
can learn that nothing	will	believe that seemeth to	6, 66/ 12
all that cunning. "Yet	will	I not say nay	6, 66/ 35
the fire hath that	will	make two pieces of	6, 67/ 5
I wot well ye	will	mistrust neither nother." "Who	6, 68/ 31
I said, if ye	will	go with me, provide	6, 69/ 4
witness of whom ye	will	believe any one better	6, 69/ 5
I shall, if you	will	, bring you where ye	6, 69/ 10
he, "these witness indeed	will	not lie. As the	6, 69/ 14
me those witness, they	will	not lie a whit	6, 69/ 32
such as all reason	will	resist, and nature will	6, 70/ 16
will resist, and nature	will	nowise admit. And yet	6, 70/ 17
miracles. In that yourself	will	agree with me, that	6, 71/ 6
miracles, in which yourself	will	agree that I am	6, 71/ 11
against all them that	will	tell me they have	6, 71/ 14
he, "such as yourself	will	agree to be done	6, 71/ 19
four foot (and ye	will	) longer than it was	6, 71/ 27
my troth," quoth he. "	Will	we," quoth I, "take	6, 71/ 29
forsworn for naught?" "I	will	, " quoth he, "not believe	6, 72/ 1
and I think yourself	will	agree that they tell	6, 72/ 9
sir," quoth I, "that	will	I not. For I	6, 72/ 10
Well," quoth he, "I	will	not stick in this	6, 73/ 19
may do what he	will	?" "Yes," quoth he, "that	6, 73/ 22
And therefore, when ye	will	in no wise believe	6, 73/ 31
For first, if ye	will	grant me that they	6, 74/ 9
me that God never	will	anything do against the	6, 74/ 16
such miracles, since God	will	never work against the	6, 74/ 22
the goodness of God	will	make no change to	6, 74/ 24
may do what he	will	, being almighty, and in	6, 75/ 18
cannot do it or	will	not do it. For	6, 75/ 22
may be that he	will	do it, why should	6, 75/ 23
tell you. And yet	will	I tell you nothing	6, 78/ 31
matter all the parish	will	testify for truth, the	6, 79/ 19
them and say we	will	not believe them. The	6, 82/ 12
yet, if any witness	will	serve you, then would	6, 82/ 30
so circumspect that ye	will	nothing believe without good	6, 83/ 16
itself that a frere	will	be womanish, look the	6, 83/ 34
women that a man	will	do naught, than ten	6, 84/ 6

twenty men that God	will	do good. The Thirteenth	6, 84/ 6
of their own souls	will	neither believe other folk	6, 84/ 11
this kind of proof	will	not suffice you, I	6, 84/ 14
a long pilgrimage, ye	will	never be so stiff	6, 84/ 26
any opinion that ye	will	put yourself in jeopardy	6, 84/ 27
warrant you that I	will	never be so mad	6, 84/ 29
some with rusty knives,	will	make his offerings, for	6, 85/ 29
among Christian men he	will	suffer no such things	6, 89/ 4
quoth I, "that argument	will	not serve you so	6, 89/ 12
so all? If ye	will	not agree that ye	6, 89/ 21
had weened were natural,	will	ye never after believe	6, 91/ 15
that long seemed friendly,	will	ye take ever after	6, 91/ 17
I wot well ye	will	do better whatsoever ye	6, 92/ 7
a right good jeweler	will	take it for a	6, 92/ 10
for a diamond, yet	will	ye not doubt for	6, 92/ 11
diamonds indeed. Nor ye	will	not mistrust Saint Peter	6, 92/ 13
I am sure ye	will	not do so, nor	6, 92/ 21
hearing the whole matter	will	mistrust the miracles. Among	6, 93/ 2
and monished by the	will	of God to go	6, 93/ 13
I think true I	will	not fail to confess	6, 95/ 10
I believe and ever	will	as the church doth	6, 95/ 24
amended; for if we	will	have only called by	6, 95/ 30
done above nature, yet	will	we not deny but	6, 95/ 32
help us best and	will	help us most, what	6, 97/ 6
scripture saith that he	will	not give his glory	6, 97/ 25
a good. And yet	will	the priests of both	6, 98/ 20
in this, that they	will	make comparisons between our	6, 99/ 17
by the devil, then	will	it well follow that	6, 101/ 31
of his church, then	will	it be clear enough	6, 102/ 2
of your purpose, I	will	assay to show, and	6, 102/ 5
there be whereupon it	will	be requisite that we	6, 102/ 12
the bearing whereof themselves	will	not once put forth	6, 104/ 4
toward Peter alone." "That	will	be," quoth I, "very	6, 108/ 1
the people whereby they	will	not be so ready	6, 109/ 31
For the people themselves	will	better keep the faith	6, 109/ 32
Christian man but he	will	well agree. And since	6, 111/ 1
deum oportet credere" (Whoso	will	come to God must	6, 111/ 4
believe) -- no man	will	deny but that faith	6, 111/ 5
devil, I trow ye	will	not then deny but	6, 112/ 30
ye grant that God	will	not suffer his church	6, 112/ 32
call again what ye	will	." "In good faith," quoth	6, 113/ 19
them needeth if they	will	look and labor therein	6, 113/ 31
therein. And if they	will	not, the fault is	6, 113/ 32
no good Christian man	will	doubt of, that our	6, 115/ 35

with his church, and	will	be to the world's	6, 116/ 10
Well," quoth I, "we	will	not ensearch which. But	6, 117/ 28
not that? Nay then	will	I not tell you	6, 120/ 25
which all the world	will	never void except they	6, 121/ 16
of loss of heaven	will	that we believe. And	6, 121/ 30
Sir," quoth he, "I	will	not say nay but	6, 128/ 16
nay but this way	will	do well. Howbeit I	6, 128/ 16
the witness of his	will	declared us by writing	6, 129/ 4
angry that the juggler	will	not teach every man	6, 130/ 32
ye then that she	will	take it so highly	6, 130/ 33
wax too proud, she	will	then wax copious and	6, 131/ 25
hearted and proud, she	will	not fail to fall	6, 131/ 27
things, if the time	will	serve, be as methinketh	6, 132/ 19
else the whole book	will	do us little service	6, 134/ 23
now in the meantime,	will	ye that he shall	6, 135/ 19
over the praise, I	will	speak one word or	6, 138/ 18
their heart. And I	will	be their Lord, and	6, 142/ 18
working with man's good	will	to the perfection of	6, 143/ 10
choose therefore whether we	will	do it or leave	6, 148/ 34
to deny. For he	will	not agree it for	6, 149/ 3
so plain. And he	will	call evident for him	6, 149/ 4
plain against him, then	will	he call it no	6, 149/ 6
words or acts he	will	believe nothing except he	6, 149/ 18
may be changed, yet	will	there, I ween, no	6, 149/ 26
from theirs. But I	will	let all other pass	6, 149/ 36
low but if he	will	seek his way with	6, 152/ 20
where we began, whoso	will	not unto the study	6, 153/ 12
I wot well ye	will	grant, I find it	6, 154/ 5
one, which of these	will	you believe?" "Marry," quoth	6, 155/ 27
in substance but in	will	. And that gloss he	6, 156/ 2
unity of godhead, he	will	not agree with you	6, 156/ 9
as mine own wit	will	serve, and have heard	6, 158/ 14
Nay, Good Lord, I	will	ask no man but	6, 159/ 17
mouth or else I	will	take the one part	6, 159/ 18
all thing believe him,	will	it make any change	6, 161/ 26
a cause why God	will	have us bound to	6, 162/ 15
among Christian people it	will	soon be if every	6, 164/ 3
doubt but if I	will	believe the church, I	6, 164/ 12
to believe, if I	will	believe the church." "That	6, 164/ 23
And therefore if ye	will	in faith or living	6, 165/ 33
then. And if ye	will	peradventure say that grace	6, 167/ 28
helped them, which I	will	well agree, then will	6, 167/ 29
will well agree, then	will	I say again that	6, 167/ 29
somewhat, ye say, ye	will	believe the church, but	6, 168/ 9

anything besides scripture ye	will	not, nor in the	6, 168/ 10
interpretation of scripture ye	will	not, and so where	6, 168/ 11
right naught. For wherein	will	ye believe it if	6, 168/ 13
bring it forth it	will	make another gloss to	6, 169/ 1
text is; and ye	will	in all holy scripture	6, 169/ 3
at all. And yet	will	ye have collation made	6, 169/ 3
set a gloss that	will	in no wise agree	6, 169/ 7
the church. And ye	will	by your wit be	6, 169/ 20
deceived. For the church	will	not, I think, agree	6, 169/ 26
remembered between us, then	will	we somewhat see what	6, 170/ 7
can prevail. Nor I	will	nothing deny you but	6, 170/ 12
that God may and	will	also give his grace	6, 170/ 13
was in them. I	will	also grant you that	6, 170/ 16
did then, and I	will	not much stick with	6, 170/ 18
things, I trust ye	will	grant me this one	6, 170/ 22
needs be false, ye	will	then grant I say	6, 170/ 26
be," quoth he. "Ye	will	also grant," quoth I	6, 170/ 29
the belief whereof God	will	have us bound." "I	6, 170/ 31
a damnable error." "That	will	no man deny," quoth	6, 171/ 25
they be indeed, I	will	rather prove you the	6, 172/ 25
such things as God	will	have it bound to	6, 174/ 33
with you that ye	will	not now believe him	6, 176/ 26
four. I ween ye	will	fare by reason as	6, 176/ 27
man doubteth wherefore he	will	be with his church	6, 177/ 10
after his going he	will	come again to them	6, 177/ 20
them; and saith he	will	not leave them orphans	6, 177/ 21
as fatherless children, but	will	come again to them	6, 177/ 23
before rehearsed, that he	will	be with them till	6, 177/ 24
I mean as God	will	bind them to know	6, 178/ 14
also said that he	will	not leave his church	6, 178/ 33
church as orphans, but	will	come himself and be	6, 178/ 33
it showed that God	will	not suffer the church	6, 179/ 13
substantial article as God	will	have us bound to	6, 179/ 18
I know him, I	will	believe him much better	6, 182/ 1
thing: wherefore, think you,	will	not Christ suffer his	6, 183/ 8
unto Luther, since God	will	not suffer his church	6, 183/ 32
needs follow that God	will	in things of our	6, 184/ 4
an end. And therefore	will	we now to dinner	6, 185/ 22
we deferred before, those	will	we talk of after	6, 185/ 25
dine first. My lady	will	, I ween, be angry	6, 185/ 33
whom we call heretics	will	say that themselves is	6, 187/ 8
before the world, I	will	deny him before my	6, 190/ 35
quoth he, peradventure they	will	not stick much to	6, 192/ 3
and congregation, which they	will	say is the very	6, 192/ 5

For what if they	will	show you Boheme, and	6, 192/ 5
by another means. Whether	will	ye say, that the	6, 192/ 31
work well therewith, God	will	pluck him out; and	6, 194/ 18
that may be done	will	not serve if we	6, 194/ 22
naught. And he that	will	at last fall to	6, 197/ 27
for that he shall	will	, but for that malicious	6, 197/ 30
but for that malicious	will	that he hath or	6, 197/ 30
our purpose, since ye	will	have the very church	6, 199/ 23
of only good men,	will	you that those good	6, 199/ 25
Marry," quoth I, "then	will	your new built church	6, 199/ 31
preach sometimes; but ye	will	not suffer them; ye	6, 201/ 18
wiser than so; they	will	not be burned for	6, 201/ 20
for us, for they	will	rather swear on a	6, 201/ 21
or else that they	will	no more say so	6, 201/ 22
false as it is,	will	not serve this unknown	6, 202/ 1
to know the church,	will	never serve. But the	6, 202/ 26
bring it all, that	will	make it a number	6, 204/ 32
the while I ween	will	be, as long as	6, 206/ 6
other but good men.	Will	ye now agree that	6, 208/ 17
and be spied, they	will	first perjure themselves, and	6, 208/ 31
it forth. For I	will	for none haste leave	6, 210/ 19
to go. But yet	will	I somewhat touch the	6, 211/ 1
the devil. And first	will	we begin at the	6, 211/ 6
that show their evil	will	so openly that they	6, 211/ 15
do it better and	will	do it sooner himself	6, 211/ 20
holy souls live, there	will	no wise man ween	6, 211/ 23
being in heaven, he	will	not vouchsafe to pray	6, 211/ 34
blessed charity in heaven,	will	nothing care for their	6, 212/ 8
know the means we	will	not else believe the	6, 214/ 8
can as well and	will	as gladly both hear	6, 214/ 12
do it by his	will	and power, or he	6, 214/ 27
their intercession. Though God	will	, as reason is, be	6, 214/ 28
him in earth, he	will	be angry if we	6, 215/ 13
hath in favor. He	will	disdain once to look	6, 215/ 19
well no wise man	will	say, nor that if	6, 218/ 11
his sake, that he	will	have him honored and	6, 220/ 26
be applied where his	will	were it should, upon	6, 221/ 5
suddenly, that ever God	will	suffer such a thing	6, 223/ 15
and giveth it life,	will	never suffer it all	6, 224/ 15
for children. And yet	will	he not once look	6, 227/ 9
peck of oats she	will	not fail to uncumber	6, 227/ 19
but one or two	will	I tell you --	6, 227/ 21
you a wager she	will	tell you nay. Besides	6, 231/ 30
can chose, and she	will	tell you that our	6, 231/ 31

is in heaven. She	will	also call an image	6, 231/ 32
an image, and she	will	tell you a difference	6, 232/ 1
it. And if ye	will	well prove that she	6, 232/ 7
our Lady and she	will	tell you that our	6, 232/ 10
with Joseph. And yet	will	she not in the	6, 232/ 12
at Christ's Passion, she	will	I warrant you make	6, 232/ 16
which Lady, then, she	will	name you none image	6, 232/ 17
ye may when ye	will	, and shall find it	6, 232/ 19
a fool that God	will	give her leave to	6, 232/ 20
whose help our labor	will	not serve. And therefore	6, 233/ 20
far if the smiths	will	not for any necessity	6, 233/ 26
to defend. And we	will	come home here to	6, 234/ 33
a whole year's offerings	will	not find three geese	6, 235/ 8
they were penned, and	will	not cast away their	6, 235/ 23
for a common custom.	Will	ye break that evil	6, 235/ 36
their throats can cry.	Will	you mend that lewd	6, 236/ 5
himself. For whatsoever they	will	ask of any good	6, 236/ 32
any good saint they	will	ask of God also	6, 236/ 33
and his Holy Spirit	will	not suffer his whole	6, 239/ 2
still agree that God	will	not suffer his whole	6, 239/ 12
further whereto your words	will	weigh and amount. Ye	6, 239/ 23
both twain and ye	will	. But were there not	6, 240/ 26
as my poor wit	will	serve me. But yet	6, 248/ 14
in arguing that he	will	soon bring the answerer	6, 250/ 3
happen on one that	will	answer him handsomely as	6, 250/ 4
ass." "Nay marry, Master,	will	I not," quoth the	6, 250/ 14
Well," quoth Caius, "I	will	go now another way	6, 250/ 20
two ears." "Nay, marry	will	I not, Master," quoth	6, 250/ 22
known true tale, ye	will	believe him because he	6, 251/ 7
against them that nothing	will	believe but scripture we	6, 253/ 34
and also, if we	will	walk with him, leadeth	6, 254/ 24
white must, if he	will	be believed, go tell	6, 256/ 3
believed as one that	will	say the contrary, till	6, 256/ 4
heard reported, howbeit I	will	not warrant it for	6, 256/ 35
while." And albeit I	will	not, as I say	6, 257/ 4
a very devout." "I	will	not," quoth I, "as	6, 257/ 11
biddeth us when we	will	pray enter into our	6, 257/ 20
ye spoke of, that	will	neither be content with	6, 258/ 33
favor. And this thing	will	I well agree for	6, 261/ 16
so naughty that they	will	be ready enough to	6, 261/ 26
for witness as it	will	not accept in a	6, 262/ 36
that thieves and murderers	will	be content to take	6, 264/ 7
all that any man	will	say; and take all	6, 266/ 12
mile together and ye	will	, till they come at	6, 274/ 19

gone there, and then	will	say to us: "Lo	6, 275/ 13
may be so, then	will	he by and by	6, 275/ 21
for the possibility, then	will	he shortly conclude that	6, 275/ 22
Yes," quoth he, "that	will	I well. And therefore	6, 276/ 24
have said it, I	will	tell you why, and	6, 277/ 9
of heresy, what thing	will	the law that the	6, 277/ 31
in this point I	will	not long stick with	6, 278/ 30
to be admitted; I	will	not say that his	6, 279/ 7
him plainly, "Sir, I	will	not swear for you	6, 282/ 4
for another. And therefore	will	I not make any	6, 282/ 12
truth therein. And whoso	will	say the contrary, he	6, 284/ 4
wrong name, except they	will	call it Tyndale's testament	6, 285/ 5
the sea. But I	will	show you for example	6, 285/ 24
This riddle," quoth I, "	will	soon be read. For	6, 285/ 31
in mockage, when one	will	call another "my lord	6, 286/ 16
nor wisely done, there	will	, I trow, no good	6, 287/ 19
purpose or not, therein	will	I, till I see	6, 287/ 21
ordered love, he that	will	studiously flee from that	6, 288/ 6
to see when ye	will	, and ye shall soon	6, 290/ 13
quoth your friend, "I	will	not greatly stick with	6, 293/ 20
were no Christian man,	will	suffer no layman have	6, 293/ 25
for learning, they neither	will	teach us but seldom	6, 294/ 12
Gospel but if they	will	make us worse than	6, 294/ 20
matter, I can and	will	with few words answer	6, 294/ 35
cause; in this point	will	I keep no schools	6, 295/ 5
of men's learning, I	will	not meddle of men's	6, 295/ 7
with a wench, we	will	jest and rail upon	6, 296/ 31
we have said, we	will	follow the same and	6, 296/ 33
that often and ye	will	." "Truly," quoth he, "it	6, 297/ 7
be darked, how dark	will	then the darkness be	6, 298/ 10
That reason," quoth I, "	will	not hold. For though	6, 300/ 1
Lady," quoth he, "I	will	not agree with you	6, 303/ 4
or twain, and he	will	, because Saint Paul saith	6, 305/ 21
construed? Now if Tyndale	will	agree, as he needs	6, 307/ 5
is. Now if Tyndale	will	say that by this	6, 307/ 22
Tyndale's tale, whether they	will	or no. "By my	6, 308/ 17
priests of Greece, I	will	not dispraise them," quoth	6, 310/ 1
made, and therefore I	will	not dispute with you	6, 311/ 16
ye reckon, against their	will	to chastity, somewhat were	6, 311/ 19
man's neck against his	will	?The church doth in	6, 311/ 24
provide, that whereas men	will	, of their own minds	6, 311/ 25
live chaste and some	will	not, the ministers of	6, 311/ 26
that sort only that	will	be content to profess	6, 311/ 27
quoth I, "that they	will	when they come thereto	6, 312/ 31

to chastity against their	will	, because they take not	6, 312/ 37
to chastity against their	will	, because they will make	6, 313/ 2
their will, because they	will	make no monks but	6, 313/ 3
monks but such as	will	promise to live chaste	6, 313/ 3
minds, though the church	will	neither make monks nor	6, 313/ 5
but such as so	will	. And as touching whether	6, 313/ 6
better or the worse,	will	I not dispute. But	6, 313/ 19
not dispute. But this	will	I say, that it	6, 313/ 20
now. But surely I	will	see it myself ere	6, 316/ 13
law thereof, yet they	will	indeed suffer none English	6, 316/ 27
me a true man.	Will	ye command me any	6, 324/ 19
this matter; by my	will	, ye may go when	6, 324/ 21
may go when ye	will	. For I have espied	6, 324/ 21
lords," quoth he, "I	will	not drink, God yield	6, 324/ 25
ere this, that they	will	never refuse neither God's	6, 325/ 20
yet I think there	will	no printer lightly be	6, 331/ 22
young babes and they	will	, yet, by God, they	6, 333/ 12
parts thereof as least	will	agree with their capacities	6, 333/ 19
it in their language,	will	be busy to ensearch	6, 333/ 23
evil proof therein, that	will	reckon themselves to understand	6, 334/ 14
his church that he	will	have some readers and	6, 334/ 20
needs be that boldly	will	upon the first reading	6, 335/ 16
such blind bayards as	will	, when they read the	6, 337/ 34
be more busy than	will	become them. They that	6, 337/ 35
adventured. And some folk	will	not fail to be	6, 339/ 9
harm but he that	will	in the study thereof	6, 339/ 33
his apostles. Which there	will	(I wot well) no	6, 340/ 15
upon, I trow there	will	no wise man find	6, 342/ 16
in hand when he	will	read, and reverently layeth	6, 342/ 26
faith," quoth he, "that	will	in my mind be	6, 344/ 31
Well," quoth I, "then	will	we to dinner, and	6, 344/ 34
dinner, and the remnant	will	we finish after dinner	6, 344/ 34
of malice and evil	will	, to the end that	6, 345/ 13
by his words. Which	will	not appear, they think	6, 345/ 15
think that the clergy	will	not have his books	6, 345/ 19
men in this realm	will	say and swear the	6, 350/ 6
as men. But Tyndale	will	have none at all	6, 350/ 28
and not against God's	will	, it would of likelihood	6, 351/ 35
man hath no free	will	, nor can anything do	6, 352/ 36
cause of the evil	will	of Judas in betraying	6, 353/ 7
as of the good	will	of Christ in suffering	6, 353/ 7
in the decrees, and	will	not believe the gloss	6, 358/ 4
only due to God,	will	ye be content therein	6, 358/ 6
God," quoth he, "that	will	I well." "Then," quoth	6, 358/ 9

known. And he that	will	affirm the contrary and	6, 358/ 28
himself, which a man	will	well laugh at, and	6, 363/ 11
a fair length. They	will	, I ween, when they	6, 365/ 26
never knew before, and	will	not fail to prove	6, 372/ 5
I neither can nor	will	defend that sect. But	6, 372/ 26
he hath no free	will	of his own by	6, 373/ 19
God alone without their	will	worketh all the mischief	6, 373/ 24
the Day of Doom?	Will	not he, trow you	6, 373/ 28
day, by God, Davy	will	have thy coat too	6, 373/ 29
liberty of man's free	will	and ascribe all-thing to	6, 376/ 20
power of our own	will	, but by the compulsion	6, 377/ 4
And albeit that God	will	reward them for their	6, 380/ 17
church saith that faith	will	not suffice but if	6, 383/ 9
unto faith, this ground	will	fail you, and make	6, 383/ 27
without which thing he	will	have us bound to	6, 388/ 6
And if these Lutherans	will	defend their heresy by	6, 388/ 30
For hope without charity	will	but beguile them. "After	6, 388/ 34
Day of Judgment he	will	give the kingdom of	6, 393/ 2
Which deeds though he	will	not reward with heaven	6, 393/ 5
hath determined that he	will	not save us without	6, 397/ 21
the liberty of man's	will	should serve of right	6, 400/ 5
in sin, and therefore	will	he run forth to	6, 401/ 13
it is offered that	will	not receive it. God	6, 401/ 28
one drop of good	will	in his heart, should	6, 402/ 31
liberty of their own	will	by which they may	6, 403/ 18
of us without our	will	-- worse than the	6, 404/ 3
themselves, that when they	will	do a thing they	6, 404/ 11
his destiny? "If free	will	serve for naught, and	6, 404/ 20
any man? Except they	will	say they do it	6, 404/ 21
do so? And why	will	they then be angry	6, 404/ 22
punish heretics, except they	will	say because it is	6, 404/ 23
so? For if they	will	hold them to their	6, 404/ 24
takers away of free	will	may never void that	6, 405/ 1
them. And therefore, here	will	I somewhat," said I	6, 406/ 8
name; and he that	will	go to the devil	6, 407/ 29
soon be burned." "I	will	not here enter into	6, 411/ 5
For I think there	will	no reason bear it	6, 411/ 12
doubt whose part they	will	take, and that Christian	6, 412/ 13
every man what he	will	, I have marked this	6, 413/ 5
proved naught. For this	will	no man do but	6, 418/ 6
quoth your friend, "he	will	haply say that he	6, 420/ 25
Pardon him if ye	will	," quoth I. "But yet	6, 420/ 28
forswear themselves, if that	will	serve. And when that	6, 422/ 10
serve. And when that	will	not help, but their	6, 422/ 11

they pretend; which they	will	well show if they	6, 422/ 24
liberal lewdness at length.	Will	ye see example thereof	6, 424/ 9
say that the church	will	not believe holy Saint	6, 425/ 16
say that the church	will	not hear them, whereas	6, 426/ 12
which no wise man	will	doubt but that those	6, 427/ 15
very few do, yet	will	they in conclusion decline	6, 427/ 23
the liberty of man's	will	, ascribing all our deeds	6, 428/ 3
man do what he	will	, calling it not his	6, 428/ 11
calling it not his	will	but his destiny, laying	6, 428/ 11
one heretic, after warning,	will	not amend but waxeth	6, 428/ 30
of my mouth, we	will	not part this night	6, 430/ 31
more books than ye	will	read over till tomorrow	6, 430/ 33
good faith if ye	will	, we shall yet peruse	6, 431/ 24
But surely since ye	willed	me to forbear nothing	6, 100/ 33
of Moses, and he	willed	that they should for	6, 104/ 11
unto reason, as God	willed	the woman to be	6, 139/ 33
doth by us, yet	willed	not he the contrary	6, 233/ 17
while in heaven. And	willed	also that we should	6, 233/ 19
of but married men,	willed	therefore that in the	6, 306/ 4
with your wives to	Willesden	in the devil's name	6, 100/ 16
pardon to a few	willful	murderers -- that never	6, 325/ 34
that in such a	willful	, purpensed, heinous, cruel deed	6, 326/ 3
in by their own	willful	abusion, no more than	6, 340/ 22
ruin to all the	willful	wretches in the world	6, 340/ 26
miracles as we fall	willfully	to false gods? Thus	6, 100/ 31
but he blinded their	willfully	winking eyes, in hiding	6, 145/ 12
either refuse the church	willfully	themselves, or else for	6, 205/ 29
if we list not	willfully	to shut our eyes	6, 404/ 15
that any man should	willfully	put himself, and for	6, 414/ 19
in that manner more	willfulness	than wisdom or any	6, 342/ 5
in English by Master	William	Hichins, otherwise called Master	6, 28/ 21
folly. And whoso be	willing	to mend and be	6, 113/ 33
he found the person	willing	to work therewith. And	6, 140/ 26
and are glad and	willing	so to do, and	6, 226/ 10
-- if we be	willing	to learn -- teach	6, 254/ 23
toward and like well	willing	body to the giving	6, 254/ 34
his counsel, and was	willing	to help his matters	6, 288/ 17
the name of congregation,	willing	that it should seem	6, 289/ 8
respect to chastity, and	willing	to go as near	6, 304/ 21
his blessed disposition not	willing	that there should in	6, 326/ 19
hand, if we be	willing	to work therewith, as	6, 404/ 14
miracles, neither have God	willing	nor the devil able	6, 432/ 18
for him openly and	willingly	to confess the truth	6, 15/ 7
that I shall never	willingly	deceive your trust. And	6, 27/ 2

it not naturally but	willingly	, he wrought it not	6, 74/ 34
the doers work both	willingly	and naturally and after	6, 75/ 10
ghostly enemies, make us	willingly	and wittingly, well knowing	6, 110/ 4
cut off, or else	willingly	do depart and separate	6, 205/ 28
I, "not if he	willingly	returned to the church	6, 271/ 7
for him openly and	willingly	to confess the truth	6, 279/ 23
part of his penance	willingly	offer himself to the	6, 282/ 35
as had wives before,	willingly	with the assent of	6, 311/ 7
and vow to God	willingly	made of themselves or	6, 429/ 12
he saith, "If thou	wilt	enter into the kingdom	6, 103/ 21
Well," quoth Caius, "thou	wilt	grant me this first	6, 250/ 12
quoth the boy. "No,	wilt	thou?" quoth Caius. "Ah	6, 250/ 15
work with thee. Thou	wilt	grant me that every	6, 250/ 21
Christ saith, "If thou	wilt	enter into the kingdom	6, 391/ 33
thou?" quoth Caius. "Ah,	wily	boy, there thou went	6, 250/ 15
your friend, "a good	wily	way." "As wily as	6, 361/ 35
good wily way." "As	wily	as it was," quoth	6, 361/ 36
content to play the	wily	foxes and worry simple	6, 399/ 16
could not fail to	win	more by the right	6, 53/ 32
to lie for to	win	first favor and after	6, 88/ 25
yet shall ye not	win	the game thereby. For	6, 120/ 26
remnant of them to	win	some, therefore these apostles	6, 124/ 36
so; what should ye	win	thereby? For what if	6, 175/ 10
I trust he shall	win	no worship thereof when	6, 255/ 6
of them shall we	win	always the while." And	6, 257/ 3
be if Wilkin should	win	the wager. What should	6, 275/ 24
he could nothing now	win	by the denying, but	6, 284/ 20
law he should not	win	his spurs, and over	6, 327/ 1
he run forth to	win	again in his way	6, 401/ 14
them Christendom can nothing	win	. For as many as	6, 408/ 33
all them we cannot	win	to Christ one the	6, 408/ 34
Turk, but let him	win	all. And when it	6, 412/ 5
they, as it seemed,	win	all again by their	6, 412/ 6
wallowing up against the	wind	, keeping a common course	6, 80/ 7
now, wherewith ye would	wind	out against the true	6, 97/ 1
what way would ye	wind	out?" "Marry," quoth he	6, 156/ 22
Truly," quoth he, "ye	wind	it well about. But	6, 176/ 12
with a blast of	wind	. "Unto this, he said	6, 398/ 7
every door and every	window	. Is not this a	6, 227/ 28
out of a high	window	down unto the ground	6, 259/ 18
all the doors and	windows	of the body, by	6, 140/ 19
not have provided for	wine	without miracle. But such	6, 81/ 29
dressed his wounds with	wine	and oil, and left	6, 104/ 21
water put with the	wine	into the chalice. For	6, 148/ 20

Gospel speaketh only of	wine	, there durst no man	6, 148/ 22
the Gospel speaketh of	wine	only turned into his	6, 148/ 24
the King's Head for	wine	, not meaning his head	6, 232/ 5
And there, when the	wine	were in and the	6, 335/ 29
venom poisoned the whole	wine	, and that right rotten	6, 347/ 20
very bread and very	wine	in the Sacrament of	6, 353/ 37
never award him one	wing	. "Surely," quoth I, "and	6, 275/ 29
all agree to be	winged	. "But as for the	6, 138/ 30
Paul's churchyard with his	wings	, coming to the same	6, 68/ 8
works, which as two	wings	carried them up to	6, 427/ 12
it seldom, I would	wink	at it. But now	6, 287/ 30
shut our eyes and	wink	. "Whereof should serve all	6, 404/ 16
always that the cat	winked	when her eye was	6, 331/ 13
he blinded their willfully	winking	eyes, in hiding and	6, 145/ 12
his whole purpose, and	winneth	nothing but the contrary	6, 280/ 11
confession and meek amendment	winneth	him so much worship	6, 283/ 25
desireth it for worldly	winning	, yet cometh that sort	6, 301/ 23
the Christian faith and	winning	of men's souls to	6, 408/ 23
in the midst of	winter	. "Merrily said," quoth I	6, 84/ 32
is all his reason	wiped	quite away. Now do	6, 203/ 33
at length into small	wire	as wonderfully by man's	6, 81/ 6
and counsel for their	wisdom	and learning I asked	6, 22/ 33
out, twain of like	wisdom	and learning specially would	6, 24/ 1
of such labor your	wisdom	well seeth that God	6, 26/ 6
you being of such	wisdom	and virtue to have	6, 26/ 16
And therefore it were	wisdom	not to call them	6, 30/ 34
more instructed in spiritual	wisdom	, should let all such	6, 40/ 18
he of his infinite	wisdom	done so well and	6, 74/ 14
course which his high	wisdom	, power, and goodness hath	6, 74/ 17
I like well your	wisdom	, that ye be so	6, 83/ 15
her trance, of such	wisdom	and learning that right	6, 93/ 17
many of great worship,	wisdom	, and good experience, the	6, 93/ 35
But therefore hath his	wisdom	and goodness provided it	6, 117/ 3
riches and learning and	wisdom	that God gave unto	6, 132/ 24
scripture used so high	wisdom	, and showed such a	6, 138/ 15
Lord, after his high	wisdom	, to provide that some	6, 144/ 8
not strong meat. And	wisdom	speak we," saith he	6, 145/ 31
grace but also by	wisdom	; and not only in	6, 146/ 3
his high goodness and	wisdom	to dispense and dispose	6, 146/ 33
calling of God for	wisdom	, grace, and help that	6, 152/ 26
by miracle; but by	wisdom	, study, diligence, and collation	6, 167/ 25
was (he said) no	wisdom	for a man against	6, 248/ 33
thereof by men of	wisdom	, learning, and honesty, both	6, 260/ 26
we shall let their	wisdom	and their learning alone	6, 260/ 29

and weighed by his	wisdom	. For it is in	6, 261/ 34
company of Turks? "Like	wisdom	was there in the	6, 286/ 35
child may see the	wisdom	of Tyndale and his	6, 306/ 20
king's. It were no	wisdom	in a matter of	6, 325/ 21
whose lives his high	wisdom	considereth many to stand	6, 325/ 33
indited by the high	wisdom	of God that it	6, 335/ 6
it is indeed, great	wisdom	for a preacher to	6, 339/ 25
after his discretion and	wisdom	deliver to such as	6, 341/ 16
manner more willfulness than	wisdom	or any good mind	6, 342/ 5
disease, should after his	wisdom	and discretion appoint everybody	6, 343/ 22
to the contrary, what	wisdom	were it now therein	6, 346/ 9
if it had been	wisdom	and not against God's	6, 351/ 34
our Lord God, whose	wisdom	is infinite, should have	6, 376/ 9
could be, by grace,	wisdom	, and good works, induced	6, 407/ 28
temporality, forasmuch as their	wisdoms	well perceived that the	6, 430/ 19
his church none other	wise	but only by the	6, 8/ 24
much amiss in such	wise	to provide for the	6, 22/ 4
men would in any	wise	mislike. And therefore, after	6, 23/ 31
that something which one	wise	and well learned man	6, 23/ 34
ye shall find him	wise	, and as others say	6, 25/ 28
And he in this	wise	being departed, I began	6, 35/ 3
clearly answered." "In what	wise	?" quoth I. "Marry," quoth	6, 42/ 5
Christian saint in no	wise	, for all the gods	6, 45/ 14
Were not this a	wise	reason well concluded? "There	6, 45/ 15
disciples receiveth himself, every	wise	man may well consider	6, 49/ 2
consider that in like	wise	whoso doth honor his	6, 49/ 3
it were thence, the	wise	man weeneth it would	6, 51/ 12
and, in more acceptable	wise	, to be worshipped in	6, 57/ 23
that should in such	wise	worship him. In which	6, 58/ 15
so -- in like	wise	do not we reckon	6, 59/ 32
impossible. For in this	wise	shall they in many	6, 64/ 35
Lactantius, a man right	wise	and well learned, in	6, 66/ 17
ye will in no	wise	believe them that tell	6, 73/ 31
I shall in no	wise	believe them that tell	6, 74/ 7
had I walked a	wise	journey; and on the	6, 85/ 8
of Gloucester, a great	wise	man and very well	6, 86/ 19
testified in such sufficient	wise	, that he might seem	6, 93/ 1
it you in such	wise	that I wot well	6, 94/ 14
Christian men in like	wise	obey the bishops and	6, 104/ 15
to come. In which	wise	he was not in	6, 115/ 12
cannot be in no	wise	but that he must	6, 117/ 34
that can in any	wise	be comparable with any	6, 126/ 15
it. And in this	wise	shall he take a	6, 128/ 2
leastwise, never in such	wise	to take it wrong	6, 128/ 5

scripture like worse a	wise	man than an unreasonable	6, 129/ 19
that was not very	wise	indeed, and wont so	6, 130/ 26
he thought in no	wise	convenient, but a thing	6, 133/ 10
his Son in such	wise	as God by the	6, 135/ 13
to good men and	wise	well declare that, as	6, 138/ 17
ceased not in such	wise	to foreshow his coming	6, 141/ 33
revelations, and in such	wise	doth insinuate and inspire	6, 146/ 22
showing them in what	wise	the words of holy	6, 147/ 26
it not. And every	wise	man may well wit	6, 148/ 21
And with these worshipful	wise	ways he proclaimeth himself	6, 149/ 9
together. And in such	wise	meant our Lady when	6, 150/ 20
for his, in such	wise	as he may abuse	6, 156/ 15
may abuse a right	wise	and well learned man	6, 156/ 16
unto you in such	wise	each to impugn and	6, 157/ 22
ye could in no	wise	discern whether side said	6, 157/ 23
ye could in no	wise	find any reason whereby	6, 159/ 11
and doubts in any	wise	concerning the salvation of	6, 162/ 5
I should in no	wise	believe them." "Well," quoth	6, 168/ 8
that will in no	wise	agree with the text	6, 169/ 7
knew them in such	wise	," quoth I, "as we	6, 174/ 17
knowledge serve?" "In no	wise	," quoth he, "for if	6, 174/ 20
therefor. Nor in like	wise	if the church did	6, 180/ 17
it can in no	wise	be so. But since	6, 185/ 9
men that in such	wise	expound the texts as	6, 187/ 23
quoth I, "in like	wise	assign some companies that	6, 189/ 25
wits. And all as	wise	as wild geese. And	6, 192/ 11
it. But in such	wise	in a manner thereof	6, 194/ 34
And thus is Luther's	wise	argument, which he groundeth	6, 204/ 16
live, there will no	wise	man ween them worse	6, 211/ 23
cause, nor in no	wise	cease to wonder by	6, 213/ 15
believe the matter? As	wise	as were he that	6, 214/ 9
pleased God in like	wise	that we shall ask	6, 214/ 24
I wot well no	wise	man will say, nor	6, 218/ 11
often alleged in like	wise	for the same purpose	6, 219/ 33
unknown or in such	wise	to err and be	6, 220/ 19
he would in no	wise	should have it, but	6, 221/ 10
Corinthians, writeth in this	wise	: "Obsecro vos fratres per	6, 223/ 33
teaching then in what	wise	themselves or their friends	6, 228/ 21
worship saints in such	wise	that they make them	6, 229/ 16
and images in such	wise	that they take them	6, 229/ 17
possible in any manner	wise	have more mind to	6, 231/ 18
Then if in like	wise	they thought that the	6, 231/ 22
well done in like	wise	to pray them sit	6, 233/ 2
we should in no	wise	live in anxiety and	6, 233/ 14

And yet would no	wise	man wish that Christ	6, 236/ 20
malice. Nor in like	wise	right were it none	6, 236/ 24
already proved you divers	wise	as far impossible. But	6, 242/ 32
it not in no	wise	be that the church	6, 245/ 13
can it in any	wise	be that the doctrine	6, 245/ 15
church can in no	wise	be suffered of God	6, 245/ 27
I, and in such	wise	that diverse ways I	6, 248/ 30
ye that any other	wise	than by scripture?" "Nay	6, 249/ 13
Ye would in any	wise	before, and ye seemed	6, 249/ 18
which could in no	wise	have been so if	6, 252/ 36
and that in such	wise	written, and in the	6, 253/ 24
his church) a natural	wise	man had been likely	6, 253/ 25
scripture, and in such	wise	prove it them by	6, 253/ 35
his goodness in like	wise	incline and move the	6, 254/ 33
such as are as	wise	as judges. And over	6, 262/ 7
he do in no	wise	, but as clearly as	6, 271/ 24
forceth not for our	wise	case; but now if	6, 274/ 21
whether he have a	wise	face or not that	6, 274/ 29
he, "this were a	wise	invention." "Verily," quoth I	6, 275/ 9
therefore. And in like	wise	, if any judge would	6, 282/ 14
I trow, no good	wise	man deny. But yet	6, 287/ 19
many texts in such	wise	corrupted, that ye shall	6, 292/ 25
the book in such	wise	translated was very naught	6, 292/ 31
that there would no	wise	man, I trow, take	6, 293/ 9
surely in like manner	wise	, whoso surely knoweth a	6, 300/ 18
own patrimony or other	wise	. Nor at this day	6, 302/ 13
there should in no	wise	be none other priests	6, 304/ 1
And now these two	wise	men against the old	6, 305/ 11
is it of a	wise	governor to rule well	6, 306/ 18
Saint Paul in like	wise	where he said that	6, 307/ 9
meddle with sophistry; and	wise	men would say we	6, 309/ 7
we shall let his	wise	argument alone, since it	6, 309/ 9
contrary, good men and	wise	men both had the	6, 313/ 7
translator had in such	wise	handled it, as it	6, 316/ 9
process came to a	wise	purpose; here was a	6, 321/ 29
nay"; and in like	wise	of ten. At the	6, 323/ 22
third tale to as	wise	a point?" "Ye shall	6, 323/ 35
Yes," quoth I, "right	wise	men have I heard	6, 325/ 19
to pass in such	wise	, had it not been	6, 326/ 6
bishop was a very	wise	man, a virtuous and	6, 327/ 30
not aware in what	wise	we should be disappointed	6, 329/ 19
words and in such	wise	that there would no	6, 330/ 12
that there would no	wise	man that good were	6, 330/ 12
any man that were	wise	and good therewith, that	6, 330/ 27

the mind in faithful	wise	to translate it, and	6, 331/ 29
Now if Plato, so	wise	a man, so thought	6, 335/ 3
I can in no	wise	agree with you that	6, 337/ 3
all those in like	wise	that translated it out	6, 337/ 18
thing go forth. No	wise	man were there that	6, 338/ 6
the apostles in like	wise	did sometimes spare to	6, 340/ 1
be kept in like	wise	from the commons, and	6, 340/ 12
I wot well) no	wise	man say, considering that	6, 340/ 15
have it on this	wise	delivered them, at the	6, 342/ 2
trow there will no	wise	man find a fault	6, 342/ 16
attain. And in like	wise	would it be in	6, 343/ 35
him; and in like	wise	, to take the Bible	6, 344/ 6
madness were it for	wise	men to give his	6, 346/ 24
evil spirit, in such	wise	walking with his words	6, 347/ 22
of so many virtuous,	wise	, and cunning fathers as	6, 350/ 23
he would in any	wise	have confession stand, but	6, 350/ 27
Surely," quoth I, "this	wise	device hath he, and	6, 353/ 17
well declareth in what	wise	we worship them and	6, 356/ 32
he was in such	wise	answered by good and	6, 361/ 23
he would in no	wise	agree to make any	6, 363/ 4
he writeth in this	wise	, "But then D. Martine	6, 364/ 4
bounty, answered in this	wise	benignly." And sometimes with	6, 364/ 5
whole psalm, in this	wise	: "This holy devout man	6, 364/ 8
he speaketh in this	wise	: "When this was spoken	6, 364/ 21
I answered in this	wise	, "Since that it is	6, 364/ 29
New Testament in such	wise	handled that unlearned folk	6, 368/ 13
that in so despiteful	wise	, that when a stranger	6, 370/ 21
marry her in any	wise	, and then make much	6, 371/ 21
and that in such	wise	as any Turk or	6, 372/ 13
is such as every	wise	man well perceiveth doth	6, 373/ 17
he chose in such	wise	, before the beginning of	6, 377/ 29
they could in no	wise	be cloaked, then began	6, 379/ 23
this manner far other	wise	. For he saith plain	6, 380/ 33
believed. And in like	wise	, methinketh, the man that	6, 384/ 15
he doth in such	wise	exhort them to charity	6, 385/ 9
should fight in any	wise	, neither in the defense	6, 406/ 14
therefore suffer in like	wise	all their sects to	6, 408/ 3
ourselves, be in no	wise	to be suffered, but	6, 408/ 31
unto London in such	wise	and such number that	6, 409/ 31
And is, in such	wise	, graciously received again into	6, 410/ 17
holy scripture in such	wise	as he would make	6, 419/ 30
he be, and so	wise	therewith, that he would	6, 422/ 15
holy scripture, which no	wise	man will doubt but	6, 427/ 15
flock, should in such	wise	void them as very	6, 430/ 1

Tyndale. And in this	wise	went we to supper	6, 431/ 4
able to put right	wise	men and good men	6, 435/ 1
neither good man nor	wise	man can have any	6, 435/ 3
that noble Duke Humfrey	wisely	found out the falsehood	6, 88/ 17
yet when they be	wisely	and severally examined, they	6, 261/ 29
was not well nor	wisely	done, there will, I	6, 287/ 18
And that he groundeth	wisely	upon the words of	6, 303/ 25
all. Were not this	wisely	construed? Now if Tyndale	6, 307/ 4
throve since." "And thus	wisely	speak these holy Lutherans	6, 413/ 17
heresy such articles as	wiser	and better learned would	6, 33/ 11
death, yet ye be	wiser	, I wot well, than	6, 92/ 15
quoth I, "they be	wiser	than so; they will	6, 201/ 20
And yet is he	wiser	than Saint Wilgefort, for	6, 227/ 11
man is taken for	wiser	than to mean so	6, 315/ 18
till he be waxen	wiser	." "By our Lady," quoth	6, 341/ 27
some such other as	wiser	men can better devise	6, 344/ 21
do. Which undoubtedly, the	wisest	and the best learned	6, 335/ 13
be to believe the	wisest	and the best learned	6, 419/ 10
as you would all	wish	. Your friend first after	6, 27/ 27
as himself would well	wish	. But surely if he	6, 152/ 29
would no wise man	wish	that Christ had not	6, 236/ 20
foul frere, they would	wish	, I ween, among that	6, 349/ 32
pleasure in, and much	wished	to have been present	6, 247/ 17
that Luther is, which	wisheth	in a sermon of	6, 50/ 18
the thing that he	wist	well would be proved	6, 15/ 18
so talked, that ye	wist	not well yourself which	6, 27/ 34
mercy that ever I	wist	used to any man	6, 36/ 31
this himself, then I	wist	well he was merrily	6, 67/ 17
ever christened or ever	wist	whether ye were born	6, 76/ 22
faith," quoth I, "never	wist	I that any man	6, 79/ 30
one that he had	wist	a man in a	6, 80/ 23
unlearned maiden, when herself	wist	not what she said	6, 93/ 19
our old faith. "One	wist	I that was for	6, 125/ 7
the remnant, whereby they	wist	that they should eat	6, 139/ 17
ye should not have	wist	on which part to	6, 156/ 32
best indeed if ye	wist	which it were. But	6, 157/ 20
quoth I, "that he	wist	ne'er whether it might	6, 161/ 11
undoubtedly if he had	wist	how." "Surely," quoth your	6, 184/ 19
the matter, if ye	wist	what it were." "If	6, 186/ 2
church which no man	wist	where to find? Now	6, 202/ 18
one as no man	wist	where to seek it	6, 202/ 24
them were feigned, yet	wist	I never proved that	6, 224/ 23
against the stone, she	wist	ne'er whether he were	6, 229/ 1
the devil, which he	wist	well was naught, and	6, 234/ 2

the bay, that he	wist	not how to void	6, 248/ 31
the thing that he	wist	well would be proved	6, 280/ 23
of preaching that he	wist	well was so open	6, 284/ 16
new word, he neither	wist	nor cared what. "Now	6, 286/ 24
bread which he well	wist	was of his enemy's	6, 293/ 10
by God, I have	wist	her to tell many	6, 321/ 14
faith," quoth your friend, "	wist	I that it were	6, 327/ 16
we not yet have	wist	which we should believe	6, 356/ 26
Which words else he	wist	well, spoken of his	6, 363/ 24
faith like one that	wist	not what faith meant	6, 387/ 34
ween that Saint James	wist	not what faith meant	6, 388/ 20
And also that he	wist	well that faith or	6, 393/ 22
said, that is, to	wit	, that Christ continued with	6, 8/ 23
-- that is, to	wit	, that in the necessary	6, 14/ 5
very well trusted his	wit	(his learning well serving	6, 21/ 22
he could in erudition,	wit	, or prudence anything prefer	6, 24/ 6
content, a very merry	wit	. He is of nature	6, 25/ 31
have in him, the	wit	and learning that I	6, 26/ 14
be, that is, to	wit	, plain and bold without	6, 30/ 15
it, that is to	wit	, after the manner that	6, 35/ 8
last, that is to	wit	, the war and fighting	6, 36/ 2
I would also fain	wit	whether these heretics will	6, 39/ 26
Christ, fain would I	wit	of these heretics if	6, 39/ 35
But I would fain	wit	of him, though there	6, 42/ 17
every man may well	wit	, that if every man	6, 42/ 27
did, that is to	wit	, the idols of false	6, 45/ 6
forbidden, that is to	wit	, the images and idols	6, 45/ 11
church, that is, to	wit	, not the clergy only	6, 54/ 22
in which neither my	wit	nor haply no man's	6, 70/ 35
twain, that is to	wit	nature and reason, doth	6, 71/ 16
contrary, that is to	wit	, that they both bear	6, 72/ 12
Trinity, that is to	wit	, the Son and the	6, 75/ 6
keys. Then ye would	wit	how many ye must	6, 78/ 1
I ween, so much	wit	of himself that he	6, 81/ 17
But because ye would	wit	of me how many	6, 82/ 25
you, then would I	wit	of you how many	6, 82/ 31
he. "Feign would I	wit	which were one of	6, 89/ 17
which they should well	wit	only to be given	6, 99/ 7
both, that is to	wit	, as well in proving	6, 102/ 7
all, that is to	wit	, every man as shall	6, 103/ 13
church, that is to	wit	, the whole congregation of	6, 107/ 22
-- that is to	wit	, the faith by him	6, 108/ 9
faith, that is to	wit	, of knowledge and belief	6, 109/ 22
said, that is to	wit	, that Christ continued with	6, 116/ 14

But now would I	wit	, since ye reckon him	6, 116/ 26
But I would first	wit	whether Christ have a	6, 117/ 29
I, "yet would I	wit	one thing more. Can	6, 118/ 9
granted, that is to	wit	, that God always keepeth	6, 120/ 5
about that a good	wit	may abuse his labor	6, 127/ 7
things, that is to	wit	, either to perceive and	6, 128/ 3
eye better than her	wit	. "When ye see the	6, 129/ 30
quoth I, "than his	wit	?" "Yea, marry," quoth he	6, 130/ 12
her sight and her	wit	therewith and taketh it	6, 130/ 31
quoth he, "may well	wit	that." "That is truth	6, 131/ 9
no brute beast can	wit	that," quoth I, "and	6, 131/ 15
I, "a good mother	wit	. And therefore are in	6, 132/ 16
wise man may well	wit	than when the Gospel	6, 148/ 21
point, that is to	wit	, that nothing is to	6, 149/ 12
trust upon his own	wit	(as he doth, look	6, 152/ 30
But now would I	wit	, " quoth I, "whether that	6, 155/ 1
much as mine own	wit	will serve, and have	6, 158/ 14
taken we could not	wit	which part should believe	6, 164/ 30
things, whereof his own	wit	would verily ween the	6, 166/ 14
ye will by your	wit	be judge whether the	6, 169/ 20
promised, that is to	wit	that the church cannot	6, 179/ 17
this would I fain	wit	of you, whether ye	6, 179/ 20
of, that is to	wit	necessary points of our	6, 184/ 32
believeth, that is, to	wit	, all these kinds of	6, 189/ 18
For first would I	wit	, if the church be	6, 196/ 32
Catherina; that is, to	wit	, the words wherein our	6, 203/ 16
-- that is to	wit	, neither paynim tyrant nor	6, 204/ 3
church, that is to	wit	, all the Christian people	6, 204/ 20
seem, that is to	wit	, a thing damnable, false	6, 224/ 19
never that I could	wit	, since God wrought the	6, 224/ 33
-- that is to	wit	, that in the necessary	6, 247/ 6
answer as my poor	wit	will serve me. But	6, 248/ 14
-- that is to	wit	, the number and congregation	6, 253/ 12
leaning to his own	wit	, he might reckon everything	6, 259/ 29
twain, that is to	wit	, the truth and the	6, 266/ 8
I well, that the	wit	of the whole world	6, 266/ 16
him, I would fain	wit	who had right if	6, 270/ 28
men, yet men of	wit	and honesty and some	6, 272/ 17
see well by your	wit	and mine together, one	6, 275/ 1
set by, nor his	wit	no more regarded, and	6, 275/ 32
judge, that is to	wit	, his secret fault openly	6, 281/ 7
having any drop of	wit	in his head would	6, 285/ 2
fault, that is to	wit	, that part which we	6, 295/ 20
be; that is to	wit	, all the world besides	6, 298/ 10

that had either the	wit	or the grace to	6, 304/ 6
every man that any	wit	hath, may well see	6, 309/ 10
way; that is to	wit	, by the reason that	6, 317/ 4
as ever I could	wit	, but only such as	6, 317/ 17
far as I could	wit	, unto as many as	6, 329/ 28
-- that is to	wit	, the laws and precepts	6, 334/ 1
more busy, the less	wit	the more inquisitive, the	6, 335/ 25
were in and the	wit	out, would they take	6, 335/ 29
folly of his own	wit	. For albeit that Christ	6, 339/ 34
make it easy to	wit	that his teaching is	6, 349/ 4
never none had the	wit	nor the grace to	6, 350/ 24
Luther; that is to	wit	, that in so common	6, 351/ 7
do; that is to	wit	, none image to be	6, 356/ 33
adore, that is to	wit	, how we may worship	6, 357/ 21
that had not the	wit	to beware that himself	6, 364/ 33
of God. "His inconstant	wit	and very devilish intent	6, 366/ 21
himself, and all the	wit	and learning to stand	6, 366/ 24
-- that is to	wit	, voluptuous living and violence	6, 374/ 19
either one spark of	wit	in his head, or	6, 402/ 30
-- that is to	wit	, the evil works which	6, 403/ 7
teacheth we may well	wit	, when we see him	6, 421/ 30
matter, that is to	wit	, for their untrue saying	6, 429/ 6
every man may well	wit	was no small pain	6, 429/ 27
and his fellows, without	wit	or grace, bear us	6, 434/ 5
therewith so to my	wit's	end, that I wot	6, 274/ 4
you beware of such	witchcraft	. " Is this kind of	6, 229/ 14
our teeth is no	witchcraft	, considering that she had	6, 232/ 33
he meddled anything with	witchcraft	or necromancy, or had	6, 234/ 10
serpents made by the	witchcraft	of the Egyptian jugglers	6, 240/ 31
man burned too for	witchcraft	. And told me also	6, 319/ 17
lay unto us the	wite	and blame of his	6, 403/ 6
mother Eve laid the	wite	of her sin to	6, 405/ 6
man was not charged	withal	, or else shall ye	6, 37/ 14
ye defend the things	withal	when ye say that	6, 98/ 25
we should go forth	withal	. " It is no loss	6, 107/ 5
these words well agree	withal	. For God is and	6, 114/ 9
honorable and few reasoned	withal	, and not only the	6, 125/ 10
fellowship to please her	withal	. "Now did all the	6, 140/ 5
I should answer it	withal	. And yet when I	6, 154/ 3
do to please God	withal	?" "Yea," quoth he. "Whether	6, 173/ 24
marry, to recompense that	withal	, there be some again	6, 217/ 10
fellow, Gismas, to rhyme	withal	-- think you not	6, 229/ 24
to match their words	withal	. For likewise as he	6, 256/ 1
after the sermon reasoned	withal	forthwith. And by an	6, 272/ 1

set forth this opinion	withal	, after his master's heresy	6, 289/ 23
sometimes the good man	withal	, alleging for the defense	6, 293/ 28
for them to meddle	withal	; but leave all these	6, 336/ 30
we be in hand	withal	, if we consider what	6, 348/ 7
when he was reasoned	withal	and saw that he	6, 379/ 31
deceive all the world	withal	, and to make men	6, 388/ 18
set forth their sect	withal	, rewarding their labor with	6, 424/ 1
reason were it to	withdraw	his thanks and honor	6, 81/ 26
while the clergy doth	withdraw	it us, if our	6, 294/ 24
it would let and	withdraw	any one bishop from	6, 331/ 33
also, that it would	withdraw	them from sin and	6, 394/ 3
they see themselves deceived,	withdraw	their favor and affection	6, 418/ 4
a diminishment and a	withdrawing	of the honor due	6, 112/ 4
there is none honor	withdrawn	neither from God nor	6, 46/ 1
the faith and devotion	withdrawn	from God, that should	6, 99/ 31
liberty of divers wives	withdrawn	, where they had liberty	6, 106/ 3
sake; or to be	withdrawn	thence and by erroneous	6, 221/ 6
secret servants and disciples	withdrawn	from the people, should	6, 340/ 11
other worship to be	withdrawn	from images but only	6, 358/ 19
men's devotion toward them	withdrawn	, so far forth that	6, 367/ 31
only defaced, all ornaments	withdrawn	, the holy images pulled	6, 370/ 15
now if violence were	withdrawn	on that side, then	6, 408/ 18
their inordinate appetites, hath	withdrawn	his help and showed	6, 413/ 31
both with men's souls	withdrawn	from God, and their	6, 416/ 3
the Son of God)	withdrew	the doctrine from them	6, 145/ 5
plainly dry up and	wither	away. Our Savior saith	6, 194/ 7
indeed but witherlings that	wither	and shall dry up	6, 207/ 13
from which all those	withered	branches be fallen. The	6, 12/ 6
that vine, and waxing	withered	branches, be kept but	6, 146/ 27
from which all those	withered	branches be fallen. "That	6, 192/ 29
faithful body these other	withering	branches be blown away	6, 355/ 19
be yet indeed but	witherlings	that wither and shall	6, 207/ 13
not for my mind	withhold	the profit that one	6, 340/ 19
of sheep, and yet	withinforth	be ravenous wolves). For	6, 421/ 24
contrary, should let or	withstand	but that ye would	6, 26/ 33
stuck with you to	withstand	any credence to be	6, 95/ 11
should have him stiffly	withstand	us. "But now since	6, 102/ 27
that no man should	withstand	the Turk, but let	6, 412/ 4
that nothing letteth or	withstandeth	but that God will	6, 57/ 33
as well for the	withstanding	as the repressing and	6, 410/ 3
loss thereof to the	withstanding	of the Turks' invasion	6, 413/ 19
endeavor to virtue, all	withstanding	and striving against vice	6, 428/ 5
except some other circumstance	withstood	it) to believe the	6, 263/ 20
law admitteth more slight	witness	in heinous criminal causes	6, 14/ 21

false depositions of wrongful	witness	, or by the error	6, 33/ 8
it were by sufficient	witness	-- were they never	6, 36/ 23
by many miracles beareth	witness	) besides their learning, the	6, 38/ 28
if ye believe no	witness	against the thing that	6, 65/ 31
myself. But surely if	witness	would have served me	6, 68/ 27
peradventure a couple of	witness	, of whom I wot	6, 68/ 30
provide a couple of	witness	of whom ye will	6, 69/ 5
sir," quoth he, "these	witness	indeed will not lie	6, 69/ 14
ye bring me those	witness	, they will not lie	6, 69/ 31
be reported by credible	witness	having no cause to	6, 70/ 7
all they that bear	witness	against them." "Why," quoth	6, 72/ 2
that they both bear	witness	that those three things	6, 72/ 13
were, find you good	witness	to prove it." "It	6, 78/ 33
lying; yet, if any	witness	will serve you, then	6, 82/ 30
many, having none other	witness	but each man telling	6, 83/ 11
They be as single	witness	as the other of	6, 83/ 27
They be," quoth he, "	witness	good enough for such	6, 83/ 33
scriptures, for they bear	witness	of me). Therefore he	6, 114/ 19
unto us for the	witness	of his will declared	6, 129/ 4
understood they could never	witness	against the truth." "In	6, 161/ 19
but if he bring	witness	with him?" "The Creed	6, 179/ 26
before two or three	witness	, should be complained upon	6, 202/ 17
is the record and	witness	of men; yet hath	6, 223/ 18
law admitteth more slight	witness	in heinous criminal causes	6, 260/ 2
no law receiveth any	witness	but honest and credible	6, 261/ 5
church, that such simple	witness	are admitted in heresy	6, 261/ 13
whereas they receive the	witness	of so slight and	6, 261/ 19
enough to bear false	witness	. And yet God forbid	6, 261/ 27
And also, though the	witness	were false and would	6, 261/ 29
the words of the	witness	but that it leaveth	6, 261/ 33
taking of more slight	witness	than would be taken	6, 262/ 30
law taketh such for	witness	as it will not	6, 262/ 36
a notary and honest	witness	with them to make	6, 263/ 6
so were) with the	witness	of the parties themselves	6, 263/ 14
their judge (since all	witness	serveth but only to	6, 263/ 18
have writing or good	witness	thereat. Which if they	6, 263/ 32
of other record and	witness	, till ye provide that	6, 264/ 6
content to take honest	witness	with them that may	6, 264/ 8
them that may bear	witness	against them. The Fourth	6, 264/ 8
grant. And many a	witness	was there to whom	6, 265/ 1
proved, then examine other	witness	afresh upon the principal	6, 265/ 30
and false instruction of	witness	(a thing easy to	6, 265/ 32
For each of their	witness	shall always serve other	6, 266/ 36
lean to the contrary	witness	for the negative, in	6, 267/ 2

above other twenty, except	witness	be taken only by	6, 267/ 11
asunder. For since all	witness	serve to induce the	6, 267/ 14
was no very good	witness	, nor the other neither	6, 267/ 22
Tuesday, brought in good	witness	to the bar that	6, 267/ 36
were there, besides the	witness	, some letters written of	6, 268/ 5
possibility that all the	witness	lied." "It may be	6, 278/ 13
to be proved by	witness	. " "Forsooth," quoth I, "it	6, 281/ 17
and sworn for a	witness	, he might boldly swear	6, 281/ 32
and monuments enough that	witness	the manifest aid and	6, 413/ 23
and God hath borne	witness	by many great miracles	6, 422/ 29
thereto it is well	witnessed	that God by his	6, 220/ 23
taught, as is well	witnessed	in the Gospel?" "Yes	6, 239/ 35
to suffer (after the	witnesses	published and the crime	6, 14/ 29
well proved) any new	witnesses	to be received for	6, 14/ 30
if a few false	witnesses	shall after such abjuration	6, 31/ 12
in such case his	witnesses	had wronged him, yet	6, 36/ 26
ye require how many	witnesses	should be requisite and	6, 82/ 18
in their children, the	witnesses	great number and many	6, 93/ 34
convicted by as many	witnesses	and as good and	6, 260/ 32
to suffer (after the	witnesses	published and the crime	6, 264/ 15
well proved) any new	witnesses	to be received for	6, 264/ 16
say there were many	witnesses	. But I heard again	6, 264/ 24
not convenient, after those	witnesses	published, to bring proofs	6, 265/ 5
this is, after the	witnesses	once published, and thereby	6, 265/ 29
this more than twenty	witnesses	plainly proving the matter	6, 270/ 27
and church. Whereof himself	witnesseth	with the Prophet: "Domus	6, 59/ 25
giveth all good, as	witnesseth	Saint James: "Every good	6, 97/ 18
namely, having as good	wits	, being far better learned	6, 38/ 25
quoth I, "right good	wits	, that hath set all	6, 122/ 27
one of your five	wits	enemy to another. And	6, 129/ 22
our Lord opened their	wits	, that they might understand	6, 146/ 11
they followed their own	wits	and left the common	6, 153/ 7
not so. First, their	wits	as much as our	6, 171/ 28
many heads as many	wits	. And all as wise	6, 192/ 11
might a few mean	witted	men devise and feign	6, 241/ 22
as they found properly	witted	, featly learned, and newfangly	6, 269/ 27
was with Luther in	Wittenburg	, and set certain glosses	6, 288/ 13
burned up openly at	Wittenburg	, singing in derision a	6, 367/ 9
evil to worse, not	witting	where to hold him	6, 17/ 21
evil to worse, not	witting	where to hold him	6, 360/ 34
make us willingly and	wittingly	, well knowing and believing	6, 110/ 4
forbear the thanks, than	wittingly	to send it by	6, 300/ 16
we be so prone	wittingly	to take so wrong	6, 376/ 23
peril of their souls,	wittingly	suffer among the people	6, 415/ 23

that priests should have	wives	. Whereunto the author answereth	6, 16/ 14
on yourselves with your	wives	to Willesden in the	6, 100/ 16
and liberty of divers	wives	withdrawn, where they had	6, 106/ 3
and that such honest	wives	as out of the	6, 236/ 3
that priests should have	wives	. Thereunto the author maketh	6, 303/ 9
if they might have	wives	of their own." "Marry	6, 303/ 12
that priests must have	wives	. And that he groundeth	6, 303/ 24
priests must needs have	wives	, and that Saint Paul	6, 303/ 32
prohibition of any more	wives	than one, and the	6, 304/ 37
the bigamy of two	wives	, each after other, hath	6, 305/ 8
the husband of ten	wives	. For the husband of	6, 305/ 24
the husband of ten	wives	were the husband of	6, 305/ 24
of one, if the	wives	were as compatible as	6, 305/ 26
priest might have divers	wives	at once, specially for	6, 306/ 1
priest that had many	wives	and all at once	6, 306/ 16
to rule well five	wives	than one, and forty	6, 306/ 18
in his days that	wives	might have two husbands	6, 307/ 34
so. For then had	wives	been in his time	6, 307/ 37
without a wife. For	wives	they must needs have	6, 308/ 16
priests must needs have	wives	. But now what if	6, 308/ 24
priests must needs have	wives	. But methink that this	6, 309/ 18
to suffer them have	wives	that would, as they	6, 309/ 21
husband from all the	wives	in the parish." "As	6, 309/ 25
be wrong informed; for	wives	have they not. But	6, 309/ 27
go, yet priests had	wives	of old when they	6, 309/ 34
them would have no	wives	though that law were	6, 310/ 14
rather have women than	wives	. But other that would	6, 310/ 21
if they might have	wives	that would." "What good	6, 310/ 34
many such as had	wives	before, willingly with the	6, 311/ 7
the assent of their	wives	, forbore the carnal use	6, 311/ 8
cleanness, kept from their	wives	, and some of them	6, 312/ 5
the company of their	wives	. And therefore they served	6, 312/ 15
we be with our	wives	. For when he heareth	6, 313/ 23
he heareth folk blame	wives	, and say that there	6, 313/ 24
did also violate the	wives	in the sight of	6, 370/ 31
had beastly abused them,	wives	in the sight of	6, 371/ 14
license men to many	wives	, yet he never taught	6, 375/ 4
under the name of	wives	. And where they may	6, 412/ 9
freres, must needs have	wives	-- that man were	6, 434/ 18
alone therefore among our	wives'	mysteries. And let us	6, 63/ 32
to play the ravenous	wolves	and devour the sheep	6, 399/ 14
yet withinforth be ravenous	wolves	). For since that they	6, 421/ 24
be sure enough that	wolves	they be indeed, how	6, 421/ 26
himself calleth such heretics	wolves	cloaked in sheep's skins	6, 429/ 36

shepherds would void very	wolves	, there is little doubt	6, 430/ 2
to destroy those ravenous	wolves	, than suffer them to	6, 430/ 5
save it from the	wolves'	mouth. But now though	6, 430/ 8
tale to believe a	woman	, on her word. The	6, 7/ 4
example of that holy	woman	, and by these words	6, 49/ 30
himself said to the	woman	of Samary, that very	6, 57/ 28
quoth I, "unto the	woman	of whom ye spoke	6, 58/ 3
master, spoken to the	woman	of Samary, as the	6, 59/ 11
standeth but upon one	woman	, and that upon her	6, 63/ 30
any white man or	woman	in his life, and	6, 65/ 5
begun by some silly	woman	seeking Saint Sythe when	6, 77/ 17
a man and a	woman	which are yet quick	6, 79/ 3
to make, this young	woman	-- as manner is	6, 79/ 10
testify for truth, the	woman	was known for so	6, 79/ 20
tale to believe a	woman	on her word. "Now	6, 82/ 17
ye find some fair	woman	painted whose color ye	6, 91/ 14
after believe that any	woman	in the world hath	6, 91/ 15
as God willed the	woman	to be subject and	6, 139/ 33
both, and like a	woman	to weep too, than	6, 140/ 3
that every man and	woman	hath power to minister	6, 149/ 29
use. By which a	woman	saith of one who	6, 150/ 17
it be man or	woman	?" "No change at all	6, 161/ 27
a priest and every	woman	too, yet this heresy	6, 202/ 1
post nos" (Dispatch this	woman	for she crieth upon	6, 215/ 11
his. Was not the	woman	healed by the touch	6, 225/ 31
came a good, sad	woman	to him showing him	6, 228/ 34
a good, faithful Christian	woman	loved no such superstitions	6, 229/ 9
man so mad nor	woman	neither, but that they	6, 231/ 2
saith, that every man,	woman	, and child may do	6, 289/ 22
say that if a	woman	be fair, then is	6, 297/ 4
the company of a	woman	, he said unto them	6, 310/ 17
finger than lack a	woman	. But he had liefer	6, 310/ 18
he, "it is a	woman	; I would she were	6, 321/ 9
Well," quoth my lord, "	woman	or man, all is	6, 321/ 11
can no man nor	woman	take hurt in holy	6, 336/ 13
good virtuous man, or	woman	either, shall somewhat find	6, 339/ 19
every man, and every	woman	too, is as sufficient	6, 349/ 21
confessed to a fair	woman	, I would not let	6, 349/ 29
tales to a fair	woman	that they tell in	6, 349/ 31
yes," quoth I, "a	woman	can keep a counsel	6, 351/ 23
his confessor a fair	woman	, such as a young	6, 352/ 15
Christian man and Christian	woman	is a priest. "Item	6, 353/ 22
saith further that every	woman	and child may consecrate	6, 353/ 27
that every man and	woman	should take the Holy	6, 354/ 22

saith that every other	woman	now living, if she	6, 360/ 1
that no man or	woman	is bound to keep	6, 360/ 10
marketplace and buried the	woman	quick, but also reckoned	6, 375/ 23
or thought by man,	woman	, or devil? And by	6, 377/ 14
and pleasure is no	woman	, though he said that	6, 386/ 29
twain turned in the	woman's	body first into blood	6, 79/ 21
that there was no	woman's	son greater than he	6, 211/ 28
a frere will be	womanish	, look the holy whoreson	6, 83/ 34
shalt conceive in thy	womb	and bring forth a	6, 150/ 10
man in her blessed	womb	. Or what man could	6, 151/ 13
commended of men and	women	that with good devotion	6, 61/ 12
to bed with honest	women	. And then after that	6, 79/ 12
case, that ten young	women	not very specially known	6, 83/ 19
therewith be they but	women	which be more light	6, 83/ 30
to believe two simple	women	that a man will	6, 84/ 5
soon made fools. Then	women	coming thither with their	6, 85/ 25
spent in men and	women	of wax, thrust through	6, 85/ 28
company of men and	women	together," quoth I. "Would	6, 161/ 29
sore teeth. Saint Sythe	women	set to seek their	6, 227/ 5
In so much that	women	hath therefore changed her	6, 227/ 16
but the misbelief that	women	have in images. Now	6, 232/ 26
may serve both, if	women	offer oats to Saint	6, 232/ 29
and unlawful petitions, if	women	there offer oats unto	6, 235/ 2
there, that the foolish	women	bring oats thither, nor	6, 235/ 5
also what the peevish	women	pray they cannot hear	6, 235/ 11
at Whitsuntide, and the	women	following the cross with	6, 236/ 1
people and company of	women	in their houses." "Nay	6, 303/ 2
I ween, rather have	women	than wives. But other	6, 310/ 21
he. "But yet, as	women	say, somewhat it was	6, 331/ 12
lay people, men and	women	, were in his days	6, 334/ 11
texts as were our	women	if the scripture were	6, 338/ 26
taken to laymen and	women	both; not yet meaning	6, 344/ 17
liberty as well to	women	as men. But Tyndale	6, 350/ 28
all as to set	women	to hear it." "Forsooth	6, 351/ 33
devised on the silly	women	, to whom after they	6, 371/ 13
but men's gear and	women's	gear made in wax	6, 228/ 13
in laymen's hands and	women's	too, such as he	6, 317/ 13
confession came once to	women's	ears, there would be	6, 351/ 20
that the other way	won	. "When your friend had	6, 32/ 24
by his opposing part	won	nothing at all. For	6, 250/ 8
would, he had nothing	won	at your hand." "Why	6, 250/ 28
say that he had	won	his wager, for lo	6, 274/ 22
this side, without anyone	won	in their stead upon	6, 408/ 17
many more to be	won	to Christ on that	6, 408/ 29

the more, though we	won	them all home again	6, 408/ 35
that the people might	wonder	on him and hear	6, 69/ 26
so marvel we and	wonder	on her work, yet	6, 71/ 5
wondering, as we nothing	wonder	at the ebbing and	6, 80/ 3
at the first sight	wonder	sore thereat, to see	6, 80/ 5
suddenly his sight, what	wonder	would he make to	6, 80/ 9
all as he would	wonder	at the first sight	6, 80/ 11
his own texts; what	wonder	is it though God	6, 100/ 29
more were it then	wonder	if she should have	6, 151/ 10
church. And more than	wonder	were it if all	6, 200/ 5
else would I much	wonder	what these heretics mean	6, 211/ 12
a post? But the	wonder	is how they may	6, 213/ 9
we would as well	wonder	. Or if we could	6, 213/ 11
if we could not	wonder	thereof because we could	6, 213/ 11
no wise cease to	wonder	by what reason and	6, 213/ 15
devil to do any	wonder	for them that might	6, 243/ 19
mind not only great	wonder	, but also, their confessed	6, 243/ 22
were," quoth I, "great	wonder	. For I am sure	6, 271/ 30
well the shame and	wonder	of the world as	6, 283/ 9
it not now a	wonder	with what spectacles Luther	6, 304/ 2
all the world would	wonder	on. Now in this	6, 363/ 24
quoth your friend, "a	wonder	to me that the	6, 368/ 6
it is more than	wonder	how any man earthly	6, 402/ 29
rushes, I cannot but	wonder	that either any Almain	6, 432/ 33
as be naught, what	wonder	is it that vicious	6, 433/ 2
first thereof, they nothing	wondered	thereof but laughed thereat	6, 66/ 32
For in faith, they	wondered	as fast thereon as	6, 297/ 11
he wrote that he	wondered	of the madness of	6, 365/ 15
more marvelous and more	wonderful	indeed than be the	6, 6/ 30
itself sufficient and right	wonderful	perfection, that therefore it	6, 74/ 31
more marvelous and more	wonderful	indeed than be the	6, 77/ 4
great veneration, and many	wonderful	miracles did our Lord	6, 90/ 12
you for one, the	wonderful	work of God that	6, 93/ 4
it is, where a	wonderful	work is wrought, there	6, 96/ 10
also followeth that the	wonderful	works done above nature	6, 112/ 17
and showed such a	wonderful	temperance, that the very	6, 138/ 15
reckoned it for a	wonderful	monster, and a token	6, 375/ 24
into small wire as	wonderfully	by man's hand? The	6, 81/ 7
beholding taketh away the	wondering	, as we nothing wonder	6, 80/ 3
did never mistrust the	wonders	and marvels that the	6, 76/ 24
we commonly call the	wonders	wrought by God, or	6, 76/ 28
occasion to work his	wonders	for. But and if	6, 81/ 19
because no such feigned	wonders	should infame God's very	6, 88/ 29
the devil to work	wonders	which the people cannot	6, 95/ 32

miracles but the devil's	wonders	. " The Eighteenth Chapter The	6, 101/ 4
his pleasure therein, or	wonders	wrought by the devil	6, 101/ 29
that they be no	wonders	wrought by the devil	6, 102/ 2
the devil to work	wonders	like unto his own	6, 112/ 28
made also with less	wonders	and fewer and thereby	6, 134/ 16
book, telling so incredible	wonders	, should be true?" "Nay	6, 134/ 18
riot. And wrought great	wonders	that they should well	6, 141/ 26
therefore to work his	wonders	in delusion of our	6, 229/ 27
sometimes to delude with	wonders	and marvels. But the	6, 243/ 31
to work all those	wonders	for them. Now as	6, 243/ 35
she would tell you	wonders	. For by God, I	6, 321/ 14
it sufficed to work	wonders	with, and so fervent	6, 385/ 19
the doing of great	wonders	and so fervent that	6, 385/ 31
had by faith wrought	wonders	in his name without	6, 393/ 10
therein to work such	wonders	that the sight thereof	6, 434/ 35
then were it a	wondrous	change, that whereas God	6, 244/ 19
is not this a	wondrous	case, that whereas in	6, 261/ 3
not, then, now a	wondrous	case to see, since	6, 375/ 29
I say, now a	wondrous	thing to see that	6, 375/ 36
miracle is wrought so	wondrously	in the face of	6, 85/ 2
added wherewith ye be	wont	well to be content	6, 25/ 30
where many miracles were	wont	to be showed, to	6, 55/ 17
them, be not often	wont	to lie." "Who be	6, 69/ 8
very wise indeed, and	wont	so to do. And	6, 130/ 27
them up, which was	wont	to work all those	6, 243/ 34
records as they be	wont	to make of their	6, 263/ 11
But whereas they be	wont	to confess in their	6, 271/ 23
that such heretics were	wont	to resort to their	6, 328/ 14
of them that were	wont	to haunt those midnight	6, 328/ 16
which the sea was	wont	to compass the isle	6, 412/ 36
at the ebb was	wont	to scour the haven	6, 413/ 1
holy fathers have been	wont	to do before, nor	6, 428/ 28
heretics have been always	wont	to do, and seditious	6, 430/ 15
commotions that they be	wont	to make, besides the	6, 430/ 16
length a piece of	wood	by the power and	6, 81/ 4
a little piece of	wood	there was rudely shaped	6, 222/ 17
two up in a	wood	is there a chapel	6, 227/ 33
at once in a	wood	, though all the good	6, 263/ 15
then waxed he more	wood	and fell to railing	6, 361/ 16
it were privily in	woods	or secret houses. They	6, 190/ 16
a woman, on her	word	. The Thirteenth Chapter The	6, 7/ 4
the scripture is the	word	of God; the author	6, 10/ 11
the church is the	word	of God as well	6, 10/ 12
he preached, slander the	word	of God. The Seventh	6, 15/ 9

world but his own	word	and calleth that the	6, 18/ 6
and calleth that the	word	of God. The Seventh	6, 18/ 6
to write a merry	word	in a right earnest	6, 23/ 27
in preaching of the	word	of God) anything such	6, 30/ 14
nothing else but a	word	which by writing or	6, 39/ 33
the priest. But that	word	I ween he set	6, 41/ 23
image, there is the	word	that signifieth the honor	6, 45/ 28
should now change that	word	. For I have already	6, 78/ 13
miracle or speak one	word	. So the times, places	6, 82/ 8
a woman on her	word	. "Now where ye require	6, 82/ 17
well mistrust a beggar's	word	whom they had but	6, 88/ 24
he, "for the second	word	concerning the commandments. But	6, 103/ 24
think he said that	word	to his apostles specially	6, 103/ 31
to forbear each angry	word	than not to kill	6, 105/ 30
forbearing of every idle	word	? What a hard threat	6, 105/ 32
almost so sore a	word	said unto the Jews	6, 105/ 34
by Christ in that	word	alone where he saith	6, 105/ 35
shall of every idle	word	give account at the	6, 106/ 1
peradventure be that this	word	was spoken and meant	6, 107/ 35
am," which is the	word	appropriated to his godhead	6, 115/ 5
godhead. And therefore that	word	"am" is the name	6, 115/ 6
that time never one	word	written. And also we	6, 115/ 15
go back with his	word	, which had before had	6, 125/ 19
that even with this	word	came one of my	6, 130/ 20
I will speak one	word	or twain for the	6, 138/ 19
writing or any outward	word	. "For which cause, when	6, 143/ 17
hearts, ere ever any	word	thereof almost was written	6, 143/ 35
were first informed by	word	, and that God had	6, 144/ 28
can abide this hard	word	?" and therewith went almost	6, 145/ 27
know that his own	word	and ordinance needeth none	6, 147/ 33
or by his bare	word	. For the words that	6, 148/ 6
to me after thy	word	as thou tell me	6, 150/ 36
yet is there no	word	thereof in Christ's Gospel	6, 151/ 18
the scripture is the	word	of God, the author	6, 153/ 23
the church is the	word	of God as well	6, 153/ 24
the church be the	word	of God and by	6, 155/ 2
into Sunday without any	word	of scripture giving any	6, 155/ 15
Lady, whereof is no	word	written in scripture. But	6, 155/ 19
and credence from every	word	of God spoken besides	6, 155/ 22
somewhat seemly with another	word	of Christ in which	6, 156/ 4
also, lean unto his	word	whom God had bidden	6, 160/ 7
whereof Christ never spoke	word	nor mention made thereof	6, 167/ 12
can always discern the	word	of God from the	6, 181/ 26
of God from the	word	of men." "In good	6, 181/ 26

holy scripture and the	word	of God, then I	6, 181/ 35
is not their own	word	, but the word of	6, 185/ 2
own word, but the	word	of God though it	6, 185/ 2
go back with God's	word	to die therefor. And	6, 201/ 26
not to revoke his	word	for no pain. For	6, 202/ 34
you more for your	word	than they for your	6, 214/ 18
but it is a	word	run in many men's	6, 219/ 36
one such foul ribaldry	word	as they there sing	6, 236/ 4
the truth of his	word	?" "Yes," quoth he. "When	6, 239/ 31
Christ did, at their	word	, all-to break in pieces	6, 241/ 3
forth, and at their	word	break our images, as	6, 241/ 12
us to believe the	word	of God written in	6, 254/ 10
points by his holy	word	without writing. And now	6, 254/ 37
credibly informed both by	word	and writing of such	6, 255/ 22
audience at the first	word	refused and condemned them	6, 256/ 27
he preached slander the	word	of God. "It is	6, 279/ 26
slander himself and the	word	of God also, if	6, 279/ 28
from slander, and the	word	of God also. For	6, 279/ 31
sore slander to the	word	of God, that men	6, 280/ 5
is," quoth I, "this	word	"priests." The other, "the	6, 285/ 36
our English tongue, this	word	"senior" signifieth nothing at	6, 286/ 15
but is a French	word	used in English more	6, 286/ 16
to take the Latin	word	"senior," that word in	6, 286/ 17
Latin word "senior," that	word	in the Latin tongue	6, 286/ 18
would seek a new	word	, he neither wist nor	6, 286/ 24
name of congregation, which	word	is common to a	6, 286/ 33
the change of this	word	"charity" into "love." For	6, 286/ 35
very often." "With that	word	," quoth I, "ye hit	6, 287/ 27
changed the common known	word	into the better, I	6, 287/ 28
here and to send	word	thither from time to	6, 288/ 24
name of "senior," no	word	of our language, but	6, 290/ 6
name "grace" into this	word	"favor"; whereas every favor	6, 290/ 18
follow some other, whose	word	and deed would give	6, 297/ 1
commanded, because of this	word	"oportet," that a priest	6, 305/ 19
shift. For since this	word	"one," in "one wife	6, 307/ 15
say that by this	word	"one," Saint Paul meant	6, 307/ 22
that was a shrewd	word	. Howbeit indeed it went	6, 319/ 31
worshipped at all." "That	word	"at all," quoth I	6, 357/ 12
worshipped by this Latin	word	, "adorare." By which word	6, 357/ 14
word, "adorare." By which	word	he understood that divine	6, 357/ 14
that thereby the same	word	"adorare," yet is it	6, 357/ 19
they both took that	word	"adorare" in one sense	6, 357/ 26
the synod used that	word	for such worship as	6, 357/ 28
yourself saith, that the	word	may be taken otherwise	6, 357/ 33

church, with his holy	word	also. Amen." Now who	6, 364/ 10
world but his own	word	, and calleth that the	6, 366/ 19
and calleth that the	word	of God. "His inconstant	6, 366/ 20
by that great exceeding	word	the undoubted truth of	6, 384/ 33
by equivocation of this	word	"faith." For the very	6, 387/ 8
the equivocation of the	word	"faith" -- being indeed	6, 387/ 28
by equivocation of the	word	, calling faith the thing	6, 387/ 35
should, and useth the	word	in its right signification	6, 387/ 37
these Lutherans abuse the	word	of a malicious mind	6, 388/ 1
but also abuse the	word	"faith" altogether, turning it	6, 388/ 13
time he spoke no	word	of any faith. He	6, 391/ 36
and credence of the	word	of God? Whereof shall	6, 403/ 20
therefore, as for that	word	of his, without better	6, 431/ 31
Forsooth," quoth I, "Tyndale's	word	alone ascribing all the	6, 431/ 33
this chapter be those	words	of Christ specially touched	6, 8/ 7
taking occasion upon certain	words	of the messenger, declareth	6, 9/ 31
rule to interpret the	words	written in his holy	6, 10/ 4
where we find the	words	of scripture seeming plainly	6, 10/ 29
for a sample certain	words	evil, and of evil	6, 15/ 24
howsoever they color their	words	, they mean that all	6, 19/ 1
that in his evil	words	he meant but well	6, 19/ 5
should maliciously change my	words	to the worse, and	6, 22/ 23
convenient to rehearse the	words	of any man so	6, 23/ 14
certain tales and merry	words	which he mingled with	6, 23/ 17
rehearse the very formal	words	of them whose writings	6, 23/ 24
not only for such	words	as they tell, that	6, 25/ 17
truth of the very	words	and sentence of scripture	6, 29/ 6
any answer to his	words	, I demanded him what	6, 33/ 21
shut it? Upon these	words	and other like, when	6, 34/ 24
answer, but with good	words	welcoming him for the	6, 34/ 35
your behalf in short	words	many long things, whereof	6, 35/ 25
to perceive that the	words	spoken in the Old	6, 38/ 30
that he with few	words	of Saint Amphilalus, at	6, 39/ 21
to say, that his	words	go somewhat further than	6, 40/ 38
than by his own	words	written in holy scripture	6, 41/ 36
For as the very	words	of the scripture showeth	6, 42/ 13
may not take those	words	for such a precise	6, 45/ 1
it not by these	words	well appear what images	6, 45/ 10
you before, all the	words	that be either written	6, 46/ 14
spoken, and all these	words	written, be no natural	6, 46/ 27
written? Nor these two	words	"Christus crucifixus" do not	6, 47/ 15
woman, and by these	words	of our Savior, learn	6, 49/ 30
ordinance with his holy	words	consecrated unto himself? Which	6, 55/ 32
worship him. In which	words	our Savior reproveth all	6, 58/ 15

as well understood the	words	of their master, spoken	6, 59/ 10
pilgrimages by." "Your few	words	, " quoth I, "have wrapped	6, 77/ 29
he). Now when the	words	of God be clear	6, 96/ 32
of Ipswich." In which	words	what meaneth she but	6, 99/ 23
this chapter be those	words	of Christ specially touched	6, 101/ 9
to walk wide in	words	, and run all at	6, 102/ 14
ye that these easy	words	of his easy yoke	6, 106/ 13
discharged, contrary to the	words	of Saint Paul and	6, 106/ 30
as well understood the	words	of their master as	6, 106/ 31
that Christ spoke his	words	not to his apostles	6, 107/ 9
according to his own	words	, "Quod uni dico omnibus	6, 107/ 30
In which by these	words	our Savior meant and	6, 108/ 24
ye say that these	words	spoken to Saint Peter	6, 108/ 26
say also that these	words	of Christ's promise made	6, 108/ 29
finally, then were these	words	frustrate where he said	6, 109/ 2
Marry," quoth he, "these	words	well agree withal. For	6, 114/ 9
according to his own	words	, "Scrutamini scripturas, quia scripturae	6, 114/ 16
pass away, but my	words	shall never pass away	6, 114/ 23
scripture, then be those	words	of Christ, "I am	6, 114/ 30
spoken, and unlike the	words	of Abraham whereunto ye	6, 114/ 31
beginning. And at those	words	spoken, was not yet	6, 115/ 13
Lord saith that his	words	shall not pass away	6, 115/ 19
the substance of those	words	that he meant be	6, 115/ 26
bare alleging, but such	words	new given them by	6, 116/ 6
Or how could those	words	of Christ be true	6, 118/ 4
else lean to some	words	of holy scripture, that	6, 123/ 17
sufficiently proved by the	words	of the Apostle, "Oportet	6, 124/ 20
taken but for painted	words	, yet do they much	6, 132/ 12
the reading of these	words	, "Dii estis et filii	6, 135/ 9
that since in these	words	it is said all	6, 135/ 11
contrary. And took the	words	of Christ in a	6, 136/ 22
stick only upon the	words	of scripture (leaving the	6, 136/ 24
taking occasion upon certain	words	of the messenger, declareth	6, 137/ 25
rule to interpret the	words	written in his holy	6, 137/ 33
some good men whose	words	, well living, and sometimes	6, 142/ 6
was, according to the	words	of the prophet, first	6, 142/ 20
mean not only the	words	written in the books	6, 143/ 5
without writing, by only	words	and preaching, so was	6, 143/ 31
in what wise the	words	of holy scripture proved	6, 147/ 26
bare word. For the	words	that he said among	6, 148/ 6
with Christ. Of whose	words	or acts he will	6, 149/ 18
surely, whoso considereth the	words	of the Gospel, in	6, 150/ 6
whether Christ in his	words	did say true when	6, 153/ 1
it is God's own	words	, which I wot well	6, 154/ 4

he taketh his own	words	and may, in that	6, 154/ 28
And is nothing God's	words	, " quoth I, "but scripture	6, 155/ 4
I, "but scripture? The	words	that God spoke to	6, 155/ 4
were they not God's	words	all, till they were	6, 155/ 5
were written? And the	words	of Christ to his	6, 155/ 6
were they not his	words	till they were written	6, 155/ 7
it may by the	words	of Holy Writ well	6, 160/ 11
their opinion. For the	words	of God must break	6, 162/ 29
congregation of men. Whose	words	, if we believe before	6, 163/ 7
we believe before the	words	of God, and instead	6, 163/ 7
where we find the	words	of scripture seeming plainly	6, 166/ 33
agreed already that these	words	of Christ spoken unto	6, 172/ 37
not thereof but those	words	he spoke to the	6, 177/ 5
add now thereunto the	words	before rehearsed, that he	6, 177/ 24
to them alone these	words	also, "I command that	6, 177/ 30
his church again his	words	; but he said further	6, 178/ 20
the scripture. For whatsoever	words	it speaketh, yet it	6, 182/ 8
the remembrance of Christ's	words	and to lead them	6, 182/ 16
for his own holy	words	. " "Ye say," quoth I	6, 183/ 15
self, which be the	words	of God, were of	6, 187/ 21
scripture, being God's own	words	, rather than the words	6, 188/ 15
words, rather than the	words	of men, ye therein	6, 188/ 16
as well God's own	words	as was holy scripture	6, 188/ 17
appeareth also by the	words	of the apostle and	6, 193/ 26
in me." By these	words	of our Savior, and	6, 194/ 15
of that opinion the	words	of Christ, which Luther	6, 203/ 13
is, to wit, the	words	wherein our Lord said	6, 203/ 16
not prevail, by which	words	Luther doth, as he	6, 203/ 18
voices or any man's	words	, coming at once into	6, 213/ 20
did never write such	words	, but it is a	6, 219/ 35
examination. For surely the	words	whereof they took the	6, 220/ 1
that be dead, those	words	, I say, go far	6, 220/ 4
it well, whatsoever her	words	be of her pilgrimage	6, 232/ 2
somewhat further whereto your	words	will weigh and amount	6, 239/ 23
And that not in	words	only; but let some	6, 241/ 11
belief thereof as the	words	of holy scripture." "Why	6, 248/ 26
the wall in three	words	, and proved unto you	6, 249/ 24
the church concerning God's	words	taught us by the	6, 254/ 16
scripture, as his holy	words	written in his holy	6, 254/ 18
example to match their	words	withal. For likewise as	6, 256/ 1
mind, pardoned therefore those	words	which they thought spoken	6, 256/ 30
keep and observe the	words	of Christ after the	6, 257/ 18
so precisely to the	words	of the witness but	6, 261/ 32
not convicted by the	words	of one or twain	6, 264/ 19

Ah," quoth he, "their	words	were of likelihood narrowly	6, 267/ 29
of London, whereby their	words	went as wide for	6, 267/ 34
in the margin and	words	written of his own	6, 270/ 10
and wrong understood his	words	, but that he would	6, 272/ 5
bound precisely to the	words	. As if a judge	6, 281/ 22
compel him by express	words	to swear what he	6, 282/ 2
for of evil men's	words	there is no reckoning	6, 282/ 33
for a sample certain	words	evil and of evil	6, 284/ 27
he hath mistranslated three	words	of great weight, and	6, 285/ 32
I pray you what	words	be they?" "The one	6, 285/ 35
the change of these	words	?" "Surely," quoth he, "very	6, 287/ 17
nothing answereth to those	words	of the frere's book	6, 292/ 21
any at all." "Your	words	, " quoth I, "be somewhat	6, 294/ 29
and will with few	words	answer you. But as	6, 294/ 35
works, and Luther's worst	words	translated by Tyndale and	6, 303/ 17
groundeth wisely upon the	words	of Saint Paul, where	6, 303/ 25
his household. By these	words	doth Tyndale, after Luther	6, 303/ 30
thing now in these	words	of Saint Paul? In	6, 304/ 3
and deeply considered those	words	before, there was never	6, 304/ 5
hath been by those	words	understood. And not only	6, 304/ 33
understanding of Saint Paul's	words	and believe Tyndale that	6, 305/ 18
of one wife. Which	words	Tyndale may tell us	6, 305/ 23
not in Saint Paul's	words	) but he should mean	6, 305/ 32
beseech you consider like	words	of Saint Paul in	6, 306/ 22
widow, and consider the	words	of one wife in	6, 306/ 29
Tyndale, take the one	words	for the bishop, that	6, 306/ 30
we likewise take the	words	spoken by Saint Paul	6, 306/ 33
at once." In which	words	, Tyndale had lost his	6, 307/ 26
construction appeareth in the	words	spoken of Saint Paul	6, 307/ 30
maliciously planting therein such	words	as might in the	6, 314/ 30
as touching truth in	words	, he that hath told	6, 318/ 18
good man, so the	words	be all one it	6, 324/ 22
for one because the	words	were one." "By my	6, 324/ 30
his own hand, such	words	and in such wise	6, 330/ 12
matter, nor the formal	words	as they were written	6, 330/ 16
of that Bible such	words	touching the Blessed Sacrament	6, 330/ 19
because he knoweth the	words	, take upon him therefore	6, 335/ 17
upon them with foolish	words	and blasphemy to handle	6, 335/ 30
the Gospel, where the	words	be sometimes spoken as	6, 336/ 17
intent weigh all the	words	, as far as I	6, 337/ 7
call it barren of	words	, there is no doubt	6, 337/ 24
they can understand the	words	, be yet as far	6, 338/ 25
contempt of God's holy	words	. We find also that	6, 342/ 32
he meaneth by his	words	. Which will not appear	6, 345/ 15

of hell? In which	words	, if ye would haply	6, 346/ 15
wise walking with his	words	, that the contagion thereof	6, 347/ 22
so clear upon the	words	of Saint Gregory incorporated	6, 358/ 3
turned to the very	words	which are by Gracyane	6, 358/ 12
to read the formal	words	as they be couched	6, 358/ 15
and that by other	words	of the epistle self	6, 358/ 17
For else, by those	words	if he forbade any	6, 359/ 3
is taken, yet the	words	of that decree itself	6, 359/ 14
kept, and the very	words	written by notaries sworn	6, 362/ 25
intent that such worshipful	words	as he speaketh of	6, 363/ 22
some honorable person. Which	words	else he wist well	6, 363/ 23
and spoken where the	words	written in could do	6, 363/ 26
in virulent and venomous	words	, when he cometh to	6, 364/ 3
And sometimes with these	words	, "The most benign father	6, 364/ 6
which wrote such glorious	words	of Luther should be	6, 364/ 12
praise, that though the	words	had been true, yet	6, 364/ 35
esteem, but with blasphemous	words	letted not to write	6, 367/ 20
that we misconstrue their	words	, their books be open	6, 373/ 33
be open, and the	words	plain, and inculcated again	6, 373/ 33
is either, after the	words	of Saint John, "totus	6, 376/ 21
howsoever they color their	words	, they mean that all	6, 378/ 3
that in his evil	words	he meant but well	6, 378/ 8
last that, albeit the	words	of Luther seemed very	6, 378/ 11
so evil as his	words	seem to weigh to	6, 378/ 14
not so take his	words	nor understand them that	6, 378/ 17
but also by his	words	and his writing) was	6, 379/ 4
seem that, though the	words	which they spoke or	6, 379/ 28
this opinion under such	words	for a great secret	6, 381/ 2
none other thing, few	words	would serve them. They	6, 381/ 10
little again to those	words	of Saint Paul, and	6, 384/ 1
them well with other	words	of his own. For	6, 384/ 2
did not in these	words	affirm nor intend thereby	6, 384/ 6
well with all those	words	of Saint Paul, that	6, 384/ 22
untruth, and therefore the	words	that ye allege can	6, 385/ 23
and vehement as the	words	be, yet do they	6, 385/ 27
they mean. For the	words	of Luther and Pomerane	6, 390/ 1
And yet especially these	words	of our Savior Christ	6, 390/ 34
clean in you). Which	words	, if men should as	6, 392/ 2
do, when the plain	words	of Holy Writ be	6, 392/ 31
it appeareth by the	words	of our Savior in	6, 393/ 8
places, and by his	words	in which he said	6, 393/ 9
that Adam believed the	words	of God, and yet	6, 394/ 15
most plain proof, the	words	of the prophet, "Omnis	6, 394/ 36
good works? Moreover the	words	of the prophet, though	6, 395/ 16

of God. Which blasphemous	words	seem to signify that	6, 396/ 2
therefore among many foolish	words	of Luther, as foolish	6, 397/ 15
well proved by the	words	of Saint Paul, "Nihil	6, 398/ 16
they meant in their	words	none harm. And there	6, 399/ 10
where he alleged the	words	of Saint Paul, "Quod	6, 400/ 31
answered with their own	words	, as one of their	6, 404/ 27
by dispicions, either in	words	or writing, or condemnations	6, 407/ 4
death, either by express	words	or under the general	6, 411/ 8
favor'd, and by fair	words	and rewards brought home	6, 416/ 11
a heretic, those two	words	being in manner equivalent	6, 417/ 31
he glossed then his	words	with a better sense	6, 424/ 15
their blasphemy). In which	words	we may well learn	6, 429/ 23
eyes and not my	words	in many things that	6, 430/ 30
as by their own	words	, there alleged, doth open	6, 431/ 11
seen of Luther's own	words	worse than he had	6, 431/ 16
well, and read Luther's	words	and Tyndale's in some	6, 432/ 32
fasted, watched, prayed and	wore	hair. Christ our Savior	6, 44/ 14
I believe, that ever	wore	the crown in this	6, 326/ 1
of all the whole	work	dependeth. The Second Chapter	6, 5/ 6
more studiously submit this	work	, for two things in	6, 23/ 10
in a right earnest	work	, of which two things	6, 23/ 27
yet in mine own	work	I determined that I	6, 23/ 29
read this rude, simple	work	-- praying you of	6, 24/ 14
of all the whole	work	dependeth. The Letter of	6, 24/ 22
and infame that holy	work	to the end that	6, 28/ 33
ways of all that	work	by God himself prohibited	6, 55/ 27
suffer him nowadays to	work	any." The Fifth Chapter	6, 61/ 25
well learned, in his	work	which he writeth, De	6, 66/ 17
and wonder on her	work	, yet always all those	6, 71/ 5
too short for his	work	, drew it forth between	6, 71/ 26
since God will never	work	against the course of	6, 74/ 22
also that the whole	work	of his creation, though	6, 74/ 30
For else were his	work	of as infinite perfection	6, 75/ 2
production did the doers	work	both willingly and naturally	6, 75/ 10
were sufficient occasion to	work	his wonders for. But	6, 81/ 19
and wherefore God shall	work	his miracles, and else	6, 82/ 11
me now what a	work	I have heard of	6, 87/ 10
thereon, that all this	work	was wrought by God's	6, 88/ 13
miracles did our Lord	work	for the comprobation of	6, 90/ 12
for one, the wonderful	work	of God that was	6, 93/ 4
suffereth the devil to	work	wonders which the people	6, 95/ 32
is, where a wonderful	work	is wrought, there to	6, 96/ 10
that cannot suffer that	work	to be reckoned God's	6, 96/ 14
than it is to	work	well. For though the	6, 109/ 35

suffer the devil to	work	wonders like unto his	6, 112/ 28
the person willing to	work	therewith. And in this	6, 140/ 26
at last with much	work	come to an end	6, 185/ 22
faith, yet except he	work	well therewith, God will	6, 194/ 17
in the stock doth	work	good works, the more	6, 194/ 19
were a very strange	work	, " quoth I. "Ye would	6, 208/ 15
of their husbands. Long	work	were it to rehearse	6, 227/ 20
and liberty therefore to	work	his wonders in delusion	6, 229/ 27
nay, sir, I have	work	enough to believe in	6, 234/ 14
ye have so much	work	to believe in God	6, 234/ 16
which was wont to	work	all those wonders for	6, 243/ 34
at last with much	work	agreed between us?" "In	6, 248/ 16
now another way to	work	with thee. Thou wilt	6, 250/ 20
matins it is much	work	to happen on the	6, 258/ 27
saith, that doth the	work	of God negligently. The	6, 259/ 13
that negligently doth his	work	, how much is he	6, 259/ 20
accursed that casteth his	work	away and leaveth it	6, 259/ 21
it quite undone; such	work	, I say, as they	6, 259/ 22
go this way to	work	, that all the men	6, 278/ 14
last, "yet with much	work	we come to somewhat	6, 321/ 7
after that might the	work	be allowed and approved	6, 341/ 13
can do any good	work	. "Item, that the good	6, 352/ 30
help of grace, either	work	or pray? Shall he	6, 373/ 20
other. For he cannot	work	well till he be	6, 381/ 27
an evil man cannot	work	them. Whereby, it appeareth	6, 381/ 31
but that he should	work	good works. For faith	6, 382/ 28
it, and cannot but	work	well, no more than	6, 383/ 1
force of his faith	work	miracles, and also such	6, 383/ 31
but it must needs	work	well." "Forsooth," quoth I	6, 384/ 25
that it sufficed to	work	wonders with, and so	6, 385/ 18
faith could not but	work	, and that the devil	6, 387/ 7
time and reason to	work	well, good works must	6, 392/ 12
and that no good	work	needeth them, but that	6, 393/ 29
himself, because we should	work	them only to him	6, 397/ 35
our ware and our	work	unto, but only him	6, 397/ 36
they would sell their	work	to God for everlasting	6, 398/ 5
examined, and with much	work	that falsehood of their	6, 399/ 29
just man all things	work	together to his weal	6, 400/ 33
we be willing to	work	therewith, as the light	6, 404/ 14
shall for the while	work	in them many merry	6, 405/ 21
vessels had now much	work	to come in at	6, 412/ 32
have been the only	work	of God that hath	6, 423/ 29
doctors, and therewithal a	work	or twain of Luther	6, 431/ 3
do ascribe unto the	work	of God, and to	6, 432/ 5

world, and therein to	work	such wonders that the	6, 434/ 35
would then bid walk	workers	of wickedness, and tell	6, 393/ 12
negligent that where God	worketh	miracles, we list not	6, 61/ 20
towardness and good endeavor,	worketh	in his church, and	6, 254/ 14
help -- he then	worketh	with us, and inwardly	6, 254/ 30
alone without their will	worketh	all the mischief that	6, 373/ 24
undone, so far forth	worketh	to his justification that	6, 382/ 20
per dilectione operatur" (Faith	worketh	by charity) -- where	6, 383/ 25
only the faith that	worketh	by charity, signifying that	6, 386/ 4
that is quick and	worketh	by charity, and that	6, 389/ 2
faith which by charity	worketh	good works, when they	6, 389/ 6
believed that only God	worketh	all in every man	6, 398/ 25
them; and that he	worketh	, both in the one	6, 402/ 18
that our Lord in	working	miracles doth nothing against	6, 6/ 20
divers pilgrimages by the	working	of many more than	6, 60/ 28
that our Lord in	working	of miracles doth nothing	6, 74/ 5
better. Howbeit God in	working	of miracles doth nothing	6, 75/ 15
Christian, either by the	working	with man's good will	6, 143/ 9
and of her own	working	. Coarse were they not	6, 222/ 23
it is, assistant and	working	with his holy sacrament	6, 351/ 1
be idle from the	working	of good works, the	6, 386/ 1
great virtue of the	workman	, or for that God	6, 47/ 9
that were an evil	workman	to make him a	6, 129/ 10
costly, curiously, and most	workmanly	wrought. And he showeth	6, 40/ 15
doth an image well	workmanly	wrought better express the	6, 47/ 6
not had so many	workmen	. But weeneth he that	6, 42/ 28
books and holy saints'	works	gather a good sort	6, 23/ 29
the least of whose	works	all this business began	6, 29/ 22
for heretics or their	works	for heresies, he thought	6, 32/ 36
by good and holy	works	unto God's honor wrought	6, 44/ 3
for charity and good	works	with virtuous living shall	6, 109/ 14
the labor of good	works	, yet the world commonly	6, 110/ 2
the doing of good	works	and avoiding of evils	6, 111/ 8
followeth that the wonderful	works	done above nature at	6, 112/ 17
find in other men's	works	, or invent by God's	6, 127/ 26
they could amend the	works	of God. And few	6, 138/ 21
stock doth work good	works	, the more he doth	6, 194/ 19
that all the good	works	that may be done	6, 194/ 21
in faith and good	works	?" "Yes," quoth he. "Bade	6, 200/ 19
that all the good	works	of good men be	6, 204/ 25
also be not the	works	of God but the	6, 230/ 8
nothing force of good	works	; therefore it seemeth that	6, 288/ 31
picked out of Luther's	works	, and Luther's worst words	6, 303/ 17
church, against all virtuous	works	, against all divine service	6, 303/ 22

-- yet be such	works	of themselves always right	6, 348/ 5
forceth not how, good	works	in satisfaction accounteth for	6, 352/ 13
our baptism, without good	works	. He saith also that	6, 352/ 28
please God with any	works	and not with faith	6, 352/ 29
and of all good	works	, under the name of	6, 378/ 26
is sufficient, without good	works	, unto that he said	6, 380/ 2
their trust in their	works	, for that would turn	6, 380/ 5
alone, without any good	works	, doth justify us and	6, 380/ 34
to do any good	works	. Then was it said	6, 381/ 1
and their own good	works	, they used themselves marvelously	6, 381/ 6
time to do good	works	, and then they be	6, 381/ 14
time to do good	works	. And then that sermon	6, 381/ 15
for them, that good	works	need not, but only	6, 381/ 16
man, without any good	works	, not only in children	6, 381/ 23
any of these good	works	-- alms, fasting or	6, 381/ 27
and therefore since good	works	be good fruit, an	6, 381/ 30
faith alone without the	works	, and then out of	6, 381/ 32
good fruit of good	works	. But faith did justify	6, 381/ 33
as good before the	works	as he is after	6, 381/ 34
And as for that	works	, be but things that	6, 381/ 35
to make the good	works	to be much like	6, 382/ 4
purpose to do good	works	. "Yes," quoth he, "that	6, 382/ 8
the purpose of good	works	must, by his own	6, 382/ 12
better for his good	works	, while his good works	6, 382/ 18
works, while his good	works	be so taken and	6, 382/ 19
and purpose of good	works	cannot justify, which is	6, 382/ 24
he should work good	works	. For faith, he saith	6, 382/ 28
charity and other virtuous	works	, because that faith hath	6, 382/ 35
have charity and good	works	. For else ye had	6, 383/ 9
saved, without any good	works	, as Lutherans do believe	6, 383/ 13
specially bringeth forth good	works	much more properly than	6, 383/ 22
the working of good	works	, the Apostle to show	6, 386/ 1
and that all the	works	of faith, though they	6, 386/ 2
signifying that all other	works	of faith be not	6, 386/ 4
that business of good	works	, but also for lack	6, 386/ 6
for lack of good	works	it may be utterly	6, 386/ 7
for salvation without good	works	, that they be worse	6, 386/ 10
their faith without good	works	sufficient, be worse than	6, 386/ 13
except they do good	works	. Without which, Saint James	6, 386/ 15
that faith without good	works	is dead, he should	6, 386/ 19
needs bring forth good	works	, and that therefore on	6, 386/ 22
one have no good	works	he hath no faith	6, 386/ 23
for lack of good	works	is no faith, no	6, 386/ 27
not quick in good	works	. And therefore he resembleth	6, 387/ 1

a man wrought good	works	, it was a good	6, 387/ 6
without charity and good	works	, but a very faith	6, 389/ 1
with charity and good	works	? Or how can it	6, 389/ 5
by charity worketh good	works	, when they say that	6, 389/ 7
sufficient alone without good	works	, and that it is	6, 389/ 8
please God by good	works	and not by only	6, 389/ 9
without charity and good	works	, no faith sufficeth? For	6, 389/ 11
alone sufficeth without good	works	, and therewith to say	6, 389/ 12
say that without good	works	faith sufficeth nothing. And	6, 389/ 13
it charity and good	works	, or else it were	6, 389/ 26
be nothing without good	works	yet when it is	6, 389/ 28
is joined with good	works	all the merit cometh	6, 389/ 28
part thereof for our	works	. So that God giveth	6, 389/ 30
and nothing for our	works	. For though he give	6, 389/ 31
if we lack good	works	, yet if we have	6, 389/ 32
in his reward our	works	anything but only our	6, 389/ 33
God by any good	works	but faith only. And	6, 390/ 4
then why should good	works	be joined to faith	6, 390/ 4
should God exact good	works	of us? Whereof should	6, 390/ 5
only need no good	works	with our faith, but	6, 390/ 9
have faith, none evil	works	can hurt us. And	6, 390/ 10
only, without any good	works	joined thereto and also	6, 390/ 11
all kind of evil	works	joined thereto, is sufficient	6, 390/ 12
in faith and good	works	joined together, the good	6, 390/ 17
joined together, the good	works	were nothing worth, but	6, 390/ 18
naught to the good	works	. "Whereunto he answered that	6, 390/ 20
were justified by the	works	, then had he glory	6, 390/ 28
be justified by the	works	, then did Christ die	6, 390/ 31
we see that our	works	were no part of	6, 390/ 33
and not by his	works	. And that if our	6, 391/ 5
that if our good	works	should be the cause	6, 391/ 5
us if our own	works	might save us. Nor	6, 391/ 7
payment of our own	works	. "To this was it	6, 391/ 9
nor all the good	works	of man, were not	6, 391/ 15
world for any good	works	that ever the world	6, 391/ 22
save us without good	works	, if we live and	6, 391/ 26
speaketh of any good	works	; yet meaneth he not	6, 391/ 29
be saved without good	works	, if he live to	6, 391/ 30
needs go with good	works	if they shall be	6, 392/ 9
that speak of good	works	, so is it understood	6, 392/ 11
to work well, good	works	must walk with faith	6, 392/ 13
for fault of good	works	, if the faith shall	6, 392/ 14
For if both good	works	and final repentance of	6, 392/ 15
the lack of good	works	do fail us, having	6, 392/ 15

not suffice without good	works	(which thing he said	6, 392/ 21
when faith and good	works	be joined together, all	6, 392/ 24
and nothing of our	works	. "Whereunto he was answered	6, 392/ 25
the reward to good	works	? And now have ye	6, 392/ 30
promiseth to reward those	works	and not their faith	6, 393/ 7
his name without good	works	and charity, whom he	6, 393/ 11
yet, if those good	works	fail him, his faith	6, 393/ 14
never be without good	works	. But and if a	6, 393/ 17
the fruit of good	works	, as the tree bringeth	6, 393/ 18
faith draweth always good	works	with it, and that	6, 394/ 22
sufficient alone without good	works	should say so because	6, 394/ 25
it bringeth always good	works	with it. For this	6, 394/ 26
of reason without good	works	, if in such as	6, 394/ 28
be never without good	works	. "After such objections, then	6, 394/ 29
that if our good	works	and faith be joined	6, 394/ 31
and nothing in man's	works	. For all the works	6, 394/ 33
works. For all the	works	of man, he said	6, 394/ 33
since that all our	works	, he said, be spotted	6, 395/ 1
had reason without good	works	. But ye said that	6, 395/ 9
brought of necessity good	works	with it. And yet	6, 395/ 10
not to the good	works	that it bringeth forth	6, 395/ 12
there be no good	works	at all, but all	6, 395/ 13
all, but all our	works	be stark naught. Now	6, 395/ 13
there be no good	works	, how can ye say	6, 395/ 14
always bringeth forth good	works	? Moreover the words of	6, 395/ 16
while together in good	works	, but that the perseverance	6, 395/ 22
do good and meritorious	works	without help of any	6, 396/ 10
need of our good	works	, but he hath need	6, 397/ 18
our faith nor our	works	. But since that he	6, 397/ 20
was that all our	works	took their value and	6, 398/ 8
at naught all the	works	of infidels wrought without	6, 398/ 11
in every man, good	works	and bad. Howbeit, such	6, 398/ 26
be damned, no manner	works	be profitable to them	6, 398/ 27
predestinate to glory, all	works	be good enough. For	6, 398/ 30
them, but all the	works	of a just man	6, 399/ 5
salvation, and that good	works	were nothing worth, had	6, 399/ 34
accept well all the	works	of them that are	6, 400/ 25
to wit, the evil	works	which, as they say	6, 403/ 7
the exhortations to good	works	, if men neither any	6, 403/ 13
from sin and evil	works	, if the world were	6, 403/ 23
direction of his own	works	, but that all our	6, 404/ 2
but that all our	works	were brought forth of	6, 404/ 2
-- worse than the	works	be, indeed, out of	6, 404/ 3
hath wrought their evil	works	, and wrongfully punished them	6, 405/ 5

say, nothing but the	works	of God wrought in	6, 405/ 20
grace, wisdom, and good	works	, induced; and then he	6, 407/ 28
that hath destroyed those	works	, which wrought in their	6, 423/ 29
faith joined with good	works	, which as two wings	6, 427/ 11
of decrees, and certain	works	of Saint Cyprian, Saint	6, 431/ 2
the miracles were the	works	of the devil. Saving	6, 431/ 29
but to ascribe God's	works	to the devil, he	6, 432/ 16
every kind of good	works	commended; and seeth now	6, 433/ 27
the way of good	works	in this wretched world	6, 435/ 26
no proof in the	world	but his own word	6, 18/ 5
great token that the	world	is near at an	6, 18/ 17
spread almost through the	world	in little while. Not	6, 32/ 23
the dealing of this	world	, as the justice or	6, 32/ 34
were not in this	world	so effectual writing as	6, 47/ 1
wretched condition of this	world	, that one man of	6, 48/ 2
great good in this	world	for thy journey toward	6, 48/ 10
the judgment of the	world	. "Christ also promised that	6, 49/ 12
be worshipped through the	world	, and have here a	6, 49/ 14
then were all the	world	full of confusion, nor	6, 64/ 11
therefore that all the	world	lied if they would	6, 65/ 8
two years sailed the	world	round about. Who would	6, 66/ 21
whole people of the	world	in effect fallen from	6, 72/ 24
whole engine of the	world	. The marvelous beauty and	6, 73/ 6
break up the whole	world	, if he would, and	6, 75/ 12
natural course of this	world	some things to the	6, 75/ 14
the beginning of the	world	in every nation Christian	6, 76/ 13
I think through the	world	it is as well	6, 76/ 16
fain to wander the	world	about ere I provide	6, 77/ 27
the face of the	world	before so great a	6, 85/ 2
the face of the	world	, so openly and so	6, 88/ 10
the heretics in the	world	that ever would bark	6, 90/ 25
any woman in the	world	hath a fair color	6, 91/ 15
ever after all the	world	for such? If some	6, 91/ 17
stark hypocrites whom the	world	would have sworn for	6, 91/ 18
could do, forsook the	world	and professed religion in	6, 94/ 3
God in this cursed	world	, when we fall from	6, 100/ 25
good works, yet the	world	commonly and the frailty	6, 110/ 2
the end of the	world	)? Wherefore should he be	6, 114/ 6
the end of the	world	), because his holy scripture	6, 114/ 20
as long as the	world	endureth. "Heaven and earth	6, 114/ 21
the end of the	world	"; not "I shall be	6, 115/ 4
a church in the	world	continually and so shall	6, 117/ 29
and which all the	world	will never void except	6, 121/ 16
horse that all the	world	cannot pluck them back	6, 123/ 23

send peace into the	world	but the sword). Was	6, 124/ 33
that, though all the	world	were the worse for	6, 126/ 2
thing written in this	world	that can in any	6, 126/ 15
preserving here in this	world	, and not of bringing	6, 136/ 15
the making of the	world	, though they dare not	6, 138/ 23
everything all agreed, the	world	were well likely till	6, 138/ 28
he hath given the	world	therein an inestimable treasure	6, 138/ 32
it after that the	world	waxing worse, right good	6, 141/ 9
all this, when the	world	was in a more	6, 142/ 11
gathered of all the	world	abroad. All which notwithstanding	6, 142/ 34
art come into this	world	." Our Savior said again	6, 143/ 21
spread abroad in the	world	that his faith was	6, 143/ 32
Saint John saith) the	world	could not have comprehended	6, 144/ 11
the end of the	world	to persevere and abide	6, 147/ 3
no writing in the	world	. Saint Paul commandeth the	6, 148/ 3
no man in this	world	have been so bold	6, 148/ 23
call and exhort the	world	from all pleasure of	6, 151/ 7
the end of the	world	. And surely the thing	6, 153/ 2
men in the whole	world	if they would say	6, 154/ 6
shall continue while the	world	lasteth here till Doomsday	6, 173/ 21
the end of the	world	. I think ye doubt	6, 177/ 4
the end of the	world	." "That in good faith	6, 177/ 7
the end of the	world	, and saith also that	6, 178/ 34
their fellows about the	world	the very church, though	6, 189/ 38
denieth me before the	world	, I will deny him	6, 190/ 35
in face of the	world	they do the same	6, 191/ 8
destroyed them, and the	world	clean gave them up	6, 191/ 30
continue still in this	world	: whether was this church	6, 193/ 15
And be in this	world	unknown as yet while	6, 196/ 7
they be, though the	world	know them not, and	6, 198/ 10
good men to the	world	unknown, and to himself	6, 198/ 24
about in all the	world	a good many among	6, 198/ 25
some other whom the	world	for their open lewd	6, 199/ 15
they were to the	world	unknown, hath not God	6, 200/ 16
church spread through the	world	and everywhere gathered in	6, 203/ 4
unknown to all the	world	, and to themselves too	6, 203/ 7
mended unaware to the	world	, and the good as	6, 203/ 12
argument it is a	world	to see what boast	6, 203/ 24
here in this wretched	world	? Now if there be	6, 212/ 9
saints were in this	world	at liberty and might	6, 213/ 7
and might walk the	world	about, ween we that	6, 213/ 8
Lord to let the	world	know that he was	6, 215/ 32
the end of the	world	, should either suffer his	6, 220/ 18
names haply the whole	world	hath long ago forgotten	6, 223/ 6

since God wrought the	world	, tried and proved any	6, 224/ 33
marvelous changes in the	world	. In some countries they	6, 235/ 34
Christian people in this	world	, which, without intermixture of	6, 244/ 7
faith, lie to the	world	unknown; and then on	6, 244/ 28
been written in this	world	: should there never have	6, 252/ 8
in Noe's ship." "The	world	was at that time	6, 252/ 16
Genesis, but that the	world	was washed with the	6, 252/ 26
was in all the	world	among infidels and idolaters	6, 253/ 15
doubt but that the	world	is so bad, that	6, 261/ 25
and thereby should the	world	swarm full of such	6, 263/ 2
the law through the	world	almost prohibit him so	6, 263/ 27
wit of the whole	world	in effect agreeth that	6, 266/ 16
it seemed, if the	world	would so change that	6, 270/ 16
is to make the	world	ween that twenty true	6, 280/ 8
and wonder of the	world	as the pain and	6, 283/ 10
his heart before the	world	getteth him great honor	6, 283/ 31
so taken if the	world	were no more suspicious	6, 287/ 4
out of this wretched	world	." "He had," quoth I	6, 287/ 9
wot well the whole	world	is so wretched that	6, 295/ 14
seldom, being this wretched	world	in such darkness as	6, 297/ 9
salt once appal, the	world	must needs wax unsavory	6, 298/ 7
the light of the	world	. And then if the	6, 298/ 9
to wit, all the	world	besides, whereof he called	6, 298/ 10
those few all the	world	fareth the better, and	6, 298/ 25
upholding of this wretched	world	from the vengeance of	6, 299/ 21
would now make the	world	so mad to believe	6, 304/ 28
shrewd wife in the	world	; but he saith indeed	6, 313/ 27
in all the whole	world	, and that that one	6, 313/ 30
trow, brought in this	world	a prince of more	6, 325/ 26
the chancellor in this	world	could never have gotten	6, 326/ 5
his faith into the	world	; nor God should never	6, 332/ 17
to come into this	world	and be "lapis offensionis	6, 340/ 24
willful wretches in the	world	besides. Finally, methinketh that	6, 340/ 27
ever wrote in this	world	. But they think that	6, 345/ 19
and virtue, provoking the	world	to wrong opinions of	6, 347/ 13
them nothing in this	world	more likely neither, if	6, 350/ 35
in all the whole	world	either in heaven or	6, 357/ 6
appeareth to all the	world	in the book that	6, 363/ 12
own mouth, all the	world	would wonder on. Now	6, 363/ 24
content that all the	world	lay in the fire	6, 366/ 3
no proof in the	world	but his own word	6, 366/ 19
he reckoned all the	world	wild geese save himself	6, 366/ 24
set forth all the	world	to wretched living. If	6, 373/ 32
great token that the	world	is near at an	6, 374/ 8

our days. "If the	world	were not near at	6, 374/ 12
great part of the	world	unto it by the	6, 374/ 17
always been, since the	world	began, among Christian and	6, 375/ 31
consent of the whole	world	, as a thing taught	6, 375/ 33
other sect since the	world	began, we should see	6, 376/ 4
as I say, this	world	is either, after the	6, 376/ 21
the beginning of the	world	, that they can never	6, 377/ 30
with all the whole	world	and with angels too	6, 385/ 15
to deceive all the	world	withal, and to make	6, 388/ 18
Christ brought into the	world	by the Incarnation and	6, 391/ 12
not given to the	world	for any good works	6, 391/ 21
works that ever the	world	had wrought, but only	6, 391/ 22
can suffer in this	world	is not worthy the	6, 397/ 3
it all to the	world	for the peevish pleasure	6, 398/ 6
the beginning, before the	world	was created, foreseeing in	6, 401/ 35
good order in the	world	, so highly blaspheming the	6, 402/ 28
evil works, if the	world	were once of mind	6, 403/ 23
temporal laws of this	world	? And yet if his	6, 403/ 29
but would in this	world	live in lewd liberty	6, 405/ 11
able to turn the	world	upside down and defend	6, 405/ 15
once received, and the	world	changed thereby, they should	6, 405/ 23
that point, and the	world	once ruffled and fallen	6, 405/ 28
found to set the	world	in order and peace	6, 405/ 30
I would all the	world	were all agreed to	6, 407/ 25
or pagans, if the	world	were assented thereunto and	6, 408/ 20
in face of the	world	, then would I not	6, 417/ 13
fain have all the	world	fall to the same	6, 418/ 9
the pleasure of the	world	, and also taking pain	6, 421/ 17
holy fathers (whereof the	world	hath written, and God	6, 422/ 28
the laws of the	world	, all reason among men	6, 428/ 9
were not in this	world	a man more meet	6, 433/ 15
come into this wretched	world	, and therein to work	6, 434/ 35
sects abroad about the	world	, shall make all folk	6, 435/ 17
works in this wretched	world	, that we may be	6, 435/ 26
so forth to the	world's	end, it is and	6, 59/ 23
the days to the	world's	end," if he should	6, 109/ 3
to endure till the	world's	end, that is there	6, 110/ 32
shall be until the	world's	end with his church	6, 114/ 10
with you to the	world's	end," somewhat strangely spoken	6, 114/ 30
shall endure to the	world's	end, albeit I think	6, 115/ 16
will be to the	world's	end present and assistant	6, 116/ 10
shall have to the	world's	end, or else hath	6, 117/ 30
them continually to the	world's	end, in scripture or	6, 118/ 1
and continue to the	world's	end, should not continually	6, 118/ 3

the days to the	world's	end," if before the	6, 118/ 6
end," if before the	world's	end he were away	6, 118/ 6
with them till the	world's	end, and it appeareth	6, 177/ 24
should be to the	world's	end. "When he said	6, 177/ 26
follow that to the	world's	end there is with	6, 179/ 2
shall do till the	world's	end; go there never	6, 434/ 23
abjured for his own	worldly	honesty and for the	6, 15/ 4
well worthy to set	worldly	business aside, especially in	6, 25/ 14
ambition and desire of	worldly	worship, chaste, humble, and	6, 28/ 13
the street to gather	worldly	praise but rather secretly	6, 58/ 25
from all occasion of	worldly	wretchedness as from the	6, 58/ 32
hard threat, after the	worldly	count, for a small	6, 105/ 33
the defense of their	worldly	worship, well declareth their	6, 124/ 11
delight or cure of	worldly	procreation than ever she	6, 151/ 11
corpse of rich men	worldly	worship in the carrying	6, 220/ 6
abjured for his own	worldly	honesty, and for the	6, 279/ 21
be desireth it for	worldly	winning, yet cometh that	6, 301/ 23
marks. And of his	worldly	conversation among the people	6, 318/ 15
fall in fear of	worldly	shame: it is to	6, 327/ 3
frailty, for fear of	worldly	grief and incommodity, to	6, 414/ 15
and loss, both of	worldly	substance, bodily hurt, and	6, 415/ 19
at the city of	Worms	in Almaine, doth so	6, 17/ 27
we shall die and	worms	eat us up, and	6, 137/ 13
He appeared also at	Worms	before the emperor and	6, 362/ 29
at the city of	Worms	in Almaine, doth so	6, 363/ 8
at the city called	Worms	in Almaine. Which book	6, 363/ 14
ten thousand, they were	worn	out of credence with	6, 68/ 20
is not so far	worn	out yet but that	6, 167/ 30
in a doubt and	worry	of any of those	6, 336/ 11
the wily foxes and	worry	simple souls and poor	6, 399/ 16
than suffer them to	worry	and devour everlastingly the	6, 430/ 6
Masses, or more and	worse	for to have the	6, 16/ 10
in his English books,	worse	yet in some part	6, 17/ 16
proceedeth from evil to	worse	, not witting where to	6, 17/ 21
man hap to be	worse	than we take him	6, 22/ 5
my words to the	worse	, and so put in	6, 22/ 23
some other never the	worse	, which shall have cause	6, 24/ 30
in their living far	worse	than devils, yet, if	6, 36/ 16
wasted nor were the	worse	in all that forty	6, 42/ 10
put in fear of	worse	-- of the twelve	6, 43/ 5
And surely we were	worse	than Jews, if we	6, 61/ 19
no change to the	worse	." "Surely," quoth I, "ye	6, 74/ 25
halting Sir Thomas the	worse	while he lived." "What	6, 91/ 32
all his fellows the	worse	." "Well," quoth I, "ye	6, 92/ 6

shall love her the	worse	while I live." I	6, 92/ 20
because he defendeth the	worse	part well by the	6, 95/ 1
to walk in the	worse	, as doth sometimes the	6, 110/ 5
the world were the	worse	for it and their	6, 126/ 2
would in scripture like	worse	a wise man than	6, 129/ 19
and see never the	worse	, and turn a plum	6, 130/ 18
in better condition or	worse	than another, so began	6, 140/ 10
that the world waxing	worse	, right good and virtuous	6, 141/ 9
fail to fall in	worse	errors and far more	6, 153/ 15
or (which yet much	worse	were) have declined peradventure	6, 159/ 25
then is it yet	worse	to do therein as	6, 171/ 12
And that as much	worse	as the saints or	6, 171/ 13
the images either be	worse	than the holy manhood	6, 171/ 14
he happeth to wax	worse	afterward. But he meaneth	6, 195/ 7
this gear groweth from	worse	to worse. And in	6, 196/ 10
groweth from worse to	worse	. And in very deed	6, 196/ 10
good as suddenly waxen	worse	. Now lay they for	6, 203/ 13
naught." "And the other	worse	," quoth he. "That is	6, 209/ 6
wise man ween them	worse	and of less love	6, 211/ 23
yet the best was	worse	than the worst is	6, 211/ 26
be that some were	worse	than they were taken	6, 219/ 16
were worshipped with no	worse	; finally, that worst is	6, 229/ 19
there not ten the	worse	therefor against one the	6, 236/ 16
people in Christendom, the	worse	by their own fault	6, 236/ 19
This," quoth I, "were	worse	than anything that we	6, 238/ 24
could think possible, were	worse	than Judas, and more	6, 245/ 11
time," quoth I, "waxen	worse	and worse, as it	6, 252/ 16
I, "waxen worse and	worse	, as it waxeth now	6, 252/ 16
wringeth us to the	worse	. For be it never	6, 262/ 12
men was after found	worse	than many men would	6, 269/ 16
And a sermon also	worse	than they all written	6, 270/ 15
like the man the	worse	, but a great deal	6, 283/ 2
man wax good, the	worse	he was the better	6, 283/ 20
judge the man no	worse	than the matter requireth	6, 287/ 22
it. If somewhat into	worse	, so he did it	6, 287/ 30
into so far the	worse	, and that not repeateth	6, 287/ 32
since put forth a	worse	also named The Obedience	6, 291/ 26
they will make us	worse	than Jews? Wherein I	6, 294/ 20
living, as men much	worse	than ye say that	6, 295/ 2
as to follow the	worse	." "Indeed," quoth he, "because	6, 297/ 2
affection yet is much	worse	and much more worthy	6, 297/ 29
we must needs be	worse	, as I heard once	6, 298/ 2
naught is far the	worse	because he is therein	6, 298/ 31
Masses; or more and	worse	, for to have the	6, 299/ 7

the better, and the	worse	refused. For if their	6, 299/ 29
though they were yet	worse	, that we might have	6, 299/ 31
they be learned the	worse	they be, saving that	6, 301/ 11
truth indeed, and in	worse	too, for they keep	6, 302/ 1
such lewd manner or	worse	, there should none be	6, 302/ 10
live upon trentals, or	worse	; or else to serve	6, 302/ 23
lightly meet with much	worse	company than themselves, and	6, 303/ 5
be, and as far	worse	than we as they	6, 313/ 15
yet be we the	worse	for them." "There be	6, 313/ 16
also; and some the	worse	for us. But whether	6, 313/ 18
the better or the	worse	, will I not dispute	6, 313/ 19
they thought themselves the	worse	, and we ourselves, and	6, 313/ 21
see her use any	worse	way than looking in	6, 321/ 23
sometimes much of the	worse	sort more fervent in	6, 332/ 4
is, because that the	worse	the man is, the	6, 346/ 23
in his English books,	worse	yet in some part	6, 348/ 24
and ye shall hear	worse	yet. For he saith	6, 353/ 26
proceeded from evil to	worse	, not witting where to	6, 360/ 33
day to day, from	worse	to worse, which course	6, 365/ 10
day, from worse to	worse	, which course he kept	6, 365/ 10
need to be made	worse	. But as for the	6, 372/ 28
is yet in manner	worse	than his. Moreover, the	6, 373/ 10
works, that they be	worse	than devils. For he	6, 386/ 10
good works sufficient, be	worse	than devils, because they	6, 386/ 13
to fare much the	worse	for our faith. And	6, 392/ 17
without our will --	worse	than the works be	6, 404/ 3
Turks or by heretics	worse	than Turks." "By my	6, 407/ 24
it began to wax	worse	." "And what hath hurt	6, 413/ 8
Were they not, after,	worse	than they were before	6, 416/ 33
as he teacheth, and	worse	he cannot. But as	6, 426/ 17
nature of man into	worse	than a beast, and	6, 428/ 13
goodness of God into	worse	than the devil. And	6, 428/ 14
not amend but waxeth	worse	, eschew him then and	6, 428/ 31
of Luther's own words	worse	than he had ever	6, 431/ 16
rehearsed, and in Tyndale	worse	yet in many things	6, 431/ 17
of the veneration and	worship	of images and relics	6, 3/ 6
proveth that if the	worship	of images were idolatry	6, 8/ 11
they that believe the	worship	of images to be	6, 12/ 29
the messenger against the	worship	of images, and praying	6, 13/ 5
and usage in the	worship	of images by the	6, 13/ 23
and desire of worldly	worship	, chaste, humble, and charitable	6, 28/ 14
we should do no	worship	to any images, nor	6, 37/ 18
to bear about and	worship	the crucifix. Who showed	6, 39/ 17
such worshippers as shall	worship	him in spirit and	6, 43/ 25

that no man shall	worship	any image as God	6, 45/ 18
we be commanded to	worship	only one God, and	6, 45/ 20
God, and forbidden to	worship	any false gods. And	6, 45/ 21
it is forbidden to	worship	any image, there is	6, 45/ 28
may we do any	worship	to any image and	6, 45/ 30
God may we neither	worship	image of any saint	6, 45/ 32
unto the saints, and	worship	done unto them, much	6, 47/ 32
image offered unto, nor	worship	done, nor prayer made	6, 53/ 21
that very worshippers should	worship	in spirit and in	6, 57/ 29
resort in company to	worship	him together, such as	6, 57/ 36
which they should neither	worship	God in that hill	6, 58/ 5
they should never after	worship	God in none other	6, 58/ 10
very true worshippers should	worship	God in spirit and	6, 58/ 13
should in such wise	worship	him. In which words	6, 58/ 15
Savior reproved all false	worship	, as was used after	6, 58/ 16
Samaria, and all such	worship	as was done in	6, 58/ 17
pilgrimage is, though we	worship	God there because himself	6, 59/ 33
well known that the	worship	of saints and images	6, 62/ 19
God into idolatry and	worship	of mammets." "Nay," quoth	6, 72/ 25
do, fall from the	worship	of him to the	6, 73/ 9
of him to the	worship	of idols, as now	6, 73/ 10
of any part the	worship	to himself nor to	6, 86/ 23
and many of great	worship	, wisdom, and good experience	6, 93/ 35
as well in the	worship	of our images as	6, 96/ 25
dulia," the reverence or	worship	that man doth to	6, 97/ 29
these three kinds of	worship	be better than other	6, 98/ 1
God when we do	worship	him in that fashion	6, 98/ 3
saints and images men	worship	neither the one nor	6, 98/ 26
there do all the	worship	to the saints that	6, 99/ 5
did, instead of God	worship	mammets, and all this	6, 100/ 27
right way of God's	worship	, then had they no	6, 110/ 18
proveth that if the	worship	of images were idolatry	6, 110/ 25
the church in the	worship	that it believeth to	6, 120/ 8
defense of their worldly	worship	, well declareth their minds	6, 124/ 11
is said, "In vain	worship	they me with the	6, 163/ 11
thought this kind of	worship	not forbidden but commanded	6, 171/ 20
images and pilgrimages and	worship	of saints, make nothing	6, 185/ 15
our falling from the	worship	of God himself to	6, 188/ 5
God himself to the	worship	of his creatures, ye	6, 188/ 6
man that believed the	worship	of images to be	6, 189/ 11
all these kinds of	worship	to be wrong, and	6, 189/ 19
say themselves, that they	worship	idols." "Well," quoth he	6, 192/ 1
as fast confirm the	worship	of images, praying to	6, 199/ 32
seven thousand from the	worship	of Baal, in all	6, 200/ 2

they that believe the	worship	of images to be	6, 207/ 20
those that believe the	worship	of images and praying	6, 208/ 11
come to church and	worship	images, and all pray	6, 208/ 24
the messenger against the	worship	of images, and praying	6, 210/ 30
men to take the	worship	of images for idolatry	6, 211/ 3
mean, to impugn the	worship	of saints and forbid	6, 211/ 13
do them as much	worship	when they be with	6, 215/ 14
some, therefore we should	worship	none. And then should	6, 218/ 14
were false, yet the	worship	that ye would we	6, 218/ 19
false, then would ye	worship	the true, and tread	6, 218/ 23
of rich men worldly	worship	in the carrying forth	6, 220/ 6
touching his honor and	worship	, either truly to be	6, 221/ 4
his church), the same	worship	to be bestowed upon	6, 221/ 9
more than if we	worship	a host in the	6, 223/ 12
to consent in the	worship	of saints and reverence	6, 224/ 18
God would we should	worship	them, when he so	6, 225/ 35
rewardeth us for the	worship	we do them?" The	6, 225/ 36
to saints nor to	worship	them and to have	6, 226/ 7
the manner of the	worship	. First, taking away his	6, 226/ 12
taking away his own	worship	, in that we do	6, 226/ 13
do them the same	worship	in every point that	6, 226/ 14
And, secondly, taking their	worship	from them then also	6, 226/ 15
we do them little	worship	while we set every	6, 226/ 29
service and a worshipful	worship	? And this, as I	6, 227/ 28
kind of service and	worship	acceptable and pleasant unto	6, 229/ 14
saints? Now when people	worship	saints in such wise	6, 229/ 16
One that the people	worship	the saints and their	6, 230/ 2
the superstitious fashion of	worship	with desire of unlawful	6, 230/ 5
things. And since the	worship	that the people do	6, 230/ 5
true that therefore they	worship	them in every point	6, 230/ 12
That is, that they	worship	God with the mind	6, 230/ 14
God, which mind in	worship	is the only thing	6, 230/ 15
idolaters not in our	worship	done to saints only	6, 230/ 27
is not that bodily	worship	latria but if we	6, 230/ 31
intent do him that	worship	. And so doth, as	6, 230/ 33
that superstitious manner of	worship	. And as for that	6, 234/ 21
it none that all	worship	of saints and reverence	6, 236/ 25
and usage in the	worship	of images by the	6, 237/ 17
take for saints and	worship	as saints them that	6, 238/ 32
in the knowledge and	worship	of a saint, and	6, 239/ 4
when the people do	worship	a host unconsecrated, mistaking	6, 239/ 7
a damnable error to	worship	any if we should	6, 239/ 17
any if we should	worship	none at all. And	6, 239/ 17
believeth that we should	worship	them, that kind of	6, 239/ 19

Nor that kind of	worship	can be none idolatry	6, 239/ 20
praying to saints, the	worship	of images, reverencing of	6, 245/ 18
he shall win no	worship	thereof when we meet	6, 255/ 6
were men of more	worship	and truth thereto than	6, 272/ 35
him and the more	worship	also? Our Lord saith	6, 283/ 20
winneth him so much	worship	in heaven? Trust me	6, 283/ 26
folk should do him	worship	in the way. But	6, 300/ 33
for his truth and	worship	was in great credit	6, 324/ 2
was a man of	worship	also, and well known	6, 324/ 3
against me that the	worship	of images hath been	6, 355/ 6
and godly custom of	worship	done to saints and	6, 355/ 24
the defense of any	worship	to be done to	6, 355/ 32
in what wise we	worship	them and ought to	6, 356/ 32
to come; but we	worship	the image, and reverence	6, 356/ 35
God, that kind of	worship	called "latria," we neither	6, 357/ 4
he understood that divine	worship	called "latria." "Whereby know	6, 357/ 15
wit, how we may	worship	images." "Why," quoth he	6, 357/ 21
that word for such	worship	as we may do	6, 357/ 28
uses it for such	worship	only as may not	6, 357/ 29
thereby forbade all manner	worship	to be done unto	6, 357/ 35
us to do such	worship	to images as is	6, 358/ 6
spoke of none other	worship	to be withdrawn from	6, 358/ 18
images but only divine	worship	and observance due to	6, 358/ 19
is not lawful to	worship	anything wrought by hand	6, 358/ 22
solis servies" (Thou shalt	worship	thy Lord God and	6, 358/ 24
scripture meant none other	worship	nor service than divine	6, 358/ 26
images all manner of	worship	, he must affirm also	6, 358/ 29
also that all manner	worship	and all manner service	6, 358/ 30
saith there, "Thou shalt	worship	and serve only God	6, 358/ 32
by that construction, neither	worship	nor serve father nor	6, 358/ 33
saith that we do	worship	only the Holy Trinity	6, 358/ 35
speaketh only of divine	worship	called "latria," which is	6, 359/ 1
he forbade any manner	worship	for to be done	6, 359/ 3
did he forbid any	worship	to be done to	6, 359/ 4
men should do no	worship	to the holy cross	6, 360/ 4
could do him no	worship	, and some things reciteth	6, 363/ 26
him, as though his	worship	hung in our hands	6, 397/ 13
suffer Christ lose his	worship	in many souls on	6, 408/ 16
as divers men of	worship	assembled old folk of	6, 412/ 25
when they think what	worship	that people talketh of	6, 423/ 11
they were bound to	worship	, did cause the devil	6, 429/ 26
For whereas a right	worshipful	friend of mine sent	6, 21/ 7
with the Book Right	Worshipful	Sir, after most hearty	6, 26/ 9
them. And for what	worshipful	reason would the wretch	6, 50/ 22

house of a right	worshipful	knight Sir Roger Wentworth	6, 93/ 5
the sight of many	worshipful	people so grievously tormented	6, 93/ 22
Was not this a	worshipful	understanding, that because Christ	6, 124/ 34
naught. And with these	worshipful	wise ways he proclaimeth	6, 149/ 9
church. And by this	worshipful	argument it is a	6, 203/ 23
seek them with such	worshipful	service?" "Yes, surely," quoth	6, 226/ 26
sweet service and a	worshipful	worship? And this, as	6, 227/ 28
mistrust their tale." "As	worshipful	as they were," quoth	6, 273/ 1
sworn, it is a	worshipful	shame and a joyful	6, 283/ 27
man, was a good	worshipful	man; and for his	6, 324/ 1
I have heard very	worshipful	folk say, which have	6, 342/ 22
the intent that such	worshipful	words as he speaketh	6, 363/ 21
be specially sought and	worshipped	in some one place	6, 5/ 25
Mary Magdalene should be	worshipped	through the world, and	6, 49/ 13
acceptable wise, to be	worshipped	in many temples throughout	6, 57/ 24
God might not be	worshipped	elsewhere. Those that so	6, 58/ 18
truly and spiritually be	worshipped	everywhere. But this excludeth	6, 58/ 21
that, he will be	worshipped	in his holy temple	6, 58/ 23
be specially sought and	worshipped	in some one place	6, 60/ 3
be sought upon and	worshipped	there. Many Jews were	6, 61/ 16
For albeit the gentiles	worshipped	among them a thousand	6, 72/ 28
else they would have	worshipped	none at all. Now	6, 72/ 31
is the one body	worshipped	where the one or	6, 98/ 18
and images to be	worshipped	, and pilgrimages to be	6, 112/ 14
he had watched and	worshipped	every frosty night. If	6, 134/ 4
fallen to idolatry and	worshipped	the idol Baal so	6, 198/ 27
believe images to be	worshipped	be the very church	6, 210/ 8
likely somewhere a bone	worshipped	for a relic of	6, 217/ 21
have the dead bodies	worshipped	and set in gay	6, 217/ 27
shall find many more	worshipped	, I ween, than shrined	6, 217/ 28
that many bodies be	worshipped	for saints here in	6, 218/ 6
they should not be	worshipped	nor prayed unto. Except	6, 218/ 12
not that any man	worshipped	for a saint is	6, 219/ 17
dammed wretches to be	worshipped	for saints, albeit that	6, 223/ 10
how Saint Martin is	worshipped	. I have forgot the	6, 227/ 22
the paynim gods were	worshipped	with no worse; finally	6, 229/ 19
but not to be	worshipped	." "In faith," quoth your	6, 354/ 25
suffer them to be	worshipped	." "Did you," quoth I	6, 356/ 12
images be to be	worshipped	among Christian men, and	6, 356/ 30
none image to be	worshipped	as God, nor the	6, 356/ 33
the images to be	worshipped	at all." "That word	6, 357/ 11
they should not be	worshipped	by this Latin word	6, 357/ 14
that reputeth the thing	worshipped	to be very God	6, 359/ 2
wotteth how reverently himself	worshipped	both our Lady and	6, 359/ 6

be found to be	worshipped	more. "Item, of all	6, 360/ 7
places where Christ is	worshipped	resorteth to these cities	6, 370/ 22
holy saints that were	worshipped	at those pilgrimages. Against	6, 432/ 6
God and his saints	worshipped	, his sacraments had in	6, 433/ 24
so seeketh he such	worshippers	as shall worship him	6, 43/ 25
of Samary, that very	worshippers	should worship in spirit	6, 57/ 29
when the very true	worshippers	should worship God in	6, 58/ 13
so looked he for	worshippers	that should in such	6, 58/ 14
wot that the church	worshippeth	not saints as God	6, 48/ 28
folly of such as	worshippeth	those images that hath	6, 96/ 22
against praying to saints,	worshipping	of images, and going	6, 5/ 17
upon idolatry by the	worshipping	of images instead of	6, 8/ 1
pilgrimages, and relics, and	worshipping	of saints, because of	6, 13/ 14
heretics allege against the	worshipping	of images, praying to	6, 38/ 12
Christendom? And in the	worshipping	of the same image	6, 39/ 23
Christ; and therefore the	worshipping	of God with gold	6, 43/ 19
against praying to saints,	worshipping	of images, and going	6, 51/ 22
the pagan manner of	worshipping	of the one, and	6, 58/ 7
the Jews' manner of	worshipping	in the other turned	6, 58/ 7
into the manner of	worshipping	of Christian faith and	6, 58/ 8
going on pilgrimages, and	worshipping	of images were well	6, 77/ 13
upon idolatry by the	worshipping	of images instead of	6, 94/ 12
a treble difference in	worshipping	, calling the one "dulia	6, 97/ 27
parties ye put the	worshipping	of images, I am	6, 97/ 34
that whatsoever fashion of	worshipping	of latría be, the	6, 98/ 8
ye say that in	worshipping	of saints and images	6, 98/ 25
talk, as of the	worshipping	of images, or praying	6, 103/ 5
I, "that against the	worshipping	of images, and praying	6, 120/ 31
principally in question whether	worshipping	of images and relics	6, 187/ 17
could stand against the	worshipping	of images and relics	6, 188/ 34
idolatry as was the	worshipping	of Baal." "If that	6, 199/ 37
true, serveth not against	worshipping	of saints or saints'	6, 219/ 24
relics but against the	worshipping	of such as were	6, 219/ 24
pilgrimages and relics and	worshipping	of saints, because of	6, 226/ 3
of that manner of	worshipping	which we may well	6, 229/ 29
of superstitious manner of	worshipping	or unlawful petitions desired	6, 232/ 27
it is not of	worshipping	, but despiting and disworshipping	6, 234/ 23
going in pilgrimage and	worshipping	relics and images, may	6, 235/ 27
the praying of saints,	worshipping	of images and relics	6, 247/ 28
They teach all the	worshipping	of images and relics	6, 425/ 36
to provide for the	worst	, as (if a man	6, 22/ 4
yet they say the	worst	of all is this	6, 30/ 10
his maker with the	worst	. And because he nameth	6, 41/ 13
And of all wretches	worst	shall he walk that	6, 152/ 33

one next unto the	worst	, another next unto the	6, 158/ 4
surely far from the	worst	. But yet dare I	6, 158/ 5
was worse than the	worst	is now. As our	6, 211/ 27
no worse; finally, that	worst	is of all, pray	6, 229/ 20
thing. And whereas the	worst	that ye assign in	6, 237/ 3
of yet before. The	worst	was, before, that we	6, 238/ 25
own hand where the	worst	matters were, that he	6, 270/ 11
either our people be	worst	of all people, or	6, 294/ 4
else our clergy is	worst	of all clergies. But	6, 294/ 4
our clergy is the	worst	of all other, I	6, 295/ 13
in effect but the	worst	heresies picked out of	6, 303/ 16
Luther's works, and Luther's	worst	words translated by Tyndale	6, 303/ 17
liberty, some of the	worst	sort would yet, I	6, 310/ 20
and every man himself	worst	. "I would that we	6, 313/ 21
the best laws shall	worst	like much of the	6, 334/ 36
the priest is the	worst	thing that ever was	6, 350/ 19
good -- the very	worst	and most mischievous heresy	6, 400/ 9
Christ's church, the very	worst	and the most beastly	6, 427/ 19
you take in good	worth	the little labor and	6, 27/ 23
for one seven years,	worth	twice his tithes." "This	6, 85/ 30
that it were not	worth	to change a law	6, 265/ 20
be consecrated is nothing	worth	. And for this cause	6, 290/ 1
was, I think, well	worth	a thousand marks. And	6, 318/ 14
those reasons be not	worth	a fig. For they	6, 332/ 29
is," quoth I, "somewhat	worth	to consider, how this	6, 361/ 1
good works were nothing	worth	, but that all the	6, 390/ 18
own nature toward man	worth	one ounce of wheat	6, 397/ 26
of the nature self,	worth	one silly sheep, is	6, 397/ 27
price appointed and agreed,	worth	many whole sheep and	6, 397/ 28
taketh them well a	worth	, be they never so	6, 398/ 31
good works were nothing	worth	, had nothing intended but	6, 399/ 34
taketh them well in	worth	and imputeth no blame	6, 402/ 14
saints, he is not	worth	the reading now. For	6, 432/ 22
as they were well	worthy	to set worldly business	6, 25/ 14
he, "this is a	worthy	miracle!" "In good faith	6, 79/ 29
be cast away, but	worthy	to wait and as	6, 126/ 18
think it a thing	worthy	and not too simple	6, 233/ 29
that therefore it is	worthy	to be handled with	6, 261/ 15
case, he well were	worthy	in judgment to acknowledge	6, 266/ 9
ye think your mind	worthy	to take special place	6, 266/ 19
for they be not	worthy	to be brought in	6, 290/ 25
whether it was well	worthy	to be burned or	6, 291/ 7
which it was well	worthy	to be burned, and	6, 291/ 17
worse and much more	worthy	the curse of God	6, 297/ 29

punished, and well were	worthy	to be. But on	6, 300/ 13
reckon Christian men less	worthy	thereto than them. Wherein	6, 342/ 19
this world is not	worthy	the glory to come	6, 397/ 3
of their own nature	worthy	the reward of heaven	6, 397/ 24
yet were heresy well	worthy	to be as sore	6, 407/ 15
to you, were I	worthy	to be of counsel	6, 417/ 8
other"? "And well they	wot	that the church worshipping	6, 48/ 27
right way, as I	wot	well it were wrong	6, 53/ 24
witness, of whom I	wot	well ye will mistrust	6, 68/ 31
say they saw done." "	Wot	you," quoth I, "that	6, 72/ 7
quoth he, "that I	wot	well they do, and	6, 72/ 8
he, "for aught I	wot	, I have lived so	6, 76/ 3
is in brides, ye	wot	well -- was at	6, 79/ 11
Marry," quoth he, "that	wot	I well; but them	6, 89/ 19
speak merrily; but I	wot	well ye will do	6, 92/ 7
ye be wiser, I	wot	well, than the gentlewoman	6, 92/ 15
such wise that I	wot	well ye would be	6, 94/ 14
Moses's law. And I	wot	well Christ said, "Come	6, 105/ 2
shall not again we	wot	ne'er when." "Nay," quoth	6, 117/ 33
it," quoth I. "Ye	wot	well," quoth I, "that	6, 120/ 31
to say as I	wot	ne'er what. And yet	6, 130/ 6
quoth he, "that I	wot	of, but if Balaam's	6, 131/ 12
self well enough." "That	wot	I well," quoth I	6, 136/ 18
already, saving that I	wot	ne'er whether we would	6, 138/ 29
chalice. For well we	wot	that the scripture biddeth	6, 148/ 20
own words, which I	wot	well ye will grant	6, 154/ 4
would have done that	wot	I ne'er. But what	6, 157/ 15
more sure. For there	wot	I well God speaketh	6, 161/ 24
matter," quoth he; "ye	wot	what I mean well	6, 168/ 37
of their duty, then	wot	they ne'er which way	6, 173/ 33
Tell me therefore whereby	wot	ye that the matter	6, 180/ 27
as ye would, I	wot	well, muse on the	6, 186/ 1
opinions every day and	wot	ne'er where to hold	6, 192/ 15
no saints, which I	wot	well no wise man	6, 218/ 11
in that image, God	wot	how long. And as	6, 222/ 11
showed for them." "I	wot	ne'er," quoth he, "whether	6, 238/ 13
he was, as ye	wot	, at learning ere he	6, 247/ 11
right believing people?" "That	wot	I ne'er," quoth he	6, 252/ 10
Yea," quoth he, "but	wot	ye what the wife	6, 258/ 20
her gossip. "Marry, and	wot	ye what, gossip?" quoth	6, 258/ 24
there had died, God	wot	in what case, if	6, 259/ 18
which be, as ye	wot	well, none but such	6, 263/ 11
you, but this I	wot	well. Himself was well	6, 264/ 31
cannot tell. But this	wot	I well, that the	6, 266/ 16

suffered. For well ye	wot	that heresies be false	6, 266/ 21
this, divers epistles I	wot	ne'er whose, but written	6, 270/ 13
wit's end, that I	wot	not well which way	6, 274/ 4
faith," quoth he, "I	wot	ne'er what to say	6, 275/ 26
would give Wilkin I	wot	ne'er; but as for	6, 275/ 27
yet is not, ye	wot	well, love always charity	6, 287/ 1
there three, no man	wot	where, having the right	6, 289/ 5
of all other, I	wot	well the whole world	6, 295/ 14
any nation Christian. I	wot	well there be therein	6, 295/ 24
for among them I	wot	ne'er whether I may	6, 298/ 16
how many, but I	wot	well I have seen	6, 323/ 10
he would not, ye	wot	well, if he loved	6, 327/ 13
men's hands too; and	wot	not whom we might	6, 339/ 7
Which there will (I	wot	well) no wise man	6, 340/ 15
say. And yet I	wot	well, as ye said	6, 350/ 33
And by God, I	wot	how it waxed naught	6, 413/ 6
well why, but I	wot	well it hath. For	6, 413/ 14
conviction? They be, ye	wot	well, at the first	6, 417/ 1
or any ass that	wotteth	that?" "None," quoth he	6, 131/ 11
unshrined, for no man	wotteth	where they lie. And	6, 217/ 8
what were best, God	wotteth	; for I cannot tell	6, 266/ 15
promise every man well	wotteth	they make of their	6, 313/ 4
And every man well	wotteth	how reverently himself worshipped	6, 359/ 6
hope, whereas every man	wotteth	that faith and hope	6, 388/ 25
and place as he	wotteth	well he shall soon	6, 411/ 3
me. For and thou	wouldst	have granted me that	6, 250/ 16
in such dealing they	wound	their own matter another	6, 30/ 27
the Samaritan, bearing the	wounded	man into the inn	6, 104/ 19
himself had dressed his	wounds	with wine and oil	6, 104/ 21
needed thereof if the	wounds	of our own folly	6, 138/ 34
words," quoth I, "have	wrapped	in them many things	6, 77/ 29
in cross with thread	wrapped	about it. Writing had	6, 222/ 18
sprang covetousness, gluttony, sloth,	wrath	, and lechery. And many	6, 140/ 8
it a token of	wrath	and vengeance, and is	6, 216/ 5
the vengeance of the	wrath	of God, and is	6, 299/ 21
and a token of	wrath	and indignation of their	6, 375/ 24
faith of the church,	wrestle	with no such text	6, 336/ 10
worshipful reason would the	wretch	do such villainy to	6, 50/ 22
that were a damnable	wretch	. For therein were no	6, 239/ 5
men, if every misordered	wretch	might allege that his	6, 404/ 18
it common, in the	wretched	condition of this world	6, 48/ 1
see here in this	wretched	world? Now if there	6, 212/ 9
gone out of this	wretched	world." "He had," quoth	6, 287/ 9
whole world is so	wretched	that spiritual and temporal	6, 295/ 14

so seldom, being this	wretched	world in such darkness	6, 297/ 9
we take such a	wretched	pleasure in the hearing	6, 297/ 21
had in derision. Which	wretched	appetite and sinful affection	6, 297/ 28
the upholding of this	wretched	world from the vengeance	6, 299/ 21
and slain. And that	wretched	end had he. What	6, 329/ 22
some of those unhappy,	wretched	citizens fail not, as	6, 370/ 23
further business, then the	wretched	tyrants and cruel tormentors	6, 370/ 36
all the world to	wretched	living. If they would	6, 373/ 32
Christ's birth until our	wretched	days? Or who since	6, 375/ 14
himself. And thus these	wretched	heretics, with this blasphemous	6, 377/ 6
thing could a silly	wretched	creature do or suffer	6, 397/ 4
to come into this	wretched	world, and therein to	6, 434/ 35
good works in this	wretched	world, that we may	6, 435/ 26
Godhead, as those that	wretchedly	lay all the weight	6, 377/ 1
sufficeth for salvation, how	wretchedly	soever we lead our	6, 392/ 6
all occasion of worldly	wretchedness	as from the common	6, 58/ 32
fall to sin and	wretchedness	, and so finally cast	6, 197/ 27
boldness in sin and	wretchedness	, that there can no	6, 347/ 14
cruelly created them to	wretchedness	. Our mother Eve laid	6, 405/ 6
among men, set all	wretchedness	abroach, no man at	6, 428/ 10
by our sin and	wretchedness	, shall suffer the head	6, 434/ 32
more to show what	wretches	they be, which dare	6, 39/ 29
of themselves, where the	wretches	forbear not villainously to	6, 47/ 27
showeth not unto damned	wretches	in hell, and yet	6, 57/ 9
drown. And of all	wretches	worst shall he walk	6, 152/ 33
holy relics, or dammed	wretches	to be worshipped for	6, 223/ 10
for the harm that	wretches	would take thereof by	6, 236/ 23
that would be damned	wretches	, have kept away the	6, 332/ 18
to all the willful	wretches	in the world besides	6, 340/ 27
or two of those	wretches	would stand behind those	6, 371/ 7
Thus devised these cursed	wretches	so many diverse fashions	6, 372/ 3
punished as abominable wicked	wretches	-- is it not	6, 375/ 35
by this give they	wretches	great boldness to follow	6, 377/ 14
But then fall the	wretches	to the desperate ways	6, 405/ 2
to herself. But these	wretches	excuse themselves and the	6, 405/ 8
the judgment wrong that	wringeth	us to the worse	6, 262/ 12
and glorious without wem,	wrinkle	, or spot, which is	6, 206/ 6
and evident in Holy	Writ	. And yet had that	6, 149/ 13
the words of Holy	Writ	well and evidently be	6, 160/ 12
plain words of Holy	Writ	be openly to the	6, 392/ 31
not also letted to	write	a merry word in	6, 23/ 27
any man tell or	write	I shall, for the	6, 25/ 20
told you, and I	write	you the truth or	6, 27/ 12
that the man ye	write	of was of many	6, 28/ 3

to say something and	write	it too, which when	6, 40/ 36
the paynims tell and	write	to have been done	6, 76/ 24
should at his coming	write	them all truth, nor	6, 119/ 15
minds. And I shall	write	it in their heart	6, 142/ 18
Lord said he would	write	in men's hearts; not	6, 143/ 7
their opinions say and	write	that they have them	6, 167/ 24
the Holy Ghost should	write	unto his church all	6, 178/ 24
Saint Augustine did never	write	such words, but it	6, 219/ 35
and other holy doctors	write	, another means besides, which	6, 223/ 19
the man that ye	write	of, and the burning	6, 247/ 19
that thus talk and	write	of him, seek, as	6, 256/ 6
he durst for shame,	write	, say, or, I trow	6, 315/ 15
into Latin, or to	write	the New Testament first	6, 338/ 18
would it be to	write	you all the abominable	6, 360/ 18
forthwith he began to	write	against all pardons. Howbeit	6, 361/ 10
And then began to	write	that the pope had	6, 361/ 26
ashamed of himself to	write	them." "By my troth	6, 364/ 37
words letted not to	write	, "I care not for	6, 367/ 20
Tyndale that thus can	write	to blind, unlearned people	6, 425/ 22
seeing all them to	write	against him and himself	6, 426/ 8
Did not Saint Paul	write	unto the Corinthians that	6, 429/ 15
the things that the	writer	or speaker conceiveth in	6, 46/ 15
translator, or in the	writer	, or nowadays in the	6, 127/ 31
still his evangelists and	writers	of his Gospels, as	6, 115/ 1
prophets, which were the	writers	of the books that	6, 115/ 3
out of the pagan	writers	the riches and learning	6, 132/ 23
by good and godly	writers	of sundry times. By	6, 152/ 8
we perceive well by	writers	of old time, that	6, 311/ 5
laid against the holy	writers	that wrote the scripture	6, 337/ 16
say, to the best	writers	that ever wrote in	6, 345/ 18
his work which he	writeth	, De divinis institutionibus, reckoneth	6, 66/ 17
them. And therefore he	writeth	unto the Corinthians that	6, 148/ 8
Now when the apostle	writeth	unto the Corinthians, that	6, 202/ 20
the occasion, which he	writeth	in the first book	6, 220/ 1
the matter that he	writeth	of. "And surely since	6, 220/ 8
Epistle to the Corinthians,	writeth	in this wise: "Obsecro	6, 223/ 32
as I say, Pontanus	writeth	and telleth where it	6, 227/ 29
Saint Paul, where he	writeth	to Timotheus, "Oportet episcopum	6, 303/ 26
whose epistles wherein he	writeth	anything of this matter	6, 305/ 3
Saint Paul, as he	writeth	to Timotheus that a	6, 306/ 23
of one wife, so	writeth	he also to him	6, 306/ 24
himself, albeit he now	writeth	against them therein, yet	6, 354/ 6
by which Saint Gregory	writeth	unto a certain bishop	6, 356/ 8
changeth so often and	writeth	ever the longer the	6, 362/ 13

against his errors, he	writeth	that they burst out	6, 364/ 2
own answer, then he	writeth	in this wise, "But	6, 364/ 3
thinketh not as he	writeth	), he fell for envy	6, 365/ 33
captivity of Babylon, he	writeth	that neither man nor	6, 366/ 7
ye have leaned unto,	writeth	in this manner far	6, 380/ 33
own. For where he	writeth	also to the Galatians	6, 384/ 2
King's Highness most virtuously	writeth	in his epistle to	6, 402/ 24
King's Highness most prudently	writeth	. Luther also sometimes affirmeth	6, 425/ 8
he liveth that thus	writeth	. He liveth, of likelihood	6, 426/ 16
Paul counselleth, where he	writeth	to Titus, "Hereticum hominem	6, 429/ 1
Alexander, of whom he	writeth	unto the Corinthians also	6, 429/ 20
taught by God without	writing	. And many great things	6, 9/ 34
not well done, without	writing	, to trust his only	6, 21/ 27
my said friend in	writing	. Whereby, if it had	6, 22/ 8
put the matter in	writing	, to the end ye	6, 26/ 23
briefly committed it to	writing	. The Second Chapter Here	6, 35/ 9
of long time, with	writing	of the old holy	6, 38/ 6
a word which by	writing	or by voice representeth	6, 39/ 34
you, then is the	writing	not the name itself	6, 46/ 25
this world so effectual	writing	as were to express	6, 47/ 2
the mouths and the	writing	of so good and	6, 63/ 21
therefore in his holy	writing	is he with us	6, 114/ 25
his holy scripture in	writing	there should never a	6, 115/ 22
some part of the	writing	is unknown. He saith	6, 115/ 27
only spoken of in	writing	. The Twenty-First Chapter The	6, 116/ 11
will declared us by	writing	, that we should not	6, 129/ 5
taught by God without	writing	. And many great things	6, 137/ 28
God hath in that	writing	of holy scripture used	6, 138/ 14
them. And there in	writing	he gave a warning	6, 141/ 28
that he first without	writing	revealed those heavenly mysteries	6, 143/ 13
of God without either	writing	or any outward word	6, 143/ 16
like manner, first, without	writing	, by only words and	6, 143/ 31
none apostle, that by	writing	ever sent the faith	6, 144/ 27
they put it in	writing	; forasmuch as their writings	6, 144/ 33
speech before infidels or	writing	that might come into	6, 145/ 17
in holy scripture no	writing	in the world. Saint	6, 148/ 2
them, either by his	writing	or by his bare	6, 148/ 5
take it him in	writing	, as Luther playeth with	6, 149/ 17
was before scripture and	writing	, and many things of	6, 175/ 5
for holy scripture that	writing	that indeed were not	6, 181/ 23
holy scripture from other	writing	, and suffer them to	6, 183/ 9
said, great light the	writing	of the old holy	6, 188/ 24
thread wrapped about it.	Writing	had it none, and	6, 222/ 18
those be none whose	writing	ye would authorize by	6, 238/ 30

his and their holy	writing	and doctors of the	6, 244/ 27
delivered to him in	writing	? Did Abraham never believe	6, 253/ 4
his holy word without	writing	. And now if ye	6, 254/ 37
both by word and	writing	of such as were	6, 255/ 22
And yet was his	writing	as false as God	6, 256/ 16
by mouth and by	writing	that were present at	6, 260/ 27
of their bargains have	writing	or good witness thereat	6, 263/ 32
appeareth by Saint Paul	writing	to Timotheus, "Nemo iuventutem	6, 286/ 12
the sight of the	writing	; and the priest goeth	6, 302/ 20
showed him in his	writing	, in his living, and	6, 346/ 20
death is expressed by	writing	, why should it be	6, 359/ 20
submitting himself and his	writing	to the judgment of	6, 361/ 13
when he was by	writing	answered by the master	6, 361/ 15
his words and his	writing	) was in the presence	6, 379/ 4
which in their holy	writing	affirm fully the contrary	6, 387/ 15
telleth his church by	writing	or without which thing	6, 388/ 5
either in words or	writing	, or condemnations of their	6, 407/ 5
suffered their malice, only	writing	and preaching in the	6, 409/ 10
read it. And yet	writing	as he doth, he	6, 425/ 15
Holy Spirit both by	writing	and without writing, hath	6, 427/ 6
by writing and without	writing	, hath taught his church	6, 427/ 6
Christian men against the	writing	of holy Saint Augustine	6, 431/ 35
many another holy doctor,	writing	many a great miracle	6, 432/ 2
appeareth well in their	writings	, whom God hath by	6, 13/ 24
that of all my	writings	were written divers copies	6, 22/ 16
words of them whose	writings	they made answer to	6, 23/ 25
would not believe their	writings	, go to Christ's Gospel	6, 81/ 28
plain commandment of God's	writings	? And when that only	6, 97/ 3
special regard to the	writings	and comments of old	6, 127/ 10
writing; forasmuch as their	writings	were likely enough at	6, 144/ 34
they might by false	writings	?" "Yes, that they were	6, 183/ 20
condemned by their holy	writings	. Nor besides this have	6, 209/ 28
that the books and	writings	of holy doctors condemn	6, 211/ 9
is it, alleging old	writings	and miracles also for	6, 217/ 16
divers relics had old	writings	on them and some	6, 222/ 20
appeareth well in their	writings	, whom God hath by	6, 237/ 19
harm, so do such	writings	as Luther's is, in	6, 347/ 34
he had in his	writings	before called damnable heretics	6, 361/ 28
that are told and	written	to be done at	6, 7/ 19
is the law so	written	in the heart that	6, 10/ 2
that the law there	written	by God is a	6, 10/ 3
to interpret the words	written	in his holy scripture	6, 10/ 4
in which they have	written	and miracles have been	6, 13/ 33
deliberation taken with myself,	written	all the matter and	6, 22/ 13

all my writings were	written	divers copies, and one	6, 22/ 17
of some letters lewdly	written	hither out of London	6, 25/ 18
told, or letters thither	written	, nor reasons nor arguments	6, 26/ 31
spoken, but also thither	written	by divers honest priests	6, 28/ 2
and a very contemplative	written	in English, and entitled	6, 40/ 8
by his own words	written	in holy scripture, as	6, 41/ 36
therefore where it is	written	, "Non facies tibi sculptile	6, 45/ 22
And it is also	written	, "Nolite converti ad idola	6, 45/ 25
words that be either	written	or spoken be but	6, 46/ 14
and all these words	written	, be no natural signs	6, 46/ 27
name either spoken or	written	. For he that never	6, 46/ 32
well made and well	written	better expresseth the matter	6, 47/ 3
tell his tale, and	written	with an evil hand	6, 47/ 5
all names spoken or	written	be but images, if	6, 47/ 11
of Jesus spoken or	written	, why should ye set	6, 47/ 12
as doth his name	written	? Nor these two words	6, 47/ 15
some of them have	written	that communication which none	6, 59/ 13
book of Saint Luke	written	of the acts of	6, 59/ 21
I, "all that are	written	in the Gospel." "Marry	6, 89/ 18
miracles of the apostles	written	by Saint Luke?" "Nay	6, 89/ 23
as we find largely	written	and reported in the	6, 90/ 15
that are told and	written	to be done at	6, 91/ 3
be daily told and	written	, done at divers pilgrimages	6, 91/ 8
was not yet all	written	. For of the chief	6, 115/ 13
time never one word	written	. And also we be	6, 115/ 15
it so to be	written	, that it may be	6, 117/ 4
There was never thing	written	in this world that	6, 126/ 14
is things of truth	written	by the secret teaching	6, 131/ 6
is the law so	written	in the heart that	6, 137/ 31
that the law there	written	by God is a	6, 137/ 32
to interpret the words	written	in his holy scripture	6, 137/ 33
God had not well	written	his holy scripture, if	6, 138/ 4
caused it to be	written	so, as men may	6, 138/ 4
caused it to be	written	well, or that it	6, 138/ 12
that, as it was	written	by men, so was	6, 138/ 17
whereof some be since	written	and comprised in scripture	6, 140/ 34
mercy, by the law	written	with his own finger	6, 141/ 18
understanding of the law	written	, he sent always some	6, 142/ 5
my people." This law	written	in men's hearts was	6, 142/ 19
not only the words	written	in the books of	6, 143/ 5
by his holy hand	written	in men's hearts, ere	6, 143/ 34
word thereof almost was	written	in the book. And	6, 143/ 35
life rather to be	written	in the lively minds	6, 144/ 1
never Gospel had been	written	, yet should the substance	6, 144/ 3

of his disciples have	written	many things of his	6, 144/ 9
and obeyed, be it	written	or not written, some	6, 147/ 35
it written or not	written	, some things did he	6, 147/ 35
matter than ever was	written	in all the scripture	6, 148/ 14
thereof in Christ's Gospel	written	, but rather divers texts	6, 151/ 19
all, till they were	written	? And the words of	6, 155/ 6
words till they were	written	?" "Yes, then," quoth he	6, 155/ 7
whereof is no word	written	in scripture. But since	6, 155/ 19
scripture that God hath	written	to his church, do	6, 169/ 22
left it open and	written	in suchwise that no	6, 175/ 14
Gospel had never been	written	, ye would have believed	6, 179/ 29
names of their authors	written	upon them?" "Know you	6, 180/ 9
to believe false errors	written	in the same, yet	6, 183/ 25
an epistle of Pliny	written	to the Emperor Trajan	6, 190/ 23
And as it was	written	in the Acts of	6, 191/ 17
condemned your part and	written	against you. And your	6, 209/ 26
anything have said or	written	on that side. The	6, 210/ 27
Saint Augustine, as is	written	by Posidonius, lying sore	6, 216/ 9
in which they have	written	and miracles have been	6, 237/ 28
that of old have	written	for your part; I	6, 238/ 22
that their books be	written	in diverse regions and	6, 245/ 22
never scripture had been	written	in this world: should	6, 252/ 7
many other that were	written	of the same masters	6, 253/ 23
that in such wise	written	, and in the names	6, 253/ 24
never scripture had been	written	, as those good faithful	6, 254/ 4
before the scripture was	written	. And now the scripture	6, 254/ 5
the word of God	written	in the scripture (for	6, 254/ 10
as his holy words	written	in his holy scripture	6, 254/ 18
myself seen a letter	written	out of London by	6, 256/ 11
be many good books	written	able to give good	6, 261/ 35
the witness, some letters	written	of his own hand	6, 268/ 6
to whom they were	written	, that since he refused	6, 268/ 12
the margin and words	written	of his own hand	6, 270/ 10
wot ne'er whose, but	written	were they with his	6, 270/ 13
worse than they all	written	with his own hand	6, 270/ 15
committed sacrilege, whereof is	written	in Joshua, was exhorted	6, 283/ 6
Bibles fair and old	written	in English, which have	6, 317/ 12
words as they were	written	. But this I remember	6, 330/ 16
think that book was	written	after Wycliff's copy, and	6, 330/ 21
doctors that anything have	written	in this matter. But	6, 337/ 8
scripture to be first	written	in a vulgar tongue	6, 338/ 10
said before, was not	written	but in a vulgar	6, 338/ 11
their whole Bible was	written	in their vulgar tongue	6, 342/ 33
wherein their laws were	written	were usual in every	6, 342/ 34

else, whether he had	written	well or evil, yet	6, 345/ 22
hand, because it is	written	, "Dominum Deum tuum adorabis	6, 358/ 23
and the very words	written	by notaries sworn for	6, 362/ 25
the said pestilent book	written	against the sacraments as	6, 362/ 31
spoken where the words	written	in could do him	6, 363/ 26
not only taught and	written	and covertly corrupted divers	6, 379/ 12
this congregation be they	written	by the holy handwork	6, 419/ 19
were taught than are	written	. And this faith should	6, 419/ 24
although nothing had been	written	. And the articles of	6, 419/ 25
holy scripture that is	written	. For very sure are	6, 419/ 27
whereof the world hath	written	, and God hath borne	6, 422/ 28
the clergy doth no	wrong	in leaving heretics to	6, 19/ 16
favor borne toward the	wrong	side) purposely mangled the	6, 22/ 9
the messenger for the	wrong	part so laid out	6, 23/ 12
of many things borne	wrong	in hand, and therein	6, 28/ 4
of bodily harm with	wrong	-- whereof it would	6, 29/ 28
not be known what	wrong	he had, and that	6, 29/ 33
for any error or	wrong	opinion in the faith	6, 31/ 19
the spirituality did him	wrong	, and for to make	6, 36/ 6
did that man no	wrong	, there hath for this	6, 36/ 17
in this matter no	wrong	. And yet besides all	6, 36/ 20
only did him no	wrong	, but also showed him	6, 36/ 29
first, as for any	wrong	that his judges did	6, 36/ 33
wot well it were	wrong	, then were it to	6, 53/ 24
-- if this be	wrong	and the other right	6, 53/ 29
way and it be	wrong	, while they could not	6, 53/ 31
yet if it be	wrong	hath greatest cause to	6, 63/ 31
themselves sure of the	wrong	side, if they would	6, 65/ 1
who were in the	wrong	: he that believeth his	6, 65/ 9
you that they say	wrong	, in that the thing	6, 70/ 22
Then have we walked	wrong	awhile, if ye prove	6, 72/ 16
whole church into a	wrong	faith. And then if	6, 112/ 29
and some other part	wrong	, in the necessary points	6, 117/ 15
faith." "Ye take, peradventure,	wrong	, " quoth I. "But thereof	6, 119/ 5
feared lest ye had	wrong	and unadvisedly granted, that	6, 120/ 5
God or else a	wrong	and erroneous opinion and	6, 121/ 7
once proudly persuaded a	wrong	way, they take the	6, 123/ 21
wise to take it	wrong	that ever may turn	6, 128/ 5
of Christ in a	wrong	sense. And would peradventure	6, 136/ 22
the scripture to the	wrong	part, except we take	6, 137/ 22
do, damnably construe it	wrong	, which it should, if	6, 147/ 13
contrary, that by the	wrong	understanding of them, the	6, 151/ 20
holy set on the	wrong	side, ye might have	6, 156/ 30
took texts of scripture	wrong	, ye would believe him	6, 160/ 1

perceive that they went	wrong	and other after them	6, 167/ 33
such case to believe	wrong	. And wrong should they	6, 170/ 33
to believe wrong. And	wrong	should they or we	6, 170/ 33
or we believed a	wrong	article because they or	6, 170/ 34
if our belief were	wrong	in the other point	6, 171/ 13
them to conceive the	wrong	doctrine and wrong opinions	6, 183/ 12
the wrong doctrine and	wrong	opinions of the faith	6, 183/ 13
the church had a	wrong	belief and a damnable	6, 188/ 9
of images to be	wrong	and unlawful might grant	6, 189/ 12
of worship to be	wrong	, and that believeth them	6, 189/ 19
the church to believe	wrong	." "If he and his	6, 189/ 20
be quite in a	wrong	way -- therefore be	6, 196/ 23
his days in a	wrong	belief and false heresy	6, 197/ 4
they might ween were	wrong	. And how should they	6, 201/ 2
if they took a	wrong	reader of a wrong	6, 201/ 8
wrong reader of a	wrong	church, all were marred	6, 201/ 8
as construed the scriptures	wrong	, and ever since his	6, 244/ 31
true belief, against the	wrong	and misbelief that was	6, 253/ 14
that he had much	wrong	. Not in that the	6, 255/ 18
in that he was	wrong	borne in hand that	6, 255/ 20
ever thinketh the judgment	wrong	that wringeth us to	6, 262/ 12
right, all reckon we	wrong	whereof we feel harm	6, 262/ 13
some men said great	wrong	, too, that he was	6, 269/ 33
right if he had	wrong	, although there had been	6, 270/ 29
they had mistaken and	wrong	understood his words, but	6, 272/ 5
him plain and open	wrong	, because it might be	6, 276/ 29
that he had no	wrong	, albeit no favor had	6, 277/ 1
had done, though not	wrong	, yet very near wrong	6, 277/ 6
wrong, yet very near	wrong	, the favor appearing to	6, 277/ 6
that his judges did	wrong	. But surely methinketh I	6, 279/ 8
well proved, how far	wrong	went the man that	6, 284/ 14
calleth it by a	wrong	name, except they will	6, 285/ 4
were found and noted	wrong	and falsely translated above	6, 285/ 20
and Englished the scripture	wrong	, to lead the people	6, 290/ 35
quoth I, "ye be	wrong	informed; for wives have	6, 309/ 27
and else were it	wrong	with us. And many	6, 313/ 18
report it so far	wrong	. "This groweth," quoth I	6, 316/ 20
men might impute a	wrong	blame, they say, to	6, 345/ 18
were now in a	wrong	way, we might leave	6, 346/ 4
provoking the world to	wrong	opinions of God and	6, 347/ 13
be bound to suffer	wrong	. And this doctrine also	6, 369/ 4
wittingly to take so	wrong	a way, or else	6, 376/ 23
almsdeed, we should say	wrong	, as ye do when	6, 392/ 8
say men do them	wrong	to burn them for	6, 404/ 25

the clergy doth no	wrong	in leaving heretics to	6, 410/ 34
giveth the scripture a	wrong	sentence, and thereby teacheth	6, 419/ 32
and thereby teacheth a	wrong	belief. And as Saint	6, 419/ 33
he teacheth us a	wrong	way, which we may	6, 420/ 2
too, that thou say	wrong	on him, and that	6, 420/ 24
souls so far into	wrong	ways, that they shall	6, 426/ 32
and cruelty of the	wrongdoer	. For as the holy	6, 415/ 6
saints was therein greatly	wronged	, the author briefly declareth	6, 5/ 12
saints was therein greatly	wronged	, the author briefly declareth	6, 35/ 16
case his witnesses had	wronged	him, yet had his	6, 36/ 26
therefore, if his judges	wronged	him, there was never	6, 268/ 4
by false depositions of	wrongful	witness, or by the	6, 33/ 8
cause of other men's	wrongful	trouble; whereas in heinous	6, 264/ 2
their evil works, and	wrongfully	punished them, and cruelly	6, 405/ 5
ye would, as ye	wrote	, take that thing for	6, 26/ 33
of that man ye	wrote	of, but also of	6, 27/ 6
all this business began)	wrote	indeed so evil as	6, 29/ 22
But that because he	wrote	against the abusions of	6, 29/ 24
first, if any priest	wrote	out of London into	6, 37/ 9
of his which he	wrote	to the clergy and	6, 55/ 8
things, he said and	wrote	, was the fruit of	6, 124/ 31
special prayers made, ye	wrote	the one part in	6, 158/ 7
the beginning when he	wrote	it. And he was	6, 180/ 33
There were many that	wrote	the Gospel. And yet	6, 181/ 14
therefore when the Apostle	wrote	unto the Corinthians of	6, 205/ 11
In which letter he	wrote	that the man we	6, 256/ 13
the man that he	wrote	unto. And yet was	6, 256/ 15
allowed it. And therefore	wrote	it out and added	6, 273/ 9
the holy writers that	wrote	the scripture in the	6, 337/ 16
the blessed evangelists that	wrote	the scripture in Greek	6, 337/ 18
best writers that ever	wrote	in this world. But	6, 345/ 18
suspected that he which	wrote	such glorious words of	6, 364/ 12
as concerning purgatory, he	wrote	first that although it	6, 365/ 12
believed. And then he	wrote	that he wondered of	6, 365/ 15
in this frere that	wrote	this of heretics that	6, 365/ 21
the sermon that he	wrote	of the rich man	6, 365/ 22
And soon after he	wrote	that no vow could	6, 366/ 9
well appeareth that he	wrote	the first of anger	6, 366/ 11
which they spoke or	wrote	were strange and contrary	6, 379/ 28
And he when he	wrote	it, knew much better	6, 387/ 19
the old fathers that	wrote	against Pelagius, which held	6, 396/ 7
his apostles, of this	wrote	his evangelists, and many	6, 419/ 23
that he would be	wroth	to have any honor	6, 49/ 5
there been done and	wrought	. The Tenth Chapter The	6, 6/ 26

great and undoubted miracles	wrought	and well known. And	6, 7/ 25
but God, which thing	wrought	in that holy man	6, 39/ 20
curiously, and most workmanly	wrought	. And he showeth full	6, 40/ 15
works unto God's honor	wrought	with the body. These	6, 44/ 4
image and most simply	wrought	put us in mind	6, 44/ 27
may be so well	wrought	, and so near to	6, 46/ 30
by his image well	wrought	and touched to the	6, 46/ 35
an image well workmanly	wrought	better express the thing	6, 47/ 6
hath in any place	wrought	a miracle, although he	6, 61/ 5
miracle that Christ had	wrought	upon Lazarus, as the	6, 61/ 18
methought that the miracles	wrought	by God were sufficient	6, 62/ 27
that therefore it is	wrought	to the utterest point	6, 74/ 32
of. For since he	wrought	it not naturally but	6, 74/ 34
naturally but willingly, he	wrought	it not to the	6, 74/ 34
there been done and	wrought	. "Forsooth," quoth he, "and	6, 75/ 29
miracles and marvels been	wrought	besides the common course	6, 76/ 15
commonly call the wonders	wrought	by God, or marvels	6, 76/ 29
common course of nature	wrought	many miracles. "But yet	6, 77/ 9
difference between those miracles	wrought	in pilgrimages and such	6, 78/ 6
and such as are	wrought	by God otherwise. The	6, 78/ 7
solemn, yearly miracle is	wrought	so wondrously in the	6, 85/ 2
all this work was	wrought	by God's own hand	6, 88/ 13
great and undoubted miracles	wrought	and well known. And	6, 92/ 25
within these few years	wrought	in the house of	6, 93/ 5
a wonderful work is	wrought	, there to ascribe it	6, 96/ 10
by whom they be	wrought	, or rather to prove	6, 101/ 3
pleasure therein, or wonders	wrought	by the devil for	6, 101/ 29
they be no wonders	wrought	by the devil to	6, 102/ 3
abroad in riot. And	wrought	great wonders that they	6, 141/ 26
And God hath so	wrought	with us that we	6, 180/ 36
could wit, since God	wrought	the world, tried and	6, 224/ 33
I, "were miracles especially	wrought	by God? Was it	6, 239/ 27
true miracles for them	wrought	by God? As when	6, 240/ 29
miracles done, told, and	wrought	in one church had	6, 242/ 29
that ever God hath	wrought	for his church, I	6, 243/ 14
true that miracles be	wrought	only in the church	6, 244/ 10
the church was falsely	wrought	. So was in him	6, 258/ 12
plain token that he	wrought	somewhat after his counsel	6, 288/ 16
bad, as wax is	wrought	into an image or	6, 353/ 4
lawful to worship anything	wrought	by hand, because it	6, 358/ 23
last, that ever was	wrought	or thought by man	6, 377/ 13
their opinion more verily	wrought	in them by God	6, 377/ 16
constrained them unto and	wrought	in them himself, using	6, 377/ 24
if they be not	wrought	with charity, commendeth only	6, 386/ 3

that without a man	wrought	good works, it was	6, 387/ 6
ever the world had	wrought	, but only of God's	6, 391/ 22
yet if they were	wrought	in faith, he promiseth	6, 393/ 6
that had by faith	wrought	wonders in his name	6, 393/ 10
of a man alone	wrought	of himself and his	6, 395/ 27
utterly naught, though grace	wrought	with them, be double	6, 396/ 14
the works of infidels	wrought	without faith. For "sine	6, 398/ 11
for his own deeds	wrought	in them only by	6, 402/ 23
they say, be not	wrought	by us, but in	6, 403/ 7
say that himself hath	wrought	their evil works, and	6, 405/ 4
the works of God	wrought	in them. But they	6, 405/ 20
destroyed those works, which	wrought	in their times much	6, 423/ 30
that the great arch-heretic	Wycliff	, whereas the whole Bible	6, 314/ 23
prologues, and glosses of	Wycliff	; and also of some	6, 315/ 21
of the said John	Wycliff	or since (or that	6, 315/ 33
be such translations as	Wycliff	made and Tyndale, that	6, 316/ 7
glosses, maliciously made by	Wycliff	and other heretics. For	6, 317/ 19
books of Luther and	Wycliff	, Husse and Zwingli, and	6, 379/ 13
done of old before	Wycliff's	days, nor damneth his	6, 316/ 3
book was written after	Wycliff's	copy, and by him	6, 330/ 21
reproved for naught, as	Wycliff's	was, and Tyndale's. For	6, 331/ 9
ones, that were before	Wycliff's	days, remain lawful, and	6, 331/ 10
translation was made before	Wycliff's	days or since. For	6, 331/ 25
which were translated before	Wycliff's	days, they consequently did	6, 340/ 31
cannot tell how many	yards	. And when I heard	6, 67/ 16
the length of many	yards	was gilted of the	6, 68/ 2
uncorrupted this fifteen hundred	year	, fresh and well perceived	6, 39/ 8
in all that forty	year	. And as for the	6, 42/ 10
And was within the	year	delivered of a fair	6, 79/ 23
the other all the	year	. And I am sure	6, 80/ 16
upon Good Friday every	year	this two hundred year	6, 84/ 18
year this two hundred	year	till within this five	6, 84/ 18
till within this five	year	that the Turks have	6, 84/ 19
ye call a thousand	year	ago or fourteen hundred	6, 90/ 8
ago or fourteen hundred	year	ago nowadays. For I	6, 90/ 9
not unwritten this thousand	year	. And where ye say	6, 90/ 19
but also a thousand	year	or fourteen hundred year	6, 90/ 28
year or fourteen hundred	year	, and yet more too	6, 90/ 29
four or five hundred	year	ago, the image was	6, 222/ 31
purse, in the first	year	of his wedding took	6, 228/ 2
few matins in a	year	. "In faith," quoth he	6, 259/ 3
all this fifteen hundred	year	misreported the Gospel and	6, 290/ 34
whole order all the	year	after, and say, "Lo	6, 296/ 32
commandment this fifteen hundred	year	, till now that God	6, 304/ 7

people this fifteen hundred	year	. Now, as I say	6, 305/ 30
hath this fifteen hundred	year	so taught his whole	6, 308/ 5
laughed at them seven	year	after." "I beseech you	6, 320/ 3
people this fifteen hundred	year	, confirmed. And therefore not	6, 346/ 31
than once in the	year	, where no man letteth	6, 351/ 8
born within one hundred	year	past and are not	6, 365/ 17
believed this fifteen hundred	year	. Now what constancy is	6, 365/ 20
taught this many hundred	year	. And then to the	6, 399/ 25
continued many a hundred	year	in the great congregation	6, 419/ 16
all this fifteen hundred	year	hath done, and shall	6, 434/ 23
oats of a whole	year's	offerings will not find	6, 235/ 8
any miracles; but yet	yearly	on Saint Stephen's Day	6, 79/ 8
where such a solemn,	yearly	miracle is wrought so	6, 85/ 2
remembrance whereof the church	yearly	in the Tenebrae lessons	6, 108/ 16
title of a sufficient	yearly	living, either of his	6, 302/ 12
in less than two	years	sailed the world round	6, 66/ 21
is not yet fifty	years	ago since the first	6, 66/ 28
quoth I, "about twenty-one	years	." "Tush," quoth he, "this	6, 79/ 28
hath seen them sixteen	years	together, marveleth not so	6, 80/ 10
offerings, for one seven	years	, worth twice his tithes	6, 85/ 30
was within these few	years	wrought in the house	6, 93/ 4
young gentlewoman of twelve	years	of age, in marvelous	6, 93/ 7
now quite gone many	years	ago. And thus may	6, 191/ 34
that in so many	years	have no church nor	6, 191/ 36
quoth I, "nor seven	years	after neither. For it	6, 216/ 24
my remembrance about thirty	years	past, in the setting	6, 222/ 6
and set up many	years	after, when they were	6, 222/ 33
whereof he did many	years	much harm ere he	6, 269/ 1
church, so many hundred	years	bygone and continued by	6, 305/ 13
were younger than sixty	years	, and that she should	6, 306/ 26
in London not many	years	ago, in the days	6, 317/ 23
hath in so many	years	given unto such folk	6, 326/ 2
his matter in the	years	and terms called Hunne's	6, 326/ 34
remember, six or seven	years	after that Hunne was	6, 328/ 2
therein hath by many	years	bestowed his whole mind	6, 335/ 14
Christian people, so many	years	fastly confirmed in faith	6, 340/ 6
to once in seven	years	, and I might choose	6, 349/ 27
in so many hundred	years	, never none had the	6, 350/ 24
of so many hundred	years	. Howbeit he goeth near	6, 352/ 2
by so many hundred	years	, he set utterly at	6, 367/ 16
fathers of so many	years	past, he nothing would	6, 367/ 19
sect, did in few	years	draw the great part	6, 374/ 16
of these fifteen hundred	years	passed, chastity hath been	6, 376/ 3
long space of many	years	was there never other	6, 407/ 2

was in so few	years	so sore decayed, and	6, 412/ 30
ships were within few	years	past accustomed to ride	6, 412/ 33
continued so many hundred	years	without great harm grown	6, 425/ 5
Church so many hundred	years	, and on that side	6, 433/ 21
that part sufficiently proved?" "	Yes	, marry," quoth he, "that	6, 60/ 26
do what he will?" "	Yes	, " quoth he, "that is	6, 73/ 23
of them said true?" "	Yes	, that I would," quoth	6, 83/ 25
cannot see well yet." "	Yes	, sir," quoth he, "I	6, 86/ 30
is it not so?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Well," quoth	6, 103/ 1
come after?" "I think	yes	, " quoth he, "for the	6, 103/ 24
lack of right faith?" "	Yes	, before God," quoth he	6, 112/ 8
mistake and misunderstand it?" "	Yes	, " quoth he, "it may	6, 117/ 10
the church or not?" "	Yes	, " quoth he, "God speaketh	6, 155/ 3
till they were written?" "	Yes	, then," quoth he. "But	6, 155/ 8
or by holy scripture?" "	Yes	, " quoth he, "saving that	6, 161/ 23
bound so to do?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Then may	6, 163/ 27
amend any damnable fault?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Is misbelief	6, 165/ 8
quoth I, "none such?" "	Yes	, marry," quoth he. "Then	6, 165/ 10
belief as his living?" "	Yes	, verily," quoth he. "Then	6, 165/ 23
head of the church." "	Yes	I remember," quoth he	6, 173/ 5
be his special people?" "	Yes	, " quoth he, "that is	6, 173/ 12
I, "called the church?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Then the	6, 174/ 9
might by false writings?" "	Yes	, that they were," quoth	6, 183/ 21
faith and good works?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Bade not	6, 200/ 20
priests of the same?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Now," quoth	6, 200/ 23
be or some not." "	Yes	, " quoth he, "Saint Augustine	6, 219/ 19
Saint John Baptist also?	Yes	, of surety, and many	6, 225/ 27
with such worshipful service?" "	Yes	, surely," quoth I. "What	6, 226/ 27
we should know none." "	Yes	, " quoth he, "ye may	6, 238/ 28
truth of his word?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "When Christ	6, 239/ 32
witnessed in the Gospel?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "If this	6, 239/ 36
feigned, were there not?" "	Yes	, marry," quoth he. "By	6, 240/ 22
this thus?" quoth I. "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Well then	6, 241/ 7
of heresies many sects?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Is there	6, 241/ 32
I, "that is true?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Be not	6, 242/ 2
sects of heresies false?" "	Yes	, " quoth he. "Who is	6, 242/ 4
because it saith truth?" "	Yes	, marry," quoth I, "what	6, 249/ 11
heard God speak themselves?" "	Yes	, " quoth he, "I suppose	6, 252/ 14
had a right faith?" "	Yes	, " quoth your friend, "that	6, 253/ 9
not well for him?" "	Yes	, " quoth I, "for as	6, 267/ 27
and bear a faggot?" "	Yes	, " quoth I, "some man	6, 271/ 3
in our case too?" "	Yes	, " quoth he, "that will	6, 276/ 24
other two things did." "	Yes	, in good faith," quoth	6, 319/ 33
have sued his pardon." "	Yes	, " quoth I, "right wise	6, 325/ 19

to keep their tongues." "	Yes	, yes," quoth I, "a	6, 351/ 23
keep their tongues." "Yes,	yes	," quoth I, "a woman	6, 351/ 23
which we should believe." "	Yes	, yes," quoth I, "ye	6, 356/ 27
we should believe." "Yes,	yes	," quoth I, "ye would	6, 356/ 27
they twain plain repugnant?" "	Yes	," quoth I, "if they	6, 357/ 26
to do good works. "	Yes	," quoth he, "that he	6, 382/ 8
will not drink, God	yield	you." And therewith he	6, 324/ 25
thereupon at the last	yielded	himself again. Such secret	6, 125/ 28
calleth us unto, "My	yoke	," saith he, "is fit	6, 105/ 10
take away the strait	yoke	and put on a	6, 105/ 13
words of his easy	yoke	and light burden were	6, 106/ 13
The ease of his	yoke	standeth not in bodily	6, 106/ 17
laden and maketh our	yoke	easy and our burden	6, 106/ 25
were not an easy	yoke	, but a pulling of	6, 106/ 28
head out of the	yoke	. Nor it were not	6, 106/ 29
faith, Masters," quoth he, "	yonder	same Tenterden steeple, and	6, 413/ 10
fellow had told at	York	that he had seen	6, 68/ 7
to divers of those	young	men whom he hath	6, 9/ 7
whether he were, as	young	scholars be sometimes prone	6, 34/ 29
the lewd counsel of	young	lads that then led	6, 43/ 3
that then led the	young	king to folly, were	6, 43/ 4
quick and queathing, and	young	were they both. The	6, 79/ 3
them, as doth among	young	folk, the one to	6, 79/ 5
tale to make, this	young	woman -- as manner	6, 79/ 10
another case, that ten	young	women not very specially	6, 83/ 19
well think that a	young	she-saint was not meetly	6, 88/ 26
daughters, a very fair	young	gentlewoman of twelve years	6, 93/ 7
to hear of so	young	an unlearned maiden, when	6, 93/ 18
the maid herself too	young	to feign, and the	6, 93/ 36
to divers of those	young	men whom he hath	6, 122/ 7
child begin therein very	young	and therein continue all	6, 133/ 18
Now there was a	young	gentleman which had married	6, 227/ 35
the boy, being a	young	sophister, said that he	6, 250/ 10
appeareth by Uticus, the	young	stripling that is spoken	6, 259/ 14
them uttered to divers	young	scholars such as they	6, 269/ 26
when he saw a	young	man kiss a girl	6, 287/ 6
fair, then is she	young	, and if a priest	6, 297/ 4
that was but very	young	." "Marry," quoth I, "God	6, 297/ 6
it happed that a	young	priest very devoutly in	6, 297/ 13
time except none but	young	men should have been	6, 304/ 18
let them call us	young	babes and they will	6, 333/ 12
woman, such as a	young	man would have a	6, 352/ 16
could find occasion unto	young	scholars of the universities	6, 379/ 16
then they be too	young	to hear that sermon	6, 381/ 14

heretics we shall have	young	fresh fellows first become	6, 416/ 22
holy scripture counselleth, the	young	children's heads of Babylon	6, 427/ 2
the church that were	younger	than sixty years, and	6, 306/ 26
time thereto, and from	youth	intendeth to the churchward	6, 126/ 24
else any man of	youth	to have that fervent	6, 126/ 27
no man condemn thy	youth	), nor every elder man	6, 286/ 14
as he thought of	youth	and lightness most likely	6, 379/ 16
a cloak of special	zeal	to spiritual service, go	6, 44/ 1
where they pretend the	zeal	of God's honor himself	6, 48/ 17
They take for good	zeal	to the people their	6, 123/ 29
nonce of his blessed	zeal	and princely desire borne	6, 318/ 34
and such a tender	zeal	to the conservation of	6, 325/ 32
is of his blessed	zeal	so minded to move	6, 344/ 25
under color of great	zeal	and affection, he laboreth	6, 347/ 11
fervent mind or indiscreet	zeal	, or percase an angry	6, 410/ 10
under pretext of good	zeal	and simpleness, undoubtedly bring	6, 428/ 17
of Luther, Lambert, and	Zwingli	, with other of that	6, 269/ 18
of our Lord. "Item,	Zwingli	and Ecolampadius, scholars of	6, 354/ 3
and Wycliff, Husse and	Zwingli	, and such other heretics	6, 379/ 14

Frequency Index of Terms Used Five or More Times in the Selected Concordance

QUOTH	1104	WAY	156	WIT	100
CHURCH	846	BOOK	154	BELIEVED	99
GOD	831	WHOLE	154	LORD	99
MAN	738	FIND	153	TOLD	98
FAITH	649	OLD	145	MARRY	97
SAY	529	PUT	145	FALL	95
MEN	506	IMAGES	143	SUFFER	95
HOLY	493	COME	142	PRAY	94
SCRIPTURE	488	CAUSE	141	BODY	93
WILL	436	WORSHIP	138	TAKEN	93
BELIEVE	374	PROVED	137	GIVE	92
SAINT	339	HEARD	136	HELP	92
PEOPLE	312	SET	136	PERCEIVE	92
CHRIST	300	SURE	135	WORSE	92
SEE	272	CHRIST'S	131	BELIEF	91
REASON	270	POINT	130	FURTHER	91
MATTER	258	SHOWETH	128	CLERGY	90
TRUE	237	FOLK	127	MESSENGER	90
TRUTH	237	DOUBT	125	PLAIN	90
MAKE	234	LAW	124	PRIEST	89
TAKE	228	LUTHER	122	DIVERS	88
WORDS	222	GO	116	BOOKS	87
SAITH	220	EVIL	115	BOUND	86
MIRACLES	219	GOD'S	115	HONOR	86
TELL	219	FRIEND	114	SERVE	85
MADE	214	HERESIES	114	TYNDALE	85
PART	198	KNOW	114	IMAGE	84
RIGHT	197	LITTLE	113	TOGETHER	84
DOTH	196	LONG	113	APPEARETH	83
TIME	195	DEVIL	112	CALL	83
THINK	191	MANNER	111	GIVEN	83
MIND	183	PERADVENTURE	110	WRONG	83
CHAPTER	177	SPEAK	110	ANSWER	82
FAR	176	PLACE	109	LIVING	82
CONTRARY	175	SEEM	109	OPINION	82
AUTHOR	173	TWO	109	SEEN	82
SAINTS	173	SHOWED	106	PLAINLY	81
HERETICS	167	WORD	106	TRUST	81
SURELY	165	HEAR	105	GRACE	80
WISE	164	WRITTEN	105	PRIESTS	80
CHRISTIAN	163	NEEDS	104	ENOUGH	79
ELSE	162	NAME	102	LADY	78
BETTER	161	READ	102	PAUL	78
FALSE	159	SHOW	102	STAND	78
WORKS	159	NATURE	101	WEEN	78
WORLD	157	SECT	101	COMMON	77

HEAVEN	77	MOUTH	60	MAKETH	48
LEARNED	77	HARM	59	RELICS	48
NEW	77	HIGH	59	BAD	47
SIDE	77	LAY	59	CAST	47
KNOWN	76	BEST	58	NECESSITY	47
BRING	75	LAID	58	SOULS	47
MEANT	75	LIFE	58	DECEIVED	46
STILL	75	TALE	57	FULL	46
TAUGHT	75	TEXT	57	POINTS	46
THOUGHT	75	WROUGHT	57	UNDERSTOOD	46
HAND	73	OCCASION	56	WOMAN	46
FATHER	72	SIR	56	YES	46
HERESY	72	WOT	56	BEAR	45
KNOWLEDGE	72	WRITING	56	DAMNABLE	45
PROVE	72	BLESSED	55	EXAMPLE	45
MEN'S	71	FAVOR	55	HEART	45
MIRACLE	71	JUDGMENT	55	LEFT	45
WORK	71	SPOKE	55	LIKELY	45
BEGINNING	70	TEACH	55	MAD	45
FEW	70	WITNESS	55	METHINKETH	45
KEEP	70	AUTHORITY	54	PERIL	45
MEAN	70	CERTAIN	54	PREACH	45
PROOF	70	DAY	54	PREACHING	45
ALONE	69	DOCTRINE	54	SORT	45
DOCTORS	69	MASTER	54	BEGAN	44
PILGRIMAGES	69	POOR	54	DEAD	44
PURPOSE	69	SEEMETH	54	DEATH	44
DAYS	68	SPOKEN	54	LEWD	44
FOUND	68	LESS	53	OPINIONS	44
USED	68	PRESENT	53	SENT	44
SPECIAL	67	RECKON	53	SUFFICIENT	44
ANSWERED	66	SORE	53	VERILY	44
BROUGHT	66	LOOK	52	DENY	43
TWAIN	66	MARVEL	52	FOLLOW	43
WIFE	66	SOON	52	GOODNESS	43
MAN'S	65	CONTENT	51	HARD	43
APOSTLES	64	FEAR	51	HOLD	43
GOSPEL	64	LIE	51	IDOLATRY	43
SECRET	64	SPIRIT	51	LIVE	43
TEXTS	64	CALLED	50	MALICE	43
CASE	63	ESPECIALLY	50	SEEMED	43
LIGHT	63	HONEST	50	TONGUE	43
PLACES	63	SUFFERED	50	UNDERSTANDING	43
SAW	63	ENGLISH	49	VIRTUOUS	43
AGREE	62	FORSOOTH	49	FAIL	42
CAME	62	NEED	49	HANDS	42
CHARITY	62	OPEN	49	JEWS	42
SAVIOR	62	ABLE	48	LEARNING	42
FAULT	61	CREDENCE	48	SIGHT	42
MATTERS	61	CUNNING	48	USE	42
PLEASURE	61	JUDGE	48	VIRTUE	42

ALMOST	41	LACK	36	TESTAMENT	31
GRANT	41	LAWS	36	BOLDLY	30
LEAVE	41	UNDERSTAND	36	CHILD	30
NECESSARY	41	WORSHIPPED	36	COMMONLY	30
PAIN	41	BELIEVETH	35	CONGREGATION	30
PREACHED	41	CHOSEN	35	CONSENT	30
SOUL	41	HORSE	35	FALLEN	30
TEACHETH	41	JUDGES	35	FOLLY	30
UNKNOWN	41	LUTHERANS	35	FORBIDDEN	30
WENT	41	MISTRUST	35	FRERE	30
BIBLE	40	STRANGE	35	GLOSS	30
BISHOP	40	TOOK	35	IMPOSSIBLE	30
BURNED	40	CHANGE	34	INTENT	30
COUNSEL	40	COMPANY	34	OATH	30
ERROR	40	FINALLY	34	SECOND	30
HERETIC	40	HEAD	34	WAYS	30
LAST	40	LOVE	34	WORSHIPPING	30
STUDY	40	PERCEIVED	34	AFFECTION	29
THREE	40	SALVATION	34	CROSS	29
CLEAN	39	SERVICE	34	DARE	29
EFFECT	39	TEN	34	DEED	29
HAPLY	39	ASKED	33	ERRORS	29
KNEW	39	CATHOLIC	33	FRUIT	29
LABOR	39	FELL	33	GIVETH	29
MEANS	39	FIRE	33	HAPPEN	29
PERSON	39	LIBERTY	33	HELL	29
QUESTION	39	LIST	33	PROFIT	29
SELF	39	LUTHER'S	33	SHAME	29
WIVES	39	MASS	33	SUPPOSE	29
CONFESSION	38	PRIDE	33	YOUNG	29
DEEDS	38	YEARS	33	ALL-THING	28
DEVOTION	38	ABIDE	32	ARTICLE	28
FATHERS	38	ARTICLES	32	ASK	28
PRAYER	38	CHILDREN	32	CHASTITY	28
SPIRITUAL	38	FLOCK	32	COMING	28
APPEAR	37	GONE	32	CONCLUSION	28
BOLD	37	LORDS	32	HEARTS	28
ERR	37	OPENLY	32	KING'S	28
ORDER	37	READY	32	LATE	28
REMNANT	37	SACRAMENT	32	MAKING	28
REVERENCE	37	SECTS	32	POSSIBLE	28
TOUCHING	37	WIST	32	TAKETH	28
TRANSLATION	37	AUGUSTINE	31	TEMPORAL	28
WISDOM	37	COMMANDED	31	THIRD	28
CHRISTENDOM	36	CONSIDER	31	WROTE	28
CLEARLY	36	FASHION	31	YEAR	28
FAIN	36	HUNDRED	31	AGREED	27
FEIGNED	36	PROVETH	31	APOSTLE	27
GHOST	36	SAVE	31	DECLARED	27
HOPE	36	SAYING	31	DIVERSE	27
KEPT	36	SPECIALLY	31	GOLD	27

GROUND	27	TROW	24	GEAR	21
HAVING	27	TURN	24	GODLY	21
INFIDELS	27	WONDER	24	GODS	21
MINDS	27	BLAME	23	HIGHLY	21
OUGHT	27	FAST	23	LONDON	21
PENANCE	27	FELLOWS	23	PAYNIMS	21
POWER	27	FOOLISH	23	PILGRIMAGE	21
PRAYING	27	GENERAL	23	PRINCES	21
RULE	27	HOUSE	23	PROMISE	21
SAVING	27	HUSBAND	23	REALM	21
SEEK	27	KING	23	REMEMBER	21
SPEAKETH	27	LIKED	23	SACRAMENTS	21
TRANSLATED	27	LO	23	SHORTLY	21
CHURCHES	26	MOVED	23	SON	21
FAIR	26	PERPETUAL	23	BUSINESS	20
FAULTS	26	PERSONS	23	CHOICE	20
FOLLOWETH	26	REMEMBRANCE	23	COMETH	20
INSTEAD	26	STONE	23	CONDEMNED	20
MEET	26	TELLETH	23	JEROME	20
PETER	26	TIMES	23	KNOWETH	20
SEETH	26	TOWN	23	LEAN	20
SEND	26	TROTH	23	MEDDLE	20
DEFENSE	25	TWENTY	23	PROPHET	20
EARTH	25	ASSISTANCE	22	PROUD	20
EYES	25	CONFESS	22	RECEIVED	20
FULLY	25	CONFESSED	22	RUN	20
HAP	25	COURSE	22	SENTENCE	20
LOSE	25	DURST	22	SUBSTANCE	20
LOST	25	FORCE	22	SUDDENLY	20
NATURAL	25	GREGORY	22	TREE	20
SWEAR	25	HAPPED	22	WAX	20
TEMPLE	25	HUNNE	22	WONDERS	20
TOUCH	25	ITEM	22	ABJURATION	19
WOMEN	25	MARVELOUS	22	ALMAINE	19
WRITE	25	OBJECTIONS	22	ALTHOUGH	19
WRITETH	25	PARTS	22	BREAK	19
ANSWERETH	24	PASS	22	BURN	19
BLIND	24	PUNISHMENT	22	CONTINUED	19
COLOR	24	SETTING	22	CUT	19
FOUR	24	UNLEARNED	22	DESTROY	19
FRIENDS	24	UTTERLY	22	GLAD	19
KIND	24	WORST	22	GLOSSES	19
MOSES	24	CALLETH	21	GROW	19
MOTHER	24	COUNTRY	21	HALF	19
NUMBER	24	DECLARETH	21	JAMES	19
PARTLY	24	DESTINY	21	JOINED	19
PLEASANT	24	EASY	21	LAWFUL	19
REHEARSED	24	FACE	21	LEAST	19
SAVED	24	FAITHFUL	21	LENGTH	19
STANDETH	24	FOND	21	OFFICE	19
THOUSAND	24	GAVE	21	PERCASE	19

SELDOM	19	CONVICTED	17	MEANETH	16
SIMPLE	19	COUNCIL	17	MEANING	16
SUNDRY	19	DAILY	17	MERRILY	16
WALK	19	DAMNED	17	NEXT	16
WITHAL	19	DEVISE	17	QUITE	16
ACCUSED	18	DEVISED	17	REWARD	16
ANGEL	18	DEVOUT	17	SECULAR	16
ARGUMENT	18	DIED	17	SERVED	16
AUGHT	18	EARS	17	SUFFERANCE	16
BELIEVING	18	FELLOW	17	TOKEN	16
BISHOPS	18	LAWFULLY	17	UNDOUBTED	16
CARE	18	LOSS	17	WHITE	16
CHANGED	18	MEAT	17	WORLD'S	16
COMMANDMENT	18	MISTAKE	17	BODILY	15
COMMUNICATION	18	PERCEIVING	17	CONSIDERED	15
CONVENIENT	18	PRAISE	17	CRIME	15
CREED	18	PRAYED	17	CUSTOM	15
DEFEND	18	PREDESTINATE	17	DRIVEN	15
DELIGHT	18	PRINCE	17	EQUAL	15
DEVILS	18	PROMISED	17	EXAMINED	15
DISCIPLES	18	REASONS	17	EYE	15
EVIDENT	18	SEVEN	17	FORBID	15
EXPERIENCE	18	SHORT	17	FRANTIC	15
GATES	18	SHOWING	17	GATHERED	15
GREATLY	18	SOEVER	17	GIVING	15
HANGED	18	STANDING	17	GODHEAD	15
HELD	18	SUPERSTITIOUS	17	HEARING	15
JOHN	18	TOUCHED	17	HIGHNESS	15
LEARN	18	WORTHY	17	HURT	15
MONEY	18	WRETCHED	17	INTERPRETATION	15
MULTITUDE	18	BIND	16	LARGE	15
NAMES	18	BODIES	16	LATIN	15
QUICK	18	BORNE	16	LIKEWISE	15
RECEIVE	18	CAUSES	16	MALICIOUS	15
REPORT	18	CHOOSE	16	MERIT	15
SAKE	18	COUNTRIES	16	MOVETH	15
SECRETLY	18	CRAFT	16	NOWADAYS	15
STOOD	18	DIFFERENCE	16	OBEDIENCE	15
TAKING	18	DOCTOR	16	OBJECTION	15
TALK	18	ENEMY	16	PARDON	15
THINKETH	18	ENVY	16	PASSION	15
THITHER	18	EPISTLE	16	PERILOUS	15
TRULY	18	FALSEHOOD	16	PITY	15
ABOMINABLE	17	FINDETH	16	PRAYERS	15
ABROAD	17	GOETH	16	PRELATES	15
AMEND	17	GRANTED	16	PRIESTHOOD	15
AMENDMENT	17	HATRED	16	PROVIDED	15
BEGIN	17	HONORABLE	16	READING	15
BEGUN	17	ISRAEL	16	RECKONED	15
CHARGE	17	JUSTICE	16	REPUTED	15
CLEAR	17	MARRIED	16	SMALL	15

SUBSTANTIAL	15	CITY	13	DILIGENCE	12
SUFFICIENTLY	15	CONCEIVE	13	DISPUTE	12
TURNED	15	CONTEMPT	13	EPISTLES	12
UNTRUE	15	CURE	13	FEEL	12
VIOLENCE	15	DAMNATION	13	FOURTH	12
WIN	15	ENEMIES	13	GET	12
WORLDLY	15	ENGLAND	13	HANDLED	12
WORSHIPFUL	15	ESTIMATION	13	INTEND	12
WORTH	15	FIGHT	13	IPSWICH	12
WRITINGS	15	FORGOTTEN	13	KILLED	12
ABJURED	14	GLORIOUS	13	LEAVETH	12
ABUSE	14	GLORY	13	LIED	12
ALLEGE	14	HITHERTO	13	LIKELIHOOD	12
BESTOWED	14	HOME	13	MAJESTY	12
BID	14	HONESTY	13	MEND	12
BORN	14	IDOLS	13	NAUGHTY	12
BURNING	14	KILL	13	NIGHT	12
CHANCELLOR	14	LETTER	13	NUN	12
CONSTITUTION	14	LOOKED	13	OBEY	12
CREDIBLE	14	MERRY	13	OFFERED	12
DESIRE	14	PERSECUTION	13	OURS	12
EASILY	14	PLEASE	13	PESTILENT	12
EXCUSE	14	PROMISES	13	PIECES	12
FALSELY	14	PROPHETS	13	POSSIBILITY	12
FERVENT	14	ROME	13	PROVIDE	12
FORTHWITH	14	SATISFIED	13	PUNISHED	12
LAYETH	14	SEEMING	13	REASONABLE	12
NE'ER	14	SENSE	13	SAXONY	12
NEEDETH	14	SERMON	13	SOUGHT	12
PARTIES	14	SETTETH	13	THANKS	12
PAUL'S	14	SINS	13	VAIN	12
PERJURY	14	SURETY	13	VIRTUES	12
PUTTETH	14	TEACHING	13	VOUCHSAFE	12
REHEARSE	14	TURK	13	WARRANT	12
REPORTED	14	TURKS	13	WIDOW	12
SILVER	14	WATER	13	ALLEGED	11
TWICE	14	WEIGHT	13	ALTAR	11
TYNDALE'S	14	WITNESSES	13	ASUNDER	11
WARNING	14	ADVENTURE	12	CEREMONIES	11
WONT	14	AGO	12	CONSTRUE	11
WRETCHES	14	ALLOWED	12	CONTINUALLY	11
ABJURE	13	APPEARED	12	CORRUPTED	11
ACTS	13	AUDIENCE	12	CRUEL	11
ALMS	13	BEASTS	12	DETECTED	11
ANGRY	13	BOY	12	DIE	11
APPOINTED	13	CAUSED	12	DIVINE	11
BACK	13	COMMAND	12	DOUBTETH	11
BAPTISM	13	CONSIDERING	12	DRAW	11
BARE	13	CONTINUAL	12	EARNEST	11
BRINGETH	13	CONTINUE	12	ENDURE	11
CALLING	13	COURT	12	EVIDENTLY	11

EXAMINATION	11	APPROVED	10	MISTAKING	10
FIFTEEN	11	ASHAMED	10	NEVERTHELESS	10
FIVE	11	ATTAIN	10	OBSTINATE	10
FOOL	11	BEARETH	10	PERSUASION	10
FOOT	11	BIDDETH	10	PIECE	10
FORBEAR	11	BLACK	10	PREACHERS	10
GIFT	11	BLOOD	10	PRESUME	10
HEADS	11	BOLDNESS	10	PRINCIPAL	10
HEINOUS	11	CONDEMN	10	PROOFS	10
KEEPING	11	CONFIDENCE	10	PSALM	10
LATRIA	11	CONSCIENCE	10	PURGATORY	10
LEAD	11	DEADLY	10	RAILING	10
LETTETH	11	DEPOSE	10	REFUSE	10
LIBERAL	11	DESTROYED	10	REGARD	10
LIEFER	11	DEVIL'S	10	RELIGION	10
LIVED	11	DINNER	10	RELIGIOUS	10
MARTYRS	11	DISPICIONS	10	REPROVED	10
MARVELS	11	DISPRAISE	10	RESPECT	10
MISBELIEF	11	ELEVENTH	10	SERVANTS	10
MOVE	11	ERRONEOUS	10	SHREWD	10
PARTY	11	EXAMINE	10	SICK	10
PREACHER	11	EXAMPLES	10	SIXTH	10
PRESENCE	11	EXPRESS	10	SPREAD	10
PREVAIL	11	FARE	10	STEAD	10
PROVINCIAL	11	FASTING	10	STRONG	10
PULLED	11	FAULTY	10	TALES	10
PUNISH	11	FEIGN	10	TESTIFIED	10
REMAIN	11	FEIGNING	10	TORMENTS	10
REQUIRE	11	FEWER	10	UNDOUBTEDLY	10
REQUISITE	11	FIFTH	10	UNLAWFUL	10
RICH	11	FLED	10	VOID	10
SCRIPTURES	11	FLESH	10	ABUSED	9
SERMONS	11	FORWARD	10	ACCEPTED	9
SHAMELESS	11	FREE	10	ACCURSED	9
SHEEP	11	GREATER	10	ADVANTAGE	9
STICK	11	GUILTY	10	AFFECTIONS	9
SUFFICE	11	HAPPENED	10	AGE	9
TEMPLES	11	HAPPETH	10	AGREEMENT	9
TENTH	11	HOST	10	ALMIGHTY	9
UNGRACIOUS	11	IMPUTED	10	APPETITE	9
UNIVERSITY	11	INCIDENTLY	10	ARK	9
UNLIKELY	11	INCREASE	10	ASSENT	9
VIRGIN	11	INSPIRATION	10	AVOIDING	9
WAGER	11	LACKED	10	BADE	9
WAR	11	LAUGHED	10	BINDETH	9
WILLING	11	LEAVING	10	BONES	9
WILLINGLY	11	LED	10	BORE	9
WITHDRAWN	11	LONGER	10	BREAD	9
WORKETH	11	MARKED	10	BROKEN	9
ABHOR	10	MEMBERS	10	BURDEN	9
ADMITTED	10	MERCY	10	BUSY	9

CHASTE	9	REVERENTLY	9	FEET	8
CHRISTENED	9	SCANT	9	FINAL	8
COMMANDMENTS	9	SELSAME	9	FORBIDDING	8
CREATURE	9	SEVENTH	9	FORBORE	8
CRUELTY	9	SHAMEFUL	9	FORM	8
DAMN	9	SIGNIFY	9	FOUL	8
DECLARE	9	SLEEP	9	FOURTEENTH	8
DECLARING	9	SUFFICETH	9	GAY	8
DELIVERED	9	SWORN	9	GOODS	8
DEMEANOR	9	TEETH	9	GOTTEN	8
DIMINISH	9	TOUCHETH	9	GROWING	8
DISCRETION	9	TRANSLATE	9	HANG	8
DOUBTED	9	UNREASONABLE	9	HEALTH	8
DOUBTS	9	WALSINGHAM	9	HEATHEN	8
DUTY	9	WARNED	9	HELPED	8
EVERYTHING	9	WHOLESOME	9	HILL	8
FAMILIAR	9	WINE	9	HITHER	8
FIRM	9	WONDERFUL	9	HOLINESS	8
FLESHLY	9	ZEAL	9	HUSBANDS	8
FOLLOWING	9	ADVICE	8	IDOLATERS	8
FORSWEAR	9	AFFIRM	8	INDIFFERENT	8
GEESE	9	AFFIRMED	8	INFORMED	8
GOODLY	9	ALTOGETHER	8	IRON	8
HANGETH	9	AMBROSE	8	JUDAS	8
HEAT	9	AMISS	8	LABORETH	8
INCREDIBLE	9	ASCRIBE	8	LANGUAGE	8
INTENDED	9	ASS	8	LAYMAN	8
INTERPRETERS	9	BAAL	8	LIGHTLY	8
JESUS	9	BEASTLY	8	LIVELY	8
JUSTIFY	9	BIRTH	8	LUKE	8
LEISURE	9	BITTER	8	LYING	8
LETTERS	9	BRIEFLY	8	MAKER	8
LIES	9	CHALICES	8	MARVELED	8
LIETH	9	CHIEF	8	MARY	8
LOATH	9	CLEANNESS	8	MASTER'S	8
MADLY	9	COMMENTS	8	MASTERS	8
MINDED	9	CONCLUDE	8	MATINS	8
MISCHIEVOUS	9	CONCLUDED	8	MEANWHILE	8
ODIOUS	9	CONDEMNATION	8	MEETLY	8
PAINTED	9	CORINTHIANS	8	MESEEMETH	8
PARISH	9	CREATURES	8	MIGHTY	8
PEOPLE'S	9	DENIED	8	MISCHIEF	8
PLANTED	9	DEVILISH	8	MISTAKEN	8
PLENTY	9	DIFFICULTY	8	MONK	8
POPE	9	DRAWN	8	MONKS	8
PRINT	9	DREAD	8	MOUTHS	8
PROMISETH	9	DRINK	8	MYSTERIES	8
PROVING	9	EARTHLY	8	NAMED	8
PUTTING	9	EFTSOONS	8	NINTH	8
RESORT	9	EIGHTH	8	OBSERVANCE	8
REST	9	ENTER	8	OFFERINGS	8

OPENED	8	CANONIZED	7	LABORED	7
ORDERS	8	CARNAL	7	LACKETH	7
ORDINANCE	8	CHAMBER	7	LECHERY	7
ORNAMENTS	8	CHEER	7	LEWDNESS	7
PAINFUL	8	CLOAKED	7	LIVES	7
PATIENCE	8	COMMITTED	7	LOGIC	7
PAYNIM	8	COMPROBATION	7	LOWLY	7
PERFECTION	8	CONFIRMED	7	MARRIAGE	7
PETITIONS	8	CONSEQUENTLY	7	MATCH	7
PRESERVE	8	COSTLY	7	MEMBER	7
PRICE	8	CRUCIFIX	7	METHINK	7
PROBABLE	8	DEALING	7	METHOUGHT	7
PROVISION	8	DENIETH	7	MISTRUSTED	7
PURPOSED	8	DENYING	7	MYSTICAL	7
READER	8	DESERVE	7	NOBLE	7
REASONED	8	DETERMINED	7	OATS	7
REASONING	8	DEVICE	7	OBJECTETH	7
REMEMBERED	8	DISPLEASURE	7	ORDAINED	7
RESIST	8	DOOR	7	PHARISEES	7
RULERS	8	DOUBLE	7	PRECISELY	7
SEA	8	DOUBTFUL	7	PRESERVED	7
SEARCH	8	ENDETH	7	PRIEST'S	7
SEDITIONOUS	8	ENSEARCH	7	PROHIBITED	7
SILLY	8	EVANGELIST	7	RAILETH	7
SIMKIN	8	EVERYWHERE	7	RECORDS	7
SLIGHT	8	EXPOUND	7	REFUSED	7
SLOTH	8	FIFTEENTH	7	REHEARSETH	7
SPEECH	8	FINISHETH	7	REPENTANCE	7
SPIRITUALTY	8	FOOD	7	REPRESENTETH	7
SUSPICIOUS	8	FORBADE	7	REQUIRETH	7
SWORE	8	FORCETH	7	RICHARD	7
TELLING	8	FOREVER	7	SAINT'S	7
TEMPORALTY	8	FORGET	7	SAINTS'	7
TRINITY	8	FRAILTY	7	SEEKING	7
TWELFTH	8	FRAME	7	SELVES	7
UNAWARE	8	FRAMED	7	SENSUAL	7
UNDONE	8	GATHER	7	SHAPE	7
UTTER	8	GENTLEMAN	7	SHRINE	7
VIRGINITY	8	GOSSIP	7	SHRINED	7
WORKING	8	GREATEST	7	SINFUL	7
ADAM	7	HANDLE	7	SIXTEENTH	7
ADVISED	7	HANGING	7	SLANDER	7
AID	7	HEARERS	7	SORROW	7
ANGELS	7	HELPETH	7	SOW	7
ASIDE	7	HID	7	SPARE	7
ASSIGN	7	HYPOCRITES	7	SPEAKING	7
BEHOLD	7	INFIDELITY	7	STOCK	7
BISHOP'S	7	INSTRUCTED	7	STONES	7
BRINGING	7	ITS	7	STUDIOUS	7
BROTHER	7	JERUSALEM	7	SUED	7
CANDLE	7	KEEPETH	7	SUPERSTITION	7

SUSPECT	7	CHANGETH	6	FRERES	6
SUSPICION	7	CHAPEL	6	FRESH	6
TOKENS	7	CHRYSTOM	6	FULFILL	6
TRIAL	7	CLEAVE	6	GENERATION	6
TRUTHS	7	CLOAK	6	GOVERNORS	6
TWELVE	7	COMMENDETH	6	GREECE	6
UNTRULY	7	COMPARISON	6	GREEK	6
VICE	7	CONCEIVED	6	GROAT	6
VOW	7	CONFESSETH	6	GUIDE	6
VULGAR	7	CONFESSIONS	6	HALTING	6
WALKING	7	CONFUTED	6	HANDLING	6
WAXEN	7	CONGREGATIONS	6	HEAP	6
WEENED	7	CONSTRUCTION	6	HEARETH	6
WIDE	7	CONVEYED	6	HICHINS	6
WISER	7	COUNCILS	6	HOLDETH	6
WITS	7	COUNTERFEIT	6	HOMELY	6
WON	7	COURTESY	6	HONORED	6
WOTTETH	7	COVERED	6	IDLE	6
WRITERS	7	COVETOUSNESS	6	IDOL	6
YOKE	7	DECAYED	6	IMPUGN	6
ABRAHAM	6	DECLARATION	6	INNOCENT	6
ACCEPTABLE	6	DECREES	6	INSTRUCTION	6
ADORARE	6	DEEPLY	6	INTERPRETATIONS	6
AFFIRMING	6	DEFAME	6	JUSTIFIED	6
AH	6	DELIVER	6	LAUGH	6
ALIVE	6	DELUSION	6	LAYMEN	6
ALLEGETH	6	DERISION	6	LAYMEN'S	6
ALLOW	6	DESIRED	6	LOVED	6
ALMSDEED	6	DILIGENTLY	6	LUTHERAN	6
AMENDED	6	DIOCESE	6	MADNESS	6
ANON	6	DISCERN	6	MAINTENANCE	6
ANYONE	6	DISPICION	6	MAMMETS	6
ANYWHERE	6	DISPLEASANT	6	MARTYR	6
APOSTLES'	6	DRIVE	6	MARTYRDOM	6
ARIUS	6	EAR	6	MASSES	6
ASSISTANT	6	EASE	6	MINISTER	6
ASSURE	6	EMPEROR	6	MISTRUSTING	6
BED	6	ENDEAVOR	6	MISUNDERSTAND	6
BEGUILE	6	ESPECIAL	6	MORROW	6
BEHALF	6	EVERLASTING	6	MYSTERY	6
BESEECH	6	FAILED	6	NEGLIGENCE	6
BLASPHEMOUS	6	FALLING	6	NEWLY	6
BLASPHEMY	6	FAULTLESS	6	OBSERVED	6
BOHEME	6	FEARED	6	OFFENDED	6
BONE	6	FIGURE	6	OFFERING	6
BOTTOM	6	FINDING	6	PAGANS	6
BRANCHES	6	FOLKS'	6	PARTICULAR	6
CAIUS	6	FOLLOWED	6	PASSETH	6
CARRIED	6	FORCED	6	PAST	6
CARVED	6	FORMER	6	PEACE	6
CEASED	6	FORTUNE	6	PERFECT	6

PHILOSOPHY	6	VOWS	6	COLD	5
PLAY	6	WALES	6	COLLATION	5
PRECIOUS	6	WHIT	6	COMMANDETH	5
PRELATE	6	WILKIN	6	COMMEND	5
PREMUNIRE	6	WILLED	6	COMMENTERS	5
PRESUMPTION	6	WISELY	6	COMPELLED	5
PRETEND	6	WOLVES	6	CON	5
PROCESS	6	WRETCHEDNESS	6	CONDITION	5
PROFESSED	6	WYCLIFF	6	CONFESSOR	5
PROFESSION	6	WYCLIFF'S	6	CONSECRATED	5
PROHIBITION	6	ABHORRED	5	CONSERVATION	5
PROPER	6	ABIDED	5	CONTENTED	5
PUBLISHED	6	ACCEPTETH	5	CONVERSATION	5
PURSE	6	ACKNOWLEDGE	5	CORRUPT	5
REASONABLY	6	ACKNOWLEDGING	5	COST	5
REJECTED	6	ACQUAINTANCE	5	COUNSELLETH	5
REPROVE	6	ADDED	5	CRIMINAL	5
REPROVETH	6	ADVOCATE	5	CURED	5
RULES	6	AGES	5	DAVID	5
SACRILEGE	6	AIR	5	DECEIVE	5
SAD	6	ALLEGING	5	DEDICATED	5
SATISFY	6	ANGER	5	DEMANDED	5
SCHISMS	6	ANTICHRIST	5	DENIAL	5
SCHOOL	6	APPEARING	5	DEPARTED	5
SCRIBES	6	ARGUMENTS	5	DEPENDETH	5
SCRUPULOUS	6	ARIGHT	5	DEPOSED	5
SEED	6	ARISE	5	DESIRING	5
SELL	6	ART	5	DEUM	5
SERVANT	6	ASSEMBLED	5	DEVOUTLY	5
SERVETH	6	BAPTIST	5	DISOBEDIENCE	5
SEVERED	6	BASIL	5	DISPUTING	5
SHUT	6	BEGGING	5	DIVINITY	5
SIDES	6	BEGUILED	5	DOG	5
SIGNIFIETH	6	BELIE	5	DOOM	5
SINNERS	6	BENIGN	5	DOOMSDAY	5
SOONER	6	BESTOW	5	DUE	5
SOVEREIGN	6	BEWARE	5	DWELLED	5
SPENT	6	BIDDEN	5	EARNESTLY	5
STIFFLY	6	BLAMED	5	EAT	5
SUN	6	BLISS	5	EFFECTUAL	5
SYNAGOGUE	6	BOAST	5	EGYPT	5
THANK	6	BREAST	5	ELDER	5
THIRTEENTH	6	BRETHREN	5	ELSEWHERE	5
TRUSTED	6	BUILD	5	EQUIVOCATION	5
UNHAPPY	6	BUILT	5	ETERNAL	5
UNTRUTH	6	BUTT	5	EVANGELISTS	5
USING	6	CANDLES	5	FAITHFULLY	5
VICIOUS	6	CART	5	FANTASIES	5
VINE	6	CEASE	5	FANTASY	5
VISIT	6	CERTAINLY	5	FATHERS'	5
VOICE	6	CHOSE	5	FINGER	5

FIRMLY	5	NAKED	5	SAT	5
FOLLIES	5	NATIONS	5	SCANTLY	5
FOLLOWERS	5	NECESSARILY	5	SCHOLARS	5
FORSAKE	5	NEGLIGENT	5	SCIENCE	5
FORTY	5	NEIGHBOR	5	SECONDLY	5
FREELY	5	NOE	5	SENIOR	5
FRUSTRATE	5	NOTED	5	SENSUALITY	5
GHOSTLY	5	NUNS	5	SHADOW	5
GLADLY	5	OBJECTED	5	SHIFT	5
GOLDEN	5	OFFER	5	SHIFTS	5
GOVERNANCE	5	OPORTET	5	SIMPLENESS	5
GOVERNED	5	OPPRESSED	5	SING	5
GRANTING	5	OUTWARD	5	SOLEMN	5
GROWETH	5	OVERSIGHT	5	SOLEMNLY	5
GROWN	5	PAINS	5	SPEED	5
HALLOWED	5	PARADISE	5	SPIED	5
HAVEN	5	PEEVISH	5	SPOTTED	5
HEAVENLY	5	PERCEIVETH	5	SPRANG	5
HEAVY	5	PERPLEXITY	5	SPRING	5
HEBREW	5	PERSUADED	5	STATE	5
HIDE	5	PHYSICIAN	5	STEPHEN'S	5
HOT	5	PITEOUS	5	STRAIGHT	5
HOUSES	5	POISON	5	STREET	5
HUMBLE	5	PRISON	5	STUDENT	5
HUMILITY	5	PROCURE	5	SUBMIT	5
IGNORANCE	5	PROFESS	5	SUFFERETH	5
IMAGINATION	5	PURSUED	5	SUFFERING	5
IMPENITENT	5	QUESTIONS	5	SUM	5
INCLINE	5	RABBLE	5	SUMMER	5
INCREASED	5	RAIL	5	SUREST	5
INDUCED	5	REBUKE	5	SWEET	5
INFALLIBLE	5	RECEIVETH	5	SWORD	5
INFINITE	5	RECEIVING	5	TALKED	5
INFORMATION	5	RECKONING	5	TENDER	5
INORDINATE	5	RECORD	5	THIEVES	5
INVENTION	5	REFUSETH	5	THINKING	5
JOSEPH	5	REHEARSAL	5	THOMAS	5
JOY	5	REPRESENTING	5	TONGUES	5
JUDGED	5	REPROOF	5	TRANSLATIONS	5
JUST	5	REPROVING	5	TREEN	5
KNEEL	5	RETURN	5	TYRANTS	5
LOOKING	5	REVERENT	5	UTTERED	5
LORDSHIP	5	RICHES	5	VISAGE	5
LOUD	5	RICHESSE	5	WALKED	5
MANIFEST	5	RIGOR	5	WEARINESS	5
MARK	5	RIOT	5	WEIGH	5
MARVELOUSLY	5	RISING	5	WICKED	5
MASTERY	5	ROOD	5	WILLFULLY	5
MESSAGE	5	RUDE	5	WILT	5
MILE	5	SACRIFICE	5	WIND	5
MISUSE	5	SARACENS	5	WITCHCRAFT	5

WITHDRAW	5
WOOD	5
WORMS	5